

**THE BOOK OF
MORMON**

**IGBO – ENGLISH
PARALLEL EDITION**

Version 1, published April 2023. bencrowder.net/book-of-mormon-parallel-edition/

This parallel edition © 2023 Benjamin Crowder. All rights reserved. You have permission to print this document for your own use. For other uses, send requests to ben.crowder@gmail.com.

Text of the Book of Mormon © 2023 Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved.

The text of this edition is licensed from The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints with the following disclaimer: *The Product offered by Benjamin Crowder is neither made, provided, approved, nor endorsed by, Intellectual Reserve, Inc. or The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. Any content or opinions expressed, implied, or included in or with the Product offered by Benjamin Crowder are solely those of Benjamin Crowder and not those of Intellectual Reserve, Inc. or The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints.*

Akwụkwọ nke Mọmọn

Nkọwasi E Dere Site N'aka nke Mọmọn N'elu Epekele E Wetara Site N'epekele nile nke Nifai

Ya mere, ọ bụ na mkpirisi akụkọ-ndekọta banyere ndị Nifai, na kwa ndị Leman—E degaara ndị Leman, ndị bụ ndị ọdụrụ bụ nke ụlọ nke Israel; na kwa ndị Juu na Jentailu—E dere n'ụdị iwu-nsọ, na kwa site n'ike nke mụọ ibu-amụma na nke nkpuḡhe—E dere ma rachie, ma zookwara ya Onye-nwe, ka a ghara imebi ha—Ka ha pụtakwa site n'onyinye na ike nke Chineke, maka nsughari-okwu dī n'ime ya—A rachiri site n'aka nke Moronai, ma zookwara ya Onye-nwe, ka ha pūta kwa mgbe oge ruru site n'aka ndi Jentailu—Nsughari-okwu dī n'ime ya site n'onyinye nke Chineke.

Na mkpirisi eweputara site n'Akwukwo nke Ita kwa, nke bu akukọ-ndekota nke ndi Jared, ndi gbasariri n'oge Onye-nwe gwakotara asusu ha, mgbe ha norii n'ewu ulo-elu towa iji garuo elu-igwe—Nke gagesi ndi foduru nke ulo nke Israel otutu nnukwu ihe Onye-nwe meworo nye ndi nna ha; na kwa ka ha nwee ike imata ogbugba-ndu nile nke Onye-nwe, na achupughi ha ruo mgbe nile—Na kwa ime ka ndi Juu na ndi Jentailu kwenye na JESUS bu KRAIST ahụ, CHINEKE MGBE EBIGHI-EBI, na-egosị onwe ya mba nile—Ma ugbua, oburu na e nwere ndehie ha bu nghotahie nke mmadu; ya mere, a katokwala ihe nile nke Chineke, ka e wee nweta gi n'udi ndi na-enweghi ntupu n'ochie ikpe nke Kraist.

The Book of Mormon

An Account Written by the Hand of Mormon upon Plates Taken from the Plates of Nephi

Wherefore, it is an abridgment of the record of the people of Nephi, and also of the Lamanites—Written to the Lamanites, who are a remnant of the house of Israel; and also to Jew and Gentile—Written by way of commandment, and also by the spirit of prophecy and of revelation—Written and sealed up, and hid up unto the Lord, that they might not be destroyed—To come forth by the gift and power of God unto the interpretation thereof—Sealed by the hand of Moroni, and hid up unto the Lord, to come forth in due time by way of the Gentile—The interpretation thereof by the gift of God.

An abridgment taken from the Book of Ether also, which is a record of the people of Jared, who were scattered at the time the Lord confounded the language of the people, when they were building a tower to get to heaven—Which is to show unto the remnant of the house of Israel what great things the Lord hath done for their fathers; and that they may know the covenants of the Lord, that they are not cast off forever—And also to the convincing of the Jew and Gentile that JESUS is the CHRIST, the ETERNAL GOD, manifesting himself unto all nations—And now, if there are faults they are the mistakes of men; wherefore, condemn not the things of God, that ye may be found spotless at the judgment-seat of Christ.

Akwụkwọ Mbụ nke Nifaj

Ọchịchị na Ije-Ozi Ya

Nkwasị nke Libaj na nwunye ya Saraia, na umu nwoke ya anọ, ndị aba ha bụ, (malite na nke okenye) Leman, Lemuel, Sam na Nifaj. Onye-nwe dorọ Libaj aka na ntị ka o si n'ala Jerusalem pụọ, n'ibi na o buuru ha amụma gbasara ajọ-omume ha, ha wee chọọ ibibi ndụ ya. O wee gaa njem mkpuru ụbọchị atọ n'ime ọzara, ya na ezi na ụlọ ya. Nifaj wee kpọrọ umunne ya ndị nwoke lagbachị n'obodo Jerusalem inweta akụkọ-ndekọta e dekwere banyere ndị Juu. Nkwasị maka abuhụ ha. Ha kpọrọ umu-ada Ishmel ka ha buru ndị nwunye ha. Ha chikoro ezi na ụlọ ha wee si n'ala abụ pụọ baa n'ime ọzara. Abuhụ na mkpagbu ha n'ime ọzara abụ. Uzo ha siri gaa njem ha. Ha wee biaruo nnukwu mmiri nile. Umunne Nifaj wee nupu-isi imegide ya. O wee mechie ha ony, ma wuo ugbo mmiri. Ha wee guo aba ebe abụ Uju. Ha wee gafee nnukwu mmiri abụ banye n'obodo e kwere na nkwa, na ihe ndị ọzọ. Nke a bụ dika nkwasị Nifaj siri di; ma-ọbụ ikwu ya n'uzo ọzọ, mu, bụ Nifaj, dere akụkọ-ndekọta a.

I Niphaj I

- 1 Mụ, Nifaj, ebe a mụrụ m site n'ezị nne na nna, ya mere akuziri m ihe n'ụdị mmụta nke nna m; ebe ọ bụ na ahụwo m ọtụtụ mkpagbu n'ụbọchị ndụ m nile, otu o sila di, ebe ọ bụ na onye agoziri agozi n'anya Onye-nwe n'ụbọchị ndụ m nile ka m bụ; e, ebe ọ bụ na m matara idi mma na ihe omimi nile nke Chineke, ya mere e deputara m akụkọ-ndekọta a n'usoro dika m si mee n'ụbọchị m nile.
- 2 E, ana m edeputa akụkọ-ndekọta a n'asụsụ nke nna m, nke ihe di n'ime ya bụ omumụ ihe nke ndi Juu na asụsụ nke ndi Ijipt.
- 3 Amakwa m na akụkọ-ndekọta nke m na-edeputa ya ezi okwu; E ji kwa m aka m deputa ya; E dekwara m ya dika m si mara.

The First Book of Nephi

His Reign and Ministry

An account of Lehi and his wife Sariah, and his four sons, being called, (beginning at the eldest) Laman, Lemuel, Sam, and Nephi. The Lord warns Lehi to depart out of the land of Jerusalem, because he prophesieth unto the people concerning their iniquity and they seek to destroy his life. He taketh three days' journey into the wilderness with his family. Nephi taketh his brethren and returneth to the land of Jerusalem after the record of the Jews. The account of their sufferings. They take the daughters of Ishmael to wife. They take their families and depart into the wilderness. Their sufferings and afflictions in the wilderness. The course of their travels. They come to the large waters. Nephi's brethren rebel against him. He confoundeth them, and buildeth a ship. They call the name of the place Bountiful. They cross the large waters into the promised land, and so forth. This is according to the account of Nephi; or in other words, I, Nephi, wrote this record.

I Nephi I

I, Nephi, having been born of goodly parents, therefore I was taught somewhat in all the learning of my father; and having seen many afflictions in the course of my days, nevertheless, having been highly favored of the Lord in all my days; yea, having had a great knowledge of the goodness and the mysteries of God, therefore I make a record of my proceedings in my days.

Yea, I make a record in the language of my father, which consists of the learning of the Jews and the language of the Egyptians.

And I know that the record which I make is true; and I make it with mine own hand; and I make it according to my knowledge.

4 N’ihi na o wee ruo na mmalite nke afọ mbụ nke ọchịchị nke Zedekaja, eze nke Juda, (ebe ọ bụ na nna m, Lihai biri na Jerusalem ụbọchị ya nile); N’ime afọ ahụ kwa ọtụtụ ndị-amụma pụtara, na-eburu ndị mmadụ amụma na ha kwesiri icheghari, ma-ọbụ ebibie obodo-ukwu Jerusalem.

5 Ya mere o wee ruo na nna m, Lihai, ka ọ na-aga, na-ekpere Onye-nwe, e, ọbuna jiri obi ya nile, n’ihi ndị nke ya.

6 Ma o wee ruo ka ọ na-ekpere Onye-nwe, e wee nwe ogidi ọkụ nke nọduru n’elu okwute n’iru ya; o wee hụ ma nụ kwa otutu ihe; ma n’ihi ihe ndị ọ hụrụ ma nụ kwa, o wee ma jijiji, tuọ kwa egwu nke ukwu.

7 Ma o wee ruo ka ọ laghachiri n’ulo nke ya na Jerusalem; o wee luu onwe ya n’elu akwà ụra ya, ebe Mụọ na ihe ndị ọ hụrụ jidesiri ya ike.

8 Otu ọ bụ na Mụọ e jidesiwo ya ike, o wee daa n’ura nke ọhụ, ruo ka ọ hụrụ ebe elu-igwe meghere, o wee chee na ya hụrụ Chineke nọduru n’oche-eze ya, e jiri igwè ndị mụọ-ozị a napughị iguta ọnu gbaa ya gburu-gburu n’ọndu nke ibụ abụ na ito Chineke ha.

9 Ma o wee ruo ka ọ hụrụ Otu onye ka ọ na-arịdata site n’etiti elu-igwe, ma ọ hụrụ na ebube nke ịdị ọcha ya kariri nke anyanwụ nke etiti ehie.

10 O wee hụ kwa iri na abụọ ọzọ na-eso ya, ndị ịdị ọcha ha kariri nke kpakpando ị n’elu.

11 Ha wee rịdata ruo n’elu iru nke ụwa; nke mbụ wee bịa guzoro n’iru nna m, wee nye ya akwukwo, wee si ya guọ.

12 Ma o wee ruo ka ọ na-agụ ya, o wee juputa na Mụọ nke Onye-nwe.

13 O wee guọ, na-asị: Ahụhụ, ahụhụ, ga-adiri Jerusalem, n’ihi na ahụwo m ihe arụ gi nile! E, ọtutu ihe ka nna m gurụ banyere Jerusalem—na o kwesiri ka e bibie ya, na ndị nile bi n’ime ya; ọtutu ga-ala-n’iyi site na mma-agma, ọtutu kwa ka a ga adokpuru n’agma baa n’ime Babilon.

For it came to pass in the commencement of the first year of the reign of Zedekiah, king of Judah, (my father, Lehi, having dwelt at Jerusalem in all his days); and in that same year there came many prophets, prophesying unto the people that they must repent, or the great city Jerusalem must be destroyed.

Wherefore it came to pass that my father, Lehi, as he went forth prayed unto the Lord, yea, even with all his heart, in behalf of his people.

And it came to pass as he prayed unto the Lord, there came a pillar of fire and dwelt upon a rock before him; and he saw and heard much; and because of the things which he saw and heard he did quake and tremble exceedingly.

And it came to pass that he returned to his own house at Jerusalem; and he cast himself upon his bed, being overcome with the Spirit and the things which he had seen.

And being thus overcome with the Spirit, he was carried away in a vision, even that he saw the heavens open, and he thought he saw God sitting upon his throne, surrounded with numberless concourses of angels in the attitude of singing and praising their God.

And it came to pass that he saw One descending out of the midst of heaven, and he beheld that his luster was above that of the sun at noon-day.

And he also saw twelve others following him, and their brightness did exceed that of the stars in the firmament.

And they came down and went forth upon the face of the earth; and the first came and stood before my father, and gave unto him a book, and bade him that he should read.

And it came to pass that as he read, he was filled with the Spirit of the Lord.

And he read, saying: Wo, wo, unto Jerusalem, for I have seen thine abominations! Yea, and many things did my father read concerning Jerusalem—that it should be destroyed, and the inhabitants thereof; many should perish by the sword, and many should be carried away captive into Babylon.

- 14 Ma o wee ruo mgbe nna m gụsịworo ma hụ kwa ọtụtụ nnukwu ihe dị ịtụ-n'anya, o wee tikuoro Onye-nwe ọtụtụ ihe; dika: nnukwu na ịtụ-n'anya ka ọrụ gị nile dị, O Onye-nwe Chineke Pụrụ Ime Ihe nile! Oche-eze gị dị elu n'elu igwe nile, ma ike gị, na ịdị mma gị, na ebere gị zuru ndị nile bi n'elu ụwa; ma n'ihị na i nwere obi ebere, ị gaghị ekwe ka ndị nabịakwute gị laa n'iyi!
- 15 Otu a ka asụsụ nna m siri dị n'ito Chineke ya; n'ihị na mkpụrụ-obi ya n̄riri ọñụ, obi ya nile jupụtakwara, n'ihị ihe ndị ọ hụworo, e, ndị nke Onye-nwe gosịworo ya.
- 16 Ma ugbua, mụ, Nifaj, anaghị edecha nkọwasị nile ndị nke nna m deworo, n'uju, n'ihị na o dewo ọtụtụ ihe ndị nke ọ hụrụ n'òhù na kwa na nrọ; o dewokwa ọtụtụ ihe ndị nke o buru na amụma wee gwa kwa umụ ya, bụ nkọwasị nke m na-agaghị edecha n'uju.
- 17 Ma a ga m ede nkọwasị banyere ihe mụ onwe m mere, n'ụbọchị nke ndụ m. Ma lee, ana m ede na mkpirisi akụkọ-ndekọta nke nna m, e dere n'elu epekele nke m deworo n'aka m; ya mere, mgbe m desịworo akụkọ-ndekọta nke nna m na mkpirisi ka m ga-edede nkọwasị banyere ndụ nke m.
- 18 Ya mere, ọ ga-adị m mma ka unu nile mara, na mgbe Onye-nwe gosịworo nna m, Lihaj, ọtụtụ oke ihe, gbasara mbibi nke Jerusalem, lee o soro ndị mmadụ ahụ wee gaa wee malite na-eburu ha amụma, na ekwupụtakwara ha gbasara ihe ndị ọ hụrụ ma nụ kwa.
- 19 Ma o wee ruo na ndị Juu kwara ya emu n'ihị ihe ndị ọ gbara ama megidere ha; n'ihị na ọ gbara ama n'ezị okwu, ajo-omume na ihe arụ ha nile na-eme; ma ọ gbara ama na ihe ndị ọ hụrụ ma nụkwa, na kwa ihe ndị ọ gutara n'akwụkwọ ahụ, gosiri n'ezie maka ọbịbịa nke Mesaja, na kwa mgbaputa nke ụwa.

And it came to pass that when my father had read and seen many great and marvelous things, he did exclaim many things unto the Lord; such as: Great and marvelous are thy works, O Lord God Almighty! Thy throne is high in the heavens, and thy power, and goodness, and mercy are over all the inhabitants of the earth; and, because thou art merciful, thou wilt not suffer those who come unto thee that they shall perish!

And after this manner was the language of my father in the praising of his God; for his soul did rejoice, and his whole heart was filled, because of the things which he had seen, yea, which the Lord had shown unto him.

And now I, Nephi, do not make a full account of the things which my father hath written, for he hath written many things which he saw in visions and in dreams; and he also hath written many things which he prophesied and spake unto his children, of which I shall not make a full account.

But I shall make an account of my proceedings in my days. Behold, I make an abridgment of the record of my father, upon plates which I have made with mine own hands; wherefore, after I have abridged the record of my father then will I make an account of mine own life.

Therefore, I would that ye should know, that after the Lord had shown so many marvelous things unto my father, Lehi, yea, concerning the destruction of Jerusalem, behold he went forth among the people, and began to prophesy and to declare unto them concerning the things which he had both seen and heard.

And it came to pass that the Jews did mock him because of the things which he testified of them; for he truly testified of their wickedness and their abominations; and he testified that the things which he saw and heard, and also the things which he read in the book, manifested plainly of the coming of a Messiah, and also the redemption of the world.

20 Ma mgbe ndi Juu nuru ihe ndi a, ha were iwe megide ya; e, obuna dika o si wee ha n'ebe ndi-amuma mgbe ochie no bu ndi ha chupuworo, tujukwa okwute, gbuokwa ha; ma ha wee chokwa ndu ya, ka ha wee wepu ya. Ma lee, mu, Nifai, ga egosi unu na obi ebere nke Onye-nwe ka a na-enye ndi nile o hoputaworo, n'ihio okwukwe ha, ime ka ha buru dike obuna ruo n'ike nke nnaputa.

And when the Jews heard these things they were angry with him; yea, even as with the prophets of old, whom they had cast out, and stoned, and slain; and they also sought his life, that they might take it away. But behold, I, Nephi, will show unto you that the tender mercies of the Lord are over all those whom he hath chosen, because of their faith, to make them mighty even unto the power of deliverance.

I Niphai 2

- 1 Ma lee, o wee ruo ka Onye-nwe gwara nna m okwu, e, ọbụla na nrọ, wee si ya: Ngọzi na-adiri gi Lihai, n'ihie ndi i meworo; na n'ihie na i kwesiri ntukwasibi ma gwa kwa ndi a ihie m nyere gi n'iwu, lee, ha choro iwepu ndu gi.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo ka Onye-nwe nyere nna m iwu, ọbuna na nrọ, ka o kporo ezi na ulo ya puo baa n'ime ozara.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na o rubere isi n'okwu nke Onye-nwe, ya mere, o mere dika Onye-nwe nyere ya n'iwu.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na o pukwara baa n'ime ozara. Ma o hapukwara ulo ya, na ala nke nketa ya, na ọla-edo ya, na ọla-ocha ya, na ihie oke-onu-ahia ya, ma o dighikwa ihie ọbuna o ji puo, ma ọbuhị nani ezi na ulo ya, na ihie oriri, na ulo-ikwuu, ma baa n'ime ozara.
- 5 Ma o wee gbadata site n'oke ala di nso n'ikpere mmiri nke Oke Osimiri Uhie; o wee gaa njem n'ime ozara, n'okè-ala ahụ di nso karịa n'Oke Osimiri Uhie; o gara nọ njem n'ozara, ya na ezi na ulo ya, nke ndi so n'ime ya bu, nne m Saraja, na umunne m ndi nwoke ndi torom bu, Leman, Lemuel na Sam.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo ka o garala njem mkpuru ubochi ato n'ime ozara, o wee manye ulo-ikwuu ya na ndagwurugwu n'akuku osimiri nke mmiri.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na o jiri okwute wuo ebe ichu aja, wee churo Onye-nwe aja, ma nyekwa Onye-nwe Chineke anyi ekele.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na o kporo aha osimiri ahụ, Leman, ma o kwobakwara n'ime Oke Osimiri Uhie; na ndagwurugwu ahụ di nime okè-ala nile ahụ di nso n'onu mmiri ahụ.
- 9 Ma mgbe nna m huru na mmiri nile nke osimiri ahụ kwobara n'isi mmiri Oke Osimiri Uhie, o wee gwa Leman okwu, na-asị: O o di m ka asị na i ga-adị ka osimiri a, wee na-aga n'iru na-eruba n'isi mmiri nke ezi-omume nile!

I Nephi 2

For behold, it came to pass that the Lord spake unto my father, yea, even in a dream, and said unto him: Blessed art thou Lehi, because of the things which thou hast done; and because thou hast been faithful and declared unto this people the things which I commanded thee, behold, they seek to take away thy life.

And it came to pass that the Lord commanded my father, even in a dream, that he should take his family and depart into the wilderness.

And it came to pass that he was obedient unto the word of the Lord, wherefore he did as the Lord commanded him.

And it came to pass that he departed into the wilderness. And he left his house, and the land of his inheritance, and his gold, and his silver, and his precious things, and took nothing with him, save it were his family, and provisions, and tents, and departed into the wilderness.

And he came down by the borders near the shore of the Red Sea; and he traveled in the wilderness in the borders which are nearer the Red Sea; and he did travel in the wilderness with his family, which consisted of my mother, Sariah, and my elder brothers, who were Laman, Lemuel, and Sam.

And it came to pass that when he had traveled three days in the wilderness, he pitched his tent in a valley by the side of a river of water.

And it came to pass that he built an altar of stones, and made an offering unto the Lord, and gave thanks unto the Lord our God.

And it came to pass that he called the name of the river, Laman, and it emptied into the Red Sea; and the valley was in the borders near the mouth thereof.

And when my father saw that the waters of the river emptied into the fountain of the Red Sea, he spake unto Laman, saying: O that thou mightest be like unto this river, continually running into the fountain of all righteousness!

10 Ma o wee gwa kwa Lemuel okwu: O ọ dī m ka asi na iga-adī ka ndagwūrūgwū a, guzosie ike, na agbanweghī agbanwe, na akwaa-akwūrū n'idebe iwunso nke Onye-nwe.

11 Ugbua ihe a ka o kwuru n'ihī ikpọ-ekwe-nkū nke Leman na Lemuel; n'ihī na lee, ha tamuru ntamu n'ọtūtū ihe megide nna ha, n'ihī na ọ bụ onye-na-ahū ọhū, tinyere na ọ kpọputara ha site n'obodo Jerusalem, ị hapū ala nke nketa ha, na ọla-edo, na ọla-ọcha, na ihe oke-ony-ahija ha, ka ha bja laa n'iyi n'ime ozara. Ma nke a ka ha kwuru na o meworo n'ihī echiche nzuzu nke obi ya.

12 Ma otu a Leman na Lemuel, bụ ndi kacha buru okenye, tamuru megide nna ha. Ma ha tamuru n'ihī na ha aghotaghī mmekọ nke Chineke ahū onye kere ha.

13 O bughikwa na ha kwetara na Jerusalem, bụ nnukwu obodo-ukwu ahū, na-enwere ike ibibi ya dika ndi-amuma siri buo ya n'amuma. Ha dikwa ka ndi Juu ndi nke no na Jerusalem, ndi chorọ iwepu ndu nna m.

14 Ma o wee ruo, nna m jiri ike gwa ha okwu na ndagwurugwu Lemuel, ebe o juputara na Mụọ, ruo mgbe aru ha nile mara jijiji n'iru ya. O wee kpuchie ha onu, na ha enweghikwa ike ikwu ihe obula megide ya; ya mere, ha wee mee ka o gwara ha.

15 Ma nna m wee biri n'ime ulo ikwu.

16 Ma o wee ruo na mu, Nifaj, ebe m ka bu nwata, nke ukwu, otu o sila di ebe m buru ibu, gbasie kwa ike, ma nwe kwa ochicho imata ihe omimi nile nke Chineke, ya mere, ebekuru m Onye-nwe; ma lee o bjara leta m, mee kwa ka obi m di nro na m kwenyere okwu nile nke nna m kwusiworo; ya mere, e nupughī m isi megide ya dika umunne m nwoke ndi ozo.

17 Ma wee gwa Sam okwu, ime ka o mata ihe ndi nke Onye-nwe gosiri m site na Mụọ Nso ya. O wee ruo na o kwenyere ihe m kwuru.

18 Ma lee, Leman na Lemuel ekwetaghī n'okwu nke m; ebe o bu na o wutere m n'ihī isi-ike nke obi ha, ebekuru m Onye-nwe n'ihī ha.

And he also spake unto Lemuel: O that thou mightest be like unto this valley, firm and steadfast, and immovable in keeping the commandments of the Lord!

Now this he spake because of the stiffneckedness of Laman and Lemuel; for behold they did murmur in many things against their father, because he was a visionary man, and had led them out of the land of Jerusalem, to leave the land of their inheritance, and their gold, and their silver, and their precious things, to perish in the wilderness. And this they said he had done because of the foolish imaginations of his heart.

And thus Laman and Lemuel, being the eldest, did murmur against their father. And they did murmur because they knew not the dealings of that God who had created them.

Neither did they believe that Jerusalem, that great city, could be destroyed according to the words of the prophets. And they were like unto the Jews who were at Jerusalem, who sought to take away the life of my father.

And it came to pass that my father did speak unto them in the valley of Lemuel, with power, being filled with the Spirit, until their frames did shake before him. And he did confound them, that they durst not utter against him; wherefore, they did as he commanded them.

And my father dwelt in a tent.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, being exceedingly young, nevertheless being large in stature, and also having great desires to know of the mysteries of God, wherefore, I did cry unto the Lord; and behold he did visit me, and did soften my heart that I did believe all the words which had been spoken by my father; wherefore, I did not rebel against him like unto my brothers.

And I spake unto Sam, making known unto him the things which the Lord had manifested unto me by his Holy Spirit. And it came to pass that he believed in my words.

But, behold, Laman and Lemuel would not hearken unto my words; and being grieved because of the hardness of their hearts I cried unto the Lord for them.

- 19 Ma o wee ruo ka Onye-nwe gwara m okwu, si:
Ngọzi na-adịrị gị, Nifai, n'ihị okwukwe gị, n'ihị na
ịchọsiwo m ike, n'obi umeala.
- 20 Ma ọ bụrụ na unu ga-edebe iwu-nsọ m nile unu
ga-eme nke ọma, a ga-edugakwa unu n'ala e kwere na
nkwa; e, ọbuna ala nke m kwadooro unu; e, ala a
họrọrọ kariya ala ndị ọzọ.
- 21 Ma ọ bụrụ na ụmụnne gị ga-enupu isi megide gị,
a ga-ebepụ ha site n'ebe Onye-nwe nọ.
- 22 Ma ọ bụrụ na ị ga-edebe iwu-nsọ m, a ga-eme gị
onye-ọchịchị na onye-nkuzi n'ebe ụmụnne gị nọ.
- 23 Ma lee, n'ụbọchị ahụ ha ga-enupu isi megide m, M
ga-abụ ha ọnụ ọbuna ọbụbụ-ọnụ iwe, ha agaghị kwa
enwe ike ebe mkpụrụ-afọ nke gị nọ ma ọbughị na ha
ga-enupu isi megidekwa mụ n'onwe m.
- 24 Ma ọ bụrụ na ha enupu isi megide m, ha ga-abụ ihe
otiti nye mkpụrụ-afọ nke gị, ịkwelite ha n'uzọ nile nke
ncheta.

And it came to pass that the Lord spake unto me, say-
ing: Blessed art thou, Nephi, because of thy faith, for
thou hast sought me diligently, with lowliness of heart.

And inasmuch as ye shall keep my commandments,
ye shall prosper, and shall be led to a land of promise;
yea, even a land which I have prepared for you; yea, a
land which is choice above all other lands.

And inasmuch as thy brethren shall rebel against
thee, they shall be cut off from the presence of the Lord.

And inasmuch as thou shalt keep my command-
ments, thou shalt be made a ruler and a teacher over thy
brethren.

For behold, in that day that they shall rebel against
me, I will curse them even with a sore curse, and they
shall have no power over thy seed except they shall rebel
against me also.

And if it so be that they rebel against me, they shall
be a scourge unto thy seed, to stir them up in the ways of
remembrance.

I Niphai 3

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na mu, Nifaj, laghachiri site n'ikparita uka mu na Onye-nwe, ruo kwa n'ulo ikwuu nke nna m.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na o gwara m okwu si: Lee a rowo m nro, n'ime nke Onye-nwe nyeworo m iwu ka gi na umunne gi nwoke laghachi Jerusalem.
- 3 Ma lee, Leban ji akuko-ndekota edekorog gbasara ndi Juu, jirikwa akuko-agburu nke ezi na ulo ndi nna nna m ha, ma a kanyere ha n'elu epekele nile nke bras.
- 4 Ya mere, Onye-nwe enyewo m iwu-nsog na gi na umunne gi ndi nwoke ga-eje n'ulo Leban, chog akuko-ndekota ahug ma wedata ha n'ime ozara ebe a.
- 5 Ma ugbua, lee ka umunne gi ndi nwoke na-atamu, na-asig na ihe siri ike ka m chorog n'aka ha; ma lee o bughig m chorog ka ha mee ya, kama o bu iwu-nsog nke Onye-nwe.
- 6 Ya mere gaa nwa m, Onye-nwe ga-agozi gi n'ihig na ig tamughig.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na mu, Nifaj, gwara nna m si: A ga m eje mee ihe ndi ahug Onye-nwe nyere n'iwu-nsog, n'ihig a ma m na Onye-nwe anaghig enye umu nke mmadu iwu-nsog, ma obughig na o ga-edozi uzog ha ga-esig mezuo ihe ndi ahug o nyere ha n'iwu-nsog.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe nna m nuru okwu ndi a obi torog ya utog nke ukwuu, n'ihig na o maara na Onye-nwe agoziwo m.
- 9 Ma mu, Nifaj, na umunne m ndi nwoke malitere njem anyig n'ime ozara, jirikwa ulog ikwuu anyig, igi gbago obodo ahug bu Jerusalem.
- 10 Ma o wee ruo ka anyig ruru obodo Jerusalem, mu na umunne m wee kparita uka.
- 11 Ma anyig wee fee nza—onye n'ime anyig ga-aba n'ime ulog Leban. Ma o wee ruo na nza ahug mara Leman; Leman wee baa n'ulo Leban, ya na Leban wee kwariga uka ka o noduru ala n'ulo ya.

I Nephi 3

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, returned from speaking with the Lord, to the tent of my father.

And it came to pass that he spake unto me, saying: Behold I have dreamed a dream, in the which the Lord hath commanded me that thou and thy brethren shall return to Jerusalem.

For behold, Laban hath the record of the Jews and also a genealogy of my forefathers, and they are engraven upon plates of brass.

Wherefore, the Lord hath commanded me that thou and thy brothers should go unto the house of Laban, and seek the records, and bring them down hither into the wilderness.

And now, behold thy brothers murmur, saying it is a hard thing which I have required of them; but behold I have not required it of them, but it is a commandment of the Lord.

Therefore go, my son, and thou shalt be favored of the Lord, because thou hast not murmured.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, said unto my father: I will go and do the things which the Lord hath commanded, for I know that the Lord giveth no commandments unto the children of men, save he shall prepare a way for them that they may accomplish the thing which he commandeth them.

And it came to pass that when my father had heard these words he was exceedingly glad, for he knew that I had been blessed of the Lord.

And I, Nephi, and my brethren took our journey in the wilderness, with our tents, to go up to the land of Jerusalem.

And it came to pass that when we had gone up to the land of Jerusalem, I and my brethren did consult one with another.

And we cast lots—who of us should go in unto the house of Laban. And it came to pass that the lot fell upon Laman; and Laman went in unto the house of Laban, and he talked with him as he sat in his house.

12 Ma o wee juo Leban maka akuko-ndekota ahụ e dere n'elu epekele bras, nke ihe e dere n'ime ya bu akuko-agburu nke nna m.

13 Ma lee, o wee ruo na iwe were Leban, o wee tupu Leman ezi site n'ebe o no; o choghikwa inye Leman akuko-ndekota ahụ. Ya mere, o siri ya: Lee i bu onyefori, agakwa m egbu gi.

14 Ma Leman wee si n'ebe o no gbalaga, wee koo ihe Leban meworo anyi. O wee wute anyi nke ukwu, umunne m wee choo ilaghachikwute nna m n'ime ozara.

15 Ma lee, agwara m ha si: Ebe Onye-nwe na-adị ndu, anyi onwe-anyi na-adị kwa, anyi agaghị alaghachikwuga nna anyi n'ime ozara ahụ wee ruo mgbe anyi mezuworo ihe nke Onye-nwe ziworo anyi mee.

16 Ya mere, ka anyi buru ndi kwesiri ntukwasị-obi n'idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Onye-nwe; ya mere, ka anyi gaa n'ala nke nketa nna anyi; ma lee, o hapuru oia-edo na oia-ocha, na akụ na uba di iche iche. Ma ihe nile ndi a ka o mere n'ihu iwu-nsọ nile nke Onye-nwe.

17 N'ihu na o maara na a ga-ebibiriri Jerusalem, n'ihu ajo omume nke ndi ahụ.

18 N'ihu na lee, ha ajwo okwu nke ndi-amuma. Ya mere, o buru na nna m ga-anọ n'ala ahụ mgbe enyeworo ya ri iwu ka o si n'ala ahụ gbapu, lee, ya onwe ya ga-anwuka. Ya mere, o di mkpa ka o si n'ala ahụ gbapu.

19 Ma lee, o bu amamihe n'ime Chineke ka anyi gaweta akuko-ndekota ndi a, ka anyi wee doziere umu anyi asusu nke nna anyi ha.

20 Na kwa ka anyi wee doziere ha okwu ndi nke sitere nonu nke ndi-amuma nile dinso, bu ndi e nyeworo ha site na Muo na ike nke Chineke, site na mgbe uwa malitere; obuna gbada ruo oge ugbua.

21 Ma o wee ruo na n'udi asusu a ka m rioro umunne m, ka ha nwe ntukwasị-obi n'idebe iwu-nsọ nke Chineke.

22 Ma o wee ruo ka anyi garuru ala nke nketa anyi, anyi chikotakwara oia-edo anyi, na oia-ocha anyi, na ihe oke-onu ahia anyi.

And he desired of Laban the records which were engraven upon the plates of brass, which contained the genealogy of my father.

And behold, it came to pass that Laban was angry, and thrust him out from his presence; and he would not that he should have the records. Wherefore, he said unto him: Behold thou art a robber, and I will slay thee.

But Laman fled out of his presence, and told the things which Laban had done, unto us. And we began to be exceedingly sorrowful, and my brethren were about to return unto my father in the wilderness.

But behold I said unto them that: As the Lord liveth, and as we live, we will not go down unto our father in the wilderness until we have accomplished the thing which the Lord hath commanded us.

Wherefore, let us be faithful in keeping the commandments of the Lord; therefore let us go down to the land of our father's inheritance, for behold he left gold and silver, and all manner of riches. And all this he hath done because of the commandments of the Lord.

For he knew that Jerusalem must be destroyed, because of the wickedness of the people.

For behold, they have rejected the words of the prophets. Wherefore, if my father should dwell in the land after he hath been commanded to flee out of the land, behold, he would also perish. Wherefore, it must needs be that he flee out of the land.

And behold, it is wisdom in God that we should obtain these records, that we may preserve unto our children the language of our fathers;

And also that we may preserve unto them the words which have been spoken by the mouth of all the holy prophets, which have been delivered unto them by the Spirit and power of God, since the world began, even down unto this present time.

And it came to pass that after this manner of language did I persuade my brethren, that they might be faithful in keeping the commandments of God.

And it came to pass that we went down to the land of our inheritance, and we did gather together our gold, and our silver, and our precious things.

23 Ma mgbe anyị chikọtaworo ihe ndị a, anyị wee gaakwa ọzọ n'ụlọ Leban.

24 Ma o wee ruo ka anyị bakwugara Leban, ma chọkwara ka onye anyị akukọ-ndekota ahụ nke a kanyere n'elu epekele bras, nke ọbụ n'ihị ya ka anyị ga-eji wee nye ya ọla-edo anyị, na ọla-ọcha anyị, na kwa ihe oke-onye-ahịa anyị nile.

25 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Leban hụrụ akụ na ụba anyị, na o buru ibu karịa, o wee nwe agụụ ibukoro ya, nke mere ka ọ chụpụ anyị n'ụlọ ya, wee zie ụmụ-oru ya ka ha gbuo anyị, ka onwe ike nweta akụ na ụba anyị.

26 Ma o wee ruo na anyị gbanahurụ ụmụ-oru Leban, nke mere na anyị hapurụ akụ na ụba anyị, ma o wee daba n'aka nke Leban.

27 Ma o wee ruo na anyị gbabara n'ime ọzara, ụmụ-oru Leban agbafeghị anyị, ma anyị zokwara n'oghere dị n'okwute.

28 Ma o wee ruo na Leman weere m iwe, weekwara nna m; Otu a kwa ka ọ dị Lemuel, n'ihị na ọ nara ntị n'okwu Leman. Ya mere Leman na Lemuel gwara anyị ọtụtụ okwu ọjọ, bụ ụmụnne ha nwoke ndị ntakiri, wee tie kwa anyị mkpara.

29 Ma o wee ruo ka ha na-eti anyị mkpara, lee, mụọ-ozu nke Onye-nwe b́jara guzoro n'iru ha, ma o wee gwa ha okwu na-asị: Gini mere unu ji na-eti nwanne unu nke ntakiri mkpara? Unu amataghị na Onye-nwe ahoputawo ya ka ọ buru onye ọchichị unu, ma nke a bụ n'ihị ajọ-omume unu? Lee unu ga-eje kwa Jerusalem ọzọ, Onye-nwe ga-arara Leban nye n'aka unu.

30 Ma mgbe mụọ-ozu ahụ gwachara anyị okwu, o wee pụọ.

31 Ma mgbe mụọ-ozu ahụ pụworo, Leman na Lemuel wee malite kwa itamu, na-asị: O lee otu ọ ga-esi kwe omume na Onye-nwe ga-arara Leban tinye n'aka anyị? Lee, ọ bụ nwoke gbasiri ike, o nwekwara ike inye iri mmadụ ise iwu, e, o nwekwara ike igbu iri mmadụ ise: Mgbe ahụ gini mere ọ gaghi egbu anyị?

And after we had gathered these things together, we went up again unto the house of Laban.

And it came to pass that we went in unto Laban, and desired him that he would give unto us the records which were engraven upon the plates of brass, for which we would give unto him our gold, and our silver, and all our precious things.

And it came to pass that when Laban saw our property, and that it was exceedingly great, he did lust after it, insomuch that he thrust us out, and sent his servants to slay us, that he might obtain our property.

And it came to pass that we did flee before the servants of Laban, and we were obliged to leave behind our property, and it fell into the hands of Laban.

And it came to pass that we fled into the wilderness, and the servants of Laban did not overtake us, and we hid ourselves in the cavity of a rock.

And it came to pass that Laman was angry with me, and also with my father; and also was Lemuel, for he hearkened unto the words of Laman. Wherefore Laman and Lemuel did speak many hard words unto us, their younger brothers, and they did smite us even with a rod.

And it came to pass as they smote us with a rod, behold, an angel of the Lord came and stood before them, and he spake unto them, saying: Why do ye smite your younger brother with a rod? Know ye not that the Lord hath chosen him to be a ruler over you, and this because of your iniquities? Behold ye shall go up to Jerusalem again, and the Lord will deliver Laban into your hands.

And after the angel had spoken unto us, he departed.

And after the angel had departed, Laman and Lemuel again began to murmur, saying: How is it possible that the Lord will deliver Laban into our hands? Behold, he is a mighty man, and he can command fifty, yea, even he can slay fifty; then why not us?

I Niphai 4

- 1 Ma o wee ruo ka m gwara ụmụnne m okwu si: Ka anyị gbago kwa nụ Jerusalem ọzọ, ka anyị nwekwa nụ okwukwe siri ike n'idebe iwu-nso nile nke Onye-nwe; ma lee, o siri ike karịa mmadụ nile bi n'ụwa, gini game ka ọ ghara isi ike karịa Leban na iri mmadụ ise ya, e, ma-ọbụ karịa ọtụtụ iri puku mmadụ?
- 2 Ya mere, ka anyị gbago nụ; ka anyị sie ike dika Moses; n'ihia na n'ezie ọ gwara mmiri nile nke Oke Osimiri Uhie okwu ha wee gbakọọ n'otu akụkụ na akụkụ nke ọzọ, ndi nna anyi ha wee gafee n'ala akoro site na ndokpu n'agha, ma ndi agha Fero, soro ha, mmiri wee rie ha n'ime mmiri nile nke Oke Osimiri Uhie.
- 3 Ugbuga lee unu ma na nke a bu ezi-okwu; ma unu makwa na mugo-ozu agwawo unu okwu; gini mere unu ji na-enwe obi abuo? Ka anyi gbago; Onye-nwe ganaputa anyi, dika o siri zoputa nna anyi ha, o nwekwara ike ibibi Leban, dika o siri mee ndi Ijpt.
- 4 Ugbuga a mgbe m kwuworo okwu ndi a, oke iwe ka na-ewe kwa ha, otu o sila di ha gakwara n'iru na-atamu; otu o sila di, ha so kwara m gbago ruo mgbe anyi no n'ezie mgbidi Jerusalem.
- 5 Ma o bukwa n'abali; m wee mee ka ha zoo onwe ha n'ezie mgbidi ahụ. Ma mgbe ha zosiri onwe ha, mu, Nifai, mipuru baa n'ime obodo-ukwu ahụ ma cheekwa iru n'ulo Leban.
- 6 Ma Mugo wee na-edu m, n'ihia na amaghi m ihe m ga-eme na mbu.
- 7 Otu o sila di agakwara m n'iru, ma mgbe m nabiaru nso n'ulo Leban, m wee hu otu nwoke, ma o dakwara n'ala n'iru m, n'ihia na o nubigara mmanya oke.
- 8 Ma mgbe m biaruru ya nso m wee hu na o bu Leban.
- 9 M wee hu mma-agma ya, m wee seputa ya n'obo ya; ma ebe njide aka ya ka e jiri ola edo mee, aka olu di na ya mara mma nke ukwu, m wee hu na iru ya ka e jiri igwe kacha oke-onu-ahia mee.

I Nephi 4

And it came to pass that I spake unto my brethren, saying: Let us go up again unto Jerusalem, and let us be faithful in keeping the commandments of the Lord; for behold he is mightier than all the earth, then why not mightier than Laban and his fifty, yea, or even than his tens of thousands?

Therefore let us go up; let us be strong like unto Moses; for he truly spake unto the waters of the Red Sea and they divided hither and thither, and our fathers came through, out of captivity, on dry ground, and the armies of Pharaoh did follow and were drowned in the waters of the Red Sea.

Now behold ye know that this is true; and ye also know that an angel hath spoken unto you; wherefore can ye doubt? Let us go up; the Lord is able to deliver us, even as our fathers, and to destroy Laban, even as the Egyptians.

Now when I had spoken these words, they were yet wroth, and did still continue to murmur; nevertheless they did follow me up until we came without the walls of Jerusalem.

And it was by night; and I caused that they should hide themselves without the walls. And after they had hid themselves, I, Nephi, crept into the city and went forth towards the house of Laban.

And I was led by the Spirit, not knowing beforehand the things which I should do.

Nevertheless I went forth, and as I came near unto the house of Laban I beheld a man, and he had fallen to the earth before me, for he was drunken with wine.

And when I came to him I found that it was Laban.

And I beheld his sword, and I drew it forth from the sheath thereof; and the hilt thereof was of pure gold, and the workmanship thereof was exceedingly fine, and I saw that the blade thereof was of the most precious steel.

10 Ma o wee ruo na Mụọ kwalitere m igbu Leban; Ma m kwuru n'ime obi m: O nwebeghi mgbe obula m kwafuru obara mmadu. M wee laa azu, o di m ka m ghara igbu ya.

11 Ma Mụọ ahụ wee si kwa m ozo: Lee, Onye-nwe aranyewo ya n'aka gi. E, amatakwara m na o choworiji iwepu ndu nke mu onwe m; e, o gaghikwa ana nti n'iwu-nsọ nile nke Onye-nwe; o bukosikwara aria anyi.

12 Ma o wee ruo na Mụọ gwakwara m ozo si: Gbuo ya, n'ihhi na Onye-nwe aranyewo ya n'aka gi;

13 Lee, Onye-nwe na-egbu ndi ajo-omume ka ebun- n'obi ezi-omume ya nile wee puta ihè. O ka mma na otu onye nwuru kari na mba ga-ala azu ma laa n'iyi n'ekweghi ekwe.

14 Ma ugbua, mgbe mu, Nifai, nuro okwu ndi a, m wee cheta okwu nke Onye-nwe gwara m n'ime ozara, na-asi na: O bururaa na mkpuru-afu nke gi ga-edebe iwu-nsọ m nile, ha ga-eme nke oma n'ime ala e kwere na nkwa.

15 E, ma echekwara m na ha enweghi ike idebe iwu- nsọ nile nke Onye-nwe dika iwu nke Moses, ma obughi ma enyekwara ha iwu ahụ.

16 Ma amakwara m na iwu ahụ ka e dere n'elu epekele bras.

17 Ma ozo kwa, m wee mata na Onye-nwe aranyewo Leban n'aka m n'ihhi nke a—ka m nwe ike inweta akuko-ndekota ahụ e dere dika iwu-nsọ ya nile siri di.

18 Ya mere erubere m isi n'olu nke Mụọ ahụ, wee jide isi Leban site n'agiri isi ya, wee jiri mma agha ya gbupu ya isi.

19 Ma mgbe m jiworo mma agha ya gbupu ya isi, m wee were uwe mwuda nke Leban yiri n'aru nke m; e, obuna ha nile; ma m wee were kwa ngwa-agma ya kee n'ukwu.

20 Ma mgbe m mesiworo nke a, m wee ga n'ebe Leban na-echekwa ihe ndi di mkpa, ma mgbe m na-aga n'ebe ahụ, lee, ahuru m oru nke Leban onye ji otughe uzọ eji akpoghe ebe nchekwa ihe ndi di mkpa ahụ. M wee jiri olu Leban nye ya iwu, si ya soro m gaa n'ulo nchekwa ihe di mkpa ahụ.

And it came to pass that I was constrained by the Spirit that I should kill Laban; but I said in my heart: Never at any time have I shed the blood of man. And I shrunk and would that I might not slay him.

And the Spirit said unto me again: Behold the Lord hath delivered him into thy hands. Yea, and I also knew that he had sought to take away mine own life; yea, and he would not hearken unto the commandments of the Lord; and he also had taken away our property.

And it came to pass that the Spirit said unto me again: Slay him, for the Lord hath delivered him into thy hands;

Behold the Lord slayeth the wicked to bring forth his righteous purposes. It is better that one man should perish than that a nation should dwindle and perish in unbelief.

And now, when I, Nephi, had heard these words, I remembered the words of the Lord which he spake unto me in the wilderness, saying that: Inasmuch as thy seed shall keep my commandments, they shall prosper in the land of promise.

Yea, and I also thought that they could not keep the commandments of the Lord according to the law of Moses, save they should have the law.

And I also knew that the law was engraven upon the plates of brass.

And again, I knew that the Lord had delivered Laban into my hands for this cause—that I might obtain the records according to his commandments.

Therefore I did obey the voice of the Spirit, and took Laban by the hair of the head, and I smote off his head with his own sword.

And after I had smitten off his head with his own sword, I took the garments of Laban and put them upon mine own body; yea, even every whit; and I did gird on his armor about my loins.

And after I had done this, I went forth unto the treasury of Laban. And as I went forth towards the treasury of Laban, behold, I saw the servant of Laban who had the keys of the treasury. And I commanded him in the voice of Laban, that he should go with me into the treasury.

21 Ma o wee chee na m bu nna ya ukwu, Leban, n'ihina o huru uwe mwuda na kwa mma agha ahụ m kere n'ukwu.

22 Ma o wee gwa m okwu gbasara ndi okenye ndi Juu, ebe o maara na ha na nna ya ukwu, Leban, soro puo n'abalị ahụ.

23 Ma m wee gwa kwa ya okwu dika m bu Leban.

24 Ma m wee gwakwa ya na m ga-eburu ihe ahụ e dere ede, nke e dere n'elu epekele bras, wegara umunne m ndi torom, ndi no kwa n'ezimgbidi ahụ nile.

25 Ma m wee si kwa ya soro m.

26 Ma ebe o chere na m na-ekwu maka umunne nke nzuko-nsọ, na-ehekwa na m bu Leban ahụ n'ezie bu onye nke m gbuworiji, ya mere o soro m.

27 Ma o gwara m okwu otutu mgbe gbasara ndi okenye ndi Juu ahụ, dika m na-apu igakwuru umunne m, ndi no n'ezimgbidi ahụ.

28 Ma o wee ruo mgbe Leman huru m, nnukwu egwu turu ya, otu a kwa ka o di Lemuel na Sam. Ha wee si n'ebe m no gbalaga; n'ihina ha chere na o bu Leban, na o gbuwo m wee na-achokwa iwepu ndu ha.

29 Ma o wee ruo na a kporo m ha oku, ha wee nu olu m; ya mere, ha kwusiri igbara m oso.

30 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe oru Leban huru umunne maru mara ya jijiji, o wee choo igbafu site n'ebe m no laghachi obodo ukwu nke Jerusalem.

31 Ma ugbua mu, Nifai, ebe m bu nwoke gbara dimkpa, buru kwa onye nwetara nnukwu ume n'aka Onye-nwe, ya mere e jidesiri m oru Leban ike, ka o ghara igba oso.

32 Ma o wee ruo na m gwara ya okwu si na oburu na o ga-ege nti n'okwu m nile, ebe Onye-nwe na-adi ndu, na ebe m di kwa ndu, obuna otu ahụ oburu na o ga-ege nti n'okwu anyi nile, anyi ga-ahapuru ya ndu ya.

33 Ma agwakwara m ya okwu, nuoro ya iyi, na okwesighi itu egwu; na o ga-abu kwa nwoke nwere onwe ya dika anyi ma oburu na o ga-esoro anyi gbada n'ozara.

And he supposed me to be his master, Laban, for he beheld the garments and also the sword girded about my loins.

And he spake unto me concerning the elders of the Jews, he knowing that his master, Laban, had been out by night among them.

And I spake unto him as if it had been Laban.

And I also spake unto him that I should carry the engravings, which were upon the plates of brass, to my elder brethren, who were without the walls.

And I also bade him that he should follow me.

And he, supposing that I spake of the brethren of the church, and that I was truly that Laban whom I had slain, wherefore he did follow me.

And he spake unto me many times concerning the elders of the Jews, as I went forth unto my brethren, who were without the walls.

And it came to pass that when Laman saw me he was exceedingly frightened, and also Lemuel and Sam. And they fled from before my presence; for they supposed it was Laban, and that he had slain me and had sought to take away their lives also.

And it came to pass that I called after them, and they did hear me; wherefore they did cease to flee from my presence.

And it came to pass that when the servant of Laban beheld my brethren he began to tremble, and was about to flee from before me and return to the city of Jerusalem.

And now I, Nephi, being a man large in stature, and also having received much strength of the Lord, therefore I did seize upon the servant of Laban, and held him, that he should not flee.

And it came to pass that I spake with him, that if he would hearken unto my words, as the Lord liveth, and as I live, even so that if he would hearken unto our words, we would spare his life.

And I spake unto him, even with an oath, that he need not fear; that he should be a free man like unto us if he would go down in the wilderness with us.

34 Ma m wee gwakwa ya okwu, si: N'ezie Onye-nwe nyere anyi iwu-nsọ ka anyi mee ihe a; ọ bu na okwesighi ka anyi di uchu n'idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Onye-nwe? Ya mere, ọburu na ọ ga-ekwe gi igbada n'ime ozara ebe nna m no, i ga-enwekwa onodu n'etiti anyi.

35 Ma o wee ruo na egwu puru Zorom n'anya n'okwu ndi ahụ m kwuru. Ugbua Zorom bu aha oru ahụ; o wee kwe nkwa na ya ga-agakwu nna m n'ozara ahụ. E, o wee nuokwara anyi iyi na ya ga-anonyere anyi site n'oge ahụ gaa n'iru.

36 Ugbua anyi chosiri ike ka ọ nonyere anyi n'ih ihe a, ka ndi Juu wee ghara ima ihe gbasara mgbapu anyi n'ime ozara, ka ha ghara ichu anyi oso ma gbuo kwa anyi.

37 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Zorom nuwooro anyi iyi, egwu kwusiri itu anyi gbasara ya.

38 Ma o wee ruo na anyi ewerewo epekele bras ahụ kporokwa oru Leban, wee hapu baa n'ime ozara ahụ, wee garuo n'ulo ikwuu nna anyi.

And I also spake unto him, saying: Surely the Lord hath commanded us to do this thing; and shall we not be diligent in keeping the commandments of the Lord? Therefore, if thou wilt go down into the wilderness to my father thou shalt have place with us.

And it came to pass that Zoram did take courage at the words which I spake. Now Zoram was the name of the servant; and he promised that he would go down into the wilderness unto our father. Yea, and he also made an oath unto us that he would tarry with us from that time forth.

Now we were desirous that he should tarry with us for this cause, that the Jews might not know concerning our flight into the wilderness, lest they should pursue us and destroy us.

And it came to pass that when Zoram had made an oath unto us, our fears did cease concerning him.

And it came to pass that we took the plates of brass and the servant of Laban, and departed into the wilderness, and journeyed unto the tent of our father.

I Niphai 5

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe anyị bjaruworo ọzara ahụ bjakwuru nna anyị, lee, ọñụ juputara ya obi, otu a ọñụ juputakwara nne m, Saraia obi karịa, n'ihina n'ezio kwu, o ruwo uju n'ihina anyị.
- 2 N'ihina na o cheworiji na anyị anwụwo n'ime ọzara ahụ; n'ihina na o mewokwa mkpesa megide nna m, n'asị ya na ọ bụ onye na-ahụ ọhụ; sị: Lee, i siwo n'ala nke nketa anyị duputa anyị, ma umu m ndi nwoke anoghikwa, anyị wee na-ala n'iyi n'ime ọzara.
- 3 Ma-ọbụ ụdị okwu di otu a ka nne m jiri na-ekpesa mkpesa megide nna m.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na nna m gwara ya okwu, sị: A ma m na m bụ onye na-ahụ ọhụ; n'ihina na ọburu na m ahughị ihe nke Chineke n'ọhụ, agaraghị m ama idị mma nke Chineke, kama m gaara anogide na Jerusalem, ma sorokwa umunne m ndi nwoke laa n'iyi.
- 5 Ma lee, enwetawo m ala e kwere na nkwa, n'ime ihe ndi nke m na-añuri ọñụ; e, ma amakwa m na Onye-nwe ga-anaputa umu m ndikom site n'aka Leban, ma kpoghachikwara anyị ha n'ime ọzara a.
- 6 O bụ ụdị okwu di otu a, ka nna m, Lihai, jiri na-akasi nne m, Saraia obi gbasara anyị, mgbe anyị gwara njem n'ime ọzara ahụ gbagọ n'obodo Jerusalem, iga weta akuko-ndekota nke ndi Juu.
- 7 Ma mgbe anyị laghachiri n'ulo ikwuu nna m, lee, ọñụ ha zuru oke, akasikwara nne m obi.
- 8 Ma o wee kwuo okwu na-asị: Ugbua amaara m n'ezio-kwu na Onye-nwe enyewo di m iwu ka ọ gbaba n'ime ọzara; e, ma amakwa m n'ezio-kwu na Onye-nwe echekwaworiji umu m, ma naputakwa ha n'aka Leban, ma nye kwa ha ike nke ha ga-eji mezuo ihe nke Onye-nwe nyeworo ha n'iwu. N'ụdị asusu di otu a ka o kwuru.
- 9 Ma o wee ruo na ha ñuriri ọñụ nke ukwuu, ma chuo kwa aja na onyinye nsuru oku nye Onye-nwe; Ha wee nye Chineke nke Israel ekele.

I Nephi 5

And it came to pass that after we had come down into the wilderness unto our father, behold, he was filled with joy, and also my mother, Sariah, was exceedingly glad, for she truly had mourned because of us.

For she had supposed that we had perished in the wilderness; and she also had complained against my father, telling him that he was a visionary man; saying: Behold thou hast led us forth from the land of our inheritance, and my sons are no more, and we perish in the wilderness.

And after this manner of language had my mother complained against my father.

And it had come to pass that my father spake unto her, saying: I know that I am a visionary man; for if I had not seen the things of God in a vision I should not have known the goodness of God, but had tarried at Jerusalem, and had perished with my brethren.

But behold, I have obtained a land of promise, in the which things I do rejoice; yea, and I know that the Lord will deliver my sons out of the hands of Laban, and bring them down again unto us in the wilderness.

And after this manner of language did my father, Lehi, comfort my mother, Sariah, concerning us, while we journeyed in the wilderness up to the land of Jerusalem, to obtain the record of the Jews.

And when we had returned to the tent of my father, behold their joy was full, and my mother was comforted.

And she spake, saying: Now I know of a surety that the Lord hath commanded my husband to flee into the wilderness; yea, and I also know of a surety that the Lord hath protected my sons, and delivered them out of the hands of Laban, and given them power whereby they could accomplish the thing which the Lord hath commanded them. And after this manner of language did she speak.

And it came to pass that they did rejoice exceedingly, and did offer sacrifice and burnt offerings unto the Lord; and they gave thanks unto the God of Israel.

10 Ma mgbe ha nyeworo Chineke nke Israel ekele, nna m, Lihaj, weere akụkọ-ndekọta nile bụ ndị a kanyere n'epekele bras nile ahụ wee guo ha site na mmalite.

11 Ma o wee hụ na ihe dị n'ime ha bụ akwụkwọ ise nke Moses dere, nke bụ nkọwasị banyere okike nke ụwa, na kwa Adam na Iv, ndị bụ nne na nna mbụ nke anyị;

12 Na kwa akụkọ-ndekọta banyere ndị Juu, site na mbido wee ruo na mmalite ọchịchị nke Zedekaja, bụ eze Juda;

13 Na kwa ibu-amụma nile nke ndị-amụma dị nsọ, site na mbido, wee ruo na mmalite ọchịchị nke Zedekaja; na kwa ọtụtụ ibu-amụma ndị nke ekwuworo site n'ọnụ Jeremaia.

14 Ma o wee ruo na nna m, Lihaj, chọputakwara n'elu epekele bras ahụ akụkọ-agburu nna ya ha; ya mere, ọ matara na ya si na agburu nke Josef: e, ọbuna Josef onye bụ nwa Jekob, nke erepuru n'ala Ijipt, na onye, aka nke Onye-nwe chekwara, ka o wee nwe ike ichekwa nna ya, Jekob, na ezi na ụlọ ya, site n'ila n'iyi nke unwu.

15 E duputakwara ha site na ndokpu n'agha na kwa site n'ala Ijipt, site n'aka otu Chineke ahụ chekwara ha.

16 Ma otu a ka nna m, Lihaj, si chọputa akụkọ-agburu na ezi na ụlọ ndị nna ya. Ma Leban bụ kwa agburu Josef, ya mere, ya na ndị nna ya debere akụkọ-ndekọta ahụ.

17 Ma ugbua mgbe nna m hụrụ ihe ndị a nile, o wee juputa na Mụọ, o wee malite ibu amụma gbasara mkpuru-afọ nke ya—

18 Na epekele bras ndị a kwesiri igazu mba nile, ebo nile, asusu nile, na ndi mmadu bu mkpuru-afọ nke ya.

19 Ya mere, ọ siri na epekele bras ndị a ekwesighi imebi emebi; ma ọbughị kwa n'oge ga-emechu ha ozo. Ma o bukwaro amuma otutu ihe gbasara mkpuru-afọ nke ya.

20 Ma o wee ruo na ruo ugbua mu na nna m debeworo iwu-nsọ nile nke Onye-nwe nyeworo anyi.

And after they had given thanks unto the God of Israel, my father, Lehi, took the records which were engraven upon the plates of brass, and he did search them from the beginning.

And he beheld that they did contain the five books of Moses, which gave an account of the creation of the world, and also of Adam and Eve, who were our first parents;

And also a record of the Jews from the beginning, even down to the commencement of the reign of Zedekiah, king of Judah;

And also the prophecies of the holy prophets, from the beginning, even down to the commencement of the reign of Zedekiah; and also many prophecies which have been spoken by the mouth of Jeremiah.

And it came to pass that my father, Lehi, also found upon the plates of brass a genealogy of his fathers; wherefore he knew that he was a descendant of Joseph; yea, even that Joseph who was the son of Jacob, who was sold into Egypt, and who was preserved by the hand of the Lord, that he might preserve his father, Jacob, and all his household from perishing with famine.

And they were also led out of captivity and out of the land of Egypt, by that same God who had preserved them.

And thus my father, Lehi, did discover the genealogy of his fathers. And Laban also was a descendant of Joseph, wherefore he and his fathers had kept the records.

And now when my father saw all these things, he was filled with the Spirit, and began to prophesy concerning his seed—

That these plates of brass should go forth unto all nations, kindreds, tongues, and people who were of his seed.

Wherefore, he said that these plates of brass should never perish; neither should they be dimmed any more by time. And he prophesied many things concerning his seed.

And it came to pass that thus far I and my father had kept the commandments wherewith the Lord had commanded us.

21 Ma anyị enwetawo akụkọ-ndekọta ahụ Onye-nwe nyere anyị n'iwu, wee guṅ kwa ha, chọpụta kwa na ha masịrị anyị; e, ọbuna nke dị oke-ọnụ-ahịa nye anyị, nke mere ka anyị nwe ike ichekwa iwu-nsọ nile nke Onye-nwe ka o rute ụmụ anyị.

22 Ya mere, o bụ amamihe n'ime Onye-nwe ka anyị buru ha, dika anyị na-aga njem n'ime ọzara, cheekwa iru n'ala e kwere na nkwa.

And we had obtained the records which the Lord had commanded us, and searched them and found that they were desirable; yea, even of great worth unto us, in-somuch that we could preserve the commandments of the Lord unto our children.

Wherefore, it was wisdom in the Lord that we should carry them with us, as we journeyed in the wilderness towards the land of promise.

I Niphai 6

- 1 Ma ugbua mụ, Nifai, anaghị ede ihe gbasara akụkọ-agburu nke nna m ha n'akụkọ-ndekota m nke a; o dighikwanu mgbe ozo m ga-edede ihe banyere ya n'elu epekele ndi a m na-edede; n'ihu na edewo ya n'akụkọ-ndekota nke di n'aka nna m; ya mere, anaghị m ede ya n'oru m nke a.
- 2 N'ihu na o zuworo m isi na anyi bu agburu nke Josef.
- 3 Ma o dighi m mkpa ikpachapu anya n'ide nkowasi nile nke nna m n'uju n'ihu na agaghị ede ha n'elu epekele ndi a, n'ihu na achoro m ohere nile a, ka m nwe ike ide ihe nke Chineke.
- 4 N'ihu na uju nke ebun-n'obi m, bu ka m nwe ike mee ka umu mmadu kwere, ma bjakwute kwa Chineke nke Abraham, na Chineke nke Aisak na Chineke nke Jekob, ka a zoputa ha.
- 5 Ya mere, anaghị m ede ihe ndi nke na-atọ uwa uto, kama ihe na-atọ Chineke na kwa ndi na-abughị nke uwa.
- 6 Ya mere, m ga-enye mkpuru-afọ m iwu-nso, ka ha gharakwa ide ihe n'epekele ndi a, bu ihe na-abughị ihe ga-abara umu nke mmadu uru.

I Nephi 6

And now I, Nephi, do not give the genealogy of my fathers in this part of my record; neither at any time shall I give it after upon these plates which I am writing; for it is given in the record which has been kept by my father; wherefore, I do not write it in this work.

For it sufficeth me to say that we are descendants of Joseph.

And it mattereth not to me that I am particular to give a full account of all the things of my father, for they cannot be written upon these plates, for I desire the room that I may write of the things of God.

For the fulness of mine intent is that I may persuade men to come unto the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, and be saved.

Wherefore, the things which are pleasing unto the world I do not write, but the things which are pleasing unto God and unto those who are not of the world.

Wherefore, I shall give commandment unto my seed, that they shall not occupy these plates with things which are not of worth unto the children of men.

I Niphai 7

- 1 Ma ugbua achoro m ka unu nile mata, na mgbe nna m, Lihai, buchaworo amuma gbasara mkpuru-afọ ya, o wee ruo na Onye-nwe gwakwara ya okwu ozo si na o kwesighi na ya, Lihai, na o ga-akporo ezi na ulo ya gaa n'ime ozara nani ha; kama umu ya ndi nwoke kwesiri ikporo ndinyom dika nwunye, ka ha nwe ike zulitere Onye-nwe mkpuru-afọ n'ala ahụ e kwere na nkwa.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe nyere Lihai iwu si ya na mu, Nifai, na umunne m, kwesiri ilaghachi n'ala Jerusalem, wee kpota Ishmel na ndi ezi na ulo ya n'ime ozara ahụ.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na mu, Nifai, kpokwara umunne m ozo laghachi n'ime ozara igbagọ ruo Jerusalem.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na anyi gbagoro ruo ulo Ishmel, o wee buru na anyi natara iru oma n'anya Ishmel, nke mere na anyi gwara ya okwu nile nke Onye-nwe.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe mere ka obi Ishmel na kwa nke ezi na ulo ya di nro, nke mere ka anyi na ha bilie njem gbada n'ime ozara ahụ ruo n'ulo-ikwu nna anyi.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo ka anyi na-aga njem n'ime ozara, lee, Leman na Lemuel, na umuada Ishmel abuo, na kwa umu nwoke Ishmel abuo na ezi na ulo ha, wee nupu isi imegide anyi; e, imegide mu, Nifai, na Sam, na nna ha, Ishmel, na nwunye ya, na umuada ya ato ndi ozo.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo n'ime nke nnupu isi, ha chosiri ike ilaghachi n'ala Jerusalem.
- 8 Ma ugbua, mu, Nifai, ebe owutere m n'ihhi imesi-ike nke obi ha, ya mere agwara m ha okwu si, e, obuna gwa Leman na kwa Lemuel: lee unu bu umunne m ndi okenye, ma olee otu obi unu jiri sie ike otu a, wee kpuo kwa isi n'ime obi unu, na unu ga-achọ na mu, bu nwanne unu nke ntakiri, ga-agwa unu okwu, e, ma buuru unu ihe ima-atu?
- 9 O lee otu unu siri ghara ina-nti n'okwu nke Onye-nwe?

I Nephi 7

And now I would that ye might know, that after my father, Lehi, had made an end of prophesying concerning his seed, it came to pass that the Lord spake unto him again, saying that it was not meet for him, Lehi, that he should take his family into the wilderness alone; but that his sons should take daughters to wife, that they might raise up seed unto the Lord in the land of promise.

And it came to pass that the Lord commanded him that I, Nephi, and my brethren, should again return unto the land of Jerusalem, and bring down Ishmael and his family into the wilderness.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, did again, with my brethren, go forth into the wilderness to go up to Jerusalem.

And it came to pass that we went up unto the house of Ishmael, and we did gain favor in the sight of Ishmael, insomuch that we did speak unto him the words of the Lord.

And it came to pass that the Lord did soften the heart of Ishmael, and also his household, insomuch that they took their journey with us down into the wilderness to the tent of our father.

And it came to pass that as we journeyed in the wilderness, behold Laman and Lemuel, and two of the daughters of Ishmael, and the two sons of Ishmael and their families, did rebel against us; yea, against me, Nephi, and Sam, and their father, Ishmael, and his wife, and his three other daughters.

And it came to pass in the which rebellion, they were desirous to return unto the land of Jerusalem.

And now I, Nephi, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, therefore I spake unto them, saying, yea, even unto Laman and unto Lemuel: Behold ye are mine elder brethren, and how is it that ye are so hard in your hearts, and so blind in your minds, that ye have need that I, your younger brother, should speak unto you, yea, and set an example for you?

How is it that ye have not hearkened unto the word of the Lord?

- 10 O lee otu unu siri chefuo na unu ahụwo mụọ-ozì nke Onye-nwe?
- 11 E, ma olee otu unu siri chefuo oke ihe ndị nke Onye-nwe meworo anyị, site n'ịnapụta anyị n'aka Leban, na kwa na anyị ga-enweta akụkọ-ndekọta ahụ?
- 12 E, olee otu unu siri chefuo na Onye-nwe nwere ike ime ihe nile dịka ọchịchọ ya siri dị, maka ụmụ nke mmadụ, ma ọburụ na ha nwere okwukwe na ya? Ya mere, ka anyị nwe okwukwe n'ebe ọ nọ.
- 13 Ma ọburụ na anyị nwere okwukwe n'ebe ọ nọ, anyị ga-enweta ala ahụ e kwere na nkwa; ma unu ga-amata n'ọdịnirụ na okwu Onye-nwe ga-emezu gbasara mbibi nke Jerusalem; n'ihi na ihe nile Onye-nwe kwuworo gbasara mbibi nke Jerusalem ga-emezuri.
- 14 Ma lee, Mụọ nke Onye-nwe ga-akwụsi ịnonyere ha n'oge na-adighi anya; n'ihi na lee, ha ajụwo ndị-amụma, ma Jeremaja ka ha tūbaworo n'ụlọ mkpọrọ. Ma ha achọwo kwa iwepụ ndụ nke nna m, nke mere na ha achụpụwo ya n'ala ahụ.
- 15 Ugbua lee, asị m unu na ọburụ na unu ga-alaghachi Jerusalem, unu ga-esokwa ha laa n'iyi. Ma ugbua, ebe unu nwere nhoro, gbagonụ n'ala ahụ, ma chetanụ okwu nke m na-agwa unu, na ọburụ na unu agaa, unu ga-alakwa n'iyi; n'ihi na otu a ka Mụọ nke Onye-nwe kwalitere m ka m kwuo.
- 16 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe mụ, Nifaj gwaworo ụmụnne m okwu ndị a, ha wesoro m iwe. Ma o wee ruo na ha jidere m, ma lee, oke iwe were ha, ha wee kee m agbụ, n'ihi na ha choro iwepụ ndụ m, ka ha wee hapụ m n'ime ozara ahụ ka anụ ọhia rie anụ m.
- 17 Ma na o wee ruo na e kpere m ekpere nye Onye-nwe, na-asị: O Onye-nwe, dịka okwukwe nke m nwere n'ebe ị nọ, biko napụta m n'aka ụmụnne m; e, ọbuna inye m ume ka m wee dọbisija agbụ ndị a e jiri kee m.
- 18 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe m kwuworo okwu ndị a, lee, agbụ ndị a e kere m n'aka na ụkwụ, topusiri ma m wee guzoro n'iru ụmụnne m, ma gwakwa ha okwu ozo.

How is it that ye have forgotten that ye have seen an angel of the Lord?

Yea, and how is it that ye have forgotten what great things the Lord hath done for us, in delivering us out of the hands of Laban, and also that we should obtain the record?

Yea, and how is it that ye have forgotten that the Lord is able to do all things according to his will, for the children of men, if it so be that they exercise faith in him? Wherefore, let us be faithful to him.

And if it so be that we are faithful to him, we shall obtain the land of promise; and ye shall know at some future period that the word of the Lord shall be fulfilled concerning the destruction of Jerusalem; for all things which the Lord hath spoken concerning the destruction of Jerusalem must be fulfilled.

For behold, the Spirit of the Lord ceaseth soon to strive with them; for behold, they have rejected the prophets, and Jeremiah have they cast into prison. And they have sought to take away the life of my father, inasmuch that they have driven him out of the land.

Now behold, I say unto you that if ye will return unto Jerusalem ye shall also perish with them. And now, if ye have choice, go up to the land, and remember the words which I speak unto you, that if ye go ye will also perish; for thus the Spirit of the Lord constraineth me that I should speak.

And it came to pass that when I, Nephi, had spoken these words unto my brethren, they were angry with me. And it came to pass that they did lay their hands upon me, for behold, they were exceedingly wroth, and they did bind me with cords, for they sought to take away my life, that they might leave me in the wilderness to be devoured by wild beasts.

But it came to pass that I prayed unto the Lord, saying: O Lord, according to my faith which is in thee, wilt thou deliver me from the hands of my brethren; yea, even give me strength that I may burst these bands with which I am bound.

And it came to pass that when I had said these words, behold, the bands were loosed from off my hands and feet, and I stood before my brethren, and I spake unto them again.

19 Ma o wee ruo na ha wekwaara m iwe ọzọ, ha wee chọọ kwa ijide m; ma lee, otu n'ime ụmụada Ishmel, e, na kwa nne ya, na otu nwa nwoke Ishmel, rịọrọ ụmụnne m, nke mere ka obi ha dị nro; ha wee kwụsịkwa mbọ ha na-agba iwepụ ndụ m.

20 Ma o wee ruo na o wutere ha, n'ihị ajọọ-omume ha, nke mere na ha kpọrọ isi ala nye m, ma rịọ kwa m ka m gbaghara ha ihe ha meworo megide m.

21 Ma o wee ruo na n'ezị-okwu, ejiri m obi m nile gbaghara ha ihe nile ha meworo, ma m wee gbaa ha ume ka ha kpee ekpere rịọ Onye-nwe bụ Chineke ha mgbaghara. Ma o wee ruo na ha mere otu ahụ. Ma mgbe ha kpesiworọ ekpere rịọ Onye-nwe, anyị wee malitekwa njem anyị ọzọ chee iru ebe ụlọ-ikwu nna anyị dị.

22 Ma o wee ruo na anyị bjaruru ụlọ-ikwu nna anyị. Ma mgbe mụ na ụmụnne m na ezi na ụlọ Ishmel bjaruworọ n'ụlọ-ikwu nke nna m, ha wee nye Onye-nwe bụ Chineke ha ekele; wee chọọ aja na onyinye nsure ọkụ nye ya.

And it came to pass that they were angry with me again, and sought to lay hands upon me; but behold, one of the daughters of Ishmael, yea, and also her mother, and one of the sons of Ishmael, did plead with my brethren, insomuch that they did soften their hearts; and they did cease striving to take away my life.

And it came to pass that they were sorrowful, because of their wickedness, insomuch that they did bow down before me, and did plead with me that I would forgive them of the thing that they had done against me.

And it came to pass that I did frankly forgive them all that they had done, and I did exhort them that they would pray unto the Lord their God for forgiveness. And it came to pass that they did so. And after they had done praying unto the Lord we did again travel on our journey towards the tent of our father.

And it came to pass that we did come down unto the tent of our father. And after I and my brethren and all the house of Ishmael had come down unto the tent of my father, they did give thanks unto the Lord their God; and they did offer sacrifice and burnt offerings unto him.

I Niphai 8

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na anyị kpokọtara ụdị mkpụrụ-osisi dị iche iche n'ụdị ọbụla, na mkpụrụ-akụkụ ubi n'ụdị ọbụla, ma kwa mkpụrụ-akụkụ nile nke mkpụrụ-osisi ndị ọzọ n'ụdị ọbụla.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo n'oge a nna m nọ n'ime ọzara, ọ gwara anyị okwu na-asị: Lee, arọwo m nrọ; ma-ọbụ asugharịa ya, ahụwo m ọhụ.
- 3 Ma lee, n'ihị ihe nke m hụrụ, ekwesiri m inuri onu n'ime Onye-nwe n'ihị Nifai na kwa Sam; N'ihị na o kwesiri ka m buru n'obi na ha, na kwa otutu mkpuru-afọ ha, ka a ga-azoputa.
- 4 Ma lee, Leman na Lemuel, egwu na-atusi m ike maka unu; n'ihị na lee, ọ di m ka m huru na nrọ m, ochichiri na ozara di egwu.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na ahuru m otu nwoke, ma o yi uwe nwuda ocha; o wee bia guzoro n'iru m.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na ọ gwara m okwu, wee si m soro ya.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe m na-eso ya, m wee hu onwe m ka m nọ n'ochichiri n'ala togboro n'efu ma di kwa egwu.
- 8 Ma mgbe m jeghariworo otutu oge n'ime ochichiri ahụ, m wee malite ikpere Onye-nwe ka o meere m ebere, dika iba uba nke ebere Ya nile siri di.
- 9 Ma o wee ruo mgbe m kpesiworo ekpere nye Onye-nwe, m wee hu nnukwu obosara ala.
- 10 Ma o wee ruo na m huru osisi, nke mkpuru ya di mmasi ime mmadu obi utu.
- 11 Ma o wee ruo na m garuru rachaa mkpuru si na ya; m wee hu na ọ di utu nke ukwu, karịa ndi nile m rachatuworo mbu. E, m wee hu na mkpuru osisi ahụ di ocha, karịa ocha nile m hutuworo.
- 12 Ma mgbe m na-aracha mkpuru-osisi a, o mejuputara muo m n'oke onu kari akari; ya mere, a malitere m ichosike na ezi na ulo m ga-eso kwa rachaa ya, n'ihị na a matara m na ọ di mmasi karịa mkpuru-osisi ndi ozo.

I Nephi 8

And it came to pass that we had gathered together all manner of seeds of every kind, both of grain of every kind, and also of the seeds of fruit of every kind.

And it came to pass that while my father tarried in the wilderness he spake unto us, saying: Behold, I have dreamed a dream; or, in other words, I have seen a vision.

And behold, because of the thing which I have seen, I have reason to rejoice in the Lord because of Nephi and also of Sam; for I have reason to suppose that they, and also many of their seed, will be saved.

But behold, Laman and Lemuel, I fear exceedingly because of you; for behold, methought I saw in my dream, a dark and dreary wilderness.

And it came to pass that I saw a man, and he was dressed in a white robe; and he came and stood before me.

And it came to pass that he spake unto me, and bade me follow him.

And it came to pass that as I followed him I beheld myself that I was in a dark and dreary waste.

And after I had traveled for the space of many hours in darkness, I began to pray unto the Lord that he would have mercy on me, according to the multitude of his tender mercies.

And it came to pass after I had prayed unto the Lord I beheld a large and spacious field.

And it came to pass that I beheld a tree, whose fruit was desirable to make one happy.

And it came to pass that I did go forth and partake of the fruit thereof; and I beheld that it was most sweet, above all that I ever before tasted. Yea, and I beheld that the fruit thereof was white, to exceed all the whiteness that I had ever seen.

And as I partook of the fruit thereof it filled my soul with exceedingly great joy; wherefore, I began to be desirous that my family should partake of it also; for I knew that it was desirable above all other fruit.

13 Ma mgbe m lere anya gburu-gburu, na eleghị-anya, m nwere ike chọta ezi na ụlọ m kwa, m wee hụ osimiri nke mmiri; ma ọ na-ekwo ekwo, ma ọ dị kwa nso n'osisi nke a m nọ na-aracha mkpụrụ ya.

14 M wee lee ka m hụ ebe o si n'ekwoputa, m wee hụ isi ya, agamitụ ntakiri; ma n'isi ya ebe ahụ ahụrụ m nne gi, Saraia, na Sam, na Nifaj; ma ha guzokwara dika ha amaghị ebe ha ga-eje.

15 Ma o wee ruo na m feere ha aka; ma etikwara m mkpu si ha biakwute m, bja ma rachaa mkpụrụ osisi ahụ, nke di mmasi karja mkpụrụ osisi ndi ozo.

16 Ma o wee ruo na ha biakwutere m wee rachaa mkpụrụ osisi ahụ.

17 Ma o wee ruo na achosiri m ike na Leman na Lemuel ga-abia soro rachaa kwa mkpụrụ osisi ahụ; ya mere, elepuru m anya n'ebe isi osimiri ahụ di, na eleghị anya enwere m ike ihu ha.

18 Ma o wee ruo na m huru ha, ma ha ekweghi ibiakwute m iracha mkpuru-osisi ahụ.

19 Ma ahuru m okporo igwe, ma o gbatiri n'akuku osimiri ahụ, wee ruo n'osisi ahụ m guzoro n'akuku ya.

20 Ma ahukwara m uzọ di wara-wara ma di kwa mkpafa nke soro okporo igwe ahụ bja, wee ruo n'osisi ahụ m guzoro n'akuku ya; ma o wee gabiga kwa isi mmiri ahụ, wee chee iru na nnukwu obosara ala, nke di kwa ka a ga-asị na o bu uwa.

21 Ma ahuru m igwe mmadu anapughi iguta onu, nke otutu n'ime ha na-enufe na-aga n'iru, ka ha wee nweta uzọ mkpafa ahụ gara n'ebe osisi ahụ m guzoro n'akuku ya di.

22 Ma o wee ruo na ha gakwara n'iru, wee malite iga n'ime uzọ mkpafa nke gara n'osisi ahụ.

23 Ma o wee ruo na igirigi ochichiri gbachiri; e, obuna nnukwu igirigi ochichiri, nke mere na ndi ahụ malitere gawa n'uzọ mkpafa ahụ furu uzọ, na ha site kwara ebe ozo wee kpafuo ma gafuo.

And as I cast my eyes round about, that perhaps I might discover my family also, I beheld a river of water; and it ran along, and it was near the tree of which I was partaking the fruit.

And I looked to behold from whence it came; and I saw the head thereof a little way off; and at the head thereof I beheld your mother Sariah, and Sam, and Nephi; and they stood as if they knew not whither they should go.

And it came to pass that I beckoned unto them; and I also did say unto them with a loud voice that they should come unto me, and partake of the fruit, which was desirable above all other fruit.

And it came to pass that they did come unto me and partake of the fruit also.

And it came to pass that I was desirous that Laman and Lemuel should come and partake of the fruit also; wherefore, I cast mine eyes towards the head of the river, that perhaps I might see them.

And it came to pass that I saw them, but they would not come unto me and partake of the fruit.

And I beheld a rod of iron, and it extended along the bank of the river, and led to the tree by which I stood.

And I also beheld a strait and narrow path, which came along by the rod of iron, even to the tree by which I stood; and it also led by the head of the fountain, unto a large and spacious field, as if it had been a world.

And I saw numberless concourses of people, many of whom were pressing forward, that they might obtain the path which led unto the tree by which I stood.

And it came to pass that they did come forth, and commence in the path which led to the tree.

And it came to pass that there arose a mist of darkness; yea, even an exceedingly great mist of darkness, in-somuch that they who had commenced in the path did lose their way, that they wandered off and were lost.

24 Ma o wee ruo na a hụrụ m ndị ọzọ ka ha na-enufe na-aga n'iru, ma ha bjaruru wee jide isi okporo igwe ahụ, ma ha na-enukwa na-aga n'iru site n'igirigi ọchịchiri ahụ, jidesiekwara okporo igwe ahụ ike, ọbuna wee ruo mgbe ha pụtara wee rachaa mkpuru osisi ahụ.

25 Ma mgbe ha rachaworo mkpuru osisi ahụ ha wee legharị anya dika aga-asị na ihere mere ha.

26 Ma m wee legharị kwa anya wee hụ, n'ofe osimiri nke mmiri ahụ, nnukwu na obosara ụlọ; ma o guzokwara dika o di n'ikuku, n'ebe di elu kari ala.

27 Ma o juputakwara na mmadu, ma ndi okenye ma umu-ntakiri, ma ndi nwoke ma ndi nwanyi; ma uwe ha mara mma nke ukwuu; ma ha no kwa n'udi ikwa emu ma na-atu kwa ndi bjaruworo osisi ahụ ma na-aracha mkpuru ya aka.

28 Ma mgbe ha rachaworo mkpuru osisi ahụ ihere mere ha, n'ihini ndi ahụ na-akpari na-akwa kwa ha emu; ha wee daba n'uzo mkpafa nke asi esola, wee fuo.

29 Ma ugbua mu, Nifai, anaghi ekwuputa okwu nile nke nna m kwuru.

30 Mana, n'igbu ihe odide m na mkpirisi, lee, o huru igwe mmadu ozo na-enufe na-aga n'iru; ma ha bjaru wee jisie isi okporo igwe ahụ ike; ma ha nukwara ka ha na-aga n'iru, ma oge nile ha na-ajidesiekwara okporo igwe ahụ ike, wee ruo mgbe ha bjaruru wee daa n'ala ma rachaa mkpuru osisi ahụ.

31 Ma o wee hukwa igwe mmadu ndi ozo na-achoghari kwa uzo igaru nnukwu na obosara ulo ahụ.

32 Ma o wee ruo na otutu mmadu rugburu n'ime isi miri ahụ di omimi; ma otutu fukwara site n'anya ya, na-akpagharị n'uzo ha na-amaghi.

33 Ma otutu ka igwe mmadu ahụ di bu ndi bara n'ime ulo ahụ ha na-amaghi. Ma mgbe ha bara n'ime ulo ahụ ha turu m aka nonodu ikwa emu, na kwa ndi ahụ na-aracha mkpuru osisi ahụ; ma anyi agha ha nti.

34 Ndi a bu okwu nke nna m: N'ihini na ka ha ra bu ndi nara ha nti, ha nile adapuworiji.

35 Ma Leman na Lemuel arachaghi mkpuru osisi ahụ, otu a ka nna m kwuru.

And it came to pass that I beheld others pressing forward, and they came forth and caught hold of the end of the rod of iron; and they did press forward through the mist of darkness, clinging to the rod of iron, even until they did come forth and partake of the fruit of the tree.

And after they had partaken of the fruit of the tree they did cast their eyes about as if they were ashamed.

And I also cast my eyes round about, and beheld, on the other side of the river of water, a great and spacious building; and it stood as it were in the air, high above the earth.

And it was filled with people, both old and young, both male and female; and their manner of dress was exceedingly fine; and they were in the attitude of mocking and pointing their fingers towards those who had come at and were partaking of the fruit.

And after they had tasted of the fruit they were ashamed, because of those that were scoffing at them; and they fell away into forbidden paths and were lost.

And now I, Nephi, do not speak all the words of my father.

But, to be short in writing, behold, he saw other multitudes pressing forward; and they came and caught hold of the end of the rod of iron; and they did press their way forward, continually holding fast to the rod of iron, until they came forth and fell down and partook of the fruit of the tree.

And he also saw other multitudes feeling their way towards that great and spacious building.

And it came to pass that many were drowned in the depths of the fountain; and many were lost from his view, wandering in strange roads.

And great was the multitude that did enter into that strange building. And after they did enter into that building they did point the finger of scorn at me and those that were partaking of the fruit also; but we heeded them not.

These are the words of my father: For as many as heeded them, had fallen away.

And Laman and Lemuel partook not of the fruit, said my father.

36 Ma o wee ruo mgbe nna m kwuoro okwu nile nke nrọ ma-ọbụ ọhụ ya, nke dị ọtụtụ, o wee sị anyị, n'ih ihe ndị a ọ hụrụ n'ọhụ, egwụ na-atụ ya nke ukwu maka Leman na Lemuel; e, egwụ tụtụ ya na aga achụpụ ha site n'ebe Onye-nwe nọ.

37 Ma ọ gwasịkwara ha ike dika nna nwere ihun'anya, ka ha gee ntị n'okwu ya, na eleghi anya, Onye-nwe gamere ha ebere, ghara ichụpụ ha; e, nna m kwusaara ha ozi-oma.

38 Ma mgbe ọ gwachara ha ozi-oma, ma bukwara ha amuma gbasara ọtụtụ ihe, o wee gwa ha ka ha nadebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Onye-nwe; ma ọ kwusiri igwa ha okwu.

And it came to pass after my father had spoken all the words of his dream or vision, which were many, he said unto us, because of these things which he saw in a vision, he exceedingly feared for Laman and Lemuel; yea, he feared lest they should be cast off from the presence of the Lord.

And he did exhort them then with all the feeling of a tender parent, that they would hearken to his words, that perhaps the Lord would be merciful to them, and not cast them off; yea, my father did preach unto them.

And after he had preached unto them, and also prophesied unto them of many things, he bade them to keep the commandments of the Lord; and he did cease speaking unto them.

I Niphai 9

- 1 Ma ihe nile ndi a ka nna m huru, ma nukwa, ma kwuo kwa, oge obi n'ime ulo-ikwuu di na ndagwurugwu nke Lemuel, na kwa otutu nnukwu ihe ndi ozo, ndi ana-enweghi ike ideputa n'elu epekele ndi a.
- 2 Ma ugbua, dika m kwuworo gbasara epekele ndi a, lee ha abughi epekele ahụ nke m deputara nkowasi ndi m n'uju ya; n'ih i na epekele ndi nke m deworo nkowasi ndi m n'uju ka m nyere aha nke Nifai; ya mere, a na-akpo ya epekele nke Nifai, bu aha mu onwe m; ma epekele ndi a kwa ka ana-akpo epekele nke Nifai.
- 3 Otu o sila di, enwetawo m iwu-nsọ nke Onye-nwe na m kwesiri ime epekele ndi a, n'ih i mkpa di iche o di na e kwesiri ikanye nkowasi gbasara ije-oz i ma ndi m.
- 4 N'elu epekele ndi nke ozo bu ndi nke nnukwu ka a ga akanye nkowasi nke ochichi ndi eze, na kwa agha nile, na ndoro-ndoro nile di n'etiti ndi m; ya mere ihe e dere n'epekele ndi a kara buru ihe gbasara ije-oz i ahụ; ma epekele ndi ozo kara buru ihe gbasara ochichi ndi eze na agha nile a luru na esem-okwu di n'etiti ndi m.
- 5 Ya mere, Onye-nwe enyewo m iwu ka m dee epekele ndi a maka ihe nke ya onwe-ya ma, nke mu onwe m na-amaghi.
- 6 Ma Onye-nwe maara ihe nile site na mmalite; ya mere, o na-edozi uzọ o ga-esi mezuo olu ya nile n'etiti umu nke mmadu; ma lee, o nwere ike nile imezu okwu ya. Ma otu a ka o di. Amen.

I Nephi 9

And all these things did my father see, and hear, and speak, as he dwelt in a tent, in the valley of Lemuel, and also a great many more things, which cannot be written upon these plates.

And now, as I have spoken concerning these plates, behold they are not the plates upon which I make a full account of the history of my people; for the plates upon which I make a full account of my people I have given the name of Nephi; wherefore, they are called the plates of Nephi, after mine own name; and these plates also are called the plates of Nephi.

Nevertheless, I have received a commandment of the Lord that I should make these plates, for the special purpose that there should be an account engraven of the ministry of my people.

Upon the other plates should be engraven an account of the reign of the kings, and the wars and contentions of my people; wherefore these plates are for the more part of the ministry; and the other plates are for the more part of the reign of the kings and the wars and contentions of my people.

Wherefore, the Lord hath commanded me to make these plates for a wise purpose in him, which purpose I know not.

But the Lord knoweth all things from the beginning; wherefore, he prepareth a way to accomplish all his works among the children of men; for behold, he hath all power unto the fulfilling of all his words. And thus it is. Amen.

I Niphai 10

- 1 Ma ugbua mụ, Nifai, na-aga n'iru inye nkọwasị ihe m meworo n'elu epekele ndị a, na ọchịchị na ije-ozu m; ya mere, n'iga n'iru na nkọwasị m, m ga-ekwubiri ntakiri okwu gbasara ihe nile nke nna m, na kwa nke ụmụnne m.
- 2 Ma lee, o wee ruo ka nna m kwusiri okwu gbasara nrọ ya, na kwa igba ha ume ka ha lụsie ọlụ ike, ọ gwara ha okwu gbasara ndi Juu—
- 3 Ma mgbe ebibisiworo ha, ọbuna obodo-ukwu ahụ bu Jerusalem, ma dokpuru kwa otutu ha n'agha wee gaa Babilon, dika oge Onye-nwe siri di, ha ga alaghachi kwa ozo, e, ọbuna ikpoghachi ha azu site na ndokpu n'agha; ma mgbe a ga-akpoghachi ha azu site ndokpu n'agha, ha ga-enwetakwa ala nke nketa ha.
- 4 E, ọbuna nari afọ isii site na mgbe nna m hapuru Jerusalem, onye-amuma ka Onye-nwe Chineke ga-ewelite n'etiti ndi Juu—ọbuna Mesaja, ma-ọbu, n'ikwu ya n'uzo ozo, Onye-nzoputa nke uwa.
- 5 Ma o kwukwara okwu gbasara ndi-amuma, lee ka otutu mmadu gbaworo ama maka ihe ndi a, gbasara Mesaja bu onye nke o kwuworo maka ya, ma-ọbu Onye-mgbaputa nke uwa.
- 6 Ya mere, mmadu nile furu efu ma noro n'onodu ndi dara ada, ma ga-anogide n'onodu a ma ọbughị ma ha dabere n'Onye-mgbaputa a.
- 7 Ma o kwukwara okwu gbasara onye-amuma ga-ebu Mesaja uzo bia, idozi uzo nke Onye-nwe—
- 8 E, ọbuna ọ ga-agakwa tie mkpu n'ozara: Dozienu uzo nke Onye-nwe, meekwanu ka uzo ya guzozie; n'ih na o nwere onye guzoro n'etiti unu onye unu na-amataghi; ma ọ dikwa ukwuu kariya m, onye nke m na-etorughị itopu eriri akpukpo-ukwu ya. Ma otutu okwu ka nna m kwuru gbasara ihe nke a.
- 9 Ma nna m siri na ọ ga-eme baptism na Bethabara, n'ofe Jordan; ma o kwukwara na ọ ga-eji mmiri mee baptism, ọbuna na ọ ga-eji mmiri mee Mesaja ahụ baptism.

I Nephi 10

And now I, Nephi, proceed to give an account upon these plates of my proceedings, and my reign and ministry; wherefore, to proceed with mine account, I must speak somewhat of the things of my father, and also of my brethren.

For behold, it came to pass after my father had made an end of speaking the words of his dream, and also of exhorting them to all diligence, he spake unto them concerning the Jews—

That after they should be destroyed, even that great city Jerusalem, and many be carried away captive into Babylon, according to the own due time of the Lord, they should return again, yea, even be brought back out of captivity; and after they should be brought back out of captivity they should possess again the land of their inheritance.

Yea, even six hundred years from the time that my father left Jerusalem, a prophet would the Lord God raise up among the Jews—even a Messiah, or, in other words, a Savior of the world.

And he also spake concerning the prophets, how great a number had testified of these things, concerning this Messiah, of whom he had spoken, or this Redeemer of the world.

Wherefore, all mankind were in a lost and in a fallen state, and ever would be save they should rely on this Redeemer.

And he spake also concerning a prophet who should come before the Messiah, to prepare the way of the Lord—

Yea, even he should go forth and cry in the wilderness: Prepare ye the way of the Lord, and make his paths straight; for there standeth one among you whom ye know not; and he is mightier than I, whose shoe's latchet I am not worthy to unloose. And much spake my father concerning this thing.

And my father said he should baptize in Bethabara, beyond Jordan; and he also said he should baptize with water; even that he should baptize the Messiah with water.

- 10 Ma mgbe o jiworo mmiri mee Mesaja ahụ baptism, o ga-ahụ na gbaa-ama na ya emewo Nwa-atụrụ nke Chineke baptism, bụ onye ga-ebupụ mmehie nile nke ụwa.
- 11 Ma o wee ruo mgbe nna m kwusiworo okwu ndị a o wee gwa ụmụnne m okwu gbasara ozi-oma nke aga-agbasa n'etiti ndị Juu, na kwa gbasara ịla-azụ n'ekweghị ekwe nke ndị Juu. Ma mgbe ha gbuworo Mesaja ahụ, nke ga-abịa, na mgbe egbuworo ya, o ga-esi kwa na ndị nwurụ anwụ bilie, ma gosị kwa onwe ya, site na Mụọ Nso, nye ndị Jentailu.
- 12 E, ọbuna nna m kwuru ọtụtụ okwu gbasara ndị Jentailu ahụ, na kwa gbasara ụlọ nke Israel, na a ga-eji ha tūnyere osisi olive, nke aga-agbajipụ ngalaba ya wee fesasịa ya n'elu iru nile nke ụwa.
- 13 Ya mere, o siri na o ga-adị mkpa na a ga-eji otu obi duba anyị n'ala e kwere na nkwa, wee ruo mgbe a ga-emezu okwu nke Onye-nwe, na anyị ga-agbasasị n'elu iru nile nke ụwa.
- 14 Ma mgbe ekposasiri ụlọ nke Israel a ga-ekpokota kwa ha ozo; ma-ọbụ, na mkpirisi, mgbe ndị Jentailu nabataworo uju nke ozi-oma ahụ, ndị bụ ngalaba osisi olive ahụ n'ezie, ma-ọbụ ụfọdụ nke ụlọ nke Israel, ka a ga-akpobata kwa, ma-ọbụ bịa na mmata nke ezi Mesaja ahụ, Onye-nwe ha na Onye-mgbaputa ha.
- 15 Ma n'udị asusu di otu a ka nna m jiri buo-amuma ma gwa kwa ụmụnne m okwu, na kwa ọtụtụ ihe ndị ozo ndị m na-agaghị ede n'akwukwo a; n'ihi na edewo m ụfọdụ n'ime ha m chere di mkpa ka m dee n'akwukwo m nke ozo.
- 16 Ma ihe nile ndi a, m kwuru maka ha, bu ndi e mere n'oge nna m bi n'ulo-ikwu, nke di na ndagwurugwu Lemuel.

And after he had baptized the Messiah with water, he should behold and bear record that he had baptized the Lamb of God, who should take away the sins of the world.

And it came to pass after my father had spoken these words he spake unto my brethren concerning the gospel which should be preached among the Jews, and also concerning the dwindling of the Jews in unbelief. And after they had slain the Messiah, who should come, and after he had been slain he should rise from the dead, and should make himself manifest, by the Holy Ghost, unto the Gentiles.

Yea, even my father spake much concerning the Gentiles, and also concerning the house of Israel, that they should be compared like unto an olive tree, whose branches should be broken off and should be scattered upon all the face of the earth.

Wherefore, he said it must needs be that we should be led with one accord into the land of promise, unto the fulfilling of the word of the Lord, that we should be scattered upon all the face of the earth.

And after the house of Israel should be scattered they should be gathered together again; or, in fine, after the Gentiles had received the fulness of the Gospel, the natural branches of the olive tree, or the remnants of the house of Israel, should be grafted in, or come to the knowledge of the true Messiah, their Lord and their Redeemer.

And after this manner of language did my father prophesy and speak unto my brethren, and also many more things which I do not write in this book; for I have written as many of them as were expedient for me in mine other book.

And all these things, of which I have spoken, were done as my father dwelt in a tent, in the valley of Lemuel.

17 Ma o wee ruo na mụ, Nifaj, ka m nūworo okwu nile nke nna m, gbasara ihe ndị ọ hụrụ n'òhù, na kwa ihe ndị o kwuru site n'ike nke Mụọ Nsọ, bụ ike nke o nwetara site n'okwukwe o nwere n'Okpara nke Chineke—ma Okpara nke Chineke bụ Mesaja ahụ nke ga-abia—Mụ, Nifaj, chọsikwara ike ka m hụ, ma nụ, ma mata gbasara ihe ndị a, site n'ike nke Mụọ Nsọ, nke bụ onyinye Chineke nye ndị nile na-achọsi ya ike, ma mgbe ochie ma kwa mgbe ọ ga-egosiputa onwe ya n'iru umụ nke mmadụ.

18 N'ihia na ọ dị otu a, ụnyahụ, taa, na ruo mgbe nile; ma e doziworo mmadụ nile ụzọ site na ntọ-ala nke ụwa, ma ọburụ na ha ga-echehari wee bjakwute ya.

19 N'ihia na onye ọbụla nke chọsirị ike ga-achota; na ihe omimi nile nke Chineke ka a ga-ekpughere ha, site n'ike nke Mụọ Nsọ, dika ọ dị ugbua ka ọ dị kwa na mgbe ochie, ma otu ọ dị mgbe ochie ka ọ ga-adị kwa n'oge na-abia abia; ya mere, ụzọ nke Onye-nwe na-adị otu gburugburu ebighi-ebi.

20 Ya mere, cheta, O mmadụ, na n'ihe nile ị na-eme ka a ga-eji kpe gi ikpe.

21 Ya mere, ọburụ na unu choro ime ihe ogoro n'ubochi nile nke mnwale unu, mgbe ahụ a ga-achoputa na unu ruru inyi n'iru oche-ikpe nke Chineke; ma ọ dighi ihe ọbụla ruru inyi nwere ike ibinyere Chineke; ya mere, a ga-achupu unu ruo mgbe nile.

22 Ma Mụọ Nsọ na-enye m ike ka m kwuo ihe ndị a, ghara igonari ha.

And it came to pass after I, Nephi, having heard all the words of my father, concerning the things which he saw in a vision, and also the things which he spake by the power of the Holy Ghost, which power he received by faith on the Son of God—and the Son of God was the Messiah who should come—I, Nephi, was desirous also that I might see, and hear, and know of these things, by the power of the Holy Ghost, which is the gift of God unto all those who diligently seek him, as well in times of old as in the time that he should manifest himself unto the children of men.

For he is the same yesterday, today, and forever; and the way is prepared for all men from the foundation of the world, if it so be that they repent and come unto him.

For he that diligently seeketh shall find; and the mysteries of God shall be unfolded unto them, by the power of the Holy Ghost, as well in these times as in times of old, and as well in times of old as in times to come; wherefore, the course of the Lord is one eternal round.

Therefore remember, O man, for all thy doings thou shalt be brought into judgment.

Wherefore, if ye have sought to do wickedly in the days of your probation, then ye are found unclean before the judgment-seat of God; and no unclean thing can dwell with God; wherefore, ye must be cast off forever.

And the Holy Ghost giveth authority that I should speak these things, and deny them not.

I Niphai I I

- 1 N'ihì na o wee ruo mgbe m chọ̀sìworo ike ìmata ihe ndì nke nna m hụworo na ebe m kwere na Onye-nwe nwere ike ime ka m mata ha, ka m nọ̀duru ala na-atugharì uche n'ime obi m Mụ̀ọ̀ nke Onye-nwe wee buru m puo, e, n'elu ugwu dì oke elu, nke m na-ahutubeghì mbu, na nke m na-azotubeghì ukwu n'elu ya mbu.
- 2 Ma Mụ̀ọ̀ ahụ siri m: Lee, gini ka i choro?
- 3 M wee si: A choro m ka m hu ihe ndi ahụ nna m huru.
- 4 Ma Mụ̀ọ̀ ahụ wee si m: I kwere na nna gi huru osisi ahụ nke o kwuworo maka ya?
- 5 Ma a siri m: E, i matara na m kwere okwu nile nke nna m.
- 6 Ma mgbe m kwuworo okwu ndi a, Mụ̀ọ̀ ahụ wee tisie mkpu ike, na-asì: Hosana dirì Onye-nwe, Chineke nke kachasi elu; n'ihì na o bu Chineke nke uwa nile, e, obuna karja ihe nile. Ma ngozi na-adiri gi, Nifaj, n'ihì na i kwere n'Okpapa nke Chineke kachasi elu; ya mere, i ga-ahụ ihe ndi a i choro.
- 7 Ma lee ihe a ka a ga-enye gi n'ihè iriba ama, na mgbe i hụworo osisi ahụ nke miri mkpuru nke nna gi dere onu, i ga-ahukwa nwoke si n'elu-igwe na-aridata, ma obu ya ka i ga-agbara aka ebe; ma mgbe i hụsìworo ya, i ga-agba aka ebe na o bu Okpapa nke Chineke.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na Mụ̀ọ̀ ahụ siri m: Lee! Ma e lere m wee hu otu osisi, ma o di ka osisi ahụ nke nna m hụworo; ima mma ya di ukwu karja, e, karja mma nile; ma ocha ya kariri ocha nke snoo nke na-efesasi.
- 9 Ma o wee ruo mgbe m hụworo osisi ahụ, m wee si Mụ̀ọ̀ ahụ: A huru m na i gosìwo m osisi ahụ nke di oke-onu-ahja karja ihe nile.
- 10 Ma o siri m: Gini ka i choro?

I Nephi I I

For it came to pass after I had desired to know the things that my father had seen, and believing that the Lord was able to make them known unto me, as I sat pondering in mine heart I was caught away in the Spirit of the Lord, yea, into an exceedingly high mountain, which I never had before seen, and upon which I never had before set my foot.

And the Spirit said unto me: Behold, what desirest thou?

And I said: I desire to behold the things which my father saw.

And the Spirit said unto me: Believest thou that thy father saw the tree of which he hath spoken?

And I said: Yea, thou knowest that I believe all the words of my father.

And when I had spoken these words, the Spirit cried with a loud voice, saying: Hosanna to the Lord, the most high God; for he is God over all the earth, yea, even above all. And blessed art thou, Nephi, because thou believest in the Son of the most high God; wherefore, thou shalt behold the things which thou hast desired.

And behold this thing shall be given unto thee for a sign, that after thou hast beheld the tree which bore the fruit which thy father tasted, thou shalt also behold a man descending out of heaven, and him shall ye witness; and after ye have witnessed him ye shall bear record that it is the Son of God.

And it came to pass that the Spirit said unto me: Look! And I looked and beheld a tree; and it was like unto the tree which my father had seen; and the beauty thereof was far beyond, yea, exceeding of all beauty; and the whiteness thereof did exceed the whiteness of the driven snow.

And it came to pass after I had seen the tree, I said unto the Spirit: I behold thou hast shown unto me the tree which is precious above all.

And he said unto me: What desirest thou?

11 Ma a siri m ya: Ka m ghota ihe ihe ndi a putara
—n’ihi na a gwara m ya okwu dika mmadu si ekwu
okwu; maka na a huru m na o di n’udi mmadu; ma
otu o sila di, a matara m na o bu Muo nke Onye-nwe;
ma o gwara m okwu dika mmadu si agwa ibe ya.

12 Ma o wee ruo na o siri m: Lee! Ma e lere m dika m
na-ele kwasị ya anya, ma a hughị m ya; n’ihi na o siwo
n’ebe m no puo.

13 Ma o wee ruo na m lere wee hu nnukwu obodo-
ukwu nke Jerusalem, na kwa obodo-ukwu ndi ozo. Ma
a huru m obodo-ukwu Nazaret, ma n’ime obodo-
ukwu Nazaret a huru m nwa agboghọ na-amaghị
nwoke, ma o mara mma karịa di kwa ocha.

14 Ma o wee ruo na a huru m elu-igwe nile ka o
meghere; ma otu muo-ozị wee rịdata ma guzoro n’iru
m; ma o wee si m: Nifai, ginị ka i hụworo?

15 Ma a siri m ya: Nwa agboghọ na-amaghị nwoke,
mara oke mma ma di ocha karịa umu agboghọ na-
amaghị nwoke ndi ozo.

16 Ma o siri m: I matara iwedata onwe ala nke
Chineke?

17 Ma a siri m ya: A ma m na o huru umu ya n’anya;
otu o sila di, a maghị m ihe ihe nile putara.

18 Ma o siri m: Lee, nwa-agboghọbịa na-amaghị nwoke
ahụ i huru bu nne nke Okpara nke Chineke, dika na
anụ arụ.

19 Ma o wee ruo na ahuru m na Muo nke Onye-nwe
kpopuru ya; ma mgbe akpopuworo ya n’ime Muo na
nwa oge, muo-ozị ahụ wee gwa m okwu, na-asị: Lee!

20 Ma e lere m ma hu nwa-agboghọ na-amaghị nwoke
ahụ ozo, ka o ku nwa n’aka ya abuo.

21 Ma muo-ozị ahụ siri m: Lee Nwa-aturu nke
Chineke, e, obuna Okpara nke Nna nke Mgbe Ebighi-
ebi! I matawo ihe osisi nke nna gi huru putara?

22 Ma a zara m ya, si: E, o bu ihu-n’anya nke Chineke,
nke wuputara onwe ya n’ebe nile n’ime obi nile nke
umu nke mmadu; ya mere, o bu ihe kwesiri onwunwe
karịa ihe nile.

23 Ma o gwara m okwu, si: E, na nke karichara obi utu
nye mkpuru-obi.

And I said unto him: To know the interpretation
thereof—for I spake unto him as a man speaketh; for I
beheld that he was in the form of a man; yet neverthe-
less, I knew that it was the Spirit of the Lord; and he
spake unto me as a man speaketh with another.

And it came to pass that he said unto me: Look! And
I looked as if to look upon him, and I saw him not; for
he had gone from before my presence.

And it came to pass that I looked and beheld the great
city of Jerusalem, and also other cities. And I beheld the
city of Nazareth; and in the city of Nazareth I beheld a
virgin, and she was exceedingly fair and white.

And it came to pass that I saw the heavens open; and
an angel came down and stood before me; and he said
unto me: Nephi, what beholdest thou?

And I said unto him: A virgin, most beautiful and
fair above all other virgins.

And he said unto me: Knowest thou the condescen-
sion of God?

And I said unto him: I know that he loveth his chil-
dren; nevertheless, I do not know the meaning of all
things.

And he said unto me: Behold, the virgin whom thou
seest is the mother of the Son of God, after the manner
of the flesh.

And it came to pass that I beheld that she was carried
away in the Spirit; and after she had been carried away
in the Spirit for the space of a time the angel spake unto
me, saying: Look!

And I looked and beheld the virgin again, bearing a
child in her arms.

And the angel said unto me: Behold the Lamb of
God, yea, even the Son of the Eternal Father! Knowest
thou the meaning of the tree which thy father saw?

And I answered him, saying: Yea, it is the love of God,
which sheddeth itself abroad in the hearts of the chil-
dren of men; wherefore, it is the most desirable above all
things.

And he spake unto me, saying: Yea, and the most joy-
ous to the soul.

24 Ma mgbe o kwusiworo okwu ndi a, o wee si m: Lee! Ma e lere m, ma a huru m Okpara nke Chineke ka o na-agaghari n'etiti umu nke mmadu; ma a huru m otutu ndi dara n'ala n'ukwu ya ma fee ya.

25 Ma o wee ruo na a huru m na okporo igwe ahụ nke nna m hụworo, bụ okwu nke Chineke, nke dubara n'isi isi mmiri nile nke ndu, ma-obu ruo n'osisi nke ndu; nke mmiri ya bu ihe na-anochite ihu-n'anya nke Chineke; ma a hukwara m na osisi nke ndu buriji ihe na-anochite ihu-n'anya nke Chineke.

26 Ma muo-ozu ahụ gwara m okwu ozo: Lee ma hu iwedata onwe ala nke Chineke!

27 Ma e lere m ma hu Onye-mgbaputa nke uwa, bu onye nna m kwuworo okwu maka ya; ma a hukwara m onye-amuma ahụ nke ga-edozi uzọ tupu o bia. Ma Nwa-aturu nke Chineke gara n'iru ma o wee mee ya baptism; ma mgbe e mesiworo ya baptism, a huru m elu-igwe nile ka o meghere, ma Muo Nso ridadara site n'elu-igwe wee nodu n'elu ya n'udi nke nduru.

28 Ma a huru m ka o na-agaghari na-ekwusa ozi-oma nye ndi mmadu, n'ike na nnukwu otuto; ma igwe mmadu nile gbakotara inu okwu ya; ma a huru m na ha chupuru Ya site n'ebe ha no.

29 Ma a hukwara m iri na abuo ndi ozo na-eso ya. Ma o wee ruo na Muo kpopuru ha site n'iru m, ma ahukwaghị m ha.

30 Ma o wee ruo na Muo-ozu ahụ gwara m okwu ozo, na-asị: Lee! Ma e lere m, ma a huru m elu-igwe ka o meghere ozo, ma a huru m ndi-muo-ozu na-aridatakwute umu nke mmadu; ma ha kwusaara ha ozi-oma.

31 Ma o gwara m okwu ozo, na-asị; Lee! Ma e lere m ma, a huru m Nwa-aturu nke Chineke ka o na-agaghari n'etiti umu nke mmadu. Ma a huru m igwe mmadu ndi na-arja orja, na ndi nwere nsogbu nke orja di iche iche, na nke ajo-muo nile ma muo nile na-adighi ocha; ma muo-ozu ahụ kwuru okwu ma gosi m ihe nile ndi a. Ma a gworo ha site n'ike nke Nwa-aturu nke Chineke; ma ajo-muo ahụ nile na muo na-adighi ocha ahụ nile ka a chupuru.

And after he had said these words, he said unto me: Look! And I looked, and I beheld the Son of God going forth among the children of men; and I saw many fall down at his feet and worship him.

And it came to pass that I beheld that the rod of iron, which my father had seen, was the word of God, which led to the fountain of living waters, or to the tree of life; which waters are a representation of the love of God; and I also beheld that the tree of life was a representation of the love of God.

And the angel said unto me again: Look and behold the condescension of God!

And I looked and beheld the Redeemer of the world, of whom my father had spoken; and I also beheld the prophet who should prepare the way before him. And the Lamb of God went forth and was baptized of him; and after he was baptized, I beheld the heavens open, and the Holy Ghost come down out of heaven and abide upon him in the form of a dove.

And I beheld that he went forth ministering unto the people, in power and great glory; and the multitudes were gathered together to hear him; and I beheld that they cast him out from among them.

And I also beheld twelve others following him. And it came to pass that they were carried away in the Spirit from before my face, and I saw them not.

And it came to pass that the angel spake unto me again, saying: Look! And I looked, and I beheld the heavens open again, and I saw angels descending upon the children of men; and they did minister unto them.

And he spake unto me again, saying: Look! And I looked, and I beheld the Lamb of God going forth among the children of men. And I beheld multitudes of people who were sick, and who were afflicted with all manner of diseases, and with devils and unclean spirits; and the angel spake and showed all these things unto me. And they were healed by the power of the Lamb of God; and the devils and the unclean spirits were cast out.

- 32 Ma o wee ruo na mụọ-ozị ahụ gwara m okwu ọzọ, si: Lee! Ma e lere m ma hụ Nwa-atụrụ nke Chineke, ka ndị mmadụ kpọrọ ya; e, Ọkpara Chineke nke mgbe nile na-adigide ka ụwa kpere ikpe; ma a hụrụ m na-agba ama.
- 33 Ma mụ, Nifaj, hụrụ na e buliri ya n'elu obe ma gbuo ya n'ihị mmehie nile nke ụwa.
- 34 Ma mgbe e gbusiri ya a hụrụ m igwe mmadụ nile nke ụwa, ka ha gbakoro ilu ogo megide ndi-ozị nke Nwa-atụrụ ahụ, n'ihị na otu a ka e siri kpọọ iri na-abụọ ahụ site n'ọnụ mụọ-ozị nke Onye-nwe.
- 35 Ma igwe mmadụ nke ụwa gbakotara; ma a hụrụ m na ha nọ na nnukwu na obosara ulo, dika ulo nke nna m hụrụ. Ma mụọ-ozị nke Onye-nwe gwara m okwu ọzọ, si: Lee ndi ụwa na amamihe ha; e, Lee ulo nke Israel agbakotawo ilu ogo megide ndi-ozị iri na abuo nke Nwa-atụrụ ahụ.
- 36 Ma o wee ruo na a hụrụ m ma gbaa ama na nnukwu na obosara ulo ahụ bu mpako nke ndi ụwa; ma o dara, ma odida ahụ buru ibu karịa. Ma mụọ-ozị nke Onye-nwe gwara m okwu ọzọ na-asi: Nke a ga-abu mbibi nke mba nile, ebo nile, asusu nile na ndi mmadu, ndi ga-alu ogo megide ndi-ozị iri na abuo nke Nwa-atụrụ ahụ.

And it came to pass that the angel spake unto me again, saying: Look! And I looked and beheld the Lamb of God, that he was taken by the people; yea, the Son of the everlasting God was judged of the world; and I saw and bear record.

And I, Nephi, saw that he was lifted up upon the cross and slain for the sins of the world.

And after he was slain I saw the multitudes of the earth, that they were gathered together to fight against the apostles of the Lamb; for thus were the twelve called by the angel of the Lord.

And the multitude of the earth was gathered together; and I beheld that they were in a large and spacious building, like unto the building which my father saw. And the angel of the Lord spake unto me again, saying: Behold the world and the wisdom thereof; yea, behold the house of Israel hath gathered together to fight against the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

And it came to pass that I saw and bear record, that the great and spacious building was the pride of the world; and it fell, and the fall thereof was exceedingly great. And the angel of the Lord spake unto me again, saying: Thus shall be the destruction of all nations, kindreds, tongues, and people, that shall fight against the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

I Niphai 12

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na mụọ-ozì ahụ gwara m si: Lee, ma hụ mkpụrụ-afọ nke gị, na kwa mkpụrụ-afọ nke ụmụnne gị. Ma e lere m ma hụ ala ahụ e kwere na nkwa; ma a hụrụ m igwe ndị mmadụ nile, e, ọbuna dika ọnụ-ogụgụ ha ọ dī ọtụtụ dika aja dī n'ime oke- osimiri.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na a hụrụ m igwe mmadụ nile gbakoro ilu agha, otu megide ibe ya; ma a hụrụ agha nile, na asiri nile nke agha nile, na oke ogbugbu nile nke mma agha n'etiti ndi m.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na a hụrụ m ọtụtụ ogbo ka ha gafere, site n'udi agha nile na ndoro-ndoro nile di n'ala ahụ; ma a hụrụ m ọtụtụ obodo-ukwu, e, ọbuna na agutaghi m ha onu.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na a hụrụ m igirigi nke ochichiri n'elu iru nke ala e kwere na nkwa; ma a hụrụ m amuma nile, ma a nuru m egbe-elu igwe nile, na ala oma jijiji nile, na udi mkpotu nsogbu nile; ma a hụrụ m ala ahụ na nkume nile, na ha na-ekewasi, ma a hụrụ m ugwu nile ka ha na-atughari na agbarisi; ma a hụrụ m obosara ala nke uwa, ka ha gbawasiri; ma a hụrụ m otutu obodo-ukwu ka ha miri n'ime ala; ma a hụrụ m ọtụtụ ka ha gbara oku; ma a hụrụ m ọtụtụ ndi nke tughariri daa n'ala, n'ihì oma jijiji ahụ.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo ka m huchara ihe ndi a nile, a hụrụ m igirigi nke ochichiri ka o gafere n'elu iru nke uwa ahụ, ma lee, a hụrụ m igwe mmadụ nile ndi na-adabeghi n'ihì nnukwu ikpe di egwu nke Onye-nwe.
- 6 Ma a hụrụ m elu-igwe nile ka o meghere, na Nwa-aturu nke Chineke ka o na-aridata site n'elu-igwe; ma o gbadatara ma gosi ha onwe ya.
- 7 Ma a hukwara m ma na-agba ama na Mụọ Nso dakwasiri iri na abuo ndi ozo; e wee chie ha echichi nke Chineke, ma hoputa ha.
- 8 Ma mụọ-ozì ahụ gwara m okwu, si: Lee ndi na-eso uzọ iri na abuo nke Nwa-aturu ahụ ndi a hoputara ikwusa ozi-oma nye mkpụrụ-afọ gị.
- 9 Ma o wee si m: I chetara ndi-ozì iri na abuo nke Nwa-aturu ahụ? Lee ha bu ndi ga-ekpe agburu iri na abuo nke Israel ikpe; ya mere, ndi-ozì iri na abuo nke mkpụrụ afọ gị ka ha ga-ekpe ikpe; n'ihì na unu bu ndi si n'ulo nke Israel.

I Nephi 12

And it came to pass that the angel said unto me: Look, and behold thy seed, and also the seed of thy brethren. And I looked and beheld the land of promise; and I beheld multitudes of people, yea, even as it were in number as many as the sand of the sea.

And it came to pass that I beheld multitudes gathered together to battle, one against the other; and I beheld wars, and rumors of wars, and great slaughters with the sword among my people.

And it came to pass that I beheld many generations pass away, after the manner of wars and contentions in the land; and I beheld many cities, yea, even that I did not number them.

And it came to pass that I saw a mist of darkness on the face of the land of promise; and I saw lightnings, and I heard thunders, and earthquakes, and all manner of tumultuous noises; and I saw the earth and the rocks, that they rent; and I saw mountains tumbling into pieces; and I saw the plains of the earth, that they were broken up; and I saw many cities that they were sunk; and I saw many that they were burned with fire; and I saw many that did tumble to the earth, because of the quaking thereof.

And it came to pass after I saw these things, I saw the vapor of darkness, that it passed from off the face of the earth; and behold, I saw multitudes who had not fallen because of the great and terrible judgments of the Lord.

And I saw the heavens open, and the Lamb of God descending out of heaven; and he came down and showed himself unto them.

And I also saw and bear record that the Holy Ghost fell upon twelve others; and they were ordained of God, and chosen.

And the angel spake unto me, saying: Behold the twelve disciples of the Lamb, who are chosen to minister unto thy seed.

And he said unto me: Thou rememberest the twelve apostles of the Lamb? Behold they are they who shall judge the twelve tribes of Israel; wherefore, the twelve ministers of thy seed shall be judged of them; for ye are of the house of Israel.

10 Ma ndi-ozizi iri na abụọ ndị a ị hụrụ ga-ekpe mkpụrụ-afọ gị ikpe. Ma, lee, ha bụ ndị ezi-omume ruo mgbe nile; n'ihị na ọ bụ maka okwukwe ha n'ime Nwa-atụrụ nke Chineke ka uwe ha na-enwu ọcha site n'ọbara ya.

11 Ma mụọ-ozị ahụ gwara m okwu sị m: Lee! Ma e lere m, ma hụ ọgbọ atọ gafere n'ezì-omume; ma uwe ha dị ọcha dika nke Nwa-atụrụ nke Chineke. Ma mụọ-ozì ahụ wee sị m: E mere ka ndị a dị ọcha n'ime ọbara nke Nwa-atụrụ ahụ, n'ihị okwukwe ha nwere na ya.

12 Ma mụ, Nifai, hụkwara ọtụtụ n'ime ọgbọ nke anọ ndị gafere n'ezì-omume.

13 Ma o wee ruo na a hụrụ m igwe mmadụ nile nke ụwa ka ha gbakọtara.

14 Ma mụọ-ozì ahụ wee sị m: Lee mkpụrụ-afọ gị, na kwa mkpụrụ-afọ nke ụmụnne gị.

15 Ma o wee ruo na e lere m ma hụ ndị mmadụ nke mkpụrụ-afọ m ka ha gbakọtara n'igwe na-emegide mkpụrụ-afọ nke ụmụnne m; ma ha gbakọtara ilụ agha.

16 Ma mụọ-ozì ahụ wee gwa m okwu, na-asị: Lee isi miri nke mmiri ruru inyi nke nna gị hụrụ; e, ọbuna osimiri ahụ nke o kwuru maka ya; ma omimi ya bụ omimi nile nke ala mụọ.

17 Ma igirigi nke ọchịchiri bụ ọnwụnwụ nile nke ekwensu, nke na-ekpu isi n'anya, ma ga-emechi obi nile nke ụmụ nke mmadụ, ma na-edufu ha baa n'ime ụzọ nke sara mbara, ka ha laa n'iyi ma fuo.

18 Ma nnukwu na obosara ụlọ ahụ nke nna gị hụrụ, bụ echiche nke efu nile ya na mpako nke ụmụ nke mmadụ. Ma nnukwu na oke ọlụlụ dị egwụ kewara ha; e, ọbuna okwu nke ikpe ziri ezi nke Chineke ebighi-ebi, na Mesaja ahụ bu Nwa-atụrụ nke Chineke nke Mụọ Nsọ na-agba ama banyere ya site na mmalite ụwa wee ruo ugbua, na site ugbua ruo mgbe nile.

19 Ma mgbe mụọ-ozì na-ekwu okwu ndị a, e lere m ma hụ na mkpụrụ-afọ nke ụmụnne m nwere ndorọ-ndorọ megide mkpụrụ-afọ m, dika okwu nke mụọ-ozì ahụ siri di; ma n'ihị mpako nke mkpụrụ-afọ m, na ọnwụnwụ nile nke ekwensu, m wee hụ na ike mkpụrụ-afọ nke ụmụnne m kariri nke mkpụrụ-afọ m.

And these twelve ministers whom thou beholdest shall judge thy seed. And, behold, they are righteous forever; for because of their faith in the Lamb of God their garments are made white in his blood.

And the angel said unto me: Look! And I looked, and beheld three generations pass away in righteousness; and their garments were white even like unto the Lamb of God. And the angel said unto me: These are made white in the blood of the Lamb, because of their faith in him.

And I, Nephi, also saw many of the fourth generation who passed away in righteousness.

And it came to pass that I saw the multitudes of the earth gathered together.

And the angel said unto me: Behold thy seed, and also the seed of thy brethren.

And it came to pass that I looked and beheld the people of my seed gathered together in multitudes against the seed of my brethren; and they were gathered together to battle.

And the angel spake unto me, saying: Behold the fountain of filthy water which thy father saw; yea, even the river of which he spake; and the depths thereof are the depths of hell.

And the mists of darkness are the temptations of the devil, which blindeth the eyes, and hardeneth the hearts of the children of men, and leadeth them away into broad roads, that they perish and are lost.

And the large and spacious building, which thy father saw, is vain imaginations and the pride of the children of men. And a great and a terrible gulf divideth them; yea, even the word of the justice of the Eternal God, and the Messiah who is the Lamb of God, of whom the Holy Ghost beareth record, from the beginning of the world until this time, and from this time henceforth and forever.

And while the angel spake these words, I beheld and saw that the seed of my brethren did contend against my seed, according to the word of the angel; and because of the pride of my seed, and the temptations of the devil, I beheld that the seed of my brethren did overpower the people of my seed.

20 Ma o wee ruo na e lere m, ma hụ mkpụrụ-afọ nke
umunne m na ha emeriwọ mkpụrụ-afọ m; na ha
jegharịrị n'ìgwè n'elu iru nke ala ahụ.

21 Ma a hụrụ m ha ka ha gbakọtara n'ìgwè; ma a hụrụ
m agha nile na asịrị agha nile n'etiti ha; na n'ime agha
nile na asịrị agha nile a hụrụ m ọtụtụ ọgbọ ka ha
gafere.

22 Ma mụọ-ozị ahụ sịrị m: Lee ndị a ga-ala azụ
n'ekweghị ekwe.

23 Ma o wee ruo na e lere m, mgbe ha laworo azụ
n'ekweghị ekwe, ha ghorọ ndị oji, na-enweghị mmasị,
ndị ruru inyi, jupụtara na ịnọ nkịtị na ụdị ihe arụ nile
di iche iche.

And it came to pass that I beheld, and saw the people
of the seed of my brethren that they had overcome my
seed; and they went forth in multitudes upon the face of
the land.

And I saw them gathered together in multitudes; and
I saw wars and rumors of wars among them; and in wars
and rumors of wars I saw many generations pass away.

And the angel said unto me: Behold these shall dwindle
in unbelief.

And it came to pass that I beheld, after they had
dwindled in unbelief they became a dark, and loath-
some, and a filthy people, full of idleness and all manner
of abominations.

1 Niphai 13

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na mụọ-ozì ahụ gwara m okwu, sị: Lee!
Ma e lere m ma hụ ọtụtụ mba na ala-eze.
- 2 Ma mụọ-ozì ahụ sịrị m: Gịnị ka ị hụrụ? Ma a siri m:
A hụrụ m ọtụtụ mba na ala-eze.
- 3 Ma ọ sịrị m: Ndị a bụ mba nile na ala-eze nile nke
ndị Jentailu.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na a hụrụ m n'etiti mba nile nke ndị
Jentailu nhiwe nke nnukwu nzuko.
- 5 Ma mụọ-ozì ahụ sịrị m: Lee nhiwe nke otu nzuko
nke kachasi buru ihe ruru aru karicha nzuko ndi ozo
nile, nke na-egbu ndi-nsọ nke Chineke, e, ma na-emesi
ha ike ma kee ha agbu, jiri udo igwe manye ha, ma
wedata ha n'ime ndokpu n'agha.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na a hụrụ m nnukwu nzuko ruru aru
nke a; ma a hụrụ m ekwensu ahụ na ọ bụ onye
choputara ya.
- 7 Ma a hukwara m ọla-edo, na ọla-ocha, na akwa-silk
nile, na akwa-uhie nile, na ọmaricha akwa linen akpara
nke oma, na udi akwa oke-onu-ahia obula; ma a hụrụ
m ọtụtụ ndi akwunakwuna.
- 8 Ma mụọ-ozì ahụ wee gwa m okwu, na-asị: Lee ọla-
edo ahụ, na ọla-ocha ahụ, na akwa silk nile ahụ, na
akwa-uhie nile, na ọmaricha akwa linen akpara nke
oma, na uwe oke-onu-ahia, na ndi akwunakwuna, bu
ochicho nke nnukwu nzuko ruru aru nke a.
- 9 Na kwa maka otuto nke ụwa ka ha ji na-ebibi ndi-
nsọ nke Chineke, ma wedata ha n'ime ndokpu n'agha.
- 10 Ma o wee ruo na e lere m ma hụ ọtụtụ mmiri; ma
ha kewara ndi Jentailu site na mkpuru-afọ nke
umunne m.
- 11 Ma o wee ruo na mụọ-ozì ahụ sịrị m: Lee iwe
Chineke di oku abiakwasiiwo mkpuru-afọ nke
umunne gi.
- 12 Ma e lere m ma hụ otu nwoke n'etiti ndi Jentailu,
ndi a kpoputara site na mkpuru-afọ nke umunne m
n'akuku otutu mmiri; ma a hụrụ m Mụọ nke Chineke,
na ọ rịdatara ma dakwasị nwoke ahụ; ma ọ gara n'iru
n'elu otutu mmiri ahụ, obuna ruo na mkpuru-afọ nke
umunne m, ndi no n'ala nke e kwere na nkwa.

1 Nephi 13

- And it came to pass that the angel spake unto me, say-
ing: Look! And I looked and beheld many nations and
kingdoms.
- And the angel said unto me: What beholdest thou?
And I said: I behold many nations and kingdoms.
- And he said unto me: These are the nations and king-
doms of the Gentiles.
- And it came to pass that I saw among the nations of
the Gentiles the formation of a great church.
- And the angel said unto me: Behold the formation of
a church which is most abominable above all other
churches, which slayeth the saints of God, yea, and tor-
tureth them and bindeth them down, and yoketh them
with a yoke of iron, and bringeth them down into cap-
tivity.
- And it came to pass that I beheld this great and
abominable church; and I saw the devil that he was the
founder of it.
- And I also saw gold, and silver, and silks, and scarlets,
and fine-twined linen, and all manner of precious cloth-
ing; and I saw many harlots.
- And the angel spake unto me, saying: Behold the
gold, and the silver, and the silks, and the scarlets, and
the fine-twined linen, and the precious clothing, and
the harlots, are the desires of this great and abominable
church.
- And also for the praise of the world do they destroy
the saints of God, and bring them down into captivity.
- And it came to pass that I looked and beheld many
waters; and they divided the Gentiles from the seed of
my brethren.
- And it came to pass that the angel said unto me:
Behold the wrath of God is upon the seed of thy
brethren.
- And I looked and beheld a man among the Gentiles,
who was separated from the seed of my brethren by the
many waters; and I beheld the Spirit of God, that it
came down and wrought upon the man; and he went
forth upon the many waters, even unto the seed of my
brethren, who were in the promised land.

13 Ma o wee ruo na a hụrụ m Mụọ nke Chineke ahụ, na ọ dakwasịrị ndị Jentailū ọzọ; ma ha gara n'iru si na ndọkpụ n'agha pụọ, n'elu ọtụtụ mmiri ahụ.

14 Ma o wee ruo na a hụrụ m ọtụtụ igwe mmadụ nke ndị Jentailū n'elu ala e kwere na nkwa; ma a hụrụ m iwe ọkụ nke Chineke, ka ọ bjakwasịrị mkpụrụ-afọ nke ụmụnne m; ma e kposasịrị ha n'iru ndị Jentailū ma gbuo ha.

15 Ma a hụrụ m Mụọ nke Onye-nwe, ka ọ bjakwasịrị ndị Jentailū ahụ, ma ha mere nke ọma ma nweta ala nke nketa ha; ma a hụrụ m na ha dị ọcha, ma dị ọcha karịa ma maa mma, dika ndị nke m tutu egbuo ha.

16 Ma o wee ruo na mụ, Nifaj, hụrụ na ndị Jentailū ndị gaworo n'iru iputa na ndọkpụ n'agha mere onwe ha umeala n'iru Onye-nwe, ma ike nke Onye-nwe nonyeere ha.

17 Ma a hụrụ m na nne ha ndị Jentailū ka achikọtara ọny n'elu mmiri ahụ, na n'elu ala ahụ kwa, ka ha luso ha agha.

18 Ma a hụrụ m na ike Chineke nonyere ha, na kwa na iwe ọkụ nke Chineke bjakwasịrị ndị nile achikọtara ọny imegide ha n'agha.

19 Ma mụ, Nifaj, hụrụ na ndị Jentailū bụ ndị sịworo na ndọkpụ n'agha pụta ka anapụtara site n'ike nke Chineke site n'aka mba ndị ọzọ nile.

20 Ma o wee ruo na mụ, Nifaj, hụrụ na ha mere nke ọma n'ala ahụ; ma a hụrụ m akwụkwọ, ma ha nabugharị ya n'etiti onwe ha.

21 Ma mụọ-ozī ahụ sịrị m: I matara ihe akwụkwọ a pụtara?

22 Ma a sịrị m ya: A mataghị m.

23 Ma ọ sịrị: Lee o si n'ọny onye Juu pụta. Ma mụ, Nifaj, hụrụ ya; ma ọ sịrị m: Akwụkwọ a nke gị onwe gị na-ele anya bụ akụkọ-ndekota nke ndị Juu, nke ihe dị n'ime ya bụ ọgbugba-ndụ nke Onye-nwe, nke o meworo nye ụlọ nke Israel; ma ihe ọzọ dị kwa n'ime ya bụ ọtụtụ ibu-amuma nke ndị-amuma dị nsọ; ma ọ bụ akụkọ-ndekota dika ihe nkanye ndị ahụ dị n'elu epekele bras, e wezuga na ha adighi oke ọtụtụ; otu o sila dị, ihe dị n'ime ha bụ ọgbugba-ndụ nile nke Onye-nwe, nke o meworo nye ụlọ nke Israel; ya mere, ha dị oke-ony-ahia nye ndị Jentailū.

And it came to pass that I beheld the Spirit of God, that it wrought upon other Gentiles; and they went forth out of captivity, upon the many waters.

And it came to pass that I beheld many multitudes of the Gentiles upon the land of promise; and I beheld the wrath of God, that it was upon the seed of my brethren; and they were scattered before the Gentiles and were smitten.

And I beheld the Spirit of the Lord, that it was upon the Gentiles, and they did prosper and obtain the land for their inheritance; and I beheld that they were white, and exceedingly fair and beautiful, like unto my people before they were slain.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, beheld that the Gentiles who had gone forth out of captivity did humble themselves before the Lord; and the power of the Lord was with them.

And I beheld that their mother Gentiles were gathered together upon the waters, and upon the land also, to battle against them.

And I beheld that the power of God was with them, and also that the wrath of God was upon all those that were gathered together against them to battle.

And I, Nephi, beheld that the Gentiles that had gone out of captivity were delivered by the power of God out of the hands of all other nations.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, beheld that they did prosper in the land; and I beheld a book, and it was carried forth among them.

And the angel said unto me: Knowest thou the meaning of the book?

And I said unto him: I know not.

And he said: Behold it proceedeth out of the mouth of a Jew. And I, Nephi, beheld it; and he said unto me: The book that thou beholdest is a record of the Jews, which contains the covenants of the Lord, which he hath made unto the house of Israel; and it also containeth many of the prophecies of the holy prophets; and it is a record like unto the engravings which are upon the plates of brass, save there are not so many; nevertheless, they contain the covenants of the Lord, which he hath made unto the house of Israel; wherefore, they are of great worth unto the Gentiles.

24 Ma mụọ-ozị nke Onye-nwe siri m: I hụwo na akwụkwọ ahụ siri n'ọnụ onye Juu pụta; ma mgbe o siworo n'ọnụ onye Juu pụta ihe dị n'ime ya bụ uju nke ozi-oma nke Onye-nwe, bụ onye ndị-ozị iri na abụọ na-agba ama maka ya; ma ha na-agba ama dika ezi-okwu nke dị n'ime Nwa-atụrụ nke Chineke.

25 Ya mere, ihe ndị a nile na-aga n'iru site n'aka ndị Juu n'ịdị ọcha wee ruo ndị Jentailu, dika ezi-okwu ahụ nke dị n'ime Chineke.

26 Ma mgbe ha gasiri n'iru site n'aka ndị-ozị iri na abụọ nke Nwa-atụrụ ahụ, site na ndị Juu wee ruo ndị Jentailu, i na-ahụ nhiwe nke nnukwu nzukọ ahụ ruru arụ, nke ruru arụ karịa nzukọ ndị ọzọ nile; ma Lee, ha ewepụwo site n'ozị-oma nke Nwa-atụrụ ahụ ọtụtụ akụkụ ihe ndị dị mfe nghota na oke mkpa; na kwa ọtụtụ ọgbụgba-ndụ nke Onye-nwe ka ha wepụwo.

27 Ma ihe nile ndị a ka ha meworo ka ha wee gbanwe ezi ụzọ nile nke Onye-nwe, ka ha wee nwe ike kpuchie anya nile ma mee ka obi nile nke ụmụ nke mmadụ nile di ike.

28 Ya mere, i hụwo na mgbe akwụkwọ ahụ gaworo n'iru site n'aka nnukwu nzukọ ahụ ruru arụ a, na e nwere ọtụtụ ihe dị mfe nghota na oke mkpa ndị ewepụwo site n'akwụkwọ ahụ, nke bụ akwụkwọ nke Nwa-atụrụ nke Chineke.

29 Ma mgbe e wepụwo ihe ndị a dị mfe nghota na oke mkpa, ọ gara n'iru ruo mba nile nke ndị Jentailu; ma mgbe ọ gaworo n'iru rute mba nile nke ndị Jentailu, e, ọbuna gafee ọtụtụ mmiri ahụ nke i hụwo na ndị Jentailu ndị gara n'iru puo na ndokpu n'agha, i hụwo—n'ih i ọtụtụ ihe dị mfe nghota na oke mkpa ndị a nke e wepụwo n'ime akwụkwọ ahụ, ihe ndị a dị mfe nghota nye nghota nke ụmụ nke mmadụ, dika ịdị mfe nghota nke dị n'ime Nwa-atụrụ nke Chineke ahụ—n'ih ihe nile ndị a nke e wepụwo site n'ozị-oma nke Nwa-atụrụ ahụ, ọtụtụ ndị kariri akari na-azohie ukwu, e, nke mere na Setan nwere nnukwu ike n'arụ ha.

And the angel of the Lord said unto me: Thou hast beheld that the book proceeded forth from the mouth of a Jew; and when it proceeded forth from the mouth of a Jew it contained the fulness of the gospel of the Lord, of whom the twelve apostles bear record; and they bear record according to the truth which is in the Lamb of God.

Wherefore, these things go forth from the Jews in purity unto the Gentiles, according to the truth which is in God.

And after they go forth by the hand of the twelve apostles of the Lamb, from the Jews unto the Gentiles, thou seest the formation of that great and abominable church, which is most abominable above all other churches; for behold, they have taken away from the gospel of the Lamb many parts which are plain and most precious; and also many covenants of the Lord have they taken away.

And all this have they done that they might pervert the right ways of the Lord, that they might blind the eyes and harden the hearts of the children of men.

Wherefore, thou seest that after the book hath gone forth through the hands of the great and abominable church, that there are many plain and precious things taken away from the book, which is the book of the Lamb of God.

And after these plain and precious things were taken away it goeth forth unto all the nations of the Gentiles; and after it goeth forth unto all the nations of the Gentiles, yea, even across the many waters which thou hast seen with the Gentiles which have gone forth out of captivity, thou seest—because of the many plain and precious things which have been taken out of the book, which were plain unto the understanding of the children of men, according to the plainness which is in the Lamb of God—because of these things which are taken away out of the gospel of the Lamb, an exceedingly great many do stumble, yea, insomuch that Satan hath great power over them.

30 Otu o sila di, i na-ahụ na ndi Jentaifulu bu ndi siworo na ndokpu n'agha puo, ma buru ndi e buliteworo elu site n'ike nke Chineke karja mba ndi ozọ nile, n'elu iru nke ala a hooro karja ala ndi ozọ nile, nke bu ala nke Onye-nwe Chineke jiworo gbaa-ndu ya na nna gi na mkpuru-afọ ya kwesiri inwe dika ala nke nketa ha; ya mere, i huru na Onye-nwe Chineke agaghị ekwe na ndi Jentaifulu ga-ebibi kpam kpam ngwakota mkpuru-afọ gi, bu ndi bi n'etiti umunne gi.

31 O bughị ma o ga-ekwe na ndi Jentaifulu ga-ebibi mkpuru-afọ nke umunne gi.

32 O bughị ma Onye-nwe Chineke o ga-ekwe na ndi Jentaifulu ga-anogide ruo mgbe nile n'ajo ikpu-isi, nke i huro ha no n'ime ya, n'ih ihe di mfe nghota na oke mkpa bu akuku ozi-oma nke Nwa-aturu nke nzuko ahụ ruru aru jichiri, nke nhiwe ya bu nke i huro.

33 Ya mere, otu a ka Nwa-aturu nke Chineke kwuru: A ga m e mere ndi Jentaifulu ebere, ruo mgbe m ga-eleta ndi nke ulo nke Israel foduru na nnukwu ikpe.

34 Ma o wee ruo na muo-oz i nke Onye-nwe gwara m okwu, si: Lee, ka Nwa-aturu nke Chineke kwuru, mgbe m letaworo ndi nke ulo Israel foduru—ma ndi nke a foduru nke m na-ekwu okwu ha bu mkpuru-afọ nke nna gi—ya mere, mgbe m letaworo ha n'ikpe, ma gbuo ha site n'aka nke ndi Jentaifulu, ma mgbe ndi Jentaifulu ga-azohie nnukwu nzohie karja, n'ih ihe di mfe nghota na oke mkpa karja bu akuku nke ozi-oma nke Nwa-aturu nke nzuko ahụ ruru aru jichiworo, nke bu nne nke ndi akwunakwuna, otu a ka Nwa-aturu ahụ kwuru—A ga m e mere ndi Jentaifulu ebere n'ubochi ahụ, nke ga-eme na m ga-ewetara ha, n'ike nke m, ozi-oma m buru ibu, nke ga-ad i mfe nghota na oke mkpa otu a ka Nwa-aturu ahụ kwuru.

35 N'ih i na, Lee, ka Nwa-aturu ahụ kwuru: M ga-egosiputa onwe m nye mkpuru afọ gi, ma ha ga-ele otutu ihe nke m ga akuziri ha, nke ga-ad i mfe nghota na oke mkpa; ma mgbe e bibisiworo mkpuru-afọ gi, ma laghachi-azu site n'ekwegh i ekwe, na kwa mkpuru-afọ nke umunne gi, lee, ihe ndi a ka a ga-ezoli, ka ha puta ozọ nye ndi Jentaifulu, site n'onyinye na ike nke Nwa-aturu ahụ.

36 Ma n'ime ha ka a ga-ele ozi-oma m, ka Nwa-aturu ahụ kwuru, na oke nkume m na nzoputa m.

Nevertheless, thou beholdest that the Gentiles who have gone forth out of captivity, and have been lifted up by the power of God above all other nations, upon the face of the land which is choice above all other lands, which is the land that the Lord God hath covenanted with thy father that his seed should have for the land of their inheritance; wherefore, thou seest that the Lord God will not suffer that the Gentiles will utterly destroy the mixture of thy seed, which are among thy brethren.

Neither will he suffer that the Gentiles shall destroy the seed of thy brethren.

Neither will the Lord God suffer that the Gentiles shall forever remain in that awful state of blindness, which thou beholdest they are in, because of the plain and most precious parts of the gospel of the Lamb which have been kept back by that abominable church, whose formation thou hast seen.

Wherefore saith the Lamb of God: I will be merciful unto the Gentiles, unto the visiting of the remnant of the house of Israel in great judgment.

And it came to pass that the angel of the Lord spake unto me, saying: Behold, saith the Lamb of God, after I have visited the remnant of the house of Israel—and this remnant of whom I speak is the seed of thy father—wherefore, after I have visited them in judgment, and smitten them by the hand of the Gentiles, and after the Gentiles do stumble exceedingly, because of the most plain and precious parts of the gospel of the Lamb which have been kept back by that abominable church, which is the mother of harlots, saith the Lamb—I will be merciful unto the Gentiles in that day, insomuch that I will bring forth unto them, in mine own power, much of my gospel, which shall be plain and precious, saith the Lamb.

For, behold, saith the Lamb: I will manifest myself unto thy seed, that they shall write many things which I shall minister unto them, which shall be plain and precious; and after thy seed shall be destroyed, and dwindle in unbelief, and also the seed of thy brethren, behold, these things shall be hid up, to come forth unto the Gentiles, by the gift and power of the Lamb.

And in them shall be written my gospel, saith the Lamb, and my rock and my salvation.

- 37 Ma ngozi na-adiri ha bu ndi ga-achọ iweputa Zaijón m n'ubochi ahụ, n'ih na ha ga-enwe onyinye na ike nke Mụọ Nso; ma o buru na ha nogide ruo ogwugwu, a ga-ebuli ha elu n'ubochi ikpeazu, ma a ga-azoputa ha n'ala eze mgbe nile na-adigide nke Nwa-aturu ahụ, ma onye obula ga-ekwusa udo, e, ozi nile nke oke onu, lee otu ima mma ha n'elu-ugwu ahụ ga-adi.
- 38 Ma o wee ruo na a huru m fodu nke mkpuru-afọ nke umunne m, na kwa akwukwo nke Nwa-aturu nke Chineke, nke siworo nonu nke ndi Juu puta, na o sitere nonu ndi Jentailu ruo ndi nke foduru na mkpuru-afọ nke umunne m.
- 39 Ma mgbe o putara ruo ha, a huru m akwukwo ndi ozo, ndi putara site n'ike Nwa-aturu ahụ, site na ndi Jentailu ruo ha, ruo nitughari obi nke ndi Jentailu na ndi nke foduru na mkpuru-afọ nke umunne m, na kwa ndi Juu ndi gbasari n'elu iru nile nke uwa, na akuko-ndekota ahụ nke ndi-amuma na nke ndi-oziri na abuo nke Nwa-aturu ahụ bu ezi-okwu.
- 40 Ma mụọ-oziri ahụ gwara m okwu, si: Akuko-ndekota ikpe-azu ndi a, nke i huro n'etiti ndi Jentailu, ga-ehiwe ezi-okwu nke mbu, nke bu nke ndi-oziri na abuo nke Nwa-aturu ahụ, ma o ga-eme ka a mata ihe ndi ahụ di mfe nghota na oke mkpa bu nke a napuworo ha; ma o ga-eme ka a mata ya n'ebonile, asusu nile, na ndi mmadu nile, na Nwa-aturu Chineke bu Okpara nke Nna nke ebighi-ebi, na Onye-nzoputa nke uwa; ma na mmadu nile gariri abiakwute ya, ma obu agaghị azoputa ha.
- 41 Ma ha ga-abiariri dika okwu nile nke ga-esi nonu nke Nwa-aturu ahụ puta; ma okwu nke Nwa-aturu ahụ ka a ga-eme ka a mata n'ime akuko-ndekota ahụ nke mkpuru-afọ gi, na kwa n'ime akuko-ndekota ahụ nke ndi-oziri na abuo nke Nwa-aturu ahụ; ya mere, ha abuo ka a ga-ehiwe notu; n'ih na e nwere otu Chineke na otu Onye-ozuzu aturu gburu-gburu uwa nile.
- 42 Ma oge na-abia mgbe o ga-egosiri onwe ya nye mba nile, ma nye ndi Juu na kwa nye ndi Jentailu; ma mgbe o gosiworo onwe ya nye ndi Juu na kwa nye ndi Jentailu, mgbe ahụ o ga-egosikwa onwe ya nye ndi Jentailu na kwa nye ndi Juu, ma ndi ikpe-azu ga-abu ndi mbu, ma ndi mbu ga-abu ndi-ikpe-azu.

And blessed are they who shall seek to bring forth my Zion at that day, for they shall have the gift and the power of the Holy Ghost; and if they endure unto the end they shall be lifted up at the last day, and shall be saved in the everlasting kingdom of the Lamb; and whoso shall publish peace, yea, tidings of great joy, how beautiful upon the mountains shall they be.

And it came to pass that I beheld the remnant of the seed of my brethren, and also the book of the Lamb of God, which had proceeded forth from the mouth of the Jew, that it came forth from the Gentiles unto the remnant of the seed of my brethren.

And after it had come forth unto them I beheld other books, which came forth by the power of the Lamb, from the Gentiles unto them, unto the convincing of the Gentiles and the remnant of the seed of my brethren, and also the Jews who were scattered upon all the face of the earth, that the records of the prophets and of the twelve apostles of the Lamb are true.

And the angel spake unto me, saying: These last records, which thou hast seen among the Gentiles, shall establish the truth of the first, which are of the twelve apostles of the Lamb, and shall make known the plain and precious things which have been taken away from them; and shall make known to all kindreds, tongues, and people, that the Lamb of God is the Son of the Eternal Father, and the Savior of the world; and that all men must come unto him, or they cannot be saved.

And they must come according to the words which shall be established by the mouth of the Lamb; and the words of the Lamb shall be made known in the records of thy seed, as well as in the records of the twelve apostles of the Lamb; wherefore they both shall be established in one; for there is one God and one Shepherd over all the earth.

And the time cometh that he shall manifest himself unto all nations, both unto the Jews and also unto the Gentiles; and after he has manifested himself unto the Jews and also unto the Gentiles, then he shall manifest himself unto the Gentiles and also unto the Jews, and the last shall be first, and the first shall be last.

I Niphai 14

- 1 Ma ọ ga-eru mgbe, na ọ bụrụ na ndị Jentaịlụ ga-añā ntị nye Nwa-atụrụ nke Chineke n'ụbọchị ahụ ọ ga-egosipụta onwe ya nye ha n'okwu, na kwa n'ike, na omume kwa, ruo n'iwepụrụ ha okwute mkpọbe-ụkwụ ha nile—
- 2 Ma ghara imesi obi ha ike megide Nwa-atụrụ nke Chineke, a ga-agụnye ha n'etiti mkpụrụ-afọ nke nna gi; e, a ga agụnye ha n'ime ụlọ nke Israel; ma ha ga-abụ ndị a goziri agozi n'elu ala e kwere na nkwa ruo mgbe nile; a gaghị akpọdata kwa ha ọzọ n'ime ndọkpụ n'agha; ma ụlọ nke Israel agaghị enwe kwa mgbagwoju-anyanya ọzọ.
- 3 Ma nnukwu olulu ahụ, nke e gwuworo maka ha site n'aka nnukwu nzukọ ahụ rụrụ arụ, nke e hiwere site n'aka ekwensu na ụmụ ya, ka o wee nwe ike dupụ mkpụrụ-obi ụmụ nke mmadụ gbada n'ala mụọ—e, nnukwu olulu ahụ nke egwuoro maka mbibi ụmụ nke mmadụ ga ejuputa na ndị gwuru ya, ruo na mbibi ha nile kpam kpam, ka Nwa-atụrụ nke Chineke kwuru; ọ bughị mbibi nke mkpụrụ-obi, ma ọ bughị ilufu ya n'ime ala mụọ ahụ na-enweghị ọgwugwu.
- 4 N'ihia na lee, nke a bụ dika ndọkpụ n'agha nke ekwensu siri di, na kwa dika ikpe ziri ezi nke Chineke siri di, ga-emeso ndi nile ga-alu ọlụ ajọ-omume na ihe arụ n'iru ya.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na mụọ-ozu ahụ gwara mụ, Nifai okwu, na-asị: I hụworị na ọbụrụ na ndi Jentaịlụ echegharịa ọ ga-adiri ha mma; ma i matakware gbasara ọgbugba-ndu nile nke Onye-nwe nye ụlọ nke Israel; ma i nụwokwa na onye ọbula na-echegharighi ga-alariri n'iyi.
- 6 Ya mere, ahuhụ na-adiri ndi Jentaịlụ ma ọbụrụ na ha ga-emesi obi ha ike megide Nwa-atụrụ nke Chineke ahụ.

I Nephi 14

And it shall come to pass, that if the Gentiles shall hearken unto the Lamb of God in that day that he shall manifest himself unto them in word, and also in power, in very deed, unto the taking away of their stumbling blocks—

And harden not their hearts against the Lamb of God, they shall be numbered among the seed of thy father; yea, they shall be numbered among the house of Israel; and they shall be a blessed people upon the promised land forever; they shall be no more brought down into captivity; and the house of Israel shall no more be confounded.

And that great pit, which hath been digged for them by that great and abominable church, which was founded by the devil and his children, that he might lead away the souls of men down to hell—yea, that great pit which hath been digged for the destruction of men shall be filled by those who digged it, unto their utter destruction, saith the Lamb of God; not the destruction of the soul, save it be the casting of it into that hell which hath no end.

For behold, this is according to the captivity of the devil, and also according to the justice of God, upon all those who will work wickedness and abomination before him.

And it came to pass that the angel spake unto me, Nephi, saying: Thou hast beheld that if the Gentiles repent it shall be well with them; and thou also knowest concerning the covenants of the Lord unto the house of Israel; and thou also hast heard that whoso repenteth not must perish.

Therefore, wo be unto the Gentiles if it so be that they harden their hearts against the Lamb of God.

7 N'ihì na oge na-abjía, ka Nwa-atùrù nke Chineke kwuru, mgbe m ga-arù nnukwu na oke orù dī ìtù-n'anya n'etiti umù nke mmadù; orù nke ga-adì ruo mgbe nile na-adigide, n'otu aka ma-òbù nke ọzọ—na ime ka ha tugharjía-obi nye udo na ndù ebighi-ebi, ma-òbù nye nnapùta nke ha ruo n'imesi-obi ha ike na ikpu-isi nke echiche ha nile ruo mgbe a ga-ewedata ha n'ime ndòkpù n'agha, na kwa baa na mbibi, ma na nke arù ma na nke mụọ, dika ndòkpù n'agha nke ekwensu siri dī, nke m kwuworo maka ya.

8 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe mụọ-ozì ahù kwusirì okwu ndì a, o wee sị m: I chetara ogbugba-ndù nile nke Nna nye ulò nke Israel? A sirì m ya, E.

9 Ma o wee ruo na ọ sirì m: Lee, ma hù nnukwu nzukò ahù rùrù arù, nke bụ nne nke ihe arù nile, nke onye-nchòpùta ya bụ ekwensu.

10 Ma ọ sirì m: Lee e nwere nanì nzukò abụọ; nke mbụ bụ nzukò-nsò nke Nwa-atùrù nke Chineke, ma nke ọzọ bụ nzukò nke ekwensu; ya mere, onye ọbùla na-esonyeghì nzukò nke Nwa-atùrù nke Chineke sonyere nnukwu nzukò ahù, nke bụ nne nke ihe arù nile; ma-òbù onye akwunakwuna nke ụwa nile.

11 Ma o wee ruo na e lere m ma hù onye akwunakwuna nke ụwa nile, ma ọ nòdùrù n'èlù ọtùtù miri; ma o nweere ike ọchichì n'èlù ụwa nile, n'etiti mba nile, ebo nile, asụsụ nile, na mmadù nile.

12 Ma o wee ruo na a hùrù m nzukò-nsò nke Nwa-atùrù nke Chineke, na ọnù-ọgùgù ya dī ole na ole, n'ihì ajọọ-omume na ihe arù nile nke akwunakwuna ahù onye nòdùrù n'èlù ọtùtù mmiri; otu o sila dī, a hùrù m na nzukò-nsò nke Nwa-atùrù ahù, bụ ndì nsò nke Chineke, nọ kwa n'èlù iru nile nke ụwa; ma ọnòdù ha nwere n'èlù ụwa dī ntakirì, n'ihì ajọọ-omume nke nnukwu akwunakwuna ahù bụ onye m hùrù.

13 Ma o wee ruo na a hùrù m na nnukwu nne nke ihe arù nile ahù kpòkòtara igwe mmadù n'èlù iru nke ụwa nile, n'etiti mba nile nke ndì Jentailù, ilùso Nwa-atùrù nke Chineke ọgù.

For the time cometh, saith the Lamb of God, that I will work a great and a marvelous work among the children of men; a work which shall be everlasting, either on the one hand or on the other—either to the convincing of them unto peace and life eternal, or unto the deliverance of them to the hardness of their hearts and the blindness of their minds unto their being brought down into captivity, and also into destruction, both temporally and spiritually, according to the captivity of the devil, of which I have spoken.

And it came to pass that when the angel had spoken these words, he said unto me: Rememberest thou the covenants of the Father unto the house of Israel? I said unto him, Yea.

And it came to pass that he said unto me: Look, and behold that great and abominable church, which is the mother of abominations, whose founder is the devil.

And he said unto me: Behold there are save two churches only; the one is the church of the Lamb of God, and the other is the church of the devil; wherefore, whoso belongeth not to the church of the Lamb of God belongeth to that great church, which is the mother of abominations; and she is the whore of all the earth.

And it came to pass that I looked and beheld the whore of all the earth, and she sat upon many waters; and she had dominion over all the earth, among all nations, kindreds, tongues, and people.

And it came to pass that I beheld the church of the Lamb of God, and its numbers were few, because of the wickedness and abominations of the whore who sat upon many waters; nevertheless, I beheld that the church of the Lamb, who were the saints of God, were also upon all the face of the earth; and their dominions upon the face of the earth were small, because of the wickedness of the great whore whom I saw.

And it came to pass that I beheld that the great mother of abominations did gather together multitudes upon the face of all the earth, among all the nations of the Gentiles, to fight against the Lamb of God.

14 Ma o wee ruo na mụ, Nifaj, hụrụ ike nke Nwa-atụrụ nke Chineke, na ọ dakwasịrị n'elu ndị nsọ nke nzuko-nsọ nke Nwa-atụrụ ahụ, na n'elu ndị ọgbụgba-ndụ nke Onye-nwe, ndị gbasasịrị n'elu iru nile nke ụwa; ma ngwa-ọgụ ha ji bụ ezi-omume na ike nke Chineke n'ime nnukwu otuto.

15 Ma o wee ruo na a hụrụ m na oke iwe Chineke ka ọ wụkwasịrị n'elu nnukwu nzuko ahụ rụrụ arụ, nke mere na e nwere agha nile na asịrị agha nile n'etiti mba nile na ebo nile nke ụwa.

16 Ma ka a malitere inwe agha nile na asịrị agha nile n'etiti mba nile nke nne ihe arụ nile ahụ nwere, mụọ-ozị ahụ gwara m okwu, si: Lee oke iwe nke Chineke abjākwasịwo nne nke ndị akwụnakwuna; ma Lee, ị n'ahụ ihe ndị a nile—

17 Ma mgbe ụbọchị ahụ ruru na oke iwe ọkụ Chineke ga-awụkwasi n'elu nne nke ndị akwụnakwuna, nke bụ nnukwu nzuko nke ihe arụ nke ụwa nile, nke onye-nchọpụta ya bụ ekwensu ahụ, e mesia, n'ụbọchị ahụ, ọrụ nke Nna ga-amalite, n'idozi ụzọ maka imezu ọgbụgba-ndụ ya nile, nke o meworo nye ndị ya bụ ndị nke ụlọ nke Israel.

18 Ma o wee ruo na mụọ-ozị ahụ gwara m okwu si: Lee!

19 Ma e lere m ma hụ otu nwoke, ma o yi uwe mwuda ọcha.

20 Ma mụọ-ozị ahụ sịrị m: Lee otu n'ime ndị-ozị iri na abụọ nke Nwa-atụrụ ahụ.

21 Lee, ọ ga-ahụ ma dee ihe nile ndị nke fọdụrụ; e, na kwa ọtụtụ ihe ndị meworo.

22 Ma ọ ga kwa ede gbasara ọgwugwu nke ụwa.

23 Ya mere, ihe ndị ọ ga-edede ziri-ezi bụrụ ezi-okwu; ma lee, e dere ha n'ime akwụkwọ ahụ nke ị hụrụ si n'ọnụ nke ndị Juu na-apụta; ma-ọbụ n'oge akwụkwọ ahụ siri n'ọnụ ndị Juu pụta, ihe ndị e dere di mfe nghota na e nweghị ntupọ, na oke mkpa na ịdị mfe nghota nye mmadụ nile.

24 Ma lee, ihe nile onye-ozị nke Nwa-atụrụ ahụ ga-edede bụ ọtụtụ ihe ndị nke ị hụworo; ma lee, ndị nke fọdụrụ ka ị ga-ahụ.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, beheld the power of the Lamb of God, that it descended upon the saints of the church of the Lamb, and upon the covenant people of the Lord, who were scattered upon all the face of the earth; and they were armed with righteousness and with the power of God in great glory.

And it came to pass that I beheld that the wrath of God was poured out upon that great and abominable church, insomuch that there were wars and rumors of wars among all the nations and kindreds of the earth.

And as there began to be wars and rumors of wars among all the nations which belonged to the mother of abominations, the angel spake unto me, saying: Behold, the wrath of God is upon the mother of harlots; and behold, thou seest all these things—

And when the day cometh that the wrath of God is poured out upon the mother of harlots, which is the great and abominable church of all the earth, whose founder is the devil, then, at that day, the work of the Father shall commence, in preparing the way for the fulfilling of his covenants, which he hath made to his people who are of the house of Israel.

And it came to pass that the angel spake unto me, saying: Look!

And I looked and beheld a man, and he was dressed in a white robe.

And the angel said unto me: Behold one of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

Behold, he shall see and write the remainder of these things; yea, and also many things which have been.

And he shall also write concerning the end of the world.

Wherefore, the things which he shall write are just and true; and behold they are written in the book which thou beheld proceeding out of the mouth of the Jew; and at the time they proceeded out of the mouth of the Jew, or, at the time the book proceeded out of the mouth of the Jew, the things which were written were plain and pure, and most precious and easy to the understanding of all men.

And behold, the things which this apostle of the Lamb shall write are many things which thou hast seen; and behold, the remainder shalt thou see.

25 Ma na ihe ndi i ga-ahụ site ugbua i gaghị ede ha; n'ihì na Onye-nwe Chineke echiwo onye-ozì nke Nwa-atụrụ nke Chineke ahụ echichi ka o wee dee ha.

26 Na kwa ndi ọzọ ndi biworọrii, ha ka o gosiworo ihe nile, ma ha edewo ha; ma arachiri ha ka ha pụta n'idi ọcha, dika ezi-okwu ahụ nke di n'ime Nwa-atụrụ ahụ, mgbe oge di Onye-nwe mma zuru, nye ulọ nke Israel.

27 Ma mụ, Nifai, nuri ma gbaa aka-ebe, na aha nke onye-ozì nke Nwa-atụrụ ahụ bu Jon, dika okwu nke mụọ-ozì ahụ siri di.

28 Ma lee, mụ, Nifai, e gbọchiri m na m ga-edede ihe ndi nke fọdurụ n'ihe ndi m huru ma nu; ya mere, ihe ndi m deworo e zuworo m; ma e dewo m nani akuku ntakiri n'ihe ndi m huru.

29 Ma a gbara m ama na a huru m ihe ndi nna m huru, na mụọ-ozì nke Onye-nwe mere ka m mata ha.

30 Ma ugbua, a na m eweta okwu m n'isi njedebe gbasara ihe ndi m huru mgbe a kpọpuru m n'ime mụọ; ma ọburu na edeghi m ihe nile nke m huru, ihe ndi m deworo bu ezi-okwu. Ma otu a ka o di. Amen.

But the things which thou shalt see hereafter thou shalt not write; for the Lord God hath ordained the apostle of the Lamb of God that he should write them.

And also others who have been, to them hath he shown all things, and they have written them; and they are sealed up to come forth in their purity, according to the truth which is in the Lamb, in the own due time of the Lord, unto the house of Israel.

And I, Nephi, heard and bear record, that the name of the apostle of the Lamb was John, according to the word of the angel.

And behold, I, Nephi, am forbidden that I should write the remainder of the things which I saw and heard; wherefore the things which I have written suffice me; and I have written but a small part of the things which I saw.

And I bear record that I saw the things which my father saw, and the angel of the Lord did make them known unto me.

And now I make an end of speaking concerning the things which I saw while I was carried away in the Spirit; and if all the things which I saw are not written, the things which I have written are true. And thus it is. Amen.

I Niphai 15

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe mụ, Nifai a kpoṣuworo m n'ime mụọ, ma hụ ihe nile ndị a, a laghachiri m n'ulo-ikwu nke nna m.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na a huru m umunne m, ma ha narurita uka otu na ibe ya gbasara ihe ndi nke nna m gwaworo ha.
- 3 N'ih na n'ez-okwu o gwara ha otutu nnukwu ihe, ndi siri ike nghota, ma obughi ma mmadu juru Onye-nwe; ma e be ha bu ndi obi ike, ya mere ha atukwasighi Onye-nwe obi ka o si kwesi.
- 4 Ma ugbua mụ, Nifai, nwere mwuta n'ih idi-ike nke obi ha, na kwa, n'ih ihe ndi m huro, ma mata na ha ga-emezuri n'enweghi mgbochi n'ih ajo-omume nke umu nke mmadu.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na ume gwuru m n'ih mkpagbu m nile, n'ih na e chere m na mkpagbu m di ukwu karja ihe nile, n'ih mbibi nke ndi m, n'ih na a huro m odida ha.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe m nwetaworo ume, a gwara m umunne m okwu, choo ka m mata ihe kpata irurita uka ha.
- 7 Ma ha siri: Lee, anyi enweghi ike ighota okwu ndi nke nna anyi kwuworo gbasara ngalaba e jiri puta uwa nke osisi olive ahụ, na kwa gbasara ndi Jentaifu.
- 8 Ma a siri m ha: Unu ajuro Onye-nwe?
- 9 Ma ha siri m: Anyi aka-emeghi otu ahụ; n'ih na Onye-nwe anaghi eme ka anyi mata ihe di otu a.
- 10 Lee, a siri m ha: Olee otu o siri buru na unu anaghi edebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Onye-nwe? Olee otu o siri buru na unu ga-ala-n'iyi, n'ih isi-ike nke obi unu?
- 11 Unu anaghi echeta ihe ndi ahụ Onye-nwe kwuworo?—Oburu na unu ghara imesi obi ike, ma juo m n'okwukwe, kwere na unu ga-enweta, jisie ike n'idebe iwu-nsọ m nile, n'ezie ihe ndi a nile ka a ga-eme ka unu mata.

I Nephi 15

And it came to pass that after I, Nephi, had been carried away in the Spirit, and seen all these things, I returned to the tent of my father.

And it came to pass that I beheld my brethren, and they were disputing one with another concerning the things which my father had spoken unto them.

For he truly spake many great things unto them, which were hard to be understood, save a man should inquire of the Lord; and they being hard in their hearts, therefore they did not look unto the Lord as they ought.

And now I, Nephi, was grieved because of the hardness of their hearts, and also, because of the things which I had seen, and knew they must unavoidably come to pass because of the great wickedness of the children of men.

And it came to pass that I was overcome because of my afflictions, for I considered that mine afflictions were great above all, because of the destruction of my people, for I had beheld their fall.

And it came to pass that after I had received strength I spake unto my brethren, desiring to know of them the cause of their disputations.

And they said: Behold, we cannot understand the words which our father hath spoken concerning the natural branches of the olive tree, and also concerning the Gentiles.

And I said unto them: Have ye inquired of the Lord?

And they said unto me: We have not; for the Lord maketh no such thing known unto us.

Behold, I said unto them: How is it that ye do not keep the commandments of the Lord? How is it that ye will perish, because of the hardness of your hearts?

Do ye not remember the things which the Lord hath said?—If ye will not harden your hearts, and ask me in faith, believing that ye shall receive, with diligence in keeping my commandments, surely these things shall be made known unto you.

- 12 Lee, a sị m unu na ụlọ Israel ka e jiri tunyere osisi-olive, site n'ọnụ Mụọ nke Onye-nwe nke dị n'ime nna anyị; ma lee, anyị ewezugabeghị onwe anyị site n'ụlọ nke Israel, ma-ọbụ na anyị abughị ngalaba nke ụlọ nke Israel?
- 13 Ma ugbua, ihe nke nna anyị na-egosị gbasara nnyakọta nke ngalaba e jiri pụta ụwa site n'uju nke ndị Jentailu, bụ, na n'oge ikpeazu, mgbe mkpuru-afọ anyị ga-alaworị azụ n'ekweghị ekwe, e, mgbe otutu afọ gasiworo, ma otutu ogbo oge Mesaja ahụ ga-egosiputa n'ụdị mmadu n'anya umu nke mmadu, mgbe ahụ ka uju nke ozi-oma nke Mesaja ahụ ga-abia n'aka ndị Jentailu, ma site n'aka ndị Jentailu wee ruo mkpuru-afọ anyị ndị nke fodayuru—
- 14 Ma n'ubochi ahụ ka mkpuru-afọ anyị ndị nke fodayuru ga-amata na ha bụ nke ụlọ nke Israel, ma na ha bụ ndị ogbugba-ndu nke Onye-nwe; ma mgbe ahụ ka ha ga-amata ma bịa n'omuma nke nna-nna ha, na kwa na omuma nke ozi-oma nke Onye-mgbaputa ha, nke a kuziri ndị nna ha site n'aka ya; ya mere, ha ga-abia n'omuma nke Onye-mgbaputa ha na isi-okwu ihe nile nke ozizi ya, na ha ga-amata otu ha ga-esi bjakwute ya ma buru ndị azoputara.
- 15 Ma mgbe ahụ n'ubochi ahụ ha-agaghị añurị onu ma were otuto nye Chineke ha nke mgbe nile na-adigide, nkume ha na nzoputa ha? E, n'ubochi ahụ, o bụ na ha agaghị enweta ike na ozuzu ahụ site n'ezi osisi vine? E, o bụ na ha agaghị abia n'ime ezi ogige nke Chineke?
- 16 Lee, a sị m unu, E, a ga-echetakwa ha ozọ n'etiti ụlọ nke Israel; a ga-anyakota ha, ebe ha bụ ngalaba e jiri puta ụwa nke osisi olive ahụ, n'ime ezi osisi olive ahụ.
- 17 Ma nke a bụ ihe nna anyị na-egosị; ma o na-egosị na o gaghị emezu ruo mgbe e kposasiri ha site n'aka ndị Jentailu; ma o gosiri na o ga esi n'aka ndị Jentailu bịa, na Onye-nwe ga-egosị ike ya n'ebe ndị Jentailu nọ, n'ih i otu ihe mere na a ga-ajụ inabata ya na ndị Juu; ma-ọbụ n'ụlọ nke Israel.
- 18 Ya mere, nna anyị ekwughị okwu gbasara mkpuru-afọ anyị nanị, ma kwa nke ụlọ nke Israel nile, na-arutu aka na ogbugba-ndu nke a ga-emezu n'ubochi ikpeazu: bụ ogbugba-ndu Onye-nwe meworo nye nna anyị Abraham, na-asi: N'ime mkpuru-afọ gi ka ebo nile nke ụwa ga-enwe ngozi.

Behold, I say unto you, that the house of Israel was compared unto an olive tree, by the Spirit of the Lord which was in our father; and behold are we not broken off from the house of Israel, and are we not a branch of the house of Israel?

And now, the thing which our father meaneth concerning the grafting in of the natural branches through the fulness of the Gentiles, is, that in the latter days, when our seed shall have dwindled in unbelief, yea, for the space of many years, and many generations after the Messiah shall be manifested in body unto the children of men, then shall the fulness of the gospel of the Messiah come unto the Gentiles, and from the Gentiles unto the remnant of our seed—

And at that day shall the remnant of our seed know that they are of the house of Israel, and that they are the covenant people of the Lord; and then shall they know and come to the knowledge of their forefathers, and also to the knowledge of the gospel of their Redeemer, which was ministered unto their fathers by him; wherefore, they shall come to the knowledge of their Redeemer and the very points of his doctrine, that they may know how to come unto him and be saved.

And then at that day will they not rejoice and give praise unto their everlasting God, their rock and their salvation? Yea, at that day, will they not receive the strength and nourishment from the true vine? Yea, will they not come unto the true fold of God?

Behold, I say unto you, Yea; they shall be remembered again among the house of Israel; they shall be grafted in, being a natural branch of the olive tree, into the true olive tree.

And this is what our father meaneth; and he meaneth that it will not come to pass until after they are scattered by the Gentiles; and he meaneth that it shall come by way of the Gentiles, that the Lord may show his power unto the Gentiles, for the very cause that he shall be rejected of the Jews, or of the house of Israel.

Wherefore, our father hath not spoken of our seed alone, but also of all the house of Israel, pointing to the covenant which should be fulfilled in the latter days; which covenant the Lord made to our father Abraham, saying: In thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed.

19 Ma o wee ruo na mu, Nifaj, gwara ha otutu okwu gbasara ihe ndi a; e, a gwara m ha okwu gbasara mkpoghachi nke ndi Juu n'oge ikpeazu.

20 Ma a gughariri m nye ha okwu nke Aisaia, onye kwuru okwu gbasara mkpoghachi nke ndi Juu, ma obu nke ulo nke Israel; ma mgbe a kpoghachisi ha, ha a gaghị enwekwa mgbagwo-ju-anya ozọ, ma ha agaghị-agbasasi ozọ. Ma o wee ruo na e kwuru m otutu okwu nye umunne m, nke mere na ha dajuru, ma mee onwe ha umeala n'iru Onye-nwe.

21 Ma o wee ruo na ha gwara m okwu ozọ, si: Gini ka ihe a gosiri nke nna anyi huru na nro? Gini ka osisi ahụ gosiri bu nke o huru?

22 Ma a siri m ha: O bu ihe nochitere anya osisi nke ndu ahụ.

23 Ma ha siri m: Gini ka okporo igwe ahụ putara bu nke nna anyi huru, nke dugara n'osisi ahụ.

24 Ma a siri m ha na o bu okwu Chineke; na ndi obula ga ana nti n'okwu Chineke, ma jisie ya ike, ha agaghị ala n'iyi; obughị ma onwunwa na akụ nile na-enwu oku nke onye iro ahụ o ga-enwe ike karịa ha nke na ha ga ekpu isi, ka e wee dupu ha ruo mbibi.

25 Ya mere, mu, Nifaj, kwalitere muo ha ka ha naa nti n'okwu nke Onye-nwe; e, a kwalitere m muo ha site n'ume nile nke mkpuru-obi m, ma jiri ogugu-isi nile nke m nwere, ka ha nwe ike gee nti n'okwu Chineke ma cheta idebe iwu-nsọ ya nile oge nile n'ihe nile.

26 Ma ha siri m: Gini ka osimiri nke mmiri ahụ gosiri nke nna anyi huru?

27 Ma a siri m ha na mmiri nke nna m huru bu iru inyi; ma ebe o bu na uche obi ya ka e lomiri n'ihe ndi ozọ nkea mere na o hughị iru inyi nke mmiri ahụ.

28 Ma a siri m ha na o bu olulu di egwu, nke kewara ndi ajo-omume site n'osisi nke ndu ahụ, na kwa site na ndi-nsọ nke Chineke.

29 Ma a siri m ha na o bu ihe nochite anya nke ala muo ahụ di egwu, nke muo-ozu ahụ gwara m na akwadoworo maka ndi ajo-omume.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, spake much unto them concerning these things; yea, I spake unto them concerning the restoration of the Jews in the latter days.

And I did rehearse unto them the words of Isaiah, who spake concerning the restoration of the Jews, or of the house of Israel; and after they were restored they should no more be confounded, neither should they be scattered again. And it came to pass that I did speak many words unto my brethren, that they were pacified and did humble themselves before the Lord.

And it came to pass that they did speak unto me again, saying: What meaneth this thing which our father saw in a dream? What meaneth the tree which he saw?

And I said unto them: It was a representation of the tree of life.

And they said unto me: What meaneth the rod of iron which our father saw, that led to the tree?

And I said unto them that it was the word of God; and whoso would hearken unto the word of God, and would hold fast unto it, they would never perish; neither could the temptations and the fiery darts of the adversary overpower them unto blindness, to lead them away to destruction.

Wherefore, I, Nephi, did exhort them to give heed unto the word of the Lord; yea, I did exhort them with all the energies of my soul, and with all the faculty which I possessed, that they would give heed to the word of God and remember to keep his commandments always in all things.

And they said unto me: What meaneth the river of water which our father saw?

And I said unto them that the water which my father saw was filthiness; and so much was his mind swallowed up in other things that he beheld not the filthiness of the water.

And I said unto them that it was an awful gulf, which separated the wicked from the tree of life, and also from the saints of God.

And I said unto them that it was a representation of that awful hell, which the angel said unto me was prepared for the wicked.

30 Ma a siri m ha na nna anyị kwa hụrụ na ikpe ziri ezi nke Chineke kewakwara ndi ajoyo mmadu site na ndi ezi-omume; na ihè ahụ dika ihè nke oku na-enwu enwu, nke narigo elu rue Chineke ruo mgbe nile na mgbe nile ma onweghi ogwugwu.

31 Ma ha siri m: Ihe a o putara ahuhu nke aru n'ubochi nile nke mnwale, ma-obu o putara onodu ikpeazu nke mkpuru-obi mgbe aru na-anwu anwu nwusiri, ma-obu o na-ekwu maka ihe nile nke na-anwu anwu?

32 Ma o wee ruo na a siri m ha na o bu ihe nnochite anya nke ihe nile nke aru ma nke muo; n'ihu na ubochi ga-abia na a ga-ekpe ha ikpe noru ha nile, e, obuna oru nile ndi aru na aru na-anwu anwu n'ubochi mnwale ha nile.

33 Ya mere, oburu na ha ga-anwu n'ime ajoyo-omume ha, ha ga-abu ndi a ga ekewapu kwa, maka ihe nile ndi bu nke muo, bu nke gbasara ezi-omume; ya mere, a gaweta ha ka ha guzoro n'iru Chineke, ka ekpe ha ikpe maka oru ha nile; ma oburu na oru ha na-aburi iru inyi, ha ga-abu ndi ruru inyi; ma oburu na ha bu ndi ruru inyi o ga-abu na ha agaghi ebi n'ime ala-eze nke Chineke; o buru na o di otu a, ala-eze nke Chineke ga aburiri kwa ebe ruru inyi.

34 Ma lee, a si m gi, ala-eze nke Chineke erughi inyi, ma onweghi ihe obula ruru inyi ga-aba n'ime ala eze Chineke; ya mere a ga-enweriri ebe ruru inyi e doziri nye ihe nke ruru inyi.

35 Ma e nwere ebe e doziri, e, obuna ebe di egwu nke ala muo ahụ nke m kwuworo, ma ekwensu bu onyenkwadobe ya; ya mere onodu ikpeazu nke mkpuru-obi nke ndi mmadu ga-ebi n'ala-eze Chineke, ma-obu ekewapu ha n'ihu ikpe ziri ezi ahụ nke m kwuworo.

36 Ya mere, ndi ajoyo-omume ka achupuworo site na ndi ezi-omume, na kwa site nosisi nke ndu, nke mkpuru ya dikariri oke mkpa na-adu kwa mmasi kari mkpuru-osisi ndi ozu nile; e, o bu ihe kachasi onyinye nile nke Chineke. Ma otu a ka m gwara umunne m okwu. Amen.

And I said unto them that our father also saw that the justice of God did also divide the wicked from the righteous; and the brightness thereof was like unto the brightness of a flaming fire, which ascendeth up unto God forever and ever, and hath no end.

And they said unto me: Doth this thing mean the torment of the body in the days of probation, or doth it mean the final state of the soul after the death of the temporal body, or doth it speak of the things which are temporal?

And it came to pass that I said unto them that it was a representation of things both temporal and spiritual; for the day should come that they must be judged of their works, yea, even the works which were done by the temporal body in their days of probation.

Wherefore, if they should die in their wickedness they must be cast off also, as to the things which are spiritual, which are pertaining to righteousness; wherefore, they must be brought to stand before God, to be judged of their works; and if their works have been filthiness they must needs be filthy; and if they be filthy it must needs be that they cannot dwell in the kingdom of God; if so, the kingdom of God must be filthy also.

But behold, I say unto you, the kingdom of God is not filthy, and there cannot any unclean thing enter into the kingdom of God; wherefore there must needs be a place of filthiness prepared for that which is filthy.

And there is a place prepared, yea, even that awful hell of which I have spoken, and the devil is the preparator of it; wherefore the final state of the souls of men is to dwell in the kingdom of God, or to be cast out because of that justice of which I have spoken.

Wherefore, the wicked are rejected from the righteous, and also from that tree of life, whose fruit is most precious and most desirable above all other fruits; yea, and it is the greatest of all the gifts of God. And thus I spake unto my brethren. Amen.

I Niphai 16

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe mụ, Nifaj, gwasiworu ụmụnne m okwu, lee ha siri m: I gwawo anyi ihe siri ike, karija ka anyi nwere ike inagide.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na a siri m ha na a ma m na-ekwuwo m ihe siri ike megide ndi ajoo mmadu, dija ezi-okwu ahụ siri di; ma ndi ezi-omume ka m kpeworo ikpe ziri-ezi, ma gbaa kwa ama, na a ga-ebuli ha elu n'ubochi ikpeazu; ya mere, ndi-ikpe mara na-ewere ezi-okwu ahụ ka ihe siri ike, n'ihia na o gbutawo ha ruo n'etiti.
- 3 Ma ugbua ụmụnne m, oburu na unu bu ndi ezi-omume ma jikere I na nti n'ezia okwu ahụ, ma tinye uchu n'ime ya, ka unu wee na a ga n'ikwu-oto n'iru Chineke, mgbe ahụ unu agaghia atamu n'ihia ezi-okwu ahụ, na-asia: I na-ekwu ihe siri ike megide anyi.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na mụ, Nifaj, gbara ụmụnne m ume, site n'ume m nile, ka ha na-edebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Onye-nwe.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na ha mere onwe ha umeala n'iru Onye-nwe, nke mere na e nwere m onu na nnukwu olile-anya n'ebe ha no, na ha ga-aga n'uzo nile nke ezi-omume.
- 6 Ugbua, ihe nile ndi a ka e kwuru ma mee n'oge nna m biri n'ulo ikwu di na ndagwurugwu nke o kporo Lemuel.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na mụ, Nifaj, kporo otu nwa-ada nke Ishmel ka o buru nwunye m; na kwa, ụmụnne m ndi nwoke kporo site na umuada Ishmel ka ha buru ndinwunye ha; na kwa Zoram kporo isi nwa-ada Ishmel ka o buru nwunye ya.
- 8 Ma site otu a nna m emezuwori iwu-nsọ nile nke Onye-nwe ndi nke enyeworo ya. Na kwa, mụ, Nifaj, ka Onye-nwe goziworu karija.
- 9 Ma o wee ruo na olu nke Onye-nwe gwara nna m okwu n'abali, ma nye ya iwu na n'echi ya o ga-amalite njem ya n'ime ozara ahụ.

I Nephi 16

And now it came to pass that after I, Nephi, had made an end of speaking to my brethren, behold they said unto me: Thou hast declared unto us hard things, more than we are able to bear.

And it came to pass that I said unto them that I knew that I had spoken hard things against the wicked, according to the truth; and the righteous have I justified, and testified that they should be lifted up at the last day; wherefore, the guilty taketh the truth to be hard, for it cutteth them to the very center.

And now my brethren, if ye were righteous and were willing to hearken to the truth, and give heed unto it, that ye might walk uprightly before God, then ye would not murmur because of the truth, and say: Thou speakest hard things against us.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, did exhort my brethren, with all diligence, to keep the commandments of the Lord.

And it came to pass that they did humble themselves before the Lord; insomuch that I had joy and great hopes of them, that they would walk in the paths of righteousness.

Now, all these things were said and done as my father dwelt in a tent in the valley which he called Lemuel.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, took one of the daughters of Ishmael to wife; and also, my brethren took of the daughters of Ishmael to wife; and also Zoram took the eldest daughter of Ishmael to wife.

And thus my father had fulfilled all the commandments of the Lord which had been given unto him. And also, I, Nephi, had been blessed of the Lord exceedingly.

And it came to pass that the voice of the Lord spake unto my father by night, and commanded him that on the morrow he should take his journey into the wilderness.

10 Ma o wee ruo na dika nna m na-ebili n'ututu, ma ga n'iru n'uzo ulo ikwu ahụ, na nnukwu itu n'anya nye ya, o wee hu n'elu ala bol di gburu-gburu nke aka olu ya di itu n'anya; ma-obu kwa ezigbo bras. Ma n'ime bol ahụ e nwere mkpisi ikuku ogho abuo; ma otu natu aka n'ebe anyi ga-esi gaa n'ime ozara ahụ.

11 Ma o wee ruo na anyi chikotara ihe nile obula anyi kwesiri ibu baa n'ime ozara ahụ, na ihe oriri foduru ndi nke Onye-nwe nyeworo anyi; ma anyi werekwaro mkpuru-osisi n'udi obula anyi nwere ike ibute baa n'ime ozara ahụ.

12 Ma o wee ruo na anyi werekwaro ulo-ikwu anyi ma bilie ije n'ime ozara ahụ, gafee osimiri Leman ahụ.

13 Ma o wee ruo na anyi gara njem ogologo ubochi ano, o foduru ntakiri ka oburu ofe ndida-ndida owuwa anyanwu, ma anyi runyere ulo ikwu anyi ozo; ma anyi kporo aha ebe ahụ Sheza.

14 Ma o wee ruo na anyi weere uta anyi nile na aku anyi nile, ma banye n'ime ozara ahụ igbutere ezi na ulo anyi ihe oriri, ma mgbe anyi gbutechara ihe oriri maka ezi na ulo anyi nile, anyi wee laghachi ozo n'ebe ezi na ulo anyi no n'ime ozara, ruo n'ebe ahụ bu Sheza. Ma anyi gabakwara ozo n'ime ozara ahụ, sorokwa otu uzo ahụ, na-aga n'akuku kacha mma imi mkpuru nke ozara ahụ, nke di n'oke-ala nile di nso Oke Osimiri Uhie.

15 Ma o wee ruo na anyi gara njem ogologo otutu ubochi, na-egbuta ihe oriri n'uzo, jiri uta anyi nile na aku anyi nile na okwute anyi nile na eriri-ebè anyi nile.

16 Ma anyi soro ntuzi-aka uzo nke bol ahụ, nke duru anyi na-aga n'ebe kachasi mma imi mkpuru nke ozara ahụ.

17 Ma mgbe anyi gaworo njem ogologo otutu ubochi, anyi runyere ulo ikwu anyi na nwa ogologo oge, ka anyi zuo ike ozo ma nweta ihe oriri nye ezi na ulo anyi.

18 Ma o wee ruo na dika mu, Nifai, gara igbute ihe oriri, lee, a gbajiri m uta m, nke e jiri ezigbo igwe mee; ma mgbe m gbajiworo uta m, lee, umunne m were iwe n'ebe m no maka mmebi nke uta m, n'ih na anyi enwetaghị ihe oriri.

And it came to pass that as my father arose in the morning, and went forth to the tent door, to his great astonishment he beheld upon the ground a round ball of curious workmanship; and it was of fine brass. And within the ball were two spindles; and the one pointed the way whither we should go into the wilderness.

And it came to pass that we did gather together whatsoever things we should carry into the wilderness, and all the remainder of our provisions which the Lord had given unto us; and we did take seed of every kind that we might carry into the wilderness.

And it came to pass that we did take our tents and depart into the wilderness, across the river Laman.

And it came to pass that we traveled for the space of four days, nearly a south-southeast direction, and we did pitch our tents again; and we did call the name of the place Shazer.

And it came to pass that we did take our bows and our arrows, and go forth into the wilderness to slay food for our families; and after we had slain food for our families we did return again to our families in the wilderness, to the place of Shazer. And we did go forth again in the wilderness, following the same direction, keeping in the most fertile parts of the wilderness, which were in the borders near the Red Sea.

And it came to pass that we did travel for the space of many days, slaying food by the way, with our bows and our arrows and our stones and our slings.

And we did follow the directions of the ball, which led us in the more fertile parts of the wilderness.

And after we had traveled for the space of many days, we did pitch our tents for the space of a time, that we might again rest ourselves and obtain food for our families.

And it came to pass that as I, Nephi, went forth to slay food, behold, I did break my bow, which was made of fine steel; and after I did break my bow, behold, my brethren were angry with me because of the loss of my bow, for we did obtain no food.

- 19 Ma o wee ruo na anyị laghachikwutere ezi na ụlọ anyị na-ejighi ihe oriri, ma ebe ọbụ na ike gwurụ ha nke ukwu, site na njem ha, ha tara nnukwu ahụhụ maka e nweghi ihe oriri.
- 20 Ma o wee ruo na Leman na Lemuel na ụmụ Ishmel ndị nwoke malitere itamu karịa, n'ihị ahụhụ nile na mkpagbu nile ha n'ime ọzara ahụ; na kwa nna m malitere itamu megide Onye-nwe bụ Chineke ya; e, ma ha nile nọ na mwute karịa, nke mere na ha tamuru megide Onye-nwe.
- 21 Ugbua o wee ruo na mụ, Nifaj, ebe ọbụ na m nọ na nsogbu mụ na ụmụmne m n'ihị nmebi nke ụta m mebiri, na kwa ụta ha tufuworo eriri-ọdụdọ ha, ihe wee malite isi ike karịa, e, nke mere na anyị enweghi ike inweta ihe oriri.
- 22 Ma o wee ruo na mụ, Nifaj, gwara ụmụmne m nwoke okwu ọtụtụ okwu, n'ihị na ha emesiwokwa obi ha nile ike ọzọ, nke mere na ha kpesara mkpesa megide Onye-nwe bụ Chineke ha.
- 23 Ma o wee ruo na mụ, Nifaj, meputara ụta site n'osisi, ma site na mkpisi osisi guzoro kwem, akụ; ya mere, e jikere m onwe m n'ijide ụta na akụ, n'ijide eriri-ébè na ijide ọtụtụ okwute. Ma a siri m nna m: O lee ebe m ga-eje inweta ihe oriri?
- 24 Ma o wee ruo na ọ jutara n'aka Onye-nwe, n'ihị na ha ewedataworị onwe ha n'ihị okwu m nile; n'ihị na e kwuuru m ha ọtụtụ ihe site n'ike nile nke mkpuru-obi m.
- 25 Ma o wee ruo na olu nke Onye-nwe bjaruru nna m, ma a tara ya ahụhụ n'ezie n'ihị ntamu ya megide Onye-nwe, nke mere na e wedatara ya n'ime omimi nile nke mwute.
- 26 Ma o wee ruo na olu nke Onye-nwe siri ya: Lekwasị anya na bọl ahụ, ma lee ihe ndị e dere.
- 27 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe nna m hụrụ ihe ndị e dere n'elu bọl ahụ, ọ tūrụ egwụ ma maakwa jijiji karịa, na kwa ụmụmne m ndị nwoke na ụmụ Ishmel ndị nwoke na ndị nwunye anyị.
- 28 Ma o wee ruo na mụ, Nifaj, hụrụ ntụ-aka nile dī n'ime bọl ahụ, na ha na-arụ ọrụ dika okwukwe na ume na inā ntị nke anyị nyere ha.

And it came to pass that we did return without food to our families, and being much fatigued, because of their journeying, they did suffer much for the want of food.

And it came to pass that Laman and Lemuel and the sons of Ishmael did begin to murmur exceedingly, because of their sufferings and afflictions in the wilderness; and also my father began to murmur against the Lord his God; yea, and they were all exceedingly sorrowful, even that they did murmur against the Lord.

Now it came to pass that I, Nephi, having been afflicted with my brethren because of the loss of my bow, and their bows having lost their springs, it began to be exceedingly difficult, yea, insomuch that we could obtain no food.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, did speak much unto my brethren, because they had hardened their hearts again, even unto complaining against the Lord their God.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, did make out of wood a bow, and out of a straight stick, an arrow; wherefore, I did arm myself with a bow and an arrow, with a sling and with stones. And I said unto my father: Whither shall I go to obtain food?

And it came to pass that he did inquire of the Lord, for they had humbled themselves because of my words; for I did say many things unto them in the energy of my soul.

And it came to pass that the voice of the Lord came unto my father; and he was truly chastened because of his murmuring against the Lord, insomuch that he was brought down into the depths of sorrow.

And it came to pass that the voice of the Lord said unto him: Look upon the ball, and behold the things which are written.

And it came to pass that when my father beheld the things which were written upon the ball, he did fear and tremble exceedingly, and also my brethren and the sons of Ishmael and our wives.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, beheld the pointers which were in the ball, that they did work according to the faith and diligence and heed which we did give unto them.

29 Ma e dekwara n'elu ha ihe odide ọhuru nke di mfe ogugu, nke nyere anyi nghota gbasara uzọ nile nke Onye-nwe; ma e dere ya ma na-agbanwe ya site n'oge ruo n'oge, dika otu okwukwe na ume nke anyi nyere ya ha. Ma otu a ka anyi siri hu na site na ihe ntakiri ka Onye-nwe na-esi eweputa nnukwu ihe nile.

30 Ma o wee ruo na mu, Nifaj, gara rigo n'elu ugwu, dika ntuzi-aka nke e nyere site na bol ahụ siri di.

31 Ma o wee ruo na e gburu m anu ohia, nke mere na enwetara m ihe oriri maka ezi na ulo anyi nile.

32 Ma o wee ruo na a laghachiri m n'ulo ikwu anyi, buru anu ndi ahụ m gbuworo; ma ugbua, mgbe ha huru na m e wetawo ihe oriri, lee nnukwu onu ha nwere! Ma o wee ruo na ha mere onwe ha umeala n'iru Onye-nwe, ma nye ya ekele.

33 Ma o wee ruo na anyi malitere njem anyi ozo, na-aga ofoduru ntakiri ka o buru otu uzọ dika na mmalite; ma mgbe anyi gaworo njem otutu ubochi anyi runyere ulo ikwu anyi ozo, ka anyi wee noro nwa oge na adighi anya.

34 Ma o wee ruo na Ishmel nwuru, ma e liri ya n'ebe a na-akpo Nahom.

35 Ma o wee ruo na umu-ada nile nke Ishmel ruru uju kari, n'ihu onwu nke nna ha, na n'ihu mkpagbu ha nile n'ime ozara ahụ; ma ha tamuru megide nna m, n'ihu na o bu ya kporutara ha site n'ala Jerusalem, na asi: Nna anyi anwuo, e, ma anyi awagharwo hienne n'ime ozara, ma anyi atawo ahuhu oke mkpagbu, aguu, akpiri-ikpo-nku, na ike ogwugwu, ma mgbe ahuhu ndi a nile gasiri, anyi ga-anwuriri n'ime ozara a site na aguu.

36 Ma otu a ka ha tamuru megide nna m, na kwa megide m; ma ha chosiri ike ilaghachi Jerusalem ozo.

37 Ma Leman siri Lemuel na kwa umu nwoke nke Ishmel: Lee, ka anyi gbuo nna anyi, na kwa nwanne anyi nwoke, Nifaj, onye meworo onwe ya onye ochichi na onye-nkuzi anyi, bu umunne ya nwoke ndi toro ya.

And there was also written upon them a new writing, which was plain to be read, which did give us understanding concerning the ways of the Lord; and it was written and changed from time to time, according to the faith and diligence which we gave unto it. And thus we see that by small means the Lord can bring about great things.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, did go forth up into the top of the mountain, according to the directions which were given upon the ball.

And it came to pass that I did slay wild beasts, inso-much that I did obtain food for our families.

And it came to pass that I did return to our tents, bearing the beasts which I had slain; and now when they beheld that I had obtained food, how great was their joy! And it came to pass that they did humble themselves before the Lord, and did give thanks unto him.

And it came to pass that we did again take our journey, traveling nearly the same course as in the beginning; and after we had traveled for the space of many days we did pitch our tents again, that we might tarry for the space of a time.

And it came to pass that Ishmael died, and was buried in the place which was called Nahom.

And it came to pass that the daughters of Ishmael did mourn exceedingly, because of the loss of their father, and because of their afflictions in the wilderness; and they did murmur against my father, because he had brought them out of the land of Jerusalem, saying: Our father is dead; yea, and we have wandered much in the wilderness, and we have suffered much affliction, hunger, thirst, and fatigue; and after all these sufferings we must perish in the wilderness with hunger.

And thus they did murmur against my father, and also against me; and they were desirous to return again to Jerusalem.

And Laman said unto Lemuel and also unto the sons of Ishmael: Behold, let us slay our father, and also our brother Nephi, who has taken it upon him to be our ruler and our teacher, who are his elder brethren.

38 Ugbua, ọ na-ekwu na Onye-nwe agwawo ya okwu, na kwa na ndị mụọ-ozị abịakwutewo ma kuziere ya ihe. Mana lee, anyị ma na ọ bụ okwu ụgha ka ọ gwara anyị; ma ọ na-agwa anyị ihe ndị a, ma ọ na-arụ ọtutu ihe site na nka nke aghugho ya, ka o wee megharia anyị anya, na-eche, mgbe ụfodu, na ya nwere ike idufu anyị n'ime ozara nke na-amaghị anyị arụ; ma mgbe o dufuwo anyị, o chewo ime onwe ya eze na onye-ochichi nke anyị, na ọ ga-emeso anyị dika ochicho na mmasi ya siri di. Ma n'udi di otu a ka nwanne m nwoke Leman siri kpasuo ha iwe n'obi.

39 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe nonyere anyị, e, obuna olu nke Onye-nwe bira gwa ha otutu okwu, ma ọ tara ha ahuhu karia; ma mgbe a tasiri ha ahuhu site n'olu nke Onye-nwe ha chifuru iwe ha, ma ha cheghariri site na mmehie ha nile, nke mere na Onye-nwe gozikwara anyi ozo site n'ihe oriri, nke mere na anyi alaghi n'iyi.

Now, he says that the Lord has talked with him, and also that angels have ministered unto him. But behold, we know that he lies unto us; and he tells us these things, and he worketh many things by his cunning arts, that he may deceive our eyes, thinking, perhaps, that he may lead us away into some strange wilderness; and after he has led us away, he has thought to make himself a king and a ruler over us, that he may do with us according to his will and pleasure. And after this manner did my brother Laman stir up their hearts to anger.

And it came to pass that the Lord was with us, yea, even the voice of the Lord came and did speak many words unto them, and did chasten them exceedingly; and after they were chastened by the voice of the Lord they did turn away their anger, and did repent of their sins, insomuch that the Lord did bless us again with food, that we did not perish.

I Niphai 17

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na anyị malitekwarā njem anyị ọzọ n'ime ọzara; ma anyị gara njem ihe dika akukū ọwụwa- anyanwụ site n'oge ahụ gaa n'iru. Ma anyị gara njem ma gafee oke ntara m ahụhụ n'ime ọzara ahụ, ma ndinyom anyị mụrụ ụmụ n'ime ọzara ahụ.
- 2 Ma nnukwu ngozi nke Onye-nwe nọ n'arụ anyị, nke mere na mgbe anyị na-adị ndụ site n'iri anụ ndụ n'ime ọzara ahụ, ndinyom anyị na-enye ụmụaka ha ara nke ukwuu, ma gbasie ike, e, ọbuna dī kwa ka ndi nwoke; ma ha malitere na-edi njem ha nile na-enweghị ntamu.
- 3 Ma otu a anyị hūrū na iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke ka a ga-edebezuriri. Ma ọ būrū na ụmụ nke mmadū edebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke ọ na-enyeju ha afọ, ma nye ha ike, ma hōpūta ụzọ ha ga-eji mezuo ihe nke o nyeworo ha n'iwu; ya mere, o hōpūtara anyị ụzọ mgbe anyị na-ebi n'ime ọzara.
- 4 Ma anyị biri ogologo ọtūtū afọ, e, ọbuna afọ asatọ n'ime ọzara ahụ.
- 5 Ma anyị bjaruru n'ala nke anyị kpōrō Uju, n'ihī nnukwu mkpūrū-osisi jupūtara na ya na kwa mmanū añū ọhĩa; ma ihe ndi a nile ka Onye-nwe jiri aka ya dozie ka anyị ghara ịla n'iyi. Ma anyị hūrū oke osimiri ahụ, nke anyị kpōrō Ịriantōm, nke bụ ma a sugharia ya, ọtūtū mmiri.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na anyị rnyere ụlọ-ikwuu anyi n'akukū oke osimiri ahū; ma na-agbanyeghī na anyi atawo ahūhū ọtūtū mkpagbu na ihe-isi-ike, e, ọbuna nke mere na anyi enweghī ike ide ha nile, anyi jupūtara n'obi uto oge anyi bjaruru n'akukū oke-osimiri ahū; ma anyi kpōrō ebe ahū Uju, n'ihī mkpūrū-osisi jupūtara ya.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe mụ, Nifai, nōworo n'ala Uju ahū ruo ogologo ọtūtū ụbōchī, olu nke Onye-nwe bjakwutere m, na-asī: Bilie, ma gbago n'elu ugwu ahū. Ma o wee ruo na e biliri m ma rigoro n'ugwū ahū, ma bekuo Onye-nwe.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe gwara m okwu, na-asī: I ga-arū ụgbō mmiri, n'udī m ga-egosī gi, nke ga-eme na m ga-eburu ndi gi bufee ha mmiri ndia nile.

I Nephi 17

And it came to pass that we did again take our journey in the wilderness; and we did travel nearly eastward from that time forth. And we did travel and wade through much affliction in the wilderness; and our women did bear children in the wilderness.

And so great were the blessings of the Lord upon us, that while we did live upon raw meat in the wilderness, our women did give plenty of suck for their children, and were strong, yea, even like unto the men; and they began to bear their journeyings without murmurings.

And thus we see that the commandments of God must be fulfilled. And if it so be that the children of men keep the commandments of God he doth nourish them, and strengthen them, and provide means whereby they can accomplish the thing which he has commanded them; wherefore, he did provide means for us while we did sojourn in the wilderness.

And we did sojourn for the space of many years, yea, even eight years in the wilderness.

And we did come to the land which we called Bountiful, because of its much fruit and also wild honey; and all these things were prepared of the Lord that we might not perish. And we beheld the sea, which we called Irreantum, which, being interpreted, is many waters.

And it came to pass that we did pitch our tents by the seashore; and notwithstanding we had suffered many afflictions and much difficulty, yea, even so much that we cannot write them all, we were exceedingly rejoiced when we came to the seashore; and we called the place Bountiful, because of its much fruit.

And it came to pass that after I, Nephi, had been in the land of Bountiful for the space of many days, the voice of the Lord came unto me, saying: Arise, and get thee into the mountain. And it came to pass that I arose and went up into the mountain, and cried unto the Lord.

And it came to pass that the Lord spake unto me, saying: Thou shalt construct a ship, after the manner which I shall show thee, that I may carry thy people across these waters.

9 Ma a siri m: Onye-nwe, olee ebe m ga-eje ka m wee nweta ntụ-igwe m ga-agbaze, nke m ga-eji mee ngwa-
 10 ọrụ m ji arụ ụgbọ mmiri ahụ n'ụdị nke i gosiworo m?
 11 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe gwara m ebe m ga-eje
 12 ịchọta ntụ-igwe, nke m ga-eji mee ngwa-ọrụ.
 11 Ma o wee ruo na mụ, Nifaj, kwara ọtụtụ mfụ-ọkụ
 nke m ga-eji fee ọkụ, site na akpukpọ anụ; ma mgbe m
 meputaworo otu mfụ-ọkụ, nke ga-eme ka m nwe ihe
 m ga-eji fee ọkụ, a kụkọtara m okwute abụọ ka m jiri
 menwuo ọkụ.
 12 N'ihì na Onye-nwe adìbeghì mgbe o nyere anyị ike
 imenwu oke ọkụ, n'oge nile anyị na-aga njem n'ime
 ọzara ahụ; n'ihì ọ siri: M ga-eme ka ihe oriri gị na-atọ
 uto, ka unu ghara isi ya esi;
 13 Ma a ga m abụkwa ihè gị n'ime ọzara ahụ; ma a ga
 m edozi ụzọ n'iru gị, ma ọ bụrụ na unu ga-edebe iwu-
 nsọ m nile; ya mere, ọ bụrụ na unu ga-edebe iwu-nsọ
 m nile a ga-edu unu chee iru n'ala e kwere na nkwa;
 ma unu ga-ama na mụ, bụ onye na-edu unu.
 14 E, ma Onye-nwe sị kwara na: Mgbe unu ruteworo
 n'ala nke e kwere na nkwa, unu ga-amata na Mụ,
 Onye-nwe, a bụ mụ Chineke; ma na mụ, Onye-nwe,
 napụtara gị n'aka mbibi; e, na mụ dupụtara gị site n'ala
 Jerusalem.
 15 Ya mere, mụ, Nifaj, gbaliri ike m idebe iwu-nsọ nile
 nke Onye-nwe, ma a gbara m ụmụnne m ume baa na
 ntụkwasị-obi na irụsi ọrụ ike.
 16 Ma o wee ruo na m meputara ngwa-ọrụ site na ntụ-
 igwe nke m gbazere site na nkume.
 17 Ma mgbe ụmụnne m hụrụ na m choro iwu ụgbọ-
 mmiri, ha malitere itamu megide m, si: Nwanne anyị
 nwoke bụ onye nzuzu, n'ihì na ọ na-eche na ọ ga-ewuli
 ụgbọ mmiri; e, ma o chekwara na o nwere ike igafe-
 nnukwu mmiri nile ndị a.
 18 Ma otu a ka ụmụnne m kpesara mkpesa megide m,
 ma ha chosiri ike ka ha ghara iru ọrụ, n'ihì na ha
 ekweghị na m ga-enwe ike iwu ụgbọ mmiri; ọbughị na
 ha ga-ekweta na m natara ntuzi-aka nke Onye-nwe.

And I said: Lord, whither shall I go that I may find
 ore to molten, that I may make tools to construct the
 ship after the manner which thou hast shown unto me?

And it came to pass that the Lord told me whither I
 should go to find ore, that I might make tools.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, did make a bellows
 wherewith to blow the fire, of the skins of beasts; and
 after I had made a bellows, that I might have wherewith
 to blow the fire, I did smite two stones together that I
 might make fire.

For the Lord had not hitherto suffered that we
 should make much fire, as we journeyed in the wilder-
 ness; for he said: I will make thy food become sweet,
 that ye cook it not;

And I will also be your light in the wilderness; and I
 will prepare the way before you, if it so be that ye shall
 keep my commandments; wherefore, inasmuch as ye
 shall keep my commandments ye shall be led towards
 the promised land; and ye shall know that it is by me
 that ye are led.

Yea, and the Lord said also that: After ye have arrived
 in the promised land, ye shall know that I, the Lord, am
 God; and that I, the Lord, did deliver you from destruc-
 tion; yea, that I did bring you out of the land of
 Jerusalem.

Wherefore, I, Nephi, did strive to keep the com-
 mandments of the Lord, and I did exhort my brethren
 to faithfulness and diligence.

And it came to pass that I did make tools of the ore
 which I did molten out of the rock.

And when my brethren saw that I was about to build
 a ship, they began to murmur against me, saying: Our
 brother is a fool, for he thinketh that he can build a
 ship; yea, and he also thinketh that he can cross these
 great waters.

And thus my brethren did complain against me, and
 were desirous that they might not labor, for they did
 not believe that I could build a ship; neither would they
 believe that I was instructed of the Lord.

- 19 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mụ, Nifaj, nwere mwuta karịa n'ihì isi-ike nke obi ha nile; ma ugbua mgbe ha hụrụ na m nwere mwuta ha nwere ańurị n'obi ha; nke mere na ha ńurịrị ọńụ n'ihì m na asị: Anyị maara na ị gaghị enwe ike iwu ụgbọ mmiri, n'ihì anyị maara na inweghị ike ime mkpebi; ya mere, ị gaghị enwe ike ịrụchapụ nnukwu ọrụ a.
- 20 Ma ị dị ka nna anyị, onye duhiere onwe ya site n'echiche nzuzu nke obi ya; e, o dupụtara anyị site n'ala Jerusalem, ma anyị awaghariwo n'ime ọzara ọtụtụ afọ; ma ndịnyom anyị arụwo oke ọrụ, ebe ha buru ịbù nke ibu nwa n'afọ; ma ha amụwo ụmụ n'ime ọzara ma taa ahụhụ n'uzọ nile, ma e wezuga ọnwụ; ma ọ gaara aka mma ma asị na ha nwurụ tutu ha esị na Jerusalem pụta karịa na ha tara ahụhụ na mkpagbu nile a.
- 21 Lee, ọtụtụ afọ ndị a anyị atawo ahụhụ n'ime ọzara, bụ oge anyị nwere ị ji nwe ọńụ n'ihè onwunwe anyị na ala nke nketa anyị; e, anyị gaara enwe obi ụtọ.
- 22 Ma anyị ma na ndị ahụ bi n'obodo Jerusalem bụ ndị ezi-omume; n'ihì na ha na edebe iwu nile na ikpe nile nke Onye-nwe, na iwu-nsọ ya nile, dika iwu Moses siri dị; ya mere, anyị ma na ha bụ ndị ezi-omume; ma nna anyị ekpewo ha ikpe, ma o duhiere anyị n'ihì na anyị ńara ntị n'okwu ya nile; e, ma nwanne anyị nwoke dị kwa ka ya. Ma n'ụdi asụsụ a ka ụmụnne m tamuru ma kpesa mkpesa megide anyị.
- 23 Ma o wee ruo na mụ, Nifaj, gwara ha okwu, sị: Unu kwere na nna anyị ha, bụ ụmụ Israel, gaara abụ ndị edupụtara site n'aka ndị Ijpt ma ọ bụrụ na ha ańaghị ntị n'okwu nile nke Onye-nwe?
- 24 E, unu chere na a gaara edupụta ha site n'ịbụ-oru, ọbụrụ na Onye-nwe enyeghị Moses iwu na ọ ga eduputa ha site n'ịbụ-oru?
- 25 Ugbua unu matara na ụmụ Israel nọọrọ n'ịbụ-oru, ma unu matara na e mere ka ha na-arụ otutu oke ọrụ, nke bụ ibu-àrịrị siri-ike ibu; ya mere, unu matara na ọ bụ ihè dīrī ha mma n'ezie, na a ga-akpọpụta ha site n'ịbụ-oru.

And now it came to pass that I, Nephi, was exceedingly sorrowful because of the hardness of their hearts; and now when they saw that I began to be sorrowful they were glad in their hearts, insomuch that they did rejoice over me, saying: We knew that ye could not construct a ship, for we knew that ye were lacking in judgment; wherefore, thou canst not accomplish so great a work.

And thou art like unto our father, led away by the foolish imaginations of his heart; yea, he hath led us out of the land of Jerusalem, and we have wandered in the wilderness for these many years; and our women have toiled, being big with child; and they have borne children in the wilderness and suffered all things, save it were death; and it would have been better that they had died before they came out of Jerusalem than to have suffered these afflictions.

Behold, these many years we have suffered in the wilderness, which time we might have enjoyed our possessions and the land of our inheritance; yea, and we might have been happy.

And we know that the people who were in the land of Jerusalem were a righteous people; for they kept the statutes and judgments of the Lord, and all his commandments, according to the law of Moses; wherefore, we know that they are a righteous people; and our father hath judged them, and hath led us away because we would hearken unto his words; yea, and our brother is like unto him. And after this manner of language did my brethren murmur and complain against us.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, spake unto them, saying: Do ye believe that our fathers, who were the children of Israel, would have been led away out of the hands of the Egyptians if they had not hearkened unto the words of the Lord?

Yea, do ye suppose that they would have been led out of bondage, if the Lord had not commanded Moses that he should lead them out of bondage?

Now ye know that the children of Israel were in bondage; and ye know that they were laden with tasks, which were grievous to be borne; wherefore, ye know that it must needs be a good thing for them, that they should be brought out of bondage.

26 Ugbua unu ma na Moses ka Onye-nwe nyere iwu iru nnu kwu oru ahụ, ma unu matara na site n'okwu ya mmiri Nile nke Oke Osimiri Uhi e kewara ebe a na ebe ozo, ma ha gafere n'ala akoro.

27 Ma unu ma na ndi Ijipt rugburu n'ime Oke Osimiri Uhi ahụ, bu ndi-aha Fero.

28 Ma unu ma kwa na e jiri manna zuo ha n'ime ozara.

29 E, unu ma kwa na Moses, site n'okwu ya dika ike nke Chineke nke di n'ime ya, tiri okporo na nkume, mmiri wee puta site n'ime ya, ka umu Israel wee tajuo akpiri kporo ha nku.

30 Ma na-agbanyeghi na e duru ha, Onye-nwe Chineke ha, Onye-mgbaputa ha, na-aga n'iru ha, na-edu ha n'ehie ma na-enye ha ihè n'abali, ma na-emere ha ihe Nile bu ihe ndi kwesiri na mmadu ga-enweta, ha mesiri obi ha ike ma kpuo isi n'uche ha, ma mee mkwuto megide Moses na megide Chineke nke ezi-okwu ahụ di ndu.

31 Ma o wee ruo na dika okwu ya siri di o bibiri ha; ma dika okwu ya si di o duru ha; ma dika okwu ya siri di o meere ha ihe Nile; ma o dighi ihe obula e mere ma obughi site n'okwu ya.

32 Ma mgbe ha gafere osimiri Jordan ahụ o mere ka ha sie ike ichupu umu nwe ala, e, ruo n'igbasasi ha baa na mbibi.

33 Ma ugbua, unu chere na umu nwe ala, bu ndi no n'ala e kwere na nkwa, bu ndi nna anyi ha chupuworo, unu chere na ha bu ndi ezi-omume? Lee, a si m unu, E-e.

34 Unu chere na nna anyi ha gaara abu ndi ahotara kariha ma o buru na ha bu ndi ezi-omume? A si m unu, E-e.

Now ye know that Moses was commanded of the Lord to do that great work; and ye know that by his word the waters of the Red Sea were divided hither and thither, and they passed through on dry ground.

But ye know that the Egyptians were drowned in the Red Sea, who were the armies of Pharaoh.

And ye also know that they were fed with manna in the wilderness.

Yea, and ye also know that Moses, by his word according to the power of God which was in him, smote the rock, and there came forth water, that the children of Israel might quench their thirst.

And notwithstanding they being led, the Lord their God, their Redeemer, going before them, leading them by day and giving light unto them by night, and doing all things for them which were expedient for man to receive, they hardened their hearts and blinded their minds, and reviled against Moses and against the true and living God.

And it came to pass that according to his word he did destroy them; and according to his word he did lead them; and according to his word he did do all things for them; and there was not any thing done save it were by his word.

And after they had crossed the river Jordan he did make them mighty unto the driving out of the children of the land, yea, unto the scattering them to destruction.

And now, do ye suppose that the children of this land, who were in the land of promise, who were driven out by our fathers, do ye suppose that they were righteous? Behold, I say unto you, Nay.

Do ye suppose that our fathers would have been more choice than they if they had been righteous? I say unto you, Nay.

35 Lee, Onye-nwe weere anụ arụ nile dika otu; onye obula bu onye ezi-omume ka Chineke na-emere omume afo oma. Ma lee, ndi a ajowo okwu nile nke Chineke, ma ha achawo n'ime ajoo-omume; ma uju nke oke iwe nke Chineke abiakwasiwu ha; ma Onye-nwe abuwu ala ahụ onu megide ha, ma gozie ya nye nna anyi ha; e, o buru ya onu megide ha maka mbibi ha, ma o goziri ya nye nna anyi ha ruo ha inweta ike inweta ya.

36 Lee, Onye-nwe ekewo uwa ka o buru ebe obibi; ma o kewo umu ya ka ha wee nwere ya.

37 Ma o welitawo mba ndi ezi-omume elu, ma bibie mba nile nke ndi ajoo-omume.

38 Ma o na-eduba ndi ezi-omume baa n'ime ala di oke-onu-ahia, ma ndi ajoo-omume ka o na-ebibi, ma buokwara ha ala onu n'ihia ha.

39 O na-achi n'ebe di elu n'elu-igwe, n'ihia o bu ocheeze ya, ma elu uwa nke a bu ebe mgbakwasa ukwu ya.

40 Ma o na-ahu n'anya ndi ga-ewe ya ka O buru Chineke ha. Lee, O huru nna anyi ha n'anya, ma ya na ha gbara-ndu, e, obuna Abraham, Aisak, na Jekob; ma o chetara ogbugba-ndu ahụ nke o meworo; ya mere, o kpoputara ha site n'ala Ijipt.

41 Ma o jiri mkpa-n'aka mee ka ihe siere ha ike n'ime ozara ahụ; n'ihia na ha nwere obi ike, obuna dika unu siri nwee; ma Onye-nwe mere ka ihe siere ha ike n'ihia ajoo-omume ha. O zigara agwo ji oku na-efe efe n'etiti ha; ma mgbe o tasiri ha aru o doziri uzọ aga esi gwoo ha; ma oru nke ha luru bu ile anya; ma n'ihia esighi-ike nke uzọ ahụ, ma-obu n'ihia idi mfe ya, e nwere otutu n'ime ha lara n'iyi.

42 Ma ha mesiri obi ha ike site n'oge ruo n'oge, ma ha mere mkwuto megide Moses, na kwa megide Chineke; otu o sila di, unu ma na e duru ha site n'ike ya na-enweghi atu ruo n'ime ala e kwere na nkwa.

43 Ma ugbua, mgbe ihe ndi a nile gasiri, oge ahụ e ruwo na ha aburuwo ndi ajoo-omume, e, fodu ntakiri ka ha chazuo; ma amaghi m ma n'ubochi taa a choro imebi ha; n'ihia na ama m na ubochi ahụ ga-abia n'ezio-oku mgbe a ga-ebibi ha ma o bughia nani ole na ole, ndi a ga-adokpuru n'agha.

Behold, the Lord esteemeth all flesh in one; he that is righteous is favored of God. But behold, this people had rejected every word of God, and they were ripe in iniquity; and the fulness of the wrath of God was upon them; and the Lord did curse the land against them, and bless it unto our fathers; yea, he did curse it against them unto their destruction, and he did bless it unto our fathers unto their obtaining power over it.

Behold, the Lord hath created the earth that it should be inhabited; and he hath created his children that they should possess it.

And he raiseth up a righteous nation, and destroyeth the nations of the wicked.

And he leadeth away the righteous into precious lands, and the wicked he destroyeth, and curseth the land unto them for their sakes.

He ruleth high in the heavens, for it is his throne, and this earth is his footstool.

And he loveth those who will have him to be their God. Behold, he loved our fathers, and he covenanted with them, yea, even Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob; and he remembered the covenants which he had made; wherefore, he did bring them out of the land of Egypt.

And he did straiten them in the wilderness with his rod; for they hardened their hearts, even as ye have; and the Lord straitened them because of their iniquity. He sent fiery flying serpents among them; and after they were bitten he prepared a way that they might be healed; and the labor which they had to perform was to look; and because of the simpleness of the way, or the easiness of it, there were many who perished.

And they did harden their hearts from time to time, and they did revile against Moses, and also against God; nevertheless, ye know that they were led forth by his matchless power into the land of promise.

And now, after all these things, the time has come that they have become wicked, yea, nearly unto ripeness; and I know not but they are at this day about to be destroyed; for I know that the day must surely come that they must be destroyed, save a few only, who shall be led away into captivity.

44 Ya mere, Onye-nwe nyere nna m iwu ka ọ pụọ baa n'ime ọzara ahụ, ma ndị Juu chọkwara iwepụ ndụ ya; e, ma unu chọkwara iwepụ ndụ ya; ya mere, unu bụ ndị ogbu-mmadu n'ime obi unu ma unu dịkwa ka ha.

45 Unu na-agba ọsọ ime ajọ-omume ma na-eji nwayọ echeta Onye-nwe Chineke unu. Unu ahụwo mụọ-ozị, ma ọ gwara unu okwu; e, unu anụwo olu ya site n'oge ruo n'oge; ma ọ gwawo unu okwu n'olu nwayọ di ntakiri, ma unu kariiri ihe imetu n'obi, na okwu ya nile emetughị unu n'obi; ya mere, o gwawo unu okwu dika olu nke egbe-elu igwe, nke mere ka ụwa maa jijiji dika ọ ga ekewasi.

46 Ma unu ma kwa na site n'ike nke okwu ya ọ pụrụ ime ihe nile o nwere ike ime ka ụwa gabiga; e, ma unu matara na site n'okwu Ya o nwere ike ime ka ebe nile etikporo etikpo gho ebe di larii, ma ebe di larii ka a ga etikposi. O, mgbe ahụ, gini mere, na unu ga-enwe obi siri ike otu a?

47 Lee, mkpuru-obi m etiwawo site na mwute n'ih i unu, ma obi m nwere mgbu; Egwu na-atu m ka aghara ikewapu unu ruo mgbe nile. Lee, Mụọ nke Chineke juputara m aru, nke mere na aru m enwekwaghị ume.

48 Ma ugbuga o wee ruo na mgbe m kwuworo okwu ndi a, ha weere m iwe, ma chosie ike ituba m n'ime omimi nile nke oke osimiri ahụ; ma mgbe ha na-abiaru ijide m a gwara m ha okwu, si: n'Aha nke Chineke Puru Ime Ihe nile, e nyewo m unu iwu ka unu ghara imetu m aka, n'ih i e juputara m n'ike nke Chineke, obuna ruo na nke irepia anu aru m; ma onye obula nke ga-ebitu m aka ga-akponwu obuna dika akwukwo kporo nku, ma ọ ga-adi ka ihe efu n'iru nke ike Chineke, n'ih i na Chineke ga-eti ya ihe.

49 Ma o wee ruo na mu, Nifaj, sir i ha na ha kwesiri ikwusi ntamu megide nna ha; ọ bugh i na ha kwesiri ijichi oru ha site n'ebe m no, n'ih i na Chineke enyewo m iwu ka m wuo ugbo mmiri.

50 Ma a sir i m ha: O buru na Chineke enyewo m iwu ime ihe nile ndi a a ga m eme ha. Oburu na o ga-enye m iwu ka m si mmiri a, buru ala akoro, ọ ga-abu ala akoro; ma oburu na m ga-ekwu ya, ọ ga-eme.

Wherefore, the Lord commanded my father that he should depart into the wilderness; and the Jews also sought to take away his life; yea, and ye also have sought to take away his life; wherefore, ye are murderers in your hearts and ye are like unto them.

Ye are swift to do iniquity but slow to remember the Lord your God. Ye have seen an angel, and he spake unto you; yea, ye have heard his voice from time to time; and he hath spoken unto you in a still small voice, but ye were past feeling, that ye could not feel his words; wherefore, he has spoken unto you like unto the voice of thunder, which did cause the earth to shake as if it were to divide asunder.

And ye also know that by the power of his almighty word he can cause the earth that it shall pass away; yea, and ye know that by his word he can cause the rough places to be made smooth, and smooth places shall be broken up. O, then, why is it, that ye can be so hard in your hearts?

Behold, my soul is rent with anguish because of you, and my heart is pained; I fear lest ye shall be cast off forever. Behold, I am full of the Spirit of God, insomuch that my frame has no strength.

And now it came to pass that when I had spoken these words they were angry with me, and were desirous to throw me into the depths of the sea; and as they came forth to lay their hands upon me I spake unto them, saying: In the name of the Almighty God, I command you that ye touch me not, for I am filled with the power of God, even unto the consuming of my flesh; and whoso shall lay his hands upon me shall wither even as a dried reed; and he shall be as naught before the power of God, for God shall smite him.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, said unto them that they should murmur no more against their father; neither should they withhold their labor from me, for God had commanded me that I should build a ship.

And I said unto them: If God had commanded me to do all things I could do them. If he should command me that I should say unto this water, be thou earth, it should be earth; and if I should say it, it would be done.

51 Ma ugbua, ọburu na Onye-nwe nwere nnukwu ike ha otu a, ma o ruwo otutu oru ebube n'etiti umu nke mmadu, olee otu o ga-esi ghara ikuziri m, ka m ga-esi wuo ugbo mmiri?

52 Ma o wee ruo na mu, Nifaj, gwara umunne m otutu ihe, nke mere na ha nwere mgbagwo-ju-anya ma ha enweghi kwa ike ido ndoro-ndoro megide m; obughi na ha jidere m aka ma-obu bitu m mkpisi aka ha, obuna ruo ogologo otutu ubochi. Ugbua ha anaghi eme nke a ka ha ghara ikponwu n'iru m, Muo nke Chineke siri oke ike, nke mere na o nwewo ike n'aru ha.

53 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe siri m: Setipu aka gi ozo n'ebe umunne gi no, ma ha agaghi akponwu n'iru gi, kama m ga-eme ka ha kaja, otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru, ma nke a ka m ga-eme, ka ha wee mata na A bu m Onye-nwe Chineke ha.

54 Ma o wee ruo na m setipuru aka m n'ebe umu nne m no, ma ha akponwughi n'iru m; kama Onye-nwe mere ka ha maa jijiji, obuna dika okwu nke o kwuworo.

55 Ma ugbua, ha siri: Anyi amatawo n'ezie na Onye-nwe nonyeere gi, n'ihu na anyi matara na o bu ike nke Onye-nwe mere ka anyi maa jijiji. Ma ha dara n'ala n'iru m, ma choo ife m ofufe, ma e nyeghi m ha ohere, na-asị: A bu m nwanne unu nwoke, e, obuna nwanne unu nwoke nke nta; ya mere, fee nu Onye-nwe Chineke unu, ma soperu nna unu na nne unu, ka ubochi unu wee di anya n'elu ala ahụ nke Onye-nwe bu Chineke ga-enye unu.

And now, if the Lord has such great power, and has wrought so many miracles among the children of men, how is it that he cannot instruct me, that I should build a ship?

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, said many things unto my brethren, insomuch that they were confounded and could not contend against me; neither durst they lay their hands upon me nor touch me with their fingers, even for the space of many days. Now they durst not do this lest they should wither before me, so powerful was the Spirit of God; and thus it had wrought upon them.

And it came to pass that the Lord said unto me: Stretch forth thine hand again unto thy brethren, and they shall not wither before thee, but I will shock them, saith the Lord, and this will I do, that they may know that I am the Lord their God.

And it came to pass that I stretched forth my hand unto my brethren, and they did not wither before me; but the Lord did shake them, even according to the word which he had spoken.

And now, they said: We know of a surety that the Lord is with thee, for we know that it is the power of the Lord that has shaken us. And they fell down before me, and were about to worship me, but I would not suffer them, saying: I am thy brother, yea, even thy younger brother; wherefore, worship the Lord thy God, and honor thy father and thy mother, that thy days may be long in the land which the Lord thy God shall give thee.

I Niphai 18

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na ha fere Onye-nwe ofufe, ma soro m gaa n'iru; ma anyi rupu tara oru di itu-na-anya site n'iji osisi a kpowara akpowa ruo oru. Ma Onye-nwe gosiri m site n'oge ruo n'oge udi m ga-esi ruo oru osisi ndi ahụ maka ugbo mmiri ahụ.
- 2 Ugbua mu, Nifaj, arughị oru osisi nile ahụ site n'udi omumu ihe nke mmadu; ma-obughị na ewuru m ya dika ndi mmadu siri muta, kama e wuru m ugbo mmiri ahụ dika Onye-nwe gosiworo m; ya mere, o dighi n'udi ahụ dika ndi mmadu mataworo.
- 3 Ma mu, Nifaj, na-agbago n'elu-ugwu ahụ otutu mgbe, ma m na-ekpe kwa ekpere otutu mgbe nye Onye-nwe; ya mere, Onye-nwe gosiri m otutu nnukwu ihe.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe m wusiworo ugbo mmiri ahụ, dika okwu nke Onye-nwe siri di, umunne m huru na o di mma, ma na oru aka etinyere na ya di mma kari; ya mere, ha mere onwe ha umeala ozo n'iru Onye-nwe.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na olu nke Onye-nwe biakwutere nna m, na anyi ga-ebili ma gbada n'ime ugbo mmiri ahụ.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na echi ya, mgbe anyi jikereworo ihe nile, nnukwu mkpuru-osisi na anu si n'ozara ahụ, na mmanu anu n'uju, na ihe nile ewetara dika Onye-nwe nyere anyi n'iwu, anyi gbada n'ime ugbo mmiri, buru ibu anyi na mkpuru-akuku nile, na ihe nile bu ndi nke anyi wetaworo, onye obula dika afọ ole o gbara; ya mere, anyi nile gbada n'ime ugbo mmiri ahụ, anyi na ndi nwunye anyi na umu anyi.
- 7 Ma ugbua, nna m amutawo umu nwoke abuo n'ime ozara ahụ; nke okenye ka a kporo Jakob ma nke nwata, Josef.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe anyi gbasiworo n'ime ugbo mmiri ahụ, ma werekwarị ihe nile anyi wetara na ihe ndi e nyere anyi n'iwu, anyi malitere njem n'ime mmiri ahụ ma ikuku buuru anyi chee iru n'ala nke e kwere na nkwa.

I Nephi 18

And it came to pass that they did worship the Lord, and did go forth with me; and we did work timbers of curious workmanship. And the Lord did show me from time to time after what manner I should work the timbers of the ship.

Now I, Nephi, did not work the timbers after the manner which was learned by men, neither did I build the ship after the manner of men; but I did build it after the manner which the Lord had shown unto me; wherefore, it was not after the manner of men.

And I, Nephi, did go into the mount oft, and I did pray oft unto the Lord; wherefore the Lord showed unto me great things.

And it came to pass that after I had finished the ship, according to the word of the Lord, my brethren beheld that it was good, and that the workmanship thereof was exceedingly fine; wherefore, they did humble themselves again before the Lord.

And it came to pass that the voice of the Lord came unto my father, that we should arise and go down into the ship.

And it came to pass that on the morrow, after we had prepared all things, much fruits and meat from the wilderness, and honey in abundance, and provisions according to that which the Lord had commanded us, we did go down into the ship, with all our loading and our seeds, and whatsoever thing we had brought with us, every one according to his age; wherefore, we did all go down into the ship, with our wives and our children.

And now, my father had begat two sons in the wilderness; the elder was called Jacob and the younger Joseph.

And it came to pass after we had all gone down into the ship, and had taken with us our provisions and things which had been commanded us, we did put forth into the sea and were driven forth before the wind towards the promised land.

9 Ma mgbe ikukụ buruworo anyị ruo ogologo ọtutu ubochi, lee, umunne m, ndi nwoke na umu nwoke Ishmel na kwa ndi nwunye ha malitere ime onwe ha obi utu, nke mere na ha malitere na-ete egwu, na-abu abu, na ekwu okwu n'enweghi nrube isi, e, obuna na ha chefuru ebe esi nweta ike e jiri kporuta ha n'ebe a; e, ha bulitere onwe ha elu ruo n'enweghi nrube isi karja.

10 Ma mu, Nifai, malitere itu egwu karja ka Onye-nwe ghara iwe iwe megide anyi, tie anyi otiti ihe nke Chineke n'ihu ajoo-omume anyi, nke ga-eme e loda anyi n'ime omimi nile nke oke osimiri ahụ, ya mere, mu, Nifai, malitere igwa ha okwu n'olu di ezigbo anyado; ma lee ha were iwe megide m, na asi: Anyi agaghị ekwe na nwanne anyi nwoke nke nta ga-abu onye ochichi nye anyi.

11 Ma o wee ruo na Leman na Lemuel kporo m wee kee m agbu, ma ha mesoro m na nnukwu mmesike; otu o sila di, Onye-nwe kwere ka ha mee ya ka o wee gosiputa ike ya, ka ihe o kwuru wee mezuo gbasara ndi ajoo-omume.

12 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha keworo m agbu nke mere na m enweghi ike imeghari aru, ihe ozi-uzo ahụ, nke Onye-nwe doziworo, kwusiri iru oru.

13 Ya mere, ha amaghi ebe ha ga-anyala ugbo mmiri ahụ, nke mere na nnukwu ebili mmiri malitere, e, nnukwu ebili mmiri di egwu, ma e bughachiri anyi azu n'elu mmiri ahụ ruo ogologo ubochi ato; ma ha turu egwu karja ka ha ghara irugbu n'ime osimiri ahụ; otu o sila di, ha atopughị m.

14 Ma n'ubochi nke anu, nke e bughachiworo anyi azu, ebili mmiri ahụ wee malite sie ike karja.

15 Ma o wee ruo na o foduru ntakiri ka e loda anyi n'ime omimi nile nke osimisi ahụ. Ma mgbe e bughachiworo anyi n'elu mmiri ahụ ruo ogologo ubochi anu, umunne m ndi nwoke malitere ihu na ikpe nile nke Chineke di n'aru ha, ma na ha ganwuri ma o bughị na ha cheghariri site n'ajoo-omume ha; ya mere, ha bjakwutere m, ma topu agbu nke di na nkwo-nkwo aka m abuo, ma lee ha azaworij karja; ma nkwo-nkwo ukwu m zakwara hienne, ma nnukwu ka onya di na ya di.

And after we had been driven forth before the wind for the space of many days, behold, my brethren and the sons of Ishmael and also their wives began to make themselves merry, insomuch that they began to dance, and to sing, and to speak with much rudeness, yea, even that they did forget by what power they had been brought thither; yea, they were lifted up unto exceeding rudeness.

And I, Nephi, began to fear exceedingly lest the Lord should be angry with us, and smite us because of our iniquity, that we should be swallowed up in the depths of the sea; wherefore, I, Nephi, began to speak to them with much soberness; but behold they were angry with me, saying: We will not that our younger brother shall be a ruler over us.

And it came to pass that Laman and Lemuel did take me and bind me with cords, and they did treat me with much harshness; nevertheless, the Lord did suffer it that he might show forth his power, unto the fulfilling of his word which he had spoken concerning the wicked.

And it came to pass that after they had bound me insomuch that I could not move, the compass, which had been prepared of the Lord, did cease to work.

Wherefore, they knew not whither they should steer the ship, insomuch that there arose a great storm, yea, a great and terrible tempest, and we were driven back upon the waters for the space of three days; and they began to be frightened exceedingly lest they should be drowned in the sea; nevertheless they did not loose me.

And on the fourth day, which we had been driven back, the tempest began to be exceedingly sore.

And it came to pass that we were about to be swallowed up in the depths of the sea. And after we had been driven back upon the waters for the space of four days, my brethren began to see that the judgments of God were upon them, and that they must perish save that they should repent of their iniquities; wherefore, they came unto me, and loosed the bands which were upon my wrists, and behold they had swollen exceedingly; and also mine ankles were much swollen, and great was the soreness thereof.

- 16 Otu o sila di, elekwasiṛi m Chineke m anya, ma a na m enye ya otuto n'ogologo ubochi nile; ma a tamughi m megide Onye-nwe n'ih i m kpagbu m nile.
- 17 Ugbua nna m, bu Lihai, agwawo ha ri i otutu okwu; na kwa umu nwoke nke Ishmel; ma, lee, ha kuputara ume mmaja di ukwu megide onye obula nke ga-ekwu okwu ikwado m, ma nne na nna m ebe ha kaworo nka, ma ebe ha taworo ahuhu nnukwu ariri n'ih i umu ha, a kpotatara ha, e, obuna n'elu akwa-oria ha.
- 18 N'ih i ariri ha na mwuta di ukwu, na ajoo-omume nke umunne m, ndi nwoke, a kpotara ha nso obuna nke ibupu ha n'oge ndu ha igakwuru Chineke ha, e, isi awo ha nile ka o foduru ka e wedata ha idina n'ala ala n'ime uzuzu; e, o foduru obuna ka akpoba ha na mwuta n'ime ala ili bu mmiri-mmiri.
- 19 Ma Jekob na Josef kwa, ebe ha ka bu umu-ntakiri, ebe ha ka choronri mmezi aru, nwere mwuta n'ih i m kpagbu nke nne ha; na kwa nwunye m ya na anya mmiri nile na ekpere nile, na kwa umu m, emeghi ka obi umunne m nwoke di nro ka ha topu m.
- 20 Ma odighi ihe obula ozoma obughi ike nke Chineke, nke majara ha maka mbibi, nwere ike ime ka obi ha di nro; ya mere, mgbe ha huru na o foduru ntakiri ka e loda ha nomimi nile nke osimiri ah, ha cheghariri n'ih e ha meworo, nke mere na ha topuru m.
- 21 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha topuworo m, lee m wee were ihe izi-uzo ah, ma oruru oru di ka m siri choro ya. Ma o wee ruo na e kpere m ekpere nye Onye-nwe; ma mgbe m kpesiri ekpere, oke ikuku ah kwusiri, ma ebili mmiri ah kwusiri, ma ebe nile dara nnukwu jii.
- 22 Ma o wee ruo na mu, Nifai, duru ugbo mmiri ah, nke mere na anyi nyara ugbo ozoma chee iru n'ala nke e kwere na nkwa.
- 23 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe anyi nyaworo ugbo ruo ogologo otutu ubochi anyi rutere n'ala nke e kwere na nkwa; ma gagharja n'elu ala ah ma runye ulo ikwu anyi nile; ma anyi wee kpo ya ala e kwere na nkwa.

Nevertheless, I did look unto my God, and I did praise him all the day long; and I did not murmur against the Lord because of mine afflictions.

Now my father, Lehi, had said many things unto them, and also unto the sons of Ishmael; but, behold, they did breathe out much threatenings against anyone that should speak for me; and my parents being stricken in years, and having suffered much grief because of their children, they were brought down, yea, even upon their sick-beds.

Because of their grief and much sorrow, and the iniquity of my brethren, they were brought near even to be carried out of this time to meet their God; yea, their grey hairs were about to be brought down to lie low in the dust; yea, even they were near to be cast with sorrow into a watery grave.

And Jacob and Joseph also, being young, having need of much nourishment, were grieved because of the afflictions of their mother; and also my wife with her tears and prayers, and also my children, did not soften the hearts of my brethren that they would loose me.

And there was nothing save it were the power of God, which threatened them with destruction, could soften their hearts; wherefore, when they saw that they were about to be swallowed up in the depths of the sea they repented of the thing which they had done, inasmuch that they loosed me.

And it came to pass after they had loosed me, behold, I took the compass, and it did work whither I desired it. And it came to pass that I prayed unto the Lord; and after I had prayed the winds did cease, and the storm did cease, and there was a great calm.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, did guide the ship, that we sailed again towards the promised land.

And it came to pass that after we had sailed for the space of many days we did arrive at the promised land; and we went forth upon the land, and did pitch our tents; and we did call it the promised land.

24 Ma o wee ruo na anyị malitere ikọ elu ala, ma anyị malitere ikọ mkpuru-akuku nile; e, anyị tinyere mkpuru-akuku anyị nile n'ala, nke anyị wetaworo site n'ala Jerusalem. Ma o wee ruo na ha toro kariya; ya mere, anyị nwetara ngozi n'uju.

25 Ma o wee ruo na anyị chọtara n'ala e kwere na nkwa, dika anyị na-aga njem n'ime ozara, na e nwere umu anụ ohia n'ime oke ohia n'udi obula, ma ehi, ma oke ehi, ma anụ dika inyinya, ma inyinya ma ewu, ma ewu ohia, na udi anụ ohia obula di iche iche, ndi nke mmadu ga-eri. Ma anyị chọtara udi ntụ-igwe di iche iche, ma nke ola-edo, ma nke ola-ocha, ma nke ola-kopa.

And it came to pass that we did begin to till the earth, and we began to plant seeds; yea, we did put all our seeds into the earth, which we had brought from the land of Jerusalem. And it came to pass that they did grow exceedingly; wherefore, we were blessed in abundance.

And it came to pass that we did find upon the land of promise, as we journeyed in the wilderness, that there were beasts in the forests of every kind, both the cow and the ox, and the ass and the horse, and the goat and the wild goat, and all manner of wild animals, which were for the use of men. And we did find all manner of ore, both of gold, and of silver, and of copper.

I Niphai 19

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe nyere m iwu, ya mere e mere m epekele nile nke ntụ igwe ka m wee kanye n'elu ha akụkọ-ndekọta nke ndị m. Ma n'elu epekele nile ahụ m mere a kanyere m akụkọ-ndekọta nke nna m, na kwa njem anyị nile n'ime ọzara, na amụma nile nke nna m; na kwa ọtụtụ ibu-amụma ndị nke m ka m kanyeworo n'elu ha.
- 2 Ma a mataghị m n'oge m mere ha na Onye-nwe ga-nye m iwu ka m mee epekele ndị a; ya mere, akụkọ-ndekọta nke nna m, na akụkọ-agbụrụ nke nna ya ha, ma ọtụtụ ihe mere mgbe anyị nọ n'ime ọzara ka a kanyere n'elu epekele ndị nke mbụ bụ ndị m kwuworo maka ha; ya mere, ihe ndị mere tutu mụ emee epekele ndị a bụ, n'ezị okwu, e kwuru ihe gbasara ya n'uju n'elu epekele ndị nke mbụ.
- 3 Ma mgbe m mesiworo epekele ndị ahụ dika e si nye m n'iwu, mụ, Nifaj, natara iwu-nsọ n'ije-ozu na ibu-amụma nile, akụkọ ndị dī mfe nghota na oke mkpa n'ime ha, ka a ga-edo n'elu epekele ndị a; ma na ihe ndị e dere kwesiri idebe ka e were kuziere ndị m, onye ga-ene ala ahụ, na kwa maka ebum-n'obi ndị ọzọ bara uru, bụ ebum-n'obi ndị Onye-nwe ma nke ọma.
- 4 Ya mere, mụ, Nifaj, dere akụkọ-ndekọta n'elu epekele ndị ọzọ, nke na-enye nkwasị, ma-ọbụ nke na-enye nnukwu nkwasị maka agha nile na ndoro-ndoro nile na mbibi nile nke ndị m. Ma nke a ka m meworo, ma nye ndị m iwu ihe ha ga-eme mgbe m gafeworo; na kwa na epekele ndị a ka a ga na-enyefe site n'otu ogbo ruo n'ọzọ, ma-ọbụ site n'aka otu onye-amụma ruo n'ọzọ, ruo mgbe a ga-anata iwu-nsọ ọzọ site n'aka Onye-nwe.
- 5 Ma nkwasị maka ime epekele ndị a ka a ga-enye ma emesia; ma mgbe ahụ, lee, a na m a ga n'iru dika ihe m kwuworo siri dī; ma nke a ka m mere ka ọtụtụ ihe ndị dī nsọ ga-abụ ihe e debere maka mmata nke ndị m.

I Nephi 19

And it came to pass that the Lord commanded me, wherefore I did make plates of ore that I might engraven upon them the record of my people. And upon the plates which I made I did engraven the record of my father, and also our journeyings in the wilderness, and the prophecies of my father; and also many of mine own prophecies have I engraven upon them.

And I knew not at the time when I made them that I should be commanded of the Lord to make these plates; wherefore, the record of my father, and the genealogy of his fathers, and the more part of all our proceedings in the wilderness are engraven upon those first plates of which I have spoken; wherefore, the things which transpired before I made these plates are, of a truth, more particularly made mention upon the first plates.

And after I had made these plates by way of commandment, I, Nephi, received a commandment that the ministry and the prophecies, the more plain and precious parts of them, should be written upon these plates; and that the things which were written should be kept for the instruction of my people, who should possess the land, and also for other wise purposes, which purposes are known unto the Lord.

Wherefore, I, Nephi, did make a record upon the other plates, which gives an account, or which gives a greater account of the wars and contentions and destructions of my people. And this have I done, and commanded my people what they should do after I was gone; and that these plates should be handed down from one generation to another, or from one prophet to another, until further commandments of the Lord.

And an account of my making these plates shall be given hereafter; and then, behold, I proceed according to that which I have spoken; and this I do that the more sacred things may be kept for the knowledge of my people.

6 Otu o sila di, a naghị m ede ihe ọbụla n'elu epekele ma ọbughị nke m chere na ọ di nsọ. Ma ugbua, ọburu na m dehie, ọbuna ndi ochie dehiokwara; ọ bughị na m ga-agbanari uta n'ihu ndi ozo, ma n'ihu adighi ike nke di n'ime m, dika n'anụ aru, a ga m ewezuga onwe m n'uta.

7 Maka ihe ndi nke ụfodu mmadu chere na ha bu nnukwu ihe, ma na aru ma na mkpuru-obi, ndi ozo kporo ya ihe efu na-azogide ha n'okpuru ukwu ha. E, ọbuna Chineke nke Israel ahụ ka ndi mmadu na-azogide n'okpuru ukwu ha; A si m, zogide n'okpuru ukwu ha; ma a ga m ekwu n'uzo ozo—ha kporo ya ihe efu, ma ha anaghị aña nti n'olu nke ntuzi-aka ya nile.

8 Ma lee ọ na-abia, dika okwu nke muo-ozu, n'ime nari afo isii site na mbe nna m hapuru Jerusalem.

9 Ma ndi uwa, n'ihu ajoo-omume ha, ga-ekpe ya ikpe ka ọ buru ihe efu; ya mere ha ga-apia ya utari, ma ọ ga-ekwe ka ọ di otu a, ma ha ga-aku ya ihe, ma ọ ga-ekwe ka ọ di otu a. E, ha ga-abukwasa ya asu n'aru, ma ọ ga-ekwe ka ọ di otu a, n'ihu ihu-n'anya na obi ebere ya na ogologo ntachi-obi ya n'ebe umu nke mmadu no.

10 Ma Chineke nke nna anyi ha, ndi eduputara site n'Ijpt, site n'ibu-oru, na kwa chekwa ha n'ime ozara, e, Chineke nke Abraham, na nke Aisak, na Chineke nke Jekob, raara onwe ya nye, dika okwu nile nke muo-ozu ahụ siri di, dika mmadu, n'ime aka ndi ajoo mmadu, ka e bulie ya elu, dika okwu nile nke Zinok, na ka a kpogide ya n'obe, dika okwu nile nke Niim, ma ka e lie ya n'ili, dika okwu nile nke Zinos, nke o kwuru gbasara ubochi ato nke ochichiri, nke ga-abu ihe iriba ama e nyere maka onwu ya nye ndi ga-ebi na ala ndi bi n'etiti oke osimiri nile, nke ka nke, nye ndi bu nke ulo nke Israel.

11 N'ihu otu a ka onye-amuma ahụ kwuru: Onye-nwe Chineke n'ezie ga-eleta ulo nke Israel nile n'ubochi ahụ, ụfodu n'olu ya, n'ihu ezi-omume ha, ruo na nnukwu onu na nzoputa ha, ma ndi ozo o ji egbe-elu igwe nile na amuma nile nke ike ya, site n'ebili mmiri, site n'oku, na site n'anwuru oku, na igirigi nke ochichiri, na site mmeghe nke ala, na site n'ugwu ukwu nile nke a ga-ebuli elu.

Nevertheless, I do not write anything upon plates save it be that I think it be sacred. And now, if I do err, even did they err of old; not that I would excuse myself because of other men, but because of the weakness which is in me, according to the flesh, I would excuse myself.

For the things which some men esteem to be of great worth, both to the body and soul, others set at naught and trample under their feet. Yea, even the very God of Israel do men trample under their feet; I say, trample under their feet but I would speak in other words—they set him at naught, and hearken not to the voice of his counsels.

And behold he cometh, according to the words of the angel, in six hundred years from the time my father left Jerusalem.

And the world, because of their iniquity, shall judge him to be a thing of naught; wherefore they scourge him, and he suffereth it; and they smite him, and he suffereth it. Yea, they spit upon him, and he suffereth it, because of his loving kindness and his long-suffering towards the children of men.

And the God of our fathers, who were led out of Egypt, out of bondage, and also were preserved in the wilderness by him, yea, the God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, yieldeth himself, according to the words of the angel, as a man, into the hands of wicked men, to be lifted up, according to the words of Zenock, and to be crucified, according to the words of Neum, and to be buried in a sepulchre, according to the words of Zenos, which he spake concerning the three days of darkness, which should be a sign given of his death unto those who should inhabit the isles of the sea, more especially given unto those who are of the house of Israel.

For thus spake the prophet: The Lord God surely shall visit all the house of Israel at that day, some with his voice, because of their righteousness, unto their great joy and salvation, and others with the thunderings and the lightnings of his power, by tempest, by fire, and by smoke, and vapor of darkness, and by the opening of the earth, and by mountains which shall be carried up.

- 12 Ma ihe nile ndi a n'ezie ga-emezuri, ka onye-amuma Zinos kwuru. Ma okwute nile nke ala ga-agbawasiri; ma n'ihu isu ude nke ala, otutu ndi eze nke ala ndi di n'etiti oke osimiri nile ka a ga-akwalite site na Muo nke Chineke ka ha tie mkpu si; Chineke nke okike na-ata ahuhu.
- 13 Ma oburu ma ndi bi na Jerusalem, ka onye-amuma ahu kwuru, mmadu nile ga-esogbu ha, n'ihu na ha na-akpogide Chineke nke Israel n'obe, ma tughari obi ha n'ebe ozo, ju ihe iriba-ama nile na ihe-ebube nile, na ike na ebube nke Chineke Israel ahu.
- 14 Ma n'ihu na ha tughari obi ha n'ebe ozo, ka onye-amuma ahu kwuru, na kwa leda Onye-Nso nke Israel anya, ha ga na-akpaghari n'anu aru, ma laa n'iyi, ma ghoo ihe imaosu na okwu gara-aga, ma buru ndi a kporo asi n'etiti mba nile.
- 15 Otu o sila di mgbe ubochi ahu ga-abia, ka onye-amuma ahu kwuru, nke ha na-agaghi kwa atughari obi ha megide Onye-Nso nke Israel, mgbe ahu ka o ga-echeta ogbugba-ndu nile ahu nke ya na nna ha gbaworo.
- 16 E, mgbe ahu ka o ga-echeta ala ndi di n'etiti oke osimiri; e, ma ndi nile bu ndi nke ulo nke Israel, ka m ga-achikobata, ka Onye-nwe kwuru, dika okwu nke onye-amuma Zinos, site n'akuku ano nile nke uwa.
- 17 E, ma ndi uwa nile ga-ahu nzoputa nke Onye-nwe, ka onye-amuma ahu kwuru; mba nile, ebo, asusu na mmadu nile ka a ga-agozi.
- 18 Ma mu, Nifai, edowo ihe ndi a nye ndi m, na e leghi anya e nwere m ike gbaa ha ume ka ha cheta Onye-nwe, bu Onye-mgbaputa ha.
- 19 Ya mere, a na m agwa ulo nke Israel nile okwu, ma oburu na ha ga-enwe ike inweta ihe nile ndi a.
- 20 Ma lee, e nwere m otutu oru n'ime muo, nke mere ka ike gwu m, obuna na njiko aru m nile esighi ike, maka ndi nke no na Jerusalem; n'ihu na o buru na Onye-nwe enweghi obi ebere, igosi m gbasara ha, obuna dika o si nwe ndi-amuma na mgbe ochie, a gara m alakwa n'iyi.

And all these things must surely come, saith the prophet Zenos. And the rocks of the earth must rend; and because of the groanings of the earth, many of the kings of the isles of the sea shall be wrought upon by the Spirit of God, to exclaim: The God of nature suffers.

And as for those who are at Jerusalem, saith the prophet, they shall be scourged by all people, because they crucify the God of Israel, and turn their hearts aside, rejecting signs and wonders, and the power and glory of the God of Israel.

And because they turn their hearts aside, saith the prophet, and have despised the Holy One of Israel, they shall wander in the flesh, and perish, and become a hiss and a byword, and be hated among all nations.

Nevertheless, when that day cometh, saith the prophet, that they no more turn aside their hearts against the Holy One of Israel, then will he remember the covenants which he made to their fathers.

Yea, then will he remember the isles of the sea; yea, and all the people who are of the house of Israel, will I gather in, saith the Lord, according to the words of the prophet Zenos, from the four quarters of the earth.

Yea, and all the earth shall see the salvation of the Lord, saith the prophet; every nation, kindred, tongue and people shall be blessed.

And I, Nephi, have written these things unto my people, that perhaps I might persuade them that they would remember the Lord their Redeemer.

Wherefore, I speak unto all the house of Israel, if it so be that they should obtain these things.

For behold, I have workings in the spirit, which doth weary me even that all my joints are weak, for those who are at Jerusalem; for had not the Lord been merciful, to show unto me concerning them, even as he had prophets of old, I should have perished also.

- 21 Ma n'ezie o gosiri ndi-amuma nile nke mgbe ochie ihe nile gbasara ha; na kwa o gosiri otutu gbasara anyi, ya mere, o di mkpa na anyi ma gbasara ha n'ih i e dere ha n'elu epekele bras ahụ.
- 22 Ugbua o wee ruo na mu, Nifai, kuziri umu nne m nwoke ihe ndi a nile; ma o wee ruo na a guuru m ha otutu ihe, ndi a kanyere n'elu epekele nile nke bras, ka ha wee mata ihe gbasara ihe-omume nile nke Onye-nwe n'ala ndi ozo, n'etiti ndi mgbe ochie.
- 23 Ma a guuru m ha otutu ihe ndi e dere n'akwukwo nile nke Moses; ma ka m nwe ike gbaa ha ume n'uju ka ha kwere n'Onye-nwe bu Onye-mgbaputa ha, a guuru m ha ihe ndi onye-amuma Aisaja dere; n'ih i na e jiri m akwukwo-nsọ nile tanyere anyi onwe-anyi, nke ga-eme ka anyi nweta uru na mmuta.
- 24 Ya mere, a gwara m ha okwu, si: Nuru nu okwu nile nke onye-amuma, unu ndi bu ndi foduru nke ulo nke Israel, ngalaba nke ekwapuru-ekwapu; nuru nu okwu nile nke onye-amuma, nke e dere nye ulo nke Israel nile, ma were nu onwe unu tanyere ha, ka unu wee nwe olile-anya na kwa umunne unu nwoke bu ndi esiri n'aru ha kewaputa unu, n'ih i n'udi a ka onye-amuma ahụ deworo.

And he surely did show unto the prophets of old all things concerning them; and also he did show unto many concerning us; wherefore, it must needs be that we know concerning them for they are written upon the plates of brass.

Now it came to pass that I, Nephi, did teach my brethren these things; and it came to pass that I did read many things to them, which were engraven upon the plates of brass, that they might know concerning the doings of the Lord in other lands, among people of old.

And I did read many things unto them which were written in the books of Moses; but that I might more fully persuade them to believe in the Lord their Redeemer I did read unto them that which was written by the prophet Isaiah; for I did liken all scriptures unto us, that it might be for our profit and learning.

Wherefore I spake unto them, saying: Hear ye the words of the prophet, ye who are a remnant of the house of Israel, a branch who have been broken off; hear ye the words of the prophet, which were written unto all the house of Israel, and liken them unto yourselves, that ye may have hope as well as your brethren from whom ye have been broken off; for after this manner has the prophet written.

I Niphai 20

- 1 Naa ntị ma nūrū ihe a, O ụlọ nke Jekọb, ndị a na-akpọ aha nke Israel, ma ha si na mmiri nile nke Juda pụta, ma-ọbụ site n'ime mmiri nile nke baptism, ndị na-añụ iyi n'aha nke Onye-nwe, ma na-akpọtụ ọnụ maka Chineke nke Israel, ma na ha anaghị añụ iyi n'ezì okwu ma-ọbụ n'ezì-omume.
- 2 Otu o sila dī, ha na-akpọ onwe ha ndị obodo-ukwu dī nsọ ahụ, ma ha anaghị adabere onwe ha n'arụ Chineke nke Israel, onye bụ Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndị-agma; e, Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndị-agma bụ aha ya.
- 3 Lee, e kwupụtawo m ihe ndị mere n'oge gara-aga site na mmalite; ma e ji m ọnụ m kwupụta ha, ma e gosiri m ha. E gosiri m ha na mberede.
- 4 Ma e mere m ya n'ihì a ma m na i bụ onye-na-adighi erube isi, ma olu gi bụ agiri igwe, ma iku-anya gi bụ bras.
- 5 Ma e siwo m na mmalite kwupụtara gi, tutu ya e ruo, e gosiri m gi ha; ma e gosiri m ha na a dighi ama ama i ga-ekwu—Arusi m emewo ha, na arusi m piri api, na arusi m kpuru akpu nyere ha iwu.
- 6 I huwo ma nu ihe nile ndi a; ma i gaghị ekwuputa ha? Ma na egosiwo m gi ihe oheru nile site n'oge a, obuna ihe e zoro ezo, ma i mataghị ha.
- 7 E kere ha ugbua, ma obughị site na mmalite, obuna tutu ubochi mgbe i na-anubeghi maka ha, e kwuputara ha nye gi, ka ighara ikwu—Lee, a matara m ha.
- 8 E, ma i nughị kwa; e, i mataghị kwa; e, site na mgbe ahụ ntị gi aka-emeghegi; n'ihì a ma m na i ga-akpa agwa onye aghugho, ma a kpọrọ gi onye-njehie iwu site n'ime akpa nwa.
- 9 Otu o sila dī, n'ihì aha m ka m ga-eji bugharia iwe m, na n'ihì otuto m ka m ga-eji zere onwe m site n'ebe i nọ, ka m ghara igbubepu gi.
- 10 N'ihì na, lee, a yochawo m gi, a hoputawo m gi n'ime okporo oku nke mkpagbu.

I Nephi 20

Hearken and hear this, O house of Jacob, who are called by the name of Israel, and are come forth out of the waters of Judah, or out of the waters of baptism, who swear by the name of the Lord, and make mention of the God of Israel, yet they swear not in truth nor in righteousness.

Nevertheless, they call themselves of the holy city, but they do not stay themselves upon the God of Israel, who is the Lord of Hosts; yea, the Lord of Hosts is his name.

Behold, I have declared the former things from the beginning; and they went forth out of my mouth, and I showed them. I did show them suddenly.

And I did it because I knew that thou art obstinate, and thy neck is an iron sinew, and thy brow brass;

And I have even from the beginning declared to thee; before it came to pass I showed them thee; and I showed them for fear lest thou shouldst say—Mine idol hath done them, and my graven image, and my molten image hath commanded them.

Thou hast seen and heard all this; and will ye not declare them? And that I have showed thee new things from this time, even hidden things, and thou didst not know them.

They are created now, and not from the beginning, even before the day when thou heardest them not they were declared unto thee, lest thou shouldst say—Behold I knew them.

Yea, and thou heardest not; yea, thou knewest not; yea, from that time thine ear was not opened; for I knew that thou wouldst deal very treacherously, and wast called a transgressor from the womb.

Nevertheless, for my name's sake will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain from thee, that I cut thee not off.

For, behold, I have refined thee, I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction.

11 N'ihì mụ onwe m, e, n'ihì mụ onwe m ka m ga-eme nke a, n'ihì na agaghị m ekwe ka aha m buru ihe e meruru emeru, ma agaghị m enye onye ozọ ototo m.

12 Naa ntị n'olu m, O Jekob, na Israel ndi m kpopotara, n'ihì na a bu m ya; a bu m onye mbu, ma a bu kwa m onye ikpe-azu.

13 Aka m atowo kwa nto ala nke uwa ahụ, ma aka nri m agbasasiwo elu-igwe nile. A kporo m ha ma ha guzokotara oto.

14 Unu nile, kpokotanụ onwe unu, ma nuru; onye n'ime ha kwuputaworo ihe ndi a nye ha? Onye-nwe ahwo ya n'anya; e, ma o ga emezu okwu ya nke o kwuputaworo site na ha; ma o ga-eme Babilon ihe di ya mma, ma aka ya ga abiakwasị ndi Kaldia.

15 Ozọ, otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru, mu, bu Onye-nwe, e, e kwuwo m; e, a kpowo m ya ka o kwuputa, a kpotawo m ya, ma o ga-eme ka o nwee o ga n'iru n'uzo ya.

16 Bianu m nso; E kwughị m na nzuzo; site na mmalite, site n'oge nke e kwuputara ya ka m kwuru; ma Onye-nwe Chineke, na Muo ya, eziputawo m.

17 Ma otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru, Onye-mgbaputa gi, Onye-Nso nke Israel; E zitawo m ya, Onye-nwe bu Chineke gi Onye na-akuziri gi ka inweta uru, Onye na-edu gi n'uzo ikwesiri iga, e mewo ya.

18 O, o di m ka asi na i nara ntị n'iwu-nso m nile—mgbe ahụ ka udo gi gaara a dika osimiri, ma ezimume gi dika nfehari mmiri nile nke oke osimiri.

19 Mkpuru-afọ gi kwa diworo ka aja; umu nke afọ gi nile ka mkpuru okwute di ya; aha ya agaraghị abụ ihe ebepuru ma-obu ebibiri site n'iru m.

20 Si nu na Babilon puo, gbapu nu site n'aka ndi Kaldia, jiri olu nke ibu abụ kwuputa nu ya; kwuo nke a, kwuputa ya n'ebe uwa soturu; kwuo nu: Onye-nwe agbaputawo oru ya nwoke Jekob.

21 Ma akpiri akpoghi ha nku; o duru ha gabiga ozara ahụ nile; o mere ka mmiri si na nkume gbaputara ha; o tiwakwara nkume mmiri wee gbaputa.

22 Ma na-agbanyeghi, o mewo ihe ndi a nile, na nnukwu ihe ndi ozọ kwa, udo agaghị adi ka Onye-nwe kwuru, nye ndi ajọ-omume.

For mine own sake, yea, for mine own sake will I do this, for I will not suffer my name to be polluted, and I will not give my glory unto another.

Hearken unto me, O Jacob, and Israel my called, for I am he; I am the first, and I am also the last.

Mine hand hath also laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned the heavens. I call unto them and they stand up together.

All ye, assemble yourselves, and hear; who among them hath declared these things unto them? The Lord hath loved him; yea, and he will fulfil his word which he hath declared by them; and he will do his pleasure on Babylon, and his arm shall come upon the Chaldeans.

Also, saith the Lord; I the Lord, yea, I have spoken; yea, I have called him to declare, I have brought him, and he shall make his way prosperous.

Come ye near unto me; I have not spoken in secret; from the beginning, from the time that it was declared have I spoken; and the Lord God, and his Spirit, hath sent me.

And thus saith the Lord, thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; I have sent him, the Lord thy God who teacheth thee to profit, who leadeth thee by the way thou shouldst go, hath done it.

O that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments—then had thy peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea.

Thy seed also had been as the sand; the offspring of thy bowels like the gravel thereof; his name should not have been cut off nor destroyed from before me.

Go ye forth of Babylon, flee ye from the Chaldeans, with a voice of singing declare ye, tell this, utter to the end of the earth; say ye: The Lord hath redeemed his servant Jacob.

And they thirsted not; he led them through the deserts; he caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them; he clave the rock also and the waters gushed out.

And notwithstanding he hath done all this, and greater also, there is no peace, saith the Lord, unto the wicked.

I Niphai 2 I

- 1 Ma ọzọ: n̄aa ntị, O unu ụlọ nke Israel, unu nile bụ ndị e kewapụrụ na kwa ndị achụpụrụ n'ihì ajọ-omume nke ndị ọzụzụ aturụ, nke ndị m; e, unu nile bụ ndị e kewapụrụ, bụ ndị gbasasiworo n'obodo nile, ndị bụ ndị nke m, O ụlọ nke Israel. Gee m ntị, O unu elu ala nile, ma n̄aa ntị unu ndị mmadụ si ebe dị anya; Onye-nwe akpọwo m site na-akpa nwa; site n'afọ nne m ka o kpọwo aha m.
- 2 Ma o mewo ọnụ m dika mma-agma dị nkọ; n'onyinyo nke aka ya ka o zoworo m, ma mee m akụ e tere mmanụ; n'ime ọbọ ụta ya ka o zoworo m;
- 3 Ma wee si m: I bụ oru m nwoke, O Israel, ndị m ga esi n'ime ha nwe otuto.
- 4 Mgbe ahụ a siri m, a dogbuwo m onwe m n'ọlụ n'efu, alawo m ume m n'iyi na kwa na ihe na-enweghi isi; n'ezie ikpe m di n'aka Onye-nwe, ma ọrụ m di n'aka Chineke.
- 5 Ma ugbua; ka Onye-nwe kwuru—nke kpuru m site na akpa-nwa ka m buru oru ya nwoke, ka m kpota Jekob ọzọ nye ya—ọbuna na achikotabeghi Israel, mana a ga m enwe otuto n'anya abuo nke Onye-nwe, ma Chineke m ga-abu ume m.
- 6 Ma o siri: O bu ihe di mfe na i ga-abu oru m iwelite agburu nke Jekob elu, na iweghachi Israel ndi e chekwaworo. A ga m enye kwa gi ka i buru ihè nye ndi Jentailu, ka i wee buru nzoputa m ruo na nsotu nile nke uwa.
- 7 Otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru, Onye-mgbaputa nke Israel, Onye-Nso nke ya, ya bu onye ndi mmadu n'aso aso, ya onye mba nile kporo nnukwu asi, ya oru nke ndi ochichi nile: Ndi eze nile ga-ahu ma bilie, Okpara eze nile kwa ga-efe, n'ihì Onye-nwe nke kwesiri ntukwasì-obi.
- 8 Otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru: N'oge kwesiri ekwesì ka m nuru olu gi, O elu-ala nile nke oke osimiri, ma n'ubochi nke nzoputa ka m nyeworo gi aka; ma a ga m echekwa gi, ma nye gi oru m nwoke n'ihè ogbugbandu nke ndi mmadu, ihazi ala ahụ, ime ka inweta ala-nketa nile ndi a togboro n'efu;

I Nephi 2 I

And again: Harken, O ye house of Israel, all ye that are broken off and are driven out because of the wickedness of the pastors of my people; yea, all ye that are broken off, that are scattered abroad, who are of my people, O house of Israel. Listen, O isles, unto me, and hearken ye people from far; the Lord hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother hath he made mention of my name.

And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me;

And said unto me: Thou art my servant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified.

Then I said, I have labored in vain, I have spent my strength for naught and in vain; surely my judgment is with the Lord, and my work with my God.

And now, saith the Lord—that formed me from the womb that I should be his servant, to bring Jacob again to him—though Israel be not gathered, yet shall I be glorious in the eyes of the Lord, and my God shall be my strength.

And he said: It is a light thing that thou shouldst be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel. I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the ends of the earth.

Thus saith the Lord, the Redeemer of Israel, his Holy One, to him whom man despiseth, to him whom the nations abhorreth, to servant of rulers: Kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the Lord that is faithful.

Thus saith the Lord: In an acceptable time have I heard thee, O isles of the sea, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee; and I will preserve thee, and give thee my servant for a covenant of the people, to establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages;

9 Ka i nwe ike gwa ndị mkpọrọ: Gaa n'iru; gakwuru ndị nọ n'ọchịchiri: Gosị onwe unu. Ha ga-eri n'uzọ nile, ma ebe ita ahịhia-ndụ ha ga-adị n'ebe dum dị elu.

10 Ha agaghị enwe agụụ ma-ọbụ akpịrị ikpọ-nkụ, ọbughị ma okpom okụ ma-ọbụ anyanwụ ga-etigbu ha; n'ihị na Onye nwere obi ebere n'arụ ha ga-edu ha, ọbuna site n'ọtụtụ isi iyi nke mmiri ka ọ ga-eduzi ha.

11 Ma a ga m eme ugwu ukwu m nile ụzọ, na oke ụzọ m nile ka a ga-ebuli elu.

12 Ma mgbe ahụ, O ụlọ nke Israel, lee, ihe ndị a ga-esi ebe dị anya bịa, ma lee, ndị a si n'elu elu na ndị si na ọdịda anyanwụ; na ndị si n'ala nke Sainim.

13 Bụọ abụ, O elu-igwe nile; ma nwe ọñụ, O elu ụwa; n'ihị na ụkwụ ndị nọ na ọwụwa-anyanwụ ka a ga-ehiwe, ma tiwaputa n'ibụ abụ, O ugwu ukwu nile, n'ihị na a gaghị etigbu ha ọzọ; n'ihị na Onye-nwe akasiwo ndị ya obi, ma nwe obi ebere n'arụ ndị ya ana-emegbu emegbu.

14 Ma, lee, Zaijōn asiwo: Onye-nwe ahapụwo m, ma Onye-nwe echefuwo m—ma ọ ga-egosị na ya emebeghi otu a.

15 N'ihị, nwanyị o nwere ike ichefu nwa ya nke na-añụ ara, nke ga-eme na-ọ gaghị enwe ọmiko n'arụ nwa nwoke nke akpa-nwa ya? E, ha nwere ike ichefu, mana a gaghị m echefu gi, O ụlọ nke Israel.

16 Lee, akanyewo m gi n'elu ọba nke aka m abụọ, mgbidi gi nile nọ n'iru m oge nile.

17 Ụmụ gi ga-eme ngwa ngwa megide ndị nile na-ebibi gi; ma ndị na-eme ka itogborọ n'efu ga-esi n'ebe i nọ pụọ.

18 Welite anya gi legharia gburu-gburu ma lee; ha nile ka ha chikọtara onwe ha n'otu ebe, ma ha ga-abjāk wute gi. Ma ka m na a dị ndụ, otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru, n'ezie i ga-eyibe onwe gi ha nile ka uwe, dika ihe e jiri chọ mma, ma jikọ ha n'otu ọbuna dika nwanyị-ana-alụ-ọhụrụ.

19 N'ihị ebe nile e bibiri na ebe nile togborọ n'efu, na ala nke mbibi gi, ọbuna ugbua ga-adị mkpafa n'ihị ndị nile ga-ebi n'ime ya; ma ndị ahụ loworo gi ga-anọ n'ebe dị anya.

That thou mayest say to the prisoners: Go forth; to them that sit in darkness: Show yourselves. They shall feed in the ways, and their pastures shall be in all high places.

They shall not hunger nor thirst, neither shall the heat nor the sun smite them; for he that hath mercy on them shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them.

And I will make all my mountains a way, and my highways shall be exalted.

And then, O house of Israel, behold, these shall come from far; and lo, these from the north and from the west; and these from the land of Sinim.

Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; for the feet of those who are in the east shall be established; and break forth into singing, O mountains; for they shall be smitten no more; for the Lord hath comforted his people, and will have mercy upon his afflicted.

But, behold, Zion hath said: The Lord hath forsaken me, and my Lord hath forgotten me—but he will show that he hath not.

For can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? Yea, they may forget, yet will I not forget thee, O house of Israel.

Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands; thy walls are continually before me.

Thy children shall make haste against thy destroyers; and they that made thee waste shall go forth of thee.

Lift up thine eyes round about and behold; all these gather themselves together, and they shall come to thee. And as I live, saith the Lord, thou shalt surely clothe thee with them all, as with an ornament, and bind them on even as a bride.

For thy waste and thy desolate places, and the land of thy destruction, shall even now be too narrow by reason of the inhabitants; and they that swallowed thee up shall be far away.

- 20 Ụmụ ndị ị ga-enwe, mgbe ndị mbụ funarịworo gi, ga-ekwu na ntị gi ọzọ: Ebe ahụ dịkarịrị m wara wara; nye m ebe ka m wee biri.
- 21 Mgbe ahụ ka ị ga-asị n'obi gi: Onye mụtawooro m ụmụ nile ndị a, ebe ọbụ na ụmụ m efunarịwo m, ma a nọ m nanị m, onye-adọkpụrụ n'agha, na-agaghari site n'otu ebe ruo na nke ọzọ? Ma onye mụtaworo ndị a? Lee, a rapurū nanị m; ndị a, olee ebe ha nọworijị?
- 22 Otu a ka Onye-nwe Chineke kwuru: Lee, a ga m ewelite aka m nye ndị Jentailū nile, ma dozie usoro ụzọ m gosị ndị mmadụ; ma ha ga-akpota ụmụ ha ndị nwoke n'aka ha, ma ụmụ ha ndị nwanyị ka a ga-eku n'ubu ha nile.
- 23 Ma ndị eze ga-abụ ndị nna na-azụ ụmụ nye gi; ma ndị eze-nwanyị ha ndị nne na-azụ ụmụ ha; ha ga-akpọ isi-ala were iru ha kpudo n'ala, ma rachaa uzuzu nke ụkwụ gi abụọ; ma ị ga-amata na M bụ Onye-nwe; n'ihina ihere agaghị eme ha bụ ndị na-echere m.
- 24 N'ihina a ga-ewepụ anụ-ikpa-nri site n'ebe ndị ka ha ike nọ, ma-ọbụ a ga-anaputa ndị adọkpụtara n'agha n'ụzọ ziri ezi?
- 25 Ma na otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru, ọbuna ndị adọkpụtara n'agha a ga-anaputa ha, ma anụ-ikpa-nri nke ndị di egwū ka a ga-anaputa; n'ihina a ga m adọ ndoro-ndoro mụ na onye na-adọso gi ndoro-ndoro, ma a ga m azoputa ụmụ gi.
- 26 Ma a ga m enyeju ha afọ bụ ndị na-emegide gi, site n'anụ arụ ha onwe ha; ọbara ha ga-egbu ha dika mmanya na-atọ bīrībiri; ma anụ-arū nile ga amata na mụ, bu Onye-nwe, bụ Onye-nzoputa gi na Onye-mgbaputa gi, Onye bụ Dike nke Jekob.

The children whom thou shalt have, after thou hast lost the first, shall again in thine ears say: The place is too strait for me; give place to me that I may dwell.

Then shalt thou say in thine heart: Who hath begotten me these, seeing I have lost my children, and am desolate, a captive, and removing to and fro? And who hath brought up these? Behold, I was left alone; these, where have they been?

Thus saith the Lord God: Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the Gentiles, and set up my standard to the people; and they shall bring thy sons in their arms, and thy daughters shall be carried upon their shoulders.

And kings shall be thy nursing fathers, and their queens thy nursing mothers; they shall bow down to thee with their face towards the earth, and lick up the dust of thy feet; and thou shalt know that I am the Lord; for they shall not be ashamed that wait for me.

For shall the prey be taken from the mighty, or the lawful captives delivered?

But thus saith the Lord, even the captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered; for I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will save thy children.

And I will feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; they shall be drunken with their own blood as with sweet wine; and all flesh shall know that I, the Lord, am thy Savior and thy Redeemer, the Mighty One of Jacob.

I Niphai 22

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe mụ, Nifai, guworo ihe ndi a akanyere n'elu epekele nile nke bras, umunne m nwoke wee biakwute m ma si m: Gini ka ihe ndi a putara nke i guworo? Lee, a ga-aghota ha dika ihe ndi bu nke muo, nke ga-emezu dika na muo, na abughi nke anu aru?
- 2 Ma mu, Nifai, siri ha: Lee ekpughere ha nye onye-amuma site n'olu nke Muo ahụ; n'ih na site na muo ka a na-eme ka ndi-amuma mata ihe nile, ndi ga-abiakwasị umu nke mmadu dika n'anụ aru.
- 3 Ya mere, ihe ndi a m guworo banyere ha bu ihe gbasara ma nke aru ma nke muo; n'ih na o di ka ulo nke Israel, na nso nso ma-obu ma e mesia, ka a ga-ekposasi n'elu iru nke uwa dum, na kwa n'etiti mba nile.
- 4 Ma lee, e nwere otutu ndi chefuwororiji ihe a matara gbasara ndi no na Jerusalem. E, ndi kariji n'ime ebo nile ka edupuworo, ma ha gbasasiri ma n'iru ma n'azu n'elu ala nile nke oke osimiri; ma ebe ha no odighi onye n'ime anyi matara, nani na anyi ma na e dupuwo ha.
- 5 Ma ebe o bu na e dupuwo ha, ihe ndi a ka ebuworo n'amuma gbasara ha, na kwa gbasara ndi nile a ga-ekposasi ma e mesia na kwa gbagwojuo ha anya, n'ih Onye-Nso nke Israel; n'ih na imegide ya ka ha gemesi obi ha ike; ya mere, a ga-ekposasi ha n'etiti mba nile ma ndi mmadu nile ga-akpokwa ha asi.
- 6 Otu o sila di, mgbe azuliteworo ha site n'aka ndi Jentaibu, ma Onye-nwe ewelitawo aka ya elu n'ebe ndi Jentaibu no ma bulie ha elu n'idebe usoro dika ihe nlere anya, ma ha e kuruwo umu ha n'aka ha, ma umu ha ndi nwanyi ka ha kuruworo n'ubu ha, lee ihe ndi a a na-ekwu maka ha bu nke aru; n'ih na otu a ka ogbugba-ndu nke Onye-nwe na nna anyi ha siri di; ma o diri anyi n'ubochi ndi na-abia, na kwa umunne anyi nwoke nile bu ndi ulo nke Israel.

I Nephi 22

And now it came to pass that after I, Nephi, had read these things which were engraven upon the plates of brass, my brethren came unto me and said unto me: What meaneth these things which ye have read? Behold, are they to be understood according to things which are spiritual, which shall come to pass according to the spirit and not the flesh?

And I, Nephi, said unto them: Behold they were manifest unto the prophet by the voice of the Spirit; for by the Spirit are all things made known unto the prophets, which shall come upon the children of men according to the flesh.

Wherefore, the things of which I have read are things pertaining to things both temporal and spiritual; for it appears that the house of Israel, sooner or later, will be scattered upon all the face of the earth, and also among all nations.

And behold, there are many who are already lost from the knowledge of those who are at Jerusalem. Yea, the more part of all the tribes have been led away; and they are scattered to and fro upon the isles of the sea; and whither they are none of us knoweth, save that we know that they have been led away.

And since they have been led away, these things have been prophesied concerning them, and also concerning all those who shall hereafter be scattered and be confounded, because of the Holy One of Israel; for against him will they harden their hearts; wherefore, they shall be scattered among all nations and shall be hated of all men.

Nevertheless, after they shall be nursed by the Gentiles, and the Lord has lifted up his hand upon the Gentiles and set them up for a standard, and their children have been carried in their arms, and their daughters have been carried upon their shoulders, behold these things of which are spoken are temporal; for thus are the covenants of the Lord with our fathers; and it meaneth us in the days to come, and also all our brethren who are of the house of Israel.

7 Ma ọ pụtara na oge na-abịa na mgbe e kposasịworo ụlọ nke Israel nile ma bụrụ ndị a gbagwojuru anya, na Onye-nwe Chineke ga-ewelite mba n'etiti ndị Jentailu, e, ọbuna n'elu iru nke ala nke a; ma site na ha ka mkpuru-afọ anyị ga-agbasasi.

8 Ma mgbe mkpuru-afọ anyị gbasasịworo Onye-nwe Chineke ga-aga n'iru iru oke ọrụ di ịtụ-n'anya n'etiti ndị Jentailu, nke ga-abụ ihe oke-ọnu-ahia nye mkpuru-afọ anyị, ya mere, e jiri ya tūnyere ha ibu ndi azuwooro site n'aka ndi Jentailu ma buru ndi e kuru n'aka ha na n'elu ubu ha nile.

9 Ma ọ ga-abu kwa ihe oke-onu-ahia nye ndi Jentailu; ma ọ gaghi abu nye nani ndi Jentailu ma nye ndi ulo nke Israel nile, ruo n'ime ka ha mata ogbugba-ndu ahu nile nke Nna nke elu-igwe nye Abraham, na asi: N'ime mkpuru-afọ gi ka ebo nile nke uwa ga-enwe ngozi.

10 Ma ọ ga amasi m, umu nne m, na unu ga amata na ebo nile nke uwa agaghi enweta ngozi ma-obughi na ọ ga agba oba-aka ya oto n'anya mba nile.

11 Ya mere, Onye-nwe Chineke ga a ga n'iru igba oba-aka ya oto n'anya mba nile, n'iweta ogbugba-ndu ya nile na ozi oma ya nye ndi bu ndi ulo nke Israel.

12 Ya mere, ọ ga-eweputa ha ozo site na ndokpu n'agha, ma a ga ekpokota ha baa n'ala nile nke nketa ha; ma a ga-eweputa ha site n'ebe nzuzo na site n'ochichiri; ma ha ga-amata na Onye-nwe bu Onye-nzoputa ha na Onye-mgbaputa ha, Onye bu Dike nke Israel.

13 Ma obara nke nnukwu nzuko ahụ ruru aru, nke bu akwunakwuna nke uwa nile, ga-atughari megide onwe ha; n'ih na ha ga-ebuso onwe ha agha, ma mma-agma nke aka ha nile ga-adakwasị n'isi nile nke ha onwe ha, ma obara nke ha onwe ha ga-egbu ha ka mmanya.

14 Ma mba nile nke ga-ebuso gi agha, O ulo nke Israel, a ga-atughari ha otu megide ibe ya, ma ha ga-adaba n'ime olulu nke ha gwuwooro iji ma ndi nke Onye-nwe n'onya. Ma ndi nile ga-alu ogu megide Zaijon ka a ga-ebibi, ma nnukwu akwunakwuna, onye jehieworo ezigbo uzọ nile nke Onye-nwe, e, nnukwu nzuko ahụ ruru aru, ga-atughari daa n'uzuzu ma ukwu ka odida ya ga-adi.

And it meaneth that the time cometh that after all the house of Israel have been scattered and confounded, that the Lord God will raise up a mighty nation among the Gentiles, yea, even upon the face of this land; and by them shall our seed be scattered.

And after our seed is scattered the Lord God will proceed to do a marvelous work among the Gentiles, which shall be of great worth unto our seed; wherefore, it is likened unto their being nourished by the Gentiles and being carried in their arms and upon their shoulders.

And it shall also be of worth unto the Gentiles; and not only unto the Gentiles but unto all the house of Israel, unto the making known of the covenants of the Father of heaven unto Abraham, saying: In thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed.

And I would, my brethren, that ye should know that all the kindreds of the earth cannot be blessed unless he shall make bare his arm in the eyes of the nations.

Wherefore, the Lord God will proceed to make bare his arm in the eyes of all the nations, in bringing about his covenants and his gospel unto those who are of the house of Israel.

Wherefore, he will bring them again out of captivity, and they shall be gathered together to the lands of their inheritance; and they shall be brought out of obscurity and out of darkness; and they shall know that the Lord is their Savior and their Redeemer, the Mighty One of Israel.

And the blood of that great and abominable church, which is the whore of all the earth, shall turn upon their own heads; for they shall war among themselves, and the sword of their own hands shall fall upon their own heads, and they shall be drunken with their own blood.

And every nation which shall war against thee, O house of Israel, shall be turned one against another, and they shall fall into the pit which they digged to ensnare the people of the Lord. And all that fight against Zion shall be destroyed, and that great whore, who hath perverted the right ways of the Lord, yea, that great and abominable church, shall tumble to the dust and great shall be the fall of it.

- 15 N'ihì na lee, ka onye-amụma ahụ kwuru, oge ahụ na-abia ọsọ-ọsọ mgbe Setan na-agaghị enwekwa ike ọzọ n'obi nile nke ụmụ nke mmadụ; n'ihì na ụbọchị ahụ na-abiaru nso mgbe ndi nile na-afuli elu na ndi ajo omume ga-adị ka ahihia kpọrọ nkụ; ma ụbọchị ahụ na-abia nke a ga-akporiri ha oku.
- 16 N'ihì na oge ahụ na-abia ọsọ-ọsọ mgbe uju nke oke iwe nke Chineke ga awukwasị ụmụ nke mmadụ nile; n'ihì na ọ gaghi ekwe na ndi ajo omume ga-ebibi ndi ezi-omume.
- 17 Ya mere, ọ ga-ehekwa ndi ezi-omume site n'ike ya, obuna ma ọ buru na uju nke oke iwe ya ga-abiariri, ma a ga-ehekwa ndi ezi-omume obuna ruo n'iji oku bibie ndi iro ha. Ya mere, ndi ezi-omume ekwesighi itụ egwu; n'ihì na otu a ka onye-amụma ahụ kwuru, ha ka a ga-azoputa, obuna ma oburu na a ga e ji oku.
- 18 Lee, ụmụnne m nwoke, a si m unu, na ihe ndi a ga-abia n'oge na-adighi anya; e, obuna obara, na oku, na igirigi anwuru oku ga-abiariri; ma ọ ga-aburiri n'elu iru nke ụwa nke a; ma ọ ga-abiakwute ụmụ mmadụ dika n'anụ aru ma ọ buru na ha ga-emesi obi ha ike megide Onye-Nso nke Israel.
- 19 Ma lee, onye ezi-omume agaghị ala n'iyi; n'ihì na oge ahụ ga-abiariri mgbe ndi nile na-alu ọgụ megide Zaijon ga-abu ndi e bepuru.
- 20 Ma Onye-nwe ga-edozi ụzọ nye ndi nke ya n'ezie, ruo n'imejuputa okwu nile nke Moses, nke o kwuru, na asi: Onye-amụma ka Onye-nwe bu Chineke unu ga-akpolite nye unu, dika o siri nye m; ya ka unu ga-anuru olu ya n'ihe nile obula ọ ga-agwa unu. Ma ọ ga-eru na ndi nile ndi na-agaghị anuru olu onye-amụma ahụ a ga-ebepu ha site n'etiti ndi mmadụ.
- 21 Ma ugbua mu, bu Nifaj, na-ekwuputara unu, na onye-amụma a nke Moses kwuru maka ya bu Onye-Nso nke Israel; ya mere, ọ ga-ekpe ikpe n'uzo ezi-omume.
- 22 Ma ndi ezi-omume ekwesighi itụ egwu, n'ihì na ha bu ndi na-agaghị enwe mgbagwoju anya. Ma-obu ala-eze nke ekwensu, nke a ga-ewulite n'etiti ụmụ nke mmadụ, bu ala-eze e hiwere n'etiti ha bu ndi no n'anụ aru—

For behold, saith the prophet, the time cometh speedily that Satan shall have no more power over the hearts of the children of men; for the day soon cometh that all the proud and they who do wickedly shall be as stubble; and the day cometh that they must be burned.

For the time soon cometh that the fulness of the wrath of God shall be poured out upon all the children of men; for he will not suffer that the wicked shall destroy the righteous.

Wherefore, he will preserve the righteous by his power, even if it so be that the fulness of his wrath must come, and the righteous be preserved, even unto the destruction of their enemies by fire. Wherefore, the righteous need not fear; for thus saith the prophet, they shall be saved, even if it so be as by fire.

Behold, my brethren, I say unto you, that these things must shortly come; yea, even blood, and fire, and vapor of smoke must come; and it must needs be upon the face of this earth; and it cometh unto men according to the flesh if it so be that they will harden their hearts against the Holy One of Israel.

For behold, the righteous shall not perish; for the time surely must come that all they who fight against Zion shall be cut off.

And the Lord will surely prepare a way for his people, unto the fulfilling of the words of Moses, which he spake, saying: A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you. And it shall come to pass that all those who will not hear that prophet shall be cut off from among the people.

And now I, Nephi, declare unto you, that this prophet of whom Moses spake was the Holy One of Israel; wherefore, he shall execute judgment in righteousness.

And the righteous need not fear, for they are those who shall not be confounded. But it is the kingdom of the devil, which shall be built up among the children of men, which kingdom is established among them which are in the flesh—

23 N'ihì na oge ahụ ga-abia ọsọ-ọsọ mgbe nzuko nile e wuru maka inweta uru, na ndi nile e wuru maka inweta ike n'ebe anụ arụ di, na ndi e wuru maka inweta aha ọma n'anya nke ndi ụwa, na ndi na-achọ iso ihe efu nile nke anụ arụ, na ihe nile nke ụwa, na ime ajọ-omume di iche iche; e, na nke nke; ndi nile ahụ na-eso ala-eze nke ekwensu bu ndi kwesiri itu egwu, na ima jijiji, ma mee mkpotu, ha bu ndi a ga-ewedatariri ala baa n'uzuzu; ha bu ndi ahụ ga-erepia dika ahija kporo nku; ma nke a bu dika okwu nile nke onye-amuma ahụ siri di.

24 Ma oge ahụ na-abia ọsọ-ọsọ mgbe a ga-eduputa ndi ezi-omume dika umu-ehi nke ogba ahụ, ma Onye-Nso nke Israel ga achiriri n'ebe nile, na ezigbo ume, na ike, na nnukwu otuto.

25 Ma o ga-achikota umu ya site n'akuku anọ nile nke ụwa; ma o ga-agu aturu ya onu, ma ha amara ya; ma a ga-enwe otu ogige aturu na otu Onye-ozuzu aturu; ma o ga-enyeju aturu ya afo, ma n'ime ya ka ha ga-achota ebe ita nri-nke-ahija ndu.

26 Ma n'ihì ezi-omume nke ndi ya, Setan enweghi ike obula; ya mere, a gaghi atopu ya ruo ohere otutu afo; n'ihì na o nweghi ike n'ebe obi nke ndi mmadu di, n'ihì na ha na-ebi n'ezì-omume, ma Onye-Nso nke Israel na-achi.

27 Ma ugbua lee, mu, Nifai, na-asì gi na ihe nile ndi a ga-abiariri dika n'anụ arụ.

28 Ma, lee, mba nile, ebo nile, asusu nile, na ndi mmadu nile ga-ebi na-nchekwa n'ime Onye-Nso nke Israel ma oburu na ha ga-echeghari.

29 Ma ugbua mu, Nifai, abiawo na njedebe; n'ihì na a choghi m ikwu gaa n'iru ugbua gbasara ihe ndi a nile.

30 Ya mere, umunne m nwoke, o ga-adi m ma ma oburu na unu ga-atughari uche mata na ihe ndi e deworo n'elu epekele bras nile a bu ezi-okwu; ma ha na-agba-ama na mmadu ga-eruberiri isi n'iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke.

31 Ya mere, unu ekwesighi iche na mu na nna m bu nani ndi gbaworo ama, na kwa kuzie ha. Ya mere, o buru na unu ga-erube isi n'iwu-nsọ nile, ma nogide ruo ogwugwu, a ga-azoputa unu n'ubochi ikpe-azu. Ma otu a ka o di. Amen.

For the time speedily shall come that all churches which are built up to get gain, and all those who are built up to get power over the flesh, and those who are built up to become popular in the eyes of the world, and those who seek the lusts of the flesh and the things of the world, and to do all manner of iniquity; yea, in fine, all those who belong to the kingdom of the devil are they who need fear, and tremble, and quake; they are those who must be brought low in the dust; they are those who must be consumed as stubble; and this is according to the words of the prophet.

And the time cometh speedily that the righteous must be led up as calves of the stall, and the Holy One of Israel must reign in dominion, and might, and power, and great glory.

And he gathereth his children from the four quarters of the earth; and he numbereth his sheep, and they know him; and there shall be one fold and one shepherd; and he shall feed his sheep, and in him they shall find pasture.

And because of the righteousness of his people, Satan has no power; wherefore, he cannot be loosed for the space of many years; for he hath no power over the hearts of the people, for they dwell in righteousness, and the Holy One of Israel reigneth.

And now behold, I, Nephi, say unto you that all these things must come according to the flesh.

But, behold, all nations, kindreds, tongues, and people shall dwell safely in the Holy One of Israel if it so be that they will repent.

And now I, Nephi, make an end; for I durst not speak further as yet concerning these things.

Wherefore, my brethren, I would that ye should consider that the things which have been written upon the plates of brass are true; and they testify that a man must be obedient to the commandments of God.

Wherefore, ye need not suppose that I and my father are the only ones that have testified, and also taught them. Wherefore, if ye shall be obedient to the commandments, and endure to the end, ye shall be saved at the last day. And thus it is. Amen.

Akwụkwọ nke Abụọ nke Nifai

Nkwasị maka onwụ nke Libai. Umunne Nifai ndi nwoke wee nupu isi megide ya. Onye-nwe dorọ Nifai aka na ntị ka ọ puo baa n'ime ozara. Njem ya nile n'ime ozara na ibe ndi ozo.

2 Niphai 1

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe mụ, Nifai, bjaruworo n'isi ngwucha nke ikuziri umunne m, nna anyi Lihai kwukwaara ha otutu ihe, ma kwughariara ha, udi nnukwu ihe Onye-nwe mewooro ha n'ikpopta ha site n'ala Jerusalem.
- 2 Ma o gwara ha okwu gbasara nnupu isi ha n'elu mmiri ahụ, na ebere nile nke Chineke site n'ihapuru ha ndu ha, nke mere na elodaghi ha n'ime osimiri ahụ.
- 3 Ma o gwakwara ha okwu gbasara ala e kwere na nkwa, nke ha nwetaworo—udi obi ebere Onye-nwe nwere n'idọ anyi aka na ntị ka anyi gbapu site n'ala Jerusalem.
- 4 N'ihina, lee, o kwuru, a hwo m ohu, nke m si n'ime ya mata na e bibiwo Jerusalem; ma o buru na anyi gaara noro n'ime Jerusalem, anyi gaara abu ndi lara n'iyi.
- 5 Ma na, o kwuru, na-agbanyeghi mkpagbu anyi nile, anyi enwetawo ala e kwere na nkwa, ala a horo kara ala ndi ozo; ala nke Onye-nwe Chineke jiworo mee ihe ogbugba-ndu mu na ya, kwesiri ibu ala nke nketa mkpuru-afọ m. E, Onye-nwe ejiwo ala a mee ihe ogbugba-ndu nye m, ma nye umu m ruo mgbe nile, na kwa ndi nile a ga-eduputa site na mba ozo nile site n'aka nke Onye-nwe.
- 6 Ya mere, mu, Lihai, na-ebu amuma dika oru nile nke Muro nke di n'ime m siri di, na odighi onye obula ga-abia n'ime ala a ma obughi na a kpotara ndi ahụ site n'aka nke Onye-nwe.

The Second Book of Nephi

An account of the death of Lehi. Nephi's brethren rebel against him. The Lord warns Nephi to depart into the wilderness. His journeyings in the wilderness, and so forth.

2 Nephi 1

And now it came to pass that after I, Nephi, had made an end of teaching my brethren, our father, Lehi, also spake many things unto them, and rehearsed unto them, how great things the Lord had done for them in bringing them out of the land of Jerusalem.

And he spake unto them concerning their rebellions upon the waters, and the mercies of God in sparing their lives, that they were not swallowed up in the sea.

And he also spake unto them concerning the land of promise, which they had obtained—how merciful the Lord had been in warning us that we should flee out of the land of Jerusalem.

For, behold, said he, I have seen a vision, in which I know that Jerusalem is destroyed; and had we remained in Jerusalem we should also have perished.

But, said he, notwithstanding our afflictions, we have obtained a land of promise, a land which is choice above all other lands; a land which the Lord God hath covenanted with me should be a land for the inheritance of my seed. Yea, the Lord hath covenanted this land unto me, and to my children forever, and also all those who should be led out of other countries by the hand of the Lord.

Wherefore, I, Lehi, prophesy according to the workings of the Spirit which is in me, that there shall none come into this land save they shall be brought by the hand of the Lord.

7 Ya mere, ala a ka e doworo nsọ nye ya bụ onye ọ ga-
kpọta. Ma ọburu na ha ga-ejere ya ozi site n'idebe iwu-
nsọ nile ahụ nke o nyeworo, ọ ga-abụ ala nke ntọhapu
nye ha; ya mere, ọdighi mgbe a ga-ewedata ha ala na
ndokpu n'agha; ọburu otu a, ọ ga-abụ n'ihhi mmebi
iwu, n'ihhi na ọburu na mmebi iwu ga-aba ụba, a ga-
abụ ala ahụ ọnu n'ihhi ha, ma na nye ndi ezi-omume, a
ga-agozi ya ruo mgbe nile.

8 Ma lee, Ọ bụ amamihe ka ezobegodi ala a, ka ndi
mba ọzo ghara imata maka ya; n'ihhi na lee, ọtutu mba
ga-emerị ala ahụ na agha, nke ga-eme ka a ghara kwa
inwe ebe maka nketa.

9 Ya mere, mụ, Lihai, enwetawo nkwa, na ọburu
na ndi nile Onye-nwe Chineke ga-akpọputa site n'ala
Jerusalem ga-edebe iwu-nsọ ya nile, ha ga-enwe ọga
n'iru n'elu iru nke ala nke a; ma a ga-edebe ha iche
n'ebe mba ndi ọzo nọ, ka ha wee-nwere ala a n'onwe
ha. Ma ọburu na ha ga-edebe iwu-nsọ ya nile, a ga-
agozi ha n'elu iru ala a, ma ọdighi onye ga-emegide ha,
ma-ọbu napu ha ala ahụ bụ nke nketa ha, ma ha ga-ebi
na-enweghi nsogbu ruo mgbe nile.

10 Ma lee, mgbe oge ruru na ha ga-ala azu site
n'ekweghi ekwe, mgbe ha nwetasiworo nnukwu ngozi
ndi a nile site n'aka nke Onye-nwe—ebe ha matara ihe
gbasara okike nke ụwa, na mmadu nile, matakwa
nnukwu na oke ọru itu n'anya nile nke Onye-nwe site
n'okike ụwa; ebe e nwere ike e nyere ha ime ihe nile site
n'okwukwe, nwere iwu-nsọ nile site na mmalite; na
ebe a kpọtara ha site n'idi mma ya na-enweghi okè
n'ime ala nke a di oke-onu-ahia e kwere na nkwa—lee,
A si m, ọburu na ubochi ga-abia na ha ga-aju Onye-
Nsọ nke Israel, ezi Mesaja, Onye-mgbaputa ha na
Chineke ha, lee, ikpe nile nke ya ziri ezi ga-abiakwasị
ha.

11 E, Ọ ga-eweta mba ndi ọzo tinyere ha, ma ọ ga-enye
ha ike, ọ ga-anakwara ha ala nile nke onwunwe ha, ma
ọ ga-eme ha ka ha gbasasia ma e tie ha ihe otiti.

12 E, dika otu ogbo na-agafe ruo n'ozo, a ga-enwe
nkwafu ọbara, na ọtutu nnukwu nleta n'etiti ha; ya
mere, umu m, ọ ga-adi m mma ma ọburu na unu ga-
echeta; e, ọ ga-adi m mma ma ọ buru na unu ga-aña
nti n'okwu m nile.

Wherefore, this land is consecrated unto him whom
he shall bring. And if it so be that they shall serve him
according to the commandments which he hath given,
it shall be a land of liberty unto them; wherefore, they
shall never be brought down into captivity; if so, it shall
be because of iniquity; for if iniquity shall abound
cursed shall be the land for their sakes, but unto the
righteous it shall be blessed forever.

And behold, it is wisdom that this land should be
kept as yet from the knowledge of other nations; for be-
hold, many nations would overrun the land, that there
would be no place for an inheritance.

Wherefore, I, Lehi, have obtained a promise, that
inasmuch as those whom the Lord God shall bring out
of the land of Jerusalem shall keep his commandments,
they shall prosper upon the face of this land; and they
shall be kept from all other nations, that they may pos-
sess this land unto themselves. And if it so be that they
shall keep his commandments they shall be blessed
upon the face of this land, and there shall be none to
molest them, nor to take away the land of their inheri-
tance; and they shall dwell safely forever.

But behold, when the time cometh that they shall
dwindle in unbelief, after they have received so great
blessings from the hand of the Lord—having a knowl-
edge of the creation of the earth, and all men, knowing
the great and marvelous works of the Lord from the cre-
ation of the world; having power given them to do all
things by faith; having all the commandments from the
beginning, and having been brought by his infinite
goodness into this precious land of promise—behold, I
say, if the day shall come that they will reject the Holy
One of Israel, the true Messiah, their Redeemer and
their God, behold, the judgments of him that is just
shall rest upon them.

Yea, he will bring other nations unto them, and he
will give unto them power, and he will take away from
them the lands of their possessions, and he will cause
them to be scattered and smitten.

Yea, as one generation passeth to another there shall
be bloodsheds, and great visitations among them;
wherefore, my sons, I would that ye would remember;
yea, I would that ye would hearken unto my words.

13 O ọ dī m ka a sī na unu ga eteta n'ura; teta n'ura di omimi, e, ọbuna site n'ura nke ala muo, ma huchapu agbu nke di egwu nke e jiri kee unu, nke bu agbu kere umu nke mmadu, nke bu na a dokpuru ha n'agha gbada ruo olulu ihuju-anya na ahuhu ebighi-ebi.

14 Tetanu! ma bilienu site n'uzuzu, ma nurunu okwu nile nke onye muru unu onye na-ama jijiji, onye nke unu ga-atogbo anu aru ya n'ala na nso nso a noyi otutu na ida juu nke ili, site n'ebe odighi onye ije nwere ike ilota; mkpuru ubochi ole na ole foduru ka m gaa uzọ nke uwa nile.

15 Ma lee, Onye-nwe agbaputawo mkpuru-obi m site n'ala muo; A hwo m otuto ya, ma aka nke ihunanya ya gbara m gburu-gburu ruo mgbe ebighi-ebi.

16 Ma a na m achosike na unu ga-echeta idebe iwu nile e dere ede na ikpe nile nke Onye-nwe; lee, nke a aburworu ihe mkpuru-obi m na-echekasi onwe ya site na mmalite.

17 Mkpuru-obi m ka iru uju nyidaworori site n'oge ruo n'oge, n'ihu egwu atwo m, na eleghi anya n'ihu imesike nke obi unu nile ka Onye-nwe Chineke unu ga-aputa n'uju nke oke iwe ya, biakwasu unu, na a ga-ebepu ma bibie unu ruo mgbe nile.

18 Ma obu, na ibu-onu ga-abiakwasu unu mgbe otutu ogbo gasiworo, ma a ga-eji mma-agma leta unu, na unwu, ma a ga-akpo unu asi, ma a ga-eduru unu dika uche na ndokpu n'agha nke ekwensu siri di.

19 O umu m ndikom, ka ihe ndi a nile ghara ibiakwasu unu, ma ka unu buru ndi ahoputara na ndi Onye-nwe gosiri iru oma. Ma lee, ka uche ya mee; n'ihu na uzọ ya nile bu uzọ ezi-omume ruo mgbe nile.

20 Ma O kwuwo na: Obururaa na unu ga-edebe iwunso m nile unu ga-enwe ogan'iru n'ala ahu; ma obururaa na unu agaghi edebe iwunso m nile a ga-ebepu unu site n'ebe m no.

21 Ma ugbua ka obi m wee nweta onu n'ime unu, na kwa ka mkpuru-obi m wee hapu uwa nke a n'obi utu n'ihu unu, ka aghara iwedata m na mwuta na iru uju n'ala ili, bilie site n'uzuzu, umu m, ma burunu ndikom ndi nwoke, ma nweenu mkpebi n'otu uche na n'otu obi, di n'otu n'ihe nile, ka unu ghara igbadata n'ime ndokpu n'agha.

O that ye would awake; awake from a deep sleep, yea, even from the sleep of hell, and shake off the awful chains by which ye are bound, which are the chains which bind the children of men, that they are carried away captive down to the eternal gulf of misery and woe.

Awake! and arise from the dust, and hear the words of a trembling parent, whose limbs ye must soon lay down in the cold and silent grave, from whence no traveler can return; a few more days and I go the way of all the earth.

But behold, the Lord hath redeemed my soul from hell; I have beheld his glory, and I am encircled about eternally in the arms of his love.

And I desire that ye should remember to observe the statutes and the judgments of the Lord; behold, this hath been the anxiety of my soul from the beginning.

My heart hath been weighed down with sorrow from time to time, for I have feared, lest for the hardness of your hearts the Lord your God should come out in the fulness of his wrath upon you, that ye be cut off and destroyed forever;

Or, that a cursing should come upon you for the space of many generations; and ye are visited by sword, and by famine, and are hated, and are led according to the will and captivity of the devil.

O my sons, that these things might not come upon you, but that ye might be a choice and a favored people of the Lord. But behold, his will be done; for his ways are righteousness forever.

And he hath said that: Inasmuch as ye shall keep my commandments ye shall prosper in the land; but inasmuch as ye will not keep my commandments ye shall be cut off from my presence.

And now that my soul might have joy in you, and that my heart might leave this world with gladness because of you, that I might not be brought down with grief and sorrow to the grave, arise from the dust, my sons, and be men, and be determined in one mind and in one heart, united in all things, that ye may not come down into captivity;

- 22 Ka a ghara iji ọbụbụ-ọnụ nke oke iwe bụọ unu ọnụ; na kwa, ka unu ghara ịdaba n'ime ịkpasu Chineke nke na-ekpe ikpe ziri ezi obi ọjọọ n'aru unu, ruo na mbibi, e, mbibi nke mgbe ebighi-ebi nke mkpuru-obi na aru.
- 23 Teta, ụmụ m ndị nwoke; yikwasinụ ngwa-ọgụ nke ezi-omume. Hụchapụ agbụ nile ahụ nke e jiri kee unu, ma si nụ n'ọchịchiri pụta, ma bilie site n'uzuzu.
- 24 Unu e nupukwala isi ọzọ megide nwanne unu nwoke, onye nke echiche ya diworo otuto, na onye debeworo iwu-nsọ nile site n'oge anyị hapuru Jerusalem; na onye nke buworori ngwa-ọrụ n'aka nile nke Chineke, site n'ikpọpụta anyị rute n'ala e kwere na nkwa; n'ih na a si na ọbughị ya, anyị gaara alaworiji n'iyi site n'agụ n'ime ọzara; otu o sila di, unu choro iwepu ndu ya, e, ma o hụsiwo anya nke mwute n'ih unu.
- 25 Ma a na m atụ nnukwu egwu na-ama jijiji n'ih unu, ka o ghara ihusianya ọzọ; n'ih na lee, unu ebowa ya ebubo na o choro ike na ikike iwu iji chiwa unu; mana a ma m na o choghiri ike ma-ọbụ ikike iwu iji chiwa unu, kama o chowororiji otuto nke Chineke, na odimma nke mgbe ebighi-ebi unu.
- 26 Ma unu atamuwo n'ih na o na-ekwuputara unu ezi-okwu. Unu si na o jiwo imesi-ike; unu si na o wesowo unu iwe; ma lee, imesi-ike ya bu imesi-ike nke ike nke okwu Chineke, nke diiri n'ime ya; ma ihe ahụ unu na-akpo iwe bụru ezi-okwu, dika ihe ahụ di n'ime Chineke siri di, nke o na-enweghi ike igbochi, na-igosiputa nke oma gbasara ajo-omume unu nile.
- 27 Ma o ga aburiri na ike nke Chineke dinyere ya, obuna ruo na inye unu iwu na unu ga-eruberiri-isi na olu ya. Ma lee, obughị ya, ma-ọbụ Mụọ nke Onye-nwe nke di n'ime ya, nke meghere ọnụ ya n'ikwu okwu nke mere na onweghikwa ike ikpuchi ya.
- 28 Ma ugbua nwa m nwoke, Leman, na kwa Lemuel na Sam, na kwa ụmụ m ndị nwoke bu ụmụ Ishmel, lee, oburu na unu ga aña nti n'olu nke Nifai, unu agaghị ala-n'iyi. Ma oburu na unu ga aña nti n'olu ya, a na m arapuru unu ngozi, e, obuna ngozi nke mbu m.
- 29 Ma o buru na unu agaghị aña nti n'olu ya, a ga m ewepu ngozi nke mbu m, e, obuna ngozi m, ma o ga-adakwasị ya.

That ye may not be cursed with a sore cursing; and also, that ye may not incur the displeasure of a just God upon you, unto the destruction, yea, the eternal destruction of both soul and body.

Awake, my sons; put on the armor of righteousness. Shake off the chains with which ye are bound, and come forth out of obscurity, and arise from the dust.

Rebel no more against your brother, whose views have been glorious, and who hath kept the commandments from the time that we left Jerusalem; and who hath been an instrument in the hands of God, in bringing us forth into the land of promise; for were it not for him, we must have perished with hunger in the wilderness; nevertheless, ye sought to take away his life; yea, and he hath suffered much sorrow because of you.

And I exceedingly fear and tremble because of you, lest he shall suffer again; for behold, ye have accused him that he sought power and authority over you; but I know that he hath not sought for power nor authority over you, but he hath sought the glory of God, and your own eternal welfare.

And ye have murmured because he hath been plain unto you. Ye say that he hath used sharpness; ye say that he hath been angry with you; but behold, his sharpness was the sharpness of the power of the word of God, which was in him; and that which ye call anger was the truth, according to that which is in God, which he could not restrain, manifesting boldly concerning your iniquities.

And it must needs be that the power of God must be with him, even unto his commanding you that ye must obey. But behold, it was not he, but it was the Spirit of the Lord which was in him, which opened his mouth to utterance that he could not shut it.

And now my son, Laman, and also Lemuel and Sam, and also my sons who are the sons of Ishmael, behold, if ye will hearken unto the voice of Nephi ye shall not perish. And if ye will hearken unto him I leave unto you a blessing, yea, even my first blessing.

But if ye will not hearken unto him I take away my first blessing, yea, even my blessing, and it shall rest upon him.

30 Ma ugbua, Zoram, a na m agwa gi: lee, i bu nwa oru nke Leban; otu o sila di, a kpoputawo gi site n'ala Jerusalem, ma a ma m na i bu ezigbo enyi nwa m nwoke, Nifaj, ruo mgbe nile.

31 Ya mere, n'ihu na i kwesiri ntukwasii-obi, mkpuru-afu gi ka a ga-agozi ha na mkpuru-afu nke ya, ka ha nwe ike bie n'ogan'iru ogologo oge n'elu ala nke a; ma odighi ihe obu la ma obu gi ajoo-omume n'etiti ha gae meru ha aru ma obu nye nsogbu n'ebe ogan'iru ha di n'elu iru nke ala nke a ruo mgbe nile.

32 Ya mere, obu ru na unu ga-ebebe iwu-nsu nile nke Onye-nwe, Onye-nwe edowo ala nke a nsu maka nchekwa nke mkpuru-afu gi ya na mkpuru-afu nwa m nwoke.

And now, Zoram, I speak unto you: Behold, thou art the servant of Laban; nevertheless, thou hast been brought out of the land of Jerusalem, and I know that thou art a true friend unto my son, Nephi, forever.

Wherefore, because thou hast been faithful thy seed shall be blessed with his seed, that they dwell in prosperity long upon the face of this land; and nothing, save it shall be iniquity among them, shall harm or disturb their prosperity upon the face of this land forever.

Wherefore, if ye shall keep the commandments of the Lord, the Lord hath consecrated this land for the security of thy seed with the seed of my son.

2 Niphai 2

- 1 Ma ugbua, Jekob, a na m agwa gi: I bu nwa mbu m n'ubochi mkpagbu m n'ozara. Ma lee, mgbe i di na nwata i hworori ahuhu nke mkpagbu na nnukwu ihe mwute, n'ih okwu na-enweghi nrube-isi nke umunne gi ndi nwoke.
- 2 Otu o sila di, Jekob, nwa mbu m n'ime ozara, i matara idi ukwu nke Chineke; ma o ga-agozi mkpagbu gi nile ka ha buru uru gi.
- 3 Ya mere, mkpuru-obi gi ka aga-agozi, ma i ga-ebi n'udo, gi na nwanne gi nwoke, Nifai; ma ubochi gi nile ka i ga-eji jeere Chineke gi ozi. Ya mere, a ma na a gbaputawo gi, n'ih ezi-omume nke Onye-mgbaputa gi; n'ih na i hwo nke a na n'ozuzu oge akara aka o ga-abia iweta nzoputa nye umu mmadu.
- 4 Ma i hworiji na nwata gi, ebube ya; ya mere, a ga-agozi gi obuna dika ha bu ndi o ga-ekwusara ozi-oma n'anu aru, n'ih na Muo ahu bu otu ihe ahu, unyahu, taa, na ruo mgbe nile. Ma emeziri uzọ ahu site n'odida nke mmadu, ma nzoputa bu n'efu.
- 5 Ma akuziworo mmadu otu o zuuru ha nke ga-eme ka ha mata mma na njo. Ma iwu ahu ka e nyere umu mmadu. Ma site n'iwu ahu odighi anu aru ikpe namaghi; ma obu, site n'iwu ahu e bepuru umu mmadu. E, site n'iwu nke aru e bepuru ha; na kwa, site n'iwu nke muo ha n'ala n'iyi site n'ih di mma, ma buru ndi no na nhuju-anya ruo mgbe nile.
- 6 Ya mere, mgbaputa na-abia n'ime na site na Mesaja di Nso; n'ih na o juputara na amara na ezi-okwu.
- 7 Lee, o nyewo onwe ya dika ihe ichu-aja nke mmehie, izu ajuju nke nsotu nile nke iwu ahu, nye ndi nile nwere obi tiwara etiwa na muo nke ncheghari; ma odighi onye ozọ obula a ga azara nsotu nile nke iwu ahu.
- 8 Ya mere, lee otu o si di nnukwu mkpa ime ka ndi bi n'uwa mata ihe ndi a, ka ha mata na onweghi anu aru obula nwere ike ibi n'iru Chineke, ma obughi site n'ikwesi ekwesi, na obi ebere, na amara nke Mesaja ahu di Nso, onye togboworo ndu ya dika n'anu aru, ma were kwa ya ozọ site n'ike nke Muo ka o nwe ike iweta na mmezụ mbilite n'onwu nke ndi nwuru anwu, ebe obu onye mbu ga-ebilite.

2 Nephi 2

And now, Jacob, I speak unto you: Thou art my first-born in the days of my tribulation in the wilderness. And behold, in thy childhood thou hast suffered afflictions and much sorrow, because of the rudeness of thy brethren.

Nevertheless, Jacob, my firstborn in the wilderness, thou knowest the greatness of God; and he shall consecrate thine afflictions for thy gain.

Wherefore, thy soul shall be blessed, and thou shalt dwell safely with thy brother, Nephi; and thy days shall be spent in the service of thy God. Wherefore, I know that thou art redeemed, because of the righteousness of thy Redeemer; for thou hast beheld that in the fulness of time he cometh to bring salvation unto men.

And thou hast beheld in thy youth his glory; wherefore, thou art blessed even as they unto whom he shall minister in the flesh; for the Spirit is the same, yesterday, today, and forever. And the way is prepared from the fall of man, and salvation is free.

And men are instructed sufficiently that they know good from evil. And the law is given unto men. And by the law no flesh is justified; or, by the law men are cut off. Yea, by the temporal law they were cut off; and also, by the spiritual law they perish from that which is good, and become miserable forever.

Wherefore, redemption cometh in and through the Holy Messiah; for he is full of grace and truth.

Behold, he offereth himself a sacrifice for sin, to answer the ends of the law, unto all those who have a broken heart and a contrite spirit; and unto none else can the ends of the law be answered.

Wherefore, how great the importance to make these things known unto the inhabitants of the earth, that they may know that there is no flesh that can dwell in the presence of God, save it be through the merits, and mercy, and grace of the Holy Messiah, who layeth down his life according to the flesh, and taketh it again by the power of the Spirit, that he may bring to pass the resurrection of the dead, being the first that should rise.

- 9 Ya mere, ọ bụ mkpuru mbụ nye Chineke, ebe ọbụ na ọ ga-arịọ ọmụ nke mmadụ nile arịọ; ma ndị kwere na ya ka a ga-azọpụta.
- 10 Ma n'ihị arịọ maka mmadụ nile, mmadụ nile na-abịakwute Chineke; ya mere, ha na-eguzo n'iru ya ka o kpee ha ikpe dika ezi-okwu na idi nsọ nke di n'ime ya. Ya mere, nsotu nile nke iwu nke Onye Nso ahụ nyeworo, ruo na inye ntaram-ahuhu nke na-eso ya, ntaram-ahuhu ahụ nke na-eso ya megidere nke anuri ahụ na-eso ya, jji zaa nsotu nile nke aja mgbaghara mmehie ahụ—
- 11 N'ihị na ọ diriri mkpa, na a ga-enwe mmegide n'ihe nile. A si na odighi otu a, nwa mbụ m n'ime ozara, agaraghi eweta na mmezu ezi-omume, obughi ma ajoo omume, obughi ma idi nsọ ma-obu nhuju-anya, obughi mma ma-obu njo. Ya mere, ihe nile kwesiri ka achikota ha onu notu; ya mere, ọ buru na a ga-enwe otu aru, ọ ga adiri ka ihe nwuru anwu, na-enweghi ndu, obughi ma onwu, ma-obu ire-ure ma-obu ereghire, anuri ma-obu nhuju-anya, obughi ma uche ma-obu enweghi uche.
- 12 Ya mere, ọ ga-akariri mma na ekere ya n'ihe efu; ya mere, a garaghi enwe ebun-n'obi na ngwucha nke okike ya. Ya mere, ihe nke a ga-achoriri ibibi amamihe nke Chineke na ebun-n'obi ebighi-ebi ya nile, na kwa ike, na obi ebere, na ikpe ziri-ezi nke Chineke.
- 13 Ma oburu na unu ga-asị na iwu adighi, unu ga-asị kwa na mmehie adighi. O buru na unu ga-asị na mmehie adighi, unu ga-asị kwa na ezi-omume adighi. Ma o buru na ezi-omume adighi, anuri adighi. Ma oburu na ezi-omume adighi ma-obu anuri, o nweghi ntaram-ahuhu ma-obu nhuju-anya di. Ma o buru na ihe ndi a adighi, odighi Chineke di. Ma oburu na Chineke adighi, anyi adighi, obughi ma uwa n'ihị na agaraghi enwe okike nke ihe nile, obughi ma o nwere ihe ga-eme ma-obu ihe a ga-eme; ya-mere, ihe nile gaarari apu n'anya.
- 14 Ma ugbua, umu m ndi nwoke, a na m agwa unu ihe ndi a maka nrite uru na omumu ihe unu; n'ihị na Chineke di, ma o kwo ihe nile, ma elu-igwe nile ma uwa, na ihe nile di n'ime ha, ma ihe ndi ga-eme eme ma ndi a ga-eme eme.

Wherefore, he is the firstfruits unto God, inasmuch as he shall make intercession for all the children of men; and they that believe in him shall be saved.

And because of the intercession for all, all men come unto God; wherefore, they stand in the presence of him, to be judged of him according to the truth and holiness which is in him. Wherefore, the ends of the law which the Holy One hath given, unto the inflicting of the punishment which is affixed, which punishment that is affixed is in opposition to that of the happiness which is affixed, to answer the ends of the atonement—

For it must needs be, that there is an opposition in all things. If not so, my firstborn in the wilderness, righteousness could not be brought to pass, neither wickedness, neither holiness nor misery, neither good nor bad. Wherefore, all things must needs be a compound in one; wherefore, if it should be one body it must needs remain as dead, having no life neither death, nor corruption nor incorruption, happiness nor misery, neither sense nor insensibility.

Wherefore, it must needs have been created for a thing of naught; wherefore there would have been no purpose in the end of its creation. Wherefore, this thing must needs destroy the wisdom of God and his eternal purposes, and also the power, and the mercy, and the justice of God.

And if ye shall say there is no law, ye shall also say there is no sin. If ye shall say there is no sin, ye shall also say there is no righteousness. And if there be no righteousness there be no happiness. And if there be no righteousness nor happiness there be no punishment nor misery. And if these things are not there is no God. And if there is no God we are not, neither the earth; for there could have been no creation of things, neither to act nor to be acted upon; wherefore, all things must have vanished away.

And now, my sons, I speak unto you these things for your profit and learning; for there is a God, and he hath created all things, both the heavens and the earth, and all things that in them are, both things to act and things to be acted upon.

15 Ma jii mezuo ebum-n'obi ebighi-ebi ya nile n'ime ngwucha nke mmadu, mgbe o kesiworo nne na nna anyi mbu, na anu oha na anu ufe nke ikuku, ma na nke-nke, ihe nile e kere-eke, o ga-adiriri mkpa na e nwere otu ihe ga-eguzo megide; obuna mkpuru-osisi a si erila na mmegide nke osisi nke ndu; otu buru nke di utu ma nke ozu di ilu.

16 Ya mere, Onye-nwe Chineke nyere mmadu ka o jiri aka ya mee ihe o ga-eme. Ya mere, mmadu enweghi ike jii aka ya mee ihe o choro, ma obughi na otu ihe toro ya akpiri ma-obu nke ozu.

17 Ma mu, Lihai, dika ihe nile ndi m guputaworo, kwesiri iwere ya dika na muo-ozu Chineke, dika ihe e deworo ede, esiwo n'elu-igwe daa; ya mere, o ghowo ekwensu, ebe o choworo ime ihe di njo n'anya Chineke.

18 Ma n'ih na o siwo n'elu-igwe dapu, ma buruzie onye no na nhuju-anya ruo mgbe nile, o chokwara nhuju-anya nke ndi mmadu nile. Ya mere, o siri Iv, e, obuna agwo ochie ahu, nke bu ekwensu ahu, nke bu nna nke okwu ugha nile, ya mere, o sir: Rie mkpuru-osisi a si erile, ma i gaghi anwu, kama i ga-adi ka Chineke, mata mma na njo.

19 Ma mgbe Adam na Iv riworo mkpuru-osisi a si erila, a chupuru ha site na ogige Iden, ka ha na-ako ala.

20 Ma ha akpoptawo umuaka, e, obuna ezi na ulo nke uwa nile.

21 Ma ubochi nile nke umu nke mmadu ka e mere ka o di ogologo, dika ochicho Chineke siri di, ka ha nwe ike chegharia mgbe ha no n'anu aru; ya mere, onodu ha wee buru onodu nke mnwale, ma oge ha ka e mere ka otowanye ogologo, dika iwu-nsu nile ndi ahu nke Onye-nwe Chineke nyere umu nke mmadu. N'ih na o nyere iwu-nsu na mmadu nile ga-echeghariri; n'ih na o gosiri mmadu nile na ha efuwo, n'ih njehie nke ndi muru ha.

22 Ma ugbua, lee, oburu na Adam ejehieghi, o garaghi ada, kama o gaara anogide n'ime ogige Iden. Ma ihe nile ndi e kere eke gaara anogide n'otu onodu ahu nke ha no mgbe e kesiri ha; ma ha gaara anogideriri ruo mgbe nile, ma ghara inwe nsotu.

And to bring about his eternal purposes in the end of man, after he had created our first parents, and the beasts of the field and the fowls of the air, and in fine, all things which are created, it must needs be that there was an opposition; even the forbidden fruit in opposition to the tree of life; the one being sweet and the other bitter.

Wherefore, the Lord God gave unto man that he should act for himself. Wherefore, man could not act for himself save it should be that he was enticed by the one or the other.

And I, Lehi, according to the things which I have read, must needs suppose that an angel of God, according to that which is written, had fallen from heaven; wherefore, he became a devil, having sought that which was evil before God.

And because he had fallen from heaven, and had become miserable forever, he sought also the misery of all mankind. Wherefore, he said unto Eve, yea, even that old serpent, who is the devil, who is the father of all lies, wherefore he said: Partake of the forbidden fruit, and ye shall not die, but ye shall be as God, knowing good and evil.

And after Adam and Eve had partaken of the forbidden fruit they were driven out of the garden of Eden, to till the earth.

And they have brought forth children; yea, even the family of all the earth.

And the days of the children of men were prolonged, according to the will of God, that they might repent while in the flesh; wherefore, their state became a state of probation, and their time was lengthened, according to the commandments which the Lord God gave unto the children of men. For he gave commandment that all men must repent; for he showed unto all men that they were lost, because of the transgression of their parents.

And now, behold, if Adam had not transgressed he would not have fallen, but he would have remained in the garden of Eden. And all things which were created must have remained in the same state in which they were after they were created; and they must have remained forever, and had no end.

23 Ma ha agaraghị enwe ụmụ; ya mere, ha gaara anogide n'ọnọdụ enweghị ụta, enweghị oñụ, n'ih na ha amaghị ahụhụ ọbụla, emeghị ihe ọma, n'ih na ha amaghị mmehie ọbụla.

24 Ma lee, ihe nile ka e meworo site na amamihe nke ya bụ Onye-maara ihe nile.

25 Adam dara ka mmadụ wee dịr; ma mmadụ d, ka ha wee nwee ọñụ.

26 Ma Mesaja ahụ ga-abia n'ozuzu oge akara aka, ka o nwee ike gbaputa ụmụ nke mmadụ site n'ọdida ahụ. Ma n'ih na a gbaputara ha site n'ọdida ahụ ha aburwo ndi nwere onwe ha ruo mgbe nile, mara mma na njo; ka ha mee ihe ha chorọ ime na-abughị ihe e mere ka ha mee, ma ọbughị site na ntaram-ahụhụ nke iwu na nnukwu na ụbọchị ikpeazụ, dika iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke nyeworo siri d.

27 Ya mere, mmadụ nile nwe onwe ha dika n'anụ arụ; ma ihe nile nke e nyere ha bụ ihe ndi d mmadụ mkpa. Ma ha ka ọ diiri ihoro ntọhapu na ndu ebighi-ebi, site na nnukwu Onye-ogbugbo nke mmadụ nile, ma-ọbụ ihoro ndokpu n'agha na onwu, dika ndokpu n'agha na ike nke ekwensu siri d; n'ih na ọ na-achọ ka mmadụ nile nọdụ n'ọnọdụ nhuju-anyanya dika ya n'onwe ya.

28 Ma ugbua, ụmụ m ndi nwoke, ọ ga-adị m mma ma asi na unu ga-elekwasị nnukwu Onye-ogbugbo ahụ anyanya, ma nāa ntị na nnukwu iwu-nsọ ya nile; ma nwe okwukwe n'okwu ya nile ma horo ndu ebighi-ebi, dika ọchichọ nke Mụọ Nsọ ya siri d;

29 Ma ghara ihoro onwu ebighi-ebi, dika ọchichọ nke anụ arụ na ihe ọjọ nke d n'ime ya siri d, nke na-enye mụọ nke ekwensu ike ime ka ọ dokpuru unu, iwedata unu ruo n'ala mụọ, ka o wee chiwa unu n'ala-eze nke ya.

30 Ekwuwo m okwu ole na ole ndi a nye unu nile, ụmụ m ndi nwoke, n'ubochi ikpe-azụ nke mnwale m; ma a horo m akuku nke ka mma, dika okwu nile nke onye-amuma ahụ siri d. Ma enweghị m mkpa ọzo karia odimma mgbe nile na-adigide nke mkpuru-obi unu. Amen.

And they would have had no children; wherefore they would have remained in a state of innocence, having no joy, for they knew no misery; doing no good, for they knew no sin.

But behold, all things have been done in the wisdom of him who knoweth all things.

Adam fell that men might be; and men are, that they might have joy.

And the Messiah cometh in the fulness of time, that he may redeem the children of men from the fall. And because that they are redeemed from the fall they have become free forever, knowing good from evil; to act for themselves and not to be acted upon, save it be by the punishment of the law at the great and last day, according to the commandments which God hath given.

Wherefore, men are free according to the flesh; and all things are given them which are expedient unto man. And they are free to choose liberty and eternal life, through the great Mediator of all men, or to choose captivity and death, according to the captivity and power of the devil; for he seeketh that all men might be miserable like unto himself.

And now, my sons, I would that ye should look to the great Mediator, and hearken unto his great commandments; and be faithful unto his words, and choose eternal life, according to the will of his Holy Spirit;

And not choose eternal death, according to the will of the flesh and the evil which is therein, which giveth the spirit of the devil power to captivate, to bring you down to hell, that he may reign over you in his own kingdom.

I have spoken these few words unto you all, my sons, in the last days of my probation; and I have chosen the good part, according to the words of the prophet. And I have none other object save it be the everlasting welfare of your souls. Amen.

2 Niphai 3

- 1 Ma ugbua a na m agwa gi Josef, nwa-ikpeazu m. A mɔtara gi n'ime ozara n'ime mkpagbu m nile; e, n'ubochi nile nke nnukwu iru-uju m karisiri ka nne gi muru gi.
- 2 Ma, ka Onye-nwe doo ala nke a nsọ nye gi, nke bu ala kachasi oke-onu-ahia, maka nketa gi na nketa nke mkpuru-afọ gi na umunne gi, ndi nwoke maka nchekwa gi ruo mgbe nile, ma o buru na unu ga-edebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Onye-Nsọ nke Israel.
- 3 Ma ugbua, Josef, nwa ikpe-azu m, onye m kpoputaworo site n'ime ozara n'ime mkpagbu m nile, ka Onye-nwe gozie gi ruo mgbe nile, n'ihu na agaghi ebibi mkpuru-afọ gi kpam-kpam.
- 4 N'ihu na lee, i bu mkpuru nke ukwu m nile; ma a bu m agburu nke Josef onye adokpuru ga n'Ijpt. Ma nnukwu ka ogbugba-ndu Onye-nwe ahụ nile diri nke o mere nye Josef.
- 5 Ya mere, Josef n'ezie huru ubochi nke anyi. Ma o nwetara nkwa nke Onye-nwe, na site na mkpuru nke ukwu ya ka Onye-nwe Chineke ga-ewelite ngalaba eziomume nye ulo nke Israel; o bughi Mesaja ahụ, kama ngalaba nke a gaara agbajipu, otu o sila di, ka e nwe ike icheta ya n'ogbugba-ndu nile nke Onye-nwe ka e mee ka Mesaja ahụ puta ihè n'iru ha n'oge ikpe-azu, na muo nke ike, ruo n'iweputa ha site n'ochichiri baa n'ihè—e, site na nzuzo nke ochichiri na site na ndokpu n'agha ruo n'inwere onwe.
- 6 N'ihu na Josef n'ezie kwuputara, na-asị: Onye ohu-uzo ka Onye-nwe Chineke m ga-ekulite elu, onye ga-abu onye-ohu-uzo nke a hoputara ahoputa nye mkpuru nke ukwu m nile.
- 7 E, Josef n'ezie siri: Otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru gwa m: Ohu-uzo nke a hoputara ahoputa ka m ga-ekulite elu site na mkpuru nke ukwu gi nile; ma a ga-ebuli ya n'etiti mkpuru nke ukwu gi nile. Ma o bu ya ka m ga-enye iwu-nsọ na o ga-aruru mkpuru nke ukwu gi nile oru, umu nne ya, ndi nwoke, ndi ga-abu nnukwu oke onu ahia nye ha, obuna ruo n'iweta ha ka ha mata maka ogbugba-ndu nile nke m meworo mu na ndi nna unu.

2 Nephi 3

And now I speak unto you, Joseph, my last-born. Thou wast born in the wilderness of mine afflictions; yea, in the days of my greatest sorrow did thy mother bear thee.

And may the Lord consecrate also unto thee this land, which is a most precious land, for thine inheritance and the inheritance of thy seed with thy brethren, for thy security forever, if it so be that ye shall keep the commandments of the Holy One of Israel.

And now, Joseph, my last-born, whom I have brought out of the wilderness of mine afflictions, may the Lord bless thee forever, for thy seed shall not utterly be destroyed.

For behold, thou art the fruit of my loins; and I am a descendant of Joseph who was carried captive into Egypt. And great were the covenants of the Lord which he made unto Joseph.

Wherefore, Joseph truly saw our day. And he obtained a promise of the Lord, that out of the fruit of his loins the Lord God would raise up a righteous branch unto the house of Israel; not the Messiah, but a branch which was to be broken off, nevertheless, to be remembered in the covenants of the Lord that the Messiah should be made manifest unto them in the latter days, in the spirit of power, unto the bringing of them out of darkness unto light—yea, out of hidden darkness and out of captivity unto freedom.

For Joseph truly testified, saying: A seer shall the Lord my God raise up, who shall be a choice seer unto the fruit of my loins.

Yea, Joseph truly said: Thus saith the Lord unto me: A choice seer will I raise up out of the fruit of thy loins; and he shall be esteemed highly among the fruit of thy loins. And unto him will I give commandment that he shall do a work for the fruit of thy loins, his brethren, which shall be of great worth unto them, even to the bringing of them to the knowledge of the covenants which I have made with thy fathers.

- 8 Ma a ga m enye ya iwu-nsọ na ọ gaghị arụ ọrụ ọzọ, ma ọbughị ọrụ nke m ga- enye ya iwu irụ. Ma a ga m eme ya ka ọ dị ukwu n'anya m; n'ih na ọ ga-arụ ọrụ m.
- 9 Ma ọ ga-adị ukwu dika Moses, onye nke m siworo na m ga-ebulite elu nye unu, ka ọ naputa ndi m, O ulo nke Israel.
- 10 Ma Moses ka m ga-ebulite elu, ka ọ naputa ndi gi site n'ala Ijipt.
- 11 Ma na Onye-ohu-uzo ka m ga-ewelite elu site na mkpuru nke ukwu gi nile; ma-ohu ya ka m ga-enye ike iweputa okwu m nye mkpuru nke ukwu gi nile—ma obughi n'iweputa okwu m nani, ka Onye-nwe kwuru, kama ma nke ime ka ha kwenye n'okwu m, nke ga-putawori n'etiti ha.
- 12 Ya mere, mkpuru nke ukwu gi nile ga-edede; ma mkpuru nke ukwu nile nke Juda ga-edede; ma nke ahụ a ga-edede site na mkpuru nke ukwu gi nile, na kwa nke ahụ a ga-edede site na mkpuru nke ukwu Juda, ga-etokota, ruo n'igbagwoju-anya nke ozizi ugha nile na mbuda-ala nke ndoro-ndoro nile, na ihwe udo n'etiti mkpuru nke ukwu gi nile, na iweta ha na omuma nke ndi nna ha nile, n'ubochi ikpe-azu nile, na kwa omuma nke ogbugba-ndu m nile, ka Onye-nwe kwuru.
- 13 Ma site na-adighi-ike a ga-eme ka o sie ike, n'ubochi ahụ mgbe ọrụ m ga-amalite n'etiti ndi m nile, ruo n'iweghachi gi, O ulo nke Israel, ka Onye-nwe kwuru.
- 14 Ma otu a ka Josef buru n'amuma na-asị: Lee, ohu-uzo ahụ ka Onye-nwe ga- agozi; ma ndi ga-achọ ibibi ya ga-enwe mgbagwoju-anya; n'ih nkwa nke a, nke m nwetaworo site n'aka Onye-nwe, site na mkpuru nke ukwu m, ga-emezu. Lee, a ma m nke oma maka mmejuputa nke nkwa a.
- 15 Ma aha ya ka a ga-akpo otu ihe dika nke m; ma ọ ga-abu dika aha nna ya. Ma ọ ga-adị ka m; n'ih na ihe ahụ, nke Onye-nwe ga-eweputa n'aka ya, site n'ike nke Onye-nwe ga-eweruta ndi m ruo na nzoputa.

And I will give unto him a commandment that he shall do none other work, save the work which I shall command him. And I will make him great in mine eyes; for he shall do my work.

And he shall be great like unto Moses, whom I have said I would raise up unto you, to deliver my people, O house of Israel.

And Moses will I raise up, to deliver thy people out of the land of Egypt.

But a seer will I raise up out of the fruit of thy loins; and unto him will I give power to bring forth my word unto the seed of thy loins—and not to the bringing forth my word only, saith the Lord, but to the convincing them of my word, which shall have already gone forth among them.

Wherefore, the fruit of thy loins shall write; and the fruit of the loins of Judah shall write; and that which shall be written by the fruit of thy loins, and also that which shall be written by the fruit of the loins of Judah, shall grow together, unto the confounding of false doctrines and laying down of contentions, and establishing peace among the fruit of thy loins, and bringing them to the knowledge of their fathers in the latter days, and also to the knowledge of my covenants, saith the Lord.

And out of weakness he shall be made strong, in that day when my work shall commence among all my people, unto the restoring thee, O house of Israel, saith the Lord.

And thus prophesied Joseph, saying: Behold, that seer will the Lord bless; and they that seek to destroy him shall be confounded; for this promise, which I have obtained of the Lord, of the fruit of my loins, shall be fulfilled. Behold, I am sure of the fulfilling of this promise;

And his name shall be called after me; and it shall be after the name of his father. And he shall be like unto me; for the thing, which the Lord shall bring forth by his hand, by the power of the Lord shall bring my people unto salvation.

- 16 E, otu a ka Josef buru ya n'amuma: A ma m ihe a nke oma, obuna dika m si mara nke oma maka nkwa nke Moses; n'ih na Onye-nwe asiwo m, A ga m edokwa mkpuru-afog ruo mgbe nile.
- 17 Ma Onye-nwe asiwo: A ga m ewelite otu Moses; ma a ga m enye ya ike n'ime okporo; ma a ga m enye ya ikpe e dere ede. Ma na a gagh m atopu ire ya, ka o kwuo otutu okwu, n'ih na a gagh m eme ya dike n'ikwu okwu. Ma a ga m e dere ya iwu m, na mkpisi aka nke aka m, ma a ga m emere ya onye-nkwuputa.
- 18 Ma Onye-nwe sikwara m: A ga m ewelitere mkpuru nke ukwu gi nile; ma a ga m emere ya onye-nkwuputa okwu. Ma mu, lee, a ga m enye ya ka o dee ihe odide nke mkpuru nke ukwu gi nile, nye mkpuru nke ukwu gi nile; ma onye-nkwuputa okwu nke ukwu gi ga-eme ka a mata ya.
- 19 Ma okwu ndi ahug og ga-edeg ga-abu okwu ndi di mkpa na amamihe nke m na ha ga-agaru ruo mkpuru nke ukwu gi nile. Ma og ga-adi ka a ga-asi na mkpuru nke ukwu gi ebesaworo ha ri akwa site n'uzuzu; n'ih na A ma m okwukwe ha.
- 20 Ma ha ga-ebeg akwa site n'uzuzu; e, obuna ncheghari nye umunne ha, ndi nwoke obuna mgbe otutu ogbog gafeworo ha. Ma og ga-eru na akwa ha ga-aga, obuna dika idi mfe nke okwu ha nile siri di.
- 21 N'ih okwukwe ha, okwu ha nile ga-aga n'iru site nonu m ruo umunne ha ndi nwoke nile ndi nke bu mkpuru nke ukwu gi, ma adighi-ike nke okwu onu ha nile ka m ga-eme ka o sie ike site n'okwukwe ha, ruo n'icheta ogbugba-ndu m nke m mere nye ndi nna gi.
- 22 Ma ugbua, lee, nwa m Josef, n'udi di otu a ka nna m na mgbe ochie jiri buo amuma.
- 23 Ya mere, n'ih ogbugba-ndu nke a i bu onye-agoziri-agosi; n'ih na mkpuru-afog gi ka a na-agagh ebibi, n'ih na ha ga ana nti n'okwu nile nke akwukwo ahug.

Yea, thus prophesied Joseph: I am sure of this thing, even as I am sure of the promise of Moses; for the Lord hath said unto me, I will preserve thy seed forever.

And the Lord hath said: I will raise up a Moses; and I will give power unto him in a rod; and I will give judgment unto him in writing. Yet I will not loose his tongue, that he shall speak much, for I will not make him mighty in speaking. But I will write unto him my law, by the finger of mine own hand; and I will make a spokesman for him.

And the Lord said unto me also: I will raise up unto the fruit of thy loins; and I will make for him a spokesman. And I, behold, I will give unto him that he shall write the writing of the fruit of thy loins, unto the fruit of thy loins; and the spokesman of thy loins shall declare it.

And the words which he shall write shall be the words which are expedient in my wisdom should go forth unto the fruit of thy loins. And it shall be as if the fruit of thy loins had cried unto them from the dust; for I know their faith.

And they shall cry from the dust; yea, even repentance unto their brethren, even after many generations have gone by them. And it shall come to pass that their cry shall go, even according to the simpleness of their words.

Because of their faith their words shall proceed forth out of my mouth unto their brethren who are the fruit of thy loins; and the weakness of their words will I make strong in their faith, unto the remembering of my covenant which I made unto thy fathers.

And now, behold, my son Joseph, after this manner did my father of old prophesy.

Wherefore, because of this covenant thou art blessed; for thy seed shall not be destroyed, for they shall hearken unto the words of the book.

24 Ma otu dike ga-ebilite n'etiti ha, onye ga-eme nnukwu ihe oma, ma n'okwu onu ma n'omume, ebe o bu ngwa-oru n'aka nile nke Chineke, nwere okwukwe kariji akari, iru nnukwu oru itu-n'anya, ma mee ihe ahụ nke bu nnukwu ihe n'anya nke Chineke, ruo n'ime ka eweta na mmezu nnukwu mwetaghachi nye ulo nke Israel na nye mkpuru-afọ nke umunne gi ndi nwoke.

25 Ma ugbua, ngozi na-adiji gi, Josef. Lee, i di ntakiri; ya mere, naa nti n'okwu nile nke nwanne gi, nwoke, Nifai, ma a ga-emere gi obuna dika okwu nile nke m kwuoro siri di. Cheta okwu nile nke nna gi mgbe o na-anwu. Amen.

And there shall rise up one mighty among them, who shall do much good, both in word and in deed, being an instrument in the hands of God, with exceeding faith, to work mighty wonders, and do that thing which is great in the sight of God, unto the bringing to pass much restoration unto the house of Israel, and unto the seed of thy brethren.

And now, blessed art thou, Joseph. Behold, thou art little; wherefore hearken unto the words of thy brother, Nephi, and it shall be done unto thee even according to the words which I have spoken. Remember the words of thy dying father. Amen.

2 Niphai 4

- 1 Ma ugbua, mụ, Nifaj, na-ekwu gbasara amụma nile nke nna m kwuworo maka ha, gbasara Josef, onye e bugara n'Ijpt.
- 2 Ma lee, o buru amụma n'ezie gbasara mkpuru-afọ ya nile. Ma amụma nile o dere, ọ dighi otutu ndi ka ha di nnukwu. Ma o buru amụma gbasara anyi, na ogbo ndi na-abia n'odin'iru; ma e dere ha n'elu epekele bras ahụ.
- 3 Ya mere, mgbe nna m biaworo na ngwucha nke okwu gbasara amụma nke Josef, ọ kpọọ umu Leman, umu ya ndikom, na umu ya ndinyom, ma si ha: Lee, umu ndi nwoke, na umu m ndi nwanyi, ndi bu umu nwoke na umu nwanyi nke nwa mbu m, O ga-adi m mma ma asi na unu ga-enye nti unu n'okwu m nile.
- 4 N'ihi na Onye-nwe Chineke ekwuwo na: Oburura na unu ga-edebe iwu-nso m nile unu ga-enwe ogan'iru n'ala ahụ; ma oburura na unu agaghị edebe iwu-nso m nile a ga-ebepu unu site n'ebe m no.
- 5 Ma lee, umu m ndi nwoke na umu m ndi nwanyi, enweghi m ike igbada n'ime ili m ma obughi na m hapuru ngozi m n'aru unu; n'ihi na lee, a ma m na oburu na azulite unu n'uzo unu kwesiri iga, unu agaghị ewezuga onwe unu site n'ime ya.
- 6 Ya mere, oburu na a buru unu onu, lee, a hapuru m ngozi m n'aru unu, na obubu-onu ahụ ka a ga-ewepuru unu ma buru ihe a ga aza n'isi ndi muru unu.
- 7 Ya mere, n'ihi ngozi m, Onye-nwe Chineke agaghị ekwe ka unu laa n'iyi; ya mere, ọ ga-enwe obi ebere n'aru unu na mkpuru-afọ nke unu ruo mgbe nile.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe nna m biaworo na ngwucha nke okwu o na-agwa umu ndi nwoke na umu ndi nwanyi nke Leman, o mere ka umu ndi nwoke nile na ndi nwanyi nile nke Lemuel buru ndi akpotara n'iru ya.
- 9 Ma o gwara ha okwu, na-asi: Lee, umu m ndi nwoke na ndi nwanyi, ndi bu umu nwoke na umu nwanyi nke nwa m nwoke nke abuo; lee, a hapuru m unu otu ngozi ahụ nke m hapuru umu nwoke na umu nwanyi Leman; ya mere, a gaghị ebibicha unu kpam kpam; ma n'ikpeazu mkpuru-afọ unu ka a ga-agozi.

2 Nephi 4

And now, I, Nephi, speak concerning the prophecies of which my father hath spoken, concerning Joseph, who was carried into Egypt.

For behold, he truly prophesied concerning all his seed. And the prophecies which he wrote, there are not many greater. And he prophesied concerning us, and our future generations; and they are written upon the plates of brass.

Wherefore, after my father had made an end of speaking concerning the prophecies of Joseph, he called the children of Laman, his sons, and his daughters, and said unto them: Behold, my sons, and my daughters, who are the sons and the daughters of my firstborn, I would that ye should give ear unto my words.

For the Lord God hath said that: Inasmuch as ye shall keep my commandments ye shall prosper in the land; and inasmuch as ye will not keep my commandments ye shall be cut off from my presence.

But behold, my sons and my daughters, I cannot go down to my grave save I should leave a blessing upon you; for behold, I know that if ye are brought up in the way ye should go ye will not depart from it.

Wherefore, if ye are cursed, behold, I leave my blessing upon you, that the cursing may be taken from you and be answered upon the heads of your parents.

Wherefore, because of my blessing the Lord God will not suffer that ye shall perish; wherefore, he will be merciful unto you and unto your seed forever.

And it came to pass that after my father had made an end of speaking to the sons and daughters of Laman, he caused the sons and daughters of Lemuel to be brought before him.

And he spake unto them, saying: Behold, my sons and my daughters, who are the sons and the daughters of my second son; behold I leave unto you the same blessing which I left unto the sons and daughters of Laman; wherefore, thou shalt not utterly be destroyed; but in the end thy seed shall be blessed.

10 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe nna m biaworo na ngwucha nke okwu o na-agwa ha, lee, o gwara umu nwoke Ishmel okwu, e, ma obuna ezi na ulo ya nile.

11 Ma mgbe o biaworo na ngwucha nke okwu o na-agwa ha, o gwara Sam okwu, na-asị: Ngozi na-adiri gi, na mkpuru-afọ gi n'ihina na i ga-eketa ala ahụ dika nwanne gi nwoke, Nifaj. Ma mkpuru-afọ gi ka a ga-aganye na mkpuru-afọ ya; ma i ga-adi obuna dika nwanne gi nwoke, ma mkpuru-afọ gi dika mkpuru-afọ ya; ma a ga-agozi gi n'ubochi gi nile.

12 Ma o wee ruo mgbe nna m, Lihaj gwaworo ezi na ulo ya nile okwu, dika o siri metu ya n'obi na Muo nke Onye-nwe nke diiri n'ime ya, o wee buwanye okenye. Ma o wee ruo na o nwuru, ma e liri ya.

13 Ma o wee ruo na o meghi otutu ubochi mgbe o nwuworo, Leman na Lemuel na umu nwoke Ishmel wesoro m iwe n'ihina mba nile nke Onye-nwe bara.

14 N'ihina na mu, Nifaj, ka a kwagidere igwa ha okwu, dika okwu ya siri di; n'ihina na e kwuworo m ha otutu ihe, na kwa nna m, tutu onwu ya; otutu n'ime okwu nile ndi ahụ ka e dere n'elu epekele m ndi ozọ; maka akuku akuko ndi ozọ ka mkpa ka e dere n'elu epekele m ndi ozọ.

15 Ma n'elu ndi a ka m dere ihe nile nke mkpuru-obi m, na otutu n'ime akwukwo-nsọ ndi a kanyere n'elu epekele bras ahụ. N'ihina na mkpuru-obi m nwere mmasi n'ime akwukwo-nsọ nile, ma obi m na-eche maka ha, ma dee ha maka mmuta na nrite uru nke umu m.

16 Lee, mkpuru-obi m nwere mmasi n'ime nile nke Onye-nwe; ma obi m na-aga n'iru na-eche maka ihe nile ndi m huro na ndi m wuru.

17 Otu o sila di, na-agbanyeghi nnukwu idi mma nke Onye-nwe, n'igosi m nnukwu oru itu-n'anya ya nile, obi m tiri mkpu: O ogbenye-onu-ntu ka m bu! E, obi m na-eru uju n'ihina anu aru m; mkpuru-obi m nwere mwute n'ihina ajọ-omume m nile.

18 A gbawo m gburu-gburu, n'ihina onwunwa nile na mmehie nile nke o diiri mfe ibuso m agha.

19 Ma mgbe m choro inwe anuri, obi m na asu ude n'ihina mmehie m nile; otu o sila di, a ma m onye m tukwasiworo obi.

And it came to pass that when my father had made an end of speaking unto them, behold, he spake unto the sons of Ishmael, yea, and even all his household.

And after he had made an end of speaking unto them, he spake unto Sam, saying: Blessed art thou, and thy seed; for thou shalt inherit the land like unto thy brother Nephi. And thy seed shall be numbered with his seed; and thou shalt be even like unto thy brother, and thy seed like unto his seed; and thou shalt be blessed in all thy days.

And it came to pass after my father, Lehi, had spoken unto all his household, according to the feelings of his heart and the Spirit of the Lord which was in him, he waxed old. And it came to pass that he died, and was buried.

And it came to pass that not many days after his death, Laman and Lemuel and the sons of Ishmael were angry with me because of the admonitions of the Lord.

For I, Nephi, was constrained to speak unto them, according to his word; for I had spoken many things unto them, and also my father, before his death; many of which sayings are written upon mine other plates; for a more history part are written upon mine other plates.

And upon these I write the things of my soul, and many of the scriptures which are engraven upon the plates of brass. For my soul delighteth in the scriptures, and my heart pondereth them, and writeth them for the learning and the profit of my children.

Behold, my soul delighteth in the things of the Lord; and my heart pondereth continually upon the things which I have seen and heard.

Nevertheless, notwithstanding the great goodness of the Lord, in showing me his great and marvelous works, my heart exclaimeth: O wretched man that I am! Yea, my heart sorroweth because of my flesh; my soul grieveth because of mine iniquities.

I am encompassed about, because of the temptations and the sins which do so easily beset me.

And when I desire to rejoice, my heart groaneth because of my sins; nevertheless, I know in whom I have trusted.

20 Chineke m aburūwōrī ebe ndabere nke m; o duwo m gafee mkpagbu m nile n'ime ozara; ma o chekwawo m n'elu mmiri nile nke nnukwu ebe omimi.

21 O mejuputawo m n'ihunanya ya, obuna ruo n'iwerecha anu aru m.

22 O mewo ka ndi iro m nwe mgbagwoju-anya, ruo name ka ha ma jijji n'ebe m no.

23 Lee, o nwo akwa m n'ehihie, ma o nyewo m amamihe site n'ohu n'oge abali.

24 Ma n'ehihie ka m bawanyere n'enweghi egwu n'ime oke ekpere n'iru ya, e, olu m ka m zipuliteworo elu; ma ndi muo-ozu nile gbadatara kuziere m.

25 Ma n'elu nku nke Muo ya ka e bupuworo aru m n'elu ugwu nile di elu kari. Ma anya m ahwo nnukwu ihe nile, e, obuna nnukwu kari n'anya mmadu; ya mere, a gwara m ka m ghara ide ha.

26 O mgbe ah, o buru na a hwo m nnukwu ihe nile di otu a, o buru na Onye-nwe n'iwedata onwe ya nye umu nke mmadu eletawo ndi mmadu n'obi ebere di otu a, ginu mere obi m ga-eji bee akwa, na mkpuru-obi m nogide n'ime ndagwurugwu nke iru uju, na anu aru m buru ihe lara n'iyi, na ume m daa mba, n'ih mkpagbu m nile?

27 Ma ginu ga-eme ka m kwenye ime mmehie, n'ih anu aru m? E, ginu ga-eme ka m nye onwunwa nile efe, ka ajo-onye ah nweta ebe n'ime obi m ibibi udo m na ikpagbu mkpuru-obi m? Ginu mere iwe ji na-ewe m n'ih onye-iro m?

28 Teta, mkpuru-obi m! a gala n'iru n'iruda n'ala n'ime mmehie, Nuru onu, O obi m, ma enykwala ebe obibi ozu maka onye-iro nke mkpuru-obi m.

29 E wela iwe ozu n'ih ndi-iro m. A lakwala azu ume m n'ih mkpagbu m nile.

30 Nuru, O obi m, ma bekuo Onye-nwe, ma si: O Onye-nwe, a ga m eto Gi ruo mgbe nile; e, mkpuru-obi m ga-anuru n'ime gi, Chineke m, na nkume nke nzoputa m.

31 O Onye-nwe, i ga-anaputa mkpuru-obi m? I ga-azoputa m n'aka ndi iro m? I ga-eme m ka m ma jijji na mputa-ih nke mmehie?

My God hath been my support; he hath led me through mine afflictions in the wilderness; and he hath preserved me upon the waters of the great deep.

He hath filled me with his love, even unto the consuming of my flesh.

He hath confounded mine enemies, unto the causing of them to quake before me.

Behold, he hath heard my cry by day, and he hath given me knowledge by visions in the night-time.

And by day have I waxed bold in mighty prayer before him; yea, my voice have I sent up on high; and angels came down and ministered unto me.

And upon the wings of his Spirit hath my body been carried away upon exceedingly high mountains. And mine eyes have beheld great things, yea, even too great for man; therefore I was bidden that I should not write them.

O then, if I have seen so great things, if the Lord in his condescension unto the children of men hath visited men in so much mercy, why should my heart weep and my soul linger in the valley of sorrow, and my flesh waste away, and my strength slacken, because of mine afflictions?

And why should I yield to sin, because of my flesh? Yea, why should I give way to temptations, that the evil one have place in my heart to destroy my peace and afflict my soul? Why am I angry because of mine enemy?

Awake, my soul! No longer droop in sin. Rejoice, O my heart, and give place no more for the enemy of my soul.

Do not anger again because of mine enemies. Do not slacken my strength because of mine afflictions.

Rejoice, O my heart, and cry unto the Lord, and say: O Lord, I will praise thee forever; yea, my soul will rejoice in thee, my God, and the rock of my salvation.

O Lord, wilt thou redeem my soul? Wilt thou deliver me out of the hands of mine enemies? Wilt thou make me that I may shake at the appearance of sin?

32 Ka emechigide ọ́nụ ụ́zọ nke ala-mụọ́ mgbe nile n'iru m, n'ihì na obi m tiwara etiwa ma mụọ́ m nwere ncheghari! O Onye-nwe ì gaghì emechi ọ́nụ ụ́zọ nke ezi-omume n'iru m, ka m wee gaa ije n'ụ́zọ nke ndagwurugwu dì ala, ka m wee nọ́gidesieike n'ụ́zọ ahụ dì larii!

33 O Onye-nwe, ì ga-agba m gburu-gburu n'ime uwe mwụ́da nke ezi-omume! O Onye-nwe, ì ga-eme ka m nwee ebe m ga-esi gbapụ́ n'iru ndì iro m! Ì ga-eme ka ụ́zọ m guzoro kwem n'iru m! Ì gaghì edebere m okwute-mkpobi-ụ́kwụ́ n'ụ́zọ m—ma na Ì ga-ekpochapụ́rụ́ m ụ́zọ m n'iru m, ma e wubichila ogige ahìhìja n'ụ́zọ m, kama ụ́zọ nile nke onye-iro m.

34 O Onye-nwe, a tụt́kwasiwo m gì obi, ma a ga m atụt́kwasi gì obi ruo mgbe nile. A gaghì m etinye ntụt́kwasi-obi m n'aka nke anụ́ arụ́; n'ihì na a ma m na ọ́bụ́bụ́-ọ́nụ́ dírì ya bụ́ onye na-etinye ntụt́kwasi-obi ya n'aka nke anụ́ arụ́. E, ọ́bụ́bụ́-ọ́nụ́ dírì ya bụ́ onye tinyere ntụt́kwasi-obi ya na mmadụ́ ma-ọ́bụ́ jiri anụ́ arụ́ mere ike ogwe aka ya.

35 E, a ma m na Chineke ga-emepụ́-aka n'inye onye ọ́bụ́la nke rìrọ́rọ́ ya. E, Chineke m ga-enye m, ma-ọ́bụ́rụ́ na m ariọ́ ma ọ́bụ́rụ́ na m ariọ́hieghì; ya mere a ga m eweli olu m nye Gị́; e, a ga m ebeku Gị́ akwa, Chineke m, nkume nke ezi-omume m. Lee, olu m ruo mgbe nile ga-adalite elu ruo Gị́, nkume m na Chineke m nke mgbe nile na-adigide. Amen.

May the gates of hell be shut continually before me, because that my heart is broken and my spirit is contrite! O Lord, wilt thou not shut the gates of thy righteousness before me, that I may walk in the path of the low valley, that I may be strict in the plain road!

O Lord, wilt thou encircle me around in the robe of thy righteousness! O Lord, wilt thou make a way for mine escape before mine enemies! Wilt thou make my path straight before me! Wilt thou not place a stumbling block in my way—but that thou wouldst clear my way before me, and hedge not up my way, but the ways of mine enemy.

O Lord, I have trusted in thee, and I will trust in thee forever. I will not put my trust in the arm of flesh; for I know that cursed is he that putteth his trust in the arm of flesh. Yea, cursed is he that putteth his trust in man or maketh flesh his arm.

Yea, I know that God will give liberally to him that asketh. Yea, my God will give me, if I ask not amiss; therefore I will lift up my voice unto thee; yea, I will cry unto thee, my God, the rock of my righteousness. Behold, my voice shall forever ascend up unto thee, my rock and mine everlasting God. Amen.

2 Niphai 5

- 1 Lee, o wee ruo na mụ, Nifaj, bere nnukwu akwa nye Onye-nwe Chineke m, n'ih iwe nke ụmụnne m ndi nwoke.
- 2 Ma na lee, iwe ha bawanyere megide m, nke mere na ha choro iwepu ndu m.
- 3 E, ha tamuru megide m, na-asị: Nwanne anyi nwoke nke nta chere na o ga-achi anyi; ma anyi enwewo nnukwu mnwale n'ih iya; ya mere, ugbua ka anyi gbuo ya, ka anyi ghara inwekwa mkpagbu ozọ n'ih okwu ya nile. N'ih na lee, anyi agaghi enwe ya ka o buru onye ochichi anyi, nke a bu ihe diri anyi bu ndi toro ya, ichi ndi a.
- 4 Ugbua, a naghị m ede n'elu epekele ndi a okwu nile nke ha tamuru megide m. Mana o zuworo m i si, na ha choro iwepu ndu m.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe doro m aka na nti, na mụ, Nifaj, ga-esi n'ebe ha no puo ma gbaga n'ime ozara, na ndi nile choro iso m gaa.
- 6 Ya mere, o wee ruo na mụ, Nifaj, kporo ezi na ulo m, na kwa Zoram na ezi na ulo ya, na Sam, nwanne m nwoke nke toro m na ezi na ulo ya, na Jekob na Josef, umunne m ndi nwoke ndi m toro, na kwa umunne m ndi nwanyi na ndi nile choro iso m gaa ma ndi nile choro iso m bu ndi kwere n'ido aka na nti na mkpughe nile nke Chineke; ya mere, ha nara nti n'okwu m nile.
- 7 Ma anyi weere ulo ikwu anyi nile na ihe obula nile ndi kwere anyi, ma gaa njem n'ime ozara ruo ogologo otutu ubochi. Ma mgbe anyi gaworo njem ruo ogologo otutu ubochi anyi runyere ulo ikwu anyi nile.
- 8 Ma ndi m choro ka anyi kporo aha ebe ahụ Nifaj; ya mere anyi kporo ya Nifaj.
- 9 Ma ndi ahụ nile mụ na ha so jiri aka ha kporo onwe ha ndi nke Nifaj.
- 10 Ma anyi chetara idebe ikpe nile, na iwu nile e dere ede, na iwu-nsọ nile nke Onye-nwe n'ih nile, dika iwu nke Moses siri di.

2 Nephi 5

Behold, it came to pass that I, Nephi, did cry much unto the Lord my God, because of the anger of my brethren.

But behold, their anger did increase against me, inso-much that they did seek to take away my life.

Yea, they did murmur against me, saying: Our younger brother thinks to rule over us; and we have had much trial because of him; wherefore, now let us slay him, that we may not be afflicted more because of his words. For behold, we will not have him to be our ruler; for it belongs unto us, who are the elder brethren, to rule over this people.

Now I do not write upon these plates all the words which they murmured against me. But it sufficeth me to say, that they did seek to take away my life.

And it came to pass that the Lord did warn me, that I, Nephi, should depart from them and flee into the wilderness, and all those who would go with me.

Wherefore, it came to pass that I, Nephi, did take my family, and also Zoram and his family, and Sam, mine elder brother and his family, and Jacob and Joseph, my younger brethren, and also my sisters, and all those who would go with me. And all those who would go with me were those who believed in the warnings and the revelations of God; wherefore, they did hearken unto my words.

And we did take our tents and whatsoever things were possible for us, and did journey in the wilderness for the space of many days. And after we had journeyed for the space of many days we did pitch our tents.

And my people would that we should call the name of the place Nephi; wherefore, we did call it Nephi.

And all those who were with me did take upon them to call themselves the people of Nephi.

And we did observe to keep the judgments, and the statutes, and the commandments of the Lord in all things, according to the law of Moses.

11 Ma Onye-nwe nonyeere anyi; ma anyi mere nke oma kariya, n'ihu na anyi kuru mkpuru-akuku, ma anyi wetara ihe ubi ozo nke di ukwu. Ma anyi malitere izulite igwe anu ulo nile, na igwe ehi nile, na anu nile n'udi nile di iche iche.

12 Ma mu, Nifaj, ewetawo kwa akuko-ndekota ahụ e deko bu ndi a kanyere n'elu epekele bras; na kwa bol ma-ogu ihe izi-uzo, nke a kwadoworo nye nna m site n'aka nke Onye-nwe, dika ihe ahụ e dere ede.

13 Ma o wee ruo na anyi malitere ime nke oma kariya, na imuba n'ala ahụ.

14 Ma mu Nifaj, weereri mma-agma nke Leban, ma n'udi ya m wee mee otutu mma-agma, adighi ama-ama site n'uzo obula enwe ka ndi a ana-akpo ndi Leman ugbua si biakwasị anyi ma bibie anyi; n'ihu na a ma m ikpo-asị ha n'ebe m no na umu m na ndi ahụ a kporo ndi m.

15 Ma a kuziiri m ndi m iwu ulo n'udi nile, na iru n'udi osisi nile, na nke igwe, na nke kopa, na nke bras, na nke igwe anuru-anu, na nke ola edo, na nke ola ocha, na nke ntu igwe di oke onu ahia, ndi karihi akari.

16 Ma mu, Nifaj, wuru temple, ma e wuru m ya dika temple nke Solomon ma ewezuga na e jighi otutu ihe oke onu ahia nile wuo ya; n'ihu na apughi inweta ha n'elu ala ahụ, ya mere, e nweghi ike iwu ya dika temple nke Solomon, ma udi owuwu ya dika temple nke Solomon; ma aka oru ya mara mma kariya.

17 Ma o wee ruo na mu, Nifaj, mere ka ndi m buru ndi na-agba mbo, ma na-eji aka ha na-aru oru.

18 Ma o wee ruo na ha chorọ ka m buru eze ha. Ma mu, Nifaj chosiri ike ka ha ghara inwe eze, otu o sila di, e meere m ha dika ike m ha.

19 Ma lee, okwu nile nke Onye-nwe emezuwori nye umunne m ndi nwoke, bu nke o kwuru gbasara ha, na mu ga-abu onye-ochichi nke ha, na onye-nkuzi nke ha. Ya mere, a buruwo m rii onye-ochichi ha na onye-nkuzi ha, dika iwu-nsọ nile nke Onye-nwe siri di, wee ruo mgbe ha chorọ iwepu ndu m.

And the Lord was with us; and we did prosper exceedingly; for we did sow seed, and we did reap again in abundance. And we began to raise flocks, and herds, and animals of every kind.

And I, Nephi, had also brought the records which were engraven upon the plates of brass; and also the ball, or compass, which was prepared for my father by the hand of the Lord, according to that which is written.

And it came to pass that we began to prosper exceedingly, and to multiply in the land.

And I, Nephi, did take the sword of Laban, and after the manner of it did make many swords, lest by any means the people who were now called Lamanites should come upon us and destroy us; for I knew their hatred towards me and my children and those who were called my people.

And I did teach my people to build buildings, and to work in all manner of wood, and of iron, and of copper, and of brass, and of steel, and of gold, and of silver, and of precious ores, which were in great abundance.

And I, Nephi, did build a temple; and I did construct it after the manner of the temple of Solomon save it were not built of so many precious things; for they were not to be found upon the land, wherefore, it could not be built like unto Solomon's temple. But the manner of the construction was like unto the temple of Solomon; and the workmanship thereof was exceedingly fine.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, did cause my people to be industrious, and to labor with their hands.

And it came to pass that they would that I should be their king. But I, Nephi, was desirous that they should have no king; nevertheless, I did for them according to that which was in my power.

And behold, the words of the Lord had been fulfilled unto my brethren, which he spake concerning them, that I should be their ruler and their teacher. Wherefore, I had been their ruler and their teacher, according to the commandments of the Lord, until the time they sought to take away my life.

20 Ya mere, okwu nke Chineke ka e mejuputara bu nke o gwara m si na: Obururaa na ha agaghị aña ntị n'okwu gi nile, a ga-ebepu ha site n'ebe Onye-nwe no. Ma lee, e bepuru ha site n'ebe O no.

21 Ma o mewori ka obubu-onu ahụ biakwasị ha, e, obuna obubu-onu di ilu, n'ih i ajoj-omume ha. N'ih i na lee, ha emeswo obi ha ike megide ya, nke bu na ha aghworiji okwute; ya mere, ebe ha di ocha, ma di mma ile anya nke ukwu, na utu ile anya, ka ha ghara ito ndi m akpiri, Onye-nwe Chineke mere ka akpukpo-aru oji biakwasị ha.

22 Ma otu a ka Onye-nwe Chineke kwuru: A ga m eme ka ha buru ndi na-enweghi ihe mmasi n'ebe ndi gi no, ma obughi na ha cheghariri site na ajoj-omume ha nile.

23 Ma a ga-abu mkpuru-afu nke onye obula agwakota ha na mkpuru-afu ha onu; n'ih i na a ga-abu ha onu obuna otu udi obubu-onu. Ma Onye-nwe kwuru ya, ma e wee mee ya.

24 Ma n'ih i obubu-onu ha nke biakwasiri ha, ha ghoro ndi na-enweghi aka oru, juputa na mkpasu-iwe na aghughu, ma na-achu n'ime ozara anu ohia ndi ha ga-egbu.

25 Ma Onye-nwe Chineke siri m: Ha ga-abu ihe ipia utari nye mkpuru-afu gi, ime ka ha na-echeta m, ma obururaa na ha agaghị echeta m, ma naa ntị n'okwu m nile, ha ga-abu opipia utari nye ha ruo na mbibi.

26 Ma o wee ruo na mu, Nifai, doru Jekob na Josef nsu, ka ha buru ndi nchu-aja na ndi nkuzi n'ala nke ndi m.

27 Ma o wee ruo na anyi biri ndu n'udi nke anuri.

28 Ma iri afu ato agafeworiji site n'oge anyi, hapuru Jerusalem.

29 Ma mu, Nifai, edebeworiji akuko-ndekota ahụ e dere n'elu epekele nke m nile, nke m meworo, nke ndi m rute n'oge ahụ.

Wherefore, the word of the Lord was fulfilled which he spake unto me, saying that: Inasmuch as they will not hearken unto thy words they shall be cut off from the presence of the Lord. And behold, they were cut off from his presence.

And he had caused the cursing to come upon them, yea, even a sore cursing, because of their iniquity. For behold, they had hardened their hearts against him, that they had become like unto a flint; wherefore, as they were white, and exceedingly fair and delightsome, that they might not be enticing unto my people the Lord God did cause a skin of blackness to come upon them.

And thus saith the Lord God: I will cause that they shall be loathsome unto thy people, save they shall repent of their iniquities.

And cursed shall be the seed of him that mixeth with their seed; for they shall be cursed even with the same cursing. And the Lord spake it, and it was done.

And because of their cursing which was upon them they did become an idle people, full of mischief and subtlety, and did seek in the wilderness for beasts of prey.

And the Lord God said unto me: They shall be a scourge unto thy seed, to stir them up in remembrance of me; and inasmuch as they will not remember me, and hearken unto my words, they shall scourge them even unto destruction.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, did consecrate Jacob and Joseph, that they should be priests and teachers over the land of my people.

And it came to pass that we lived after the manner of happiness.

And thirty years had passed away from the time we left Jerusalem.

And I, Nephi, had kept the records upon my plates, which I had made, of my people thus far.

30 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe Chineke siri m: Mee epekele ndi ọzọ; ma i ga akanye ọtụtụ ihe n'elu ha ndi di mma n'anya m, maka nrite uru nke ndi gi.

31 Ya mere, mụ, Nifaj, n'irube isi n'iwu-nsọ nile nke Onye-nwe, gara mee epekele ndi a n'elu ndi nke m kanyeworo ihe ndi a nile.

32 Ma akanyere m ihe ahụ na-amasị Chineke. Ma o buru na ndi m enwee mmasi n'ihe ndi nke Chineke, ha ga-enwe mmasi n'ihe nkanye m nile ndi di n'elu epekele ndi a.

33 Ma ọburu na ndi m achọọ imata akuku ka mkpa na akuko ndi m ha ga-aguriri epekele m ndi ọzọ.

34 Ma o zuworo m i si na iri afọ anọ nile a gafeworiji, ma anyi enweworiji agha nile na ndoro-ndoro nile anyi na umunne anyi ndi nwoke.

And it came to pass that the Lord God said unto me: Make other plates; and thou shalt engraven many things upon them which are good in my sight, for the profit of thy people.

Wherefore, I, Nephi, to be obedient to the commandments of the Lord, went and made these plates upon which I have engraven these things.

And I engraved that which is pleasing unto God. And if my people are pleased with the things of God they will be pleased with mine engravings which are upon these plates.

And if my people desire to know the more particular part of the history of my people they must search mine other plates.

And it sufficeth me to say that forty years had passed away, and we had already had wars and contentions with our brethren.

2 Niphai 6

- 1 Okwu nile nke Jekob, nwanne Nifaj nke nwoke, nke o gwara ndi nke Nifaj:
- 2 Lee, umunne m ndi m huru n'anya, mu, Jekob, ebe Chineke kpoworo m, ma chie m echichi n'udi usoro ya di nsog, ma ebe e doworo m nsog site n'aka nwanne m nwoke, Nifaj, onye nke unu na-elekwasị anya dika eze ma-obu onye-nchekwa; na onye unu na-adabere maka izere mmekpa aru, lee unu ma na mu agwawo unu okwu karija maka otutu ihe.
- 3 Otu o sila di, a na m agwa unu okwu ozog; n'ih na a na m achosike maka odimma nke mkpuru-obi unu. E, nchekasi aru m di ukwuun maka unu, ma unu onwe unu ma na otu a ka o diriji site n'oge gara aga. N'ih na a gbawo m unu ume site na mgbalị m nile, ma akuziworo m unu okwu nile nke nna m; ma a gwawo m unu okwu gbasara ihe nile e dere ede, site n'okike uwa.
- 4 Ma ugbua, lee, a ga m agwa unu okwu gbasara ihe nile ndi di adi, na ndi ga-abia abia; ya mere, a ga m aguru unu okwu nile nke Aisaja. Ma ha bu okwu nile nke nwanne m nwoke chosiworo ike ka m gwa unu. Ma a na m agwa unu maka unu onwe unu, na ka unu wee muta ma nye aha Chineke unu otuto.
- 5 Ma ugbua, okwu nile nke m ga-aguputa bu ndi nke Aisaja kwuru gbasara ulog nke Israel nile; ya mere, a ga-eji ha tunyere unu, n'ih na unu bu ulog nke Israel. Ma e nwere otutu ihe ndi nke Aisaja kwuworo bu ndi a ga-eji tunyere unu, n'ih na unu bu ndi ulog nke Israel ahụ.
- 6 Ma ugbua, ndi a bu okwu nile ahụ: Otu a ka Onye-nwe Chineke kwuru: Lee, a ga m ewelite aka m nye ndi Jentailu nile, ma dozie usoro uzog m gosi ndi mmadu; ma ha ga-akpota umu ha ndi nwoke n'aka ha, ma umu ha ndi nwanyi ka a ga-eku n'ubu ha nile.
- 7 Ma ndi eze ga-abu ndi nna na-azu umu nye gi; ma ndi eze-nwanyi ha ndi nne na-azu umu gi; ha ga-akpo isi-ala were iru ha kpudo n'ala, ma rachaa uzuzu nke ukwu gi abuo; ma i ga-amata na M bu Onye-nwe; n'ih na ihere agaghị eme ha bu ndi na-echere m.

2 Nephi 6

The words of Jacob, the brother of Nephi, which he spake unto the people of Nephi:

Behold, my beloved brethren, I, Jacob, having been called of God, and ordained after the manner of his holy order, and having been consecrated by my brother Nephi, unto whom ye look as a king or a protector, and on whom ye depend for safety, behold ye know that I have spoken unto you exceedingly many things.

Nevertheless, I speak unto you again; for I am desirous for the welfare of your souls. Yea, mine anxiety is great for you; and ye yourselves know that it ever has been. For I have exhorted you with all diligence; and I have taught you the words of my father; and I have spoken unto you concerning all things which are written, from the creation of the world.

And now, behold, I would speak unto you concerning things which are, and which are to come; wherefore, I will read you the words of Isaiah. And they are the words which my brother has desired that I should speak unto you. And I speak unto you for your sakes, that ye may learn and glorify the name of your God.

And now, the words which I shall read are they which Isaiah spake concerning all the house of Israel; wherefore, they may be likened unto you, for ye are of the house of Israel. And there are many things which have been spoken by Isaiah which may be likened unto you, because ye are of the house of Israel.

And now, these are the words: Thus saith the Lord God: Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the Gentiles, and set up my standard to the people; and they shall bring thy sons in their arms, and thy daughters shall be carried upon their shoulders.

And kings shall be thy nursing fathers, and their queens thy nursing mothers; they shall bow down to thee with their faces towards the earth, and lick up the dust of thy feet; and thou shalt know that I am the Lord; for they shall not be ashamed that wait for me.

8 Ma ugbua mụ, Jekọb, ga-ekwutu ihe ole na ole gbasara okwu ndị a nile. N'ih na lee, Onye-nwe egosiwo m na ndi ahụ nọdurụ na Jerusalem, bu ebe anyi siri bja, ka e gbuworo ma bupu ha na ndokpu nke agha.

9 Otu o sila di, Onye-nwe egosiwo m na ha ga-alaghachi ozọ. Ma o gosiwo m na Onye-nwe Chineke, Onye-Nso nke Israel, kwesiri igosiputa onwe ya nye ha nanu aru; ma mgbe o gosiputaworo onwe ya ha gapia ya utari ma kpoide ya n'obe, dika okwu nile nke mudo-ozu ahụ bu onye gwara m ya siri di.

10 Ma mgbe ha mesiworo obi ha ike ma kpo ekwe ha nku megide Onye-Nso nke Israel, lee, ikpe nile nke Onye-Nso nke Israel ga-abiakwasị ha. Ma ubochi ahụ na-abia mgbe a ga-eti ha otiti ihe ma nye ha mkpagbu.

11 Ya mere, mgbe a chulaworo ha n'iru ma n'azu, n'ih na otu a ka mudo-ozu ahụ kwuru, otutu ka a ga-akpagbu nanu aru, ma a gaghị ekwe ka ha laa n'iyi, n'ih ekpere nke ndi nwere okwukwe; a ga-ekposasi ha ma a ga-apia ha utari, ma kpo ha asi; otu o sila di, Onye-nwe ga-emere ha ebere, na mgbe ha ga-abia n'omuma nke Onye-mgbaputa, a ga-ekpokobata ha ozọ gaa n'ala nile nke nketa ha.

12 Ma ngozi na-adiri ndi Jentailu nile, ha bu ndi onye-amuma deworo maka ha, n'ih na lee, oburu na ha ga-echehari ma ghara ilu ogu megide Zaijon, ma ghara ijikota onwe ha nye nnukwu nzuko nke ahụ ruru aru, a ga-azoputa ha, n'ih na Onye-nwe Chineke ga-emezu ogbugba-ndu ya nile nke o meworo nye umu ya; ma n'ih nke a, onye-amuma ahụ edewo ihe ndi a nile.

13 Ya mere, ndi na-alu ogu megide Zaijon na ndi ogbugba-ndu nke Onye-nwe ga aracha uzuzu nke ukwu ha; ma ndi nke Onye-nwe ihere agaghị eme ha. N'ih na ndi nke Onye-nwe bu ndi nke na-eche ya; n'ih na ha ka nokwa na-eche obibia nke Mesaja ahụ.

And now I, Jacob, would speak somewhat concerning these words. For behold, the Lord has shown me that those who were at Jerusalem, from whence we came, have been slain and carried away captive.

Nevertheless, the Lord has shown unto me that they should return again. And he also has shown unto me that the Lord God, the Holy One of Israel, should manifest himself unto them in the flesh; and after he should manifest himself they should scourge him and crucify him, according to the words of the angel who spake it unto me.

And after they have hardened their hearts and stiffened their necks against the Holy One of Israel, behold, the judgments of the Holy One of Israel shall come upon them. And the day cometh that they shall be smitten and afflicted.

Wherefore, after they are driven to and fro, for thus saith the angel, many shall be afflicted in the flesh, and shall not be suffered to perish, because of the prayers of the faithful; they shall be scattered, and smitten, and hated; nevertheless, the Lord will be merciful unto them, that when they shall come to the knowledge of their Redeemer, they shall be gathered together again to the lands of their inheritance.

And blessed are the Gentiles, they of whom the prophet has written; for behold, if it so be that they shall repent and fight not against Zion, and do not unite themselves to that great and abominable church, they shall be saved; for the Lord God will fulfil his covenants which he has made unto his children; and for this cause the prophet has written these things.

Wherefore, they that fight against Zion and the covenant people of the Lord shall lick up the dust of their feet; and the people of the Lord shall not be ashamed. For the people of the Lord are they who wait for him; for they still wait for the coming of the Messiah.

- 14 Ma lee, dika okwu nile nke onye-amuma ahụ siri di, Mesaja ahụ ga-ejikere onwe ya ozo nke ugboro abuo ka o wee kpoghachi ha; ya mere, o ga-egosiputa onwe ya nye ha n'ike na nnukwu otuto, ruo na mbibi nke ndi iro ha nile, mgbe ubochi ahụ ga-abia mgbe ha ga-ekwere na ya; ma odighi onye obula o ga-ebibi nke kwere na ya.
- 15 Ma ndi na-ekweghi na ya ka a ga-ebibi, site n'oku, na site n'ebili mmiri, na site n'ala oma-jijiji, na site n'ikwafu obara, na site n'ajoo oria, na site n'onwu. Ma ha ga-amata na Onye-nwe bu Chineke, Onye-Nso nke Israel.
- 16 N'ih na a ga-ewepu anu-ikpa-nri n'ebe ndi ka ha ike no, ma-obu a ga-anaputa ndi adokputara n'agha n'uzo ziri ezi?
- 17 Ma otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru: Obuna ndi adokputara n'agha a ga-anaputa ha, ma anu-ikpa-nri nke ndi di egwu ka a ga-anaputa; n'ih na Chineke bu Dike ga-anaputa ndi ogbugba-ndu nke ya. N'ih na otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru: a ga m ado ndoro-ndoro mu na ndi na-adoso gi ndoro-ndoro—
- 18 Ma a ga m enyeju ha afu bu ndi na-emegide gi, site n'anu aru ha onwe ha; obara ha ga-egbu ha dika mmanya na-atu biribiri; ma anu aru nile ga-amata na mu, bu Onye-nwe, bu Onye-nzoputa gi na Onye-mgbaputa gi, Onye bu Dike nke Jekob.

And behold, according to the words of the prophet, the Messiah will set himself again the second time to recover them; wherefore, he will manifest himself unto them in power and great glory, unto the destruction of their enemies, when that day cometh when they shall believe in him; and none will he destroy that believe in him.

And they that believe not in him shall be destroyed, both by fire, and by tempest, and by earthquakes, and by bloodsheds, and by pestilence, and by famine. And they shall know that the Lord is God, the Holy One of Israel.

For shall the prey be taken from the mighty, or the lawful captive delivered?

But thus saith the Lord: Even the captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered; for the Mighty God shall deliver his covenant people. For thus saith the Lord: I will contend with them that contendeth with thee—

And I will feed them that oppress thee, with their own flesh; and they shall be drunken with their own blood as with sweet wine; and all flesh shall know that I the Lord am thy Savior and thy Redeemer, the Mighty One of Jacob.

2 Niphai 7

- 1 E, n'ihì na otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru: E wezugawo m unu, ma-òbù chupù unu ruo mgbe nile? N'ihì na otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru: Olee ebe ọ̀nù ahia edepụtara maka alùkwaghì m nke nne unu dì? Onye ka m wezugaworo unu nye, ma-òbù onye n'ime ndì m jì ụgwò ka m resiworo unu? E, onye ka m resiworo unu? Lee, n'ihì ajọ-omume nile unu ka unu reworo onwe unu, ma n'ihì njehie nile unu ka e wezugaworo nne unu.
- 2 Ya mere, mgbe m b́ara, ọ̀dighì nwoke nọ; mgbe m kpọ̀ọ oku, e, ọ̀dighì onye nọ ịza ya. O ụlọ nke Israel, aka m ọ̀dìwo mkpụmkpụ ma olì nke mere na ọ gaghì enwe ịke igbapụta, ma-òbù enweghì m ịke ịnapụta? Lee, n'ibasi mba ike m, a na m eme ka oke osimiri taa, a na m eme ka iyi ha nile ghọ ọzara na azụ ha ka ha n-esi isi n'ihì mmiri ahụ nile atasìwo, ma ha na-anwụ n'ihì akpìrì ịkpọ-nkụ.
- 3 A na m eyikwasì elu-igwe nile uwe di ojii, ma a na m eme akwa uwe igba-mkpe ihe mkpuchi arụ ha.
- 4 Onye-nwe Chineke enyewo m ire nke ndì nwere mmụta, ka m nwe ike mata otu m ga-esi kwuo okwu n'oge ya nye gị O ụlọ nke Israel. Mgbe ike gwurụ unu ọ na-eteta ụtụtụ kwa ụtụtụ. Ọ na-akpọte ntị m ịnụ ihe, dika ndì nwere mmụta.
- 5 Onye-nwe Chineke emeghewo ntị m, ma enupughì m isi, ọ̀bughì ma m leghachiri anya n'azụ site n'ebe ọ nọ.
- 6 E nyere m azụ m onye-otiti-ihe, ma nti m nile ka m nyere ha bụ ndì na-efopu ntụtụ-isi. E zopughì m iru m site n'ihere na ọ̀bùbù asụ.
- 7 N'ihì na Onye-nwe Chineke ga-enyere m aka, ya mere agaghì m enwe mgbagwo-ju-anya, Ya mere, edoziwo m iru m dika okwute, ma a ma m na ihere agaghì eme m.
- 8 Ma Onye-nwe nọ nso, ma Ọ gụnyewo m n'onye ezi-omume. Onye ga-adọso m ndoro-ndoro? Ka anyì gụzokọta. Onye bụ onye-iro m? Ka ọ bja m nso, ma a ga m akutu ya site n'ike nke ọ̀nù m.
- 9 N'ihì na Onye-nwe Chineke ga-enyere m aka. Ma ndì nile ga-ekwutọ m, lee, ha nile ga-aka nka dika uwe, ma akika ga-erichapụ ha.

2 Nephi 7

Yea, for thus saith the Lord: Have I put thee away, or have I cast thee off forever? For thus saith the Lord: Where is the bill of your mother's divorcement? To whom have I put thee away, or to which of my creditors have I sold you? Yea, to whom have I sold you? Behold, for your iniquities have ye sold yourselves, and for your transgressions is your mother put away.

Wherefore, when I came, there was no man; when I called, yea, there was none to answer. O house of Israel, is my hand shortened at all that it cannot redeem, or have I no power to deliver? Behold, at my rebuke I dry up the sea, I make their rivers a wilderness and their fish to stink because the waters are dried up, and they die because of thirst.

I clothe the heavens with blackness, and I make sackcloth their covering.

The Lord God hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak a word in season unto thee, O house of Israel. When ye are weary he waketh morning by morning. He waketh mine ear to hear as the learned.

The Lord God hath opened mine ear, and I was not rebellious, neither turned away back.

I gave my back to the smiter, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair. I hid not my face from shame and spitting.

For the Lord God will help me, therefore shall I not be confounded. Therefore have I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed.

And the Lord is near, and he justifieth me. Who will contend with me? Let us stand together. Who is mine adversary? Let him come near me, and I will smite him with the strength of my mouth.

For the Lord God will help me. And all they who shall condemn me, behold, all they shall wax old as a garment, and the moth shall eat them up.

10 Onye nọ n'etiti unu na-atụ egwụ Onye-nwe, nke na-erube isi n'olu oru ya, nke na-aga ije n'ochịchiri ma o nweghi ihè?

11 Lee, unu nile ndi na-amanye oku, ndi na-eji icheku oku gbaa onwe unu gburu-gburu, gaa nu ije n'ime ihè nke oku na nke icheku oku nke unu munyeworo. Nke a ka unu ga-enweta n'aka m—unu ga-edina ala na mwute.

Who is among you that feareth the Lord, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness and hath no light?

Behold all ye that kindle fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks, walk in the light of your fire and in the sparks which ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand—ye shall lie down in sorrow.

2 Niphai 8

- 1 Naa m ntị, unu ndị na-eso ụzọ ezi-omume. Lekwasị anya na nkume ahụ e siri wapụta unu, na n'oghere nke olulu e siri gwupụta unu.
- 2 Lekwasị Abraham anya, bụ nna unu, na n'ebe Sera nọ, ya bụ onye-mụtara unu; n'ihì na a kpọrọ m nanị ya, ma gozie ya.
- 3 N'ihì na Onye-nwe ga-akasi Zaijón obi, ọ ga-akasi mkpomkpo ebe ya nile obi; ma ọ ga-eme ka ọzara ya dị ka Iden, ma ọzara ya dị ka ubi nke Onye-nwe. Ọnụ na obi uto ka a ga-ahụ n'ime ya, inye-ekele na olu nke ụda abụ.
- 4 Naanụ m ntị, ndị m; ma gee m ntị, O mba nke m; n'ihì na iwu ga-esi n'ebe m nọ pụta, ma a ga m eme ikpe m ka ọ na-anọdụ dika ihè nye ndị mmadụ.
- 5 Ezi-omume m dị nso; nzọpụta m na-aga n'iru, ma ogwe-aka m ga-ekpe ndị mmadụ ikpe. Elu ala-mmiri nile ga-echere m, ma n'elu ogwe-aka m ka ha ga-atụkwasị obi.
- 6 Welitenu anya unu lee elu-igwe nile, ma lekwasị nụ ụwa dị n'okpuru; n'ihì na elu-igwe ga-apụ n'anya dika anwūrụ ọkụ, ma ụwa ga-aka nka dika uwe, ma ndị bi n'ime ya ga-anwụ n'otu ụdị ahụ. Ma na nzọpụta m ga-adigide ruo mgbe nile, ma agaghị akwụsị ezi-omume m.
- 7 Naanụ m ntị, unu ndị matara ezi-omume, unu ndị n'ime obi unu ka m deworo iwu m, unu atụla egwụ n'iba mba nke mmadụ, ọbughị ma unu ga-atụ egwụ mkparị ha nile.
- 8 N'ihì na akịka ga-erichapụ ha dika uwe, ma okpo ga-eri ha dika aji anụ. Ma na ezi-omume m ga-adị ruo mgbe nile, ma nzọpụta m site n'ogbo ruo n'ogbo.
- 9 Teta, teta! Yikwasị ume, O ogwe-aka nke Onye-nwe; teta dika n'ubochi ndị mgbe ochie. Ọ bụ na ọ bughị gi bụ onye gburu Rehab mma, ma meru ọ nnukwu anụ ahụ kpụ ọkụ n'ọnyị arụ?
- 10 Ọ bụ na ọ bughị gi bụ onye mụtara osimiri, bụ mmiri nile nke nnukwu omimi nke meworo ebe omimi nile nke osimiri ka ọ ghọọ ụzọ nke ndị agbaputaworo ga-esi gabiga?

2 Nephi 8

Hearken unto me, ye that follow after righteousness. Look unto the rock from whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit from whence ye are digged.

Look unto Abraham, your father, and unto Sarah, she that bare you; for I called him alone, and blessed him.

For the Lord shall comfort Zion, he will comfort all her waste places; and he will make her wilderness like Eden, and her desert like the garden of the Lord. Joy and gladness shall be found therein, thanksgiving and the voice of melody.

Hearken unto me, my people; and give ear unto me, O my nation; for a law shall proceed from me, and I will make my judgment to rest for a light for the people.

My righteousness is near; my salvation is gone forth, and mine arm shall judge the people. The isles shall wait upon me, and on mine arm shall they trust.

Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the earth beneath; for the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment; and they that dwell therein shall die in like manner. But my salvation shall be forever, and my righteousness shall not be abolished.

Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people in whose heart I have written my law, fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye afraid of their revilings.

For the moth shall eat them up like a garment, and the worm shall eat them like wool. But my righteousness shall be forever, and my salvation from generation to generation.

Awake, awake! Put on strength, O arm of the Lord; awake as in the ancient days. Art thou not he that hath cut Rahab, and wounded the dragon?

Art thou not he who hath dried the sea, the waters of the great deep; that hath made the depths of the sea a way for the ransomed to pass over?

11 Ya mere, ndị agbapụtaworo nke Onye-nwe ga-alọta, ma jiri ịbụ-abụ bjaruo Zaiṅ; ma oñu mgbe nile na-adigide na ịdị nsọ ga-adị n'isi ha nile; ma ha ga-enweta obi uto na oñu, mwute na iru uju ga-agbalaga.

12 A bụ m ya; e, a bụ m ya bụ onye na-akasi unu obi. Lee, onye ka i bụ, na ị ga na-atụ egwu mmadu, onye ga-anwu-anwu, na nke nwa nke mmadu, onye a ga-eme ka o di ka ahija?

13 Ma i chefuwo Onye-nwe onye meworo gi, onye setipuworo elu-igwe nile, ma tuo nto-ala nile nke uwa, ma ị gawo n'iru na-atụ egwu ubochi nile, n'ihi onuma nke onye mkpagbu ahụ, dika aga-asị na ojikerewo ibibi? Ma olee ebe oke iwe nke onye-mkpagbu ahụ di?

14 Onye-adokpuru n'agha site n'obodo ya na-eme ngwa-ngwa, ka a topu ya, na ka o ghara inwu n'ime olulu ahụ, ma-obu na achicha ya agaghi ezu-ezu.

15 Ma na A bụ m Onye-nwe Chineke gi, onye mfehari mmiri ya na-ebigbo; Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma bu aha m.

16 Ma etinyewo m okwu m nile n'onu gi, ma ekpuchiwo m gi na ndo nke aka m, ka m nwe ike ku o elu-igwe nile ma tuo nto-ala nile nke uwa, ma gwa Zaiṅ: Lee, unu bu ndi m.

17 Teta, teta, guzoro oto, O Jerusalem, i nuwo n'aka nke Onye-nwe iko nke oke iwe Ya—I nuwo ike-mmanya nke iko nke ima jijiji a pichaputara.

18 Ma odighi onye na-edu ya n'etiti umu nwoke nile o kpoputaworo; obughi ma o nwere nke ga-ejide ya n'aka, n'ime umu nwoke nile o zuliteworo.

19 Umu nwoke abuo ndi a abiakwutewo gi, ndi ga-enwe mwute maka onodu gi—itogboro n'efu gi na mbibi, na unwu ahụ na mma agha ahụ—ma site n'aka onye ka m ga-akasi gi obi?

20 Umu nwoke gi, adawo mba, ma ewezuga abuo ndi a; ha na-edina n'isi uzọ nile; dika oke ehi a na-azughi-azu no n'ime ugbu, ha juputara n'oke iwe nke Onye-nwe, iba mba nke Chineke gi.

21 Ya mere, nuru ugbua nke a, gi onye nwere mkpagbu, na nuru-mmanya, ma obughi nke mmanya:

Therefore, the redeemed of the Lord shall return, and come with singing unto Zion; and everlasting joy and holiness shall be upon their heads; and they shall obtain gladness and joy; sorrow and mourning shall flee away.

I am he; yea, I am he that comforteth you. Behold, who art thou, that thou shouldst be afraid of man, who shall die, and of the son of man, who shall be made like unto grass?

And forgettest the Lord thy maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth, and hast feared continually every day, because of the fury of the oppressor, as if he were ready to destroy? And where is the fury of the oppressor?

The captive exile hasteneth, that he may be loosed, and that he should not die in the pit, nor that his bread should fail.

But I am the Lord thy God, whose waves roared; the Lord of Hosts is my name.

And I have put my words in thy mouth, and have covered thee in the shadow of mine hand, that I may plant the heavens and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zion: Behold, thou art my people.

Awake, awake, stand up, O Jerusalem, which hast drunk at the hand of the Lord the cup of his fury—thou hast drunken the dregs of the cup of trembling wrung out—

And none to guide her among all the sons she hath brought forth; neither that taketh her by the hand, of all the sons she hath brought up.

These two sons are come unto thee, who shall be sorry for thee—thy desolation and destruction, and the famine and the sword—and by whom shall I comfort thee?

Thy sons have fainted, save these two; they lie at the head of all the streets; as a wild bull in a net, they are full of the fury of the Lord, the rebuke of thy God.

Therefore hear now this, thou afflicted, and drunken, and not with wine:

- 22 Otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru, Onye-nwe na Chineke
gị na-ariotara ndị nke ya; lee, anaputawo m site n'aka
gị iko nke ima jijiji, ike mmanya nke iko oke-iwe m; i
gaghị ańụkwa ya ọzọ.
- 23 Mana a ga m etinye ya n'aka ndị na-akpagbu gị; ndị
sịworo mkpuru-obi gị: Rudata isi ala, ka anyị gafee—
ma i togbowo arụ gị dika ala na dika okporo-uzo nye
ha bu ndi gafewororiji.
- 24 Teta, teta, yikwasị ume gị, O Zaijon; yikwasị
omaricha uwe nile gị, O Jerusalem, obodo-ukwu di
nsọ; n'ih i na site ugbua odighi ndi ana-ebighi-ugwu na
ndi na-adighi ocha ga-abata n'ime gị ọzọ.
- 25 Huchapu onwe gị site n'uzuzu; bilie, nodu ala, O
Jerusalem; topu onwe gị site n'agbu nile nke olu gị, O
ada-a-dokpuru-n'agha nke Zaijon.

Thus saith thy Lord, the Lord and thy God pleadeth
the cause of his people; behold, I have taken out of thine
hand the cup of trembling, the dregs of the cup of my
fury; thou shalt no more drink it again.

But I will put it into the hand of them that afflict
thee; who have said to thy soul: Bow down, that we may
go over—and thou hast laid thy body as the ground and
as the street to them that went over.

Awake, awake, put on thy strength, O Zion; put on
thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city; for
henceforth there shall no more come into thee the un-
circumcised and the unclean.

Shake thyself from the dust; arise, sit down, O
Jerusalem; loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O
captive daughter of Zion.

2 Niphai 9

- 1 Ma ugbua, ụmụnne m ndị m hụrụ n'anya, a gụwo m ihe nile ndị a ka unu wee mata ihe gbasara ọgbụgbandụ nile nke Onye-nwe nke o gbaworo ya na ụlọ nile nke Israel—
- 2 Na ọ gwawo ndị Juu okwu, site n'ọnụ nke ndị-amụma ya nile dī nsọ, ọbuna site na mmalite gbada, site n'ogbo ruo n'ogbo, wee ruo mgbe oge ruru na a ga eweghachi ha nye nzuko-nsọ nke ezi-okwu ahụ na otu nke Chineke; Mgbe a ga-achikọta ha baa n'ụlọ n'ala nile nke nketa ha, ma a ga-ehiwe ha n'ala ha nile e kwere na nkwa.
- 3 Lee, ụmụnne m nwoke ndị m hụrụ n'anya, a na m agwa unu ihe ndị a ka unu wee n'ụrịa ọñụ, ma welie isi unu ruo mgbe nile, n'ihī na ngozi nile nke Onye-nwe Chineke ka a ga-awukwasị ụmụ unu.
- 4 N'ihī na a ma m na unu achọwo nnukwu, ọtụtụ n'ime unu, imata maka ihe ndị ga-abia abia; ya mere a ma m na unu matara na anụ arụ anyị ga-ala-n'iyi ma nwụọ; otu o sila dī, n'arụ anyị nile, anyị ga-ahụ Chineke.
- 5 E, a ma m na unu matara na n'arụ ọ ga-egosị onwe ya nye ndị nọ na Jerusalem, bụ ebe anyị siri bịa; n'ihī na ọ dī mkpa na ọ ga-abụ otu n'ime ha; n'ihī na ọ baara nnukwu Onye-okike uru na o kwenyere n'onwe ya ka ọ ghọọ onye mmadụ ga-edu n'anụ arụ, ma nwụọ n'ihī nmadụ nile, ka mmadụ nile wee nọrọ n'okpuru ya.
- 6 N'ihī na dika ọnwụ gafetaworo mmadụ nile, i ji mejuputa atumatu obi ebere nke nnukwu Onye-okike ahụ, o kwesiri na a ga-enwe ikike nke mbilite n'ọnwụ, ma mbilite n'ọnwụ kwesiri ibiakwasị mmadụ n'ihī ọdida ahụ; ma ọdida ahụ bīara n'ihī njehie; ma n'ihī na mmadụ aghọwo onye dara ada, ebepuru ha site n'ebe Onye-nwe nọ.
- 7 Ya mere, o kwesiri ka ọ buru aja mgbaghara mmehie na-enweghi oke—ma ọbughị na ọ ga-abu aja mgbaghara mmehie enweghi oke ire ure a enweghi ike iyikwasị ereghị-ure. Ya mere, ikpe mbu nke biakwasiri mmadụ kwesiri ka ọ digide ruo oge agwugh-agwu. Ma o buru otu a, anu aru a kwesiri idebe n'ala ka o ree ure na ka ọ turisịa n'ime nne ya bu ala, ka ọ ghara ibilite ọzọ.

2 Nephi 9

And now, my beloved brethren, I have read these things that ye might know concerning the covenants of the Lord that he has covenanted with all the house of Israel—

That he has spoken unto the Jews, by the mouth of his holy prophets, even from the beginning down, from generation to generation, until the time comes that they shall be restored to the true church and fold of God; when they shall be gathered home to the lands of their inheritance, and shall be established in all their lands of promise.

Behold, my beloved brethren, I speak unto you these things that ye may rejoice, and lift up your heads forever, because of the blessings which the Lord God shall bestow upon your children.

For I know that ye have searched much, many of you, to know of things to come; wherefore I know that ye know that our flesh must waste away and die; nevertheless, in our bodies we shall see God.

Yea, I know that ye know that in the body he shall show himself unto those at Jerusalem, from whence we came; for it is expedient that it should be among them; for it behooveth the great Creator that he suffereth himself to become subject unto man in the flesh, and die for all men, that all men might become subject unto him.

For as death hath passed upon all men, to fulfil the merciful plan of the great Creator, there must needs be a power of resurrection, and the resurrection must needs come unto man by reason of the fall; and the fall came by reason of transgression; and because man became fallen they were cut off from the presence of the Lord.

Wherefore, it must needs be an infinite atonement—save it should be an infinite atonement this corruption could not put on incorruption. Wherefore, the first judgment which came upon man must needs have remained to an endless duration. And if so, this flesh must have laid down to rot and to crumble to its mother earth, to rise no more.

8 O amamihe nke Chineke, obi ebere na amara ya!
N'ihì na lee, ọbụrụ na anụ arụ agaghị ebilite ọzọ, mụọ
anyị ga-anọzi n'okpuru mụọ-ozì ahụ onye si n'èbe
Chineke ebighi-ebi ahụ nọ dapụ, ma ghọọ ekwensu,
nke na-agaghị ebilite ọzọ.

9 Ma mụọ anyị nile ga-adịworị ka ya, ma anyị aghọọ
ekwensu nile, ndị mụọ-ozì nke ekwensu, ndị a ga-
emechibido ụzọ site n'èbe Chineke anyị nọ, na inọgide
ha na nna nke okwu ụgha nile, n'ọnọdụ nhujụ anya,
dịka ya na onwe ya, e, onye ahụ nke ghogburu nne na
nna anyị mbụ, nke megharịworo onwe ya ruo ibụ
mụọ-ozì nke ihè, ma na-akpasu ụmụ nke mmadụ
n'ime ntụgwa nzuzo nile nke igbu mmadụ na ụdị ọrụ
nzuzo nile nke ọchịchịrị.

10 O lee otu nnukwu ịdị mma nke Chineke anyị dī,
onye-na-akwadoro anyị ụzọ maka mgbalaga site na
njidesi ike nke ajoyo anụ ahụ di egwu; e, ajoyo anụ ahụ,
onwu na ala mụọ, nke m na-akpọ onwu nke arụ, na
kwa onwu nke mụọ.

11 Ma n'ihì ụzọ-nnapụta nke Chineke anyị, Onye-Nsọ
nke Israel, onwu a nke m kwuworo maka ya, bụ nke
arụ, ga-ewepụta ndị ya nwurụ anwu; onwu nke ahụ
bụ ili.

12 Ma onwu a nke m kwuworo maka ya, nke bụ onwu
nke mụọ, ga-ewepụta ndị ya nwurụ anwu; nke onwu
nke mụọ ya bụ ala mụọ; ya mere, onwu na ala mụọ ga-
eweputarịrị ndị ha nwurụ anwu, ma ala mụọ ga-
eweputarịrị mụọ ndị ọ dokpụrụrụ n'agha, ma ili ga-
eweputarịrị arụ ndị ọ dokpụrụrụ n'agha, ma arụ ndị a
na mụọ ndị a nke ụmụ mmadụ ka a ga eweghachi otu
na ibe ya; ma ọ bụ site n'ike nke mbilite n'onwu nke
Onye-Nsọ nke Israel.

13 O lee ka nnukwu atụmatụ ya ha, nke Chineke anyị!
N'ihì na n'aka nke ọzọ, paradajis nke Chineke ga-
eweputarịrị mụọ nile nke ndị ezi-omume, ma ili ahụ
ewepụta arụ nke ndị ezi-omume; ma mụọ ahụ na arụ
ahụ ka a ga-eweghachi kwara onwe ya ọzọ, ma mmadụ
nile ga-aghọ ndị na-agaghị ere ure, na agaghị-anwu
anwu, ma ha bụ mkpụrụ-obi dī ndụ, nwere omuma-
ihe zuru oke dīka anyị n'ime anụ arụ, ma ọbughị na
amamihe anyị ga-ezu oke.

O the wisdom of God, his mercy and grace! For be-
hold, if the flesh should rise no more our spirits must
become subject to that angel who fell from before the
presence of the Eternal God, and became the devil, to
rise no more.

And our spirits must have become like unto him, and
we become devils, angels to a devil, to be shut out from
the presence of our God, and to remain with the father
of lies, in misery, like unto himself; yea, to that being
who beguiled our first parents, who transformeth him-
self nigh unto an angel of light, and stirreth up the chil-
dren of men unto secret combinations of murder and
all manner of secret works of darkness.

O how great the goodness of our God, who pre-
pareth a way for our escape from the grasp of this awful
monster; yea, that monster, death and hell, which I call
the death of the body, and also the death of the spirit.

And because of the way of deliverance of our God,
the Holy One of Israel, this death, of which I have spo-
ken, which is the temporal, shall deliver up its dead;
which death is the grave.

And this death of which I have spoken, which is the
spiritual death, shall deliver up its dead; which spiritual
death is hell; wherefore, death and hell must deliver up
their dead, and hell must deliver up its captive spirits,
and the grave must deliver up its captive bodies, and the
bodies and the spirits of men will be restored one to the
other; and it is by the power of the resurrection of the
Holy One of Israel.

O how great the plan of our God! For on the other
hand, the paradise of God must deliver up the spirits of
the righteous, and the grave deliver up the body of the
righteous; and the spirit and the body is restored to it-
self again, and all men become incorruptible, and im-
mortal, and they are living souls, having a perfect
knowledge like unto us in the flesh, save it be that our
knowledge shall be perfect.

14 Ya mere, anyị ga-enwe amamihe zuru oke maka ikpe-omuma nke anyị, na adighi ocha anyi, na igba-oto anyi, ma ndi ezi-omume ga-enwe amamihe zuru oke maka inwe onu ha, na ezi-omume ha, ebe eyikwasiri ha enweghi ntupo dika uwe, e, obuna i ji uwe-mwuda nke ezi-omume.

15 Ma o ga-eru na mgbe mmadu nile ga-agafeworii onwu nke mbu a baa na ndu, ebe o bu na ha a ghowo ndi na-anaghi anwu-anwu, ha ga-aputa n'iru oche-ikpe nke Onye-Nso nke Israel; ma mgbe ahụ ka ikpe ga-abia, ma mgbe ahụ ka a ga-ekperiri ha ikpe dika usoro nke ikpe di nso nke Chineke siri di.

16 Ma dika o siri buru ezi-okwu, na Onye-nwe na-adi ndu, n'ihu na Onye-nwe Chineke ekwuwo ya, ma o bu okwu ebighi-ebi ya, nke na-agaghi agabiga, na ndi nile bu ndi ezi-omume ga-abu kwa ndi ezi-omume, ma ndi ruru inyi ga-abu kwa ndi ruru inyi; ya mere, ndi ahụ ruru inyi bu ekwensu na ndi mupo-ozu ya; ma ha ga-apu baa n'ime oku mgbe nile na-adigide; a kwadobere ha; na ahuhu ha ga-adi ka odo oku na nkume oku, nke ire oku ya na-arigoro n'elu ruo mgbe nile na mgbe nile na-enweghi ogwugwu.

17 O idi ukwu na ikpe-ziri-ezi nke Chineke anyi! N'ihu na o na-emezu okwu ya nile, ma ha aputawo site n'onu ya, ma iwu ya ka a ga-emezuri.

18 Ma, lee, ndi ezi-omume, ndi-nso nke Onye-Nso nke Israel, ndi kwenyeworo n'Onye-Nso nke Israel, ndi nagideworo obe nile nke uwa, ma lelia ihere di ya, ha ga eketa ala-eze nke Chineke, nke a kwadobere maka ha site na nto-ala nke uwa, ma onu ha ga eju eju ruo mgbe nile.

19 O idi ukwu nke obi ebere nke Chineke, Onye-Nso nke Israel! N'ihu na O na-anaputa ndi nso ya site n'aka ajo anu ahụ di egwu bu ekwensu, na onwu, na ala mupo, na odo oku ahụ na nkume oku, nke bu ahuhu agwugh-agwu.

20 O lee ka nnukwu idi nso nke Chineke anyi ha! N'ihu na o mazuru ihe nile, ma odighi ihe obula ma obughi na o matara ya.

Wherefore, we shall have a perfect knowledge of all our guilt, and our uncleanness, and our nakedness; and the righteous shall have a perfect knowledge of their enjoyment, and their righteousness, being clothed with purity, yea, even with the robe of righteousness.

And it shall come to pass that when all men shall have passed from this first death unto life, insomuch as they have become immortal, they must appear before the judgment-seat of the Holy One of Israel; and then cometh the judgment, and then must they be judged according to the holy judgment of God.

And assuredly, as the Lord liveth, for the Lord God hath spoken it, and it is his eternal word, which cannot pass away, that they who are righteous shall be righteous still, and they who are filthy shall be filthy still; wherefore, they who are filthy are the devil and his angels; and they shall go away into everlasting fire, prepared for them; and their torment is as a lake of fire and brimstone, whose flame ascendeth up forever and ever and has no end.

O the greatness and the justice of our God! For he executeth all his words, and they have gone forth out of his mouth, and his law must be fulfilled.

But, behold, the righteous, the saints of the Holy One of Israel, they who have believed in the Holy One of Israel, they who have endured the crosses of the world, and despised the shame of it, they shall inherit the kingdom of God, which was prepared for them from the foundation of the world, and their joy shall be full forever.

O the greatness of the mercy of our God, the Holy One of Israel! For he delivereth his saints from that awful monster the devil, and death, and hell, and that lake of fire and brimstone, which is endless torment.

O how great the holiness of our God! For he knoweth all things, and there is not anything save he knows it.

21 Ma ọ bjaworo n'ime ụwa ka o wee zọpụta mmadụ nile ma ọburu na ha ga aña nti n'olu ya; n'ihì na lee, o na-ata ahụhụ mgbu nke mmadụ nile, e, mgbu nke ihe nile ekere eke dị ndụ, ma ndị nwoke, ndị nwanyi, na ụmụ-ntakiri, bụ ndị ezi na ụlọ Adam.

22 Ma ọ na-ata ahụhụ a ka mbilite n'ọnwụ ruo mmadụ nile, ka ha nile wee guzoro n'iru ya na nnukwu ụbọchị ikpe ahụ.

23 Ma o nyere mmadụ nile iwu na ha gariri echeghari, ma mee baptism n'aha ya, nwere okwukwe zuru-oke n'Onye-Nsọ nke Israel, ma-ọbụ agaghị azọpụta ha n'ala-eze Chineke.

24 Ma ọburu na ha agaghị echeghari ma kwere n'aha ya, ma mee baptism n'aha ya, ma nọgide ruo ọgwụgwụ, a ga ama ha ikpe; n'ihì na Onye-nwe Chineke, Onye-Nsọ nke Israel, ekwuwo ya.

25 Ya mere, o nyewo iwu; ma ebe ana-enweghị iwu e nyere, e nweghị ntaram-ahụhụ, ma ebe ana-enweghị ntaram-ahụhụ e nweghị amam-ikpe; ma ebe ana-enweghị amam-ikpe, ebere nile nke Onye-Nsọ nke Israel na-agbaputa ha, n'ihì aja mgbaghara mmehie ahụ; n'ihì na a na-anaputa ha site n'ike nke ya.

26 N'ihì na aja mgbaghara mmehie ahụ kwuzuru ụgwọ nke ikpe ya ziri-ezi n'aru ndi nile na-enweghị iwu enyere ha, na a na-anaputa ha n'aka ajojo anụ ahụ di egwu, ọnwụ na ala mụọ na ekwensu na ọdọ ọkụ na nkume ọkụ, nke bụ ahụhụ agwugh-agwu; ma akpoghachi ha nye Chineke ahụ onye nyere ha ume-okuku, nke bụ Onye-Nsọ nke Israel.

27 Ma ahụhụ na-adiri ya bụ onye nwere iwu e nyere, e, nke nwere iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, dika anyi, ma buru onye na-ejehie ha, na onye na-ala ụbọchị nile nke mnwale ya n'iyi, n'ihì na egwu ka ọnọdu ya di!

28 O atumatu aghugho nke ajojo-onye ahụ! O abaghi uru, na esighi-ike nile, na nzuzu nile nke umu mmadu! Mgbe ha mutaworo akwukwo ha na-eche na ha ma ihe, ma ha anaghi ana nti na ndumodu nke Chineke, n'ihì na ha na ewezuga ya n'akuku, na-eche na ha ma nke onwe ha, ya mere, amamihe ha bu nzuzu ma o gaghi abara ha uru. Ma ha ga-ala-n'iyi.

29 Mana imuta akwukwo di mma ma ọburu na ha naa nti na ndumodu nile nke Chineke.

And he cometh into the world that he may save all men if they will hearken unto his voice; for behold, he suffereth the pains of all men, yea, the pains of every living creature, both men, women, and children, who belong to the family of Adam.

And he suffereth this that the resurrection might pass upon all men, that all might stand before him at the great and judgment day.

And he commandeth all men that they must repent, and be baptized in his name, having perfect faith in the Holy One of Israel, or they cannot be saved in the kingdom of God.

And if they will not repent and believe in his name, and be baptized in his name, and endure to the end, they must be damned; for the Lord God, the Holy One of Israel, has spoken it.

Wherefore, he has given a law; and where there is no law given there is no punishment; and where there is no punishment there is no condemnation; and where there is no condemnation the mercies of the Holy One of Israel have claim upon them, because of the atonement; for they are delivered by the power of him.

For the atonement satisfieth the demands of his justice upon all those who have not the law given to them, that they are delivered from that awful monster, death and hell, and the devil, and the lake of fire and brimstone, which is endless torment; and they are restored to that God who gave them breath, which is the Holy One of Israel.

But wo unto him that has the law given, yea, that has all the commandments of God, like unto us, and that transgresseth them, and that wasteth the days of his probation, for awful is his state!

O that cunning plan of the evil one! O the vainness, and the frailties, and the foolishness of men! When they are learned they think they are wise, and they hearken not unto the counsel of God, for they set it aside, supposing they know of themselves, wherefore, their wisdom is foolishness and it profiteth them not. And they shall perish.

But to be learned is good if they hearken unto the counsels of God.

30 Mana ahụhụ na-adịrị ọgaranya, ndị bara ụba n'ihe nile nke ụwa. N'ihina maka na ha bụ ọgaranya ha na-eleda ndị ogbenye anya, ma ha na-esogbu ndị di umeala n'obi, ma obi ha nile di n'ebe akụ ha di; ya mere, akụ ha bụ chi ha. Ma lee, akụ ha ga-esokwa ha laa n'iyi.

31 Ma ahụhụ na-adịrị ndị ntị-ike ndị na-agaghị anụ ihe; n'ihina ha ga-ala-n'iyi.

32 Ahụhụ na-adịrị ndị-isì na-agaghị ahụ ụzọ; n'ihina ha ga-ala kwa n'iyi.

33 Ahụhụ na-adịrị ndị na-ebighị ụgwụ n'obi, n'ihina mmata nke ajoyo-omume ha ga-emekpa ha arụ n'ubochi ikpe-azụ ahụ.

34 Ahụhụ na-adịrị onye okwu ụgha, n'ihina a ga-atụba ya n'ala mụọ.

35 Ahụhụ na-adịrị onye ogbu-mmado nke na-akpachapụ anya na-egbu, n'ihina o ga-anwụ.

36 Ahụhụ na-adịrị ndị na-agba akwuna, n'ihina a ga-atụba ha n'ala mụọ.

37 E, ahụhụ na-adịrị ndị na-efe arụsi apiri-api, n'ihina ekwensu nke ekwensu nile nwere mmasi n'ebe ha no.

38 Ma, na nke-nke, ahụhụ na-adịrị ndị nile na-anwụ n'ime mmehie ha; n'ihina ha ga-alaghachikwute Chineke, ma lee iru ya, ma nogide n'ime mmehie ha nile.

39 O, ụmụnne m nwoke ndị m hụrụ n'anya, cheta idi egwu di n'ime ijehie megide Chineke ahụ di nsọ, na kwa idi egwu nke ikwenye na ndufu nile nke onye-aghugho ahụ. Cheta, na itinye-uche n'ihe nke ụwa bụ onwụ, ma itinye-uche n'ihe nke mụọ bụ ndụ ebighiebi.

40 O, ụmụnne m nwoke m hụrụ n'anya, nye ntị n'okwu m nile. Cheta idi ukwu nke Onye-Nsọ nke Israel. Unu asikwala na mụ ekwuwo ihe siri ike megide unu; n'ihina oburu na unu emee nke a, unu ga-emegide ezi-okwu; n'ihina ekwuwo m okwu nke Onye meworo unu. A ma m na ezi-okwu na-esi ike megide adighi-ocha nile: ma na ndi ezi-omume anaghi atụ ha egwu, n'ihina ha huru ezi-okwu n'anya ma o naghị atughari ha.

But wo unto the rich, who are rich as to the things of the world. For because they are rich they despise the poor, and they persecute the meek, and their hearts are upon their treasures; wherefore, their treasure is their god. And behold, their treasure shall perish with them also.

And wo unto the deaf that will not hear; for they shall perish.

Wo unto the blind that will not see; for they shall perish also.

Wo unto the uncircumcised of heart, for a knowledge of their iniquities shall smite them at the last day.

Wo unto the liar, for he shall be thrust down to hell.

Wo unto the murderer who deliberately killeth, for he shall die.

Wo unto them who commit whoredoms, for they shall be thrust down to hell.

Yea, wo unto those that worship idols, for the devil of all devils delighteth in them.

And, in fine, wo unto all those who die in their sins; for they shall return to God, and behold his face, and remain in their sins.

O, my beloved brethren, remember the awfulness in transgressing against that Holy God, and also the awfulness of yielding to the enticings of that cunning one. Remember, to be carnally-minded is death, and to be spiritually-minded is life eternal.

O, my beloved brethren, give ear to my words. Remember the greatness of the Holy One of Israel. Do not say that I have spoken hard things against you; for if ye do, ye will revile against the truth; for I have spoken the words of your Maker. I know that the words of truth are hard against all uncleanness; but the righteous fear them not, for they love the truth and are not shaken.

41 O mgbe ahụ, ụmụnne m nwoke ndị m hụrụ n'anya, bjakwute nụ Onye-nwe, Onye-Nsọ ahụ. Cheta na ụzọ ya nile bụ ezi-omume. Lee, ụzọ nke mmadụ dị mkpafa, ma na ọ tọgbọrọ n'okporo ụzọ guzoro kwe m n'iru ya, ma onye nche nke ọnu-ụzọ ama ahụ bụ Onye-Nsọ nke Israel; ma ọ naghị enye oru ọbụla ọrụ n'ebe ahụ; ma ọdighị ụzọ ọzọ ma ọbughị site n'ọnu ụzọ ahụ; n'ihhi na e nweghị ike ighogbu ya, n'ihhi na Onye-nwe Chineke bụ aha Ya.

42 Ma onye-ọbụla kuru-aka, ọ bụ ya ka ọ ga-emeghere; ma onye amamihe, na onye nwere mmụta, na ndị bara ọgaranya, ndị na-afuli-elu n'ihhi ọmụmụ ihe ha, na amamihe ha, na akụ na ụba ha—e, ha bụ ndị ọ na-akpọ asị; ma, ma ọbughị na ha ga atufu ihe ndị a, ma were onwe ha ka ndị nzuzu n'iru Chineke, ma wedata onwe ha n'ime omimi nile nke obi umeala, ọ gaghị emeghere ha ụzọ.

43 Ma na ihe nile nke ndị amamihe na ndị na-akpachapụ anya ka a ga-ezonari ha ruo mgbe nile—e, añuri ahụ nke akwadobere ndị nsọ nile.

44 O, ụmụnne m nwoke m hụrụ n'anya, cheta okwu m nile. Lee, eyipụwo m uwe m nile, ma ahụchasiwo m ha n'iru unu; A na m ekpe ka Chineke nke nzọpụta m na ọ ga-eji anya icheta ihe nile ya lee m; ya mere, unu ga amata n'ubochi ikpe-azụ, mgbe a ga-ekpe mmadụ nile ikpe site n'oru ha nile, na Chineke nke Israel gbara aka-ebe na m huchapururu ajọ-omume unu site na mkpuru-obi m, ma na m guzoro n'idi ọcha n'iru ya, na ewezugawo m n'obara unu.

45 O, ụmụnne m nwoke ndị m hụrụ n'anya, tugharianu site na mmehie unu nile; huchapụ ụdọ-igwe nke onye ahụ ga-eke unu agbụ ọsọ-ọsọ; bjakwute Chineke ahụ nke bụ nkume nke nzọpụta unu.

46 Kwadobe mkpuru-obi unu maka ubochi otuto ahụ mgbe a ga-ekpe ndi ezi-omume ikpe ziri ezi, obuna ubochi ikpe, ka unu ghara imipu site n'ujọ di egwu; ka unu ghara icheta ikpe-omuma ahụ di egwu n'izu-oke ya, ma buru ndi a ga-akwagide iti-mkpụ: Nsọ, nsọ ka ikpe gi nile di, O Onye-nwe Chineke Puru Ime Ihe nile—ma na a ma m ikpe-omuma m; E jehiere m iwu gi, ma njehie m nile bu nke m; ma ekwensu enwetawo m, nke na a bu m anu ikpa-nri nye nhuju anya di egwu nke ya.

O then, my beloved brethren, come unto the Lord, the Holy One. Remember that his paths are righteous. Behold, the way for man is narrow, but it lieth in a straight course before him, and the keeper of the gate is the Holy One of Israel; and he employeth no servant there; and there is none other way save it be by the gate; for he cannot be deceived, for the Lord God is his name.

And whoso knocketh, to him will he open; and the wise, and the learned, and they that are rich, who are puffed up because of their learning, and their wisdom, and their riches—yea, they are they whom he despiseth; and save they shall cast these things away, and consider themselves fools before God, and come down in the depths of humility, he will not open unto them.

But the things of the wise and the prudent shall be hid from them forever—yea, that happiness which is prepared for the saints.

O, my beloved brethren, remember my words. Behold, I take off my garments, and I shake them before you; I pray the God of my salvation that he view me with his all-searching eye; wherefore, ye shall know at the last day, when all men shall be judged of their works, that the God of Israel did witness that I shook your iniquities from my soul, and that I stand with brightness before him, and am rid of your blood.

O, my beloved brethren, turn away from your sins; shake off the chains of him that would bind you fast; come unto that God who is the rock of your salvation.

Prepare your souls for that glorious day when justice shall be administered unto the righteous, even the day of judgment, that ye may not shrink with awful fear; that ye may not remember your awful guilt in perfectness, and be constrained to exclaim: Holy, holy are thy judgments, O Lord God Almighty—but I know my guilt; I transgressed thy law, and my transgressions are mine; and the devil hath obtained me, that I am a prey to his awful misery.

47 Ma lee, ụmụnne m nwoke, ọ dị mkpa na m ga-emetete unu ka unu hụ ezi-okwu dị egwu si n'ihe ndị a nile? A ga m ata mkpụrụ-obi unu ahụhụ ma ọbụrụ na obi unu dị ọcha? A ga m ekwupụta unu ezi-okwu dika nkwpụta ezi-okwu ma ọbụrụ na agbapụta unu na mmehie?

48 Lee, ọbụrụ na unu dị nsọ a ga m agwa unu okwu maka ịdị nsọ; mana ebe ọbụ na unu a dighị nsọ, ma unu na-elekwasị m anya dika onye-nkuzi, ọ ga-adịriri mkpa na m ga-akuziri unu ihe mmehie na-eweta.

49 Lee, mkpụrụ-obi m na-akpọ mmehie asị, ma obi m na-enwe añurị n'ime ezi-omume; ma a ga m eto aha nsọ nke Chineke m.

50 Biana, ụmụnne m nwoke, onye ọbụla nke akpịri kpọrọ nkụ, biana na mmiri nile ahụ; ma onye nke na-enweghị ego, bịa zuru ma rie; e, bịa zuru mmanya na mmiri-ara na-ejighi ego na na-enweghị ọnu ahia.

51 Ya mere, akwula ego n'ihe nke na-enweghị ọnu ahia, ma-ọbụ ọrụ aka unu maka ihe na-enweghị ike inye afo-ọjuju. Naa m ntị nke oma, ma cheta okwu nile nke m kwuworo; ma biakwute Onye-Nsọ nke Israel, ma rie oriri n'elu ihe na-anaghị ala-n'iyi, na-abughị ma ọ ga ere ure, ma ka mkpụrụ-obi unu nwe añurị n'ibu ibu.

52 Lee, ụmụnne m nwoke ndị m hụrụ n'anya, cheta okwu nile nke Chineke unu; na-ekpere ya mgbe nile n'ehihie, ma nye aha nsọ ya ekele n'abalị. Ka obi unu nūrja ọnu.

53 Ma lee, ka ịdị ukwuu ọgbugba-ndụ nile nke Onye-nwe ha, ma lee ka ịdị ukwuu mwedata-onwe-ala ya nile ha n'ebe ụmụ nke mmadụ nọ; ma n'ihị ịdị ukwuu ya, ma amara na obi ebere ya, o kwewo anyị nkwa na mkpụrụ-afọ anyị agaghị abụ ihe ebibiri kpam kpam, dika n'anụ arụ, mana, ya ga-edokwa ha; ma n'ogbo dị n'iru ha ga-aghọ ngalaba ezi-omume nye ụlọ nke Israel.

54 Ma ugbua, ụmụnne m nwoke, a ga m agwa unu okwu karịa; mana echi a ga m ekwupụta unu okwu m nile fọdurụ. Amen.

But behold, my brethren, is it expedient that I should awake you to an awful reality of these things? Would I harrow up your souls if your minds were pure? Would I be plain unto you according to the plainness of the truth if ye were freed from sin?

Behold, if ye were holy I would speak unto you of holiness; but as ye are not holy, and ye look upon me as a teacher, it must needs be expedient that I teach you the consequences of sin.

Behold, my soul abhorreth sin, and my heart delighteth in righteousness; and I will praise the holy name of my God.

Come, my brethren, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters; and he that hath no money, come buy and eat; yea, come buy wine and milk without money and without price.

Wherefore, do not spend money for that which is of no worth, nor your labor for that which cannot satisfy. Harken diligently unto me, and remember the words which I have spoken; and come unto the Holy One of Israel, and feast upon that which perisheth not, neither can be corrupted, and let your soul delight in fatness.

Behold, my beloved brethren, remember the words of your God; pray unto him continually by day, and give thanks unto his holy name by night. Let your hearts rejoice.

And behold how great the covenants of the Lord, and how great his condescensions unto the children of men; and because of his greatness, and his grace and mercy, he has promised unto us that our seed shall not utterly be destroyed, according to the flesh, but that he would preserve them; and in future generations they shall become a righteous branch unto the house of Israel.

And now, my brethren, I would speak unto you more; but on the morrow I will declare unto you the remainder of my words. Amen.

2 Niphai 10

- 1 Ma ugbua mụ, Jekob, na-agwa unu ọzọ, ụmụmme m nwoke ndị m hụrụ n'anya, gbasara ngalaba ezi-omume a nke m kwuworo okwu maka ya.
- 2 N'ihì na lee, nkwa nile ndị anyị nwetaworo bụ nkwa e kwere anyị dika n'anụ arụ; ya mere, dika e gosiworo m ya na ọtụtụ ụmụ anyị ga-ala-n'iyi n'anụ arụ n'ihì ekweghị ekwe, otu o sila dī, Chineke ga-emere ọtụtụ ebere; ma a ga-ewetaghachi ụmụ anyị, nke ga-eme ka ha nweta ihe ahụ nke ga-enye ha ezi omuma nke Onyemgbaputa ha.
- 3 Ya mere, dika m gwara unu, ọ ga-adiriri mkpa na Kraịst—n'ihì na n'abalị nke ikpe-azụ mụọ-ozī ahụ gwara m okwu na nke a ga-abụ aha ya—ga-abia n'etiti ndị Juu, n'etiti akụkụ ụwa ndị kara buru ndị ojọọ; ma ha ga-akpogide ya n'obe—n'ihì na otu a ka ọ masiworo Chineke anyị na ọ ga-adī, ma ọdighi mba ọzọ n'ụwa ga-akpogide Chineke ha n'obe.
- 4 N'ihì na ọburu na oke ọrụ-ebube nile ahụ ga-eme n'etiti mba ndị ọzọ ha ga-echehari, ma mata na ọ bụ Chineke ha.
- 5 Ma na n'ihì nchụ-aja aghugho nile na ajọ-omume nile, ha bụ ndị nọ na Jerusalem ga-akpọ ekwe ha nkụ megide ya, ka a kpogide ya n'obe.
- 6 Ya mere, n'ihì ajọ-omume ha nile, mbibi nile, unwu nile, ajọ ọrịa nile, na nkwa-ọbara ga-abiakwasị ha; ma ndị nke a na-agaghị ebibi ka a ga-ekposasị n'etiti mba nile.
- 7 Mana lee, otu a ka Onye-nwe Chineke kwuru: Mgbe ụbọchị ruru na ha ga-ekwere na m, na m bụ Kraịst, mgbe ahụ ka mụ na nna ha gbaworo-ndu na aga-akpogaghachi ha n'anụ arụ, n'elu ụwa, laghachi n'ala nile nke nketa ha.
- 8 Ma ọ ga-eru na-aga achikobata ha site n'ogologo mkposasị ha, site na ala nile mmiri gbara gburu-gburu nke osimiri, ma site n'akukụ anọ nke ụwa, ma mba nile nke ndị Jentailu ga-adī ukwu n'anya nke m, otu a ka Chineke kwuru, n'ibuga ha ruo n'ala nile nke nketa ha.

2 Nephi 10

And now I, Jacob, speak unto you again, my beloved brethren, concerning this righteous branch of which I have spoken.

For behold, the promises which we have obtained are promises unto us according to the flesh; wherefore, as it has been shown unto me that many of our children shall perish in the flesh because of unbelief, nevertheless, God will be merciful unto many; and our children shall be restored, that they may come to that which will give them the true knowledge of their Redeemer.

Wherefore, as I said unto you, it must needs be expedient that Christ—for in the last night the angel spake unto me that this should be his name—should come among the Jews, among those who are the more wicked part of the world; and they shall crucify him—for thus it behooveth our God, and there is none other nation on earth that would crucify their God.

For should the mighty miracles be wrought among other nations they would repent, and know that he be their God.

But because of priestcrafts and iniquities, they at Jerusalem will stiffen their necks against him, that he be crucified.

Wherefore, because of their iniquities, destructions, famines, pestilences, and bloodshed shall come upon them; and they who shall not be destroyed shall be scattered among all nations.

But behold, thus saith the Lord God: When the day cometh that they shall believe in me, that I am Christ, then have I covenanted with their fathers that they shall be restored in the flesh, upon the earth, unto the lands of their inheritance.

And it shall come to pass that they shall be gathered in from their long dispersion, from the isles of the sea, and from the four parts of the earth; and the nations of the Gentiles shall be great in the eyes of me, saith God, in carrying them forth to the lands of their inheritance.

9 E, ndi eze ndi Jentaibu nile ga-abu ndi nna-na-azu umu nye ha, ma ndi eze-nwanyi ha nile ga-abu ndi nne na-azu umu; ya mere, nkwa nile nke Onye-nwe di ukwu n'ebe ndi Jentaibu no, n'ih na o kwuwo ya, ma onye ga aru aka?

10 Mana lee, ala nke a, otu a ka Chineke kwuru, ga-abu ala nketa unu, ma ndi Jentaibu ka a ga-agozi n'elu ala ahụ.

11 Ma ala nke a ga-abu ala nke ntohapu nye ndi Jentaibu, ma a gaghi enwe ndi eze n'elu ala ahụ, ndi gawelite elu nye ndi Jentaibu.

12 Ma a ga m ewusi ala a ike megide mba nile ndi ozo.

13 Ma onye obula na-alu ogo megide Zaijon ga ala-n'iyi, otu a ka Chineke kwuru.

14 N'ih na onye obula welitere eze megide m ga-alan'iyi, n'ih na mu, bu Onye-nwe, eze nke elu-igwe, ga-abu eze ha, ma aga m abu ihè nye ha ruo mgbe nile, bu ndi na-anu okwu m nile.

15 Ya mere, n'ih nke a, na a ga-emezu ogbugba-ndu m nile nke M meworo nye umu nke mmadu, na m gawere ha mgbe ha no n'anu aru, o diriri mkpa na m ga-ebibi oru nzuzo nile nke ochichiri, na nke igbu mmadu nile, na nke ihe aru nile.

16 Ya mere, onye obula n'alu ogo megide Zaijon, ma juu ma Jentaibu, ma ndi bu oru ma ndi nwe onwe ha, ma ndi nwoke ma ndi nwanyi, ga-alan'iyi; n'ih na ha bu ndi bu akwunakwuna nke uwa nile; n'ih na ndi na-anonyereghi m na-emeide m, ka Chineke anyi kwuru.

17 N'ih na a ga m emezu nkwa m nile nke m kweworo umu nke mmadu, na a ga m ewere ha mgbe ha no n'anu aru—

18 Ya mere, umunne m nwoke ndi m huru n'anya, otu a ka Chineke anyi kwuru: A ga m akpagbu mkpuru-afog site n'aka nke ndi Jentaibu, otu o sila di, a ga m eme ka obi ndi Jentaibu di nro, ka ha wee dika nna nye ha; ya mere, ndi Jentaibu ga-abu ndi agoziri agozi ma gunye n'etiti ulo nke Israel.

Yea, the kings of the Gentiles shall be nursing fathers unto them, and their queens shall become nursing mothers; wherefore, the promises of the Lord are great unto the Gentiles, for he hath spoken it, and who can dispute?

But behold, this land, said God, shall be a land of thine inheritance, and the Gentiles shall be blessed upon the land.

And this land shall be a land of liberty unto the Gentiles, and there shall be no kings upon the land, who shall raise up unto the Gentiles.

And I will fortify this land against all other nations.

And he that fighteth against Zion shall perish, saith God.

For he that raiseth up a king against me shall perish, for I, the Lord, the king of heaven, will be their king, and I will be a light unto them forever, that hear my words.

Wherefore, for this cause, that my covenants may be fulfilled which I have made unto the children of men, that I will do unto them while they are in the flesh, I must needs destroy the secret works of darkness, and of murders, and of abominations.

Wherefore, he that fighteth against Zion, both Jew and Gentile, both bond and free, both male and female, shall perish; for they are they who are the whore of all the earth; for they who are not for me are against me, saith our God.

For I will fulfil my promises which I have made unto the children of men, that I will do unto them while they are in the flesh—

Wherefore, my beloved brethren, thus saith our God: I will afflict thy seed by the hand of the Gentiles; nevertheless, I will soften the hearts of the Gentiles, that they shall be like unto a father to them; wherefore, the Gentiles shall be blessed and numbered among the house of Israel.

- 19 Ya mere, a ga m edo ala a nsọ nye mkpuru-afọ unu, na ndị ahụ a ga-agụnye n'etiti mkpuru-afọ unu, ruo mgbe nile, n'ihia ala nke nketa ha; n'ihia na o bu ala nhorọ kariia ala ndi ozo, otu a ka Chineke gwara m, kariia ala nile ndi ozo, ya mere, a ga m achọ ka mmadu nile na-ebi n'ala ahụ ka ha na-efe m, otu a ka Chineke kwuru.
- 20 Ma ugbua, umunne m nwoke ndi m huru n'anya, ebe anyi huro na Chineke nke ebere anyi enyewo anyi nnukwu mmata ihe ha otu a gbasara ihe ndi a, ka anyi na-echeta ya, ma wezuga mmehie anyi nile, ma ghara ikwudata isi anyi, n'ihia na a tufughi anyi atufu; otu o sila di, a chupwo anyi site n'ala nke nketa anyi; mana e dugawo anyi n'ala nke ka mma, n'ihia na Onyenwe emewo osimiri okporo uzo anyi, ma anyi no n'ala nile mmiri gbara gburu-gburu nke osimiri.
- 21 Ma nnukwu ka nkwa nile nke Onyenwe di nye ha bu ndi no n'elu ala ahụ mmiri gbara gburu-gburu nke osimiri; ya mere dika o kwuru, ala mmiri gbara gburu-gburu, o ga-enweriri ihe ka nke a, ma ndi bi kwa na ha bu umunne anyi.
- 22 N'ihia na lee, Onyenwe Chineke akpọwwo site n'oge ruo n'oge site n'ulo nke Israel, dika ochicho na mmasi ya siri di. Ma ugbua lee, Onyenwe na-echeta ndi nile ekewapworo, ya mere o na-echeta kwa anyi.
- 23 Ya mere, nweenu afuru n'obi unu, ma cheta na unu nwere onwe unu ime ihe unu chorọ ime—ihoro uzo nke onwu mgbe nile na-adigide ma-obu uzo nke ndu ebighi-ebi.
- 24 Ya mere, umunne m nwoke ndi m huru n'anya, meenu udo na ochicho nke Chineke, ma obughi nye ochicho nke ekwensu na anu aru; ma cheta, mgbe unu meworo udo unu na Chineke, na o bu n'ime na site n'amara nke Chineke ka a azoputa unu.
- 25 Ya mere, ka Chineke kulite unu site n'onwu site n'ike nke mbilite n'onwu, na kwa site n'onwu mgbe nile na-adigide site n'ike nke aja mgbaghara mmehie, ka e wee nabata unu n'ime ala-eze ebighi-ebi nke Chineke, ka unu wee too ya site n'amara nsọ. Amen.

Wherefore, I will consecrate this land unto thy seed, and them who shall be numbered among thy seed, forever, for the land of their inheritance; for it is a choice land, saith God unto me, above all other lands, wherefore I will have all men that dwell thereon that they shall worship me, saith God.

And now, my beloved brethren, seeing that our merciful God has given us so great knowledge concerning these things, let us remember him, and lay aside our sins, and not hang down our heads, for we are not cast off; nevertheless, we have been driven out of the land of our inheritance; but we have been led to a better land, for the Lord has made the sea our path, and we are upon an isle of the sea.

But great are the promises of the Lord unto them who are upon the isles of the sea; wherefore as it says isles, there must needs be more than this, and they are inhabited also by our brethren.

For behold, the Lord God has led away from time to time from the house of Israel, according to his will and pleasure. And now behold, the Lord remembereth all them who have been broken off, wherefore he remembereth us also.

Therefore, cheer up your hearts, and remember that ye are free to act for yourselves—to choose the way of everlasting death or the way of eternal life.

Wherefore, my beloved brethren, reconcile yourselves to the will of God, and not to the will of the devil and the flesh; and remember, after ye are reconciled unto God, that it is only in and through the grace of God that ye are saved.

Wherefore, may God raise you from death by the power of the resurrection, and also from everlasting death by the power of the atonement, that ye may be received into the eternal kingdom of God, that ye may praise him through grace divine. Amen.

2 Niphai 11

- 1 Ma ugbua, Jekob kwuru otutu ihe ndi ozo nye ndi m n'oge ahụ; otu o sila di nani ihe ndi a ka m meworo ka e deputa, n'ih na ihe ndi m deputaworo ezuworo m.
- 2 Ma ugbua mu, Nifai, na-edekari okwu nile nke Aisaia, n'ih na mkpuru-obi m na-enwe mmasi n'okwu ya nile. N'ih na a ga m e ji okwu ya nile tunyere ndi m, ma a ga m ezipugara ha umu m nile, n'ih na n'ezie o huru Onye-mgbaputa m, di ka m huro ya.
- 3 Ma nwanne m nwoke, Jekob, ahuro kwa ya di ka m huro ya; ya mere, a ga m ezigara umu m okwu ha iji gosi ha na okwu m nile bu ezi-okwu. Ya mere, site n'okwu mmadu ato, Chineke ekwuwo, a ga m ehiwe okwu m. Otu o sila di Chineke na-ezita ndi aka-ebekarja ndi a, ma o na-egosiputa okwu ya nile.
- 4 Lee, mkpuru-obi m na-enwe mmasi n'igosi ndi m ezi-okwu nke obibia Kraist; n'ih na, n'ih nke a ka e nyeworo iwu Moses; na ihe nile nke Chineke nyeworo site na mmalite uwa, nye mmadu, bu igosi ezigbo udi ya.
- 5 Ma mkpuru-obi m na-enwe kwa mmasi n'ogbugbandu nile nke Onye-nwe nke o gbaworo ya na nna anyi ha; e, mkpuru-obi m na-enwe mmasi n'amara ya, na n'ikpe ziri-ezi ya, na ike, na obi ebere na nnukwu atumatu ebighi-ebi nke nnaputa site nonwu.
- 6 Ma mkpuru-obi m na-enwe mmasi n'igosiputa nye ndi m na, ma obughi na Kraist ga-abia, mmadu nile ga-alariri n'iyi.
- 7 N'ih na a si na odighi Kraist di, odighi Chineke di; ma oburu na odighi Chineke di, anyi adighi, n'ih na okike agaraghi adi. Ma na o nwere otu Chineke di, ma o bu ya bu Kraist, ma o ga-abia nozuzu oge a kara aka nke ya.
- 8 Ma ugbua a na m ede ufodu okwu nke Aisaia, na onye obula n'ime ndi m ga-ahu okwu ndi a ga-ewelite obi ha ma nuri n'ih mmadu nile. Ugbua ndi a bu okwu nile ndi ahụ, ma unu ga-atunyere ha nye onwe unu na nye mmadu nile.

2 Nephi 11

And now, Jacob spake many more things to my people at that time; nevertheless only these things have I caused to be written, for the things which I have written suffice me.

And now I, Nephi, write more of the words of Isaiah, for my soul delighteth in his words. For I will liken his words unto my people, and I will send them forth unto all my children, for he verily saw my Redeemer, even as I have seen him.

And my brother, Jacob, also has seen him as I have seen him; wherefore, I will send their words forth unto my children to prove unto them that my words are true. Wherefore, by the words of three, God hath said, I will establish my word. Nevertheless, God sendeth more witnesses, and he proveth all his words.

Behold, my soul delighteth in proving unto my people the truth of the coming of Christ; for, for this end hath the law of Moses been given; and all things which have been given of God from the beginning of the world, unto man, are the typifying of him.

And also my soul delighteth in the covenants of the Lord which he hath made to our fathers; yea, my soul delighteth in his grace, and in his justice, and power, and mercy in the great and eternal plan of deliverance from death.

And my soul delighteth in proving unto my people that save Christ should come all men must perish.

For if there be no Christ there be no God; and if there be no God we are not, for there could have been no creation. But there is a God, and he is Christ, and he cometh in the fulness of his own time.

And now I write some of the words of Isaiah, that whoso of my people shall see these words may lift up their hearts and rejoice for all men. Now these are the words, and ye may liken them unto you and unto all men.

2 Niphai 12

- 1 Okwu nke Aịsaia, nwa nwoke nke Amoz, hụrụ gbasara Juda na Jerusalem:
- 2 Ma ọ ga-eru n'ụbọchị ikpe-azụ nile, mgbe a ga ewulite ugwu nke ụlọ Onye-nwe n'elu ugwu nile, ma a ga-ebulite ya elu karịa ugwu-nta nile, ma mba nile ga-ekwobakwute ya.
- 3 Ma ọtụtụ mmadụ ga-eje na-asi, Bìanụ, ka anyị gbagoro n'ugwu nke Onye-nwe, n'ụlọ nke Chineke nke Jekọb; ma ọ ga akuziri anyị maka ụzọ ya nile, ma anyị ga-aga n'ụzọ ya nile; n'ihì na site na Zaijón ka iwu ahụ ga-esi pụta, ma okwu nke Onye-nwe site na Jerusalem.
- 4 Ma ọ ga-ekpe ikpe n'etiti mba nile, ma ọ ga-abara ọtụtụ mmadụ mba: ma ha ga akụ mma-agma ha nile n'ime igwe-eji amari ala, ma igwe-eji amari ala ha n'ime mma ntakiri rọrọ arọ eji ebecha ngalaba osisi— mba agaghị ebulite mma-agma megide mba, ọbughị ma ha ga amụta ilu ọgụ ọzọ.
- 5 O ụlọ nke Jekọb, bíanụ ka anyị gaa ije n'ihè nke Onye-nwe; e, bía, n'ihì na unu nile akpafusiwo, onye ọbụla n'ụzọ ajọ-omume ya nile.
- 6 Ya mere, O Onye-nwe irapụwo ndị nke gi, ụlọ nke Jekọb, n'ihì na ha emejupụtawo mkpa ha ọzọ site na ọwụwa-anyanwụ, ma nāa ntị n'olu ndị ọkọwa-akara aka dika ndị Filistia, ma ha na-eme onwe ha obi uto n'arụ umu ndị mba ọzọ.
- 7 Ala ha kwa juputara na ọla-ọcha na ọla-edo, ọbughị ma enwere ọgwugwu n'ebe akụ ha nile di; ala ha juputakwara na inyinya-ibu, ọbughị ma enwere ọgwugwu diri ụgbọ ala ha nile.
- 8 Ala ha juputakwara n'arụsi apiri-api; ha na-efe ọrụ nke aka ha, ihe nke mkpishi-aka ha nile meworo.
- 9 Ma onye-na-abughị ezigbo mmadụ anaghị erudata ala, ma nnukwu mmadụ anaghị-enwe ume-ala, ya mere, agbaghakwarala ya.
- 10 O unu ndị ajọ-omume, baa nụ n'ime nkume, ma zoo onwe unu n'ime uzuzu, n'ihì na itụ egwu nke Onye-nwe na ebube nke ibụ-eze ya ga akutu unu.

2 Nephi 12

The word that Isaiah, the son of Amoz, saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem:

And it shall come to pass in the last days, when the mountain of the Lord's house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills, and all nations shall flow unto it.

And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths; for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem.

And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into plow-shares, and their spears into pruning-hooks— nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

O house of Jacob, come ye and let us walk in the light of the Lord; yea, come, for ye have all gone astray, every one to his wicked ways.

Therefore, O Lord, thou hast forsaken thy people, the house of Jacob, because they be replenished from the east, and hearken unto soothsayers like the Philistines, and they please themselves in the children of strangers.

Their land also is full of silver and gold, neither is there any end of their treasures; their land is also full of horses, neither is there any end of their chariots.

Their land is also full of idols; they worship the work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made.

And the mean man boweth not down, and the great man humbleth himself not, therefore, forgive him not.

O ye wicked ones, enter into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, for the fear of the Lord and the glory of his majesty shall smite thee.

11 Ma ọ ga-eru na olile-anya mpako nke mmadụ ka a ga-eweda ala, ma mbụli-elu nke mmadụ ka a ga-ekpu iru n'ala, ma nanị Onye-nwe ka a ga-ebuli-elu n'ime ụbọchị ahụ.

12 N'ihị na ụbọchị nke Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndị-agma na-abịa ọsọ-ọsọ n'elu mba nile, e, n'elu onye ọbụla; e, n'elu ndị mpako na ndị na-ebuli onwe ha elu, na n'elu onye ọbụla nke e buliri elu, ma a ga-ewedata ya.

13 E, ma ụbọchị nke Onye-nwe ga-abiakwasị osisi sida nile nke Lebanon, n'ihị na ha dị elu bụrụ ihe ndị ebuliri elu; na n'elu osisi oak nile nke Bashan.

14 Ma n'elu ugwu-ukwu nile, na n'elu ugwu-nta nile, ma n'elu mba nile ndị ebuliworo elu, ma n'elu ndị mmadụ nile;

15 Ma n'elu ụlọ-elu tọwa nile dị elu, ma n'elu mgbidi nile ewuru ewu;

16 Ma n'elu ụgbọ-mmiri nile nke osimiri, ma n'elu ụgbọ-mmiri nile nke Tashish, ma n'elu ihe-ile-anya nile e sere-ese na-enye mmasị.

17 Ma mbụli-elu nke mmadụ ka a ga-erudata ala, ma ịkpa nganga nile nke mmadụ ka a ga-eme ka ọ dị ala; ma Onye-nwe nanị ya ka a ga-ebuli elu n'ụbọchị ahụ.

18 Ma arụsị-apiri-apị nile ahụ ka ọ ga-akwụsị kpam kpam.

19 Ma ha ga-aga n'ime ọnyị nke nkume nile ahụ, ma n'ime ọgba nile dị n'ime ala, n'ihị na egwu nke Onye-nwe ga-abiakwasị ha, na ebube nke ịchị-eze ya ga-akwụ ha, mgbe ọ ga-ebili ihụsi ụwa ike di-egwụ.

20 N'ụbọchị ahụ mmadụ ga-atụfu arụsị nile nke ọla-ọcha na arụsị nile nke ọla-edo, ndị nke o meworo onwe ya ka ọ na-efe, nye ụmụ oke na ụmụ ụsụ.

21 Ka ha ga n'ime oghere nile nke oke nkume nile, na n'ime elu nile nke mgbawa nkume, n'ihị na egwu nke Onye-nwe ga-abiakwasị ha ma ichi-eze nke otuto ya ga-akwụ ha, mgbe ọ ga-ebili ihụsi ụwa ike di-egwụ.

22 Si na mmadụ wezuga onwe gị, onye iku ume ya dị n'oghere imi ya; n'ihị na n'ime gini ka a ga-agụnye ya?

And it shall come to pass that the lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the Lord alone shall be exalted in that day.

For the day of the Lord of Hosts soon cometh upon all nations, yea, upon every one; yea, upon the proud and lofty, and upon every one who is lifted up, and he shall be brought low.

Yea, and the day of the Lord shall come upon all the cedars of Lebanon, for they are high and lifted up; and upon all the oaks of Bashan;

And upon all the high mountains, and upon all the hills, and upon all the nations which are lifted up, and upon every people;

And upon every high tower, and upon every fenced wall;

And upon all the ships of the sea, and upon all the ships of Tarshish, and upon all pleasant pictures.

And the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low; and the Lord alone shall be exalted in that day.

And the idols he shall utterly abolish.

And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for the fear of the Lord shall come upon them and the glory of his majesty shall smite them, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

In that day a man shall cast his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which he hath made for himself to worship, to the moles and to the bats;

To go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for the fear of the Lord shall come upon them and the majesty of his glory shall smite them, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

Cease ye from man, whose breath is in his nostrils; for wherein is he to be accounted of?

2 Niphai 13

- 1 N'ihì na lee, Onye-nwe, Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndị-agma, na-esi na Jerusalem, si kwa na Juda, wepu ihe-ndabere na mkpa-n'aka, ihe-mkpa-n'aka nile nke nri, na ihe-ndabere nile nke mmiri—
- 2 Nwoke ahụ bụ dike, na nwoke nke agha, onye-ikpe, na onye-amụma, na onye na-akpachapụ anya, na onye ichie;
- 3 Ọchị-agma nye-isi nke iri-ndị-agma-ise, na nwoke a na enye-nsọpuru, na onye-ndumọdụ, na onye-nka-aghughọ, na onye okwu-okwu ire nkọ.
- 4 Ma a ga m enye ha ụmụ ka ha bụrụ ụmụ-eze ha, ma ụmụaka ga-achị ha.
- 5 Ma a ga-achị ndị ahụ ọchịchị aka ike, onye ọbụla megide ibe ya na onye ọbụla megide agbata obi ya; nwata ga-ebuli onwe ya elu na mpako megide ichie, ma onye-eledara anya megide onye a na-asọpuru.
- 6 Mgbe otu onye ga-ejide nwanne ya nke ụlọ nna ya, ma wee si: I nwere uwe, bụrụ onye-ọchịchị anyị, ma e kwela ka mbibi a bịa n'okpuru aka gị—
- 7 N'ime ụbọchị ahụ ka ọ ga-añụ iyi, si: A gaghị m abụ onye-ogwo-ọrị; n'ihì na n'ime ụlọ m ọdighị ihe oriri ma-ọbụ ihe oyiya dị ya; emela m onye-ọchịchị nke ndị ahụ.
- 8 N'ihì na e bibiwo Jerusalem, ma Juda adawo, n'ihì na ire ha na omume ha nile na-emegide Onye-nwe, ịkpasu anya abụọ nke otuto ya.
- 9 Ngosi mbara iru ha na-agba aka-ebe megide ha, ma na-egosiputa mmehie ha ka ọ dị, ọbuna dika Sodom, ma ha agaghị enwe ike izo ya. Ahụhụ na-adịrị mkpuru-obi ha nile, n'ihì na ha ejiwo ihe ọjọ kwuo onwe ha ụgwo!
- 10 Gwa ndị ezi-omume na ọ ga-adịrị ha mma; n'ihì na ha ga-eri mkpuru nke sitere n'omume ha.
- 11 Ahụhụ na-adịrị ndị ajọ-omume, n'ihì na ha ga-alan'iyi; n'ihì na ụgwo ọrụ nke aka ha nile ga-adikwasị ha!
- 12 Ma ndị m, ụmụ-ntakiri bụ ndị na-achị ha ọchịchị aka ike, ma ndinyom na-achị ha. O ndị m, ndị na-achị unu na-eme ka unu mee mmehie ma bibie ụzọ nke okporo-ụzọ unu nile.

2 Nephi 13

For behold, the Lord, the Lord of Hosts, doth take away from Jerusalem, and from Judah, the stay and the staff, the whole staff of bread, and the whole stay of water—

The mighty man, and the man of war, the judge, and the prophet, and the prudent, and the ancient;

The captain of fifty, and the honorable man, and the counselor, and the cunning artificer, and the eloquent orator.

And I will give children unto them to be their princes, and babes shall rule over them.

And the people shall be oppressed, every one by another, and every one by his neighbor; the child shall behave himself proudly against the ancient, and the base against the honorable.

When a man shall take hold of his brother of the house of his father, and shall say: Thou hast clothing, be thou our ruler, and let not this ruin come under thy hand—

In that day shall he swear, saying: I will not be a healer; for in my house there is neither bread nor clothing; make me not a ruler of the people.

For Jerusalem is ruined, and Judah is fallen, because their tongues and their doings have been against the Lord, to provoke the eyes of his glory.

The show of their countenance doth witness against them, and doth declare their sin to be even as Sodom, and they cannot hide it. Wo unto their souls, for they have rewarded evil unto themselves!

Say unto the righteous that it is well with them; for they shall eat the fruit of their doings.

Wo unto the wicked, for they shall perish; for the reward of their hands shall be upon them!

And my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they who lead thee cause thee to err and destroy the way of thy paths.

13 Onye-nwe na-eguzoro ọtọ na-riọ aririọ, ma na-eguzoro ikpe ndi nile ikpe.

14 Onye-nwe ga-aba n'ikpe, ya na ndi ichie nile nke ndi ya na umu ndi eze nile no n'ime ha; n'ih na unu erichapwo ubi vine na ngwo-ngwo nke ndi ogbenye no n'ime ulo unu.

15 Gini ka unu zubere? Unu pjarisiri ndi m, ma gwepiasia iru nile nke ndi ogbenye, ka Onye-nwe Chineke nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma kwuru.

16 Nke ka nke, Onye-nwe siri: N'ih na umu-ada nke Zaijon bu ndi mpako, na-aga ije site n'iseti olu esite na anya nrafu, na-eje na-arọ-mma ka ha na-aga, na-eme ka ukwu ha na-ada ıda—

17 Ya mere, Onye-nwe ga-eme ka oko isi bjakwasi umu-ada nile nke Zaijon, ma Onye-nwe ga achoputa ebe nzuzo ha nile.

18 N'ime ubochi ahụ Onye-nwe ga-ewepu ikpa-ike nke ola ha nile na-ada ıda, na ihe-ichọ mma isi nile na ihe-isi gburu gburu dika onwa:

19 Ihe nkwunye nile na ola-aka nile, na akwa mkpuchi olu nile;

20 Okpu nile a chorọ mma, na ola-ukwu nile, na eriri-isi nile, na mkpo ihe isi-oma nile, na ihe-nti nile;

21 Ola-aka nile, na ola mkwu-n'imi nile;

22 Uwe mgbanwe nke emume nile, na uwe mwuda nile, na akwa mgbokwasị nile, na ntakiri ihe ijide isi;

23 Enyo nile, na omaricha akwa-linen nile, na ihe mkpuchi-isi na olu nile, na akwa mgbochi nile.

24 Ma o ga-eru, n'onodu isi uto a ga-enwe isi ihe ire ure; ma n'onodu ihenjisi ukwu ike, ndowa; ma n'onodu agirisi edoziri-edozi, nkwochasi-isi; n'onodu akwa oma akpara-akpa, ihe-okike nke akwa-mkpe; ire oku n'onodu ima mma.

25 Ndikom gi ga-ada site na mma-agma, ma ndi bu dike, n'ime agha.

26 Ma onu-uzo ama ya nile ga-akwa akwa ariri ma ruo uju ma o ga atogboro n'efu, ma o ga-anodu n'elu ala ahụ.

The Lord standeth up to plead, and standeth to judge the people.

The Lord will enter into judgment with the ancients of his people and the princes thereof; for ye have eaten up the vineyard and the spoil of the poor in your houses.

What mean ye? Ye beat my people to pieces, and grind the faces of the poor, saith the Lord God of Hosts.

Moreover, the Lord saith: Because the daughters of Zion are haughty, and walk with stretched-forth necks and wanton eyes, walking and mincing as they go, and making a tinkling with their feet—

Therefore the Lord will smite with a scab the crown of the head of the daughters of Zion, and the Lord will discover their secret parts.

In that day the Lord will take away the bravery of their tinkling ornaments, and cauls, and round tires like the moon;

The chains and the bracelets, and the mufflers;

The bonnets, and the ornaments of the legs, and the headbands, and the tablets, and the ear-rings;

The rings, and nose jewels;

The changeable suits of apparel, and the mantles, and the wimples, and the cringing-pins;

The glasses, and the fine linen, and hoods, and the veils.

And it shall come to pass, instead of sweet smell there shall be stink; and instead of a girdle, a rent; and instead of well set hair, baldness; and instead of a stomacher, a girding of sackcloth; burning instead of beauty.

Thy men shall fall by the sword and thy mighty in the war.

And her gates shall lament and mourn; and she shall be desolate, and shall sit upon the ground.

2 Niphai 14

- 1 Ma n'ụbọchị ahụ, ndịnyom asaa ga-ejide otu nwoke, si: Anyị ga-eri nri nke aka anyị, ma yiri uwe nke aka anyị; nani kwe ka akpokwasị anyị aha gị ka ewepụ ịta-uta anyị.
- 2 N'ụbọchị ahụ ka ngalaba nke Onye-nwe ga-ama mma nwee otuto; mkpuru nke ụwa ga-adị ezi mma ma kwesị ekwesị nye ha bụ ndị si n'Israel gbapụ.
- 3 Ma ọ ga-eru, ndị nile fọdurụ na Zaiọn ma nọgide na Jerusalem a ga-akpọ ha ndị dị nsọ, onye ọbụla edebara n'etiti ndị dị ndụ na Jerusalem—
- 4 Mgbe Onye-nwe ga-asachapuworị unyi nke umụada Zaiọn, ma ga-emechapuworị ọbara nke Jerusalem site n'etiti ya site na mụọ nke ikpe-ikpe na site na mụọ nke nrechapụ.
- 5 Ma Onye-nwe ga-ekepụta n'elu ebe obibi nile nke ugwu Zaiọn, na n'elu ọgbakọ ya nile, igwe ojii na anwuru ọkụ n'ehihie na mmụke nke ọkụ na-ere ere n'abalị; n'ihia na n'elu ebube nile nke Zaiọn ka nchebe ga-adị.
- 6 Ma a ga-enwe ebe obibi ga-abụ ndo n'ehihie maka okpom ọkụ, ma maka ebe mgbaba, na ebe nchebe maka ebili mmiri na maka mmiri ozuzo.

2 Nephi 14

And in that day, seven women shall take hold of one man, saying: We will eat our own bread, and wear our own apparel; only let us be called by thy name to take away our reproach.

In that day shall the branch of the Lord be beautiful and glorious; the fruit of the earth excellent and comely to them that are escaped of Israel.

And it shall come to pass, they that are left in Zion and remain in Jerusalem shall be called holy, every one that is written among the living in Jerusalem—

When the Lord shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion, and shall have purged the blood of Jerusalem from the midst thereof by the spirit of judgment and by the spirit of burning.

And the Lord will create upon every dwelling-place of mount Zion, and upon her assemblies, a cloud and smoke by day and the shining of a flaming fire by night; for upon all the glory of Zion shall be a defence.

And there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the daytime from the heat, and for a place of refuge, and a covert from storm and from rain.

2 Niphai 15

- 1 Ma mgbe ahụ ka m ga-aburū onye m hūrū n'anya ezi abụ nke onye m hūrū n'anya, metụta ubi-vine ya. Onye m hūrū n'anya ezie nwere ubi-vine n'ime ugwu na-amị ezi mkpūrū.
- 2 Ma ọ gbara ya ogige, ma chikọpụtachaa okwute nile dị ya, ma kụọ osisi vine ndị dị ya mma, ma wuo ụlọ-elu towa n'etiti ya, ma mee kwa ebe ipiputa mmanya n'ime ya; ma o lee anya na ọ ga-amịta mkpūrū-vine, ma ọ mịtara mkpūrū-vine ọhịa.
- 3 Ma ugbuga, O unu ndị bi na Jerusalem, na ndị nke Juda, kpere nū ikpe, ariọ m unu, n'etiti mụ na ubi-vine m.
- 4 Gịnị ka e kwesikwara ime ọzọ n'ubi-vine m nke m na-emebeghi n'ime ya? Ya mere, mgbe m tūworo anya na ọ ga-eweputa mkpūrū-vine, o weputara mkpūrū-vine ọhịa.
- 5 Ma ugbuga, gaanụ, a ga m agwa unu ihe m ga-eme ubi-vine m—a ga m ewepụ ogige ya, ma a ga-erichapụ ya; ma a ga m etikpọ mgbidi ya, ma ọ ga-abụ ebe azọdara ala;
- 6 Ma a ga m ebibi ya; a gaghị akwacha ma-ọbụ gwuo ya, ma ogwu na uke ga-epuputa; a ga kwa m enye igwe ojii nile iwu ka ha ghara izokwasị ya mmiri.
- 7 N'ihina na ubi vine nke Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndị-agma bụ ụlọ nke Israel, ndịkom nke Juda bụ ihe ọkụkụ nke na-atọ ya ụtọ nke ukwu; ma o lere anya ikpe-ziri-ezi, ma lee, ọchịchị-aka-ike; n'ọnọdụ ezi-omume, ma lee, iti mkpu akwa.
- 8 Ahụhụ na-adiri ha bụ ndị na ejikọta ụlọ na ụlọ, ruo mgbe n'onwekwaghị ebe ga-adị, na a ga-etinye nani ha n'etiti ala ahụ!
- 9 Na ntị nke m, otu a ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndị-agma kwuru, n'ezie ọtụtụ ụlọ ga atọgboro n'efu, ma ọtụtụ nnukwu obodo-ukwu agaghị enwe ndị bi n'ime ha.
- 10 E, oke ala eka iri nke ubi-vine ga amiputa otu abọ, ma mkpūrū-osisi nke hōma ga amiputa otu efa.
- 11 Ahụhụ na-adiri ha bụ ndị na-ebili ọtọ n'isi ụtụtụ, ka ha wee gbaso ihe ọñụñụ siri ike, ndị na-aga n'iru ruo abali, ma mmanya wee nwuo ha ọkụ n'arụ!

2 Nephi 15

And then will I sing to my well-beloved a song of my beloved, touching his vineyard. My well-beloved hath a vineyard in a very fruitful hill.

And he fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the choicest vine, and built a tower in the midst of it, and also made a wine-press therein; and he looked that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes.

And now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem, and men of Judah, judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my vineyard.

What could have been done more to my vineyard that I have not done in it? Wherefore, when I looked that it should bring forth grapes it brought forth wild grapes.

And now go to; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard—I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be eaten up; and I will break down the wall thereof, and it shall be trodden down;

And I will lay it waste; it shall not be pruned nor digged; but there shall come up briars and thorns; I will also command the clouds that they rain no rain upon it.

For the vineyard of the Lord of Hosts is the house of Israel, and the men of Judah his pleasant plant; and he looked for judgment, and behold, oppression; for righteousness, but behold, a cry.

Wo unto them that join house to house, till there can be no place, that they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth!

In mine ears, said the Lord of Hosts, of a truth many houses shall be desolate, and great and fair cities without inhabitant.

Yea, ten acres of vineyard shall yield one bath, and the seed of a homer shall yield an ephah.

Wo unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink, that continue until night, and wine inflame them!

12 Ma ụbọ akwara, na une, na egwu otiti na oja na mmanya di n'ihe ogbako-oriri ha nile; mana ha anaghi echeta oru nke Onye-nwe, obughi ma ha na atule oru nke aka Ya abuo.

13 Ya mere, ndi m agawo n'ime ndokpu n'agha, n'ih na ha enweghi mmuta; ma ndi-ana-enye-nsopuru n'ime ha, akpiri akpowo ha nku, ma igwe mmadu ha akpowo nku na-enweghi ihe onunu.

14 Ya mere, ala-muo asawo mbara, ma meghee onu ya otu na-enweghi atu; ma otuto ha, na igwe ha, na ihe ngosi ha, ma onye nke na-anuri onu, ga arida n'ime ya.

15 Ma nwoke na-abughi ezigbo mmadu ka a ga-eweda ala, ma onye bu dike ka a ga-ewedata, ma anya nke ndi na-eweli onwe ha elu ka a ga-ewedata ala.

16 Mana Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma ka a ga-ebuli elu n'ikpe, ma Chineke nke di nsok ka a ga-asacha n'ezimome.

17 Mgbe ahụ ka umu aturu ga-eri ihe n'udi nke ha, ma ebe bibiwo ebibi nke ndi buru ibu ka ndi obia ga-eri.

18 Ahuhu na-adiri ha bu ndi na-adokpuru ajoo-omume n'eriri nke ihe-efu, ma na-emehie dika eriri e ji adokpu ugbo-ala;

19 Ndi na-asj: Ka, o mee ngwa ngwa, ruo oru ya oso-oso, ka anyi hu ya; ma ka ndumodu nke Onye-Nso nke Israel rute nso ma bia, ka anyi mata ya.

20 Ahuhu na-adiri ha bu ndi na-akpo ihe ojoo ihe oma, na ihe oma ihe ojoo, ndi na-etinye ochichiri n'onodu ihè, na ihè n'onodu ochichiri, ndi n'etinye ihe ilu n'onodu ihe utu, na ihe utu n'onodu ihe ilu!

21 Ahuhu na-adiri ndi maara ihe n'anya nke onwe ha na ndi na-akpachapụ-anya n'olile-anya nke onwe ha!

22 Ahuhu na-adiri ndi di ike n'inu mmanya, na ndikom nwere ume n'igwakota mmanya ndi siri ike.

23 Ndi na-agu ndi ajoo-omume ka ndi ziri-ezi maka nketa uru, ma wezuga-agwa ezi-omume nke onye ezi-omume site naru ya!

24 Ya mere, dika oku si erechapu ahijia-kporo-nku, na ire oku na-erichapu afuru, mgborogwu ha ga-abu ire ure, ma ifuru ha ga-alali elu dika uzuzu; n'ih na ha atufuwo iwu nke Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma, ma lejia okwu nke Onye-Nso nke Israel.

And the harp, and the viol, the tabret, and pipe, and wine are in their feasts; but they regard not the work of the Lord, neither consider the operation of his hands.

Therefore, my people are gone into captivity, because they have no knowledge; and their honorable men are famished, and their multitude dried up with thirst.

Therefore, hell hath enlarged herself, and opened her mouth without measure; and their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that rejoiceth, shall descend into it.

And the mean man shall be brought down, and the mighty man shall be humbled, and the eyes of the lofty shall be humbled.

But the Lord of Hosts shall be exalted in judgment, and God that is holy shall be sanctified in righteousness.

Then shall the lambs feed after their manner, and the waste places of the fat ones shall strangers eat.

Wo unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope;

That say: Let him make speed, hasten his work, that we may see it; and let the counsel of the Holy One of Israel draw nigh and come, that we may know it.

Wo unto them that call evil good, and good evil, that put darkness for light, and light for darkness, that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

Wo unto the wise in their own eyes and prudent in their own sight!

Wo unto the mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink;

Who justify the wicked for reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him!

Therefore, as the fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff, their root shall be rottenness, and their blossoms shall go up as dust; because they have cast away the law of the Lord of Hosts, and despised the word of the Holy One of Israel.

25 Ya mere, iwe nke Onye-nwe wee dị oku megide ndi ya, ma o setipuwu aka Ya megide ha, ma tiwo ha ihe; ma ugwu nile mara jijiji, ma ozu ha nile ka adokasiri n'etiti uzọ nile. N'ih ihe nile ndi a iwe ya atugharighi, kama aka ya ka o ka setiputara.

26 Ma o ga-ewelite okoloto Ya elu nye mba nile site n'ebe di anya, ma o ga-eji opi-onu kpokota ha site n'ebe uwa soturu; ma lee, ha ga-eji ike bia oso-osu; odighi onye ike ga-agwu ma-obu kpobie-ukwu n'etiti ha.

27 Odighi onye ga-ero ura ma-obu rahur ura; obughi ma ihe njisi-ukwu ha ike o ga-atopu, ma-obu eriri akpukpo-ukwu ha o ga-adobi;

28 Ndi aku ha nile ga-adi nko, ma uta ha nile ga-arozu, ma ukwu inyinya ibu ha nile ka a ga-agunye dika okwute, ma ukwu igwe ugbo-ala ha nile ga-efeghari n'ike n'ike dika oke ifufe, mbigbo ha ga-adi ka nke odum.

29 Ha ga-ebigbo dika umu odum; e, ha ga-ebigbo, ma jide anu-ikpa-nri ha, ma ha ga-eburu ha laa n'enweghi nsogbu, ma odighi onye ga-anaputa.

30 Ma n'ubochi ahur ha ga-ebigbo megide ha dika mbigbo nke oke osimiri; ma oburu na ha lee anya n'ala, lee, ochichiri na iru uju, ma ihè ahur ga-agba ojii n'elu-igwe nile ebe ahur.

Therefore, is the anger of the Lord kindled against his people, and he hath stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten them; and the hills did tremble, and their carcasses were torn in the midst of the streets. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

And he will lift up an ensign to the nations from far, and will hiss unto them from the end of the earth; and behold, they shall come with speed swiftly; none shall be weary nor stumble among them.

None shall slumber nor sleep; neither shall the girdle of their loins be loosed, nor the latchet of their shoes be broken;

Whose arrows shall be sharp, and all their bows bent, and their horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like a whirlwind, their roaring like a lion.

They shall roar like young lions; yea, they shall roar, and lay hold of the prey, and shall carry away safe, and none shall deliver.

And in that day they shall roar against them like the roaring of the sea; and if they look unto the land, behold, darkness and sorrow, and the light is darkened in the heavens thereof.

2 Niphai 16

- 1 N'afọ nke eze Uzaiā nwurū, a hukwara m Onye-nwe ka ọ nọ-ọdụ n'ọche-eze, dị elu nke ewelitere elu, ma uwe-mwuda ya juputara temple ahụ.
- 2 N'elu ya ka ndị serafim guzoro; nke ọbụla nwere nku isii; abụọ ka o jiri kpuchie iru ya, ma abụọ ka o jiri kpuchie ukwū ya, ma abụọ ka o ji na-efe efe.
- 3 Ma otu wee tikuo ibe ya, ma si: Nso, nso, nso, ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndị-agma dị; elu ụwa nile juputara n'ebube ya.
- 4 Ma okporo nile nke ọnu-uzọ mere mkpọtụ mgbe ha nūrū ọlụ onye ahụ na-akpọ oku, ma ime ụlọ ahụ juputara n'anwūrū ọkụ.
- 5 Mgbe ahụ a siri m: Ahuhū na-adiri m! n'ih na alawo m n'iyi; n'ih na a bu m onye egbugbere-onu ya nile na-adighi ọcha; ma a na m ebinyekwara ndi egbugbere-onu ha nile na-adighi ọcha; n'ih na anya m abụọ ahūwo Eze ahū, bu Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma.
- 6 Mgbe ahū otu n'ime ndi serafim ahū wee fekwute m, jide icheku na-enwu ọkụ n'aka ya, nke o ji mkpa weputa site n'ebe nchū-aja;
- 7 Ma ọ tūkwasị ya n'elu ọnu m, ma si: Lee, nke a emetūwo egbugbere ọnu gi nile; ma ajoy omume gi ka ebupūworo, ma mmehie gi ka asachaworo.
- 8 Ọzọ a nūrū m olu nke Onye-nwe, ka ọ na-asị: Onye ka m ga-eziga, ma onye ga-ejere anyi? Mgbe ahū asiri m: N'ebe a ka m nọ; ziga m.
- 9 Ma o wee si: Gaa ma gwa ndi a—Nūrū nū n'ezie, mana ha aghotaghi; ma hūnū n'ezie, ma ha ahūghī.
- 10 Mee ka obi ndi a buo ibu, ma mee ka ntị ha nile di arū, ma mechie anya ha nile—ka ha ghara iji anya ha hū uzọ, ma jiri ntị ha nile nū ihe, ma jiri obi ha ghotā ihe, ma burū ndi agbanwere ma mee ka a gwọọ ha.
- 11 Mgbe ahū asiri m: Onye-nwe, ruo ole mgbe? Ma o wee si: Ruo mgbe obodo-ukwu nile ga-abū ihe e bibiri na-enweghi onye bi n'ime ha, ma ulọ nile na-enweghi mmadu, ma ala ahū wee burū ihe togboro n'efu;
- 12 Ma Onye-nwe ewepusiwō onye ọbụla ebe di anya, n'ih na a ga-enwe nnukwu ebe ahapūru ahapū n'etiti ala ahū.

2 Nephi 16

In the year that king Uzziah died, I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple.

Above it stood the seraphim; each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly.

And one cried unto another, and said: Holy, holy, holy, is the Lord of Hosts; the whole earth is full of his glory.

And the posts of the door moved at the voice of him that cried, and the house was filled with smoke.

Then said I: Wo is unto me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips; and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips; for mine eyes have seen the King, the Lord of Hosts.

Then flew one of the seraphim unto me, having a live coal in his hand, which he had taken with the tongs from off the altar;

And he laid it upon my mouth, and said: Lo, this has touched thy lips; and thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin purged.

Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying: Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then I said: Here am I; send me.

And he said: Go and tell this people—Hear ye indeed, but they understood not; and see ye indeed, but they perceived not.

Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes—lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and be converted and be healed.

Then said I: Lord, how long? And he said: Until the cities be wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land be utterly desolate;

And the Lord have removed men far away, for there shall be a great forsaking in the midst of the land.

13 Ma na a ga-enwe otu ụzọ n'ụzọ iri, ma ha ga-
alaghachi, ma a ga-eri ha, dika osisi teil na osisi oak,
ndi nke ndu na-adi n'ime ha mgbe ha gbuziri
akwukwo ha; ya mere mkpuru-osisi nsọ ga-abu ihe di
n'ime ya.

But yet there shall be a tenth, and they shall return,
and shall be eaten, as a teil tree, and as an oak whose sub-
stance is in them when they cast their leaves; so the holy
seed shall be the substance thereof.

2 Niphai 17

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na n'ubochi nile nke Ahaz nwa nke Jotam, nwa nke Uzaja, eze ndi Juda, ka Rizin, eze ndi Siria, na Pika nwa nke Remalaja, eze ndi Israel, galitere chee iru na Jerusalem ibuso ya agha, ma onweghi ike imeri ya.
- 2 Ma a gwara ya ulo nke Devid, na-asị: Siria ejikotawo ndi-agma ya na Ifrem. Ma o meturu ya nobi, ma obi nke ndi ya, dika oke ifufe siri na-emetu osisi nile nke ogha.
- 3 Mgbe ahụ ka Onye-nwe gwara Aisaia: Gaa ugbua izute Ahaz, gi na Sheajashub nwa gi, na nsotu nke olulu-mmiri nke elu-elu odo-mmiri di nokporo uzọ nke ama onye-mmezi akwa,
- 4 Ma si ya: Lezie anya, ma noro juu; atula egwu, obughi ma obi gi o ga-ada mba nhi odudu abuo ndi a nke oloko oku na-akwu anwuru oku nile, nhi iwe di oku nke Rizin na Siria, na nke nwa Remalaja.
- 5 Nhihi na Siria, Ifrem, na nwa nke Remalaja, anatawo ndumodu ojoo imegide gi, na-asị:
- 6 Ka anyi rigo megide Juda ma kpasuo ya iwe, ma ka anyi kewaara ya onwe anyi ma debe eze n'etiti ya, e, nwa nke Tabeel.
- 7 Otu a ka Onye-nwe Chineke kwuru: O gaghị eguzo, obughi ma o ga-eru.
- 8 Nhihi na isi Siria bu Damaskos, ma isi Damaskos, Rizin; ma n'ime iri afro isii na ise ka a ga ekewa Ifrem ka o ghara ibu ndi obula.
- 9 Ma isi nke Ifrem bu Sameria, ma isi nke Sameria bu nwa Remalaja. Oburu na unu agaghi ekwe n'ezie agaghi eme ka unu kwusie ike.
- 10 Nke ka nke, Onye-nwe gwakwara Ahaz okwu ozo na-asị:
- 11 Rionu ihe-iriba ama n'aka Onye-nwe Chineke unu; rio ya ma-obu n'ime omimi nile, ma-obu n'ebe di elu n'elu.
- 12 Ma na Ahaz wee si: A gaghị m ario, obughi ma m ga-anwa Onye-nwe.
- 13 Ma o wee si: Nurunu ugbua, O ulo David; o bu ihe ntakiri na unu na-aburu mmadu ike ogwugwu, ma na unu ga-abukwara Chineke m ike ogwugwu?

2 Nephi 17

And it came to pass in the days of Ahaz the son of Jotham, the son of Uzziah, king of Judah, that Rezin, king of Syria, and Pekah the son of Remaliah, king of Israel, went up toward Jerusalem to war against it, but could not prevail against it.

And it was told the house of David, saying: Syria is confederate with Ephraim. And his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the trees of the wood are moved with the wind.

Then said the Lord unto Isaiah: Go forth now to meet Ahaz, thou and Shearjashub thy son, at the end of the conduit of the upper pool in the highway of the fuller's field;

And say unto him: Take heed, and be quiet; fear not, neither be faint-hearted for the two tails of these smoking firebrands, for the fierce anger of Rezin with Syria, and of the son of Remaliah.

Because Syria, Ephraim, and the son of Remaliah, have taken evil counsel against thee, saying:

Let us go up against Judah and vex it, and let us make a breach therein for us, and set a king in the midst of it, yea, the son of Tabeal.

Thus saith the Lord God: It shall not stand, neither shall it come to pass.

For the head of Syria is Damascus, and the head of Damascus, Rezin; and within threescore and five years shall Ephraim be broken that it be not a people.

And the head of Ephraim is Samaria, and the head of Samaria is Remaliah's son. If ye will not believe surely ye shall not be established.

Moreover, the Lord spake again unto Ahaz, saying:

Ask thee a sign of the Lord thy God; ask it either in the depths, or in the heights above.

But Ahaz said: I will not ask, neither will I tempt the Lord.

And he said: Hear ye now, O house of David; is it a small thing for you to weary men, but will ye weary my God also?

14 Ya mere, Onye-nwe n'onwe ya ga-enye unu ihe iribama—Lee, nwa-agboghò na-amaghì-nwoke ga-atụrụ ime, ma ọ ga amụta nwa nwoke, ma ọ ga-akpọ aha ya Immanuel.

15 Bọta na mmanụ-añụ ka ọ ga-eri, ka o wee mata i ju ihe ojọọ na ka ọ hōrọ ihe ọma.

16 N'ihì na tutu nwata ahụ amata ijū ihe ojọọ na ìhōrọ ihe ọma, ala nke a Ì kpōrọ-asì ga-abụ ihe ndì eze ya abụọ hapụworo.

17 Onye-nwe ga-ewetakwasìrì gị, na wetakwasì ndì gị, na wetakwasì ụlọ nna gị, ụbọchì ndì na-abìabeghì site n'ụbọchì nke Ifrem hapurū Juda, eze nke Asìria.

18 Ma ọ ga-eru n'ụbọchì ahụ na Onye-nwe ga-eji opionụ kpọkọta ijiji site n'ebe ala Ijìpt sọturū, ma añụ site n'ala nke Asìria.

19 Ma ha ga-abjā, ma ọ ga-eme ka ha nile bekwasìrì na ndagwurugwu nile tōgbōrō n'efu, na n'ime oghere nke okwute nile, na n'elu ogwu nile, na n'elu ahìjā nile.

20 N'ime otu ụbọchì ahụ ka Onye-nwe ga-eji mma agụba egotara egota, site n'aka ndì ofe osimiri, site n'aka eze nke Asìria, kpuchaa isi, na aji-ụkwū; ma ọ ga-erichapū kwa àhù-ọnū ahụ.

21 Ma ọ ga-eru n'ụbọchì ahụ, na otu onye ga azū otu ehi na aturū abụọ.

22 Ma ọ ga-eru, n'ònodū uju mmiri-ara-ehi ha ga-enye, o ga-eri bọta; n'ihì na bọta na mmanụ-añụ ka mmadū nile ga-eri bụ ndì fōdurū n'ala ahụ.

23 Ma ọ ga-eru n'ụbọchì ahụ, ebe nile ga abụ, ebe e nwere otu puku osisi-vine, ọnū ahjā ya ruru otu puku ọla-ọcha, bụ ndì ga-adìrì uke nile na ogwu nile.

24 Akū na ụta ka ndì mmadū ga-eji bjaruo n'ebe ahụ, n'ihì na ala nile ahụ ga-aghō uke nile na ogwu nile.

25 Ma ugwu nile nke a ga-eji igwe gwuo, ọ dighì egwu ọbula ga-adì nso n'ebe ahụ n'ihì uke na ogwu; mana ọ ga-abụ maka iziga oke ehi, na maka ìzọ ụkwū nke ehìnta ndì ọzọ.

Therefore, the Lord himself shall give you a sign— Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and shall bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.

Butter and honey shall he eat, that he may know to refuse the evil and to choose the good.

For before the child shall know to refuse the evil and choose the good, the land that thou abhorrest shall be forsaken of both her kings.

The Lord shall bring upon thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy father's house, days that have not come from the day that Ephraim departed from Judah, the king of Assyria.

And it shall come to pass in that day that the Lord shall hiss for the fly that is in the uttermost part of Egypt, and for the bee that is in the land of Assyria.

And they shall come, and shall rest all of them in the desolate valleys, and in the holes of the rocks, and upon all thorns, and upon all bushes.

In the same day shall the Lord shave with a razor that is hired, by them beyond the river, by the king of Assyria, the head, and the hair of the feet; and it shall also consume the beard.

And it shall come to pass in that day, a man shall nourish a young cow and two sheep;

And it shall come to pass, for the abundance of milk they shall give he shall eat butter; for butter and honey shall every one eat that is left in the land.

And it shall come to pass in that day, every place shall be, where there were a thousand vines at a thousand silverlings, which shall be for briers and thorns.

With arrows and with bows shall men come thither, because all the land shall become briers and thorns.

And all hills that shall be digged with the mattock, there shall not come thither the fear of briers and thorns; but it shall be for the sending forth of oxen, and the treading of lesser cattle.

2 Niphai 18

- 1 Nke ka nke, okwu nke Onye-nwe siri m: Were nnukwu mbadamba akwukwo, ma jiri mkpisi nwoke ji ede ihe dee n'ime ya, gbasara Maha-shalal-hash-baz.
- 2 Ma a kporo m ndi-aka-ebe kwesiri-ntukwasi-obi ka ha deko, Uraja bu onye nchu-aja na Zekaraja nwa Jeberekaia.
- 3 Ma e jekwuru m onye-amuma-nwanyi ahụ; ma o turu ime ma muta nwa nwoke. Mgbe ahụ Onye-nwe siri m: Kporo aha ya, Maha-shalal-hash-baz.
- 4 N'ihina lee, nwa ahụ agaghị ama ihe ibeakwa, Nnam, na nne m, tutu akụ na uba Damaskos na ibu Sameria akwatara n'agha ga-abụ ihe ewepuru n'iru eze Asiria.
- 5 Onye-nwe gwara m okwu ozo na-asị:
- 6 Ebe obu na ndi a na-aju mmiri nile nke Shiloah naga nwayo, ma n'urja onu n'ime Rizin na nwa nwoke Remalaja;
- 7 Ugbua ya mere, Lee, Onye-nwe na-ewelite mmiri nile nke osimiri ahụ ka o biakwasị ha, nke siri ike di kwa otutu, obuna eze nke Asiria na ebube ya nile; ma o ga-arigota n'elu ebe mmiri ahụ nile si eru, ma gafee nsotu ya nile.
- 8 Ma o ga agafe site na Juda; o ga-ebubiga oke ma gafee, o ga-eru obuna ruo n'olu: ma igbasapu nku ya ga ejuputa mbara ala gi, O Immanuel.
- 9 Jikoro nu onwe unu onu, O unu ndi mmadu, ma a ga-agbaji unu na mpekere mpekere; ma gee nti unu nile ndi mba di anya; kekota nu onwe unu, ma a ga-agbajisi unu na mpekere mpekere; kekota nu onwe unu, ma a ga-agbajisi unu na mpekere-mpekere.
- 10 Duritanu onwe unu odu, ma o ga-abia n'ihe efu, kwuo okwu ahụ, ma o gaghị eguzo; n'ihina Chineke nonyere anyi.
- 11 N'ihina Onye-nwe gwara m otu a n'aka di ike, ma kuziere m ka m ghara iga n'uzo ndi nke a, na-asị:
- 12 Unu asila, Nchikota onu, nye ndi nile nke ndi a gasi, Nchikota onu, obughi ma unu ga-atu egwu ihe ha na-atu egwu, ma-obu tuu egwu.

2 Nephi 18

Moreover, the word of the Lord said unto me: Take thee a great roll, and write in it with a man's pen, concerning Maher-shalal-hash-baz.

And I took unto me faithful witnesses to record, Uriah the priest, and Zechariah the son of Jeberechiah.

And I went unto the prophetess; and she conceived and bare a son. Then said the Lord to me: Call his name, Maher-shalal-hash-baz.

For behold, the child shall not have knowledge to cry, My father, and my mother, before the riches of Damascus and the spoil of Samaria shall be taken away before the king of Assyria.

The Lord spake also unto me again, saying:

Forasmuch as this people refuseth the waters of Shiloah that go softly, and rejoice in Rezin and Remaliah's son;

Now therefore, behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them the waters of the river, strong and many, even the king of Assyria and all his glory; and he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks.

And he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over, he shall reach even to the neck; and the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O Immanuel.

Associate yourselves, O ye people, and ye shall be broken in pieces; and give ear all ye of far countries; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces.

Take counsel together, and it shall come to naught; speak the word, and it shall not stand; for God is with us.

For the Lord spake thus to me with a strong hand, and instructed me that I should not walk in the way of this people, saying:

Say ye not, A confederacy, to all to whom this people shall say, A confederacy; neither fear ye their fear, nor be afraid.

13 Doo nụ Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma nsọ n'onwe ya, ka ọ buru onye unu ga atụ egwu, ka ọ buru onye unu na-atụ oke egwu.

14 Ma ọ ga-abu ebe mgbaba di nsọ; ma na ka ọ buru okwute mkpobe ukwu na oke nkume nke mkpasu-iwe nye ulo Israel ahụ nile, ọ ga-abu igbudu na onya nye ndi bi na Jerusalem.

15 Ma otutu n'etiti ha ga-akpobe ukwu daa n'ala, ma gbajisịa, ma ma n'onya, e wee jide ha.

16 Kechie ihe igba-ama ahụ, rachie iwu ahụ n'etiti ndi na-eso uzọ m nile.

17 Ma a ga m echere Onye-nwe, nke na-ezonari ulo nke Jekob iru ya, ma a ga m ele anya ya.

18 Lee, mu na umu nile ndi Onye-nwe nyeworo m bu maka ihe iriba-ama nile na maka ihe-ebube nile n'Israel sitere n'Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma, Onye na-ebi n'ugwu Zaijon.

19 Ma mgbe ha ga-asị unu: Juo nu ha bu ndi na-akpoputa ndi muo a di mbu mara amara, na ndi amusu nile na-enyo na atamu—o bu na ndi mmadu ha ekwesighi ijuta Chineke ha ka ndi di ndu wee nuru n'onu ndi nwuru anwu?

20 N'iwu ahụ na igba-ama ahụ; ma oburu na ha ekwughị dika okwua si di, o bu n'ihì na ihè adighi n'ime ha.

21 Ma ha ga-agabiga ya n'oke mkpa na aguu, ma o ga-eru na mgbe aguu ga-agu ha, ha ga-akpasu onwe ha iwe, ma kocha eze ha na Chineke ha, ma lelie anya n'elu.

22 Ma ha ga-ele anya n'ala ma hu nsogbu, na ochichiri, mgbachu nke nnukwu aru mgbu, ma a ga-achuba ha n'ochichiri.

Sanctify the Lord of Hosts himself, and let him be your fear, and let him be your dread.

And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling, and for a rock of offense to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

And many among them shall stumble and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken.

Bind up the testimony, seal the law among my disciples.

And I will wait upon the Lord, that hideth his face from the house of Jacob, and I will look for him.

Behold, I and the children whom the Lord hath given me are for signs and for wonders in Israel from the Lord of Hosts, which dwelleth in Mount Zion.

And when they shall say unto you: Seek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards that peep and mutter—should not a people seek unto their God for the living to hear from the dead?

To the law and to the testimony; and if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them.

And they shall pass through it hardly bestead and hungry; and it shall come to pass that when they shall be hungry, they shall fret themselves, and curse their king and their God, and look upward.

And they shall look unto the earth and behold trouble, and darkness, dimness of anguish, and shall be driven to darkness.

2 Niphai 19

- 1 Otu o sila di, mgbachu ya agaghị abụ ụdi ọ diri n'oge mkpasu iwe ya, mgbe mbụ ọ kpagburu ala Zebulun ntakiri ya na ala nke Naftalai, ma mesia kwa nye mkpagbu kariri n'uzo Oke Osimiri Uhie n'ofe Jordan di na Galilee nke mba nile.
- 2 Ndi ahụ jeghariworu n'ochichiri ahụwo nnukwu ihè, ndi ahụ na-ebi n'ala nke onyinyo onwu, ha ka ihè mukwasiworo.
- 3 I mewo ka mba ahụ baa ụba, ma mee ka onụ ha bawanye ụba—ha na-añụ onụ n'iru Gi dika onụ oge owuwe ihe ubi, na dika ndi mmadu na-añụ onụ mgbe ha na-eke ihe akwatara n'agha.
- 4 N'ih na I gbajisiwo nkekota ahụ nke ibu-arụ ya, na mkpa-n'aka nke ubu ya, okporo nke onye-na-achi ya ochichi aka ike.
- 5 N'ih na ogu obula nke onye-agma mkpotu mmeghari-anya na-eso ya, na uwe aturu n'obara; mana nke a ga-abu nke nsure oku na mmanu oku nke oku.
- 6 N'ih na amuworo anyi otu nwa, enyewo anyi otu nwa-nwoke; ma ochichi ga-adi n'elu ubu ya; ma a ga-akpo aha ya, Onye-ebube, Onye-ndumodu, Chineke bu Dike, Nna nke Mgbe nile na-adigide, Okpara-Eze nke Udo.
- 7 Maka mbawanye nke ochichi na udo ya onweghi njedebe, n'elu oche-eze Devid, na n'elu ala-eze ya, ime ka o guzozie, na iwube ya n'ikpe na n'ikpe ziri-ezi site ugbua ga n'iru, obuna ruo mgbe nile. Onunu oku-n'obi nke Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma ga-emezu nke a.
- 8 Onye-nwe zigara okwu ya nye Jekob ma o wee dakwasị Israel.
- 9 Ma ndi nile ga-amata, obuna Ifrem na ndi bi na Sameria, ndi na-ekwu site na mpako na obi ukwu si:
- 10 Aja-ulo adasiwo, ma anyi ga-eji okwute aturu atu wuo; osisi sicamo nile ka egbutusiworo, ma na anyi ga-agbanwe ha ka ha buru osisi sida.
- 11 Ya mere, Onye-nwe ga-akpota ndi-iro nile nke Rizin megide ya, ma jikota ndi-iro ya onu;

2 Nephi 19

Nevertheless, the dimness shall not be such as was in her vexation, when at first he lightly afflicted the land of Zebulun, and the land of Naphtali, and afterwards did more grievously afflict by the way of the Red Sea beyond Jordan in Galilee of the nations.

The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light; they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.

Thou hast multiplied the nation, and increased the joy—they joy before thee according to the joy in harvest, and as men rejoice when they divide the spoil.

For thou hast broken the yoke of his burden, and the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor.

For every battle of the warrior is with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood; but this shall be with burning and fuel of fire.

For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given; and the government shall be upon his shoulder; and his name shall be called, Wonderful, Counselor, The Mighty God, The Everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

Of the increase of government and peace there is no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth, even forever. The zeal of the Lord of Hosts will perform this.

The Lord sent his word unto Jacob and it hath lighted upon Israel.

And all the people shall know, even Ephraim and the inhabitants of Samaria, that say in the pride and stoutness of heart:

The bricks are fallen down, but we will build with hewn stones; the sycamores are cut down, but we will change them into cedars.

Therefore the Lord shall set up the adversaries of Rezin against him, and join his enemies together;

12 Ndi Siria n'iru na ndi Filistia n'azu; ma ha ga-eghebe onu ha oghe richapu Israel. N'ihe ndi a nile iwe oku ya alaghachighi azu, ma aka ya ka setiputara.

13 N'ihhi na ndi ahụ anaghị atugharikwute ya bụ onye na-eti ha otiti ihe, obughi ma ha na-achọ Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma.

14 Ya mere Onye-nwe ga-ebepu site n'Israel isi na odudu, ngalaba na igu nkwi n'ime otu ubochi.

15 Ochie ahụ, obu ya bụ isi; ma onye-amuma ahụ nke na-akuzi nkuzi ugha nile, o bụ ya bụ odudu ahụ.

16 N'ihhi na ndi ndu nile nke ndi a na-akpatara ha mmehie; ma ndi ahụ ha na-edu ka ebibiri.

17 Ya mere Onye-nwe agaghị enwe onu n'ebe umu-okorobia ha no, obughi ma o ga-enwe obi ebere n'ebe ndi-na-enweghi nna na ndinyom isi-mkpe no; n'ihhi na onye obula n'ime ha bụ onye-iru-abuo na onye ajoo-omume, ma onu nile na-ekwu okwu nzuzu. N'ihhi ihe ndi a nile, iwe oku ya adighi atughari, ma na aka ya ka setiputara.

18 N'ihhi ajoo-omume na-ere dika oku; o ga-erechapu uke na ogwu nile, ma o ga-enwu oku n'ime osisi nile di agbidigbi na oke ohia nile, ma ha ga-akwuli elu dika nkwi-elu nke anwuru oku.

19 Site n'oke iwe nke Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma ka ala gbajiri ojii, ma ndi mmadu ahụ ga-adi ka mmanu oku nke oku ahụ; odighi onye ga-edobe nwanne ya.

20 Ma o ga-apunara n'aka nri ma agu ga-agu ya; ma o ga-eri ihe n'aka ekpe ma ha agaghị enwe afọ ojuju; ha ga-eri onye obula anu-aru nke ogwe-aka onwe ya—

21 Manase, Ifrem, na Ifrem, Manase; ha ga-ejikota megide Juda. N'ime ihe nile ndi a iwe ya atugharighi azu, ma na aka ya ka setiputara.

The Syrians before and the Philistines behind; and they shall devour Israel with open mouth. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

For the people turneth not unto him that smiteth them, neither do they seek the Lord of Hosts.

Therefore will the Lord cut off from Israel head and tail, branch and rush in one day.

The ancient, he is the head; and the prophet that teacheth lies, he is the tail.

For the leaders of this people cause them to err; and they that are led of them are destroyed.

Therefore the Lord shall have no joy in their young men, neither shall have mercy on their fatherless and widows; for every one of them is a hypocrite and an evil-doer, and every mouth speaketh folly. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

For wickedness burneth as the fire; it shall devour the briars and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forests, and they shall mount up like the lifting up of smoke.

Through the wrath of the Lord of Hosts is the land darkened, and the people shall be as the fuel of the fire; no man shall spare his brother.

And he shall snatch on the right hand and be hungry; and he shall eat on the left hand and they shall not be satisfied; they shall eat every man the flesh of his own arm—

Manasseh, Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh; they together shall be against Judah. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

2 Niphai 20

- 1 Ahụhụ na-adiri ha bu ndi na-eme iwu, iwu ajoo-omume nile, na ndi na-edede ihe ariri nile nke ha jiri aka ha deputa:
- 2 I chughachi ndi mkpa na-akpa site n'ikpe, na inapu ha ihe ruru ha, inapu onodu ndi ogbenye n'etiti ndi m, ka ndinyom isi mkpe wee buru anu ikpa-nri ha, na ka ha wee zuo ndi na-enweghi nna ori!
- 3 Ma gini ka unu ga-eme n'ubochi nleta, na n'itogboro n'efu nke ga-esi n'ebe di anya bia? Onye ka unu ga-agbakwuru maka enye m-aka? Ma ole ebe ka unu ga-ahapu otuto unu?
- 4 Ewezuga m ha ga-erudata-isi ala n'okpuru ndi-mkporo nile, ma ha ga-ada n'okpuru ndi egburu-egbu. N'ihi ihe nile ndi a iwe ya alaghachighi azu, kama aka ya ka setiputara.
- 5 O onye-Asiria, okporo nke iwe oku m, ma mkpa-n'aka di n'aka ha bu oke iwe ha.
- 6 A ga m eziga ya megide mba iru-abuo, ma megide ndi m na-ewere iwe oku ka m ga-enye ya ike iwere ihenkwata nke agha, na iwere anu ikpa-nri ha, na izoda ha ala dika apiti nke uzọ nile.
- 7 Otu obula o si di obughị ebun-n'obi ya, obughị ma obi ya o na-eche otu ahụ; mana n'ime obi ya o bu ibibi na ibepu otutu mba obughị ole na ole.
- 8 N'ihi na o na-asi: O bu na umu ndikom ndi eze m nile ha abughị ndi eze?
- 9 Kalno o dighi ka Kakemish? Hemat o dighi ka Apad? Sameria o dighi ka Damaskos?
- 10 Dika aka m ruputaworo ala-eze nile nke arusi nile, ma olee onye arusi ya nile apiri-api kariri ha bu ndi nke Jerusalem na nke Sameria;
- 11 A gaghị m eme, dika m meworo Sameria na arusi ya nile, otu aka ahụ mee Jerusalem na arusi ya?
- 12 Ya mere o ga-eru na mgbe Onye-nwe lusiworu olu o na-alu n'elu ugwu Zaijon na n'ime Jerusalem, a ga m ata mkpuru-afọ nke ndi obi ukwu ahuhu bu nke eze ndi Asiria, na inya-isi nke ileli-anya n'elu ya nile.

2 Nephi 20

Wo unto them that decree unrighteous decrees, and that write grievousness which they have prescribed;

To turn away the needy from judgment, and to take away the right from the poor of my people, that widows may be their prey, and that they may rob the fatherless!

And what will ye do in the day of visitation, and in the desolation which shall come from far? to whom will ye flee for help? and where will ye leave your glory?

Without me they shall bow down under the prisoners, and they shall fall under the slain. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

O Assyrian, the rod of mine anger, and the staff in their hand is their indignation.

I will send him against a hypocritical nation, and against the people of my wrath will I give him a charge to take the spoil, and to take the prey, and to tread them down like the mire of the streets.

Howbeit he meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so; but in his heart it is to destroy and cut off nations not a few.

For he saith: Are not my princes altogether kings?

Is not Calno as Carchemish? Is not Hamath as Arpad? Is not Samaria as Damascus?

As my hand hath founded the kingdoms of the idols, and whose graven images did excel them of Jerusalem and of Samaria;

Shall I not, as I have done unto Samaria and her idols, so do to Jerusalem and to her idols?

Wherefore it shall come to pass that when the Lord hath performed his whole work upon Mount Zion and upon Jerusalem, I will punish the fruit of the stout heart of the king of Assyria, and the glory of his high looks.

13 N'ihì na ọ na-asị: Site n'ike aka m na site na amamihe m ka m meworo ihe ndị a nile, n'ihì na a bụ m onye na-akpachapụ anya; ma ewepụwo m oke-ala nile nke ndị mmadụ, ma a pụnarịrị m ha ihe nile ha chekwaworo, ma e wedawo m ndị nile bi n'ime ya dika dike;

14 Ma aka m achọputawo na akụ ndị mmadụ nile dika akwụ-nnunu; ma dika mmadụ na-achikọta akwa nile bụ ndị fọdurụ ka m chikotaworo ala ahụ nile; ma odighị onye n'ime ha megharịrị nku ya, ma-ọbụ meghee ọnu ya, ma-ọbụ nyoo enyoo.

15 Anyịke ọ ga aja onwe ya megide onye ji ya na-egbu ihe? Mma nkwo ọ ga-ebuli onwe ya elu megide onye na-emeghari ya? Dika aga-asị na okporo ga-efeghari onwe ya megide ha bụ ndị na-ewelite ya elu, ma-ọbụ dika a ga-asị na mkpa-n'aka ahụ ga-ewelite onwe ya elu dika aga-asị na ọ bughị osisi!

16 Ya mere Onye-nwe, bụ Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndị-agma, ga-ezita n'etiti ndị ya gbara abụba, ịdị giri-giri; ma n'okpuru otuto ya ka ọ ga amunye onwunwu nke dika onwunwu nke oku.

17 Ma ihè nke Israel ga-aghọ oku, ma Onye-Nso ya ga-abụ ire oku, ma ọ ga-ere ma ọ ga-erechapụ ogwu ya nile na uke ya nile n'otu ụbọchị;

18 Ma ọ ga-erepịa inya-isi nke oke ohia ya, na nke ubi ya na-amị mkpuru, ma mkpuru-obi ma aru; ma ha ga-adị ka mgbe onye-na-ebu okoloto dara mba.

19 Ma osisi nke fọdurụ n'ime ohia ya ga-adị ole na ole, nke nwata ga-enwe ike ideputa.

20 Ma ọ ga-eru n'ụbọchị ahụ, na ndị Israel fọdurụ, bụ ndị nke gbapuru site n'ulo nke Jekob, agaghị kwa adabere ozo n'aru onye na-etigbu ha, mana ha ga-adabere n'aru Onye-nwe, bụ Onye-Nso nke Israel, n'ezì-okwu.

21 Ndị fọdurụ ga-alaghachi, e, ọbuna ndị nke Jekob fọdurụ, lakwuru Chineke ahụ di ike.

22 N'ihì na ọbuna na ndị gị Israel ga-adị ka aja nke osimiri, mana ndị nke fọdurụ n'ime ha ga-alaghachi; mkpochapụ nke akaworo aka ga-ejubiga oke n'ezì-omume:

23 N'ihì na Onye-nwe Chineke nke usuu nile nke ndị-agma ga-eme mkpochapụ, ọbuna o kpebiwo ime ya n'elu ala nile.

For he saith: By the strength of my hand and by my wisdom I have done these things; for I am prudent; and I have moved the borders of the people, and have robbed their treasures, and I have put down the inhabitants like a valiant man;

And my hand hath found as a nest the riches of the people; and as one gathereth eggs that are left have I gathered all the earth; and there was none that moved the wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped.

Shall the ax boast itself against him that heweth therewith? Shall the saw magnify itself against him that shaketh it? As if the rod should shake itself against them that lift it up, or as if the staff should lift up itself as if it were no wood!

Therefore shall the Lord, the Lord of Hosts, send among his fat ones, leanness; and under his glory he shall kindle a burning like the burning of a fire.

And the light of Israel shall be for a fire, and his Holy One for a flame, and shall burn and shall devour his thorns and his briars in one day;

And shall consume the glory of his forest, and of his fruitful field, both soul and body; and they shall be as when a standard-bearer fainteth.

And the rest of the trees of his forest shall be few, that a child may write them.

And it shall come to pass in that day, that the remnant of Israel, and such as are escaped of the house of Jacob, shall no more again stay upon him that smote them, but shall stay upon the Lord, the Holy One of Israel, in truth.

The remnant shall return, yea, even the remnant of Jacob, unto the mighty God.

For though thy people Israel be as the sand of the sea, yet a remnant of them shall return; the consumption decreed shall overflow with righteousness.

For the Lord God of Hosts shall make a consumption, even determined in all the land.

24 Ya mere, otu a ka Onye-nwe Chineke nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma kwuru: O ndi m bi na Zaiḡon, unu atula egwu maka ndi Asiria; o ga-eji okporo tie gi, ma o ga-ewelite mkpa-n'aka ya megide gi, dika ndi Ijpt mere.

25 N'ih na ofoduru nwantinti oge, ma oke iwe ga-akwusi, ma iwe m n'ime mbibi nke ha.

26 Ma Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi agha ga-apalite, ihe otiti maka ya dika esi tigbuo Midian na nkume nke Oreb; ma dika okporo ya siri di n'elu osimiri otu a ka o ga-ewelite ya elu dika ndi Ijpt mere.

27 Ma o ga-eru n'ubochi ahụ na ibu-arọ ya ka a ga-ewezuga site n'elu ubu gi, na ihe nkedo ya site n'olu gi, ma ihe nkedo ahụ ka a ga-ebibi n'ih mmanu etere gi.

28 O biakwasiiwo Aiat, o gabigawo jee Maigrḡon; na Mikhmash ka akwasara ibu ya nile.

29 Ha agabigawo uzḡ-nta ahụ; ha ewerewo ebe ino onodu-abali ha na Giba; Remot na-atu egwu; Gibe nke Sol agbalagawo.

30 Welite olu, O ada nke Galim; mee ka anu ya na Laish, O Anatot ewedara ala.

31 Madmena ka ewepuwo; Ndi bi na Gibim na-achikota onwe ha ka ha gbapu.

32 Ugbua o ga-anḡ na Nob n'ubochi ahụ; o ga-emeghari aka ya megide ugwu nke ada Zaiḡon, ugwu-nta nke Jerusalem.

33 Lee, Onye-nwe, Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma ga-ebechapu ngalaba nile nke na-akpata oke egwu, ma ndi nile di elu nke ogo ka a ga-egbuda; ma ndi mpako ka a ga-eweda ala.

34 Ma o ga-eji igwe gbutusia ahijia nile nke oke ohia, ma Lebanon ga-ada site n'aka onye di ike.

Therefore, thus saith the Lord God of Hosts: O my people that dwellest in Zion, be not afraid of the Assyrian; he shall smite thee with a rod, and shall lift up his staff against thee, after the manner of Egypt.

For yet a very little while, and the indignation shall cease, and mine anger in their destruction.

And the Lord of Hosts shall stir up a scourge for him according to the slaughter of Midian at the rock of Oreb; and as his rod was upon the sea so shall he lift it up after the manner of Egypt.

And it shall come to pass in that day that his burden shall be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed because of the anointing.

He is come to Aiath, he is passed to Migron; at Michmash he hath laid up his carriages.

They are gone over the passage; they have taken up their lodging at Geba; Ramath is afraid; Gibeah of Saul is fled.

Lift up the voice, O daughter of Gallim; cause it to be heard unto Laish, O poor Anathoth.

Madmenah is removed; the inhabitants of Gebim gather themselves to flee.

As yet shall he remain at Nob that day; he shall shake his hand against the mount of the daughter of Zion, the hill of Jerusalem.

Behold, the Lord, the Lord of Hosts shall lop the bough with terror; and the high ones of stature shall be hewn down; and the haughty shall be humbled.

And he shall cut down the thickets of the forests with iron, and Lebanon shall fall by a mighty one.

2 Niphai 2 I

- 1 Ma okporo ga-esi n'ogwe-osisi nke Jesi pụta, ma ngalaba-osisi ga-eto site na mgborogwu ya nile.
- 2 Ma Mụọ nke Onye-nwe ga-abiakwasị ya, bụ Mụọ nke amamihe na nghota, Mụọ nke ndumodu na idike, Mụọ nke omuma ihe na nke itu-egwu Onye-nwe;
- 3 Ma o ga-eme ya idi uchu na ighota oso-osọ n'egwu nke Onye-nwe; ma o gaghi ekpe ikpe dika anya ya siri hu, obughị ma o ga-aba mba dika onunu nke nti ya abuo siri di.
- 4 Kama o ga-eji ezi-omume kpee ndi ogbenye ikpe, ma baa mba ziri-ezi banyere ndi di umeala n'obi n'ua nke a; ma o ga-eti uwa ihe otiti site na okporo nke onu ya, na iku-ume nke egbugbere-onu ya ka o ga-eji gbuo ndi ajo-omume.
- 5 Ma ezi-omume ga-abu ihe-okike n'ukwu ya, ma ikwesi-ntukwasị-obi ga-abu ihe-okike nke ukwu ya.
- 6 Nkita-ohia kwa ga-ebi ya na nwa-aturu, ma agu ga-edina ala ya na nwa-ewu, ma nwa ehi na nwa odum na anu gbara-abuba ga-anokota; ma nwatakiri ga-edu ha.
- 7 Ma ehi na nnukwu anu na-eri ibe ya ga-atakota nri; umu ha nile ga-edinakota; ma odum ga-ata ahia dika oke ehi.
- 8 Ma nwa-na-anu-ara ga-egwu egwu n'elu onu aju-ala, ma nwa ahụ a napuru ara ga-etinye aka ya n'elu onu ebe obibi nke ajo-agwo.
- 9 Ha agaghi emeru aru ma-obu bibie ihe n'ime ugwu nsọ m nile, n'ihu na uwa ga-ejuputa na omuma nke Onye-nwe, dika mmiri si kpuchie osimiri.
- 10 Ma n'ime ubochi ahụ a ga-enwe mgborogwu nke Jesi, nke ga-eguzo dika okoloto nke ndi mmadu; O bu ya ka ndi Jentailu ga-achọ; ma izu-ike ya ga-adi ebube.
- 11 Ma o ga-eru n'ubochi ahụ na Onye-nwe ga-esetipu aka ya ozọ nke ugboro abuo inwetaghachi ufodu ndi ya ndi nke ga-afodu, site na Asiria na site n'Ijpt, na site na Petros, na site na Kush, na site na Ilam, na site na Shaina, na site na Hemat, na site n'ala nile mmiri gbara gburu-gburu nke oke osimiri ahụ.

2 Nephi 2 I

And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a branch shall grow out of his roots.

And the Spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord;

And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the Lord; and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears.

But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth; and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.

The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid, and the calf and the young lion and fatling together; and a little child shall lead them.

And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together; and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the cockatrice's den.

They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain, for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea.

And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek; and his rest shall be glorious.

And it shall come to pass in that day that the Lord shall set his hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his people which shall be left, from Assyria, and from Egypt, and from Pathros, and from Cush, and from Elam, and from Shinar, and from Hamath, and from the islands of the sea.

12 Ma ọ ga-ewelite ọkọlọto nye mba nile, ma ọ ga-akpọkọta ndi nile ajuru ajụ nke Israel, ma chikọta ndi ekposasiri nke Juda site n'akuku anọ nke ụwa.

13 Ekworo nke Ifrem kwa ga-arapụ ya, ma ndi iro nile nke Juda ka a ga-ebepu; Ifrem agaghị ekworo Juda ekworo, ma Juda agaghị akpasu Ifrem iwe.

14 Mana ha ga-efekwasị n'ubu nile nke ndi Filistia n'akuku odida anyanwu; ha ga-ebibi ndi owuwa-anyanwu n'otu ebe; ha ga-atukwasị aka ha n'elu Idom na Moab; ma umu nke Amon ga-erube isi nye ha.

15 Ma Onye-nwe ga-ebibi ire nke oke osimiri Ijipt kpam kpam; ma site na oke ifufe ya di ike ka ọ ga-emeghari aka ya n'elu osimiri ahụ, ma ọ ga-eti ya ihe otiti n'ime iyi asaa nile ahụ, ma mee ka ndi mmadu gafee n'ala-akoro.

16 Ma a ga-enwe okporo-uzo diri ufodu ndi nke ya bu ndi ga-afodu, site na Asiria, dika o si di n'Israel n'ubochi nke ọ rigoputara site n'ala Ijipt.

And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth.

The envy of Ephraim also shall depart, and the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off; Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex Ephraim.

But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the Philistines towards the west; they shall spoil them of the east together; they shall lay their hand upon Edom and Moab; and the children of Ammon shall obey them.

And the Lord shall utterly destroy the tongue of the Egyptian sea; and with his mighty wind he shall shake his hand over the river, and shall smite it in the seven streams, and make men go over dry shod.

And there shall be a highway for the remnant of his people which shall be left, from Assyria, like as it was to Israel in the day that he came up out of the land of Egypt.

2 Niphai 22

- 1 Ma n'ụbọchị ahụ ị ga-asị: O Onye-nwe, a ga m eto gi; ọbunadi na iwe were gi n'ebe m nọ, ewezugawo iwe gi, ma ị na-akasi m obi.
- 2 Lee, Chineke bụ nzọpụta m, A ga m atụkwasi-obi, ma ghara ịtụ-egwụ; n'ihị na Onye-nwe, JEHOVA bụ ume m na abụ m; ọ ghọwokwa nzọpụta m.
- 3 Ya mere, n'ọñụ ka unu ga-eseputa mmiri site n'omimi mmiri nile nke nzọpụta.
- 4 Ma n'ụbọchị ahụ ka unu ga-asị: Too Onye-nwe, kpọkọo aha ya, kwuputa ihe nile o mere n'etiti ndị mmadụ, kwute na aha ya ka ebuliri elu.
- 5 Bụkwo Onye-nwe abụ; n'ihị na o mewo ọtụtụ ihe dị ezi mma; nke a ka amataworo n'ụwa nile.
- 6 Beputa akwa ma tie mkpu, unu ndị bi na Zaijón; n'ihị na ukwuu ka Onye-Nsọ nke Israel dị n'etiti unu.

2 Nephi 22

And in that day thou shalt say: O Lord, I will praise thee; though thou wast angry with me thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedst me.

Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid; for the Lord JEHOVAH is my strength and my song; he also has become my salvation.

Therefore, with joy shall ye draw water out of the wells of salvation.

And in that day shall ye say: Praise the Lord, call upon his name, declare his doings among the people, make mention that his name is exalted.

Sing unto the Lord; for he hath done excellent things; this is known in all the earth.

Cry out and shout, thou inhabitant of Zion; for great is the Holy One of Israel in the midst of thee.

2 Niphai 23

- 1 Ibu-arọ nke Babịlọn, nke Aịsaja nwa Amoz hụrụ.
- 2 Welite nụ ọkọlọtọ n'elu ugwu ukwu dị elu, welitere nụ ha olu elu feenụ aka, ka ha wee baa n'ọnụ ụzọ ama nke ndị a ma ama.
- 3 E nyewo m ndị m edoworo nsọ iwu, A kpọwo kwa m ndị nke m dị ike, n'ihì na iwe m abiakwasighi ha bu ndị na-añurị-ọñụ n'idi elu nke m.
- 4 Mkpọtụ nke igwe mmadụ n'ime ugwu ukwu nile dika nke ọtụtụ mmadụ, mkpọtụ nke nnukwu ọgba-aghara nke ala-eze mba nile achikọtara ọnụ, Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndị-agma na-akpọkọta igwe nile nke agha ahụ.
- 5 Ha si mba dị anya bịa, site n'ebe elu-igwe sọturụ, e, Onye-nwe, na ngwa-ọgụ nke iwe ọkụ ya, ibibi ala nile ahụ.
- 6 Tisie nụ mkpu ike, n'ihì na ụbọchị nke Onye-nwe abiarutewo; ọ ga-abia dika mbibi sitere n'aka Onye ahụ Pụrụ Ime Ihe nile.
- 7 Ya mere aka nile ga-ada mba, obi mmadụ nile ga-agbaze;
- 8 Ma ha ga-atụ egwu; arụ ụfụ na mwute ga-egide ha; ọ ga-atụ ha n'anya otu onye n'ebe ibe ya nọ; iru ha nile ga-adị ka ire ọkụ.
- 9 Lee, ụbọchị nke Onye-nwe na-abia, obi ojọọ na iwe ọkụ na iwe dị egwu, iji mee ka ala ahụ togborọ n'efu; ma ọ ga-ebibi ndị mmehie bi n'ime ya.
- 10 N'ihì na kpakpando nile nke elu-igwe na mmụkasi nile nke ha n'elu agaghị enye ihè ha; anyanwụ ga-agbaji oji n'ije ya, ma ọnwà agaghị eme ka ihè ya nwuo.
- 11 Ma a ga m ata ụwa ahụhụ n'ihì ihe ojọọ, ma ndị ajọọ-omume n'ihì ajọọ-omume; A ga m eme ka mfuli-elu nke ndị mpako kwụsị, ma aga m ebuda nganga nke ndị dị egwu.
- 12 Aga m eme mmadụ ka ọ dị oke ọnụ ahịa karịa ọmarịcha ọla-edo; ọbuna mmadụ karịa ọla-edo ọma nke Ophir.

2 Nephi 23

The burden of Babylon, which Isaiah the son of Amoz did see.

Lift ye up a banner upon the high mountain, exalt the voice unto them, shake the hand, that they may go into the gates of the nobles.

I have commanded my sanctified ones, I have also called my mighty ones, for mine anger is not upon them that rejoice in my highness.

The noise of the multitude in the mountains like as of a great people, a tumultuous noise of the kingdoms of nations gathered together, the Lord of Hosts mustereth the hosts of the battle.

They come from a far country, from the end of heaven, yea, the Lord, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land.

Howl ye, for the day of the Lord is at hand; it shall come as a destruction from the Almighty.

Therefore shall all hands be faint, every man's heart shall melt;

And they shall be afraid; pangs and sorrows shall take hold of them; they shall be amazed one at another; their faces shall be as flames.

Behold, the day of the Lord cometh, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate; and he shall destroy the sinners thereof out of it.

For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light; the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine.

And I will punish the world for evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; I will cause the arrogance of the proud to cease, and will lay down the haughtiness of the terrible.

I will make a man more precious than fine gold; even a man than the golden wedge of Ophir.

13 Ya mere, aga m eme ka elu-igwe nile megharịa arụ, ma ụwa ga-apụ site n'ebe ọ nọ, n'iwe ọkụ nke Onyew nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma; ma n'ubochi nke oke iwe ya di egwu.

14 Ma ọ ga-adị ka anụ-ohia a na-achụ ọsọ, ma dika aturu na-enweghi onye welitere ya; ma ha mmadu obula ga-laghachikwuru ndi nke ya, ma gbalaga onye obula n'ime ala nke ya.

15 Onye obula nke na-afuli-elu ka a ga-arufe mma; e, ma onye obula nke a na-ejikota ya na ndi ajoo-omume ga-ada site na mma agha.

16 Umụ ha, ka a ga-akupia irighiri-irighiri n'iru ha; ulo ha ka a ga-ebibi ma ndi nwunye ha ka a ga-ebupu.

17 Lee, A ga m apalite ndi Medes imegide ha, ndi agaghị ele ọla-ocha ma-obu ọla-edo anya, obughị ma ha ga-enwe mmasi n'ebe ha di.

18 Uta ha ga-atupia kwa umu okorobia ahụ irighiri irighiri; ma ha a gaghị enwe obi omiko n'ebe mkpuru nke afọ di; anya ha agaghị emere umuaka ebere.

19 Ma Babilon, ebube nke ala-eze nile, ima mma nke ndi Kaldia, ga-adị ka mgbe Chineke kwaturu Sodom na Gomora.

20 O dighi onye ga-ebi kwa n'ime ya ozo, obughị ma a ga-ebi n'ime ya site n'ogbo ruo n'ogbo; obughị ma ndi Arebia ga-amanye ulo ikwu ha n'ebe ahụ; obughị ma ndi ozuzu-aturu ha ga-eme ka aturu ha makpuo n'ebe ahụ.

21 Ma oke anu ohia nile nke ozara ahụ ga-edina n'ebe ahụ; ma ulo ha nile ga-ajuputa n'anụ ndi na-eti ajoo mkpu; ma ikwikwi nile ga-ebi n'ebe ahụ, ma ewu ohia ga-agba egwu n'ebe ahụ.

22 Ma oke anu ohia nile nke ala nile mmiri gbara gburu-gburu ga-ebe akwa n'ulo ha ndi ahụ togboro n'efu, ma nkita ohia nile n'obi-eze ha nile mara-mma; ma oge ya na-abia nso, ma ubochi ya agaghị etowanye ogologo. N'ihia na aga m ebibi ya oso-ososo; e, n'ihia na aga m enwe obi-ebere n'ebe ndi m nọ, mana ndi ajoo-omume ga-ala-n'iyi.

Therefore, I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the Lord of Hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger.

And it shall be as the chased roe, and as a sheep that no man taketh up; and they shall every man turn to his own people, and flee every one into his own land.

Every one that is proud shall be thrust through; yea, and every one that is joined to the wicked shall fall by the sword.

Their children also shall be dashed to pieces before their eyes; their houses shall be spoiled and their wives ravished.

Behold, I will stir up the Medes against them, which shall not regard silver and gold, nor shall they delight in it.

Their bows shall also dash the young men to pieces; and they shall have no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eyes shall not spare children.

And Babylon, the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chaldees' excellency, shall be as when God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah.

It shall never be inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation: neither shall the Arabian pitch tent there; neither shall the shepherds make their fold there.

But wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of doleful creatures; and owls shall dwell there, and satyrs shall dance there.

And the wild beasts of the islands shall cry in their desolate houses, and dragons in their pleasant palaces; and her time is near to come, and her day shall not be prolonged. For I will destroy her speedily; yea, for I will be merciful unto my people, but the wicked shall perish.

2 Niphai 24

- 1 N'ihì na Onye-nwe ga-enwe obi ebere n'arụ Jekòb, ma rọpụtakwa Israel, ma debe ha n'ala nke aka ha; ma ndị mba ọzọ ka a ga-etikọtara ha, ma ha ga-arapara n'ụlọ nke Jekòb.
- 2 Ma ndị ahụ ga-akporo ha ma kpota ha n'ebe ha no; e, site n'ebe di anya wee ruo na nsotu nile nke uwa; ma ha ga-alaghachi n'ala nile e kwere ha na nkwa. Ma ulo nke Israel ga-enwe ha, ma ala nke Onye-nwe ga-abu maka umu-oru nile na umu-nwanyị na-eje ozi; ma ha ga-adokpuru ha n'agha nye kwa ndi dokpuru ha n'agha; ma ha ga achị ndi nile chirị ha ochichi aka ike.
- 3 Ma o ga-eru n'ubochi ahụ na Onye-nwe ga-enye gi ezumike, site na mwute gi, na site n'itu egwu gi, na site n'ibu oru-ike nke akwanyere gi n'ime ya ka i jee ozi.
- 4 Ma o ga-eru n'ubochi ahụ, na i ga-ewelite ilu a megide eze nke Babilon, ma si: Lee otu onye-ochichi-aka ike siri kwusi, obodo-ukwu nke ola-edo akwusi!
- 5 Onye-nwe agbajiwo mkpa-n'aka nke ndi-ajoo-omume, okporo nile nke ndi ochichi nile.
- 6 Ya bu onye meruru ha aru n'iwe oku site n'iti ha ihe na-esepughị aka, ya bu onye chirị mba nile n'iwe, a na-esogbu ya, ma odighi onye ga-egbochi.
- 7 Uwa nile ezuo ike, ma daa juu; ha etipwo mkpu abu.
- 8 E, osisi fir nile na-anuri n'ihì gi, na kwa osisi cedar nile nke Lebanon, na-asị: Site n'oge atogbororo gi n'ala o dighi onye-ogbu-osisi biliteworo imegide anyi.
- 9 Ala-muo site n'okpuru ka e meworo ka o puroro gi ibiakwute gi n'obibia gi; o na-akpolite ndi nwuru-anwu n'ihì gi; obuna ndi nile bu ndi a ma-ama nke uwa; o kulitewo site n'ochi-eze ha ndi eze nile nke mba nile.
- 10 Ihe nile ha ga-ekwu na-asị gi: I buruwo onye-na-adighi ike dika anyi? I diwokwa ka anyi?
- 11 Oke ima mma gi ka e ewedatara ala ruo n'ili; adighi anu kwa mkpotu nke une gi ozo; ikpuru ka agbasaworo n'okpuru gi, ma ikpuru ndi a kpuchiri gi:

2 Nephi 24

- For the Lord will have mercy on Jacob, and will yet choose Israel, and set them in their own land; and the strangers shall be joined with them, and they shall cleave to the house of Jacob.
- And the people shall take them and bring them to their place; yea, from far unto the ends of the earth; and they shall return to their lands of promise. And the house of Israel shall possess them, and the land of the Lord shall be for servants and handmaids; and they shall take them captives unto whom they were captives; and they shall rule over their oppressors.
- And it shall come to pass in that day that the Lord shall give thee rest, from thy sorrow, and from thy fear, and from the hard bondage wherein thou wast made to serve.
- And it shall come to pass in that day, that thou shalt take up this proverb against the king of Babylon, and say: How hath the oppressor ceased, the golden city ceased!
- The Lord hath broken the staff of the wicked, the scepters of the rulers.
- He who smote the people in wrath with a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations in anger, is persecuted, and none hindereth.
- The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet; they break forth into singing.
- Yea, the fir trees rejoice at thee, and also the cedars of Lebanon, saying: Since thou art laid down no feller is come up against us.
- Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming; it stirreth up the dead for thee, even all the chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations.
- All they shall speak and say unto thee: Art thou also become weak as we? Art thou become like unto us?
- Thy pomp is brought down to the grave; the noise of thy viols is not heard; the worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee.

12 Lee otu i si daa site n'elu-igwe, O Lusifa, nwa nwoke nke ututu! E gbudawo gi n'ala, gi onye mere ka ike gwu mba nile!

13 N'ih na i siwo n'obi gi: Aga m arigoro n'ime elu-igwe, aga m ebulo oche-eze m elu kariya kpakpando nile nke Chineke; aga m anodu kwa n'elu ugwu nke igwe ndi ogbak, n'akuku nile nke elu elu.

14 Aga m arigoro n'ebe di elu kariya igwe ojii nile; aga m adi ka onye-kachasi ihe nile elu.

15 Mana, a ga-eweda gi n'ala muo, n'akuku nile nke olulu ahụ.

16 Ndi na-ahụ gi ga-elekwasị gi anya nke-nke, ma ha ga-atule gi, ma ha ga-asị: Nke a o bu nwoke ahụ nke mere ka uwa maa jijiji, nke kwaghariri otutu ala-eze?

17 Ma mee uwa ka o dika ozara, ma bibie obodo-ukwu nile di n'ime ya, ma o megheghi ulo nke ndi mkporo ya?

18 Ndi eze nile nke mba nile, e, ha nile, dina n'otuto, onye obula n'ime ha n'ulo nke aka ya.

19 Mana a tupuru gi site n'ili gi dika ngalaba ihe-arụ, na ndi nke foduru egbuworo, ndi e ji mma agha dupuo, ndi na-agbada ru n'okwute nile nke olulu ahụ; dika ozu a na azogide ukwu.

20 A gaghị ejikota gi na ha n'olili, n'ih na ibibiwo ala gi ma gbuo ndi gi; mkpuru nke ndi ajo-omume ka anagaghị enye ugwu.

21 Dozie ebe ogbugbu maka umu ya n'ih ajo-omume nile nke ndi nna ha, ka ha ghara ibilite, ma-obu nwere ala ahụ, ma-obu jiri obodo ukwu nile wujuo iru elu uwa.

22 N'ih na aga m ebili megide ha, ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma kwuru, ma bepụ site na Babilon aha ahụ, na ndi foduru, na nwa nwoke, na nwa nwoke nke nwanne, ka Onye-nwe kwuru.

23 Aga kwa m eme ya ihe onwunwe nke umu nnunu, na odo nile nke mmiri; ma a ga m eji aziza nke mbibi zachapu ya, ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma kwuru.

24 Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma anwo iyi, na-asị: N'ezie dika m cheworo otu a ka o ga-esi mezu; ma dika m zubeworo, otu a ka o ga-eguzo.

How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! Art thou cut down to the ground, which did weaken the nations!

For thou hast said in thy heart: I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God; I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north;

I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the Most High.

Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit.

They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, and shall consider thee, and shall say: Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms?

And made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof, and opened not the house of his prisoners?

All the kings of the nations, yea, all of them, lie in glory, every one of them in his own house.

But thou art cast out of thy grave like an abominable branch, and the remnant of those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the pit; as a carcass trodden under feet.

Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land and slain thy people; the seed of evil-doers shall never be renowned.

Prepare slaughter for his children for the iniquities of their fathers, that they do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the face of the world with cities.

For I will rise up against them, saith the Lord of Hosts, and cut off from Babylon the name, and remnant, and son, and nephew, saith the Lord.

I will also make it a possession for the bittern, and pools of water; and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction, saith the Lord of Hosts.

The Lord of Hosts hath sworn, saying: Surely as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it stand—

25 Na m ga-akpota ndi Asiria n'ime ala m, na n'elu
ugwu m nile zopia ya n'okpuru ukwu m; mgbe ahụ ka
ihe nkedo ya ga-esi n'ebe ha nọ puo, ma ibu-arọ ya si
n'elu ubu ha nile puo.

26 Nke a bu nzube ahụ nke ezubere n'elu uwa nile; ma
nke a bu aka ahụ nke esetipuru n'elu mba nile.

27 N'ihia na Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma
ezubewo, ma onye ga-agbanwe ya? Ma aka ya
esetipwo, ma onye ga-achughachi ya azu?

28 N'ime afọ nke eze Ahaz nwuru ka ibu-aru a di.

29 Anurila onu, gi Palestina dum, n'ihia na okporo nke
onye a tiri gi ihe a gbajiwo; n'ihia na site na mgborogwu
agwo ka agwo ojoo ga-esi puta, ma mkpuru ya ga-abu
agwo-ofufe di oku.

30 Ma nwa-mbu nke onye-ogbenye ga-eri ihe, ma ndi
mkpa na-akpa ga-edina ala na nchekwa; ma aga m eji
oke unwu gbuo mgborogwu gi, ma o ga-egbu ndi gi
foduru.

31 Tisie ike, O onu-uzo-ama; bee akwa, O obodo-
ukwu; gi Palestina dum, a gbariwo gi; n'ihia na
anwuru oku ga-esi n'elu-elu bia, ma odighi onye obula
ga-anọ nani ya n'oge nile nke ya a kara aka.

32 Mgbe ahụ gini ka ndi-ozu nile nke mba nile ga-aza?
Na Onye-nwe ewusiwo Zaión ike, ma ndi ogbenye nke
ndi ya ga-atukwasị ya obi.

That I will bring the Assyrian in my land, and upon
my mountains tread him under foot; then shall his yoke
depart from off them, and his burden depart from off
their shoulders.

This is the purpose that is purposed upon the whole
earth; and this is the hand that is stretched out upon all
nations.

For the Lord of Hosts hath purposed, and who shall
disannul? And his hand is stretched out, and who shall
turn it back?

In the year that king Ahaz died was this burden.

Rejoice not thou, whole Palestina, because the rod of
him that smote thee is broken; for out of the serpent's
root shall come forth a cockatrice, and his fruit shall be
a fiery flying serpent.

And the firstborn of the poor shall feed, and the
needy shall lie down in safety; and I will kill thy root
with famine, and he shall slay thy remnant.

Howl, O gate; cry, O city; thou, whole Palestina, art
dissolved; for there shall come from the north a smoke,
and none shall be alone in his appointed times.

What shall then answer the messengers of the na-
tions? That the Lord hath founded Zion, and the poor
of his people shall trust in it.

2 Niphai 25

- 1 Ugbua mụ, Nifaj, na-ekwu okwu ole na ole gbasara okwu nile ndi m deworo, bu ndi e deworo site n'onu Aisaja. N'ih na lee, Aisaja kwuru otutu ihe ndi nke siiri otutu ndi m ike nghota; n'ih na ha amataghi ihe gbasara udi ibu-amuma di n'etiti ndi Juu.
- 2 N'ih na mụ, Nifaj, ezibeghi ha otutu ihe gbasara agwa ndi Juu; n'ih na oru ha nile bu oru nke ochichiri, ma omume ha nile bu omume ruru aru.
- 3 Ya mere, ana m e dere ndi m, degara ndi nile ganweta ma emesja ihe ndi a nke m na-edede, ka ha wee mata ikpe nile nke Chineke, na ha ga-abiakwasị mba nile, dika okwu nke o kwuoro siri di.
- 4 Ya mere, naa ntị, O ndi m, bu ndi nke ulo nke Israel, ma gee ntị n'okwu m nile; o bu n'ih na okwu nile nke Asaja edoghi unu anya, otu o sila di ha doro ndi nile bu ndi juputara na mudo nke ibu-amuma anya. Mana ana m enye unu amuma, dika mudo ahụ nke di n'ime m; ya mere, aga m ebu-amuma dika ido-anya ahụ siri di nke noworo n'ime m site n'oge ahụ m si Jerusalem puta m na nna m; n'ih na lee, mkpuru-obi m na-enwe mmasi n'ikwu okwu di mfe nghota nye ndi m, ka ha wee muta.
- 5 E, ma mkpuru-obi m na-enwe mmasi n'okwu nile nke Aisaja, n'ih na esi m na Jerusalem puta, ma anya m abuo ahwo ihe nile nke ndi Juu, ma ama m na ndi Juu nile na-aghota ihe nile nke ndi-amuma, ma odighi ndi ozọ na-aghota ihe nile ndi a gwara ndi Juu dika ha nonwe ha, ma obughi na akuziri ha n'udi nke ihe ndi Juu nile.
- 6 Mana lee, mụ, Nifaj, ezibeghi umu m ihe n'udi nke ndi Juu; mana lee, mụ, nonwe m, ebiwo na Jerusalem, ya mere ama m ihe gbasara mpaghara nile gbara ebe ahụ gburu-gburu; ma ekwuteworo m umu m ihe gbasara ikpe nile nke Chineke, bu ndi mezuworo n'etiti ndi Juu, kwutekwara umu m, dika ihe nile nke Aisaja kwuoro, ma anaghi m ede ha.

2 Nephi 25

Now I, Nephi, do speak somewhat concerning the words which I have written, which have been spoken by the mouth of Isaiah. For behold, Isaiah spake many things which were hard for many of my people to understand; for they know not concerning the manner of prophesying among the Jews.

For I, Nephi, have not taught them many things concerning the manner of the Jews; for their works were works of darkness, and their doings were doings of abominations.

Wherefore, I write unto my people, unto all those that shall receive hereafter these things which I write, that they may know the judgments of God, that they come upon all nations, according to the word which he hath spoken.

Wherefore, hearken, O my people, which are of the house of Israel, and give ear unto my words; for because the words of Isaiah are not plain unto you, nevertheless they are plain unto all those that are filled with the spirit of prophecy. But I give unto you a prophecy, according to the spirit which is in me; wherefore I shall prophesy according to the plainness which hath been with me from the time that I came out from Jerusalem with my father; for behold, my soul delighteth in plainness unto my people, that they may learn.

Yea, and my soul delighteth in the words of Isaiah, for I came out from Jerusalem, and mine eyes hath beheld the things of the Jews, and I know that the Jews do understand the things of the prophets, and there is none other people that understand the things which were spoken unto the Jews like unto them, save it be that they are taught after the manner of the things of the Jews.

But behold, I, Nephi, have not taught my children after the manner of the Jews; but behold, I, of myself, have dwelt at Jerusalem, wherefore I know concerning the regions round about; and I have made mention unto my children concerning the judgments of God, which hath come to pass among the Jews, unto my children, according to all that which Isaiah hath spoken, and I do not write them.

- 7 Mana lee, ana m aga n'iru n'ibu-amuma nke m, dika o siri doo m anya; nke mere na ama m na odighi onye ga-ejehie; otu o sila di, n'ubochi nile nke amuma nile nke Aisaia ga-emezu, ndi mmadu ga-amata n'ezie, n'oge nile mgbe ha ga-emezu.
- 8 Ya mere, ha bara uru ihe nye umu nke mmadu, ma onye obula nke na-eche na ha adighi, obu ha ka m gagwa n'onwe ha, ma debere ndi nke m okwu ndi a; n'ih na a ma m na ha ga-abara ha nnukwu uru n'ubochi ikpe-azu; n'ih na n'ubochi ahu ka ha gaghota ha; ya mere, n'ih odimma nke ha ka m deworo ha.
- 9 Ma dika ebibiworo otu ogbo n'etiti ndi Juu n'ih ajoj-omume, obuna otu a ka ebibiworo ha site n'ogbro ruo n'ogbro dika ajoj-omume ha nile siri di; ma odighi mgbe ebibiworo onye obula n'ime ha ma obughi na eburu-uzo gwa ha site nonu ndi-amuma nile nke Onyenwe.
- 10 Ya mere, a gwawo ha riji gbasara mbibi nke gabiakwasu ha, ozigbo ahu nna m hapuru Jerusalem; otu o sila di, ha mesiri obi ha ike; ma dika ibu amuma m ebibiwo ha, ma obughi ndi ahu adokpuuru n'agha baa na Babilon.
- 11 Ma ugbua nke a ka m na-ekwu n'ih muo ahu nke di n'ime m. Ma na-agbanyeghi na akpupuwo ha, ha galaghachi ozu, ma nwere ala Jerusalem; ya mere, aga akpotaghachi ha ozu n'ala nke nketa ha.
- 12 Mana, lee, ha ga-enwe otutu agha nile, na asiri agha nile, ma mgbe ubochi ahu ga-abia na Onye Nna Mutara Nani ya, e, obuna Nna nke elu-igwe na uwa, ga-egosiputara ha onwe ya n'anu aru, lee, ha gaaju ya, n'ih ajoj-omume ha, na isi-ike nke obi ha nile, na ikpo-nku nke ekwe ha nile.
- 13 Lee, ha ga-akpogide ya n'obe; ma mgbe e tinyeworo ya n'ili mkpuru ubochi ato, o ga-esi na ndi nwuru anwu bilie, jiri ogwugwo na nku ya nile; ma ndi nile kwere n'aha ya ka a ga-azoputa n'ala-eze nke Chineke. Ya mere, mkpuru-obi m nwere mmasi n'ibu amuma gbasara ya, n'ih na a huwo m ubochi ya, ma obi m nabuli aha nsu ya elu.

But behold, I proceed with mine own prophecy, according to my plainness; in the which I know that no man can err; nevertheless, in the days that the prophecies of Isaiah shall be fulfilled men shall know of a surety, at the times when they shall come to pass.

Wherefore, they are of worth unto the children of men, and he that supposeth that they are not, unto them will I speak particularly, and confine the words unto mine own people; for I know that they shall be of great worth unto them in the last days; for in that day shall they understand them; wherefore, for their good have I written them.

And as one generation hath been destroyed among the Jews because of iniquity, even so have they been destroyed from generation to generation according to their iniquities; and never hath any of them been destroyed save it were foretold them by the prophets of the Lord.

Wherefore, it hath been told them concerning the destruction which should come upon them, immediately after my father left Jerusalem; nevertheless, they hardened their hearts; and according to my prophecy they have been destroyed, save it be those which are carried away captive into Babylon.

And now this I speak because of the spirit which is in me. And notwithstanding they have been carried away they shall return again, and possess the land of Jerusalem; wherefore, they shall be restored again to the land of their inheritance.

But, behold, they shall have wars, and rumors of wars; and when the day cometh that the Only Begotten of the Father, yea, even the Father of heaven and of earth, shall manifest himself unto them in the flesh, behold, they will reject him, because of their iniquities, and the hardness of their hearts, and the stiffness of their necks.

Behold, they will crucify him; and after he is laid in a sepulchre for the space of three days he shall rise from the dead, with healing in his wings; and all those who shall believe on his name shall be saved in the kingdom of God. Wherefore, my soul delighteth to prophesy concerning him, for I have seen his day, and my heart doth magnify his holy name.

- 14 Ma lee ọ ga-eru na mgbe Mesaja ahụ siworo n'ọnwụ bilie, ma gosiputara ndị ya onwe ya, nye ndị nile ga-ekwere n'aha ya, lee, Jerusalem ka a ga-ebibi ọzọ; n'ihina ahuhụ na-adiri ha bu ndi na-aluso Chineke ogu na ndi nke nzuko-nsọ ya.
- 15 Ya mere, ndi Juu ka a ga-ekposasi n'etiti mba nile; e, na kwa Babilon ka a ga-ebibi: ya mere, ndi Juu ka ndi mba ozo ga-ekposasi.
- 16 Ma mgbe ekposasiworu ha, ma Onye-nwe Chineke tichaworo ha ihe otiti site n'aka mba ndi ozo n'otutu ogbo, e, obuna site n'ogbo ruo n'ogbo ruo mgbe a game ka ha kwere na Kraist, Okpara nke Chineke, na aja mgbaghara mmehie ahụ, nke n'enweghi oke n'ihimmadu nile—ma mgbe ubochi ahụ ga-abia mgbe ha ga-ekwere na Kraist, ma fee Nna n'aha ya, n'obi n'enweghi ntupu na aka di ocha, ma ghara ilekwa anya n'iru ozo maka Mesaja ozo, mgbe ahụ, n'oge ahụ, ubochi ga-abia mgbe o ga-adiri mkpa na ha ga-ekwere ihe ndi a nile.
- 17 Ma Onye-nwe ga-edozi aka ya ozo nke ugboro abuo iji kpoghachi ndi ya site n'onodu ofufu na odida nke ha. Ya mere, o ga-aga n'iru iru oru di itu-n'anya na ihe iju anya n'etiti umu nke mmadu.
- 18 Ya mere, o ga-eweputa okwu ya nile nye ha, bu okwu ndi nke ga-ekpe ha ikpe n'ubochi ikpe-azu, n'ihina a ga-enye ha okwu ndi a maka ime ka ha kwenye na Mesaja ahụ bu ezi-okwu, onye ha juruaju; ma ruo n'ime ka ha kwenye na ha ekwesighi ile anya ozo maka Mesaja ga-abia, n'ihina odighi ozo ga-abia, ma obughi ma-obu Mesaja ugha nke ga-aghogbu ndi mmadu; n'ihina enwere nani otu Mesaja e kwuru maka ya site n'onu ndi-amuma nile, ma Mesaja ahụ bu nke ahụ ndi Juu ga-ajuaju.
- 19 N'ihina dika okwu nile nke ndi-amuma siri di, Mesaja ahụ na-abia n'ime nari afọ isii site n'oge ahụ nna m hapuru Jerusalem; ma dika okwu nile nke ndiamuma siri di, na kwa okwu nke muo-ozu nke Chineke, aha ya ga-abu Jisus Kraist, Okpara nke Chineke.

And behold it shall come to pass that after the Messiah hath risen from the dead, and hath manifested himself unto his people, unto as many as will believe on his name, behold, Jerusalem shall be destroyed again; for wo unto them that fight against God and the people of his church.

Wherefore, the Jews shall be scattered among all nations; yea, and also Babylon shall be destroyed; wherefore, the Jews shall be scattered by other nations.

And after they have been scattered, and the Lord God hath scourged them by other nations for the space of many generations, yea, even down from generation to generation until they shall be persuaded to believe in Christ, the Son of God, and the atonement, which is infinite for all mankind—and when that day shall come that they shall believe in Christ, and worship the Father in his name, with pure hearts and clean hands, and look not forward any more for another Messiah, then, at that time, the day will come that it must needs be expedient that they should believe these things.

And the Lord will set his hand again the second time to restore his people from their lost and fallen state. Wherefore, he will proceed to do a marvelous work and a wonder among the children of men.

Wherefore, he shall bring forth his words unto them, which words shall judge them at the last day, for they shall be given them for the purpose of convincing them of the true Messiah, who was rejected by them; and unto the convincing of them that they need not look forward any more for a Messiah to come, for there should not any come, save it should be a false Messiah which should deceive the people; for there is save one Messiah spoken of by the prophets, and that Messiah is he who should be rejected of the Jews.

For according to the words of the prophets, the Messiah cometh in six hundred years from the time that my father left Jerusalem; and according to the words of the prophets, and also the word of the angel of God, his name shall be Jesus Christ, the Son of God.

- 20 Ma ugbua, ụmụnne m, ekwuwo m okwu otu unu ga-aghota ka unu ghara imehie. Ma dika Onye-nwe Chineke na-adi ndu nke kpoptara umu Israel site n'ala Ijpt, ma nye Moses ike na o kwesiri igwo mba ndi ahụ nile mgbe agwo ojoo ahụ nile taworo ha, ma oburu na ha ga-elekwasị anya ha n'agwo ahụ nke o weliteworo elu n'iru ha, ma o nyekwara ya ike ka o tie nkume ma mmiri ga-agbaputa, e, lee asị m unu, na dika ihe ndi a bu ezi-okwu, na dika Onye-nwe Chineke na-adi ndu, odighi aha ozọ e nyere n'okpuru elu-igwe ma obughị Jisus Kraist a, nke m kwuworo okwu maka ya, ebe a ga-esite nwe-ike izoputa mmadu.
- 21 Ya mere, n'ih i nke a ka Onye-nwe Chineke kweworo m nkwa na ihe ndi a nile m na-edede ka a ga-edebe ma chekwaa, ma nyefee ya mkpuru-afọ m, site n'ogbo ruo n'ogbo, ka enwe ike mezuo nkwa ahụ nye Josef, ka mkpuru-afọ ya ghara ıla n'iyi dika ogologo oge uwa ga-adigide.
- 22 Ya mere, ihe ndi a ga-aga site n'ogbo ruo n'ogbo dika uwa ga-adigide ma ha ga-aga dika ochicho na mmasi nke Chineke siri di; ma mba nile ndi ga-enwe ha ka a ga-eji ha kpee ha ikpe dika okwu nile nke e dere ede siri di.
- 23 N'ih i na anyi na-arusi oru ike ideputa, ikuziri umu anyi, na kwa umunne anyi, ka ha kwere na Kraist, na ime udo n'ebe Chineke no; n'ih i na anyi ma na o bu site n'amara ka a ga-azoputa anyi, mgbe anyi mesiworo ihe nile anyi nwere ike ime.
- 24 Ma, obunadi na anyi kwere na Kraist, anyi na-edebe iwu Moses, ma na-elegide anya n'ikwusike n'ebe Kraist no, wee ruo mgbe a ga-emezu iwu ahụ.
- 25 N'ih i na, o bu n'ih i maka nke a ka e jiri nye iwu ahụ; ya mere iwu ahụ aghowo ihe nwuru anwu n'ebe anyi no, ma e mere ka anyi di ndu n'ime Kraist n'ih i okwukwe anyi; mana anyi na-edebe iwu ahụ n'ih i iwu-nsọ nile.
- 26 Ma anyi na-ekwu maka Kraist, anyi na-anuri-onu n'ime Kraist, anyi na-ekwusa maka Kraist, anyi na-ebu amuma maka Kraist, ma anyi na-edede dika ibu amuma anyi nile siri di, ka umu anyi wee mata ebe ha ga-esi wee lee anya maka nsachapu nke mmehie ha nile.

And now, my brethren, I have spoken plainly that ye cannot err. And as the Lord God liveth that brought Israel up out of the land of Egypt, and gave unto Moses power that he should heal the nations after they had been bitten by the poisonous serpents, if they would cast their eyes unto the serpent which he did raise up before them, and also gave him power that he should smite the rock and the water should come forth; yea, behold I say unto you, that as these things are true, and as the Lord God liveth, there is none other name given under heaven save it be this Jesus Christ, of which I have spoken, whereby man can be saved.

Wherefore, for this cause hath the Lord God promised unto me that these things which I write shall be kept and preserved, and handed down unto my seed, from generation to generation, that the promise may be fulfilled unto Joseph, that his seed should never perish as long as the earth should stand.

Wherefore, these things shall go from generation to generation as long as the earth shall stand; and they shall go according to the will and pleasure of God; and the nations who shall possess them shall be judged of them according to the words which are written.

For we labor diligently to write, to persuade our children, and also our brethren, to believe in Christ, and to be reconciled to God; for we know that it is by grace that we are saved, after all we can do.

And, notwithstanding we believe in Christ, we keep the law of Moses, and look forward with steadfastness unto Christ, until the law shall be fulfilled.

For, for this end was the law given; wherefore the law hath become dead unto us, and we are made alive in Christ because of our faith; yet we keep the law because of the commandments.

And we talk of Christ, we rejoice in Christ, we preach of Christ, we prophesy of Christ, and we write according to our prophecies, that our children may know to what source they may look for a remission of their sins.

- 27 Ya mere, anyị na-ekwu gbasara iwu ka ụmụ anyị wee mata inwụ-anwụ nke iwu ahụ; ma ha, site n'ịmata inwụ-anwụ nke iwu ahụ, ga-elekwasị anya na ndụ ahụ nke dị n'ime Kraịst, ma mata ihe e jiri nye iwu ahụ. Ma mgbe iwu ahụ mezuworo n'ime Kraịst, ka ha ghara imesi obi ha ike megide ya mgbe oge zuru a ga-ewezuga iwu ahụ.
- 28 Ma ugbua lee, ndị m, unu bụ ndị na-akpọ-ekwenkụ; ya mere, a gwawo m unu okwu otu unu ga-aghọta, na unu enweghị ike ighotahie. Ma okwu nile ndị m kwuworo ga-eguzoro dika ihe igba-ama megide unu; n'ihi na ha zuru iji kuziere onye ọbụla ezi ụzọ; n'ihi na ezi ụzọ ahụ bụ ikwere na Kraịst ma ghara igonari ya; n'ihi na site na igonari ya unu na-agonari kwa ndi-amuma nile na iwu.
- 29 Ma ugbua lee, a na m agwa gi na ezi ụzọ ahụ bụ ikwere na Kraịst, ma ghara igonari ya; ma Kraịst bụ Onye-Nsọ nke Israel; ya mere unu ga-akpọ isi-ala n'iru ya, ma na-efe ya site n'ike, uche, na ume unu nile, na mkpuru-obi unu nile; ma ọburu na unu ga-eme nke a onweghị ihe ga-eme ka achupu unu.
- 30 Ma, ọbururaa na ọ ga-adị mkpa, unu ga-edebezu ihe nile asị unu mee na emume-nso nile nke Chineke ruo mgbe iwu ahụ ga-abụ ihe emezuru emezu bụ nke e nyere Moses.

Wherefore, we speak concerning the law that our children may know the deadness of the law; and they, by knowing the deadness of the law, may look forward unto that life which is in Christ, and know for what end the law was given. And after the law is fulfilled in Christ, that they need not harden their hearts against him when the law ought to be done away.

And now behold, my people, ye are a stiffnecked people; wherefore, I have spoken plainly unto you, that ye cannot misunderstand. And the words which I have spoken shall stand as a testimony against you; for they are sufficient to teach any man the right way; for the right way is to believe in Christ and deny him not; for by denying him ye also deny the prophets and the law.

And now behold, I say unto you that the right way is to believe in Christ, and deny him not; and Christ is the Holy One of Israel; wherefore ye must bow down before him, and worship him with all your might, mind, and strength, and your whole soul; and if ye do this ye shall in nowise be cast out.

And, inasmuch as it shall be expedient, ye must keep the performances and ordinances of God until the law shall be fulfilled which was given unto Moses.

2 Niphai 26

- 1 Ma mgbe Kraịst ga-ebiliteworịj n'ọnwu ọ ga-egosị unu onwe ya, ụmụ m, na ụmụnne m nwoke ndị m hụrụ n'anya; ma okwu ndị ahụ ọ ga-agwa unu ga-abụ iwu nke unu ga-eme.
- 2 N'ihị na lee, asị m unu na ahụwo m na ọtụtụ ogbo ga-agafe, na a ga-alụ ọtụtụ nnukwu agha nile na ndoro-ndoro nile n'etiti ndị m.
- 3 Ma mgbe Mesaja ahụ ga-abịaworịj, a ga-enwe ọtụtụ ihe iriba-ama a ga-enye ndị m maka omumụ ya, na kwa maka ọnwu ya na mbilite-n'ọnwu ya, ma ọ ga-abụ nnukwu na ụbochị dị egwu nye ndị ajo-omume, n'ihị na ha ga-ala-n'iyi, ma ha na-ala n'iyi n'ihị na ha chupuru ndị-amụma nile na ndị-nsọ nile, ma tūọ ha okwute, ma gbuo ha; ya mere akwa nke ọbara ndị nsọ nile ga-agbagoru Chineke site n'ala megide ha.
- 4 Ya mere, ndị mpako nile, na ndị na-eme ajo-omume, ụbochị nke na-abia ga-akpo ha oku, otu a ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndị-agma kwuru, n'ihị na ha ga-adị ka mkpirisi-osisi reforo-erefo.
- 5 Ma ndị ahụ na-egbu ndị-amụma, na ndị nsọ nile, omimi nile nke ụwa ga-elo ha, otu a ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndị-agma kwuru; ma ugwu ukwu nile ga-ekpuchi ha, ma ufufe gburu-gburu nile ga-ebupu ha, ma ulọ ga-adagide ha ma kurisie ha irighiri irighiri ma gwerie ha ka ha ghoọ ntụ.
- 6 Ma a ga-eji egbe-elu-igwe leta ha, na amụma nile, na ala-oma-jijiji nile, na ụdị mbibi nile dị iche iche, n'ihị na oku nke iwe nke Onye-nwe ka a ga-emenwu megide ha, ma ha ga-adị ka mkpirisi-osisi reforo erefo, ma ụbochị nke na-abia ga-erechapu ha, otu a ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndị-agma kwuru.
- 7 O mgbu ahụ, na nnukwu mgbu nke mkpuru-obi m n'ihị ntufu nke ogbugbu nke ndị m! N'ihị na mụ, Nifai, ahụwo ya, ma ọ fodoru ntakiri ka oregbuo m n'iru nke Onye-nwe; mana a ga m ebeku Chineke m: Uzo Gi nile ziri-ezi.
- 8 Ma lee, ndị ezi-omume ndị na-aña-ntị n'okwu nile nke ndị-amụma, ma ghara ibibi ha, ma lekwasị anya na Kraịst na nkwasị ike n'ihị ihe iriba-ama nile bụ ndị e nyeworo, na -agbanyeghi nsogbu nile—lee, ha bụ ndị na-agaghị ala-n'iyi.

2 Nephi 26

And after Christ shall have risen from the dead he shall show himself unto you, my children, and my beloved brethren; and the words which he shall speak unto you shall be the law which ye shall do.

For behold, I say unto you that I have beheld that many generations shall pass away, and there shall be great wars and contentions among my people.

And after the Messiah shall come there shall be signs given unto my people of his birth, and also of his death and resurrection; and great and terrible shall that day be unto the wicked, for they shall perish; and they perish because they cast out the prophets, and the saints, and stone them, and slay them; wherefore the cry of the blood of the saints shall ascend up to God from the ground against them.

Wherefore, all those who are proud, and that do wickedly, the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the Lord of Hosts, for they shall be as stubble.

And they that kill the prophets, and the saints, the depths of the earth shall swallow them up, saith the Lord of Hosts; and mountains shall cover them, and whirlwinds shall carry them away, and buildings shall fall upon them and crush them to pieces and grind them to powder.

And they shall be visited with thunderings, and lightnings, and earthquakes, and all manner of destructions, for the fire of the anger of the Lord shall be kindled against them, and they shall be as stubble, and the day that cometh shall consume them, saith the Lord of Hosts.

O the pain, and the anguish of my soul for the loss of the slain of my people! For I, Nephi, have seen it, and it well nigh consumeth me before the presence of the Lord; but I must cry unto my God: Thy ways are just.

But behold, the righteous that hearken unto the words of the prophets, and destroy them not, but look forward unto Christ with steadfastness for the signs which are given, notwithstanding all persecution—behold, they are they which shall not perish.

- 9 Mana Ọkpara nke Ezi-omume ga-apụtakwute ha; ma ọ ga-agwọ ha, ma ha ga-enwe udo ha na ya, wee ruo mgbe ọgbọ atọ gafesiworo, ma ọtụtụ n'ime ọgbọ nke anọ ga-agafewo n'ezimoma.
- 10 Ma mgbe ihe ndị a nile ga-agafeworị, mbibi dị ọsọ ọsọ ga-abiakwasị ndị m; n'ihina na-agbanyeghị ihe mgbu nile nke obi m, a hụwo m ya; ya mere, a ma m na ọ ga-emezu; ma ha na-ere onwe ha n'ihe efu; n'ihina, maka ọkwukwu-ugwo nke nganga ha na nzuzu ha, ha ga-aghota mbibi; n'ihina maka ha na-ekwenyere ekwensu ahụ ma na-ahoro ọrụ nile nke ọchịchiri karia ihè, ya mere, ha ga-agbadarị n'ala mụọ.
- 11 N'ihina na Mụọ nke Onye-nwe agaghị anogide ya na mmadụ oge nile. Ma mgbe Mụọ ahụ kwusiri inonyere mmadụ, mgbe ahụ ka mbibi ọsọ ọsọ ga-abia, ma nke a na-ewute mkpuru-obi m.
- 12 Ma dika m kwuru gbasara ime ka ndi Juu kwenye, na Jisus bu Kraist ahụ, ọ ga-adikwa mkpa na ndi Jentailu ga-ekwenye kwa na Jisus bu Kraist ahụ, bu Chineke nke mgbe Ebighi-ebi;
- 13 Ma na ọ na-egosiputa onwe ya nye ndi nile kwere na ya, site n'ike nke Mụọ Nso; e, nye mba nile, ebo, asusu na mmadụ nile, na-arụ ọrụ-ebube nile siri ike, ihe iriba-ama nile, na ihe-ebube nile, n'etiti umu nke mmadụ dika okwukwe ha siri di.
- 14 Ma lee, a na m eburu gi amuma gbasara ubochi ikpe-azu nile; gbasara ubochi ndi ahụ mgbe Onye-nwe Chineke ga-eweputa ihe ndi a nile nye umu nke mmadụ.
- 15 Mgbe mkpuru-afọ m na mkpuru-afọ nke umunne m ga-adaghachi-azu n'ekweghi ekwe, ma buru ndi etigburu site n'aka ndi Jentailu; e, mgbe Onye-nwe Chineke ka binyeworo onwe ya gburu-gburu imegide ha, ma were ugwu biakwasị ha ma welite ebe arusiri-ike elu megide ha; ma mgbe a ka budataworo ha daruo ala n'ime uzuzu, obuna ruo na ha-anoghikwa, ma na okwu nile nke ndi ezi-omume ka a ga-ede, ma ekpere nke ndi nwere okwukwe ka a ga-anu, ma ndi nile na-adaghachi laa azu n'ekweghi ekwe agaghị echefu ha.

But the Son of Righteousness shall appear unto them; and he shall heal them, and they shall have peace with him, until three generations shall have passed away, and many of the fourth generation shall have passed away in righteousness.

And when these things have passed away a speedy destruction cometh unto my people; for, notwithstanding the pains of my soul, I have seen it; wherefore, I know that it shall come to pass; and they sell themselves for naught; for, for the reward of their pride and their foolishness they shall reap destruction; for because they yield unto the devil and choose works of darkness rather than light, therefore they must go down to hell.

For the Spirit of the Lord will not always strive with man. And when the Spirit ceaseth to strive with man then cometh speedy destruction, and this grieveth my soul.

And as I spake concerning the convincing of the Jews, that Jesus is the very Christ, it must needs be that the Gentiles be convinced also that Jesus is the Christ, the Eternal God;

And that he manifesteth himself unto all those who believe in him, by the power of the Holy Ghost; yea, unto every nation, kindred, tongue, and people, working mighty miracles, signs, and wonders, among the children of men according to their faith.

But behold, I prophesy unto you concerning the last days; concerning the days when the Lord God shall bring these things forth unto the children of men.

After my seed and the seed of my brethren shall have dwindled in unbelief, and shall have been smitten by the Gentiles; yea, after the Lord God shall have camped against them round about, and shall have laid siege against them with a mount, and raised forts against them; and after they shall have been brought down low in the dust, even that they are not, yet the words of the righteous shall be written, and the prayers of the faithful shall be heard, and all those who have dwindled in unbelief shall not be forgotten.

16 N'ihì na ndị a ga-ebibi ga-agwa ha okwu site n'ime ala, ma olu-okwu ha ga-adị ala site n'ime uzuzu, ma olu ha ga-adị ka nke onye nwere mụọ adị mbụ mara amara; n'ihì na Onye-nwe Chineke ga-enye ya ike, ka o wee gbaa-izu gbasara ha, ọbuna dika o si n'ime ala; ma olu okwu ha ga-agba-izu site n'uzuzu.

17 N'ihì na otu a ka Onye-nwe Chineke kwuru: Ha gade ihe nile ndị a ga-eme n'etiti ha, ma a ga-edede ma rachie ha n'ime akwukwọ, ma ndị ahụ na-alaghachị azụ n'ekweghị ekwe a gaghị enweta ha, n'ihì na ha na-achọ ibibi ihe nke Chineke nile.

18 Ya mere, dika ndị ebibiworo, ebibiworij ha ọsọ-ọsọ; ma igwe ndị ha ndị dī oke egwu ga-adị ka afurū na-agafe agafe—e, otu a ka Onye-nwe Chineke kwuru: Ọ ga-abụ n'otu ntabi-anya, na mberede—

19 Ma ọ ga-eru, na ndị ahụ na-ala azụ n'ekweghị ekwe ka a ga-eme ka ha taa ahụhụ site n'aka ndị Jentailu.

20 Ma ndị Jentailu na-ebuli onwe ha elu na mpako nke anya ha, ma ha akpọbiwo ukwū, n'ihì idị ukwuu nke osisi mkpọbi-ukwū ha, ka ha wuliteworo otutu nzukọ; otu o sila dī, ha na-eweda ike na ọrụ ebube nke Chineke, ma na-ekwusalite nye onwe ha, amamihe nke onwe ha na mmụta nke onwe ha, ka ha wee nweta uru ma gwerie n'elu iru ndị ogbenye.

21 Ma e nwere ọtutu ụlọ-nzukọ e wuru, ndị na-akpata ntaji-anya, na esem-okwu, na echiche-ọjọ.

22 Ma e nwekwara ntugwa-nzuzo nile, ọbuna dika n'oge ochie, dika ntugwa nile nke ekwensu, n'ihì na ọ bụ onye chọputara ihe ndị a nile; e, onye-nchọputa nke igbu-mmadu, na ọrụ nile nke ọchichiri; e, ma o ji eriri dī nro na-edu ha n'olu, ruo mgbe ọ ga-eji eriri siri ike kee ha ruo mgbe nile.

23 N'ihì na lee, umunne m nwoke ndị m hụrū n'anya, a na m agwa unu na Onye-nwe Chineke anaghị arū ọrū n'ọchichiri.

24 Ọ naghị eme ihe ọbula ma ọbughị na ọ ga-abara ụwa uru; n'ihì na ọ hụrū ụwa n'anya, ọbuna na ọ togboro ndū nke ya ka o wee kpota mmadu nile n'ebe ọ nọ. Ya mere, onweghị onye ọbula o nyere iwu ka ọ ghara iketa oke na nzoputa ya.

For those who shall be destroyed shall speak unto them out of the ground, and their speech shall be low out of the dust, and their voice shall be as one that hath a familiar spirit; for the Lord God will give unto him power, that he may whisper concerning them, even as it were out of the ground; and their speech shall whisper out of the dust.

For thus saith the Lord God: They shall write the things which shall be done among them, and they shall be written and sealed up in a book, and those who have dwindled in unbelief shall not have them, for they seek to destroy the things of God.

Wherefore, as those who have been destroyed have been destroyed speedily; and the multitude of their terrible ones shall be as chaff that passeth away—yea, thus saith the Lord God: It shall be at an instant, suddenly—

And it shall come to pass, that those who have dwindled in unbelief shall be smitten by the hand of the Gentiles.

And the Gentiles are lifted up in the pride of their eyes, and have stumbled, because of the greatness of their stumbling block, that they have built up many churches; nevertheless, they put down the power and miracles of God, and preach up unto themselves their own wisdom and their own learning, that they may get gain and grind upon the face of the poor.

And there are many churches built up which cause envyings, and strifes, and malice.

And there are also secret combinations, even as in times of old, according to the combinations of the devil, for he is the founder of all these things; yea, the founder of murder, and works of darkness; yea, and he leadeth them by the neck with a flaxen cord, until he bindeth them with his strong cords forever.

For behold, my beloved brethren, I say unto you that the Lord God worketh not in darkness.

He doeth not anything save it be for the benefit of the world; for he loveth the world, even that he layeth down his own life that he may draw all men unto him. Wherefore, he commandeth none that they shall not partake of his salvation.

25 Lee, ọ na-etiku onye ọbụla, na-asị: Si n'èbe m nọ puo? Lee, a sị m unu, E-e; mana ọ na-asị: Bjakwutenu m unu nsotu nile nke uwa, zuru mmiri-ara ehi na mmanu-añu, na-ejighi ego, na na-enweghi onu ahia.

26 Lee, o nyewo onye-ọbụla iwu ka ha si n'ulo-nzuko nile puo, ma-ọbu site n'ulo nile nke ekpere? Lee, a sị m unu, E-e.

27 O nyewo onye-ọbụla iwu na ha agaghị eketa oke na nzoputa ya? Lee, a sị m unu, E-e; mana o nyewo ya n'efu maka mmadu nile; ma o nyewo ndi Ya iwu ka ha gbaa mmadu nile ume ka ha chegharia.

28 Lee, Onye-nwe o nyewo onye-ọbụla iwu ka ha ghara iketa oke n'idi mma ya? Lee, a sị m unu, E-e; kama mmadu nile nwere ohere otu onye dika ibe ya, ma odighi ndi o na-egbochi.

29 O nyere iwu na a gaghi enwe nchu-aja aghugho; n'ih na lee, nchu-aja aghugho nile bu na ndi mmadu na-ekwusa ma debe onwe ha ka ha buru ihè nye uwa, ka ha wee nweta uru na otuto nke uwa; mana ha adighi achọ odimma nke Zaijon.

30 Lee, Onye-nwe egbochiwo ihe nke a; ya mere, Onye-nwe Chineke enyewo iwu-nsọ na mmadu nile ga-enwe afọ-oma, afọ-oma nke bu ihunanya, ma ewezuga na ha ga-enwe afọ-oma odighi ihe ha bu. Ya mere, o buru na ha ga-enwe afọ-oma ha agaghị ekwe ka onye-na-arụ oru na Zaijon laa n'iyi.

31 Ma na onye-na-arụ oru na Zaijon ga aruru Zaijon oru; n'ih na ọburu na ha na-arụ maka inweta ego ha ga-ala-n'iyi.

32 Ma ozo, Onye-nwe Chineke enyewo iwu na ndi mmadu agaghị egbu mmadu; na ha agaghị ekwu okwu ugha; na ha agaghị ezu ori; na ha agaghị eji aha Onye-nwe bu Chineke ha eme ihe efu; na ha agaghị ekwo ekworo; na ha agaghị enwe echiche-ọjọọ; na ha agaghị adọ ndoro-ndoro onye na ibe ya; na ha agaghị agba akwunakwuna, na ha agaghị eme nke ọbụla n'ime ihe ndi a nile; n'ih na onye ọbụla mere ha ga-ala-n'iyi.

Behold, doth he cry unto any, saying: Depart from me? Behold, I say unto you, Nay; but he saith: Come unto me all ye ends of the earth, buy milk and honey, without money and without price.

Behold, hath he commanded any that they should depart out of the synagogues, or out of the houses of worship? Behold, I say unto you, Nay.

Hath he commanded any that they should not partake of his salvation? Behold I say unto you, Nay; but he hath given it free for all men; and he hath commanded his people that they should persuade all men to repentance.

Behold, hath the Lord commanded any that they should not partake of his goodness? Behold I say unto you, Nay; but all men are privileged the one like unto the other, and none are forbidden.

He commandeth that there shall be no priestcrafts; for, behold, priestcrafts are that men preach and set themselves up for a light unto the world, that they may get gain and praise of the world; but they seek not the welfare of Zion.

Behold, the Lord hath forbidden this thing; wherefore, the Lord God hath given a commandment that all men should have charity, which charity is love. And except they should have charity they were nothing. Wherefore, if they should have charity they would not suffer the laborer in Zion to perish.

But the laborer in Zion shall labor for Zion; for if they labor for money they shall perish.

And again, the Lord God hath commanded that men should not murder; that they should not lie; that they should not steal; that they should not take the name of the Lord their God in vain; that they should not envy; that they should not have malice; that they should not contend one with another; that they should not commit whoredoms; and that they should do none of these things; for whoso doeth them shall perish.

33 N'ihì na ọ̀dìghì nke ọ̀bụ̀la n'ime ajọ̀ọ̀-omume ndị a
si n'ebe Onye-nwe nọ̀ bịa; n'ihì na ọ̀ na-eme nke dī
mma n'etiti ụ̀mụ̀ nke mmadụ̀; ma ọ̀dìghì ihe ọ̀ na-eme
ma ọ̀bụ̀ghì na ụ̀mụ̀ nke mmadụ̀ ghọtara ya; ma ọ̀ na-
akpọ̀ ha nile ka ha bịakwute ya ma keta oke n'ìdì mma
ya; ma ọ̀dìghì onye ọ̀ na-ajụ̀ bụ̀ onye na-abiakwute ya,
ndị ojii na ndị ọ̀cha, ndị oru na ndị nwe onwe ha,
nwoke na nwanyị; ma ọ̀ na-echeta ndị na-ekweghì
ekwe; ma ha nile dī otu ụ̀dì n'anya Chineke, ma ndị
Juu ma ndị Jentailu.

For none of these iniquities come of the Lord; for he
doeth that which is good among the children of men;
and he doeth nothing save it be plain unto the children
of men; and he inviteth them all to come unto him and
partake of his goodness; and he denieth none that come
unto him, black and white, bond and free, male and fe-
male; and he remembereth the heathen; and all are alike
unto God, both Jew and Gentile.

2 Niphai 27

- 1 Mana, lee, n'ubochi ikpe-azu nile, ma-obu n'ubochi nile nke ndi Jentailu—e, lee mba nile nke ndi Jentailu na kwa nke ndi Juu, ma ndi ga-abia n'elu ala nke a, na ndi ga-anọ n'elu ala ndi ọzọ, e, obuna n'elu ala nile nke ụwa, lee, ha ga-añubiga ajọ-omume na ihe aru nile di iche iche oke—
- 2 Ma mgbe ubochi ahụ ga-abia, ha ga-enwe nleta nke Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma, site na egbe-elu-igwe na site na ala oma-jijiji, na site na nnukwu oke mkpotu, na site na ebili-mmiri, na site na oke ebili mmiri, na site na ire nke oku nrepia.
- 3 Ma mba nile ndi na-alu ọgụ megide Zaijon, na ndi na-enye ya nnukwu nsogbu, ga-adi ka nrọ nke ohu abali; e, o ga-adiri ha, obuna dika onye aguu na-agu nke roro nrọ ma lee, o ga-eri nri ma teta ma odighi ihe di na ime mkpuru obi ya; ma-obu dika onye akpiri na-akpo-nku nke roro nrọ, ma lee o nuru mmiri ma teta ma lee, o dara mba, ma aguu na-agu mkpuru-obi ya; e, obuna otu a ka igwe mmadu ndi mba nile ga-adi bu ndi na-alu ọgụ megide ugu Zaijon.
- 4 N'ihu na lee, unu nile ndi na-eme ihe ojoo, nodunu ebe unu no ma chee echiche, n'ihu na unu ga-eti mkpu akwa, ma kwaa akwa; e, unu ga-anura-anya ma obughi site na mmanya, unu ga-abu ndi na-azojoghari ukwu ma na obughi n'ihu ihe onunsi siri ike.
- 5 N'ihu na lee, Onye-nwe awuputaworo unu muo nke ura di omimi. N'ihu na lee, unu emechiwo anya unu nile, ma unu ajowo ndi-amuma nile; na ndi ochichi unu nile, ma ndi ohu-uzo nile ka o kpuchiworo n'ihu ajọ-omume unu.
- 6 Ma o ga-eru na Onye-nwe Chineke ga-eweputara unu okwu nile nke si n'otu akwukwo, ma ha ga-abu okwu nke ndi rahwororiri ura.
- 7 Ma lee a ga-arachi akwukwo ahụ arachi; ma n'ime akwukwo ahụ ka a ga-enwe mkpughe si n'ebe Chineke no bia, site na mmalite nke ụwa ruo n'ogwugwu ya.
- 8 Ya mere, n'ihu ihe nile ndi arachiri arachi, ihe nile ndi arachiri arachi ka na-agaghi enye n'ubochi nke ajọ-omume na ihe aru nile nke ndi mmadu. Ya mere akwukwo ahụ ka a ga-ezonari ha.

2 Nephi 27

But, behold, in the last days, or in the days of the Gentiles—yea, behold all the nations of the Gentiles and also the Jews, both those who shall come upon this land and those who shall be upon other lands, yea, even upon all the lands of the earth, behold, they will be drunken with iniquity and all manner of abominations—

And when that day shall come they shall be visited of the Lord of Hosts, with thunder and with earthquake, and with a great noise, and with storm, and with tempest, and with the flame of devouring fire.

And all the nations that fight against Zion, and that distress her, shall be as a dream of a night vision; yea, it shall be unto them, even as unto a hungry man which dreameth, and behold he eateth but he awaketh and his soul is empty; or like unto a thirsty man which dreameth, and behold he drinketh but he awaketh and behold he is faint, and his soul hath appetite; yea, even so shall the multitude of all the nations be that fight against Mount Zion.

For behold, all ye that doeth iniquity, stay yourselves and wonder, for ye shall cry out, and cry; yea, ye shall be drunken but not with wine, ye shall stagger but not with strong drink.

For behold, the Lord hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep. For behold, ye have closed your eyes, and ye have rejected the prophets; and your rulers, and the seers hath he covered because of your iniquity.

And it shall come to pass that the Lord God shall bring forth unto you the words of a book, and they shall be the words of them which have slumbered.

And behold the book shall be sealed; and in the book shall be a revelation from God, from the beginning of the world to the ending thereof.

Wherefore, because of the things which are sealed up, the things which are sealed shall not be delivered in the day of the wickedness and abominations of the people. Wherefore the book shall be kept from them.

- 9 Mana akwukwọ ahụ ka a ga-enye otu nwoke, ma ọ ga-enye okwu nile nke si n'akwukwọ ahụ, nke bụ ọkwụ nile nke ndị rarụworọrịi ụra n'ime uzuzu, ma ọ ga-enye onye ọzọ okwu ndị a nile;
- 10 Mana okwu nile ndị arachiri arachi ka ọ na-agaghi enye, ọbughị ma ọ ga-enye akwukwọ ahụ. N'ihina akwukwọ ahụ ka a ga-arachi site n'ike nke Chineke, ma mkpughe ahụ nke arachiri arachi ka a ga-edebe n'ime akwukwọ ahụ wee ruo mgbe oge Onye-nwe na onwe ya zuru, na ha ga-aputa; n'ihina lee, ha na-ekpughe ihe nile site na ntọ-ala nke ụwa ruo na nsọtụ ya.
- 11 Ma ụbọchị na-abia na okwu nile nke akwukwọ ahụ nke arachiworo ga-abụ ihe a ga-agụ n'elu-ụlọ nile; ma a ga-agụ ha site n'ike nke Kraịst; ma ihe nile ka a ga-ekpughere ụmụ nke mmadụ ndị biworọrịi n'etiti ụmụ nke mmadụ oge nile, na ndị ga-ebi oge nile, ọbuna wee ruo na nsọtụ nke ụwa.
- 12 Ya mere, n'ụbọchị ahụ mgbe a ga-enye nwoke ahụ m kwuworo maka ya akwukwọ ahụ, a ga-ezo akwukwọ ahụ site n'anya nke ụwa, ka anya onye ọbụla ghara ihu ya ma ọbughị na ndị-aka-ebe mmadụ atọ ga-ahụ ya, site n'ike nke Chineke, tinyere ya bụ onye a ga-enye akwukwọ ahụ; ma ha ga-agba ama banyere ezi-okwu nke akwukwọ ahụ na ihe ndị dī n'ime ya.
- 13 Ma onweghi onye ọzọ ga-ahụ ya anya, nanị ma-ọbụ ole na ole dika ọchichọ nke Chineke siri dī, igba ama banyere okwu ya nye ụmụ nke mmadụ; n'ihina Onye-nwe Chineke ekwuwo na okwu nile nke ndị okwukwe ga-ekwu dika o sitere na ndị nwurụ anwụ.
- 14 Ya mere, Onye-nwe Chineke ga-aga n'iru iweputa okwu nile nke akwukwọ ahụ; na n'ọnụ ndị aka-ebe ole o chere dī ya mma ka ọ ga-ehiwe okwu ya; ma ahụhụ ga-adiri ya bụ onye ga-ajụ okwu Chineke!
- 15 Mana lee, ọ ga-eru na Onye-nwe Chineke ga-agwa ya bụ onye ọ ga-enye akwukwọ ahụ: Were okwu ndị a bụ ndị ana-arachighi-arachi ma nye ha onye ọzọ, ka o wee gosi ha onye nwere mmụta, na-asị: Gụọ nke a, a na m ariọ gi. Ma onye nwere mmụta ga-asị: Wetara m akwukwọ ndị ahụ na aga m agụ ha.
- 16 Ma ugbua, n'ihina otuto nke ụwa na-inweta uru ka ha ga-ekwu nke a, ma ọbughị maka otuto nke Chineke.

But the book shall be delivered unto a man, and he shall deliver the words of the book, which are the words of those who have slumbered in the dust, and he shall deliver these words unto another;

But the words which are sealed he shall not deliver, neither shall he deliver the book. For the book shall be sealed by the power of God, and the revelation which was sealed shall be kept in the book until the own due time of the Lord, that they may come forth; for behold, they reveal all things from the foundation of the world unto the end thereof.

And the day cometh that the words of the book which were sealed shall be read upon the house tops; and they shall be read by the power of Christ; and all things shall be revealed unto the children of men which ever have been among the children of men, and which ever will be even unto the end of the earth.

Wherefore, at that day when the book shall be delivered unto the man of whom I have spoken, the book shall be hid from the eyes of the world, that the eyes of none shall behold it save it be that three witnesses shall behold it, by the power of God, besides him to whom the book shall be delivered; and they shall testify to the truth of the book and the things therein.

And there is none other which shall view it, save it be a few according to the will of God, to bear testimony of his word unto the children of men; for the Lord God hath said that the words of the faithful should speak as if it were from the dead.

Wherefore, the Lord God will proceed to bring forth the words of the book; and in the mouth of as many witnesses as seemeth him good will he establish his word; and wo be unto him that rejecteth the word of God!

But behold, it shall come to pass that the Lord God shall say unto him to whom he shall deliver the book: Take these words which are not sealed and deliver them to another, that he may show them unto the learned, saying: Read this, I pray thee. And the learned shall say: Bring hither the book, and I will read them.

And now, because of the glory of the world and to get gain will they say this, and not for the glory of God.

17 Ma nwoke ahụ ga-asị: Enweghị m ike iweta akwụkwọ ahụ, n'ihhi na arachiri ya arachi.

18 Mgbe ahụ ka onye-nwere mmụta ga-asị: Enweghị m ike igu ya.

19 Ya mere o ga-eru, na Onye-nwe Chineke ga-enye kwa akwụkwọ ahụ ozo na okwu nile ndi di n'ime ya n'aka onye ahụ na-enweghị mmụta; ma nwoke ahụ na-enweghị mmụta ga-asị: Enweghị m mmụta.

20 Mgbe ahụ ka Onye-nwe Chineke ga-asị ya: Ndi nwere mmụta agaghị agụ ha, n'ihhi na ha ajụwo ha, ma e nwere m ike iru oru nke m; ya mere i ga-enwe ike igu okwu nile nke m ga-enye gi:

21 Emetukwala aka n'ihe ndi nile arachiri arachi, n'ihhi na a ga m eweputa ha mgbe oge nke m zuru; n'ihhi na a ga m egosi umu nke mmadu na e nwere m ike iru oru nke m.

22 Ya mere, mgbe i gụworo okwu nile nke m nyeworo gi n'iwu, ma nweta ndi aka-ebe nile nke m kweworo gi na nkwa, mgbe ahụ ka i ga-arachi kwa akwụkwọ ahụ ozo, ma zoo kwara m ya, ka m wee dokwaa okwu ahụ nile nke i na-aka-agughị, ruo mgbe m ga-ahụ oge dabara adaba na amamihe nke m ikpughe ihe nile nye umu nke mmadu.

23 N'ihhi na lee, a bu m Chineke; ma a bu m Chineke nke oru ebube; ma a ga m egosi uwa na a bu m otu ihe ahụ unyahu, taa, na ruo mgbe nile; ma anaghị m aru oru n'etiti umu nke mmadu ma obughị dika okwukwe ha siri di.

24 Ma ozo o ga-eru na Onye-nwe ga-asị onye ahụ ga-agu okwu nile a ga-enye ya:

25 N'ihhi na ndi a na-abiakwute m nso site nonu ha, na site n'egbugbere-onu ha ka ha na asopuru m, ma na ha ewepuwo obi ha nile ebe di anya site n'ebe m no, ma egwu ha na-atu m bu ihe akuziri site n'ozizi nke mmadu.

26 Ya mere, a ga m a ga n'iru iru oru di itu n'anya n'etiti ndi a, e, oru di itu n'anya na ihe iju anya, n'ihhi na amamihe nke ndi ha maara ihe na ndi nwere mmuta ga-ala-n'iyi, ma nghota nke ndi ha na-akpachapu anya ka a ga-ezopu.

And the man shall say: I cannot bring the book, for it is sealed.

Then shall the learned say: I cannot read it.

Wherefore it shall come to pass, that the Lord God will deliver again the book and the words thereof to him that is not learned; and the man that is not learned shall say: I am not learned.

Then shall the Lord God say unto him: The learned shall not read them, for they have rejected them, and I am able to do mine own work; wherefore thou shalt read the words which I shall give unto thee.

Touch not the things which are sealed, for I will bring them forth in mine own due time; for I will show unto the children of men that I am able to do mine own work.

Wherefore, when thou hast read the words which I have commanded thee, and obtained the witnesses which I have promised unto thee, then shalt thou seal up the book again, and hide it up unto me, that I may preserve the words which thou hast not read, until I shall see fit in mine own wisdom to reveal all things unto the children of men.

For behold, I am God; and I am a God of miracles; and I will show unto the world that I am the same yesterday, today, and forever; and I work not among the children of men save it be according to their faith.

And again it shall come to pass that the Lord shall say unto him that shall read the words that shall be delivered him:

Forasmuch as this people draw near unto me with their mouth, and with their lips do honor me, but have removed their hearts far from me, and their fear towards me is taught by the precepts of men—

Therefore, I will proceed to do a marvelous work among this people, yea, a marvelous work and a wonder, for the wisdom of their wise and learned shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent shall be hid.

27 Ma ahụhụ na-adiri ha bu ndi na-achosike izonari Onye-nwe ndumodu ha! Ma oru ha nile bu n'ochichiri; ma ha na-asi: Onye na-ahu anyi, ma onye na amata anyi? Ma ha na-asi kwa: N'ezie, itughari ihe nile isi n'ala ka a ga-ewere dika uru onye-okpu-ite. Mana lee, a ga m egosi ha, ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma kwuru, na a ma m oru ha nile; N'ihu na, oru, o ga-ekwu maka onye mere ya, obughi ya mere m? Ma-obu ihe aturu-atu, o ga-ekwu maka onye turu ya, o nweghi nghota?

28 Mana lee, ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma kwuru: A ga m egosi umu nke mmadu na-ofoduru nwa oge nta ka Lebanon tugharia ghoo ala na-amị mkpuru; ma ala ahụ na-amị mkpuru ka a ga-ewere dika oke ohia.

29 Ma n'ubochi ahụ ka ndi nti chiri ga-anu okwu nile nke akwukwo ahụ, ma anya nile nke ndi kpuru-isi ga-ahu uzọ site n'enweghi ihè nke oma na site n'ochichiri.

30 Ma ndi di nwayo ga-abawanye, ma onu ha ga-abu n'ime Onye-nwe, ma ndi ogbenye n'etiti umu mmadu ga-anuri onu n'ime Onye-Nso nke Israel.

31 N'ihu dika o siri wee anya na Onye-nwe na-adi ndu, ha ga-ahu na onye-ahu di egwu ka ewedatara n'ihe efu, ma onye okwa-emu ka a ga-erechapu, ma ndi nile na-ele anya ajo-omume ka a ga-ebepu;

32 Ma ndi na-eme ka mmadu buru onye mmehie site n'otu okwu onu, ma sie onya debere onye na-aba mba n'onu uzọ-ama, ma debe n'akuku onye ezi-omume n'ihu ihe efu.

33 Ya mere, otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru, onye gbaputara Abraham, gbasara ulu nke Jekob: Jekob agaghi abu onye ihere ga-eme ugbua, obughi ma iru ya o ga-abuwanye ihe na-achapughi achapu ugbua.

34 Ma mgbe o ga-ahu umu ya, oru nke aka m abuo, n'etiti ya, ha ga-edo aha m nso ma doo Onye-Nso nke Jekob nso, ma ha ga-atu egwu Chineke nke Israel.

35 Ha kwa bu ndi mehiera n'ime muo ga-abia na nghota, ma ndi ahụ tamuru ntamu ga amuta ozizi.

And wo unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the Lord! And their works are in the dark; and they say: Who seeth us, and who knoweth us? And they also say: Surely, your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay. But behold, I will show unto them, saith the Lord of Hosts, that I know all their works. For shall the work say of him that made it, he made me not? Or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, he had no understanding?

But behold, saith the Lord of Hosts: I will show unto the children of men that it is yet a very little while and Lebanon shall be turned into a fruitful field; and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a forest.

And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity and out of darkness.

And the meek also shall increase, and their joy shall be in the Lord, and the poor among men shall rejoice in the Holy One of Israel.

For assuredly as the Lord liveth they shall see that the terrible one is brought to naught, and the scorner is consumed, and all that watch for iniquity are cut off;

And they that make a man an offender for a word, and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn aside the just for a thing of naught.

Therefore, thus saith the Lord, who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob: Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale.

But when he seeth his children, the work of my hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall fear the God of Israel.

They also that erred in spirit shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

2 Niphai 28

- 1 Ma ugbua, lee, ụmụnne m nwoke, agwawo m unu okwu dịka Mụọ ahụ siri kwalite m; ya mere, a ma ma na ha ga-emezuri.
- 2 Ma ihe ndị a ga-edede site n'ime akwụkwọ ahụ ga-abụ ihe oke-onye-ahia nye ụmụ nke mmadụ, ma nke ka nke nye mkpuru-afọ nke anyị, nke bụ ndị ọduru nke ụlọ nke Israel.
- 3 N'ihina na ọ ga-eru n'ụbọchị ahụ na nzuko nile ewulitere, ma ha abughị nke Onye-nwe, mgbe otu ga-asị ibe ya: Lee, mụ, a bụ m nke Onye-nwe; ma ndị ọzọ ga-asị: mụ, a bụ m nke Onye-nwe; ma otu a ka onye ọbụla ga-ekwu nke wuliteworo nzuko, ma ọbughị nke Onye-nwe—
- 4 Ma ha ga-adọ ndoro-ndoro otu na ibe ya; ma ndị nchụ-aja ha nile ga-adọ ndoro-ndoro otu na ibe ya, ma ha ga-akuzi site na mmụta nke ha, ma gona Mụọ Nso, nke na-enye ọny okwu.
- 5 Ma ha ga-gonari ike nke Chineke, Onye-Nso nke Israel; ma ha ga-agwa ndị mmadụ: Naa anyị ntị, ma nuru ozizi anyị; n'ihina lee odighi Chineke no taa, n'ihina na Onye-nwe na Onye-mgbaputa arwo ọny ya, ma o werewo ike ya nye mmadụ;
- 6 Lee, naanụ ntị n'ozizi m; ọbụru na ha ga-asị na o nwere ọny ebube aruru site n'aka nke Onye-nwe, ekwekwala ya; n'ihina ụbọchị taa ọ bughị Chineke nke ọny ebube ndị a; ọ rusiwo ọny ya.
- 7 E, ma a ga-enwe otutu ndị ga-asị: Rie, nū, ma nwee obi uto, n'ihina echi anyị anwū; ma ọ ga-adiri anyi mma.
- 8 Ma a ga-enwe kwa otutu ndị ga-asị: Rie, nū, ma nwe obi uto; otu o sila di, tu ọ egwu Chineke—ọ ga-enye ohere imetu mmehie ntakiri; e, kwuo ntakiri okwu ụgha, meere onwe gi uru n'ihina okwu sitere n'ony otu onye putu; gwuoro onye-agbata-obi-gi olulu; odighi ihe ojuo di n'ime nke a; ma mee ihe ndi a nile, n'ihina echi ya anyi ga-anwu; ma obuna di na ikpe mara anyi, Chineke ga apia anyi ony utari ole na ole, ma emesia a ga-azoputa anyi n'ala-eze Chineke.

2 Nephi 28

And now, behold, my brethren, I have spoken unto you, according as the Spirit hath constrained me; wherefore, I know that they must surely come to pass.

And the things which shall be written out of the book shall be of great worth unto the children of men, and especially unto our seed, which is a remnant of the house of Israel.

For it shall come to pass in that day that the churches which are built up, and not unto the Lord, when the one shall say unto the other: Behold, I, I am the Lord's; and the others shall say: I, I am the Lord's; and thus shall every one say that hath built up churches, and not unto the Lord—

And they shall contend one with another; and their priests shall contend one with another, and they shall teach with their learning, and deny the Holy Ghost, which giveth utterance.

And they deny the power of God, the Holy One of Israel; and they say unto the people: Hearken unto us, and hear ye our precept; for behold there is no God today, for the Lord and the Redeemer hath done his work, and he hath given his power unto men;

Behold, hearken ye unto my precept; if they shall say there is a miracle wrought by the hand of the Lord, believe it not; for this day he is not a God of miracles; he hath done his work.

Yea, and there shall be many which shall say: Eat, drink, and be merry, for tomorrow we die; and it shall be well with us.

And there shall also be many which shall say: Eat, drink, and be merry; nevertheless, fear God—he will justify in committing a little sin; yea, lie a little, take the advantage of one because of his words, dig a pit for thy neighbor; there is no harm in this; and do all these things, for tomorrow we die; and if it so be that we are guilty, God will beat us with a few stripes, and at last we shall be saved in the kingdom of God.

9 E, ma a ga-enwe ọtụtụ ndị ga-akuzi n'ụdị dī otu a, ozizi ụgha na abaghị-uru na ozizi iberibe nile, ma ha ga-afuli-elu n'ime obi ha nile, ma ha ga-achọ ebe dī omimi ha ga-ezonarị Onye-nwe ndumọdụ ha nile; ma orụ ha nile ga-abụ n'ọchịchiri.

10 Ma ọbara nke ndị nsọ nile ga-ebe akwa site n'ime ala megide ha.

11 E, ha nile esiwo n'uzọ pụọ; ha abụwo ndị ruru inyi.

12 N'ihī mpako, na n'ihī ndī nkuzi ụgha nile, na ozizi okwukwe ụgha, nzukọ ha nile aburūwo ihe ruru inyi, ma nzukọ ha nile aburūwo ihe eweliri-elu; n'ihī mpako ha afūliwo onwe ha elu.

13 Ha na-apunara ndī ogbenye ihe ha nwere n'ihī ọmarịcha ebe nsọ ha nile; ha na-apunara ndī ogbenye ihe ha nwere n'ihī ọmarịcha uwe ha na-eyi; ma ha na-esogbu ndī dī nwayo na ndī dī ogbenye n'obi, n'ihī n'ime mpako ha, ha na afūli elu.

14 Ha na-eyiri ikpọ-ekwe-nkụ na ibuli-isi-elu; e, ma n'ihī mpako, na ajọọ-omume, na ihe arụ nile, na akwunakwuna nile, ha nile ejehiewo ma ọbughị ole na ole, bụ ndī obi umeala na-eso ụzọ Kraịst; otu o sila dī, a na-edu ha edu, nke mere na ọtụtụ mgbe ha na-emehie n'ihī na a na-akuziri ha site n'ozizi nile nke mmadụ.

15 O ndī amamihe, na ndī nwere mmụta, na ndī bara ụba, ndī nke na-afuli onwe ha elu n'ime mpako nke obi ha nile, na ndī nile na-ekwusa ozizi ụgha nile, na ndī nile na-agba akwunakwuna, ma na-ejehie ezigbo ụzọ nke Onye-nwe, ahụhụ, ahụhụ, ahụhụ dīrī ha, ka Onye-nwe Chineke Pụrụ Ime Ihe nile kwuru, n'ihī na a ga-enuda ha n'ala mụọ!

16 Ahụhụ na-adīrī ha bụ ndī na-edebe n'akukū onye-ezi-omume n'ihī ihe efu ma na-akocha nkocha megide ihe di mma, ma sī na ọ baghī uru! N'ihī na ụbọchī ga-abia na Onye-nwe Chineke ga-abia ngwa-ngwa ileta ndī nile bi n'ụwa; ma n'ụbọchī ahụ mgbe ha ga-achazuwo n'ajọọ-omume ha ga-ala-n'iyi.

17 Mana lee, ọburū na ndī bi n'ụwa ga-echeharī site n'ajọọ-omume ha na ihe arụ nile, agaghī ebibi ha, ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndī-agma kwuru.

Yea, and there shall be many which shall teach after this manner, false and vain and foolish doctrines, and shall be puffed up in their hearts, and shall seek deep to hide their counsels from the Lord; and their works shall be in the dark.

And the blood of the saints shall cry from the ground against them.

Yea, they have all gone out of the way; they have become corrupted.

Because of pride, and because of false teachers, and false doctrine, their churches have become corrupted, and their churches are lifted up; because of pride they are puffed up.

They rob the poor because of their fine sanctuaries; they rob the poor because of their fine clothing; and they persecute the meek and the poor in heart, because in their pride they are puffed up.

They wear stiff necks and high heads; yea, and because of pride, and wickedness, and abominations, and whoredoms, they have all gone astray save it be a few, who are the humble followers of Christ; nevertheless, they are led, that in many instances they do err because they are taught by the precepts of men.

O the wise, and the learned, and the rich, that are puffed up in the pride of their hearts, and all those who preach false doctrines, and all those who commit whoredoms, and pervert the right way of the Lord, wo, wo, wo be unto them, saith the Lord God Almighty, for they shall be thrust down to hell!

Wo unto them that turn aside the just for a thing of naught and revile against that which is good, and say that it is of no worth! For the day shall come that the Lord God will speedily visit the inhabitants of the earth; and in that day that they are fully ripe in iniquity they shall perish.

But behold, if the inhabitants of the earth shall repent of their wickedness and abominations they shall not be destroyed, saith the Lord of Hosts.

18 Mana lee, nnukwu nzuko nke ihe aru ahụ, nke bu akwunakwuna nke uwa nile, ga-atughari daa n'ala, ma nnukwu ka odida ya ahụ ga-adi.

19 N'ihina ala-eze nke ekwensu ga-amariri jijiji, ma ndi bu nke so na ya o ga-adiri mkpa na a ga akpalite ha elu ruo na ncheghari, ma-obu ekwensu ahụ ekedo ha n'udo igwe agiriga mgbe nile na-adigide ya, ma ha aburu ndi akpasuru iwe, ma laa n'iyi;

20 N'ihina lee, n'ubochi ahụ ka o ga akpalite iwe oku n'ime obi nile nke umu nke mmadu, ma palite ha n'ibe iwe oku megide ihe ahụ nke di mma.

21 Ma ndi ozo ka o ga-eme ka ha daju, ma gugupu ha mee ka ha nwe nchedo nke aru aru, na ha ga-asi: Ihe nile adiwo mma n'ime Zaijon; e, Zaijon na-eme nke oma, ihe nile adiwo mma—ma otu a ka ekwensu si na-aghogbu mkpuru-obi ha nile, ma jiri nwayo na-eduga ha iba n'ala muo.

22 Ma lee, ndi ozo ka o ga-ajafu, ma na-agwa ha na onweghi ala muo di; ma o na-asi ha: a bughu m ekwensu, n'ihina o dighi nke di—ma otu a ka o na-agbanyere ha izuzu na nti ha nile, wee ruo mgbe o ga-ekedo ha n'udo igwe ya ahụ di egwu, site n'ebe nke ha na-enweghi nnaputa obula.

23 E, a na-ekedo ha nonwu, n'ala muo; na onwu, na n'ala muo, ma ekwensu ahụ na ndi nile o jideworo n'ime ya ga eguzoriri n'iru nke oche-eze Chineke, ma a ga-ekpe ha ikpe dika oru ha nile siri di, n'ebe a ka ha ga-esi baa n'ime ebe ahụ a kwadobeere ha, obuna odo oku na nkume oku, nke bu ita ahuhu agwugh-agwu.

24 Ya mere, ahuhu na-adiri onye ahụ nke na-enwe obi ruru ala na Zaijon!

25 Ahuhu diri onye na-eti mkpu na-asi: Ihe nile adiwo mma!

26 E, ahuhu diri ya bu onye ahụ na-ana-nti nozizi nile nke ndi mmadu, ma gonari ike nke Chineke, na onyinye nke Muo Nso!

27 E, ahuhu diri ya bu onye na-asi: Anyi anatawo, ma anyi achokwaghi ozo!

28 Ma na mkpirisi, ahuhu na-adiri ndi nile n'ama jijiji, ma iwe na-ewe ha n'ihina ezi-okwu nke Chineke! N'ihina lee, onye obula nke ewuliteworo n'elu nkume ahụ na-anata ya n'obi utu; ma onye obula nke ewuliteworo n'elu nto-ala aja na-ama jijiji ka o ghara ida.

But behold, that great and abominable church, the whore of all the earth, must tumble to the earth, and great must be the fall thereof.

For the kingdom of the devil must shake, and they which belong to it must needs be stirred up unto repentance, or the devil will grasp them with his everlasting chains, and they be stirred up to anger, and perish;

For behold, at that day shall he rage in the hearts of the children of men, and stir them up to anger against that which is good.

And others will he pacify, and lull them away into carnal security, that they will say: All is well in Zion; yea, Zion prospereth, all is well—and thus the devil cheateth their souls, and leadeth them away carefully down to hell.

And behold, others he flattereth away, and telleth them there is no hell; and he saith unto them: I am no devil, for there is none—and thus he whispereth in their ears, until he grasps them with his awful chains, from whence there is no deliverance.

Yea, they are grasped with death, and hell; and death, and hell, and the devil, and all that have been seized therewith must stand before the throne of God, and be judged according to their works, from whence they must go into the place prepared for them, even a lake of fire and brimstone, which is endless torment.

Therefore, wo be unto him that is at ease in Zion!

Wo be unto him that crieth: All is well!

Yea, wo be unto him that hearkeneth unto the precepts of men, and denieth the power of God, and the gift of the Holy Ghost!

Yea, wo be unto him that saith: We have received, and we need no more!

And in fine, wo unto all those who tremble, and are angry because of the truth of God! For behold, he that is built upon the rock receiveth it with gladness; and he that is built upon a sandy foundation trembleth lest he shall fall.

- 29 Ahuhụ dirị ya bụ onye ga-asị: Anyị anatawo okwu Chineke, ma anyị achọkwaghị okwu Chineke ọzọ, n'ihì na anyị enwezuwo!
- 30 N'ihì na lee, otu a ka Onye-nwe Chineke kwuru: A ga m enye ụmụ nke mmadụ ahiri n'elu ahiri, ozizi n'elu ozizi, ntakiri n'ebe a na ntakiri ebe ahụ; ma ngozi na-adiri ndi na-aña nti n'ozizi m nile, ma na-ege nti na ndumodu m, n'ihì na ha ga amuta amamihe; n'ihì onye ahụ na-anabata ka m ga-enye kari; ma site n'aka ndi na-asị, Anyị enwetazuwo, site n'aka ha ka a ga-ewepu obunadi nke ha nwere enwe.
- 31 Onye aburu onu ka o bu bu onye na-etinye ntukwasị obi ya n'ebe mmadụ nọ, ma-obu na-eme anu aru ngwa-ogu ya, ma-obu na-aña nti n'ozizi nke ndi mmadụ, ma obughi ma ozizi ha nile ga-abu nke e nyere site n'ike nke Mụọ Nsọ.
- 32 Ahuhụ ga-adiri ndi Jentaifu, ka Onye-nwe Chineke nke usuu nile nke ndi-aga kwuru! N'ihì na, na-agbanyeghi a ga m esetipu ogologo aka m n'ebe ha nọ site n'ubochi ruo n'ubochi, ha ga-agonari m; otu o sila di, a ga m enwe obi ebere n'ebe ha nọ, ka Onye-nwe Chineke kwuru, o buru na ha ga-echehari ma biakwute m; n'ihì na aka m esetiputawo ogologo ubochi nile, ka Onye-nwe Chineke nke usuu nile nke ndi-aga kwuru.

Wo be unto him that shall say: We have received the word of God, and we need no more of the word of God, for we have enough!

For behold, thus saith the Lord God: I will give unto the children of men line upon line, precept upon precept, here a little and there a little; and blessed are those who hearken unto my precepts, and lend an ear unto my counsel, for they shall learn wisdom; for unto him that receiveth I will give more; and from them that shall say, We have enough, from them shall be taken away even that which they have.

Cursed is he that putteth his trust in man, or maketh flesh his arm, or shall hearken unto the precepts of men, save their precepts shall be given by the power of the Holy Ghost.

Wo be unto the Gentiles, saith the Lord God of Hosts! For notwithstanding I shall lengthen out mine arm unto them from day to day, they will deny me; nevertheless, I will be merciful unto them, saith the Lord God, if they will repent and come unto me; for mine arm is lengthened out all the day long, saith the Lord God of Hosts.

2 Niphai 29

- 1 Mana lee, ha ga-adi ọtụtụ—n'ụbọchị ahụ mgbe m ga-aga n'iru iru ọrụ di ịtụ n'anya n'etiti ha, ka m wee cheta ogbugba-ndụ m nile nke m meworo mụ na ụmụ nke mmadụ, ka m wee setipụkwa aka m ọzọ nke ugboro abuo inweghachi ndi m ọzọ, ndi bu ndi nke ulo nke Israel;
- 2 Na kwa, ka m wee cheta nkwa nile m kweworo nye gi, Nifai, na kwa nye nna gi, na a ga m echeta mkpuru-afọ unu; na kwa ka okwu nile nke mkpuru-afọ unu wee site n'onu m ruo mkpuru-afọ unu; ma okwu m nile ga-agapu ruo nsotu nile nke uwa, dika ihe-nlere-anya nke ndi m, ndi bu ndi nke ulo nke Israel;
- 3 Ma n'ihi na okwu m ga-agapu—otutu ndi Jentailu ga-asị: Otu Bible! Otu Bible! Anyi enwetawo Otu Bible, ma enweghi ike inwe Bible obula ọzọ.
- 4 Ma otu a ka Onye-nwe Chineke kwuru: O ndi nzuzu, ha ga-enwe otu Bible; ma o ga-esi n'aka ndi Juu puta, ndi ogbugba-ndu m mgbe ochie. Ma olee otu ha si kelee ndi Juu maka Bible nke ha natara site n'aka ha? E, ginị ka ndi Jentailu na-egosi? Ha na-echeta ufu nile, na ọrụ ike nile, na ihe mgbu nile nke ndi Juu, na mgbalị ha nye m, n'iweta nzoputa nye ndi Jentailu?
- 5 O unu ndi Jentailu, unu echetawo ndi Juu, ndi ogbugba-ndu m mgbe ochie? Ee; ma unu abwo ha onu, ma kpowo ha asi, ma a chobeghi inweghachi ha. Mana lee, a ga m eweghachi ihe ndi a nile n'isi nke onwe unu; n'ihi na mu bu Onye-nwe echefubeghi ndi m.
- 6 Unu ndi-nzuzu, nke ga-asị: Otu Bible, anyi enwetawo otu Bible, ma anyi achokwaghi Bible ọzọ. Unu enwetawo Bible ma obughi site n'aka ndi Juu?
- 7 Unu amataghi na e nwere otutu mba karja otu? Unu amataghi na mu, Onye-nwe Chineke unu, kere mmadu nile, na kwa na m na-echeta ndi nile bi n'elu ala nile nke mmiri osimiri gbara gburu-gburu; na kwa na m na-achị n'elu-igwe nile di n'elu na n'ala di n'okpuru; ma a na m eweputa okwu m nye umu nke mmadu, e, obuna n'elu mba nile nke uwa?

2 Nephi 29

But behold, there shall be many—at that day when I shall proceed to do a marvelous work among them, that I may remember my covenants which I have made unto the children of men, that I may set my hand again the second time to recover my people, which are of the house of Israel;

And also, that I may remember the promises which I have made unto thee, Nephi, and also unto thy father, that I would remember your seed; and that the words of your seed should proceed forth out of my mouth unto your seed; and my words shall hiss forth unto the ends of the earth, for a standard unto my people, which are of the house of Israel;

And because my words shall hiss forth—many of the Gentiles shall say: A Bible! A Bible! We have got a Bible, and there cannot be any more Bible.

But thus saith the Lord God: O fools, they shall have a Bible; and it shall proceed forth from the Jews, mine ancient covenant people. And what thank they the Jews for the Bible which they receive from them? Yea, what do the Gentiles mean? Do they remember the travails, and the labors, and the pains of the Jews, and their diligence unto me, in bringing forth salvation unto the Gentiles?

O ye Gentiles, have ye remembered the Jews, mine ancient covenant people? Nay; but ye have cursed them, and have hated them, and have not sought to recover them. But behold, I will return all these things upon your own heads; for I the Lord have not forgotten my people.

Thou fool, that shall say: A Bible, we have got a Bible, and we need no more Bible. Have ye obtained a Bible save it were by the Jews?

Know ye not that there are more nations than one? Know ye not that I, the Lord your God, have created all men, and that I remember those who are upon the isles of the sea; and that I rule in the heavens above and in the earth beneath; and I bring forth my word unto the children of men, yea, even upon all the nations of the earth?

8 Gini mere unu na-atamu, n'ihhi na unu ga-anatawanye okwu m? Unu amataghị na igba-ama nke mba abụọ gbara bụ aka-ebe nye unu na m bụ Chineke, na m na-echeta otu mba dika nke ọzọ? Ya mere, a na m ekwu otu ụdị okwu nye otu mba dika nke ọzọ. Na mgbe mba abụọ ahụ ga-agbakọta ọsọ, igba-ama nke mba abụọ ahụ ga-agbakọta otu aka ahụ.

9 Na a na m eme nke a ka m wee gosiputa nye otutu na a bụ m otu ihe unyahu, taa, na ruo mgbe nile; ma na a na m ekwuputa okwu m nile dika o siri masi m. Ma n'ihhi na ekwuwo m otu okwu, unu ekwesighi iche na m enweghi ike ikwukwa ọzọ; n'ihhi na oru m agwubeghi; obughi ma o ga-agwu ruo ogwugwu nke mmadu, obughi site n'oge ahụ gawa na ruo mgbe nile.

10 Ya mere, n'ihhi na unu nwere otu Bible, unu ekwesighi iwere ya dika na o nwetazuru okwu m nile; obughi ma o kwesiri unu iwere ya na mu emeghi ka ede putawaye ndi ọzọ.

11 N'ihhi na a na m enye mmadu nile iwu, ma n'owuwa- anyanwu ma n'odida-anyanwu, ma n'elu-elu, ma na ndida-ndida, ma n'ime ala nile mmiri gbara gburu-gburu nke oke-osimiri, na ha ga-edeputa okwu nile nke m kwuru nye ha; n'ihhi na site n'ime akwukwo nile a ga-edeputa, a ga m ekpe uwa ikpe, mmadu obula dika oru ha nile siri di, dika ihe ahụ nke e dere ede.

12 N'ihhi na lee, a ga m ekwu okwu nye ndi Juu ma ha ga-edeputa ya; na a ga m ekwukwa okwu nye ndi Nifai ma ha ga-edeputa ya; ma a ga m ekwukwa okwu nye agburu ndi ọzọ nile nke ulo nke Israel, ndi m dupuwo, ma ha ga-edeputa ya; ma a ga m ekwukwa okwu nye mba nile nke uwa ma ha ga-edeputa ya.

13 Ma o ga-eru na ndi Juu ga-enweta okwu nile nke ndi Nifai, na ndi Nifai ga-enweta okwu nile nke ndi Juu; na ndi Nifai na ndi Juu ga-enweta okwu nile nke agburu Israel nile furu-efu; na agburu Israel nile furu-efu ga-enweta okwu nile nke ndi Nifai na ndi Juu.

Wherefore murmur ye, because that ye shall receive more of my word? Know ye not that the testimony of two nations is a witness unto you that I am God, that I remember one nation like unto another? Wherefore, I speak the same words unto one nation like unto another. And when the two nations shall run together the testimony of the two nations shall run together also.

And I do this that I may prove unto many that I am the same yesterday, today, and forever; and that I speak forth my words according to mine own pleasure. And because that I have spoken one word ye need not suppose that I cannot speak another; for my work is not yet finished; neither shall it be until the end of man, neither from that time henceforth and forever.

Wherefore, because that ye have a Bible ye need not suppose that it contains all my words; neither need ye suppose that I have not caused more to be written.

For I command all men, both in the east and in the west, and in the north, and in the south, and in the islands of the sea, that they shall write the words which I speak unto them; for out of the books which shall be written I will judge the world, every man according to their works, according to that which is written.

For behold, I shall speak unto the Jews and they shall write it; and I shall also speak unto the Nephites and they shall write it; and I shall also speak unto the other tribes of the house of Israel, which I have led away, and they shall write it; and I shall also speak unto all nations of the earth and they shall write it.

And it shall come to pass that the Jews shall have the words of the Nephites, and the Nephites shall have the words of the Jews; and the Nephites and the Jews shall have the words of the lost tribes of Israel; and the lost tribes of Israel shall have the words of the Nephites and the Jews.

14 Ma ọ ga-eru na ndị m, ndị bụ ndị nke ụlọ nke Israel, ka a ga-achịkọta rute ụlọ, ruo n'ala nile nke onwunwe ha, ma okwu m nile kwa ka a ga-achịkọta n'otu. Ma a ga m egosị ha bụ ndị na-alụ ọgụ megide okwu m na megide ndị m, ndị bụ ndị nke ụlọ nke Israel, na a bụ m Chineke, na kwa na emere m ọgbugba-ndụ mụ na Abraham na a ga m echeta mkpụrụ-afọ ya ruo mgbe nile.

And it shall come to pass that my people, which are of the house of Israel, shall be gathered home unto the lands of their possessions; and my word also shall be gathered in one. And I will show unto them that fight against my word and against my people, who are of the house of Israel, that I am God, and that I covenanted with Abraham that I would remember his seed forever.

2 Niphai 30

- 1 Ma ugbua lee, ụmụnne m nwoke ndị m hụrụ n'anya, a ga m agwa unu okwu; n'ihina na mụ, Nifaj, agaghị ekwe ka unu na-eche na unu bụ ndị ezi-omume karịa ka ndị Jentailu ga-abụ. N'ihina lee, ma ọbughị na unu ga-edebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke unu ga-ala kwa n'iyi otu aka ahụ; ma n'ihina okwu nile nke ekwuoro unu ekwesighi iche na ndị Jentailu ga-abụ ndị ebibiri kpam kpam.
- 2 N'ihina lee, a si m unu na ka ha ra bụ ndị Jentailu ga-echeghari ga-abụ ndị ọgbugba-ndụ nke Onye-nwe. Ma ka ha ra bụ ndị Juu na-agaghị echeghari ka a ga-achụpụ; n'ihina na Onye-nwe na onye ọbula anaghị agbandu ma ọbughị ya na ndị cheghariri ma kwere n'Okpara ya, nke bụ Onye-Nsọ nke Israel.
- 3 Ma ugbua, a ga m ebu-amuma ole na ole gbasara ndị Juu na ndị Jentailu karịa. N'ihina na mgbe akwukwo ahụ nke m kwuoro okwu maka ya ga-aputaworiji, ma buru ihe e deputara nye ndị Jentailu, ma rachie kwa ya ọzọ nye Onye-nwe, a ga-enwe otutu ndị ga-ekwere okwu nile ahụ e dere ede; ma ha ga-eburu ha gaa ruo ndị nke ọduru na mkpuru-afọ anyi.
- 4 Ma mgbe ahụ ka ndị nke ọduru na mkpuru-afọ anyi ga-amata ihe banyere anyi, otu ọbụ na anyi siri na Jerusalem pụta, ma na ha bụ ndị siri na agburu nke ndị Juu.
- 5 Na ozi-oma nke Jisus Kraist ka a ga-ekwusa n'etiti ha; ya mere, a ga-eweghachi ha baa n'ime mmuta nke ndị nna ha nile, na kwa n'ime mmuta nke Jisus Kraist, bụ nke enwetara n'etiti ndị nna ha nile.
- 6 Ma mgbe ahụ ka ha ga-añuri ọñu; n'ihina na ha ga-amata na ọbụ ngozi nye ha site n'aka nke Chineke; ma mkpekere nile nke ọchịchiri ha, ga-amalite idasị site n'anya ha nile; ma otutu ọgbọ agaghị agafe n'etiti ha, ruo mgbe ha ga-abụ ndị di ọcha na ndị di nma ile anya.
- 7 Ma ọ ga-eru na ndị Juu bụ ndị ekposasikwara ga-amalite ikwere na Kraist; ma ha ga-amalite ibiakota n'elu iru nke ala ahụ; ma ka ha ra bụ ndị ga-ekwere na Kraist ga-aghokwa otu aka ahụ ndị di nma ile anya.

2 Nephi 30

And now behold, my beloved brethren, I would speak unto you; for I, Nephi, would not suffer that ye should suppose that ye are more righteous than the Gentiles shall be. For behold, except ye shall keep the commandments of God ye shall all likewise perish; and because of the words which have been spoken ye need not suppose that the Gentiles are utterly destroyed.

For behold, I say unto you that as many of the Gentiles as will repent are the covenant people of the Lord; and as many of the Jews as will not repent shall be cast off; for the Lord covenanteth with none save it be with them that repent and believe in his Son, who is the Holy One of Israel.

And now, I would prophesy somewhat more concerning the Jews and the Gentiles. For after the book of which I have spoken shall come forth, and be written unto the Gentiles, and sealed up again unto the Lord, there shall be many which shall believe the words which are written; and they shall carry them forth unto the remnant of our seed.

And then shall the remnant of our seed know concerning us, how that we came out from Jerusalem, and that they are descendants of the Jews.

And the gospel of Jesus Christ shall be declared among them; wherefore, they shall be restored unto the knowledge of their fathers, and also to the knowledge of Jesus Christ, which was had among their fathers.

And then shall they rejoice; for they shall know that it is a blessing unto them from the hand of God; and their scales of darkness shall begin to fall from their eyes; and many generations shall not pass away among them, save they shall be a pure and a delightsome people.

And it shall come to pass that the Jews which are scattered also shall begin to believe in Christ; and they shall begin to gather in upon the face of the land; and as many as shall believe in Christ shall also become a delightsome people.

8 Ma ọ ga-eru na Onye-nwe Chineke ga-amalite ọrụ ya n'etiti mba nile, ebo nile, asusu nile, na ndi mmadu, iwetazu mkpogtaghachi nke ndi ya n'elu uwa.

9 Ma n'ezimume ka Onye-nwe Chineke ga-ekpe ndi ogbenye ikpe, ma baa mba jiri ahataha maka ndi di nwayo n'obi nke uwa. Ma ọ ga-eti uwa ihe otiti site n'okporo nke onu ya; ma site kwa n'ume nke egbugbere onu ya ka ọ ga-eji gbuo ndi ajojo mmadu.

10 N'ihu na oge na-abia oso-osogbe Onye-nwe Chineke ga-eweta nnukwu nkewa n'etiti ndi mmadu ahụ, ma ndi ajojo mmadu ka ọ ga-ebibi, ma ọ ga-edebe ndi ya, e, obuna ma oburu na ọ ga-ebibiriri ndi ajojo mmadu site n'oku.

11 Ma ezimume ga-abu ihe njisi ukwu ike ya, ma ikwesị-ntukwasị-obi ga-abu ihe njisi ukwu ike ya.

12 Ma mgbe ahụ ka nkita ohia ga-ebinyere nwa-aturu; ma agu ga-edinyere nwa ewu, na nwa ehi, na nwa odum, na anu gbara abuba, ga-anokota; ma nwa ntakiri ga-edu ha.

13 Ma ehi na anu ukwu na-eri ibe ya ga-eriko; umu ha nile ga-edinakota; ma odum ga-ata achara dika oke ehi.

14 Ma nwa na-anu-ara ga-egwu egwu nonu agwo ojojo, ma nwa anapuworo ara ga-etinye aka ya n'elu ebe obibi agwo ojojo.

15 Ha agahi emeru aru ma-obu bibie n'ime ugwu-nso m; n'ihu na uwa ga-ejuputa na omuma nke Onye-nwe dika mmiri nile siri kpuchite osimiri.

16 Ya mere, ihe nile nke mba dum ka a ga-eme ka amata; e, ihe nile ka a ga-eme ka amata nye umu nke mmadu.

17 O dighi ihe ga-abu ihe nzuzo ma obughi na a ga-ekpughe ya; odighi oru ochichiri obula ma obughi na a ga-eme ka eweputa ya n'he; ma odighi ihe arachiri arachi n'elu uwa ma obughi na a ga-atope ya.

18 Ya mere, ihe nile ekpugheworo nye umu nke mmadu, nubochi ahụ ka a ga-ekpughepu ha; ma Setan agahi enwekwa ike n'ebe obi nile nke umu nke mmadu di ozo, wee ruo ogologo oge. Ma ugbua, umunne m nwoke ndi m huru n'anya, a biawo m na ngwucha okwu m nile.

And it shall come to pass that the Lord God shall commence his work among all nations, kindreds, tongues, and people, to bring about the restoration of his people upon the earth.

And with righteousness shall the Lord God judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth. And he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth; and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

For the time speedily cometh that the Lord God shall cause a great division among the people, and the wicked will he destroy; and he will spare his people, yea, even if it so be that he must destroy the wicked by fire.

And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.

And then shall the wolf dwell with the lamb; and the leopard shall lie down with the kid, and the calf, and the young lion, and the fatling, together; and a little child shall lead them.

And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together; and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the cockatrice's den.

They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain; for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord as the waters cover the sea.

Wherefore, the things of all nations shall be made known; yea, all things shall be made known unto the children of men.

There is nothing which is secret save it shall be revealed; there is no work of darkness save it shall be made manifest in the light; and there is nothing which is sealed upon the earth save it shall be loosed.

Wherefore, all things which have been revealed unto the children of men shall at that day be revealed; and Satan shall have power over the hearts of the children of men no more, for a long time. And now, my beloved brethren, I make an end of my sayings.

2 Niphai 3 I

- 1 Ma ugbua mụ, Nifai, ebusiwo amuma m nye unu, umunne m nwoke ndi m huru n'anya. Na agaghi m ede ma obughi nani ihe ole na ole, ndi m ma na ha gamedezuriri; obughi ma m ga-edede ma-obughi okwu ole na ole nke nwanne m nwoke Jekob.
- 2 Ya mere, ihe ndi m deworo ezuworo m, ma obughi okwu ole na ole nke m ga-ekwuriri gbasara ozizi nke Kraist; ya mere, a ga m agwa unu okwu otu o di mfe nghota, dika idi mfe nghota nke ibu-amuma m siri di.
- 3 N'ihina mkpuru-obi m nwere mmasi n'idi mfe nghota; n'ihina n'udi di otu a ka Onye-nwe Chineke si na-aruru oti n'etiti umu nke mmadu. N'ihina Onye-nwe Chineke na-enye ndi nwere nghota ihe; n'ihina na o na-agwa ndi mmadu okwu dika asusu ha siri di, weero na nghota nke ha.
- 4 Ya mere, o di m ka asi na unu ga-echeta na mu agwawo unu okwu gbasara onye-amuma ahụ nke Onye-nwe gosiworo m, bu onye ga-eme Nwa-aturu Chineke baptism, onye ga-ebupu mmehie nile nke uwa.
- 5 Ma ugbua, buru na Nwa-aturu Nke Chineke ahụ, ebe o bu onye di nsọ, ga-enwe mkpa ime baptism nke mmiri, n'imezu ezi-omume nile, O mgbe ahụ, lee otu anyi siri nwe mkpa karia, ebe anyi bu ndi na-adighi nsọ, ka emee anyi baptism, e, obuna site na mmiri!
- 6 Ma ugbua, a ga m aju unu, umunne m nwoke ndi m huru n'anya, ka o siri buru na Nwa-aturu Chineke mezuru ezi-omume nile site n'ime baptism nke mmiri?
- 7 Unu amataghi na o di nsọ? Ma na na-agbanyeghi idi nsọ ya, o gosiri umu nke mmadu na, dika n'anuru aru o na-eme onwe ya umeala n'iru Nna ya, ma gbaara Nna ya aka-ebe na o ga-erubere ya isi n'idebe iwu-nsọ ya nile.
- 8 Ya mere, mgbe e mesiworo ya baptism nke mmiri, Muo Nso dakwasiri ya n'oyiyi nke nduru.
- 9 Ma ozọ o gosiwo umu nke mmadu wara-wara nke uzọ ahụ, na mkpafa nke onu uzọ-ama ahụ, nke ha gasei baa, ebe o buworo n'iru ha ihe ima atu.

2 Nephi 3 I

And now I, Nephi, make an end of my prophesying unto you, my beloved brethren. And I cannot write but a few things, which I know must surely come to pass; neither can I write but a few of the words of my brother Jacob.

Wherefore, the things which I have written sufficeth me, save it be a few words which I must speak concerning the doctrine of Christ; wherefore, I shall speak unto you plainly, according to the plainness of my prophesying.

For my soul delighteth in plainness; for after this manner doth the Lord God work among the children of men. For the Lord God giveth light unto the understanding; for he speaketh unto men according to their language, unto their understanding.

Wherefore, I would that ye should remember that I have spoken unto you concerning that prophet which the Lord showed unto me, that should baptize the Lamb of God, which should take away the sins of the world.

And now, if the Lamb of God, he being holy, should have need to be baptized by water, to fulfil all righteousness, O then, how much more need have we, being unholy, to be baptized, yea, even by water!

And now, I would ask of you, my beloved brethren, wherein the Lamb of God did fulfil all righteousness in being baptized by water?

Know ye not that he was holy? But notwithstanding he being holy, he showeth unto the children of men that, according to the flesh he humbleth himself before the Father, and witnesseth unto the Father that he would be obedient unto him in keeping his commandments.

Wherefore, after he was baptized with water the Holy Ghost descended upon him in the form of a dove.

And again, it showeth unto the children of men the straitness of the path, and the narrowness of the gate, by which they should enter, he having set the example before them.

- 10 Ma o wee gwa ụmụ nke mmadụ: Soro nụ m. Ya mere, ụmụnne m nwoke ndị m hụrụ n'anya, anyị nwere ike iso Jisus ma ọbụghị na anyị ga-enwe mmasị idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Nna?
- 11 Ma Nna siri: Chegharịa nụ, chegharịa nụ, ma ka emee unu baptism n'aha nke Ọkpara m m hụrụ n'anya.
- 12 Ma ọzọ, olu nke Ọkpara ahụ bjakwutere m, na-asị: Onye ọbụla emere baptism n'aha m; onye ahụ ka Nna ga-enye Mụọ Nsọ, dika o nyere m; ya mere, soro m, ma mee ihe nile unu hụrụ m mere.
- 13 Ya mere, ụmụnne m nwoke ndị m hụrụ n'anya, a ma m na ọburu na unu ga-esoro Ọkpara ahụ, jiri nzube juru-eju nke obi, na-egosighi iru-abuọ ọbụla, na-enweghi aghugho n'iru Chineke, mana jiri nzube nke ziri ezi, na-echeghari site na mmehie unu nile, na-agbara Nna aka-ebe na unu di na njikere ibukwasị onwe unu aha nke Kraist, site na baptism—e, site n'iso Onye-nwe unu na Onye-nzọputa unu baa n'ime mmiri, dika okwu ya si di, lee, mgbe ahụ ka unu ga-enweta Mụọ Nsọ; e, mgbe ahụ ka baptism nke oku na nke Mụọ Nsọ ga-abia; na mgbe ahụ ka unu ga-enwe ike ikwu okwu n'asusu nke ndi mụọ-ozu, ma tie mkpu otuto nye Onye-Nsọ nke Israel.
- 14 Ma na, lee, ụmụnne m nwoke ndị m hụrụ n'anya, otu a ka olu nke Ọkpara ahụ si bjakwute m, na-asị: Mgbe unu cheghariworo site na mmehie unu nile, ma gbaara Nna aka-ebe na unu di na njikere idebe iwu-nsọ m nile, site na baptism nke mmiri, ma unu enwetala baptism nke oku na nke Mụọ Nsọ, na nwe ike ikwu okwu n'asusu ọhuru, e, ọbuna nke asusu ndi mụọ-ozu, ma emesia nke a unu agonari m, o gaara-akara unu mma na unu amataghi m ma oli.
- 15 Ma a nuru m otu olu site na Nna na-asị: E, okwu nile nke onye m Huru n'anya bu ezi-okwu ma kwesi ntukwasị-obi. Onye ọbụla nke na-anogide ruo ogwugwu, onye ahụ ka a ga-azoputa.
- 16 Ma ugbua, ụmụnne m nwoke ndị m hụrụ n'anya, a ma m site na nke a na ma ọbụghị na mmadụ ga-anogide ruo n'ogwugwu, n'iso ukpuru nke Ọkpara nke Chineke di ndu, a gaghị azoputa ya.

And he said unto the children of men: Follow thou me. Wherefore, my beloved brethren, can we follow Jesus save we shall be willing to keep the commandments of the Father?

And the Father said: Repent ye, repent ye, and be baptized in the name of my Beloved Son.

And also, the voice of the Son came unto me, saying: He that is baptized in my name, to him will the Father give the Holy Ghost, like unto me; wherefore, follow me, and do the things which ye have seen me do.

Wherefore, my beloved brethren, I know that if ye shall follow the Son, with full purpose of heart, acting no hypocrisy and no deception before God, but with real intent, repenting of your sins, witnessing unto the Father that ye are willing to take upon you the name of Christ, by baptism—yea, by following your Lord and your Savior down into the water, according to his word, behold, then shall ye receive the Holy Ghost; yea, then cometh the baptism of fire and of the Holy Ghost; and then can ye speak with the tongue of angels, and shout praises unto the Holy One of Israel.

But, behold, my beloved brethren, thus came the voice of the Son unto me, saying: After ye have repented of your sins, and witnessed unto the Father that ye are willing to keep my commandments, by the baptism of water, and have received the baptism of fire and of the Holy Ghost, and can speak with a new tongue, yea, even with the tongue of angels, and after this should deny me, it would have been better for you that ye had not known me.

And I heard a voice from the Father, saying: Yea, the words of my Beloved are true and faithful. He that endureth to the end, the same shall be saved.

And now, my beloved brethren, I know by this that unless a man shall endure to the end, in following the example of the Son of the living God, he cannot be saved.

- 17 Ya mere, na-emenụ ihe nile m gwaworo unu na m hụworo Onye-nwe unu na Onye-mgbapụta unu ga-eme; n'ihì na ọbụ maka nke a ka ejiri gosì m ha, ka unu wee mata ọñụ ụzọ-ama ahụ nke unu ga-esi baa. N'ihì na ọñụ ụzọ-ama ahụ nke unu ga-esi baa bụ nchegharị na baptism site na mmiri; ma mgbe ahụ ka nsachapụ nke mmehie unu nile site n'ọkụ na site na Mụọ Nsọ ga-abịa.
- 18 Na mgbe ahụ ka unu nọ n'ụzọ a nke dị wara-wara ma dị kwa mkpafa nke na-eduba na ndụ ebighi-ebi; e, unu abanyewo site n'ọñụ ụzọ-ama ahụ; unu emewo dika iwu-nsọ nile nke Nna na Ọkpara siri dị; ma unu anatawo Mụọ Nsọ ahụ, nke na-agba aka-ebe banyere Nna na Ọkpara, wee ruo n'imezu nkwa ahụ nke o kweworo, na ọburụ na unu banyere site n'ụzọ ahụ unu ga-anata.
- 19 Ma ugbua, ụmụnne m nwoke ndị m hụrụ n'anya, mgbe unu banyeworo n'ụzọ a dị wara-wara ma dị kwa mkpafa, a ga m ajụ ma emesịwo ihe nile? Lee, a sị m unu, E-e; n'ihì na unu abiarubeghị n'ebe dị anya otu a ma ọbụghị site n'okwu nke Kraịst jiri okwukwe nke akwaa-akwurụ n'ebe ọ nọ, na idabere kpam-kpam n'idi mma nke ya, onye bụ dike na nzọpụta.
- 20 Ya mere, unu ga na-aga n'iru kwudesie-ike n'ime Kraịst, na-enwe ihè nke olile-anya na-enweghị ntụpọ, na ihunanya nke Chineke na nke mmadụ nile. Ya mere, ọburụ na unu ga na-aga n'iru, n'eri oriri n'elu okwu nke Kraịst, ma nọgide ruo n'ogwugwu, lee, otu a ka Nna kwuru: Unu ga-enwe ndụ ebighi-ebi.
- 21 Ma ugbua, lee, ụmụnne m nwoke ndị m hụrụ n'anya, nke a bụ ụzọ; ma ọdighị ụzọ ọzọ ma-ọbụ aha enyere n'okpuru elu-igwe nke mmadụ ga-esi nwe nzọpụta n'ala-eze nke Chineke. Ma ugbua, lee, nke a bụ ozizi nke Kraịst, ma burukwa nanị ozizi nke ezi-okwu nke Nna, na nke Ọkpara, na nke Mụọ Nsọ, nke bụ otu Chineke, na enweghị nsọtụ. Amen.

Wherefore, do the things which I have told you I have seen that your Lord and your Redeemer should do; for, for this cause have they been shown unto me, that ye might know the gate by which ye should enter. For the gate by which ye should enter is repentance and baptism by water; and then cometh a remission of your sins by fire and by the Holy Ghost.

And then are ye in this strait and narrow path which leads to eternal life; yea, ye have entered in by the gate; ye have done according to the commandments of the Father and the Son; and ye have received the Holy Ghost, which witnesses of the Father and the Son, unto the fulfilling of the promise which he hath made, that if ye entered in by the way ye should receive.

And now, my beloved brethren, after ye have gotten into this strait and narrow path, I would ask if all is done? Behold, I say unto you, Nay; for ye have not come thus far save it were by the word of Christ with unshaken faith in him, relying wholly upon the merits of him who is mighty to save.

Wherefore, ye must press forward with a steadfastness in Christ, having a perfect brightness of hope, and a love of God and of all men. Wherefore, if ye shall press forward, feasting upon the word of Christ, and endure to the end, behold, thus saith the Father: Ye shall have eternal life.

And now, behold, my beloved brethren, this is the way; and there is none other way nor name given under heaven whereby man can be saved in the kingdom of God. And now, behold, this is the doctrine of Christ, and the only and true doctrine of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, which is one God, without end. Amen.

2 Niphai 32

- 1 Ma ugbua, lee, ụmụnne m nwoke ndị m hụrụ n'anya, a na m eche na unu ga-na-atughari uche otu oḅula n'ime obi unu nile gbasara ihe unu ga-eme mgbe unu banyeworo site n'uzo ahụ. Ma na, lee, gini mere unu ji na-atughari uche maka ihe nile ndi a n'ime obi unu?
- 2 Unu echetaghị na a siri m unu na mgbe unu nwetaworo Mụọ Nso, unu puru ikwu okwu n'asusu nke ndi mụo-ozu? Ma ugbua, olee otu unu ga-esi kwuo okwu n'asusu nke ndi mụo-ozu ma oḅughị site na Mụọ Nso?
- 3 Ndi mụo-ozu na-ekwu okwu site n'ike nke Mụọ Nso; ya mere, ha na-ekwu okwu nile nke Kraist. Ya mere, a gwara m unu, n'eri nu oriri n'elu okwu nile nke Kraist; n'ih na lee, okwu nile nke Kraist ga-agwa unu ihe nile unu kwesiri ime.
- 4 Ya mere, ugbua mgbe m kwusiworo okwu ndi a, oḅuru na unu enweghi ike ighota ha, o ga-abu n'ih na unu ajughị ajuju, oḅughị ma unu kuru aka; ya mere, ewebataghị unu n'ime ihè, mana unu ga-alariri-n'iyi n'ochichiri.
- 5 N'ih na lee, ozo, a si m unu na oḅuru na unu ga-abata site n'uzo ahụ, ma nata Mụọ Nso ahụ, o ga egosi unu ihe nile unu kwesiri ime.
- 6 Lee, nke a bu ozizi nke Kraist, ma agaghị enwe kwa ozizi ozo aga-enye wee ruo mgbe o gosiputaworo onwe ya nye unu n'anụ arụ. Ma mgbe o ga egosiputa onwe ya nye unu n'anụ arụ, ihe nile o ga-agwa unu ka unu ga na-eleru anya na-eme.
- 7 Ma ugbua mụ, Nifai, agaghị ekwu kari; Mụọ ahụ na-akwusi m ikwu-okwu, ma a hapuru m ka m na-eru uju n'ih ekweghi-ekwe, na ajo-omume, na amaghị ama, na ikpo-ekwe-nku nke umu mmadu; n'ih na ha agaghị achọ mmuta, ma-oḅu ghotu nnukwu mmuta, mgbe enyere ha ya n'udi di mfe nghota, obuna dika ikwe nghota dika okwu nwere ike idi.

2 Nephi 32

And now, behold, my beloved brethren, I suppose that ye ponder somewhat in your hearts concerning that which ye should do after ye have entered in by the way. But, behold, why do ye ponder these things in your hearts?

Do ye not remember that I said unto you that after ye had received the Holy Ghost ye could speak with the tongue of angels? And now, how could ye speak with the tongue of angels save it were by the Holy Ghost?

Angels speak by the power of the Holy Ghost; wherefore, they speak the words of Christ. Wherefore, I said unto you, feast upon the words of Christ; for behold, the words of Christ will tell you all things what ye should do.

Wherefore, now after I have spoken these words, if ye cannot understand them it will be because ye ask not, neither do ye knock; wherefore, ye are not brought into the light, but must perish in the dark.

For behold, again I say unto you that if ye will enter in by the way, and receive the Holy Ghost, it will show unto you all things what ye should do.

Behold, this is the doctrine of Christ, and there will be no more doctrine given until after he shall manifest himself unto you in the flesh. And when he shall manifest himself unto you in the flesh, the things which he shall say unto you shall ye observe to do.

And now I, Nephi, cannot say more; the Spirit stoppeth mine utterance, and I am left to mourn because of the unbelief, and the wickedness, and the ignorance, and the stiffneckedness of men; for they will not search knowledge, nor understand great knowledge, when it is given unto them in plainness, even as plain as word can be.

8 Ma ugbua, ụmụnne m nwoke ndị m hụrụ n'anya a matara m na unu ka na-atugharị uche n'ime obi unu nile; ma ọ na-ewute m na m ga-ekwuriri okwu gbasara ihe nke a. N'ihia na ọburu na unu ga-aña ntị n'olu Mụọ ahụ nke na-akuziri mmadụ ikpe ekpere, unu ga-amata na unu ga-ekperiri ekpere; n'ihia na mụọ ọjọọ anaghị akuziri mmadụ ikpe ekpere, kama ọ na-akuziri ya na o kwesighi ka o kpe ekpere.

9 Ma na lee, a si m unu na unu ga na-ekperiri ekpere oge nile, na adaghị mba; ka unu ghara imere Onye-nwe ihe ọbụla ma ọbụghị na unu ga-ebu ụzọ kpee ekpere nye Nna n'aha nke Kraist, ka o doo ihe ọbụla unu na-eme nsọ nye unu, ka ihe unu ga na-eme wee buru maka ọdịmma nke mkpuru-obi unu.

And now, my beloved brethren, I perceive that ye ponder still in your hearts; and it grieveth me that I must speak concerning this thing. For if ye would hearken unto the Spirit which teacheth a man to pray, ye would know that ye must pray; for the evil spirit teacheth not a man to pray, but teacheth him that he must not pray.

But behold, I say unto you that ye must pray always, and not faint; that ye must not perform any thing unto the Lord save in the first place ye shall pray unto the Father in the name of Christ, that he will consecrate thy performance unto thee, that thy performance may be for the welfare of thy soul.

2 Niphai 33

- 1 Ma ugbua mụ, Nifai, agaghị enwe ike idecha ihe nile ndị akụziri n'etiti ndị m; ọbụghị ma m dị ike n'ide ihe, dika n'ikwu okwu; n'ih na mgbe mmadu ji ike nke Mụọ Nsọ na-ekwu okwu, ike nke Mụọ Nsọ na-eburu ya baa ruo n'obi nile nke ụmụ nke mmadu.
- 2 Mana lee, e nwere ọtụtụ ndị ga emesi obi ha ike megide Mụọ Nsọ, na ọ gaghị enwe ọndụ n'ime ha; ya mere, ha na-atụfu ọtụtụ ihe ndị e dere ede ma na-ewere ha dika ihe efu.
- 3 Ma mụ, Nifai, edewo ihe m deworo, ma ana m ewere ya dika ihe oke ọny ahia, ma nke ka nke nye ndi m. N'ih na a na m ekpe ekpere esepughị-aka maka ha n'ehihie, ma anya m abụọ na-edede ohiri-isi m mmiri n'abali, n'ih ha; ma a na m ebeku Chineke m n'okwukwe, ma a ma m na o ga-anụ akwa nke m.
- 4 Ma a ma m na Onye-nwe Chineke ga-edo ekpere m nsọ ka ọ bara ndi m uru. Ma okwu nile nke m deworo na-adighi ike ka a ga-eme ka ha sie ike nye ha; n'ih na ọ na-agba ha ume ime ihe ọma; ọ na-eme ka ha mata maka ndi nna ha; ma ọ na-ekwu kwa maka Jisus, ma na-agba ha ume ikwere na Ya, na ọgide ruo n'ogwugwu, nke bu ndu ebighi-ebi.
- 5 Ma ọ na ekwu n'olu-ike megide mmehie, dika idi mfe na nghota nke ezi-okwu ahụ siri di; ya mere, odighi onye ga-ewe iwe n'okwu nile m deworo ma obughị na ọ ga-abu onye nwere mụọ nke ekwensu.
- 6 A na m enwe añurị n'ikwu okwu di mfe nghota; A na m enwe añurị n'ezì okwu; A na m enwe añurị na Jisus m, n'ih na ọ gbaputawo mkpuru-obi m site n'ala-mụọ.
- 7 E nwere m afo-oma maka ndi m, na nnukwu okwukwe na Kraist na a ga m ezute ọtụtụ mkpuru-obi n'enweghi ntupo n'ochè-ikpe Ya.
- 8 E nwere m afo-oma maka ndi Juu—A si m Juu, n'ih na a na m ekwu ndi ahụ bu ebe m siri bia.
- 9 E nwekwara m afo-oma maka ndi Jentaifu. Mana lee, n'ih na odighi onye obula n'ime ndi a m nwere ike inwe olile-anya ma obughị na a ga-emere ha udo nyefee Kraist, ma baa n'ime onu-uzo-ama ahụ di mkpafa, ma na-aga ije n'uzo ahụ di wara-wara nke na-eduba na ndu, ma na-aga n'uzo ahụ ruo ogwugwu nke ubochi mnwale ahụ.

2 Nephi 33

And now I, Nephi, cannot write all the things which were taught among my people; neither am I mighty in writing, like unto speaking; for when a man speaketh by the power of the Holy Ghost the power of the Holy Ghost carrieth it unto the hearts of the children of men.

But behold, there are many that harden their hearts against the Holy Spirit, that it hath no place in them; wherefore, they cast many things away which are written and esteem them as things of naught.

But I, Nephi, have written what I have written, and I esteem it as of great worth, and especially unto my people. For I pray continually for them by day, and mine eyes water my pillow by night, because of them; and I cry unto my God in faith, and I know that he will hear my cry.

And I know that the Lord God will consecrate my prayers for the gain of my people. And the words which I have written in weakness will be made strong unto them; for it persuadeth them to do good; it maketh known unto them of their fathers; and it speaketh of Jesus, and persuadeth them to believe in him, and to endure to the end, which is life eternal.

And it speaketh harshly against sin, according to the plainness of the truth; wherefore, no man will be angry at the words which I have written save he shall be of the spirit of the devil.

I glory in plainness; I glory in truth; I glory in my Jesus, for he hath redeemed my soul from hell.

I have charity for my people, and great faith in Christ that I shall meet many souls spotless at his judgment-seat.

I have charity for the Jew—I say Jew, because I mean them from whence I came.

I also have charity for the Gentiles. But behold, for none of these can I hope except they shall be reconciled unto Christ, and enter into the narrow gate, and walk in the strait path which leads to life, and continue in the path until the end of the day of probation.

10 Ma ugbua, ụmụnne m nwoke ndị m hụrụ n'anya, na kwa ndị Juu, na unu nile nsọtụ nile nke ụwa, n'aa ntị n'okwu ndị a nile ma kwere na Kraịst; ma ọbụrụ na unu ekweghị n'okwu nile ndị a, kwere na Kraịst. Ma ọbụrụ na unu ga-ekwere na Kraịst unu ga-ekwere n'okwu nile ndị a, n'ihina ha bụ okwu nke Kraịst, ma o nyewo m ha; ma ha na-akuziri mmadụ nile na ha kwesiri ime ihe ọma.

11 Ma ọbụrụ na ha abughị okwu nke Kraịst, kpebie nụ—n'ihina Kraịst ga-egosị unu, jiri ike na nnukwu ebube, na ha bụ okwu ya, n'ubochi ikpeazu; ma unu na mụ ga-eguzo n'iru n'iru n'uche ikpe ahụ; ma unu ga-amata na o nyewo m iwu ide ihe ndị a nile, na-agbanyeghi adighi ike m.

12 Ma a na m ekpere Nna ahụ n'aha nke Kraịst ka otutu n'ime anyi, ma ọbughị anyi nile, ga-abu ndi a gazoputa n'ala-eze ya na nnukwu na ubochi ikpeazu ahụ.

13 Ma ugbua, ụmụnne m nwoke ndị m hụrụ n'anya, ndi nile bu ndi nke ulo nke Israel, na unu nile nsotu nile nke ụwa, a na m agwa unu okwu dika olu onye na-ebe akwa site n'uzuzu: Nodunu mma ruo mgbe nnukwu ubochi ahụ ga-abia.

14 Ma unu ndi na-agaghi eketa oke n'idi mma nke Chineke, ma soperu okwu nile nke ndi Juu, na kwa okwu m nile, na okwu nile ga-esi nonu nke Nwa-aturu Chineke puta, lee, a na m asi unu nodu mma mgbe nile na-adigide, n'ihina okwu ndi a ga-ama unu ikpe n'ubochi ikpeazu.

15 N'ihina ihe m rachiworo n'elu ụwa, ka a gae-eweputa megide unu n'uche ikpe; n'ihina otu a ka Onye-nwe nyeworo m iwu, ma a ga m eruberiri isi. Amen.

And now, my beloved brethren, and also Jew, and all ye ends of the earth, hearken unto these words and believe in Christ; and if ye believe not in these words believe in Christ. And if ye shall believe in Christ ye will believe in these words, for they are the words of Christ, and he hath given them unto me; and they teach all men that they should do good.

And if they are not the words of Christ, judge ye—for Christ will show unto you, with power and great glory, that they are his words, at the last day; and you and I shall stand face to face before his bar; and ye shall know that I have been commanded of him to write these things, notwithstanding my weakness.

And I pray the Father in the name of Christ that many of us, if not all, may be saved in his kingdom at that great and last day.

And now, my beloved brethren, all those who are of the house of Israel, and all ye ends of the earth, I speak unto you as the voice of one crying from the dust: Farewell until that great day shall come.

And you that will not partake of the goodness of God, and respect the words of the Jews, and also my words, and the words which shall proceed forth out of the mouth of the Lamb of God, behold, I bid you an everlasting farewell, for these words shall condemn you at the last day.

For what I seal on earth, shall be brought against you at the judgment bar; for thus hath the Lord commanded me, and I must obey. Amen.

Akwukwọ nke Jekọb

Nwanne Nwoke nke Nifai

Okwu nile nke nkwsa ozi-oma ya nye umunne ya nwoke. O tinyere nwoke onye nke choworo ikwada ozizi nke Kraist na mgbagwoju-anya. Mkpuru okwu ole na ole gbasara akuko nke ndi Nifai.

Jakob 1

- 1 N'ih na lee, o wee ruo mgbe iri afọ ise na afọ ise gafeworo site n'oge ahụ Lihai hapuru Jerusalem; ya mere, Nifai nyere mụ Jekob, iwu gbasara epekele ndi ntakiri, ndi obu n'elu ha ka a kanyere ihe ndi a.
- 2 Ma o nyere mụ, Jekob, iwu ka m dee n'elu epekele ndi a ihe ole na ole ndi m chere na ha kachasiri di mkpa; na m agaghị ebitu aka ma obughi na obu na nke-nke, gbasara akuko nke ndi a bu ndi a na-akpo ndi nke Nifai.
- 3 N'ih na o kwuru na akuko nke ndi ya ka a ga-akanye n'elu epekele ya ndi ozo, ma na m ga-edokwa epekele ndi a ma nyefee ha na-agbada, nye mkpuru-afom, site n'ogbo ruo n'ogbo.
- 4 Ma obu ruo na e nwere ikwusa ozi-oma nke di nsọ, ma-obu mkpughe nke di ukwu, ma-obu ibu-amuma, na m ga-akanye isi okwu ha nile n'elu epekele ndi a, ma rutu ha aka otu o si kwe omume, n'ih Kraist, na n'ih ndi nke anyi.
- 5 N'ih na maka okwukwe na nnukwu nchekasi, e mewe n'ez okwu ka anyi mata gbasara ndi nke anyi, ihe ndi ga-eme ha.
- 6 Ma anyi nwetakwara otutu mkpughe, na muo nke nnukwu ibu-amuma; ya mere, anyi matara maka Kraist na ala-eze ya, nke ga-abia.
- 7 Ya mere anyi rusiri oru ike n'etiti ndi nke anyi, ka anyi wee tugharia obi ha ibiakwute Kraist, ma keta oke n'idi mma nke Chineke, ka ha wee baa n'ime izu-ike ya, na eleghi anya o ga-anu iyi n'oke iwe ya na ha agaghị aba n'ime, dika n'udi mkpasu-iwe n'ubochi nile nke onwunwa mgbe umu nke Israel no n'ime ozara.

The Book of Jacob

the Brother of Nephi

The words of his preaching unto his brethren. He confoundeth a man who seeketh to overthrow the doctrine of Christ. A few words concerning the history of the people of Nephi.

Jacob 1

For behold, it came to pass that fifty and five years had passed away from the time that Lehi left Jerusalem; wherefore, Nephi gave me, Jacob, a commandment concerning the small plates, upon which these things are engraven.

And he gave me, Jacob, a commandment that I should write upon these plates a few of the things which I considered to be most precious; that I should not touch, save it were lightly, concerning the history of this people which are called the people of Nephi.

For he said that the history of his people should be engraven upon his other plates, and that I should preserve these plates and hand them down unto my seed, from generation to generation.

And if there were preaching which was sacred, or revelation which was great, or prophesying, that I should engraven the heads of them upon these plates, and touch upon them as much as it were possible, for Christ's sake, and for the sake of our people.

For because of faith and great anxiety, it truly had been made manifest unto us concerning our people, what things should happen unto them.

And we also had many revelations, and the spirit of much prophecy; wherefore, we knew of Christ and his kingdom, which should come.

Wherefore we labored diligently among our people, that we might persuade them to come unto Christ, and partake of the goodness of God, that they might enter into his rest, lest by any means he should swear in his wrath they should not enter in, as in the provocation in the days of temptation while the children of Israel were in the wilderness.

- 8 Ya mere, anyị ga-ekpere Chineke ka anyị wee nwe ike tugharịa obi ndị mmadụ nile ka ha ghara inupu-isi megide Chineke, ikpasu ya iwe, ma na ka ndị mmadụ nile wee kwere na Kraịst, ma lekwasị anya n'ọnwụ ya, ma taa ahụhụ nke obe ya ma buru ihere nke ụwa; ya mere, mụ, Jekọb, e werewo ya n'isi onwe m imezu iwu nke nwanne m nwoke Nifaj.
- 9 Ugbua Nifaj malitere ime okenye ma ọ hụrụ na ya ga-anwūriri na nso; ya mere, o tere otu nwoke mmanụ ka ọ buru eze na onye-ochichi n'etiti ndi ya ugbua, dika ochichi nile nke ndi eze siri di.
- 10 Ndi mmadu, ebe ha huru Nifaj n'anya kariya, ya, ebe o buworo oke onye-nchekwa nye ha, ebe o jiworo mma agha nke Leban mee ihe mgbochi nke ha, ma ebe oruworo oru ike n'ubochi ya nile n'ih i odimma nke ha—
- 11 Ya mere, ndi mmadu chosiri ike idota aha ya na ncheta. Ma onye obula nke ga-achi n'onodu ya ka ndi mmadu kporo, Nifaj nke abuo, Nifaj nke ato, ma otu ahụ gaa n'iru, dika ochichi nile nke ndi eze siri di; ma otu a ka ndi mmadu siri na-akpo ha, ha zaa aha obula di ha mma.
- 12 Ma o wee ruo na Nifaj nwuru.
- 13 Ugbua ndi mmadu na-abughi ndi Leman bu ndi Nifaj; otu o sila di, a na-akpo ha ndi Nifaj, ndi Jekob, ndi Josef, ndi Zorom, ndi Leman, ndi Lemuel, na ndi Ishmel.
- 14 Mana mu, Jekob, site ugbua agaghi eji aha ndi a ekewa ha, ma na aga m akpo ha ndi Leman ndi nacho ibibi ndi nke Nifaj, na ndi nke ha na ndi nke Nifaj di na mma aga m akpo ha ndi Nifaj, ma-obu ndi nke Nifaj, dika ochichi nile nke ndi eze siri di.
- 15 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na ndi nke Nifaj, n'okpuru ochichi nke eze nke abuo, malitere ito n'imesi obi ha ike, ma tinye onwe ha n'udi ime ajoo-omume di iche iche dika nke Devid nke mgbe ochie ichosi otutu ndinyom ike na enyi ndinyom, na kwa Solomon, nwa ya.
- 16 E, ma ha malitekwaro icho nnukwu ola-edo na ola-ocha, ma malite ibuli onwe ha elu n'udi mpako.
- 17 Ya mere mu, Jekob, nyere ha okwu ndi a oge m nakuziri ha ihe n'ime temple, ebe m nwetaworo ije-ozi m site n'aka Onye-nwe.

Wherefore, we would to God that we could persuade all men not to rebel against God, to provoke him to anger, but that all men would believe in Christ, and view his death, and suffer his cross and bear the shame of the world; wherefore, I, Jacob, take it upon me to fulfil the commandment of my brother Nephi.

Now Nephi began to be old, and he saw that he must soon die; wherefore, he anointed a man to be a king and a ruler over his people now, according to the reigns of the kings.

The people having loved Nephi exceedingly, he having been a great protector for them, having wielded the sword of Laban in their defence, and having labored in all his days for their welfare—

Wherefore, the people were desirous to retain in remembrance his name. And whoso should reign in his stead were called by the people, second Nephi, third Nephi, and so forth, according to the reigns of the kings; and thus they were called by the people, let them be of whatever name they would.

And it came to pass that Nephi died.

Now the people which were not Lamanites were Nephites; nevertheless, they were called Nephites, Jacobites, Josephites, Zoramites, Lamanites, Lemuelites, and Ishmaelites.

But I, Jacob, shall not hereafter distinguish them by these names, but I shall call them Lamanites that seek to destroy the people of Nephi, and those who are friendly to Nephi I shall call Nephites, or the people of Nephi, according to the reigns of the kings.

And now it came to pass that the people of Nephi, under the reign of the second king, began to grow hard in their hearts, and indulge themselves somewhat in wicked practices, such as like unto David of old desiring many wives and concubines, and also Solomon, his son.

Yea, and they also began to search much gold and silver, and began to be lifted up somewhat in pride.

Wherefore I, Jacob, gave unto them these words as I taught them in the temple, having first obtained mine errand from the Lord.

18 N'ihị na mụ, Jekọb, na nwanne m nwoke Josef bụ ndị nchụ-aja na ndị nkuzi e dowororijị nsọ nke ndị a, site n'aka nke Nifajị.

19 Ma anyị ruzuru okpukpọ-okụ nke anyị nye Onyenuwe, buru n'isi anyị ọrụ nile dị n'ime ya, na-azammmehie nile nke ndị ahụ n'isi onwe anyị ma ọburu na anyị akuzirighị ha okwu nke Chineke site n'irisi ọrụ nile ike; ya mere, site n'iji ike anyị ruo ọrụ anyị ọbara ha agaghị abiakwasị uwe anyị nile; ma ọbughị otu a, ọbara ha ga-abiakwasị uwe anyị nile, ma agaghị enweta anyị na-enweghị ntupọ n'ubochi ikpeazu.

For I, Jacob, and my brother Joseph had been consecrated priests and teachers of this people, by the hand of Nephi.

And we did magnify our office unto the Lord, taking upon us the responsibility, answering the sins of the people upon our own heads if we did not teach them the word of God with all diligence; wherefore, by laboring with our might their blood might not come upon our garments; otherwise their blood would come upon our garments, and we would not be found spotless at the last day.

Jakob 2

- 1 Okwu nile nke Jekob, nwanne nwoke nke Nifaj, gwara ndi nke Nifaj, mgbe Nifaj nwusiri:
- 2 Ugbua, umunne m nwoke ndi m huru n'anya, mu, Jekob, dika ihe diri m nke m no n'okpuru ya nye Chineke, ibulite okwa-oru nke m n'anya udo, ma na m ga-asachapu uwe m nile site na mmehie unu, a bialitere m n'ime temple n'ubochi nke a ka m wee kwuputara unu okwu nke Chineke.
- 3 Ma unu onwe unu matara na site na mbu a na m arusi oru ike n'ime okwa-oru nke oru nke okpukpo; mana mu n'ubochi taa, ibu na-anyida m site n'inwe nnukwu ochicho na nchekasi maka odimma nke mkpuru-obi unu karija otu o na-adi m na mbu.
- 4 N'ihi na lee, ruo ugbua, unu na-enwe irube-isi nye okwu nke Onye-nwe, bu nke m nyeworo unu.
- 5 Mana lee, naanu m ntji, ma mata na site n'enyem-aka nke Onye-okike nke elu-igwe na uwa ahụ kachasi ike, e nwere m ike igwa unu gbasara echiche unu nile, otu o siri buru na unu na-amalite iru-oru n'ime mmehie, bu mmehie nke putara ihe aru di ukwuu nye m, e, na buru ihe aru nye kwa Chineke.
- 6 E, o na-ewuta mkpuru-obi m na-eme ka m sulaa n'ihere n'iru Onye-meworo m, na m ga-agbariri ama nye unu gbasara ajo-omume nke obi unu.
- 7 Na kwa o na-ewuta m na m ga-eji nnukwu enweghi-egwu ha otu a na-ekwu gbasara unu, n'iru ndi nwunye unu na umu unu, otutu ndi mmetuta n'obi ha dikariri nro na ocha mmekorita ma di nro n'iru Chineke, nke bu ihe di mmasi nye kwa Chineke.
- 8 Ma e werewo m ya na ha abialitewo nso inuru okwu di mmasi nke Chineke; e, okwu nke na-agwo obi nwere mmeru-aru.
- 9 Ya mere, o na-anyigbu mkpuru-obi m na a ga-akwagide m, n'ihi iwu-nso siri ike m nataworo, site n'aka Chineke, idu unu odu dika imebi-iwu unu nile siri di, ime ka mmeru-aru nke ndi meruwororiji aru buo ibu, karija ikasi-obi na igwo mmeru-aru ha nile; ma ndi nke na emerubeghi aru, karija inwe oriri n'elu okwu di mmasi nke Chineke, nwere nke-nke-mma piri-onu e debere iji dupuo mkpuru-obi ha nile ma meruo echiche ha di nro aru.

Jacob 2

The words which Jacob, the brother of Nephi, spake unto the people of Nephi, after the death of Nephi:

Now, my beloved brethren, I, Jacob, according to the responsibility which I am under to God, to magnify mine office with soberness, and that I might rid my garments of your sins, I come up into the temple this day that I might declare unto you the word of God.

And ye yourselves know that I have hitherto been diligent in the office of my calling; but I this day am weighed down with much more desire and anxiety for the welfare of your souls than I have hitherto been.

For behold, as yet, ye have been obedient unto the word of the Lord, which I have given unto you.

But behold, hearken ye unto me, and know that by the help of the all-powerful Creator of heaven and earth I can tell you concerning your thoughts, how that ye are beginning to labor in sin, which sin appeareth very abominable unto me, yea, and abominable unto God.

Yea, it grieveth my soul and causeth me to shrink with shame before the presence of my Maker, that I must testify unto you concerning the wickedness of your hearts.

And also it grieveth me that I must use so much boldness of speech concerning you, before your wives and your children, many of whose feelings are exceedingly tender and chaste and delicate before God, which thing is pleasing unto God;

And it supposeth me that they have come up hither to hear the pleasing word of God, yea, the word which healeth the wounded soul.

Wherefore, it burdeneth my soul that I should be constrained, because of the strict commandment which I have received from God, to admonish you according to your crimes, to enlarge the wounds of those who are already wounded, instead of consoling and healing their wounds; and those who have not been wounded, instead of feasting upon the pleasing word of God have daggers placed to pierce their souls and wound their delicate minds.

- 10 Mana, na-agbanyeghi idi ukwu nke oru ahụ, aga m eme dika iwu-nsọ nile siri ike nke Chineke, ma gwa unu gbasara ajọ-omume na ihe aru nile unu, n'iru ndi di ocha n'obi, na ndi obi tiwara etiwa, na n'okpuru ndupu nke ile-anya nke Chineke nke Puru Ime Ihe nile.
- 11 Ya mere, aga m agwariri unu ezi-okwu dika ikwu-otọ nke okwu Chineke siri di. N'ihi na lee, dika m jutara Onye-nwe, otu a ka okwu ahụ siri biara m, na-asị: Jekob, galite n'ime temple echi, ma kwuputa okwu nke m ga-enye gi inyeru ndi a.
- 12 Ma ugbua lee, umunne m nwoke, nke a bu okwu ahụ nke m na ekwuputara unu, na otutu n'ime unu amaliteworii icho o-la-edo, na o-la-ocha, na udi ntu-igwe oke-onu ahia nile, nke di n'ala nke a, nke bu ala e kwere na nkwa nye unu na nye mkpuru-afọ unu, juputara ebe o di ukwu.
- 13 Ma aka ahụ na-enyezu amukwaswo unu amu otu kachasi idi mmasi, na unu enwetawo otutu aku na uba; ma n'ihi na ufodu unu enwetawo n'uju kari nke umunne unu, unu na-afuli onwe unu elu n'ime mpako nke obi unu nile, ma yikwasi ikpo-ekwe-nku na isi mbuli-elu nile n'ihi oke onu ahia nke uwe unu, ma na-esogbu umunne unu n'ihi na unu na-eche na unu ka ha mma.
- 14 Ma ugbua umunne m nwoke, unu na-eche na Chineke weere unu dika ndi ziri-ezi n'ime ihe nke a? Lee, asi m unu, E-e. Ma o na-ekwuto unu, ma o buru na unu nosie-ike n'ime ihe ndi a nile, ikpe ya nile ga-abiakwasiri unu oso-osọ.
- 15 O ka oburu na o ga egosi unu na ya nwere ike dupuo unu, ma jiri otu nle-anya ya, O nwere ike ikuda unu n'uzuzu!
- 16 O ka o zoputa unu site na ajọ-omume na ihe aru nke a. Ma, O ka unu wee gee nti n'okwu nke iwu ya nile, ma ghara ikwe ka mpako nke obi unu a bibie mkpuru-obi unu!
- 17 Na-eche nu maka umunne unu nwoke dika onwe unu, ma nwee nu mmetuta unu na mmadu nile ma na-emepu nu aka n'ihe unu nwere, ka ha wee baa uba dika unu.
- 18 Ma tutu unu achọ aku na uba, chọ nu ala-eze nke Chineke.

But, notwithstanding the greatness of the task, I must do according to the strict commands of God, and tell you concerning your wickedness and abominations, in the presence of the pure in heart, and the broken heart, and under the glance of the piercing eye of the Almighty God.

Wherefore, I must tell you the truth according to the plainness of the word of God. For behold, as I inquired of the Lord, thus came the word unto me, saying: Jacob, get thou up into the temple on the morrow, and declare the word which I shall give thee unto this people.

And now behold, my brethren, this is the word which I declare unto you, that many of you have begun to search for gold, and for silver, and for all manner of precious ores, in the which this land, which is a land of promise unto you and to your seed, doth abound most plentifully.

And the hand of providence hath smiled upon you most pleasingly, that you have obtained many riches; and because some of you have obtained more abundantly than that of your brethren ye are lifted up in the pride of your hearts, and wear stiff necks and high heads because of the costliness of your apparel, and persecute your brethren because ye suppose that ye are better than they.

And now, my brethren, do ye suppose that God justifieth you in this thing? Behold, I say unto you, Nay. But he condemneth you, and if ye persist in these things his judgments must speedily come unto you.

O that he would show you that he can pierce you, and with one glance of his eye he can smite you to the dust!

O that he would rid you from this iniquity and abomination. And, O that ye would listen unto the word of his commands, and let not this pride of your hearts destroy your souls!

Think of your brethren like unto yourselves, and be familiar with all and free with your substance, that they may be rich like unto you.

But before ye seek for riches, seek ye for the kingdom of God.

19 Ma mgbe unu nwetaworo olile-anya n'ime Kraịst unu ga-enweta akụ na ụba, ma ọburu na unu a chọọ ha; ma unu ga-achọ ha maka nzube nke ime ihe-oma—iyibe ndị gbaa ọtọ uwe, na inye ndị agụụ na-agu nri, na ịdọpụta ndị a dọkpụrụ n'agha, na inye ndị ọrịa na ndị na-enwe mmekpa-arụ enyem-aka.

20 Ma ugbua, ụmụnne m nwoke, a gwawo m unu okwu gbasara mpako; ma ndị n'ime unu nyeworo ndị agbata-obi unu mmekpa arụ, ma nye ha nsogbu n'ihina unu nwere mpako n'ime obi unu, n'ihina ihe nile ndi Chineke nyeworo unu, gini ka unu kwuru maka ya?

21 Unu echeghi na ihe ndi di otu a bu ihe aru nye ya bu onye kere aru-aru nile? Na otu mmadu di mkpa n'anya ya ka nke ozọ di. Na aru-aru nile si n'uzuzu; na maka otu njedebe ahụ ka o keworo ha, ka ha na edebe iwu-nsọ ya nile na na-eto ya ruo mgbe nile.

22 Ma ugbua ana m eweta igwa unu okwu gbasara mpako a n'isi njedebe. Ma ọburu na ọbughị na m ga-agwariri unu okwu gbasara imebi-iwu nke ka njo, obi m ga-añuri onu karịa n'ihina unu.

23 Ma na okwu Chineke na-anyigbu m n'ihina mmebi iwu unu ndi di oke njo. N'ihina na lee, otu a ka Onyenwe kwuru: Ndi a na-amalite na-agbasi-ike n'ajomume; ha anaghi aghota akwukwo-nsọ nile, n'ihina ha na-achọ inye onwe ha mgbanari-uta nke igba akwunakwuna, n'ihina ihe ndi e deworo gbasara Devid, na Solomon nwa ya nwoke.

24 Lee, Devid na Solomon n'ezie nwere otutu ndi nwunye na ndi enyi nwanyi bu ihe nke bu ihe aru n'iru m, ka Onyenwe kwuru.

25 Ya mere, otu a ka Onyenwe kwuru, e duputawo m ndi a site na ala nke Jerusalem, site n'ike nke ogwe aka m, ka m wee welitere onwe m ngalaba ezi-omume site na mkpuru nke ukwu Josef.

26 Ya mere, mu bu Onyenwe Chineke agaghi ekwe na ndi a ga-eme dika ndi nke mgbe ochie.

27 Ya mere, ụmụnne m nwoke, nuru nu olu m, ma naa nti n'okwu nke Onyenwe: N'ihina na agaghi enwe nwoke obula n'etiti unu ga-enwe ma obughị otu nwunye; ma enyi nwanyi o dighi nke o ga-enwe;

And after ye have obtained a hope in Christ ye shall obtain riches, if ye seek them; and ye will seek them for the intent to do good—to clothe the naked, and to feed the hungry, and to liberate the captive, and administer relief to the sick and the afflicted.

And now, my brethren, I have spoken unto you concerning pride; and those of you which have afflicted your neighbor, and persecuted him because ye were proud in your hearts, of the things which God hath given you, what say ye of it?

Do ye not suppose that such things are abominable unto him who created all flesh? And the one being is as precious in his sight as the other. And all flesh is of the dust; and for the selfsame end hath he created them, that they should keep his commandments and glorify him forever.

And now I make an end of speaking unto you concerning this pride. And were it not that I must speak unto you concerning a grosser crime, my heart would rejoice exceedingly because of you.

But the word of God burdens me because of your grosser crimes. For behold, thus saith the Lord: This people begin to wax in iniquity; they understand not the scriptures, for they seek to excuse themselves in committing whoredoms, because of the things which were written concerning David, and Solomon his son.

Behold, David and Solomon truly had many wives and concubines, which thing was abominable before me, saith the Lord.

Wherefore, thus saith the Lord, I have led this people forth out of the land of Jerusalem, by the power of mine arm, that I might raise up unto me a righteous branch from the fruit of the loins of Joseph.

Wherefore, I the Lord God will not suffer that this people shall do like unto them of old.

Wherefore, my brethren, hear me, and hearken to the word of the Lord: For there shall not any man among you have save it be one wife; and concubines he shall have none;

28 N'ihì na mụ, bụ Onye-nwe Chineke, na-enwe mmasị n'ìdì ọcha mmekọrịta nke ndịnyom. Ma akwụnakwuna nile bụ ihe arụ n'iru m; otu a ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndị agha kwuru.

29 Ya mere, ndị a ga-edebe iwu-nsọ m nile, ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndị agha kwuru, ma-ọbụ a bụọ ala ọnụ n'ihì ha.

30 N'ihì na ọburu na m achoro, ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndị agha kwuru, iwelite mkpuru-afọ nye onwe m, aga m enye ndị m iwu; ma ọbughị otu a ha ga aña-ntị n'ihè ndị a.

31 N'ihì na lee, mụ, Onye-nwe, ahụwo mwute, ma nū iru-uju nke ụmụada nke ndị nke m n'ime ala Jerusalem, e, na n'ime ala nile nke ndị m, n'ihì ajọ-omume na ihe arụ nile nke ndị di ha.

32 Ma a gaghị m ekwe, ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndị agha kwuru, na akwa nile nke ezigbo ụmụada nke ndị a, nke m duputaworo site n'ala Jerusalem, ga-agbagokwute m megide ndị nwoke nke ndị m, ka Onye-nwe nke usu nile nke ndị agha kwuru.

33 N'ihì na ha agaghị edupu na ndokpu n'agha ụmụada nile nke ndị m n'ihì ìdì nro ha, ma ọbughị na m ga-eleta ha n'oke ọbubu-ọnu, ọbuna ruo kwa na mbibi; n'ihì na ha agaghị agba akwụnakwuna, dika ndị nke mgbe ochie, ka Onye-nwe nke usu nile nke ndị agha kwuru.

34 Ma ugbua lee, ụmụnne m nwoke, unu matara na iwu-nsọ nile ndị a ka e nyere nna anyị, Lihai; ya mere, unu amatawo ha rịj mbụ; ma unu abiakwutewo nnukwu amam-ikpe; n'ihì na unu emewo ihe ndị a nile nke unu na-ekwesighi ime.

35 Lee, unu emewo ajọ-omume karịa nke ndị Leman, ụmụnne anyị ndị nwoke. Unu etiwaala obi nile nke ndị nwunye unu di nro, ma tufuo ntukwasị-obi nke ụmụ unu, n'ihì ọmuma-atụ ọjọọ unu n'iru ha; na ịsude nile nke obi ha na-arigokwute Chineke megide unu. Ma n'ihì isi ike nke okwu Chineke, nke na-agbadata megide unu, ọtutu obi nwuru, adupuru na mmeru-arụ di omimi.

For I, the Lord God, delight in the chastity of women. And whoredoms are an abomination before me; thus saith the Lord of Hosts.

Wherefore, this people shall keep my commandments, saith the Lord of Hosts, or cursed be the land for their sakes.

For if I will, saith the Lord of Hosts, raise up seed unto me, I will command my people; otherwise they shall hearken unto these things.

For behold, I, the Lord, have seen the sorrow, and heard the mourning of the daughters of my people in the land of Jerusalem, yea, and in all the lands of my people, because of the wickedness and abominations of their husbands.

And I will not suffer, saith the Lord of Hosts, that the cries of the fair daughters of this people, which I have led out of the land of Jerusalem, shall come up unto me against the men of my people, saith the Lord of Hosts.

For they shall not lead away captive the daughters of my people because of their tenderness, save I shall visit them with a sore curse, even unto destruction; for they shall not commit whoredoms, like unto them of old, saith the Lord of Hosts.

And now behold, my brethren, ye know that these commandments were given to our father, Lehi; wherefore, ye have known them before; and ye have come unto great condemnation; for ye have done these things which ye ought not to have done.

Behold, ye have done greater iniquities than the Lamanites, our brethren. Ye have broken the hearts of your tender wives, and lost the confidence of your children, because of your bad examples before them; and the sobbings of their hearts ascend up to God against you. And because of the strictness of the word of God, which cometh down against you, many hearts died, pierced with deep wounds.

Jakob 3

- 1 Mana lee, mụ Jekob, ga-agwa unu okwu bụ ndị dī ọcha n'obi. Lekwasị Chineke anya n'ikwusike nke obi ma kpee ekpere nye ya n'okwukwe kariri-akari, ma ọ ga akasi unu obi na mkpagbu unu nile, ma ọ ga ariochitere unu, ma zidata ikpe ziri-ezi n'aru ndi na-achọ ibibi unu.
- 2 O unu nile ndi dī ọcha n'obi, welite nū isi unu ma nabata okwu mmasi nke Chineke, ma rie oriri n'elu ihu-n'anya ya; n'ihī na unu nwere ike, ma ọburu na echiche unu kwusiri ike, ruo mgbe nile.
- 3 Ma ahuhu, ahuhu, na-adiri unu ndi na adighi ọcha n'obi, bụ ndi ruru inyi n'ubochi nke a n'iru Chineke; n'ihī na ma-obughi na unu cheghariri ala ahụ ka a buru-onu n'ihī unu nile; ma ndi Leman, bụ ndi na-erughi inyi dika unu, otu o sila di aburu ha onu di ike, ga akpagbu unu obuna ruo mbibi.
- 4 Ma oge ahụ na-abia oso-osọ, nke bụ na ma obughi na unu cheghariri ha ga-enwere ala nke nketa unu, ma Onye-nwe Chineke ga-edupu ndi ezi-omume site n'etiti unu.
- 5 Lee, ndi Leman umunne unu ndi nwoke, ndi unu kporo asi n'ihī iru inyi ha na obubu-onu nke biakwasiri akpukpo-aru ha, bụ ndi ezi-omume karia unu; n'ihī na ha echefubeghi iwu-nsọ nke Onye-nwe, nke e nyeworo nna anyi—na ha ga-enwe nani otu nwunye, ma ndi enyi-nwanyi ha agaghi enwe ma oli, ma a gaghi enwe akwunakwuna a ga-agba n'etiti ha.
- 6 Ma ugbua, iwu-nsọ nke a ha na-eleru-anya idebe ya; ya mere, n'ihī ncheta nke a, n'idebe iwu-nsọ a, Onye-nwe Chineke agaghi ebibi ha, ma na ọ ga-emere ha ebere, na otu ubochi ha ga-agho ndi agoziri agozi.
- 7 Lee, ndi di ha huru ndi nwunye ha n'anya ma ndi nwunye ha huru ndi di ha n'anya; ma ndi di ha na ndi nwunye ha huru umu ha n'anya; ma ekweghi-ekwe ha na ikpo-asi ha n'ebe unu no bu n'ihī ajoo-omume nke ndi nna ha; ya mere olee otu unu siri kara ha mma, n'anya nnukwu Onye-okike unu?

Jacob 3

But behold, I, Jacob, would speak unto you that are pure in heart. Look unto God with firmness of mind, and pray unto him with exceeding faith, and he will console you in your afflictions, and he will plead your cause, and send down justice upon those who seek your destruction.

O all ye that are pure in heart, lift up your heads and receive the pleasing word of God, and feast upon his love; for ye may, if your minds are firm, forever.

But, wo, wo, unto you that are not pure in heart, that are filthy this day before God; for except ye repent the land is cursed for your sakes; and the Lamanites, which are not filthy like unto you, nevertheless they are cursed with a sore cursing, shall scourge you even unto destruction.

And the time speedily cometh, that except ye repent they shall possess the land of your inheritance, and the Lord God will lead away the righteous out from among you.

Behold, the Lamanites your brethren, whom ye hate because of their filthiness and the cursing which hath come upon their skins, are more righteous than you; for they have not forgotten the commandment of the Lord, which was given unto our father—that they should have save it were one wife, and concubines they should have none, and there should not be whoredoms committed among them.

And now, this commandment they observe to keep; wherefore, because of this observance, in keeping this commandment, the Lord God will not destroy them, but will be merciful unto them; and one day they shall become a blessed people.

Behold, their husbands love their wives, and their wives love their husbands; and their husbands and their wives love their children; and their unbelief and their hatred towards you is because of the iniquity of their fathers; wherefore, how much better are you than they, in the sight of your great Creator?

- 8 O ụmụnne m nwoke, ana m atụ-egwu na, ma ọbughị na unu ga-echeharị site na mmehie unu nile, na akpukpọ-arụ ha ga-adị ọcha karịa nke unu, mgbe a ga-akpọta unu na ha n'iru oche-eze nke Chineke.
- 9 Ya mere, iwu-nsọ ka m na enye unu, nke bụ okwu Chineke, ka unu ghara ikwu okwu ọjọọ ọzọ megide ha n'ihị nji nke akpukpọ-arụ ha; ọbughị ma unu ga-ekwu okwu ọjọọ megide ha n'ihị iru inyi ha; ma na unu ga-echeta iru inyi nke onwe unu, ma cheta na iru inyi ha sitere n'ebe ndị nna ha nọ bịa.
- 10 Ya mere unu ga-echeta ụmụ unu, otu o siri bụrụ na unu akpasuwo obi ha iwe n'ihị ịma-atụ nke unu tọworo n'iru ha; na kwa, cheta na unu nwere ike, n'ihị iru inyi unu, wetara ụmụ unu ịla n'iyi, ma wụkwasa mmehie ha nile n'elu isi unu n'ụbọchị ikpeazu.
- 11 O ụmụnne m nwoke, nāa nụ ntị n'okwu m nile; kpote nụ ike nile nke mkpuru-obi unu; megharịa ahụ unu ka unu wee teta n'oke ụra nke ọnwụ; ma topụ onwe unu site na ihe mgbu nile nke ala-mụọ ka unu ghara ighọ ndị mụọ-ozị nye ekwensu, a ga-atụba n'ime ọdọ ọkụ na nkume ọkụ ahụ nke bụ ọnwụ nke ugboro abụọ.
- 12 Ma ugbua mụ, Jekọb, kwuru ọtụtụ ihe ndị karịrị nye ndị nke Nifaj, na-adọ ha aka na ntị megide ikwa iko na agụụ ikwa iko, na ụdị mmehie nile, na-agwa ha ihe nile jorọ njo na-eso ha.
- 13 Ma otu ụzọ n'ime otu narị ihe gbasara ndị a, ndị maliteworo ugbua ịdị ọtụtụ, a gaghị enwe ike ide ya n'elu epekele ndị a; ma na ọtụtụ n'ime ihe gbasara ha ka e dere n'elu epekele ndị ka ukwuu, ma agha ha nile, na ndorọ-ndorọ ha nile, na ọchịchị nile nke ndị eze ha nile.
- 14 Epekele ndị a ka a na akpọ epekele nke Jekọb, ma e mere ha site n'aka nke Nifaj. Ma m na-eme nkwasị nke okwu ndị a nile.

O my brethren, I fear that unless ye shall repent of your sins that their skins will be whiter than yours, when ye shall be brought with them before the throne of God.

Wherefore, a commandment I give unto you, which is the word of God, that ye revile no more against them because of the darkness of their skins; neither shall ye revile against them because of their filthiness; but ye shall remember your own filthiness, and remember that their filthiness came because of their fathers.

Wherefore, ye shall remember your children, how that ye have grieved their hearts because of the example that ye have set before them; and also, remember that ye may, because of your filthiness, bring your children unto destruction, and their sins be heaped upon your heads at the last day.

O my brethren, hearken unto my words; arouse the faculties of your souls; shake yourselves that ye may awake from the slumber of death; and loose yourselves from the pains of hell that ye may not become angels to the devil, to be cast into that lake of fire and brimstone which is the second death.

And now I, Jacob, spake many more things unto the people of Nephi, warning them against fornication and lasciviousness, and every kind of sin, telling them the awful consequences of them.

And a hundredth part of the proceedings of this people, which now began to be numerous, cannot be written upon these plates; but many of their proceedings are written upon the larger plates, and their wars, and their contentions, and the reigns of their kings.

These plates are called the plates of Jacob, and they were made by the hand of Nephi. And I make an end of speaking these words.

Jakob 4

- 1 Ugbua lee, o wee ruo na mụ, Jekob, ebe m kwusaworo ozi-oma nnukwu nye ndi m n'okwu, (ma enweghi m ike ide ma-obughi nke ntakiri nke okwu m nile, n'ihisi-ike nke ikanye okwu anyi n'elu epekele) ma anyi matara na ihe nile anyi na-edede n'elu epekele ga-adigideriri;
- 2 Mana ihe obula anyi dere n'elu ihe obula ma obughi n'elu epekele ga-alariri n'iyi ma puo n'anya; ma na anyi nwere ike ide okwu ole na ole n'elu epekele, nke ga-enye umu anyi, na kwa umunne anyi nwoke anyi huru n'anya, nwantinti omuma ihe gbasara anyi, ma-obu gbasara ndi nna ha—
- 3 Ugbua n'ime ihe nke a anyi na-anuri onu; ma anyi na-arusi oru ike ikanye okwu ndi a n'elu epekele, na-enwe olile-anya na umunne anyi nwoke anyi huru n'anya na umu anyi ga-anata ha n'obi nke ekele, ma lekwaso ha anya ka ha wee muta ihe n'obi onu na abughi na mwute, obughi ma-obu na nleli, gbasara nne na nna mbu ha.
- 4 N'ihina o bu maka nzube ndi a ka anyi deworo ihe ndi a, ka ha wee mata na anyi matara maka Kraist, na anyi nwere olile-anya nke otuto ya otutu nari afotu otutu obibia ya; ma obughi nani anyi nonwe anyi nwere olile-anya nke otuto ya, ma kwa ndi-amuma di nsu nile ndi no tutu anyi.
- 5 Lee, ha kwere na Kraist ma na-efe Nna ahụ ofufe n'aha ya, na anyi kwa na-efe Nna ahụ ofufe n'aha ya. Ma n'ihina nzube nke a anyi na-edebe iwu nke Moses, ebe o na aruturu mkpuru obi anyi aka n'ebe o no; ma n'ihina nke a e doro ya nsu nye anyi maka ezi-omume, obuna dika esi gukoro Abraham n'ime ozara ka o narube-isi nye iwu nile nke Chineke n'inyepu nwa ya nwoke Aisak, nke bu n'udi putara ihè nke Chineke na otu Okpara O Muru Nani Ya.
- 6 Ya mere, anyi na-achọ ndi-amuma ahụ, ma anyi na-enwe otutu mkpughe na mụo nke ibu-amuma; ma ebe anyi nwetaworo igba ama nile ndi a, anyi nwetara olile-anya, na okwukwe anyi aghowo akwa akwuru, nke mere na anyi n'ezikwu nwere ike inye iwu n'aha nke Jisus ma osisi ndi ahụ e wee mee ihe anyi kwuru, ma-obu ugwu-ukwu nile, ma-obu mfehari mmiri nke oke osimiri ahụ.

Jacob 4

Now behold, it came to pass that I, Jacob, having ministered much unto my people in word, (and I cannot write but a little of my words, because of the difficulty of engraving our words upon plates) and we know that the things which we write upon plates must remain;

But whatsoever things we write upon anything save it be upon plates must perish and vanish away; but we can write a few words upon plates, which will give our children, and also our beloved brethren, a small degree of knowledge concerning us, or concerning their fathers—

Now in this thing we do rejoice; and we labor diligently to engraven these words upon plates, hoping that our beloved brethren and our children will receive them with thankful hearts, and look upon them that they may learn with joy and not with sorrow, neither with contempt, concerning their first parents.

For, for this intent have we written these things, that they may know that we knew of Christ, and we had a hope of his glory many hundred years before his coming; and not only we ourselves had a hope of his glory, but also all the holy prophets which were before us.

Behold, they believed in Christ and worshiped the Father in his name, and also we worship the Father in his name. And for this intent we keep the law of Moses, it pointing our souls to him; and for this cause it is sanctified unto us for righteousness, even as it was accounted unto Abraham in the wilderness to be obedient unto the commands of God in offering up his son Isaac, which is a similitude of God and his Only Begotten Son.

Wherefore, we search the prophets, and we have many revelations and the spirit of prophecy; and having all these witnesses we obtain a hope, and our faith becometh unshaken, insomuch that we truly can command in the name of Jesus and the very trees obey us, or the mountains, or the waves of the sea.

- 7 Otu o sila di, Onye-nwe Chineke na-egosị anyị adighi-ike anyị ka anyị wee mata na ọbụ site n'amara ya, na nnukwu mwedata-onwe nye ụmụ nke mmadụ, ka anyị jiri nwe ike ime ihe ndị a.
- 8 Lee, nnukwu na ịdị ịtụ n'anya ka ọrụ nile nke Onye-nwe di. O lee ekweghi-nchota ka ịdị omimi nile nke ihe omimi nile nke ya di; ma okweghi omume na mmadụ ga achoputa ụzọ ya nile. Ma odighi mmadụ matara maka ụzọ ya nile ma ọbughị na e kpughere ya nye ya; ya mere, ụmụnne m nwoke, elelikwala nkpughe nile nke Chineke.
- 9 N'ihina na lee, site n'ike nke okwu ya, mmadụ putara n'elu iru nke ụwa ahụ, bụ ụwa nke e kere site n'ike nke okwu ya. Ya mere, ọburụ na Chineke ebe o nwere ike ikwu okwu ma ụwa adi, na ikwu okwu ma e kee mmadụ, O mgbe ahụ gini mere o nweghi ike inye ụwa iwu, ma-ọbụ ọrụ aka nke aka ya nile n'elu iru ya, dika ochichọ na mmasi ya si di?
- 10 Ya mere, ụmụnne m nwoke, achola ka unu nye Onye-nwe ndumodu, kama choo inata ndumodu n'aka ya. N'ihina na lee, unu onwe unu matara na O na-enye ndumodu na amamihe, na n'ikpe ziri ezi, na na nnukwu ebere, n'ebe ọrụ ya nile di.
- 11 Ya mere, ụmụnne m nwoke ndi m huru n'anya, mee udo n'ebe o no site n'aja mgbaghara mmehie nke Kraist, Okpara O Muru Nani Ya, ma unu ga-enweta mbilite n'onwu, dika ike nke mbilite n'onwu ahụ nke di n'ime Kraist siri di, ma ka e gosi unu dika mkpuru-ambu nile nke Kraist nye Chineke, n'inwe okwukwe, ma nweta ezigbo olile-anya nke otuto n'ime ya tutu o gosiputa onwe ya n'anu-aru.
- 12 Ma ugbua, ndi m huru n'anya, ya atula unu n'anya na m na-agwa unu ihe ndi a; n'ihina na gini mere unu anaghi ekwu maka aja mgbaghara mmehie nke Kraist ahụ, na rute n'omuma zuru oke maka ya, na kwa ka unu rute n'omuma nke mbilite-n'onwu na ụwa nke na-abia abia?

Nevertheless, the Lord God showeth us our weakness that we may know that it is by his grace, and his great condescensions unto the children of men, that we have power to do these things.

Behold, great and marvelous are the works of the Lord. How unsearchable are the depths of the mysteries of him; and it is impossible that man should find out all his ways. And no man knoweth of his ways save it be revealed unto him; wherefore, brethren, despise not the revelations of God.

For behold, by the power of his word man came upon the face of the earth, which earth was created by the power of his word. Wherefore, if God being able to speak and the world was, and to speak and man was created, O then, why not able to command the earth, or the workmanship of his hands upon the face of it, according to his will and pleasure?

Wherefore, brethren, seek not to counsel the Lord, but to take counsel from his hand. For behold, ye yourselves know that he counseleth in wisdom, and in justice, and in great mercy, over all his works.

Wherefore, beloved brethren, be reconciled unto him through the atonement of Christ, his Only Begotten Son, and ye may obtain a resurrection, according to the power of the resurrection which is in Christ, and be presented as the first-fruits of Christ unto God, having faith, and obtained a good hope of glory in him before he manifesteth himself in the flesh.

And now, beloved, marvel not that I tell you these things; for why not speak of the atonement of Christ, and attain to a perfect knowledge of him, as to attain to the knowledge of a resurrection and the world to come?

13 Lee, ụmụnne m nwoke, onye nke na-ebu amụma, ka o buo amụma na nghọta nke ụmụ mmadụ; n'ihina Mụọ ahụ na-ekwu ezi-okwu ma ọdighi ekwu okwu ụgha. Ya mere, ọ na-ekwu maka ihe nile dika ha di n'ezie, na maka ihe nile dika ha ga-adi n'ezie, ya mere, ihe ndi a ka a na-egosiputa nye anyi n'udi na-ekwe nghota, maka nzoputa nke mkpuru-obi anyi nile. Mana lee, anyi abughị nani ndi na-agba aka-ebe n'ihe ndi a; n'ihina Chineke kwukwara ha nye ndi-amuma mgbe ochie.

14 Mana lee, ndi Juu buuru ndi na-akpo-ekwe-nku; ma ha ledaworo okwu nile di mfe nghota anya, ma gbuo ndi-amuma nile, ma choro ihe ndi ha na-enweghi ike ighota. Ya mere, n'ihina isi ha kpuru, bu isi biara site n'ilefe oke ihe nlekwasị anya, ha diriri mkpa ida; n'ihina Chineke ewepuwo idi-mfe-nghota ya site n'ebe ha no, ma nyefee n'aka ha otutu ihe ndi ha na-enweghi ike ighota, n'ihina ha choro ya. Ma n'ihina ha choro ya Chineke emewo ya, ka ha wee kpobie ukwu.

15 Ma ugbua mu, Jekob, Mụọ na-edu m ruo n'ibu-amuma, n'ihina a huru m site noru nile nke Mụọ nke di n'ime m, na site na mkpobi ukwu nke ndi Juu ha ga-aju okwute ahụ nke ha ga-ewukwasị n'elu ya ma nwe nto-ala na enweghi mmekpa aru.

16 Mana lee, dika akwukwo-nsọ nile siri kwuo, okwute a ga-aghọ nke ukwu, na nke ikpe-azu, na nto-ala nke nani ya kwesiri ntukwasị-obi, nke ndi Juu nwere ike iwukwasị n'elu ya.

17 Ma ugbua, ndi m huru n'anya, olee otu ọ ga-esi kwe omume na ndi a, mgbe ha juroro nto-ala ahụ kwesiri ntukwasị obi, ga-enwe ike iwukwasị n'elu ya mgbe obula, ka o wee ghoo isi njiko ulo ha?

18 Lee, ụmụnne m nwoke ndi m huru n'anya, a ga m akowa ihe omimi a nye unu; oburu na mu emeghi otu a, site n'uzo obula, ngharia site n'ikwasị-ike m n'ime Mụọ, ma kpobie ukwu n'ihina oke nchekasi aru m maka unu.

Behold, my brethren, he that prophesieth, let him prophesy to the understanding of men; for the Spirit speaketh the truth and lieth not. Wherefore, it speaketh of things as they really are, and of things as they really will be; wherefore, these things are manifested unto us plainly, for the salvation of our souls. But behold, we are not witnesses alone in these things; for God also spake them unto prophets of old.

But behold, the Jews were a stiffnecked people; and they despised the words of plainness, and killed the prophets, and sought for things that they could not understand. Wherefore, because of their blindness, which blindness came by looking beyond the mark, they must needs fall; for God hath taken away his plainness from them, and delivered unto them many things which they cannot understand, because they desired it. And because they desired it God hath done it, that they may stumble.

And now I, Jacob, am led on by the Spirit unto prophesying; for I perceive by the workings of the Spirit which is in me, that by the stumbling of the Jews they will reject the stone upon which they might build and have safe foundation.

But behold, according to the scriptures, this stone shall become the great, and the last, and the only sure foundation, upon which the Jews can build.

And now, my beloved, how is it possible that these, after having rejected the sure foundation, can ever build upon it, that it may become the head of their corner?

Behold, my beloved brethren, I will unfold this mystery unto you; if I do not, by any means, get shaken from my firmness in the Spirit, and stumble because of my over anxiety for you.

Jakob 5

- 1 Lee, ụmụnne m nwoke, unu echetaghị na unu agwuwo okwu nile nke onye-amụma Zinos, nke ọ gwara ụlọ nke Israel, na-asị:
- 2 Naa nụ ntị, O unu ụlọ nke Israel, ma nūrụ okwu nke m, onye-amụma nke Onye-nwe.
- 3 N'ihì na lee, otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru, Aga m atunyere unu, O ụlọ nke Israel, dika osisi olive-ụlọ, nke mmadụ weere ma zụọ n'ubi-vine ya; ma o wee too, ma mee ochie, ma malite ire.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na onye nwe ubi-vine garuru ya nso, ma ọ hūrụ na osisi olive ya malitere ire; ma o wee si: Aga m abacha ya, ma gwuo gburu-gburu ya, ma zụọ ya, na eleghị anya o nwere ike ipuputa ụmụ ngalaba ndị dī nro, ma ọ gaghị ala n'iyi.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na ọ bachara ya, ma gwuo gburu-gburu ya, ma zụọ ya dika okwu ya siri dī.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ọtụtụ ụbọchị gasirị ọ malite ipuputa ihe dika ntakiri, ụmụ ngalaba ndị dī nro; mana lee, nke bụ isi elu ya malitere ịla n'iyi.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na onye nwe ubi-vine ahụ hūrụ ya, ma ọ sị nwa-oru ya: Ọ na-ewute m na m ga-atufu osisi a; ya mere, gaa ma kuta ngalaba nile sitere n'osisi-olive ọhịa, ma wetere m ha; ma anyị ga akupụ ngalaba ndị mbụ ahụ nke na-amalite ịkpọnwụ, ma anyị ga-atuba ha n'ime ọkụ ka ha wee repịa.
- 8 Ma lee, ka Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ kwuru, aga m ewepụ ọtụtụ ụmụ ngalaba ndị a dī nro, ma a ga m anyakudo ha ebe ọbụla ọ soro m, ma o nweghị ihe o mere ma a sị na mgborogwu nke osisi a ga-ala-n'iyi, e nwere m ike idokwa mkpuru osisi ahụ nye onwe m; ya mere, a ga m ewere ụmụ ngalaba ndị a dī nro, ma aga m anyakudo ha ebe ọbụla ọ soro m.
- 9 Were ngalaba nile nke osisi-olive ọhịa ahụ, ma nyakudo ha, n'ọnọdụ ha; ma ndị a ndị m kuputaworo aga m atuba ha n'ime ọkụ ahụ ma kpọọ ha ọkụ, ka ha ghara inochi ala nke ubi-vine m.
- 10 Ma o wee ruo na nwa-oru nke Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ mere dika okwu nke Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ siri dī, ma nyakudo ngalaba nile nke osisi-olive ọhịa ahụ.

Jacob 5

Behold, my brethren, do ye not remember to have read the words of the prophet Zenos, which he spake unto the house of Israel, saying:

Hearken, O ye house of Israel, and hear the words of me, a prophet of the Lord.

For behold, thus saith the Lord, I will liken thee, O house of Israel, like unto a tame olive tree, which a man took and nourished in his vineyard; and it grew, and waxed old, and began to decay.

And it came to pass that the master of the vineyard went forth, and he saw that his olive tree began to decay; and he said: I will prune it, and dig about it, and nourish it, that perhaps it may shoot forth young and tender branches, and it perish not.

And it came to pass that he pruned it, and digged about it, and nourished it according to his word.

And it came to pass that after many days it began to put forth somewhat a little, young and tender branches; but behold, the main top thereof began to perish.

And it came to pass that the master of the vineyard saw it, and he said unto his servant: It grieveth me that I should lose this tree; wherefore, go and pluck the branches from a wild olive tree, and bring them hither unto me; and we will pluck off those main branches which are beginning to wither away, and we will cast them into the fire that they may be burned.

And behold, saith the Lord of the vineyard, I take away many of these young and tender branches, and I will graft them whithersoever I will; and it mattereth not that if it so be that the root of this tree will perish, I may preserve the fruit thereof unto myself; wherefore, I will take these young and tender branches, and I will graft them whithersoever I will.

Take thou the branches of the wild olive tree, and graft them in, in the stead thereof; and these which I have plucked off I will cast into the fire and burn them, that they may not cumber the ground of my vineyard.

And it came to pass that the servant of the Lord of the vineyard did according to the word of the Lord of the vineyard, and grafted in the branches of the wild olive tree.

11 Ma Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ mere ka e gwuo gburu-
gburu ya, ma bechaa, ma zụọ, na asị nwa-oru ya: O na
ewute m na m ga-atụfu osisi a; ya mere, ka m nwe ike
elegħi anya chekwa mgborogwu ya ka ha ghara ila
n'iyi, ka m wee chekwaa ha nye onwe m, e mewo m ihe
nke a.

12 Ya mere, gaa n'uzo nke onwe gi, na-eche osisi ahụ
nche, ma na-azụ ya, dika okwu m nile siri di.

13 Ma ihe ndi a ka m ga edebe n'ime ime akuku nke
nsotu ubi vine m, ebe obula soro m, o gbasaghi gi; ma
a na m eme ya ka m chekwaara onwe m udi akuku nke
ngalaba nile nke osisi ahụ; na kwa, ka m wee debe
mkpuru sitere na ya maka oge oru, nye onwe m; n'ih
na o na-ewute m na m ga-atufu osisi a, na mkpuru
sitere na ya.

14 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ gara, ma
zoo udi akuku nke ngalaba nile nke osisi-olive ulo ahụ
na nsotu nile nke ubi-vine ahụ, ufodu n'otu ebe ma
ufodu n'ebe ozo, dika ochicho na mmasi Ya siri di.

15 Ma o wee ruo ka ogologo oge gafere, na Onye-nwe
ubi-vine ahụ wee si nwa-oru ya: Bia, ka anyi gbada
n'ime ubi-vine, ka anyi wee ruo oru n'ime ubi-vine
ahụ.

16 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ, na kwa
nwa-oru ya, gbadara n'ime ubi-vine ahụ iru oru. Ma o
wee ruo na nwa-oru ahụ siri nna ya ukwu: Lee, hu ebe
a; lee osisi ahụ.

17 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ lere ma hu
osisi ahụ nke n'ime ya anyakudoro ngalaba osisi-olive
ohia ndi ahụ; ma o puputawo ma malite imi mkpuru.
Ma o wee ruo hu na o di mma; ma mkpuru ya di ka
nke udi akuku mkpuru ahụ.

18 Ma o gwara nwa-oru ahụ: Lee, ngalaba nile nke osisi
ohia ahụ ejidewo idi mmiri mmiri nke mgborogwu ya,
nke mere na mgborogwu ya eweputawo nnukwu ume;
ma n'ih nnukwu ume nke mgborogwu ya ahụ
ngalaba osisi ohia ahụ eweputawo mkpuru ulo. Ugbua
oburu na anyi anyakudoghị ngalaba osisi ndi a, osisi
ahụ gaara ala-n'iyi. Ma ugbua, lee, aga m enweta
nnukwu mkpuru, nke osisi ahụ weputaworo; ma
mkpuru osisi ahụ ka m ga-edebe maka oge oru, nye
mu n'onwe m.

And the Lord of the vineyard caused that it should be
dugged about, and pruned, and nourished, saying unto
his servant: It grieveth me that I should lose this tree;
wherefore, that perhaps I might preserve the roots
thereof that they perish not, that I might preserve them
unto myself, I have done this thing.

Wherefore, go thy way; watch the tree, and nourish
it, according to my words.

And these will I place in the nethermost part of my
vineyard, whithersoever I will, it mattereth not unto
thee; and I do it that I may preserve unto myself the nat-
ural branches of the tree; and also, that I may lay up
fruit thereof against the season, unto myself; for it
grieveth me that I should lose this tree and the fruit
thereof.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard
went his way, and hid the natural branches of the tame
olive tree in the nethermost parts of the vineyard, some
in one and some in another, according to his will and
pleasure.

And it came to pass that a long time passed away, and
the Lord of the vineyard said unto his servant: Come,
let us go down into the vineyard, that we may labor in
the vineyard.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard,
and also the servant, went down into the vineyard to la-
bor. And it came to pass that the servant said unto his
master: Behold, look here; behold the tree.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard
looked and beheld the tree in the which the wild olive
branches had been grafted; and it had sprung forth and
begun to bear fruit. And he beheld that it was good; and
the fruit thereof was like unto the natural fruit.

And he said unto the servant: Behold, the branches
of the wild tree have taken hold of the moisture of the
root thereof, that the root thereof hath brought forth
much strength; and because of the much strength of the
root thereof the wild branches have brought forth tame
fruit. Now, if we had not grafted in these branches, the
tree thereof would have perished. And now, behold, I
shall lay up much fruit, which the tree thereof hath
brought forth; and the fruit thereof I shall lay up
against the season, unto mine own self.

19 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ siri nwa-oru ahụ: Bja, ka anyị ga na nsọtụ nile nke ubi-vine ahụ, ma lee ọburu na ngalaba nke ụdi-akuku ahụ nile nke osisi ahụ ewepụtabeghi nnukwu mkpuru kwa, ka m wee debe mkpuru sitere na ya maka oge ọrụ, nye mụ n'onwe m.

20 Ma o wee ruo na ha garuru ebe nna ya ukwu zoworo ụdi akuku ngalaba nile nke osisi ahụ, ma ọ siri nwa-oru ahụ: Lee ndị a; ma ọ huru nke mbu na o weputawo nnukwu mkpuru; ma ọ hukwara na ọ di mma. Ma ọ siri nwa-oru ahụ: Weputa ufodu mkpuru osisi n'ebe ahụ, ma debe ha maka oge ọrụ, ka m wee chekwa ya nye mụ n'onwe m; n'hi na lee, ka o kwuru, ogologo oge a ka m zuporo ya, ma o weputawo nnukwu mkpuru.

21 Ma o wee ruo na nwa-oru ahụ siri nna ya ukwu: Olee otu i siri bja n'ebe a iku osisi a, ma-ọbu ngalaba nke osisi a? N'hi na lee, ọ buru ebe kachasi namighi mkpuru n'ime ala nile nke ubi-vine gi.

22 Ma Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ siri ya: Adula m odu; a matara m na ọ bu ebe ala na-anaghi ami mkpuru; ya mere, a siri m gi, a zuwo m ya ogologo oge a, ma i huwo na ọ mitawo nnukwu mkpuru.

23 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ siri nwa-oru ya: Lee anya n'ebe a; lee na m akwo ngalaba ozo nke osisi ahụ kwa, ma i matara na ala ebe a kara namighi mkpuru karia nke mbu. Ma na lee osisi ahụ. A zuwo m ya ogologo oge a, ma o weputawo nnukwu mkpuru; ya mere, tutukota ya, ma debe ya maka oge ọrụ, ka m wee chekwaa ya nye mụ n'onwe m.

24 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ siri nwa-oru ya ozo: Lee anya n'ebe a, ma hu ngalaba ozo kwa, nke m kuworo; lee na azuwo kwa m ya, na o weputawo mkpuru.

25 Ma o wee si nwa-oru ahụ: Lee n'ebe a ma huru nke ikpe-azu. Lee, nke a ka m kuworo n'ime ebe ala di mma; ma a zuwo m ya ogologo oge a, ma nani otu akuku nke osisi ahụ weputaworo mkpuru ulo, ma akuku nke ozo nke osisi ahụ eweputawo mkpuru ohia; lee, a zuwo m osisi nke a dika ndi nke ozo nile.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard said unto the servant: Come, let us go to the nethermost part of the vineyard, and behold if the natural branches of the tree have not brought forth much fruit also, that I may lay up of the fruit thereof against the season, unto mine own self.

And it came to pass that they went forth whither the master had hid the natural branches of the tree, and he said unto the servant: Behold these; and he beheld the first that it had brought forth much fruit; and he beheld also that it was good. And he said unto the servant: Take of the fruit thereof, and lay it up against the season, that I may preserve it unto mine own self; for behold, said he, this long time have I nourished it, and it hath brought forth much fruit.

And it came to pass that the servant said unto his master: How comest thou hither to plant this tree, or this branch of the tree? For behold, it was the poorest spot in all the land of thy vineyard.

And the Lord of the vineyard said unto him: Counsel me not; I knew that it was a poor spot of ground; wherefore, I said unto thee, I have nourished it this long time, and thou beholdest that it hath brought forth much fruit.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard said unto his servant: Look hither; behold I have planted another branch of the tree also; and thou knowest that this spot of ground was poorer than the first. But, behold the tree. I have nourished it this long time, and it hath brought forth much fruit; therefore, gather it, and lay it up against the season, that I may preserve it unto mine own self.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard said again unto his servant: Look hither, and behold another branch also, which I have planted; behold that I have nourished it also, and it hath brought forth fruit.

And he said unto the servant: Look hither and behold the last. Behold, this have I planted in a good spot of ground; and I have nourished it this long time, and only a part of the tree hath brought forth tame fruit, and the other part of the tree hath brought forth wild fruit; behold, I have nourished this tree like unto the others.

26 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ siri nwa-oru ahụ: Kupu ngalaba nile ndi ahụ na-amitaghị mkpuru oma, ma tuba ha n'ime oku.

27 Mana lee, nwa-oru ahụ siri ya: Ka anyi bechapu ya, ma gwuo gburu-gburu ya, ma zuo ya nwa ogologo oge kari, na eleghị anya o nwere ike weputa mkpuru oma nye gi, ka i nwe ike debe ya maka oge oru.

28 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ na nwa-oru nke Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ zuru mkpuru nile nke ubi-vine ahụ.

29 Ma o wee ruo na ogologo oge agafeworiji, ma Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ siri nwa-oru ya: Bja, ka anyi gbadaa n'ime ubi-vine ahụ, ka anyi wee ruo oru ozo n'ime ubi-vine ahụ. N'ih na lee, oge ahụ na-abia nso, ma nsotu ya na-abia oso-osu; ya mere, aga m edeberiri mkpuru osisi maka oge oru, nye mu n'onwe m.

30 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ na nwa-oru ahụ gbadaa n'ime ubi-vine ahụ; ma ha bjaruru n'osisi ahụ nke a gbajipuworo ngalaba udi okike ya nile, ma ngalaba ohia nile ka a nyakudoworo; ma lee udi mkpuru osisi nile kpugidere osisi ahụ.

31 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ deturu mkpuru osisi ahụ onu, udi nile dika onu-ogugu ya siri di, ma Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ siri: Lee, ogologo oge a ka anyi zuworo osisi a, ma e debeworo m onwe m maka oge oru nnukwu mkpuru osisi.

32 Mana lee, n'oge a o weputawo nnukwu mkpuru, ma onweghi nke obula n'ime ya nke di mma. Ma lee, e nwere udi mkpuru osisi ojoo nile; ma obaghiri m uru obula, na-agbanyeghi oru anyi nile; ma ugbua o na-ewute m na osisi a ga-efunari m.

33 Ma Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ siri nwa-oru ahụ: Gini ka anyi ga-eme osisi ahụ, ka m nwe ike chekwaa ozo ezigbo mkpuru osisi sitere na ya nye mu n'onwe m.

34 Ma nwa-oru ahụ siri nna ya ukwu: Lee, n'ih na i nyakudoro ngalaba nile nke osisi olive ohia ahụ, ha azuwo mgborogwu ha nile, nke mere na ha di ndu ma ha alabeghi n'iyi; ya mere i huru na ha ka di mma.

35 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ siri nwa-oru ya: Osi ahụ abaghiri m uru obula, ma mgborogwu si na ya abaghiri m uru, ma oburura na o ga na-eweputa mkpuru osisi ojoo.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard said unto the servant: Pluck off the branches that have not brought forth good fruit, and cast them into the fire.

But behold, the servant said unto him: Let us prune it, and dig about it, and nourish it a little longer, that perhaps it may bring forth good fruit unto thee, that thou canst lay it up against the season.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard and the servant of the Lord of the vineyard did nourish all the fruit of the vineyard.

And it came to pass that a long time had passed away, and the Lord of the vineyard said unto his servant: Come, let us go down into the vineyard, that we may labor again in the vineyard. For behold, the time draweth near, and the end soon cometh; wherefore, I must lay up fruit against the season, unto mine own self.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard and the servant went down into the vineyard; and they came to the tree whose natural branches had been broken off, and the wild branches had been grafted in; and behold all sorts of fruit did cumber the tree.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard did taste of the fruit, every sort according to its number. And the Lord of the vineyard said: Behold, this long time have we nourished this tree, and I have laid up unto myself against the season much fruit.

But behold, this time it hath brought forth much fruit, and there is none of it which is good. And behold, there are all kinds of bad fruit; and it profiteth me nothing, notwithstanding all our labor; and now it grieveth me that I should lose this tree.

And the Lord of the vineyard said unto the servant: What shall we do unto the tree, that I may preserve again good fruit thereof unto mine own self?

And the servant said unto his master: Behold, because thou didst graft in the branches of the wild olive tree they have nourished the roots, that they are alive and they have not perished; wherefore thou beholdest that they are yet good.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard said unto his servant: The tree profiteth me nothing, and the roots thereof profit me nothing so long as it shall bring forth evil fruit.

36 Otu o sila di, ama m na mgborogwu ya nile di mma, ma maka ebun-n'obi nke m echekwawo m ha; na n'ih nnukwu ume ha nwere, ha ebuwo uzọ weputa, site na ngalaba oħia ahụ nile, mkpuru osisi oma.

37 Ma lee, ngalaba oħia nile ahụ etowo ma tokaria mgborogwu nile di ya; ma n'ih na mgborogwu oħia ndi ahụ etokariwo mgborogwu nile di ya, o weputawo nnukwu ajojo mkpuru; ma n'ih na o weputawo nnukwu ajojo mkpuru i na-ahụ na o na-amalite ila n'iyi; ma o ga acha na nso nso, ka e wee tuba ya n'ime oku, nani ma anyi ga-emere ya ihe iji chekwaa ya.

38 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ siru nwa-oru ya: Ka anyi gbada n'ime ime nsotu nile nke ubi-vine ahụ, ma lee ma ngalaba nile nke okike nile eweputawo kwa ajojo mkpuru.

39 Ma o wee ruo na ha gbadara n'ime ime nsotu nile nke ubi-vine ahụ. Ma o wee ruo na ha huru na mkpuru nke okike ngalaba nile emebiwo kwa; e, nke mbu na nke abuo na kwa nke ikpe-azu; na ha nile emebiwo.

40 Ma mkpuru oħia nke ikpe-azu etokariwo akuku osisi ahụ nke weputara mkpuru oma, nke mere na ngalaba ahụ akponwuwu ma nwuo.

41 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ bere akwa, ma si nwa-oru ahụ: Gini ka m gaara eme karia maka ubi-vine m?

42 Lee, ama m na mkpuru nile nke ubi-vine ahụ, ma ewezuga ndi a, emebiwo. Ma ugbua ndi a ndi weputaworo mkpuru oma mbu emebiwo kwa; ma ugbua osisi nile nke ubi-vine m adighi ihe ha di mma ya ma obughi igbutu ha ma tuba ha n'ime oku.

43 Ma lee nke ikpe-azu a, nke ngalaba ya kponwuworo, a kuru m ya n'ala ebe di mma; e, obuna nke m hooro karia akuku ozọ nile nke ala ubi-vine m.

44 Ma i hwo na m gbudakwara nke ahụ kpuchiri ala ebe a, ka m wee kuo osisi nke a nonodu ya.

Nevertheless, I know that the roots are good, and for mine own purpose I have preserved them; and because of their much strength they have hitherto brought forth, from the wild branches, good fruit.

But behold, the wild branches have grown and have overrun the roots thereof; and because that the wild branches have overcome the roots thereof it hath brought forth much evil fruit; and because that it hath brought forth so much evil fruit thou beholdest that it beginneth to perish; and it will soon become ripened, that it may be cast into the fire, except we should do something for it to preserve it.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard said unto his servant: Let us go down into the nethermost parts of the vineyard, and behold if the natural branches have also brought forth evil fruit.

And it came to pass that they went down into the nethermost parts of the vineyard. And it came to pass that they beheld that the fruit of the natural branches had become corrupt also; yea, the first and the second and also the last; and they had all become corrupt.

And the wild fruit of the last had overcome that part of the tree which brought forth good fruit, even that the branch had withered away and died.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard wept, and said unto the servant: What could I have done more for my vineyard?

Behold, I knew that all the fruit of the vineyard, save it were these, had become corrupted. And now these which have once brought forth good fruit have also become corrupted; and now all the trees of my vineyard are good for nothing save it be to be hewn down and cast into the fire.

And behold this last, whose branch hath withered away, I did plant in a good spot of ground; yea, even that which was choice unto me above all other parts of the land of my vineyard.

And thou beheldest that I also cut down that which cumbered this spot of ground, that I might plant this tree in the stead thereof.

45 Ma ị hụrụ na otu akụkụ ya weputara mkpuru oma, ma otu akụkụ ya weputara mkpuru oha; ma n'hi na akupughị m ngalaba ahụ nile ma tuba ha n'ime oku, lee, ha etokariwo ngalaba nke oma nke mere na o kponwuo.

46 Ma ugbua, lee, na-agbanyeghi nlekota anya nile nke anyi lekotaworo ubi-vine m, osisi ya nile emebiwo, na ha eweputaghi mkpuru oma obula; ma ndi a ka m nweworo olile-anya ichekwa, m gaara eji debe mkpuru ya maka oge oru, nye mu n'onwe m. Ma, lee, ha adiwo ka osisi-olive oha ahụ, ma, ha abaghi uru ma obughi igbutu ha ma tuba ha n'ime oku; ma o na-ewute m na ha ga-efunari m.

47 Ma gini ka m gaara eme ozọ n'ime ubi-vine m? E welatara m aka m, nke mere na m azughị ya? E-e, azuwo m ya, ma e gwuwo m gburu-gburu ya, ma e bechapuwo m ya, ma etinyewo m ya nsi anu; ma e setipuwọ m aka m na ofoturü ka o buru ogologo ubochi nile, ma ogwugwu oge ahü na-abia nso. Ma o na-ewute m na m ga-egbutu osisi nile nke ubi-vine m, ma tuba ha n'ime oku ka ha repia. Onye ka obu nke mebiworo ubi-vine m?

48 Ma o wee ruo na nwa-oru ahü sirü nna ya ukwu: O bughi oke mbuli-elu nke ubi-vine gi—ngalaba ha nile ha akabeghi mgborogwu nile ndi di mma ike? Ma n'hi na ngalaba nile ahü akarawo mgborogwu nile di n'ebe ahü ike, lee ha toro oso-osọ karia ume nke mgborogwu nile ahü, na-enweta ume nye onwe ha. Lee, a si m, obughi ihe nke a kpatara osisi nke ubi-vine gi jiri mebie?

49 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahü sirü nwa-oru ya: Ka anyi gaa ma gbutuo osisi nile nke ubi-vine ahü ma tuba ha n'ime oku, ka ha ghara ikpuchi ala nke ubi-vine m, n'hi na e mewo m ihe nile. Gini ozọ ka m gaara emere ubi-vine m?

50 Ma, lee, nwa-oru ahü sirü Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahü: Hapu ya nwa ntinti oge.

51 Ma Onye-nwe ya wee si: E, a ga m ahapu ya nwantinti oge, n'hi na o na-ewute m na osisi nile nke ubi-vine m ga efunari m.

And thou beheldest that a part thereof brought forth good fruit, and a part thereof brought forth wild fruit; and because I plucked not the branches thereof and cast them into the fire, behold, they have overcome the good branch that it hath withered away.

And now, behold, notwithstanding all the care which we have taken of my vineyard, the trees thereof have become corrupted, that they bring forth no good fruit; and these I had hoped to preserve, to have laid up fruit thereof against the season, unto mine own self. But, behold, they have become like unto the wild olive tree, and they are of no worth but to be hewn down and cast into the fire; and it grieveth me that I should lose them.

But what could I have done more in my vineyard? Have I slackened mine hand, that I have not nourished it? Nay, I have nourished it, and I have digged about it, and I have pruned it, and I have dunged it; and I have stretched forth mine hand almost all the day long, and the end draweth nigh. And it grieveth me that I should hew down all the trees of my vineyard, and cast them into the fire that they should be burned. Who is it that has corrupted my vineyard?

And it came to pass that the servant said unto his master: Is it not the loftiness of thy vineyard—have not the branches thereof overcome the roots which are good? And because the branches have overcome the roots thereof, behold they grew faster than the strength of the roots, taking strength unto themselves. Behold, I say, is not this the cause that the trees of thy vineyard have become corrupted?

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard said unto the servant: Let us go to and hew down the trees of the vineyard and cast them into the fire, that they shall not cumber the ground of my vineyard, for I have done all. What could I have done more for my vineyard?

But, behold, the servant said unto the Lord of the vineyard: Spare it a little longer.

And the Lord said: Yea, I will spare it a little longer, for it grieveth me that I should lose the trees of my vineyard.

52 Ya mere, ka anyị were ụfọdụ ngalaba nke ndị a nke m kụworo n'ime ime nsọtụ nile nke ubi-vine m, ma ka anyị nyakụdo ha n'ime osisi ahụ bụ ebe ha siri bịa; ma ka anyị kụpụ site n'osisi ahụ ngalaba ndị ahụ nile nke mkpuru ha lukariri n'ilu, ma nyakụdo n'ime ngalaba nile nke akụkụ osisi ahụ n'ọnọdụ ya.

53 Ma nke a ka m ga-eme ka osisi ahụ ghara ịla n'iyi, na, ma eleghị anya, e nwere m ike ichekwara onwe m mgborogwu ya nile maka ebun-n'uche nke m n'onwe m.

54 Ma, lee, mgborogwu nile nke ngalaba udi-okike nile nke osisi ahụ nke m kụworo n'ebe nile ọ masiri m ka di ndụ; ya mere, ka m wee chekwa ha kwa maka ebun-n'obi m, aga m ewere ụfọdụ ngalaba nke osisi a, ma aga m anyakudo ha n'ime ha. E, a ga m anyakudo n'ime ha ngalaba nile nke nne osisi ha, ka m wee chekwa mgborogwu nile kwa nye m n'onwe m, ka mgbe ha ga esiworiji ike ka o siri kwesị eleghị anya ha ga-eweputa mkpuru oma nye m, ma aga m enwe otuto n'ime mkpuru nke ubi-vine m.

55 Ma o wee ruo na ha webiri site n'osisi nke akụkụ ahụ nke ghaworo osisi ohiya, ma nyakudo ha n'ime nye osisi nke akụkụ nile, ndi ghawokwara osisi ohiya.

56 Ma ha werekwara site n'osisi nke akụkụ nile ndi ghaworo osisi ohiya, ma nyakudo n'ime nne osisi ha.

57 Ma Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ sirị nwa-oru ya: Akupula ngalaba ohiya nile site n'osisi nile ahụ, ma obughi ndi ahụ kachasi ilu; ma n'ime ha i ga-anyakudo dika ihe ahụ m kwuworo.

58 Ma anyi ga azukwa osisi nile nke ubi-vine ahụ, ma anyi ga-ebechapu ngalaba nile ahụ di ya; ma anyi ga akupu site n'osisi ndi ahụ ngalaba ha chaworo acha, nke ga-alariri n'iyi, ma tuba ha n'ime oku.

59 Ma nke a ka m na-eme ka, eleghị-anya, mgborogwu ahụ ga-eweta ume n'ihidi ihi mma ha; na n'ihidi mgbanwe nke ngalaba nile ahụ, ka ndi di mma wee ka ndi joro njọ ike.

Wherefore, let us take of the branches of these which I have planted in the nethermost parts of my vineyard, and let us graft them into the tree from whence they came; and let us pluck from the tree those branches whose fruit is most bitter, and graft in the natural branches of the tree in the stead thereof.

And this will I do that the tree may not perish, that, perhaps, I may preserve unto myself the roots thereof for mine own purpose.

And, behold, the roots of the natural branches of the tree which I planted whithersoever I would are yet alive; wherefore, that I may preserve them also for mine own purpose, I will take of the branches of this tree, and I will graft them in unto them. Yea, I will graft in unto them the branches of their mother tree, that I may preserve the roots also unto mine own self, that when they shall be sufficiently strong perhaps they may bring forth good fruit unto me, and I may yet have glory in the fruit of my vineyard.

And it came to pass that they took from the natural tree which had become wild, and grafted in unto the natural trees, which also had become wild.

And they also took of the natural trees which had become wild, and grafted into their mother tree.

And the Lord of the vineyard said unto the servant: Pluck not the wild branches from the trees, save it be those which are most bitter; and in them ye shall graft according to that which I have said.

And we will nourish again the trees of the vineyard, and we will trim up the branches thereof; and we will pluck from the trees those branches which are ripened, that must perish, and cast them into the fire.

And this I do that, perhaps, the roots thereof may take strength because of their goodness; and because of the change of the branches, that the good may overcome the evil.

60 Ma n'ihì na e chekwawo m ngalaba nìle nke okike ahụ na mgborogwu ya nìle, na n'ihì na anyakudowo m ngalaba nke okike nìle ọzọ n'ime nne osisi ha, na-echekwawo m mgborogwu nìle nke nne osisi ha, na-eleghi-anya, osisi nìle dī n'ubi-vine m ga-eweputa ọzọ mkpuru oma; na ka m wee nwe onu ọzọ n'ime mkpuru nke ubi vine m, na, eleghi anya, ka m wee nuria onu karià na mu echekwawo mgborogwu nìle na ngalaba nìle nke mkpuru mbu ahụ—

61 Ya mere, gaa, ma kpoo umu-oru, ka anyi wee rusie oru ike site n'ike anyi n'ime ubi-vine ahụ, ka anyi wee dozie uzọ ahụ, ka m wee weputa ọzọ mkpuru okike ahụ, bu mkpuru okike nke di mma na nke kachasi di mkpa karià mkpuru osisi ndi ọzọ.

62 Ya mere, ka anyi gaa ma jiri ike anyi ruo oru nke ikpe-azu a, n'ihì na lee ogwugwu oge ahụ na-abia nso, ma nke a bu nke ikpe-azu nke m ga-ebecha ubi-vine m.

63 Nyakudo ngalaba nìle ahụ; malite na ndi ikpe-azu ka ha wee buru ndi mbu, ma ka ndi mbu wee buru ndi ikpe-azu, ma gwuo gburu-gburu osisi ndi ahụ, ma ndi nke kara aka ma ndi nke nta, ndi mbu na ndi ikpe-azu; ma ndi ikpe-azu ma ndi mbu, ka a zuo ha nìle otu ugboro ọzọ nke ikpeazu.

64 Ya mere, gwuo gburu-gburu ha, ma becha ha, ma tinye ha nsi-anu otu ugboro ọzọ, nke ikpe-azu, n'ihì na ogwugwu oge ahụ na-abia nso. Ma oburu na nnyakudo ikpe-azu ndi a ga-eto, ma weputa mkpuru nke okike ahụ, mgbe ahụ ka i ga-edoziri ha uzọ, ka ha wee too.

65 Ma mgbe ha malitere ito, unu ga-ewepu ngalaba nìle nke na-eweta mkpuru di ilu, dika ume nke idi mma na ibu ha siri di; ma unu agaghi ewepu ndi ojoo di ya n'otu oge ahụ, ma odighi otu a mgborogwu nìle di na ya ga-esi oke ike maka nnyakudo ahụ, na nnyakudo ahụ ga-ala-n'iyi, ma osisi nìle nke ubi-vine m e wee funari m.

66 N'ihì na o na-ewute m na osisi nìle ahụ nke ubi-vine m ga-efunari m; ya mere unu ga na-ewepu ndi ojoo dika ndi oma ga na-eto, ka mgborogwu ahụ na elu osisi ahụ wee hara ahara n'ume, ruo mgbe ndi oma ga-akarị ndi ojoo, ma ndi ojoo e gbutuo ha ma tuba ha n'ime oku, ka ha ghara ikpugide ala nke ubi-vine m; ma otu a ka m ga-azachapu ndi ojoo site n'ubi-vine m.

And because that I have preserved the natural branches and the roots thereof, and that I have grafted in the natural branches again into their mother tree, and have preserved the roots of their mother tree, that, perhaps, the trees of my vineyard may bring forth again good fruit; and that I may have joy again in the fruit of my vineyard, and, perhaps, that I may rejoice exceedingly that I have preserved the roots and the branches of the first fruit—

Wherefore, go to, and call servants, that we may labor diligently with our might in the vineyard, that we may prepare the way, that I may bring forth again the natural fruit, which natural fruit is good and the most precious above all other fruit.

Wherefore, let us go to and labor with our might this last time, for behold the end draweth nigh, and this is for the last time that I shall prune my vineyard.

Graft in the branches; begin at the last that they may be first, and that the first may be last, and dig about the trees, both old and young, the first and the last; and the last and the first, that all may be nourished once again for the last time.

Wherefore, dig about them, and prune them, and dung them once more, for the last time, for the end draweth nigh. And if it be so that these last grafts shall grow, and bring forth the natural fruit, then shall ye prepare the way for them, that they may grow.

And as they begin to grow ye shall clear away the branches which bring forth bitter fruit, according to the strength of the good and the size thereof; and ye shall not clear away the bad thereof all at once, lest the roots thereof should be too strong for the graft, and the graft thereof shall perish, and I lose the trees of my vineyard.

For it grieveth me that I should lose the trees of my vineyard; wherefore ye shall clear away the bad according as the good shall grow, that the root and the top may be equal in strength, until the good shall overcome the bad, and the bad be hewn down and cast into the fire, that they cumber not the ground of my vineyard; and thus will I sweep away the bad out of my vineyard.

67 Ma ngalaba nile nke osisi okike ahụ ka m ga-
anyakudo ọzọ n'ime osisi okike ahụ;

68 Ma ngalaba nile nke osisi okike ahụ ka m ga-
anyakudo n'ime ngalaba nke osisi okike ahụ; ma otu a
ka m ga-ewetakota ha ọzọ, ka ha wee weputa mkpuru
okike ahụ, ma ha ga-abu otu.

69 Ma ndi ojoo ka a ga-etufu, e, obuna site n'ala nile
ahụ nke ubi-vine m; n'ihu na lee; nani otu ugboro a ka
m ga-ebecha ubi-vine m.

70 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ zipuru
nwa-oru ya; ma nwa-oru ahụ gara ma mee dika Onye-
nwe ya nyeworo ya iwu, ma kpota umu-oru ndi ọzọ;
ma ha di ole na ole.

71 Ma Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ sirị ha: Gaa nū, ma ruo
oru n'ime ubi-vine ahụ, site n'ume unu. N'ihu na lee,
nke a bu oge ikpe-azu nke m ga azu ubi-vine m; n'ihu
na ogwugwu oge ahụ di nso, ma oge ahụ na-abia oso-
oso; ma o buru na unu e soro m ruo oru site n'ike
unu, unu ga-enwe onu na mkpuru ahụ nke m ga-
edeberere onwe m maka mgbe ahụ nke na-abia nso-nso.

72 Ma o wee ruo na umu-oru ahụ gara ma ruo oru site
n'ike ha nile; ma Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ rukwara oru,
ya na ha; na ha rubere isi n'iwu nile nke Onye-nwe
ubi-vine ahụ n'ihe nile.

73 Ma e wee malite inwe mkpuru nke okike ọzọ n'ubi-
vine ahụ; ma ngalaba nile nke okike ahụ malitere ito
na ime nke oma kara; na a malitere ikupu ngalaba nke
ohia nile na itufu ha; ma ha debere mgborogwu ahụ
na elu ya ka ha hara notu, dika ume ya siri di.

74 Ma otu a ka ha ruru oru, site n'ike ha nile, dika iwu
nile nke Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ siri di, obuna ruo
mgbe e wepusiworo ndi ojoo site n'ime ubi-vine ahụ,
ma Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ chekwaworo nye onwe ya
n'osisi nile aghowokwa nke mkpuru okike; ma ha wee
di ka nke otu aru; ma mkpuru osisi ahụ nile haara
notu; ma Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ echekwaworo onwe
ya mkpuru nke okike ahụ, nke dikarisiri ya mkpa site
na mmalite.

And the branches of the natural tree will I graft in
again into the natural tree;

And the branches of the natural tree will I graft into
the natural branches of the tree; and thus will I bring
them together again, that they shall bring forth the nat-
ural fruit, and they shall be one.

And the bad shall be cast away, yea, even out of all the
land of my vineyard; for behold, only this once will I
prune my vineyard.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard sent
his servant; and the servant went and did as the Lord
had commanded him, and brought other servants; and
they were few.

And the Lord of the vineyard said unto them: Go to,
and labor in the vineyard, with your might. For behold,
this is the last time that I shall nourish my vineyard; for
the end is nigh at hand, and the season speedily cometh;
and if ye labor with your might with me ye shall have joy
in the fruit which I shall lay up unto myself against the
time which will soon come.

And it came to pass that the servants did go and labor
with their might; and the Lord of the vineyard labored
also with them; and they did obey the commandments
of the Lord of the vineyard in all things.

And there began to be the natural fruit again in the
vineyard; and the natural branches began to grow and
thrive exceedingly; and the wild branches began to be
plucked off and to be cast away; and they did keep the
root and the top thereof equal, according to the
strength thereof.

And thus they labored, with all diligence, according
to the commandments of the Lord of the vineyard, even
until the bad had been cast away out of the vineyard,
and the Lord had preserved unto himself that the trees
had become again the natural fruit; and they became
like unto one body; and the fruits were equal; and the
Lord of the vineyard had preserved unto himself the
natural fruit, which was most precious unto him from
the beginning.

75 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Onye-nwe ubi-vine ahụ hụrụ na mkpụrụ-osisi ya dị mma, na n'ubi-vine ya abukwaghị ihe mebiri emebi, ọ kpọrọ ụmụ-oru ya nile, ma sị ha: Lee, n'ihì na oge ikpe-azụ a ka anyị zụworo ubi-vine m; ma unu hụrụ na e mewo m dika ọchịchọ m si dị; ma e chekwawo m mkpụrụ osisi nke akụkụ ahụ, na ọ dị mma, ọbuna dika otu ọ dirị na mmalite. Ma ngozi na-adirị unu; n'ihì na maka na unu anọworị na-eso m na-arụsi ọrụ ike n'ubi-vine m, ma debe iwu m nile, ma weghachitere m ọzọ mkpụrụ osisi nke okike ahụ, nke mere na ubi-vine m emebikwaghị emebi, ma ndị ọjọọ ka e wepụsiworo, lee unu ga e soro m nwe ọñụ n'ihì mkpụrụ osisi nke ubi-vine m.

76 N'ihì na lee, ogologo oge ka m ga-edebe mkpụrụ osisi nke ubi-vine m nye mụ n'onwe m maka oge ọrụ, nke na abia ọsọ-ọsọ; na nke ikpe-azụ ka m zụworo ubi-vine m, ma bechaa ya, ma gwuo ya gburu-gburu, ma tinye ya nsị anụ; ya mere aga m edebere mụ n'onwe m site na mkpụrụ ahụ, ruo ogologo oge, dika ihe nke m kwuworo.

77 Ma mgbe oge ga-abia na mkpụrụ ọjọọ ga-abia ọzọ n'ime ubi-vine m, mgbe ahụ ka m ga-eme ka ekpokota ndị ọma na ndị ọjọọ; ma ndị ọma ka m ga-ehekwa nye mụ n'onwe m, ma ndị ọjọọ ka m ga atufusi n'ime ọnođụ nke ya. Ma mgbe ahụ ka oge ọrụ na ọgwugwu oge ga-abia, ma ubi m ka m ga-eme ka e jiri ọkụ repia.

And it came to pass that when the Lord of the vineyard saw that his fruit was good, and that his vineyard was no more corrupt, he called up his servants, and said unto them: Behold, for this last time have we nourished my vineyard; and thou beholdest that I have done according to my will; and I have preserved the natural fruit, that it is good, even like as it was in the beginning. And blessed art thou; for because ye have been diligent in laboring with me in my vineyard, and have kept my commandments, and have brought unto me again the natural fruit, that my vineyard is no more corrupted, and the bad is cast away, behold ye shall have joy with me because of the fruit of my vineyard.

For behold, for a long time will I lay up of the fruit of my vineyard unto mine own self against the season, which speedily cometh; and for the last time have I nourished my vineyard, and pruned it, and dug about it, and dunged it; wherefore I will lay up unto mine own self of the fruit, for a long time, according to that which I have spoken.

And when the time cometh that evil fruit shall again come into my vineyard, then will I cause the good and the bad to be gathered; and the good will I preserve unto myself, and the bad will I cast away into its own place. And then cometh the season and the end; and my vineyard will I cause to be burned with fire.

Jakob 6

- 1 Ma ugbua, lee, ụmụnne m nwoke, dika m gwara unu na a ga m ebu-amụma, lee, nke a bu amụma m—na ihe nile nke onye-amụma nke a bu Zinos kwuru, gbasara ụlọ nke Israel, nke n'ime ya o tūnyeere ha osisi olive a zuru azu, ga-emezuri n'ezị okwu.
- 2 Ma ubochi o ga-edozi aka ya ozọ nke ugboro abuo iweta ndi ya ozọ, bu ubochi ahụ, e, obuna oge ikpeazu, nke umu-oru nile nke Onye-nwe ga-aga n'iru n'ike ya, izu na ibecha ubi-vine ya; ma nke ahụ gasia, ogwugwu oge ahụ ga-abia na nso nso.
- 3 Ma lee ka ngozi na-adiri ha bu ndi rusiworo oru ike n'ubi-vine Ya; ma obubu-onu diiri ha ndi bu ndi a gachupu baa nonodu nke onwe ha! Ma uwa ka a garepia site noku.
- 4 Ma lee otu obi ebere Onye-nwe ha n'ebe anyi no, n'ih na o na-echeta ulo nke Israel, ma mgborogwu na ngalaba nile; na o na-esetipu aka ya abuo nye ha ogologo ubochi nile; na ha bu ndi ikpo-ekwe-nku na ndi na-ago ago; mana ka na ra bu ndi na-agaghi imesi obi ha ike ka a ga-zoputa n'ala-eze nke Chineke.
- 5 Ya mere, umunne m nwoke ndi m huru n'anya, a na m ario unu nokwu nke anya udo ka unu chegharia, ma jiri nzube juru-eju nke obi, ma rapara n'aru Chineke dika o siri rapara n'aru unu. Na n'oge aka ebere ya na-esetipu n'ebe unu no n'ihè nke ubochi, ghara nu imesi obi unu ike.
- 6 E, taa, oburu na unu ganu olu ya, ghara imesi obi unu ike; n'ih na maka ginu ka unu ga eji-anwu?
- 7 N'ih na lee, mgbe a rusiworo unu site nokwu oma nke Chineke ogologo ubochi nile, unu ga-eweputa mkpuru ojo, nke bu na a ga-egbuturiri unu ma tuba unu n'ime oku?
- 8 Lee, unu ga-aju okwu nile ndi a? Unu ga-aju okwu nile nke ndi-amuma; ma unu ga-aju okwu nile nke ekwuoro gbasara Kraist, mgbe otutu kwuworo gbasara Ya; ma gonari okwu oma nke Kraist, na ike nke Chineke, na onyinye nke Muo Nso, ma menyuo Muo Nso, ma mee ihe ikwa-emu nnukwu atumatu nke mgbaputa, nke edoziworo nye unu?

Jacob 6

And now, behold, my brethren, as I said unto you that I would prophesy, behold, this is my prophecy—that the things which this prophet Zenos spake, concerning the house of Israel, in the which he likened them unto a tame olive tree, must surely come to pass.

And the day that he shall set his hand again the second time to recover his people, is the day, yea, even the last time, that the servants of the Lord shall go forth in his power, to nourish and prune his vineyard; and after that the end soon cometh.

And how blessed are they who have labored diligently in his vineyard; and how cursed are they who shall be cast out into their own place! And the world shall be burned with fire.

And how merciful is our God unto us, for he remembereth the house of Israel, both roots and branches; and he stretches forth his hands unto them all the day long; and they are a stiffnecked and a gainsaying people; but as many as will not harden their hearts shall be saved in the kingdom of God.

Wherefore, my beloved brethren, I beseech of you in words of soberness that ye would repent, and come with full purpose of heart, and cleave unto God as he cleaveth unto you. And while his arm of mercy is extended towards you in the light of the day, harden not your hearts.

Yea, today, if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts; for why will ye die?

For behold, after ye have been nourished by the good word of God all the day long, will ye bring forth evil fruit, that ye must be hewn down and cast into the fire?

Behold, will ye reject these words? Will ye reject the words of the prophets; and will ye reject all the words which have been spoken concerning Christ, after so many have spoken concerning him; and deny the good word of Christ, and the power of God, and the gift of the Holy Ghost, and quench the Holy Spirit, and make a mock of the great plan of redemption, which hath been laid for you?

9 Unu amataghị na ọburu na unu ga-eme ihe ndi a, na ike nke mgbaputa na mbilite n'onwu ahụ, nke di n'ime Kraist, ga-eweta unu ka unu guzoro n'ihere na omuma-ikpe di egwu n'iru oche-ikpe nke Chineke?

10 Ma dika ike nke ikpe-ziri-ezi, n'ihi na a gaghị agonari ikpe-ziri-ezi, unu ga-apuriri gaa n'ime odo oku na nkume oku ahụ, nke ire oku ya na-adighi ekwe mmenyu, na nke anwuru oku ya na-arigo elu ruo mgbe nile, nke odo oku na nkume oku ya bu ahuhu agwugh-agwu.

11 O mgbe ahụ, umunne m nwoke ndi m huru n'anya, chegharia nu, ma banye site n'onu-uzo ama di kwa wara-wara, ma gaa n'iru n'uzo nke di mkpafa, wee ruo mgbe unu ga-enweta ndu ebighi-ebi.

12 O nwee amamihe; gini ka m nwere ike ikwu ozo?

13 Na ngwucha, ana m asi unu nodu mma, wee ruo mgbe m ga-ezute unu n'iru oche-ikpe mmasi nke Chineke, bu oche-ikpe nke na-eji oke-egwu na ujo na-eti ndi ajoo-omume ihe. Amen.

Know ye not that if ye will do these things, that the power of the redemption and the resurrection, which is in Christ, will bring you to stand with shame and awful guilt before the bar of God?

And according to the power of justice, for justice cannot be denied, ye must go away into that lake of fire and brimstone, whose flames are unquenchable, and whose smoke ascendeth up forever and ever, which lake of fire and brimstone is endless torment.

O then, my beloved brethren, repent ye, and enter in at the strait gate, and continue in the way which is narrow, until ye shall obtain eternal life.

O be wise; what can I say more?

Finally, I bid you farewell, until I shall meet you before the pleasing bar of God, which bar striketh the wicked with awful dread and fear. Amen.

Jakob 7

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo mgbe ụfọdụ afọ gafesịworo, otu nwoke wee bịa n'etiti ndị nke Nifaj, nke aha ya bụ Sherom.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na ọ malitere ikwusa okwu n'etiti ndị mmadụ, ma na-ekwuputara ha na e kwesighị inwe Kraịst. Ma o kwusara ọtụtụ ihe ndị bụ otuto n'eshighị n'obi nye ndị mmadụ, ma nke a ka o mere ka o wee kwatuo ozizi nke Kraịst.
- 3 Ma ọ rụsiri ọrụ ike ka o wee dufuo obi nile nke ndị mmadụ, nke mere na o dufukwara ọtụtụ obi, ma ya, ebe ọ matara na mụ, Jekob, nwere okwukwe na Kraịst onye ga-abia, ọ choro nnukwu ohere ka o wee biakwute m.
- 4 Ma o nwere mmuta, nke na o nwere omuma zuru-oke nke asusu nke ndị ahụ; ya mere, o nwere ike ijiri nnukwu otuto n'eshighị n'obi, na nnukwu ike ikwu okwu, dika ike nke ekwensu.
- 5 Ma o nwere olile-anya ikwanye m site n'okwukwe ahụ, na-agbanyeghi ọtụtụ mkpughe ahụ na ọtụtụ ihe ahụ nke m hụworo gbasara ihe ndị a; n'ihi na n'ezie a hụwo m ndị mụọ-ozu, ma ha eziwokwa m rii ozi. Na kwa, anwọ m rii olu nke Onye-nwe na-agwa m okwu n'ezigbo okwu, site n'oge ruo n'oge; ya mere, e nweghi ike ikwaghari m.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na ọ biakwutere m, ma n'udi a ka ọ gwara m okwu, na-asị: Nwanne m nwoke Jekob, a choro m nnukwu ohere ka m wee gwa gi okwu; n'ihi na a nwo m ma a ma kwa m na i na-aga nnukwu njem, na-ekwusa ihe i na-akpo ozi-oma, ma-obu ozizi nke Kraịst.
- 7 Ma i dufuwo ọtụtụ ndị mmadụ nke mere na ha na-agbanwe ezi ụzọ nke Chineke, ma ghara idebe iwu nke Moses nke bụ ezi ụzọ; ma gbanwe iwu nke Moses n'ikpere otu ihe nke i siri na ọ ga-abia ọtụtụ narị afọ n'odin'iru. Ma ugbua lee, mụ, Sherom, na ekwuputara gi na nke a bụ ikwuhie Chineke; n'ihi na odighi onye matara maka udi ihe ndi a; n'ihi na o nweghi ike ikwu maka ihe ndi ga-abia. Ma n'udi a ka Sherom jiri doso m ndoro-ndoro.
- 8 Mana lee, Onye-nwe Chineke wunyere Mụọ Ya n'ime mkpuru-obi m, nke mere na m meghariri ya anya n'ime okwu ya nile.

Jacob 7

And now it came to pass after some years had passed away, there came a man among the people of Nephi, whose name was Sherem.

And it came to pass that he began to preach among the people, and to declare unto them that there should be no Christ. And he preached many things which were flattering unto the people; and this he did that he might overthrow the doctrine of Christ.

And he labored diligently that he might lead away the hearts of the people, insomuch that he did lead away many hearts; and he knowing that I, Jacob, had faith in Christ who should come, he sought much opportunity that he might come unto me.

And he was learned, that he had a perfect knowledge of the language of the people; wherefore, he could use much flattery, and much power of speech, according to the power of the devil.

And he had hope to shake me from the faith, notwithstanding the many revelations and the many things which I had seen concerning these things; for I truly had seen angels, and they had ministered unto me. And also, I had heard the voice of the Lord speaking unto me in very word, from time to time; wherefore, I could not be shaken.

And it came to pass that he came unto me, and on this wise did he speak unto me, saying: Brother Jacob, I have sought much opportunity that I might speak unto you; for I have heard and also know that thou goest about much, preaching that which ye call the gospel, or the doctrine of Christ.

And ye have led away much of this people that they pervert the right way of God, and keep not the law of Moses which is the right way; and convert the law of Moses into the worship of a being which ye say shall come many hundred years hence. And now behold, I, Sherem, declare unto you that this is blasphemy; for no man knoweth of such things; for he cannot tell of things to come. And after this manner did Sherem contend against me.

But behold, the Lord God poured in his Spirit into my soul, insomuch that I did confound him in all his words.

9 Ma m wee sị ya: I na-agonarị Kraịst ahụ onye ga-
 abja? Ma o wee si: O buru na e nwere otu Kraịst ga-dị,
 a gaghi m agonarị ya; Mana ama m na o nweghi Kraịst
 di, obughi ma o nweworị ma-obu o nwere mgbe o ga-
 adi.

10 Ma m wee sị ya: I kwenyere n'akwukwo-nsọ nile?
 Ma o siri, E.

11 Ma m wee sị ya: Mgbe ahụ i naghị aghota ha; n'ih
 na ha n'ezie na-agba ama maka Kraịst. Lee, a sị m gị na
 enwebeghi otu onye-amuma deworo, ma-obu buo-
 amuma, ma obughi na ha kwuworo gbasara Kraịst.

12 Ma nke a abughi ihe nile—e mewo ka o puta ihè
 nke oma nye m, n'ih na a nwuo m ma hu; ma
 emekwara ka o puta ihè nye m site n'ike nke Mụọ Nso;
 ya mere, ama m na oburu na odighi aja mgbaghara
 mmehie a churu mmadu nile ga-efu.

13 Ma o wee ruo na o siri m: Gosi m ihe iriba-ama site
 n'ike nke Mụọ Nso a, nke i mataworo nnukwu ihe
 maka ya.

14 Ma m wee sị ya: Gini ka m bu na m ga a nwa
 Chineke ka o gosi gi ihe iriba-ama n'ih nke i
 mataworo na o bu ezi-okwu? Mana i ga-agonarị ya,
 n'ih na i bu nke ekwensu. Otu o sila di obughi uche
 m ga-eme; kama oburu na Chineke ga-akutu gi, ka nke
 ahụ buru ihe iriba-ama nye gi na o nwere ike, ma n'elu
 igwe ma n'elu uwa; na kwa, na Kraịst ga-abja. Ma ka
 uche Gi, O Onye-nwe, mee, ma obughi nke m.

15 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe mu, Jekob, kwuworo okwu
 ndi a, ike nke Onye-nwe bjakwasiri ya, nke mere na o
 dara n'ala. Ma o wee ruo na azuru ya otutu ubochi.

16 Ma o wee ruo na o gwara ndi mmadu: Gbakota nu
 echi, n'ih na aga m anwu; ya mere, a chosiri m ike
 igwa ndi mmadu okwu tutu mu anwu.

17 Ma o wee ruo na echi ahụ igwe-mmadu ahụ
 gbakotara otu ebe; ma o wee kwuoro ha okwu di mfe
 nghota ma gonarị ihe ndi ahụ nile nke o kuziworo ha,
 ma kwuputa Kraịst ahụ, na ike nke Mụọ Nso, na
 nkwusa-ozu nke ndi mụọ-ozu.

18 Ma o wee gwa ha okwu di mfe nghota, na e
 duhiewo ya site n'ike nke ekwensu. Ma o wee kwuo
 maka ala-mu, na maka mgbe ebighi-ebi, na maka
 ntaram-ahuhụ ebighi-ebi.

And I said unto him: Deniest thou the Christ who
 shall come? And he said: If there should be a Christ, I
 would not deny him; but I know that there is no Christ,
 neither has been, nor ever will be.

And I said unto him: Believest thou the scriptures?
 And he said, Yea.

And I said unto him: Then ye do not understand
 them; for they truly testify of Christ. Behold, I say unto
 you that none of the prophets have written, nor proph-
 esied, save they have spoken concerning this Christ.

And this is not all—it has been made manifest unto
 me, for I have heard and seen; and it also has been made
 manifest unto me by the power of the Holy Ghost;
 wherefore, I know if there should be no atonement
 made all mankind must be lost.

And it came to pass that he said unto me: Show me a
 sign by this power of the Holy Ghost, in the which ye
 know so much.

And I said unto him: What am I that I should tempt
 God to show unto thee a sign in the thing which thou
 knowest to be true? Yet thou wilt deny it, because thou
 art of the devil. Nevertheless, not my will be done; but if
 God shall smite thee, let that be a sign unto thee that he
 has power, both in heaven and in earth; and also, that
 Christ shall come. And thy will, O Lord, be done, and
 not mine.

And it came to pass that when I, Jacob, had spoken
 these words, the power of the Lord came upon him, in-
 somuch that he fell to the earth. And it came to pass
 that he was nourished for the space of many days.

And it came to pass that he said unto the people:
 Gather together on the morrow, for I shall die; where-
 fore, I desire to speak unto the people before I shall die.

And it came to pass that on the morrow the multi-
 tude were gathered together; and he spake plainly unto
 them and denied the things which he had taught them,
 and confessed the Christ, and the power of the Holy
 Ghost, and the ministering of angels.

And he spake plainly unto them, that he had been de-
 ceived by the power of the devil. And he spake of hell,
 and of eternity, and of eternal punishment.

19 Ma o wee sị: Egwu na-atụ m ka ọ ghara ịbụ na mụ emewo mmehie nke na-enweghị mgbaghara, n'ihia na e kwuoro m Chineke okwu ụgha; n'ihia na a gọnarịrị m Kraịst, ma sị na e kwere m n'akwụkwọ-nsọ nile; ma ha n'ezia okwu na-agba-ama maka ya. Ma n'ihia na e jiwo m otu a kwuoro Chineke okwu ụgha ana m atụsị egwu ike ka ọ ghara ịbụ na ọnọdụ m ga-adị egwu; mana a na m ekwuputara Chineke.

20 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe o kwuoro okwu ndi a nile o nweghị kwa ike ikwu kari, ma o wee rara mụọ ya nye.

21 Ma mgbe igwe mmadu ahụ hụworo na o kwuru ihe ndi a dika ọ choro inwu, ọ turu ha n'anya kari; nke mere na ike nke Chineke bjakwasiri ha, ma ọ kariri ha nke mere na ha dara n'ala.

22 Ugbua, ihe nke a masiri m, Jekob, n'ihia na a riuwo m ya site n'aka Nna m nke bi n'elu-igwe; n'ihia na ọ nuwo akwa m ma zaa ekpere m.

23 Ma o wee ruo na udo na ihu-n'anya nke Chineke ka e weghachiri ozo n'etiti ndi mmadu ahụ; ma ha wee nyochaa akwụkwọ-nsọ nile, ma ghara kwa ina-nti n'okwu nile nke ajo mmadu a.

24 Ma o wee ruo na otutu uzọ ka a choputara iji nwetaghachi ma weghachi ndi Leman na omuma nke ezi-okwu ahụ; mana ha nile bu nke efu, n'ihia na ha nwere mmasi n'ilu agha na ikwafu obara, ma ha nwere ikpo-asi ebighi-ebi megide anyi, bu umunne ha. Ma ha choro site n'ike nke aka ha ibibi anyi n'eseughu aka.

25 Ya mere, ndi nke Nifaj chekwasiri onwe ha ike megide ha site na ngwa-agma ha nile, na site n'ike ha nile, na-atukwasi-obi na Chineke ahụ na nkume nke nzoputa ha; ya mere, ha ka bu kwa, ndi nwe mmeri nke ndi iro ha nile.

And he said: I fear lest I have committed the unpardonable sin, for I have lied unto God; for I denied the Christ, and said that I believed the scriptures; and they truly testify of him. And because I have thus lied unto God I greatly fear lest my case shall be awful; but I confess unto God.

And it came to pass that when he had said these words he could say no more, and he gave up the ghost.

And when the multitude had witnessed that he spake these things as he was about to give up the ghost, they were astonished exceedingly; insomuch that the power of God came down upon them, and they were overcome that they fell to the earth.

Now, this thing was pleasing unto me, Jacob, for I had requested it of my Father who was in heaven; for he had heard my cry and answered my prayer.

And it came to pass that peace and the love of God was restored again among the people; and they searched the scriptures, and hearkened no more to the words of this wicked man.

And it came to pass that many means were devised to reclaim and restore the Lamanites to the knowledge of the truth; but it all was vain, for they delighted in wars and bloodshed, and they had an eternal hatred against us, their brethren. And they sought by the power of their arms to destroy us continually.

Wherefore, the people of Nephi did fortify against them with their arms, and with all their might, trusting in the God and rock of their salvation; wherefore, they became as yet, conquerors of their enemies.

26 Ma o wee ruo na mụ, Jekọb, malitere ịka-nka; ma akụkọ-ndekọta nke ndị a a na-edebe n'epekele ndị ọzọ nke Nifaj, ya mere, ana m eweta akụkọ-ndekọta a na ngwụcha, na ekwupụta na e dewo m dika m kachasiri mata, site n'ikwu na oge sooro anyi gafee, na kwa ndu anyi gafere, dika na nrọ, ebe anyi bu ndi nọrọ onwe ha na ndi mmadu di nwayo, ndi ngaghari, a chupuru site na Jerusalem, a muru n'ime mkpagbu, n'ime ozara, ma nwe mkporom-asị site n'aka umunne anyi, nke kpatara agha nile na ndoro-ndoro nile; ya mere, anyi ruru uju n'ubochi ndu anyi nile.

27 Ma mụ, Jekọb, huru na aga m agbada n'ala-ili m na nso nso; ya mere, a siri m nwa m nwoke Inos: Were epekele ndi a. Ma a gwara m ya ihe nile nke nwanne m nwoke Nifaj nyeworo m n'iwu, ma o wee kwe nkwa nrube-isi nye iwu ndi ahụ nile. Ma m wee bia na ngwucha nke ihe odide m n'elu epekele ndi a, nke ihe odide ya diworo ntakiri; ma nye onye-na-agu ya a na m asi nodu mma, na-enwe olile-anya na otutu umunne m nwoke ga-agu okwu m nile. Umunne m nwoke, nodunu mma.

And it came to pass that I, Jacob, began to be old; and the record of this people being kept on the other plates of Nephi, wherefore, I conclude this record, declaring that I have written according to the best of my knowledge, by saying that the time passed away with us, and also our lives passed away like as it were unto us a dream, we being a lonesome and a solemn people, wanderers, cast out from Jerusalem, born in tribulation, in a wilderness, and hated of our brethren, which caused wars and contentions; wherefore, we did mourn out our days.

And I, Jacob, saw that I must soon go down to my grave; wherefore, I said unto my son Enos: Take these plates. And I told him the things which my brother Nephi had commanded me, and he promised obedience unto the commands. And I make an end of my writing upon these plates, which writing has been small; and to the reader I bid farewell, hoping that many of my brethren may read my words. Brethren, adieu.

Akwukwo nke Inos

- 1 Lee, o wee ruo na mu, Inos, ebe m matara nna m na o bu nwoke ziri-ezi—n’ihi na o kuziri m n’asusu ya, na kwa na nzulite na ido-aka na-nti nke Onye-nwe—Ma ngozi na-adiri aha nke Chineke m maka ya—
- 2 Ma a ga m agwa gi maka igba-mgba nke m nwere n’iru Chineke, tutu mu enweta nsachapu nke mmehie m nile.
- 3 Lee, a gara m ichu-nta anu n’ime oke-ohia; ma okwu ndi ahụ nke m nworu ugboro-ugboro ka nna m na ekwu ya gbasara ndu-ebighi-ebi, na onu nke ndi nsọ nile, mibara ala-ala n’ime obi m.
- 4 Ma mkpuru-obi m wee nwee agu; ma e gburu m ikpere n’ala n’iru Onye-meworo m ma m wee tikuo ya na nnukwu ekpere na arifo n’ihi mkpuru-obi nke m, na ogologo ubochi nile ka m tikuru ya; e, ma mgbe abali bira e welikwara m olu m elu nke mere na o ruru elu-igwe nile.
- 5 Ma o nwere olu biruru m, na-asị: Inos, mmehie gi nile ka a gbagharaworo gi, ma i ga-adi ngozi.
- 6 Ma mu, Inos matara na Chineke enweghi ike ikwu okwu ugha; ya mere, ikpe-omuma m nke muo ka a zafuworo.
- 7 Ma a siri m: Onye-nwe, olee otu a na-esi eme ya?
- 8 Ma o wee si m: N’ihi okwukwe gi n’ime Kraist, onye nke i na-aka-anutughi olu ya ma-obu hutu ya mbu. Ma otutu afo ga-agafe tutu o ga egosiputa onwe ya n’anu aru; ya mere, gawa, okwukwe gi azoputawo gi.
- 9 Ugbua, o wee ruo na mgbe m nworu okwu ndi a m wee malite inwe ochicho maka odimma nke umunne m, ndi Nifai; ya mere, a wuputachara m obi m nile nye Chineke maka ha.
- 10 Ma mgbe m ka nori na-agba lika lika n’ime muo, lee, olu nke Onye-nwe batara n’ime uche m ozo, na-asị: A ga m eleta umunne gi nwoke dika mgbali ike ha siri di n’idebe iwu-nsọ m nile. E nyewo m ha ala nke a, ma o bu ala di nsọ; ma a gaghị m abu ya onu ma obughi n’ihi ime aru; ya mere, a ga m eleta umunne gi nwoke dika otu m kwuworo; ma njehie ha nile ka m gawedata na mwute n’isi nke onwe ha.

The Book of Enos

Behold, it came to pass that I, Enos, knowing my father that he was a just man—for he taught me in his language, and also in the nurture and admonition of the Lord—and blessed be the name of my God for it—

And I will tell you of the wrestle which I had before God, before I received a remission of my sins.

Behold, I went to hunt beasts in the forests; and the words which I had often heard my father speak concerning eternal life, and the joy of the saints, sunk deep into my heart.

And my soul hungered; and I kneeled down before my Maker, and I cried unto him in mighty prayer and supplication for mine own soul; and all the day long did I cry unto him; yea, and when the night came I did still raise my voice high that it reached the heavens.

And there came a voice unto me, saying: Enos, thy sins are forgiven thee, and thou shalt be blessed.

And I, Enos, knew that God could not lie; wherefore, my guilt was swept away.

And I said: Lord, how is it done?

And he said unto me: Because of thy faith in Christ, whom thou hast never before heard nor seen. And many years pass away before he shall manifest himself in the flesh; wherefore, go to, thy faith hath made thee whole.

Now, it came to pass that when I had heard these words I began to feel a desire for the welfare of my brethren, the Nephites; wherefore, I did pour out my whole soul unto God for them.

And while I was thus struggling in the spirit, behold, the voice of the Lord came into my mind again, saying: I will visit thy brethren according to their diligence in keeping my commandments. I have given unto them this land, and it is a holy land; and I curse it not save it be for the cause of iniquity; wherefore, I will visit thy brethren according as I have said; and their transgressions will I bring down with sorrow upon their own heads.

- 11 Ma mgbe mụ, Inos, nụworo okwu ndị a nile, okwukwe m malitere ịbụ akwa akwụrụ n'ime Onye-nwe; ma e kpere m ekpere nye Ya site n'ọtụtụ ogologo ịgba ịka-ịka nile maka ụmụnne m, ndị Leman.
- 12 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe m kpeworo ekpere ma rụọ orụ site na mgbalị, Onye-nwe sịrị m: A ga m emere gi dika ọchịchọ gi siri di, n'ihị okwukwe gi.
- 13 Ma ugbua lee, nke a bụ ọchịchọ nke m chọrọ n'aka ya—na ọburu na ọ ga-adị otu ahụ, na ndị m, ndị Nifaj, ga-adaba n'ime njehie, ma site n'uzọ ọbụla buru ndị ebibiri, ma ndị Leman agaghị abụ ndị e bibiri, na Onye-nwe Chineke ga edokwa akuko-ndekota nke ndị m, ndị Nifaj; ọbuna ọburu na ọ ga-adị otua site n'ike nke aka nsọ ya, na a ga-eweputa ya n'ubochi di n'iru nye ndị Leman, na, eleghị-anya, e nwere ike weruta ha na nzoputa—
- 14 N'ihị na n'oge ugbua, ịgba ịka-ịka anyi nile burij ihe efu n'idughachi ha n'uzọ ezi okwukwe ahụ. Ma ha nburu iyi n'oke iwe na, ọburu na ọ ga-ekwe mee, ha gabibi akuko-ndekota anyi nile na anyi, na kwa omenala nile nke ndi nna anyi ha.
- 15 Ya mere, mụ ebe m matara na Onye-nwe Chineke nwere ike idokwa akuko-ndekota anyi, e bekuru m ya akwa n'esepughị-aka, n'ihị na ọ sịwo m: Ihe ọbụla unu ga-arịọ n'okwukwe, kwere na unu ga-anata n'aha nke Kraịst, unu ga-anata ya.
- 16 Ma e nwere m okwukwe, ma e bekuru m Chineke akwa ka o wee chekwaa akuko-ndekota nile ahụ; ma mụ na ya gbara ndu na ọ ga-eweputa ha nye ndi Leman mgbe oge nke ya ruru.
- 17 Ma mụ, Inos, matara na ọ ga-adị dika ọgbugba-ndu nke o meworo; ya mere obi m zururij ike.
- 18 Ma Onye-nwe sịrị m: Nna gi ha achowo kwa n'aka m ihe nke a; ma a ga-emere ha ya dika okwukwe ha siri di; n'ihị na okwukwe ha dirij ka nke gi.
- 19 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mụ Inos, gagharij n'etiti ndi nke Nifaj, na-ebu-amuma maka ihe nile ga-abia, ma na-agba-ama maka ihe nile nke m nūworo ma hukwa.

And after I, Enos, had heard these words, my faith began to be unshaken in the Lord; and I prayed unto him with many long strugglings for my brethren, the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that after I had prayed and labored with all diligence, the Lord said unto me: I will grant unto thee according to thy desires, because of thy faith.

And now behold, this was the desire which I desired of him—that if it should so be, that my people, the Nephites, should fall into transgression, and by any means be destroyed, and the Lamanites should not be destroyed, that the Lord God would preserve a record of my people, the Nephites; even if it so be by the power of his holy arm, that it might be brought forth at some future day unto the Lamanites, that, perhaps, they might be brought unto salvation—

For at the present our strugglings were vain in restoring them to the true faith. And they swore in their wrath that, if it were possible, they would destroy our records and us, and also all the traditions of our fathers.

Wherefore, I knowing that the Lord God was able to preserve our records, I cried unto him continually, for he had said unto me: Whatsoever thing ye shall ask in faith, believing that ye shall receive in the name of Christ, ye shall receive it.

And I had faith, and I did cry unto God that he would preserve the records; and he covenanted with me that he would bring them forth unto the Lamanites in his own due time.

And I, Enos, knew it would be according to the covenant which he had made; wherefore my soul did rest.

And the Lord said unto me: Thy fathers have also required of me this thing; and it shall be done unto them according to their faith; for their faith was like unto thine.

And now it came to pass that I, Enos, went about among the people of Nephi, prophesying of things to come, and testifying of the things which I had heard and seen.

20 Ma a na m agba ama na ndi nke Nifaj chosiri-ike ikpoghachi ndi Leman n'ezikwukwe n'ime Chineke. Ma na oru anyi nile bu ihe efu; ikpo-asi ha bu ihe e kedosiri ike, ma ihe na-edu ha bu ajo ndu nke mere na ha enwetaghi ozuzu, ma di egwu, na ndi agwu- obara na-agu, juputa n'ife arusi na iru-inyi; anu n'eri ibe ha ka ha ji eme ihe oriri; na-ebi n'ime ulo ikwu, ma na-akpaghari n'ime ozara site n'iyi mkpirisi-uwe akpukpo-anu n'ukwu ma isi ha burii ihe a kpuchara akpucha ma ime-nka ha di n'ime uta ha, na n'ime mma-agma ha na onyike ha. Ma otutu n'ime ha anaghieri ihe obula ma obughi anu ndu; ma ha na-achosepughi-aka ibibi anyi.

21 Ma o wee ruo na ndi nke Nifaj na-ako ala, ma zulite udi mkpuru-nke-ubi nile, na nke mkpuru-osisi, na igwe-nke anumanu nile, na igwe nke udi ehi di iche iche, na ewu nile na ewu ohia nile, na kwa otutu inyinya-nile.

22 Ma e nwere otutu ndi-amuma kariri akari n'etiti anyi. Ma ndi mmadu a bu ndi na-akpo-ekwe-nku, o na-ara ahughotu ha.

23 Ma onweghi ihe obula di ma obughi oke ibasi mba ike, ikwusa ozi-oma na ibu-amuma maka agha nile, na ndoro-ndoro nile na mbibi nile, na esepughi-aka ichetara ha maka onwu, na agwu-agwu nke mgbe ebighi-ebi, na ikpe nile na ike nke Chineke, na ihe ndi a nile—na-akpalite ha esepughi aka ka e debe ha n'itu egwu nke Onye-nwe. A si m odighi ihe obula di ma obughi ihe ndi a, na nnukwu idi-mfe nghota kariri akari nke ikwu okwu, ga-edebe ha site n'igbada oso-oso ruo mbibi. Ma n'udi a ka m na-edegbasara ha.

24 Ma a huru m otutu agha n'etiti ndi Nifaj na ndi Leman n'oge njem nke ubochi m nile.

25 Ma o wee ruo na a malitere m ika-nka, ma otu nari afu na iri asaa na iteghete agafeworii site n'oge nna anyi Lihaj hapuru Jerusalem.

26 Ma m wee hu na a ga m agbada ruo ili m na nso nso, ebe emejuputaworo m n'ike nke Chineke na m ga-ekwusariri okwu ahug ma buo-amuma nye ndi mmadu a, ma kwuputa okwu ahug dika ezi-okwu ahug nke di n'ime Kraist. Ma e kwuputawo m ya n'ubochi m nile, ma e nwewo m onu n'ime ya kari ndi nke uwa.

And I bear record that the people of Nephi did seek diligently to restore the Lamanites unto the true faith in God. But our labors were vain; their hatred was fixed, and they were led by their evil nature that they became wild, and ferocious, and a blood-thirsty people, full of idolatry and filthiness; feeding upon beasts of prey; dwelling in tents, and wandering about in the wilderness with a short skin girdle about their loins and their heads shaven; and their skill was in the bow, and in the cimeter, and the ax. And many of them did eat nothing save it was raw meat; and they were continually seeking to destroy us.

And it came to pass that the people of Nephi did till the land, and raise all manner of grain, and of fruit, and flocks of herds, and flocks of all manner of cattle of every kind, and goats, and wild goats, and also many horses.

And there were exceedingly many prophets among us. And the people were a stiffnecked people, hard to understand.

And there was nothing save it was exceeding harshness, preaching and prophesying of wars, and contentions, and destructions, and continually reminding them of death, and the duration of eternity, and the judgments and the power of God, and all these things—stirring them up continually to keep them in the fear of the Lord. I say there was nothing short of these things, and exceedingly great plainness of speech, would keep them from going down speedily to destruction. And after this manner do I write concerning them.

And I saw wars between the Nephites and Lamanites in the course of my days.

And it came to pass that I began to be old, and an hundred and seventy and nine years had passed away from the time that our father Lehi left Jerusalem.

And I saw that I must soon go down to my grave, having been wrought upon by the power of God that I must preach and prophesy unto this people, and declare the word according to the truth which is in Christ. And I have declared it in all my days, and have rejoiced in it above that of the world.

27 Ma a na m aga na nso nso n'ebe izu-ike m, nke bu mu na Onye-mgbaputa m; n'ihi na a ma m na n'ime ya a ga m ezu-ike. Ma a na m anuri-onu n'ubochi ahụ mgbe aru m ga-eyikwasị anwughị-anwu, ma ga-eguzoro n'iru ya; mgbe ahụ ka m ga-ahụ iru ya n'inwe mmasị, ma o ga-asị m: Bwakwute m, gị onye agoziri agozi, o nwere ebe e doziri nye gị n'ime otutu ebe obibi nke Nna m. Amen.

And I soon go to the place of my rest, which is with my Redeemer; for I know that in him I shall rest. And I rejoice in the day when my mortal shall put on immortality, and shall stand before him; then shall I see his face with pleasure, and he will say unto me: Come unto me, ye blessed, there is a place prepared for you in the mansions of my Father. Amen.

Akwukwo nke Jarom

- 1 Ugbua lee, mu, Jarom, na-edede okwu ole na ole dika iwu nke nna m, Inos siri di, ka e wee debe akuko-agburu anyi.
- 2 Ma dika epekele ndi a di ntakiri, ma dika ihe ndi a nile ka e dere maka nzube nke irite uru nke umunne anyi ndi Leman, ya mere, o diriri mkpa na m ga-edede ntakiri; mana a gaghi m ede ihe ndi nke ibu-amuma m, ma-obu nke mkpughe m nile. N'ihi na gini ka m ga-edede karja nke ndi nna m ha deworo? N'ihi na obu na ha ekpugheghi atumatu nke nzoputa? A si m unu, E; ma nke a ezuworo m.
- 3 Lee, o di mkpa na a ga-aru nnukwu oru n'etiti ndi a, n'ihi isi-ike nke obi ha nile, na anughi-ihe nke nti ha nile, na ikpu-isi nke echiche ha nile, na ikpo-nku nke ekwe ha nile; otu o sila di, Chineke di ebere karja n'ebe ha no, ma ruo n'oge a o zachapubeghi ha site n'elu iru nke ala ahụ.
- 4 Ma e nwere otutu n'etiti anyi ndi nwere otutu mkpughe, n'ihi na ha nile adighi akpo-ekwe-nku. Ma ka ha ra bu ndi na adighi akpo-ekwe-nku ma nwee okwukwe, nwere mmekorita ha na Muo Nso, nke na-ekpughere umu nke mmadu, dika okwukwe ha siri di.
- 5 Ma ugbua, lee, narị afọ abuo agafeworij, ma ndi nke Nifai na-agbasi ike n'ala ahụ. Ha na-ejisike n'idebe iwu nke Moses na ubochi izu-ike nsọ nye Onye-nwe. Ma ha ekwuhieghi; obughi ma ha kwutoro. Ma iwu nile nke ala ahụ siri ike karja.
- 6 Ma ha gbasari na nnukwu ebe nke iru nke ala ahụ, ma ndi Leman kwa. Ma ha ka n'onu ogugu karja ka ha ra bu ndi nke Nifai; ma ha huru igbu mmadu n'anya ma ha na-anu obara nke umu anu-ohia.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na ha biara otutu oge imegide anyi, ndi Nifai, n'agha. Ma na ndi eze anyi nile na ndi ndu anyi nile bu ndi dike n'ime okwukwe nke Onye-nwe; ma ha kuziri ndi ahụ uzọ nile nke Onye-nwe; ya mere, anyi guzogidere ndi Leman ma zachapu ha site n'ala anyi nile, ma malite iwusi obodo-ukwu anyi nile ike, ma-obu ebe nile obula nke nketa anyi.

The Book of Jarom

Now behold, I, Jarom, write a few words according to the commandment of my father, Enos, that our genealogy may be kept.

And as these plates are small, and as these things are written for the intent of the benefit of our brethren the Lamanites, wherefore, it must needs be that I write a little; but I shall not write the things of my prophesying, nor of my revelations. For what could I write more than my fathers have written? For have not they revealed the plan of salvation? I say unto you, Yea; and this sufficeth me.

Behold, it is expedient that much should be done among this people, because of the hardness of their hearts, and the deafness of their ears, and the blindness of their minds, and the stiffness of their necks; nevertheless, God is exceedingly merciful unto them, and has not as yet swept them off from the face of the land.

And there are many among us who have many revelations, for they are not all stiffnecked. And as many as are not stiffnecked and have faith, have communion with the Holy Spirit, which maketh manifest unto the children of men, according to their faith.

And now, behold, two hundred years had passed away, and the people of Nephi had waxed strong in the land. They observed to keep the law of Moses and the sabbath day holy unto the Lord. And they profaned not; neither did they blaspheme. And the laws of the land were exceedingly strict.

And they were scattered upon much of the face of the land, and the Lamanites also. And they were exceedingly more numerous than were they of the Nephites; and they loved murder and would drink the blood of beasts.

And it came to pass that they came many times against us, the Nephites, to battle. But our kings and our leaders were mighty men in the faith of the Lord; and they taught the people the ways of the Lord; wherefore, we withstood the Lamanites and swept them away out of our lands, and began to fortify our cities, or whatsoever place of our inheritance.

8 Ma anyị mụbara kariya, ma gbasasịa n'elu iru nke ala ahụ, ma baa ụba kariya n'ọla-edo, na ọla-ọcha, na n'ihe nile dị oke-ọnu-ahịa, ma n'ọmarịcha ọrụ-aka nke osisi, n'iwu ụlọ, na n'igwe-ọrụ, na kwa n'igwe na ọla-kọpa, na bras na igwe, na-eme ụdị ngwa-ọrụ nile n'ụdị ọbụla iji kọọ ala, ma ngwa-ọgụ nile nke agha—e, arọ piri ọnu nkọ, na ọbọ arọ, na ube-nta ọnu giri-giri, na ube di mfe ntupụ na njikere nile maka agha.

9 Ma otu a ka anyị di na njikere izute ndi Leman, ha emeghi nke oma n'imegide anyi. Ma okwu nke Onye-nwe ka a chọputara n'ezị okwu, nke o gwara ndi nna anyi ha, na-asi na: Ọburura na unu ga-edebe iwu-nso m nile unu ga-eme nke oma n'ala ahụ.

10 Ma o wee ruo na ndi-amuma nile nke Onye-nwe majara ndi nke Nifai, dika okwu Chineke siri di, na ọburu na ha edebeghi iwu-nso nile ahụ, ma daba n'ime njehie, a ga-ebibi ha site n'iru nke ala ahụ.

11 Ya mere, ndi-amuma nile, na ndi nchụ-aja nile, na ndi nkuzi nile, gbalisiri ike, na-agba ndi ha ume site n'ogologo-ntachi obi ka ha nwee mgbali; na-akuzi iwu nke Moses, na nzube nke e jiri nye ya; na-agba ha ume ile anya chee Mesaja iru, ma kwere na ya ibia ka a ga-asi na o baworiji. Ma otu a ka ha siri na akuziri ha.

12 Ma o wee ruo na site n'ime otu a ha debere ha site n'ibu ndi ebibiri n'iru nke ala ahụ; n'ih na ha mere ka ha taa onwe ha uta site n'okwu ahụ, na-esepughị aka na-akpalite ha icheghari.

13 Ma o wee ruo na nari afọ abuo na iri afọ atọ na afọ asatọ agafeworiji—site n'udi agha nile, na ndoro-ndoro nile na nghotahie nile, ruo na ohere nke nnukwu oge.

14 Ma mu, Jarom, anaghi ede kariya, n'ih na epekele ndi ahụ di ntakiri. Ma lee, umunne m nwoke, unu nwere ike iga n'epekele ndi ozo nke Nifai; n'ih na lee, n'elu ha ka a kanyere akuko-ndekota nile maka agha anyi nile, dika odide nile nke ndi eze, ma-obu ndi nke ha mere ka e deputa.

15 Ma a na m e nyefee epekele ndi a n'aka nwa m nwoke, Omnai, ka e debe ha dika iwu nile nke ndi nna m ha siri di.

And we multiplied exceedingly, and spread upon the face of the land, and became exceedingly rich in gold, and in silver, and in precious things, and in fine workmanship of wood, in buildings, and in machinery, and also in iron and copper, and brass and steel, making all manner of tools of every kind to till the ground, and weapons of war—yea, the sharp pointed arrow, and the quiver, and the dart, and the javelin, and all preparations for war.

And thus being prepared to meet the Lamanites, they did not prosper against us. But the word of the Lord was verified, which he spake unto our fathers, saying that: Inasmuch as ye will keep my commandments ye shall prosper in the land.

And it came to pass that the prophets of the Lord did threaten the people of Nephi, according to the word of God, that if they did not keep the commandments, but should fall into transgression, they should be destroyed from off the face of the land.

Wherefore, the prophets, and the priests, and the teachers, did labor diligently, exhorting with all long-suffering the people to diligence; teaching the law of Moses, and the intent for which it was given; persuading them to look forward unto the Messiah, and believe in him to come as though he already was. And after this manner did they teach them.

And it came to pass that by so doing they kept them from being destroyed upon the face of the land; for they did prick their hearts with the word, continually stirring them up unto repentance.

And it came to pass that two hundred and thirty and eight years had passed away—after the manner of wars, and contentions, and dissensions, for the space of much of the time.

And I, Jarom, do not write more, for the plates are small. But behold, my brethren, ye can go to the other plates of Nephi; for behold, upon them the records of our wars are engraven, according to the writings of the kings, or those which they caused to be written.

And I deliver these plates into the hands of my son Omni, that they may be kept according to the commandments of my fathers.

Akwụkwọ nke Ọmnai

- 1 Lee, o wee ruo na mụ, Ọmnai, ebe m nwetaworo iwu site n'aka nna m, Jarom, na m ga-edede ihe ole na ole n'elu epekele ndi a, idokwa akuko-agburu anyi.
- 2 Ya mere, n'ubochi m nile, O di m ka unu mata na aluru m nnukwu ogu jiri mma-agma ichekwa ndi m, ndi Nifai, site n'idaba n'aka ndi iro ha, ndi Leman. Ma lee, mu n'onwe m bu ajoo-mmadu, ma edebeghi m iwu e dere ede na iwu-nsọ nile nke Onye-nwe dika m kwesiri ime.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na nari afọ abuo na iri afọ asaa na isii agafeworiji, ma anyi nwere otutu oge nke udo; ma anyi nwere otutu oge nke agha di mkpa na mkwafu-obara. E, ma na mkpirisi, nari afọ abuo na iri afọ asato na abuo agafeworiji, ma e debewo m epekele ndi a dika iwu-nsọ nile nke nna m ha siri di; ma e nyefere m ha n'aka nwa m nwoke Amaron. Ma a na m akwusi n'ebe a.
- 4 Ma ugbua mu, Amaron, na-edede ihe ndi a ihe obula nke m dere, di ole na ole, n'ime akwukwo nke nna m.
- 5 Lee, o wee ruo na nari afọ ato na iri afọ abuo agafeworiji, na mpaghara kacha nomume ojobo na ndi Nifai ka e bibiri.
- 6 N'ihi na Onye-nwe agaghi ekwe, mgbe o duputaworo ha site n'ala Jerusalem ma debe ma chekwaa ha site n'idaba n'aka ndi iro ha, e, o gaghi ekwe na okwu ahụ nile agaghi abụ ihe na-akwadoghi, nke o gwara nna anyi ha, na-asị na: Obururaa na unu agaghi edebe iwu-nsọ m nile unu agaghi eme nke oma n'ala ahụ.
- 7 Ya mere, Onye-nwe letara ha na nnukwu ikpe, otu o sila di, O debere ndi-ezi-omume ka ha ghara ila n'iyi, ma na o naputara ha site n'aka ndi iro ha.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na e nyefere m epekele ndi ahụ n'aka nwanne m nwoke Kemish.

The Book of Omni

Behold, it came to pass that I, Omni, being commanded by my father, Jarom, that I should write somewhat upon these plates, to preserve our genealogy—

Wherefore, in my days, I would that ye should know that I fought much with the sword to preserve my people, the Nephites, from falling into the hands of their enemies, the Lamanites. But behold, I of myself am a wicked man, and I have not kept the statutes and the commandments of the Lord as I ought to have done.

And it came to pass that two hundred and seventy and six years had passed away, and we had many seasons of peace; and we had many seasons of serious war and bloodshed. Yea, and in fine, two hundred and eighty and two years had passed away, and I had kept these plates according to the commandments of my fathers; and I conferred them upon my son Amaron. And I make an end.

And now I, Amaron, write the things whatsoever I write, which are few, in the book of my father.

Behold, it came to pass that three hundred and twenty years had passed away, and the more wicked part of the Nephites were destroyed.

For the Lord would not suffer, after he had led them out of the land of Jerusalem and kept and preserved them from falling into the hands of their enemies, yea, he would not suffer that the words should not be verified, which he spake unto our fathers, saying that: Inasmuch as ye will not keep my commandments ye shall not prosper in the land.

Wherefore, the Lord did visit them in great judgment; nevertheless, he did spare the righteous that they should not perish, but did deliver them out of the hands of their enemies.

And it came to pass that I did deliver the plates unto my brother Chemish.

9 Ugbua mụ, Kemish, na-edede ihe ole na ole m na-edede, n'ime otu akwukwo ahụ mụ na nwanne m nwoke; n'ihina lee, a hụrụ m nke ikpe-azụ nke o dere, na o dere ya n'aka nke ya; ma o dere ya n'ubochi ahụ nke o nyefere ha n'aka m. Ma n'udi di otu a ka anyi na-edebe akuko-ndekota nile, n'ihina o bu dika iwu-nsọ nile nke nna anyi ha siri di. Ma a na m akwusi n'ebe a.

10 Lee, mụ, Abinadom, ahụ m nwa nwoke nke Kemish. Lee, o wee ruo na a hụrụ m agha hie nne na ndoro-ndoro n'etiti ndi m, ndi Nifai, na ndi Leman; ma mụ, na mma-agma nke m, ewerewo ndu nke otutu ndi Leman n'ime nchedo nke umunne m nwoke.

11 Ma lee, akuko-ndekota nke ndi a ka a kanyere n'elu epekele nke di n'aka ndi eze, dika ogbo nile siri di; ma a mataghi m maka mkpughe obula ma obughi nke ahụ e deworo, obughi ma-obu ibu-amuma; ya mere, nke ahụ zuworo ka e deworo. Ma a na m akwusi n'ebe a.

12 Lee, ahụ m Amalakai, nwa nwoke nke Abinadom. Lee, a ga m agwa unu okwu di aña gbasara Mosaija, onye e mere eze n'ala Zarahemla; n'ihina lee, ya ebe adoworo ya aka na nti site n'aka Onye-nwe na o ga-agbapu site n'ala nke Nifai, ma ndi nile ga-ana nti n'olu Onye-nwe ga-apu kwa site n'ala ahụ soro ya baa n'ime ozara ahụ—

13 Ma o wee ruo na o mere dika Onye-nwe nyeworo ya iwu. Ma ha puru site n'ala ahụ gbaba n'ime ozara, ndi nile nwere ike naa nti n'olu Onye-nwe; ma a na-edu ha site n'otutu nkwsa ozi-oma na ibu amuma. Ma a doro ha aka na nti na-esepughi aka site n'okwu Chineke; ma a na-edu ha site n'ike nke aka ya, gafee ozara ahụ, wee ruo mgbe ha biaruru n'ime ala ahụ nke a na-akpo ala nke Zarahemla.

14 Ma ha choputara ndi mmadu, ndi a na-akpo ndi nke Zarahemla. Ugbua e nwere nnukwu inuri onu n'etiti ndi nke Zarahemla; na kwa Zarahemla nuri kwara onu kari, n'ihina Onye-nwe ezitawo ndi nke Mosaija ji epekele nke bras nke ihe di n'ime ya bu akuko-ndekota nke ndi Juu.

15 Lee, o wee ruo na Mosaija choputara na ndi Zarahemla sitere na Jerusalem puta n'oge ahụ Zedekaija, eze nke Juda, e bupuru ya na ndokpu n'agha baa n'ime Babilon.

Now I, Chemish, write what few things I write, in the same book with my brother; for behold, I saw the last which he wrote, that he wrote it with his own hand; and he wrote it in the day that he delivered them unto me. And after this manner we keep the records, for it is according to the commandments of our fathers. And I make an end.

Behold, I, Abinadom, am the son of Chemish. Behold, it came to pass that I saw much war and contention between my people, the Nephites, and the Lamanites; and I, with my own sword, have taken the lives of many of the Lamanites in the defence of my brethren.

And behold, the record of this people is engraven upon plates which is had by the kings, according to the generations; and I know of no revelation save that which has been written, neither prophecy; wherefore, that which is sufficient is written. And I make an end.

Behold, I am Amaleki, the son of Abinadom. Behold, I will speak unto you somewhat concerning Mosiah, who was made king over the land of Zarahemla; for behold, he being warned of the Lord that he should flee out of the land of Nephi, and as many as would hearken unto the voice of the Lord should also depart out of the land with him, into the wilderness—

And it came to pass that he did according as the Lord had commanded him. And they departed out of the land into the wilderness, as many as would hearken unto the voice of the Lord; and they were led by many preachings and prophesyings. And they were admonished continually by the word of God; and they were led by the power of his arm, through the wilderness until they came down into the land which is called the land of Zarahemla.

And they discovered a people, who were called the people of Zarahemla. Now, there was great rejoicing among the people of Zarahemla; and also Zarahemla did rejoice exceedingly, because the Lord had sent the people of Mosiah with the plates of brass which contained the record of the Jews.

Behold, it came to pass that Mosiah discovered that the people of Zarahemla came out from Jerusalem at the time that Zedekiah, king of Judah, was carried away captive into Babylon.

16 Ma ha gara njem n'ime ọzara ahụ, ma a kpọtara ha site n'aka nke Onye-nwe gafee nnukwu mmiri nile ahụ, baa n'ime ala ahụ ebe Mosaja chọputara ha; ma ha ebiwọrịi n'ebe ahụ site n'oge ahụ gaa n'iru.

17 Ma n'oge ahụ Mosaja chọputara ha, ha adiworịi imerime n'ọnu-ogugu karịa. Otu o sila dị, ha enweworịi ọtutu agha na ndoro-ndoro di mkpa, ma ha adawokwarịi site na mma agha site n'oge ruo n'oge; ma asusu ha agwawala ogwa; ma ha ewetaghị akuko-ndekota nile obula, ma ha gonariri onodu nke Onye-okike ha; ma Mosaja, ma obuladi ndi nke Mosaja, enweghi ike ighota ha.

18 Ma na o wee ruo na Mosaja mere ka a kuziere ha ihe nasusu ya. Ma o wee ruo na mgbe a kuziwo ha ihe nasusu nke Mosaja, Zarahemla nyere akuko-agburu nke ndi nna ya, dika o siri cheta; ma e dere ha, ma obughi n'epekele ndi a.

19 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Zarahemla, na ndi Mosaja, jikotara onwe ha; ma Mosaja ka ahoputara ka o buru eze ha.

20 Ma o wee ruo n'ubochi nke Mosaja, o nwere nnukwu okwute e wetaara ya nke nwere ihe ndi a kanyere n'elu ya; ma o sughariri asusu ihe nkanye ndi ahụ site n'onyinye na ike nke Chineke.

21 Ma ha nyere nkwasị ihe banyere otu Koriantamo, na ogbugbu nke ndi ya. Ma Koriantamo ka a chọputara site n'aka ndi Zarahemla; ma o binyeere ha ruo onwa iteghete.

22 O kwukwara okwu ole na ole gbasara ndi nna ya ha. Ma nne na nna mbu ya bira site n'ulo elu towa ahụ, n'oge ahụ Onye-nwe wetara mgbagwoju anya nasusu nke ndi mmadu ahụ; ma imesi-ike nke Onye-nwe wee dakwasị ha dika ikpe Ya nile siri di, bu nke ziri-ezi; ma okpukpu ha nile dina ma gbasaja n'ala nke di n'elu elu.

23 Lee, mu, Amalakaj, ka a muru n'ubochi ndi nke Mosaja; ma e biwo m wee hu onwu ya; ma Benjamin, nwa ya nwoke, na-achi nonodu ya.

And they journeyed in the wilderness, and were brought by the hand of the Lord across the great waters, into the land where Mosiah discovered them; and they had dwelt there from that time forth.

And at the time that Mosiah discovered them, they had become exceedingly numerous. Nevertheless, they had had many wars and serious contentions, and had fallen by the sword from time to time; and their language had become corrupted; and they had brought no records with them; and they denied the being of their Creator; and Mosiah, nor the people of Mosiah, could understand them.

But it came to pass that Mosiah caused that they should be taught in his language. And it came to pass that after they were taught in the language of Mosiah, Zarahemla gave a genealogy of his fathers, according to his memory; and they are written, but not in these plates.

And it came to pass that the people of Zarahemla, and of Mosiah, did unite together; and Mosiah was appointed to be their king.

And it came to pass in the days of Mosiah, there was a large stone brought unto him with engravings on it; and he did interpret the engravings by the gift and power of God.

And they gave an account of one Coriantumr, and the slain of his people. And Coriantumr was discovered by the people of Zarahemla; and he dwelt with them for the space of nine moons.

It also spake a few words concerning his fathers. And his first parents came out from the tower, at the time the Lord confounded the language of the people; and the severity of the Lord fell upon them according to his judgments, which are just; and their bones lay scattered in the land northward.

Behold, I, Amaleki, was born in the days of Mosiah; and I have lived to see his death; and Benjamin, his son, reigneth in his stead.

24 Ma lee, a hụwo m, n'ụbọchị nke eze Benjamin, agha siri ike na nnukwu ịkwafu ọbara n'etiti ndị Nifai na ndị Leman. Ma lee, ndị Nifai nwetara nnukwu uru kariya ha; e, nke mere na eze Benjamin chụpụrụ ha site n'ala Zarahemla.

25 Ma o wee ruo na a malitere m ịka-nka; ma, ebe m na-enweghị mkpụrụ-afọ, ma, ebe m matara eze Benjamin na ọ bụ onye ezi-omume n'iru Onye-nwe, ya mere, a ga m enye ya epekele ndị a, na-agba mmadụ nile ume ka ha bịakwute Chineke, Onye-Nsọ nke Israel, ma kwere n'ibu-amụma, na mkpughe nile, na n'kwusa ozi nke ndị mụọ-ozi, na n'onyinye nke ikwu n'asụsụ dī iche iche, na n'onyinye nke ịsugharị asụsụ dī iche iche, na n'ihe nile ndị dī mma; n'ihī na ọdighi ihe ọbụla dī mma ma ọbughị na o sitere n'aka Onye-nwe bja; ma nke ahụ bụ ihe ọjọọ sitere n'aka ekwensu bja.

26 Ma ugbua, ụmụnne m nwoke m hụrụ n'anya, ọ dī m ka unu bịakwute Kraist, onye bụ Onye-Nsọ nke Israel, ma keta oke na nzọpụta ya, na ike nke mgbapụta ya. E, bịakwute ya, ma nye mkpụrụ-obi unu nile dika ihe-onyinye nye ya, ma ga n'iru n'ibu ọnụ na ikpe-ekpere, ma nọgide ruo ọgwụgwụ; ma ebe ọbụ na Onye-nwe na-adị ndụ a ga-azọpụta unu.

27 Ma ugbua a ga m ekwutu ihe ole na ole gbasara ọnụ-ọgụgụ ndị nke gbagoro n'ime ọzara ahụ ịlaghachi ala nke Nifai; n'ihī na e nwere ndị bara ụba n'ọnụ-ọgụgụ ndị chọsiri ike inwere ala nke nketa ha.

28 Ya mere, ha gbagoro n'ime ọzara ahụ. Ma onye-ndu ha ebe ọ bụ onye gbasiri ike na dike, na onye na-akpọ ekwe-nkụ, ya mere o butere ndoro-ndoro n'etiti ha; ma ha nile ka e gbusiri, ma ọbughị iri ise, n'ime ọzara, ma ha laghachiri ọzọ n'ala nke Zarahemla.

29 Ma o wee ruo na ha kpọrọ kwara ndị ọzọ baturu ụba n'ọnụ-ọgụgụ, ma were njem ha ọzọ n'ime ọzara ahụ.

30 Ma mụ, Amalakai, nwere nwanne nwoke, onye nke sokwara ha gaa; ma ke mgbe ahụ, amataghị m ihe gbasara ha. Ma ọ fọdurụ nwantinti ka m dina ala n'ime ili m; ma epekele ndị a ejuwo. Ma abia m na ngwucha nke ikwu okwu m.

And behold, I have seen, in the days of king Benjamin, a serious war and much bloodshed between the Nephites and the Lamanites. But behold, the Nephites did obtain much advantage over them; yea, in-somuch that king Benjamin did drive them out of the land of Zarahemla.

And it came to pass that I began to be old; and, having no seed, and knowing king Benjamin to be a just man before the Lord, wherefore, I shall deliver up these plates unto him, exhorting all men to come unto God, the Holy One of Israel, and believe in prophesying, and in revelations, and in the ministering of angels, and in the gift of speaking with tongues, and in the gift of interpreting languages, and in all things which are good; for there is nothing which is good save it comes from the Lord: and that which is evil cometh from the devil.

And now, my beloved brethren, I would that ye should come unto Christ, who is the Holy One of Israel, and partake of his salvation, and the power of his redemption. Yea, come unto him, and offer your whole souls as an offering unto him, and continue in fasting and praying, and endure to the end; and as the Lord liveth ye will be saved.

And now I would speak somewhat concerning a certain number who went up into the wilderness to return to the land of Nephi; for there was a large number who were desirous to possess the land of their inheritance.

Wherefore, they went up into the wilderness. And their leader being a strong and mighty man, and a stiff-necked man, wherefore he caused a contention among them; and they were all slain, save fifty, in the wilderness, and they returned again to the land of Zarahemla.

And it came to pass that they also took others to a considerable number, and took their journey again into the wilderness.

And I, Amaleki, had a brother, who also went with them; and I have not since known concerning them. And I am about to lie down in my grave; and these plates are full. And I make an end of my speaking.

Okwu nile nke Mọmọn

- 1 Ma ugbua mụ, Mọmọn, ebe m chọworo ka m nyefee akụkọ-ndekọta ahụ nke m nọworo na-eme n'aka nke nwa m nwoke, Moronai, lee a hụwo m, ọfọduru ntakiri ka ọburu mbibi nile nke ndi m, ndi Nifai.
- 2 Ma ọ bu otutu nari afọ ka Kraist biaworo ka m nyere ihe akụkọ-ndekọta ndi a n'aka nwa m nwoke; ma a na m ewere na ọ ga-ahụ mbibi nile nke ndi m. Mana ka Chineke mee ka o die ha diri ndu, ka o wee detu ihe ole na ole gbasara ha, na ihe ole na ole gbasara Kraist, na eleghi anya otu ubochi ọ ga-abara ha uru.
- 3 Ma ugbua, a na m ekwu ihe ole na ole gbasara ihe nke m deworo; n'ihu na mgbe m deworo na nke-nke site n'epekele nke Nifai, ruo n'ochichi nke eze Benjamin a, onye nke Amalakai kwuru maka ya, a chorọ m n'etiti ihe akụkọ-ndekọta ahụ nke e nyefeworo n'aka m abuo, ma a chotara m epekele ndi a, nke ihe di n'ime ya bu nkwasị ntakiri nke a maka ndi-amuma nile, site na Jekob gbada ruo n'ochichi nke eze Benjamin, na kwa otutu okwu nile nke Nifai.
- 4 Ma ihe nile nke di n'elu epekele ndi a na-amasi m, n'ihu amuma nile maka obibia Kraist; na ndi nna m ha matara na otutu n'ime ha ka e mezuworo; e, ma a matakware m na ka ha ra bu ihe nile nke e buworo n'amuma gbasara anyi gbada ruo n'ubochi nke a ka e mezuworo, ma ka ha ra bu ndi nke gafere ubochi nke a ga-emezuri n'ezie—
- 5 Ya mere, a horo m ihe ndi a, ka m wee mecha ihe akụkọ-ndekọta m n'elu ha, nke ihe foduru n'akukọ-ndekọta m a ga m ewere site n'epekele nke Nifai; ma apughi m ide otu uzọ na nari uzọ nke ihe nile nke ndi m.
- 6 Ma lee, a ga m ewere epekele ndi a, nke ihe di n'ime ya bu ibu-amuma nile ndi a na mkpughe nile, ma tinyekota ha na ufodu n'ime ihe akukọ-ndekọta m, n'ihu na ha bu ihe nke m chorọ; ma a matara m na ha ga-abu kwa ihe umunne m nwoke chorọ.

The Words of Mormon

And now I, Mormon, being about to deliver up the record which I have been making into the hands of my son Moroni, behold I have witnessed almost all the destruction of my people, the Nephites.

And it is many hundred years after the coming of Christ that I deliver these records into the hands of my son; and it supposeth me that he will witness the entire destruction of my people. But may God grant that he may survive them, that he may write somewhat concerning them, and somewhat concerning Christ, that perhaps some day it may profit them.

And now, I speak somewhat concerning that which I have written; for after I had made an abridgment from the plates of Nephi, down to the reign of this king Benjamin, of whom Amaleki spake, I searched among the records which had been delivered into my hands, and I found these plates, which contained this small account of the prophets, from Jacob down to the reign of this king Benjamin, and also many of the words of Nephi.

And the things which are upon these plates pleasing me, because of the prophecies of the coming of Christ; and my fathers knowing that many of them have been fulfilled; yea, and I also know that as many things as have been prophesied concerning us down to this day have been fulfilled, and as many as go beyond this day must surely come to pass—

Wherefore, I chose these things, to finish my record upon them, which remainder of my record I shall take from the plates of Nephi; and I cannot write the hundredth part of the things of my people.

But behold, I shall take these plates, which contain these prophesyings and revelations, and put them with the remainder of my record, for they are choice unto me; and I know they will be choice unto my brethren.

- 7 Ma a na m eme nke a maka ebun-n'obi nke amamihe; n'ih na otu a ka o na-agbanyere m izu, dika oru nile nke Muo nke Onye-nwe nke di n'ime m siri di. Ma ugbua, a matachaghi m ihe nile; ma na Onye-nwe matara ihe nile nke ga-abia; ya mere, o na-aru oru n'ime m ime dika ochicho ya siri di.
- 8 Ma ekpere m nye Chineke bu gbasara umunne m nwoke, ka ha nwe ike otu ugoro ozo bua n'omuma nke Chineke, e, mgbaputa nke Kraist; ka ha nwe ike otu ugoro ozo buru ndi a na enwe mmasi maka ha.
- 9 Ma ugbua mu, Momon, na-aga n'iru imechapu ihe akuko-ndekota m, nke m na-eweta site n'epekele ndi nke Nifai; ma a na m eme ya dika mmuta na nghota nke Chineke nyeworo m siri di.
- 10 Ya mere, o wee ruo na mgbe Amalakai nyefeworo epekele ndi a n'ime aka abuo nke eze Benjamin, o weere ha ma tinyekota ha n'epekele ndi nke ozo, nke ihe di n'ime ha bu akuko-ndekota nile nke e nyedatworo site n'aka ndi eze nile, site n'ogbo ruo n'ogbo wee ruo n'ubochi nke eze Benjamin.
- 11 Ma e nyedatara ya site n'eze Benjamin, site n'ogbo ruo n'ogbo wee ruo mgbe ha danyeworo n'aka m. Ma mu, Momon, na-ekpere Chineke ka e wee chekwaa ha site n'oge a gaa n'iru. Ma a matara m na a ga-echekwa ha; n'ih na e nwere otutu nnukwu ihe e dere n'elu ha, site n'ime nke a ka a ga-ekpe ndi m na umunne ha nwoke ikpe na nnukwu ubochi ikpe-azu ah; dika okwu Chineke nke e dere ede siri di.
- 12 Ma ugbua, gbasara eze Benjamin a—o nwere ihe di ka ndoro-ndoro n'etiti ndi nke ya.
- 13 Ma o wee ruo kwa na ndi-agma nile nke ndi Leman bira ndida site n'ala nke Nifai, ilu agha megide ndi ya. Ma lee, eze Benjamin kpokotara ndi agha ya nile, ma o nogidere ha; ma o luru ugu site n'ume nke aka nke onwe ya, jiri mma agha Leban.
- 14 Ma n'ume nke Onye-nwe ha luru ugu megide ndi iro ha, ruo mgbe ha gbuworo otutu puku n'ime ndi Leman. Ma o wee ruo na ha luru ugu megide ndi Leman ruo mgbe ha chupusiworo ha site n'ala nile nke nketa ha.

And I do this for a wise purpose; for thus it whispereth me, according to the workings of the Spirit of the Lord which is in me. And now, I do not know all things; but the Lord knoweth all things which are to come; wherefore, he worketh in me to do according to his will.

And my prayer to God is concerning my brethren, that they may once again come to the knowledge of God, yea, the redemption of Christ; that they may once again be a delightsome people.

And now I, Mormon, proceed to finish out my record, which I take from the plates of Nephi; and I make it according to the knowledge and the understanding which God has given me.

Wherefore, it came to pass that after Amaleki had delivered up these plates into the hands of king Benjamin, he took them and put them with the other plates, which contained records which had been handed down by the kings, from generation to generation until the days of king Benjamin.

And they were handed down from king Benjamin, from generation to generation until they have fallen into my hands. And I, Mormon, pray to God that they may be preserved from this time henceforth. And I know that they will be preserved; for there are great things written upon them, out of which my people and their brethren shall be judged at the great and last day, according to the word of God which is written.

And now, concerning this king Benjamin—he had somewhat of contentions among his own people.

And it came to pass also that the armies of the Lamanites came down out of the land of Nephi, to battle against his people. But behold, king Benjamin gathered together his armies, and he did stand against them; and he did fight with the strength of his own arm, with the sword of Laban.

And in the strength of the Lord they did contend against their enemies, until they had slain many thousands of the Lamanites. And it came to pass that they did contend against the Lamanites until they had driven them out of all the lands of their inheritance.

- 15 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe e nweşiworo ndi Kraist ugha, ma onu ha nile ka emechiworo, ma nye ha ntaram-ahuhu dika imebi iwu ha nile siri di.
- 16 Ma mgbe e nweşiworo ndi-amuma-ughu, na ndi na ekwusa ozi-oma na ndi nkuzi ugha n'etiti ndi ahụ, ma ndi a nile ebe ataworo ha ahuhu dika mmebi iwu ha nile siri di; ma mgbe e nweşiworo nnukwu ndoro-ndoro na otutu nnupu-isi puo ruo ndi Leman, lee, o wee ruo na eze Benjamin, site na enye m aka nke ndi-amuma di-nsọ ndi no n'etiti ndi ya—
- 17 N'ihia na lee, eze Benjamin buuru nwoke di nsọ, ma o chiru ndi ya n'ezimume; ma e nwere otutu ndi nwoke di nsọ n'ala ahụ, ma ha kwuru okwu Chineke n'ike na n'ikike nke iwu; ma ha jiri nnukwu idi nkọ n'ihia ikpo-ekwe-nku nke ndi mmadu—
- 18 Ya mere, site n'inye aka nke ndi a, eze Benjamin, site n'iru oru jiri ike nile nke aru ya na ike nghota nke mkpuru-obi ya nile, na kwa ndi-amuma nile, wee hiwe udo n'ala ahụ otu ugoro ozo.

And it came to pass that after there had been false Christs, and their mouths had been shut, and they punished according to their crimes;

And after there had been false prophets, and false preachers and teachers among the people, and all these having been punished according to their crimes; and after there having been much contention and many dissensions away unto the Lamanites, behold, it came to pass that king Benjamin, with the assistance of the holy prophets who were among his people—

For behold, king Benjamin was a holy man, and he did reign over his people in righteousness; and there were many holy men in the land, and they did speak the word of God with power and with authority; and they did use much sharpness because of the stiffneckedness of the people—

Wherefore, with the help of these, king Benjamin, by laboring with all the might of his body and the faculty of his whole soul, and also the prophets, did once more establish peace in the land.

Akwụkwọ nke Mosaja

Mosaja 1

- 1 Ma ugbua e nweghị kwa ndoro-ndoro ozo n'ala nile nke Zarahemla, n'etiti ndi nile bu ndi nke eze Benjamin, nke mere na eze Benjamin nwere udo esepughị aka ubochi nile nke foduru ya.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na o nwere umu-nwoke ato; ma o kporo aha ha Mosaja, na Hilorum, na Hilaman. Ma o mere ka e wee kuziere ha ihe n'asusu nile nke nna ya ha, na site na nke a ha ga-agho ndi nwere nghota; ma na ha ga-amata gbasara amuma nile nke e kwuworo site n'onu nile nke ndi nna ha, nke e nyere ha site n'aka nke Onye-nwe.
- 3 Ma o kuzikwara ha gbasara ihe akuko-ndekota nile ndi a kanyere n'elu epekele nile nke bras, na-asị: Umum nwoke, o di m ka asi na unu ga-echeta na asi na obughi maka epekele ndi a, ndi nwere ihe akuko-ndekota nile ndi a na iwu-nsọ ndi a, anyi ga-ataworii ahuhu na-amaghi ama, obuna n'oge ugbua, na-amataghi ihe omimi nile nke Chineke.
- 4 N'ihina o kweghi omume na nna anyi, Lihai, gaara enwe ike icheta ihe nile ndi a, ikuziri ha umu ya, ma obughi na e nwere enye m-aka nke epekele ndi a; n'ihina ya, ebe a kuziworo ya n'asusu nke ndi Ijpt, ya mere o nwere ike iguputa ihe nkanye ndi a, ma kuziere ha umu ya, nke bu na site na ya ha ga-akuziri ha umu ha, ma site otu a mezuo iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, obuna gbada ruo oge ugbua.
- 5 A si m unu, umu m nwoke, asi na obughi maka ihe ndi a, nke e debeworo ma chekwaa site n'aka nke Chineke, ka anyi nwe ike guo ma ghota maka ihe omimi ya nile, ma jide iwu-nsọ ya nile oge nile n'iru anya anyi, na obuna nna anyi ha gaara ala azu n'ekweghi ekwe, ma anyi gaara adi ka umunne anyi nwoke, ndi Leman, ndi n'enweghi ihe ha matara gbasara ihe ndi a, ma obuna anaghi ekwere ha mgbe a kuziri ha ya, n'ihina omenala nile nke ndi nna ha, ndi n'ezighi ezi.

The Book of Mosiah

Mosiah 1

And now there was no more contention in all the land of Zarahemla, among all the people who belonged to king Benjamin, so that king Benjamin had continual peace all the remainder of his days.

And it came to pass that he had three sons; and he called their names Mosiah, and Helorum, and Helaman. And he caused that they should be taught in all the language of his fathers, that thereby they might become men of understanding; and that they might know concerning the prophecies which had been spoken by the mouths of their fathers, which were delivered them by the hand of the Lord.

And he also taught them concerning the records which were engraven on the plates of brass, saying: My sons, I would that ye should remember that were it not for these plates, which contain these records and these commandments, we must have suffered in ignorance, even at this present time, not knowing the mysteries of God.

For it were not possible that our father, Lehi, could have remembered all these things, to have taught them to his children, except it were for the help of these plates; for he having been taught in the language of the Egyptians therefore he could read these engravings, and teach them to his children, that thereby they could teach them to their children, and so fulfilling the commandments of God, even down to this present time.

I say unto you, my sons, were it not for these things, which have been kept and preserved by the hand of God, that we might read and understand of his mysteries, and have his commandments always before our eyes, that even our fathers would have dwindled in unbelief, and we should have been like unto our brethren, the Lamanites, who know nothing concerning these things, or even do not believe them when they are taught them, because of the traditions of their fathers, which are not correct.

6 O ụmụ m nwoke, ọ ga-adị m mma ma asị na unu ga-echeta na okwu ndị a bụ ezi-okwu, na kwa na ihe akụkọ-ndekọta nile ndị a bụ ezi-okwu. Ma lee, epekele ndị nke Nifaj kwa, nke ihe dī n’ime ha bụ akụkọ-ndekọta na okwu nile nke ndị nna anyị ha site n’oge ha hapụrụ Jerusalem ruo ugbua, ma ha bụ ezi-okwu; ma anyị nwere ike imata maka ibụ ezi-okwu ha n’ihi na anyị nwere ha n’iru anya anyị.

7 Ma ugbua, ụmụ m nwoke, ọ ga-adị m mma ka unu na-echeta ichọsị ha ike, ka unu wee nweta uru na ya; ma ọ ga-adị m mma ka unu na-edebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, ka unu wee mee nke ọma n’ala ahụ dika nkwa nile ahụ nke Onye-nwe kwere ndị nna anyị ha.

8 Ma ọtụtụ ihe ndị ọzọ ka eze Benjamin kuziri ụmụ ya ndị nwoke, ndị a na-edeghi n’ime akwukwo a.

9 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe eze Benjamin ruru na ngwucha nke ikuziri ụmụ ya nwoke ihe, na ọ kara nka, ma ọ hụrụ na n’oge na-adighi anya na ya ga-agariri ụzọ nke ụwa nile; ya mere, o chere ya ihe dī mkpa na ya ga-enyefe ala-eze ahụ n’aka otu n’ime ụmụ ya ndị nwoke.

10 Ya mere, o mere ka a kpọta Mosaja n’iru ya, ma ndị a bụ okwu ndị ọ gwara ya, na-asị: Nwa m nwoke, ọ ga-adị m mma ka i mee nkwaputa n’ala a nile n’etiti ndị a nile, ma-ọbụ ndị Zarahemla, na ndị nke Mosaja ndị bi n’ala ahụ, na site na ya a ga-akpọkọta ha ọnu; n’ihi na echi ya a ga m ekwuputara ndị nke m a site n’ọnu nke m na i bụ eze na onye-ochichi nye ndị a, nke Onye-nwe Chineke anyị nyeworo anyị.

11 Ma nke ka nke, a ga m enye ndị a aha, na site na ya ha ga-adị iche karịa ndị nile nke Onye-nwe Chineke kpoputaworo site n’ala Jerusalem; ma nke a ka m name n’ihi na ha abururwori ndị na-arusi ọrụ ike n’idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Onye-nwe.

12 Ma a ga m enye ha aha nke a na-enweghi ike ehichapu, ma ọbughị site na njehie.

O my sons, I would that ye should remember that these sayings are true, and also that these records are true. And behold, also the plates of Nephi, which contain the records and the sayings of our fathers from the time they left Jerusalem until now, and they are true; and we can know of their surety because we have them before our eyes.

And now, my sons, I would that ye should remember to search them diligently, that ye may profit thereby; and I would that ye should keep the commandments of God, that ye may prosper in the land according to the promises which the Lord made unto our fathers.

And many more things did king Benjamin teach his sons, which are not written in this book.

And it came to pass that after king Benjamin had made an end of teaching his sons, that he waxed old, and he saw that he must very soon go the way of all the earth; therefore, he thought it expedient that he should confer the kingdom upon one of his sons.

Therefore, he had Mosiah brought before him; and these are the words which he spake unto him, saying: My son, I would that ye should make a proclamation throughout all this land among all this people, or the people of Zarahemla, and the people of Mosiah who dwell in the land, that thereby they may be gathered together; for on the morrow I shall proclaim unto this my people out of mine own mouth that thou art a king and a ruler over this people, whom the Lord our God hath given us.

And moreover, I shall give this people a name, that thereby they may be distinguished above all the people which the Lord God hath brought out of the land of Jerusalem; and this I do because they have been a diligent people in keeping the commandments of the Lord.

And I give unto them a name that never shall be blotted out, except it be through transgression.

13 E, ma nke ka nke asị m gi, na ọburu na ndi a Onye-nwe gosiworo iru oma di elu ga-adaba n'ime njehie, ma ghoo ndi ajoo-omume na ndi na-akwa iko, na Onye-nwe ga-enyefe ha, na site otu a ha ghoo ndi na-adighi ike dika umunne ha nwoke; ma o gaghi echekwa ha ozo site n'ike ya na-enweghi atu ma di itu n'anya, dika o siworo tutu ruo ugbua chekwaa ndi nna anyi ha.

14 N'ihia na a si m unu, na ọburu na o setipughiri aka ya n'ichekwa ndi nna anyi ha, ha gaara adabari n'aka nke ndi Leman, ma ghoo ndi ejiri chuo aja nke ikpo-asị ha.

15 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe eze Benjamin biaworo na ngwucha nke ikwu okwu ndi a nye nwa ya nwoke, na o nyere ya ikike gbasara ihe nile a na-eme n'ala-eze ahụ.

16 Ma nke ka nke, o nyekwara ya ikike gbasara ihe akuko-ndekota nile ndi a kanyere n'elu epekele nke bras; na kwa epekele nke Nifai; na kwa, mma agha nke Leban, na bol ahụ ma-obu nduzi-uzo ahụ, nke duru nna anyi ha gafee ozara ahụ, nke e doziri site n'aka nke Onye-nwe na site na ya a ga-edu ha, onye obula dika mmata na irusi oru ike nke ha nyere ya siri di.

17 Ya mere, otu ha burii ndi na-enweghi okwukwe ha emeghi nke oma obughi ma ha gara n'iru na njem ha, mana a chughachiri ha azu, ma nweta enweghi mmasi nke Chineke nye onwe ha; ma ya mere a pira ha ihe opipia nke unwu na nnukwu mkpagbu, ikwalite ha na ncheta nke oru ha.

18 Ma ugbua, o wee ruo na Mosaja gara ma mee dika nna ya nyeworo ya iwu, ma kwuputara ndi nile ahụ n'ala nke Zarahemla na site na nke ahụ ha ga-akpokota onwe ha onu, igalite ruo na temple, inu okwu ndi nke nna ya ga-agwa ha.

Yea, and moreover I say unto you, that if this highly favored people of the Lord should fall into transgression, and become a wicked and an adulterous people, that the Lord will deliver them up, that thereby they become weak like unto their brethren; and he will no more preserve them by his matchless and marvelous power, as he has hitherto preserved our fathers.

For I say unto you, that if he had not extended his arm in the preservation of our fathers they must have fallen into the hands of the Lamanites, and become victims to their hatred.

And it came to pass that after king Benjamin had made an end of these sayings to his son, that he gave him charge concerning all the affairs of the kingdom.

And moreover, he also gave him charge concerning the records which were engraven on the plates of brass; and also the plates of Nephi; and also, the sword of Laban, and the ball or director, which led our fathers through the wilderness, which was prepared by the hand of the Lord that thereby they might be led, every one according to the heed and diligence which they gave unto him.

Therefore, as they were unfaithful they did not prosper nor progress in their journey, but were driven back, and incurred the displeasure of God upon them; and therefore they were smitten with famine and sore afflictions, to stir them up in remembrance of their duty.

And now, it came to pass that Mosiah went and did as his father had commanded him, and proclaimed unto all the people who were in the land of Zarahemla that thereby they might gather themselves together, to go up to the temple to hear the words which his father should speak unto them.

Mosaia 2

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Mosaia meworo dika nna ya nyeworo ya iwu, ma mewokwa nkwuputa n'akuku ahụ nile, nke mere na ndi ahụ kpokotara onwe ha onu n'akuku ahụ nile, ka ha wee gbagoo na temple inuru okwu ndi ahụ nile nke eze Benjamin ga-agwa ha.
- 2 Ma e nwere nnukwu onu-ogugu, obuna di ezi otutu nke ha na-agutaghi ha onu; n'ih na ha amubawo karja ma gbasie nnukwu ike n'ala ahụ.
- 3 Ma ha werekwaru umu-mbu nke igwe anu ha, ka ha wee chuọ aja na onyinye-nsure oku nile dika iwu nke Moses siri di;
- 4 Na kwa ka ha wee nye Onye-nwe Chineke ha ekele, onye kpoputaworo ha site n'ala nke Jerusalem, na onye naputaworo ha site n'aka nke ndi iro ha, ma hoputa ndi-ezi-omume ka ha buru ndi nkuzi ha, na kwa onye-ezi-omume ka o buru eze ha, onye nke toro nto-ala udo n'ala nke Zarahemla, na onye kuziworo ha idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, ka ha wee nura ma juputa n'ihunanya n'ebe Chineke na mmadu nile no.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha bjaruru na temple, ha runyere ulo-ikwuu ha nile gburu-gburu, nwoke obula dika ezi na ulo ya siri di, nke ndi no n'ime ya bu nwunye ya, na umu ya nwoke, umu ya nwanyi, na umu ha nwoke, na umu ha nwanyi, site na nke kachasi okenye gbada ruo na nke kachasi nwata, ezi na ulo obula noduru iche, otu site n'ibe ya.
- 6 Ma ha runyere ulo-ikwuu ha gbaa-gburu-gburu temple ahụ, nwoke obula nwere ulo-ikwuu ya tinyere onu-uzo di na ya chee iru na temple, ka ha wee nodu n'ime ulo-ikwuu ha ma nuru okwu nile nke eze Benjamin ga-agwa ha;
- 7 N'ih na igwe mmadu ahụ, ebe ha di nnoo nnukwu nke na eze Benjamin enweghi ike ikuziri ha nile n'ime ogige nke temple, ya mere o mere ka e wuo ulo-elu towa, ka site n'ebe ahụ ndi ya ga-anu okwu nile nke o ga-agwa ha.

Mosiah 2

And it came to pass that after Mosiah had done as his father had commanded him, and had made a proclamation throughout all the land, that the people gathered themselves together throughout all the land, that they might go up to the temple to hear the words which king Benjamin should speak unto them.

And there were a great number, even so many that they did not number them; for they had multiplied exceedingly and waxed great in the land.

And they also took of the firstlings of their flocks, that they might offer sacrifice and burnt offerings according to the law of Moses;

And also that they might give thanks to the Lord their God, who had brought them out of the land of Jerusalem, and who had delivered them out of the hands of their enemies, and had appointed just men to be their teachers, and also a just man to be their king, who had established peace in the land of Zarahemla, and who had taught them to keep the commandments of God, that they might rejoice and be filled with love towards God and all men.

And it came to pass that when they came up to the temple, they pitched their tents round about, every man according to his family, consisting of his wife, and his sons, and his daughters, and their sons, and their daughters, from the eldest down to the youngest, every family being separate one from another.

And they pitched their tents round about the temple, every man having his tent with the door thereof towards the temple, that thereby they might remain in their tents and hear the words which king Benjamin should speak unto them;

For the multitude being so great that king Benjamin could not teach them all within the walls of the temple, therefore he caused a tower to be erected, that thereby his people might hear the words which he should speak unto them.

- 8 Ma o wee ruo na ọ malitere igwa ndi ya okwu site n'ulo-elu towa ahụ; ma ha nile enweghi ike inu okwu ya nile n'ihu nnukwu igwe-mmadu ahụ; ya mere o mere ka e dee okwu nile o kwuru ede ma zipuga ya n'etiti ndi ahụ na-anoghi n'okpuru uda olu ya, ka ha nwe ike nata kwa okwu ya nile.
- 9 Ma ndi a bu okwu ndi o kwuru ma mee ka e dee ede, na-asi: Umunne m nwoke, unu nile ndi kpokotaworo onwe unu onu, unu ndi nwere ike inu okwu m nile nke m ga-agwa unu n'ubochi taa; n'ihu na enyeghi m unu iwu igbagota n'ebe a igwuri egwu n'okwu nile nke m ga-ekwu, kama ka unu wee naa m nti, ma meghee nti unu nile ka unu wee nuru, na obi unu, ka unu wee ghotu, na echiche unu nile ka ihe omimi nile nke Chineke wee buru ihe a saghere ka unu hu.
- 10 E nyeghi m unu iwu igbagota n'ebe a ka unu wee tuo m egwu, ma-obu ka unu wee na-eche na mu n'onwe m kariji mmadu na-anwu anwu.
- 11 Mana adi m ka unu onwe unu, noro n'okpuru udi adighi ike nile nke aru na echiche; mana ahoputawo m site n'aka ndi a; ma e doru m nsu site n'aka nna m, ma e kwere site n'aka nke Onye-nwe na m ga-abu onyechichi nye ndi a; ma e debewo ma chekwaa m site n'ike ya na-enweghi atu, ijere unu ozi site n'ike nile, echiche na ume nke Onye-nwe nyeworo m.
- 12 Asu m unu na dika emeworo ka m bie ubochi m nile n'ijere unu ozi, obuna ruo n'oge a, na achobeghi ola edo ma-obu ola ocha ma-obu udi aku na uba obula n'aka unu;
- 13 Obughi ma e kwere m na a ga-edebe unu n'ulo okpuru nke ndi mkporo, ma-obu na unu ga-eme ndi oru otu nye ibe ya, ma-obu na unu ga-egbu mmadu, ma-obu punari, ma-obu zuo ori, ma-obu kwaa iko, ma obughi na m kwere na unu ga-eme udi ajo-omume obula, ma a kuziworo m unu na unu ga-edebe iwu-nsu nile nke Onye-nwe, n'ihe nile nke o nyeworo unu n'iwu—

And it came to pass that he began to speak to his people from the tower; and they could not all hear his words because of the greatness of the multitude; therefore he caused that the words which he spake should be written and sent forth among those that were not under the sound of his voice, that they might also receive his words.

And these are the words which he spake and caused to be written, saying: My brethren, all ye that have assembled yourselves together, you that can hear my words which I shall speak unto you this day; for I have not commanded you to come up hither to trifle with the words which I shall speak, but that you should hearken unto me, and open your ears that ye may hear, and your hearts that ye may understand, and your minds that the mysteries of God may be unfolded to your view.

I have not commanded you to come up hither that ye should fear me, or that ye should think that I of myself am more than a mortal man.

But I am like as yourselves, subject to all manner of infirmities in body and mind; yet I have been chosen by this people, and consecrated by my father, and was suffered by the hand of the Lord that I should be a ruler and a king over this people; and have been kept and preserved by his matchless power, to serve you with all the might, mind and strength which the Lord hath granted unto me.

I say unto you that as I have been suffered to spend my days in your service, even up to this time, and have not sought gold nor silver nor any manner of riches of you;

Neither have I suffered that ye should be confined in dungeons, nor that ye should make slaves one of another, nor that ye should murder, or plunder, or steal, or commit adultery; nor even have I suffered that ye should commit any manner of wickedness, and have taught you that ye should keep the commandments of the Lord, in all things which he hath commanded you—

14 Ma ọbuna mụ, n'onwe m, arụwo ọrụ n'aka nke m ka m wee jeere unu ozi, ma na a gaghị ebo unu ibu arọ site n'itụ ọtutụ utu, ma na onweghị ihe ọbula ga-abịakwasị unu nke siri ike inagide—ma n'ihe nile ndị a nke m kwuworo, unu onwe unu bụ ndị aka-ebe n'ụbọchị taa.

15 Mana, ụmụnne m nwoke, emeghị m ihe ndị a ka m wee tuo ọny, ọbughị ma m na-akọ ihe ndị a ka site n'ebe ahụ ka m nwe ike bo unu ebubo, ma na a na m agwa unu ihe ndị a ka unu mata na m nwere ike ịza obi dị-ọcha n'iru Chineke n'ụbọchị taa.

16 Lee, a sị m unu na n'ihị na asịrị m unu na ebiwo m ụbọchị m nile n'ijere unu ozi, a choghị m itu ọny, n'ihị na a nọwo m nanị n'ije ozi nke Chineke.

17 Ma lee, a na m agwa unu ihe ndị a ka unu wee mụta amamihe; ka unu mụta na mgbe unu nọ n'ijere mmadụ ibe unu ozi unu nọ nanị n'ije ozi nke Chineke unu.

18 Lee, unu akpọwo m eze unu; ma ọburụ na mụ, onye unu kpọrọ eze unu, na-arụ ọrụ i jere unu ozi, mgbe ahụ o kwesighị ka unu na-arụ ọrụ ijeritara onwe unu ozi?

19 Ma lee kwa, ọburụ na m, onye unu na-akpọ eze unu, onye biworo ụbọchị ya nile n'ijere unu ozi, ma nọworo n'ije ozi nke Chineke, kwesiri inata ekele n'aka unu, o lee otu unu siri kwesị ikele eze unu nke elu-igwe ekele!

20 A sị m unu, ụmụnne m nwoke, na ọburụ na unu ga-enye ekele nile na otuto nke mkpụrụ-obi unu nwere ike inwe, nye Chineke ahụ onye keworo-unu, ma debe ma chekwaa unu, ma meworo na unu ga-añurị ọny, ma kwewo na unu ga-ebi n'udo otu na ibe ya—

21 Asị m unu na ọburụ na unu ga-eje ozi nye ya onye keworo unu site na mmalite, ma ọ na-echekwa unu site n'ụbọchị ruo n'ụbọchị, site n'igbazinye unu okuku-ume, ka unu wee dị ndụ ma jegharịa ma mee dika ọchịchọ nke onwe unu siri di, ma ọbuna ikwado unu site n'otu nwa-oge-nta ruo na nke ozo—Asị m, ọburụ na unu ga-ejere ya ozi site na mkpụrụ-obi unu nile n'agbanyeghị unu ga-abụ ụmụ-oru na-abaghị uru.

And even I, myself, have labored with mine own hands that I might serve you, and that ye should not be laden with taxes, and that there should nothing come upon you which was grievous to be borne—and of all these things which I have spoken, ye yourselves are witnesses this day.

Yet, my brethren, I have not done these things that I might boast, neither do I tell these things that thereby I might accuse you; but I tell you these things that ye may know that I can answer a clear conscience before God this day.

Behold, I say unto you that because I said unto you that I had spent my days in your service, I do not desire to boast, for I have only been in the service of God.

And behold, I tell you these things that ye may learn wisdom; that ye may learn that when ye are in the service of your fellow beings ye are only in the service of your God.

Behold, ye have called me your king; and if I, whom ye call your king, do labor to serve you, then ought not ye to labor to serve one another?

And behold also, if I, whom ye call your king, who has spent his days in your service, and yet has been in the service of God, do merit any thanks from you, O how you ought to thank your heavenly King!

I say unto you, my brethren, that if you should render all the thanks and praise which your whole soul has power to possess, to that God who has created you, and has kept and preserved you, and has caused that ye should rejoice, and has granted that ye should live in peace one with another—

I say unto you that if ye should serve him who has created you from the beginning, and is preserving you from day to day, by lending you breath, that ye may live and move and do according to your own will, and even supporting you from one moment to another—I say, if ye should serve him with all your whole souls yet ye would be unprofitable servants.

22 Ma lee, ihe nile ọ chọrọ n'aka unu bụ idebe iwu-nsọ ya nile, ma o kwewo unu nkwa na ọburu na unu edebe iwu-nsọ ya nile unu ga-eme nke ọma n'ala ahụ; ma ọdighi mgbe ọ na-agbanwe site n'ihe ahụ nke o kwuworo; ya mere, ọburu na unu na-edebe iwu-nsọ ya nile ọ na-agọzi unu ma mee ka unu mee nke ọma.

23 Ma ugbua, na mbu, o kewo unu, ma nye unu ndu unu, nke unu ji ya ugwo ya.

24 Ma nke abuo, O na-achọ ka unu na-eme dika o nyeworo unu n'iwu; n'ihi na unu mee nke a, ọ na-agọzi unu otu mgbe ahụ, ma ya mere ọ kwuworo unu ugwo. Ma unu ka ji ya ugwo, ma no, ma ga-anọ, ruo mgbe nile na mgbe nile, ya mere, ginị ka unu nwere iji tuo onu?

25 Ma ugbua ana m aju, unu nwere ike ikwu ihe obula maka onwe unu? Ana m aza unu, E-e. Unu agaghị asi na unu bu obuna ruo dika uzuzu nke ala, ma e kere unu site n'uzuzu nke ala, ma lee, ọ bu onye kere unu, nwe ya.

26 Ma mu, obuna mu, onye unu na-akpo eze unu, adighi m mma kariya otu unu onwe unu di, n'ihi a bu kwa m nke uzuzu. Ma unu huru na mu akawo nka, ma ọ foduru nwantinti ka m nyeghachi aru a na-anwu anwu n'aka nne ya aja.

27 Ya mere, dika m gwara unu na mu ejeworo unu ozi, na-aga n'obi ocha n'iru Chineke, obuna otu a mu n'oge a emewo ka unu kpokota onwe unu onu, ka e wee huta m onye na-enweghi uta, na ka obara unu ghara ibiakwasị m, mgbe m ga-eguzoro ka Chineke kpee m ikpe n'ihe nile ndi ahụ o nyeworo m n'iwu gbasara unu.

28 Asị m unu na e mewo m ka unu kpokota onwe unu onu ka m wee sachapu uwe m nile site n'obara unu, n'oge dika ugbua mgbe ọ foduru m nwantinti iga rida n'ala ili m, ka m wee gaa n'udo, ka muo m nke na-adighi-anwu anwu wee sonye ndi otu-abu nile n'elu n'ibu abu otuto nke Chineke ziri-ezi.

29 Ma nke ka nke, a si m unu na e mewo m ka unu kpokota onwe unu onu, ka m wee kwuputara unu na a gaghị m enwe ike ibu kwa onye nkuzi unu, ma-obu eze unu;

And behold, all that he requires of you is to keep his commandments; and he has promised you that if ye would keep his commandments ye should prosper in the land; and he never doth vary from that which he hath said; therefore, if ye do keep his commandments he doth bless you and prosper you.

And now, in the first place, he hath created you, and granted unto you your lives, for which ye are indebted unto him.

And secondly, he doth require that ye should do as he hath commanded you; for which if ye do, he doth immediately bless you; and therefore he hath paid you. And ye are still indebted unto him, and are, and will be, forever and ever; therefore, of what have ye to boast?

And now I ask, can ye say aught of yourselves? I answer you, Nay. Ye cannot say that ye are even as much as the dust of the earth; yet ye were created of the dust of the earth; but behold, it belongeth to him who created you.

And I, even I, whom ye call your king, am no better than ye yourselves are; for I am also of the dust. And ye behold that I am old, and am about to yield up this mortal frame to its mother earth.

Therefore, as I said unto you that I had served you, walking with a clear conscience before God, even so I at this time have caused that ye should assemble yourselves together, that I might be found blameless, and that your blood should not come upon me, when I shall stand to be judged of God of the things whereof he hath commanded me concerning you.

I say unto you that I have caused that ye should assemble yourselves together that I might rid my garments of your blood, at this period of time when I am about to go down to my grave, that I might go down in peace, and my immortal spirit may join the choirs above in singing the praises of a just God.

And moreover, I say unto you that I have caused that ye should assemble yourselves together, that I might declare unto you that I can no longer be your teacher, nor your king;

30 N'ihì na ọ̀buna n'oge a, arụ m nile na-ama jijiji karịa ebe m na-anwa ike m igwa unu okwu; ma na Onye-nwe Chineke na-akwado m, ma o kwewo ka m gwa unu okwu, ma o nyewo m iwu ka m kwuputara unu n'ụ̀bọ̀chị nke a, na nwa m nwoke Mosajia bụ eze na onye-ọ̀chịchị nye unu.

31 Ma ugbua, ụ̀mụ̀nne m nwoke, o dī m ka unu na-eme dika unu na-eme ruo ugbua. Dika unu debeworo iwu-nsọ m nile, na kwa iwu-nsọ nile nke nna m, ma bụ̀rụ̀ ndị meworo nke ọ̀ma, ma ewe debe unu site n'ị̀daba n'aka nke ndị iro unu nile, ọ̀buna otu a, ọ̀bụ̀rụ̀ na unu ga-edebe iwu-nsọ nile nke nwa m, ma-ọ̀bụ̀ iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke nke ọ ga-enyefe unu, unu ga-eme nke ọ̀ma n'ala ahụ, ma ndị iro unu nile agaghị enwe ike imegide unu.

32 Mana, O ndị m, kpachapụ̀nụ̀ anya na eleghị-anya ka aghara inwe ndọ̀rọ-ndọ̀rọ ga-adaputa n'etiti unu, ma unu ahọ̀rọ irube isi nye mụ̀ọ ọ̀jọ̀ọ nke nna m Mosajia kwuru maka ya.

33 N'ihì na lee, o nwere ahụhụ e kwuputara ga-adakwasị onye ga-ahọ̀rọ irube-isi nye mụ̀ọ ahụ; n'ihì na ọ̀bụ̀rụ̀ na ọ họ̀rọ irubere ya isi, ma nọ̀gide ma nwụ̀ọ n'ime mmehie ya nile, onye ahụ na-añụ ọ̀mụ̀ma-ikpe nye mkpụ̀rụ-obi nke ya; n'ihì na ọ na-nata n'ọ̀kwukwụ-ugwo ya, ntaram-ahụhụ mgbe nile na-adigide, ebe o jehieworo iwu nke Chineke ahụ megide ihe nke ya na onwe ya matara.

34 A sị m unu, na e nweghị onye ọ̀bula n'etiti unu ma ọ̀bughị ma ha bụ ụ̀mụ-ntakịrị unu ndị a na-akuzibereghị gbasara ihe ndị a nile, ma nke na-amataghị na unu ji ugwo ebighi-ebi nye Nna unu nke elu-igwe, inye ya ihe nile nke unu nwere ma bụ̀rụ̀; na kwa akuziwo ruo unu gbasara akukọ-ndekota nile nke ihe dī n'ime ya bụ amuma nile nke e kwuworo site n'ọ̀nụ ndị-amuma dī nsọ, ọ̀buna gbada ruo n'oge nna anyị, Lihai, hapurū Jerusalem;

35 Na kwa, ihe nile e kwuworo site n'ọ̀nụ nna anyị ha ruo ugbua. Ma lee, ọ̀zọ, ha kwuru ihe ndị Onye-nwe nyere ha n'iwu; ya mere, ha ziri ezi bụ̀rụ ezi-okwu.

For even at this time, my whole frame doth tremble exceedingly while attempting to speak unto you; but the Lord God doth support me, and hath suffered me that I should speak unto you, and hath commanded me that I should declare unto you this day, that my son Mosiah is a king and a ruler over you.

And now, my brethren, I would that ye should do as ye have hitherto done. As ye have kept my commandments, and also the commandments of my father, and have prospered, and have been kept from falling into the hands of your enemies, even so if ye shall keep the commandments of my son, or the commandments of God which shall be delivered unto you by him, ye shall prosper in the land, and your enemies shall have no power over you.

But, O my people, beware lest there shall arise contentions among you, and ye list to obey the evil spirit, which was spoken of by my father Mosiah.

For behold, there is a wo pronounced upon him who listeth to obey that spirit; for if he listeth to obey him, and remaineth and dieth in his sins, the same drinketh damnation to his own soul; for he receiveth for his wages an everlasting punishment, having transgressed the law of God contrary to his own knowledge.

I say unto you, that there are not any among you, except it be your little children that have not been taught concerning these things, but what knoweth that ye are eternally indebted to your heavenly Father, to render to him all that you have and are; and also have been taught concerning the records which contain the prophecies which have been spoken by the holy prophets, even down to the time our father, Lehi, left Jerusalem;

And also, all that has been spoken by our fathers until now. And behold, also, they spake that which was commanded them of the Lord; therefore, they are just and true.

- 36 Ma ugbua, a si m unu, umunne m nwoke, na mgbe unu mataworo ma a kuziekwara unu ihe ndi a nile, oburu na unu ga-ejehie ma gaa na mmegide nke ihe e kwuworo, na unu ga-ewezuga onwe unu site na Muo nke Onye-nwe, na o gaghị enwe onodu n'ime unu iduzi unu n'uzo amamihe nile ka unu wee di ngozi, mee nke oma, na nchekwa—
- 37 A si m unu, nwoke ahụ nke na-eme nke a, onye ahụ na-aputa ihè na nnupu-isi megide Chineke; ya mere o chorọ irube isi nye muo ojoọ ahụ ma ghoọ onye-iro nke ezi-omume nile; ya mere, Onye-nwe enweghi onodu n'ime ya, n'ih na o dighi ebi n'ime temple nile na-adighi nsọ.
- 38 Ya mere oburu na nwoke ahụ echegharighi, ma nogide ma nwuo onye-iro nke Chineke, ihe nile nke ikpe-ziri-ezi di nsọ chorọ ga-akpote mkpuru-obi ya na adighi anwu-anwu ka o di gara-gara n'uche n'ita uta nke onwe ya, nke na-akpatara ya ila azu site n'ebe nke Onye-nwe no, ma na-emejuputa obi ya n'ita uta, na mgbu, na nnukwu mgbu, nke dika oku na-anaghị ekwe mmenyu, nke ire oku ya na-ala elu ruo mgbe nile na mgbe nile.
- 39 Ma ugbua a si m unu, na ebere enweghi ike izoputa nwoke ahụ; ya mere nsotu mbibi ya bu inagide ahuhu ebigbi-ebi.
- 40 O, unu nile ndi nwoke kaworo-nka, na kwa unu ndi okorobia, na unu umu-ntakiri ndi nwere ike ihota okwu m nile, n'ih e kwuwo m okwu di mfe nghota nye unu ka unu wee ghota, a na m ario ka unu teta n'ura na ncheta nke onodu ahụ di egwu nke ndi ahụ dabaworo n'ime njehie.
- 41 Ma nke ka nke, a ga m achọ ka unu tugharia uche na ngozi na onodu anuri nke ndi ahụ na-edebe iwunso nile nke Chineke. N'ih na lee, agoziri ha n'ih nile ma n'ih nke aru ma nke muo; ma oburu na ha a nogide n'okwukwe ruo n'ogwugwu a ga-anabata ha n'ime elu-igwe, nke mere na ha na Chineke ga-ebi n'onodu anuri na-enweghi ogwugwu. O cheta, cheta na ihe ndi a bu ezi-okwu; n'ih na Onye-nwe Chineke ekwuwo ya.

And now, I say unto you, my brethren, that after ye have known and have been taught all these things, if ye should transgress and go contrary to that which has been spoken, that ye do withdraw yourselves from the Spirit of the Lord, that it may have no place in you to guide you in wisdom's paths that ye may be blessed, prospered, and preserved—

I say unto you, that the man that doeth this, the same cometh out in open rebellion against God; therefore he listeth to obey the evil spirit, and becometh an enemy to all righteousness; therefore, the Lord has no place in him, for he dwelleth not in unholy temples.

Therefore if that man repenteth not, and remaineth and dieth an enemy to God, the demands of divine justice do awaken his immortal soul to a lively sense of his own guilt, which doth cause him to shrink from the presence of the Lord, and doth fill his breast with guilt, and pain, and anguish, which is like an unquenchable fire, whose flame ascendeth up forever and ever.

And now I say unto you, that mercy hath no claim on that man; therefore his final doom is to endure a never-ending torment.

O, all ye old men, and also ye young men, and you little children who can understand my words, for I have spoken plainly unto you that ye might understand, I pray that ye should awake to a remembrance of the awful situation of those that have fallen into transgression.

And moreover, I would desire that ye should consider on the blessed and happy state of those that keep the commandments of God. For behold, they are blessed in all things, both temporal and spiritual; and if they hold out faithful to the end they are received into heaven, that thereby they may dwell with God in a state of never-ending happiness. O remember, remember that these things are true; for the Lord God hath spoken it.

Mosaia 3

- 1 Ma ọzọ ụmụnne m nwoke, a ga m akpọ ige ntị unu, n'ihì na enwere m ihe ole na ole ọzọ m ga-agwa unu; n'ihì na lee, e nwere m ọtụtụ ihe m ga-agwa unu gbasara ihe nke ga-abia.
- 2 Ma ihe ndị ahụ nke m ga-agwa unu ka e mere ka m mata site n'onye mụọ-ozì sitere n'ebe Chineke nọ bia. Ma ọ siri m: Teta; ma e tetara m, ma lee o guzoro n'iru m.
- 3 Ma ọ siri m: Teta, ma nury okwu nile nke m ga-agwa gi, n'ihì na lee, a biara m ikwuputara gi ozi oma nke oke onu.
- 4 N'ihì na Onye-nwe anuwo ekpere gi nile, ma o kpewo site n'ezì-omume gi, ma o zitawo m ka m kwuputara gi ka i wee nuri onu; na ka i wee kwuputara ndi gi, ka ha wee juputa kwa n'onu.
- 5 N'ihì na lee, oge ahụ na-abia, ma ọ dighi anya, mgbe n'ike, Onye-nwe nke Puru Ime Ihe nile onye na-achi, onye diiri, ma di site mgbe ebighi-ebi nile ruo mgbe ebighi-ebi nile, ga-aridata site n'elu-igwe n'etiti umu nke mmadu, ma ga-ebi n'ulo e jiri uru wuo, ma ga-agaghari n'etiti ndi mmadu, na-aru nnukwu oru-ebube nile, dika igwo ndi oria, ikpolite ndi nwuru-anwu, ime ka ndi ngworo gaa ije, ka ndi isi nweta ihu-uzo ha, na ndi ntị chiri ka ha nu ihe, na igwo udi oria nile di iche iche.
- 6 Ma ọ ga-achupu ekwensu nile, ma-ubu mụọ ojo nile nke na-ebi n'ime obi nile nke umu nke mmadu.
- 7 Ma lee, ọ ga-ata ahuhụ onwunwa nile, na ihe mgbu nke aru, aguu, akpiri-ikpo-nku, na ida mba, obuna karia nke mmadu nwere ike ita, ma obughị na ọ bu nke onwu, n'ihì na lee, obara na-aputa site n'ohere ntakiri nile, oke nnukwu ka ihe mgbu ya ga-adi n'ihì ajoy-omume na ihe aru nile nke ndi ya.
- 8 Ma a ga-akpo ya Jisus Kraist, Okpara nke Chineke, Nna nke elu-igwe na uwa, Onye-okike nke ihe nile site na mmalite, ma nne ya ka a ga-akpo Meri.

Mosiah 3

And again my brethren, I would call your attention, for I have somewhat more to speak unto you; for behold, I have things to tell you concerning that which is to come.

And the things which I shall tell you are made known unto me by an angel from God. And he said unto me: Awake; and I awoke, and behold he stood before me.

And he said unto me: Awake, and hear the words which I shall tell thee; for behold, I am come to declare unto you the glad tidings of great joy.

For the Lord hath heard thy prayers, and hath judged of thy righteousness, and hath sent me to declare unto thee that thou mayest rejoice; and that thou mayest declare unto thy people, that they may also be filled with joy.

For behold, the time cometh, and is not far distant, that with power, the Lord Omnipotent who reigneth, who was, and is from all eternity to all eternity, shall come down from heaven among the children of men, and shall dwell in a tabernacle of clay, and shall go forth amongst men, working mighty miracles, such as healing the sick, raising the dead, causing the lame to walk, the blind to receive their sight, and the deaf to hear, and curing all manner of diseases.

And he shall cast out devils, or the evil spirits which dwell in the hearts of the children of men.

And lo, he shall suffer temptations, and pain of body, hunger, thirst, and fatigue, even more than man can suffer, except it be unto death; for behold, blood cometh from every pore, so great shall be his anguish for the wickedness and the abominations of his people.

And he shall be called Jesus Christ, the Son of God, the Father of heaven and earth, the Creator of all things from the beginning; and his mother shall be called Mary.

9 Ma lee, ọ na-abiakwute ndi ya, ka nzoputa wee
biakwasị umu nke mmadu obuna site n'okwukwe
n'aha ya; ma obuna mgbe ihe nke a mesiri, ha ga-ewere
ya ka mmadu, ma si na o nwere ajo-muo, ma ha ga-eti
ya ihe, ma ha ga-akpogide ya n'obe.

10 Ma o ga-ebilite n'ubochi nke ato site na ndi nwuru
anwu, ma lee, o na-eguzo ikpe uwa ikpe; ma lee, ihe
ndi a nile ka a na-eme ka ikpe ziri ezi wee biakwasị
umu nke mmadu.

11 N'ih na lee, ma obara ya kwa na-achụ-aja maka
mmehie nile nke ndi ahụ daworo site na njehie nke
Adam, ndi nwuro na-amaghi uche nke Chineke
gbasara ha, ma-obu ndi mehieworo na-amaghi-ama.

12 Mana ahuhu, ahuhu ga-adiri ya bu onye matara na
ya nupuru isi megide Chineke! N'ih na nzoputa
anaghi abjara ndi di otu a ma obughi ma-obu site na
ncheghari na okwukwe n'Onye-nwe Jisus Kraist.

13 Ma Onye-nwe Chineke ezipuwo ndi-amuma ya di
nsọ n'etiti umu nke mmadu nile, ikwuputa ihe ndi a
nye ebo nile, mba, na asusu, na site na ya onye obula
ga-ekwere na Kraist ga-abia, otu onye ahụ ga-enweta
nsachapu nke mmehie ha nile, ma nuri na nnukwu
onu kari-akari, obuna dika a ga-asi na o biaworiji
n'etiti ha.

14 Ma na Onye-nwe Chineke huru na ndi ya bu ndi
na-akpo-ekwe-nku, ma o hoputara ha iwu, obuna iwu
nke Moses.

15 Ma otutu ihe iriba-ama nile, na ihe-ebube nile, na
udi nile, na onyinyo nile ka o gosiri ha, gbasara obibia
ya; na kwa ndi-amuma di nsọ gwara ha gbasara obibia
ya; ma na ha mesiri obi ha ike, ma ha aghotaghi na iwu
nke Moses abaghi uru ma obughi na o sitere n'aja
mgbaghara mmehie nke obara ya.

16 Ma obuna oburu na okwere omume na umu-ntakiri
nwere ike ime mmehie e nweghi ike izoputa ha; ma na
a si m unu a goziri ha agozi n'ih na lee, dika n'ime
Adam, ma-obu site n'okike, ha na-ada, obuna otu ahụ
obara nke Kraist na-achụ-aja mgbaghara mmehie ha
nile.

17 Ma nke ka nke, a si m unu, na a gaghị enwe aha ozo
e nyere ma-obu uzo ozo obula ma-obu udi ozo
nzoputa ga-esi bira umu nke mmadu, nani n'ime na
site n'aha nke Kraist, Onye-nwe nke Puru Ime Ihe nile.

And lo, he cometh unto his own, that salvation
might come unto the children of men even through
faith on his name; and even after all this they shall con-
sider him a man, and say that he hath a devil, and shall
scourge him, and shall crucify him.

And he shall rise the third day from the dead; and be-
hold, he standeth to judge the world; and behold, all
these things are done that a righteous judgment might
come upon the children of men.

For behold, and also his blood atoneth for the sins of
those who have fallen by the transgression of Adam,
who have died not knowing the will of God concerning
them, or who have ignorantly sinned.

But wo, wo unto him who knoweth that he rebelleth
against God! For salvation cometh to none such except
it be through repentance and faith on the Lord Jesus
Christ.

And the Lord God hath sent his holy prophets
among all the children of men, to declare these things to
every kindred, nation, and tongue, that thereby whoso-
ever should believe that Christ should come, the same
might receive remission of their sins, and rejoice with
exceedingly great joy, even as though he had already
come among them.

Yet the Lord God saw that his people were a stiff-
necked people, and he appointed unto them a law, even
the law of Moses.

And many signs, and wonders, and types, and shad-
ows showed he unto them, concerning his coming; and
also holy prophets spake unto them concerning his
coming; and yet they hardened their hearts, and under-
stood not that the law of Moses availeth nothing except
it were through the atonement of his blood.

And even if it were possible that little children could
sin they could not be saved; but I say unto you they are
blessed; for behold, as in Adam, or by nature, they fall,
even so the blood of Christ atoneth for their sins.

And moreover, I say unto you, that there shall be no
other name given nor any other way nor means whereby
salvation can come unto the children of men, only in
and through the name of Christ, the Lord Omnipotent.

18 N'ihì na lee ọ na-ekpe ikpe, ma ikpe ya ziri ezi; ma nwata agaghì ala n'iyi nke nwuru na nwata ya; ma na ndi mmadu na-anu omuma ikpe nye mkpuru-obi nke ha ma obuighi ma ha wedatara onwe ha ala ma diri dika umu-ntakiri, ma kwere na nzoputa diri, ma ga-abia, n'ime ma site nochuchu-aja mgbaghara mmehie obara nke Kraist, Onye-nwe nke Puru Ime Ihe Nile.

19 N'ihì na mmadu nke udi okike bu onye-iro Chineke, ma o buruworiji site nodida nke Adam, ma ga-abu, ruo mgbe Nile na mgbe Nile, ma obuighi ma o kwenyere na nkwalite Nile nke Muo Nso, ma wepu ibu mmadu nke anu aru, ghoo onye-nso site n'aja mgbaghara mmehie nke Kraist Onye-nwe, ma diri dika nwata, na-adanye, di nwayo, di umeala, nwe ndidi, juputa n'ihu n'anya, di na njikere idanye n'ihe Nile nke Onye-nwe huro na o kwesiri ibiakwasi ya, obuna dika nwatakiri na adanyere nna ya.

20 Ma nke ka nke, a si m gi, na oge ahụ ga-abia mgbe omuma nke Onye-nzoputa ahụ ga-agbasa ruo mba, ebo, asusu, na ndi mmadu.

21 Ma lee, mgbe oge ahụ ga-abia, odighi onye a ga-ahu na-enweghi uta n'iru Chineke, ma obuighi ma-obu umu-ntakiri, nani site na ncheghari na okwukwe n'aha nke Onye-nwe Chineke nke Puru Ime Ihe Nile.

22 Ma obuna n'oge a, mgbe i ga akuziwororiji ndi gi ihe Nile nke Onye-nwe Chineke gi nyeworo gi n'iwu, obuna mgbe ahụ ka a ga-ahu ha na-enweghi ntupe n'iru Chineke nani dika okwu Nile nke m gwaworo gi siri di.

23 Ma ugbua e kwuwo m okwu Nile nke Onye-nwe Chineke nyeworo m n'iwu.

24 Ma otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru: Ha ga-eguzoro dika ihe igba-ama doro anya megide ndi a, n'ubochi ikpe; site na nke a ga-esi kpee ha ikpe, onye obula dika oru ya Nile siri di, ma ha di mma ma-obu ma ha di njo.

25 Ma oburu na ha di njo a ga-enyefe ha n'olile-anya di egwu nke ita uta onwe ha na ihe aru Nile, nke na-akpatara ha ilaghachi azu site n'iru Onye-nwe n'ime onodu nke ihuju anya na ita ahuhu agwugh-agwu, site n'ebe ha na-agaghì enwe ike ilaghachi ozo; ya mere ha anuwo omuma-ikpe nye mkpuru-obi nke ha Nile.

For behold he judgeth, and his judgment is just; and the infant perisheth not that dieth in his infancy; but men drink damnation to their own souls except they humble themselves and become as little children, and believe that salvation was, and is, and is to come, in and through the atoning blood of Christ, the Lord Omnipotent.

For the natural man is an enemy to God, and has been from the fall of Adam, and will be, forever and ever, unless he yields to the enticings of the Holy Spirit, and putteth off the natural man and becometh a saint through the atonement of Christ the Lord, and becometh as a child, submissive, meek, humble, patient, full of love, willing to submit to all things which the Lord seeth fit to inflict upon him, even as a child doth submit to his father.

And moreover, I say unto you, that the time shall come when the knowledge of a Savior shall spread throughout every nation, kindred, tongue, and people.

And behold, when that time cometh, none shall be found blameless before God, except it be little children, only through repentance and faith on the name of the Lord God Omnipotent.

And even at this time, when thou shalt have taught thy people the things which the Lord thy God hath commanded thee, even then are they found no more blameless in the sight of God, only according to the words which I have spoken unto thee.

And now I have spoken the words which the Lord God hath commanded me.

And thus saith the Lord: They shall stand as a bright testimony against this people, at the judgment day; whereof they shall be judged, every man according to his works, whether they be good, or whether they be evil.

And if they be evil they are consigned to an awful view of their own guilt and abominations, which doth cause them to shrink from the presence of the Lord into a state of misery and endless torment, from whence they can no more return; therefore they have drunk damnation to their own souls.

26 Ya mere, ha aṅwuo site n'iko nke oke iwe nke
Chineke, nke ikpe-ziri-ezi na-enweghi kwa ike ozọ
igonari ha dika o ga-agonari na Adam ga-ada n'ihiri
mkpuru-osisi a si erila; ya mere, ebere agaghi enwekwa
oke n'aru ha ozọ ruo mgbe nile.

27 Ma ntaram-ahuhu ha di ka odo-oku na nkume-oku,
nke ire oku ya na-enweghi mmenyu, na nke anwuru-
oku ya na-arigoro elu ruo mgbe nile na mgbe nile. Otu
a ka Onye-nwe nyeworo m iwu. Amen.

Therefore, they have drunk out of the cup of the
wrath of God, which justice could no more deny unto
them than it could deny that Adam should fall because
of his partaking of the forbidden fruit; therefore, mercy
could have claim on them no more forever.

And their torment is as a lake of fire and brimstone,
whose flames are unquenchable, and whose smoke as-
cendeth up forever and ever. Thus hath the Lord com-
manded me. Amen.

Mosaia 4

- 1 Ma ugbua, o wee ruo na mgbe eze Benjamin biaworo na ngwucha nke ikwu okwu nile nke e nyefeworo ya site n'aka muo-ozu nke Onye-nwe, na o lepuru anya ya gburu-gburu n'elu igwe mmadu ahụ, ma lee ha adaworiji n'ala, n'ihu na ite egwu nke Onye-nwe abiakwaswo ha.
- 2 Ma ha ahworiji onwe ha nonodu nke anu aru onwe ha, obuna idi ntakiri karja uzuzu nke ala. Ma ha nile tisiri mkpu ike notu olu, na-asị: O mee ebere, ma tinye obara aja mgbaghara mmehie ahụ nke Kraist ka anyi wee nata mgbaghara nke mmehie anyi nile, ma ka e wee sachaa obi anyi nile; n'ihu na anyi kwere na Jisus Kraist, Okpara nke Chineke, onye kere elu-igwe n'ụwa, na ihe nile; onye ga aridata n'etiti umu nke mmadu.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha kwuworo okwu ndi a Muo nke Onye-nwe biakwasiri ha, ma ha juputara nonu, ebe ha nataworu nsachapu nke mmehie ha nile, na ebe ha nwere udo nke muo, n'ihu okwukwe nke kariri akari nke ha nwere n'ime Jisus Kraist onye gabja, dika okwu nile nke eze Benjamin gwaworo ha.
- 4 Ma eze Benjamin ozu meghere onu ya ma malite igwa ha okwu, na-asị: Ndi enyi m na umunne m nwoke, ndi ebo m na ndi m, a ga m akpokwu ige-nti unu ozu, ka unu wee nu, ma ghotu okwu m ndi nke foduru nke m ga-agwa unu.
- 5 N'ihu na lee, oburu na mmata nke idi mma nke Chineke akpotewo unu n'oge a ruo n'imata ihe-efu unu bu, na aputaghi ihe unu na onodu odida unu—
- 6 A si m unu, oburu na unu abawo na mmata nke idi mma nke Chineke, na ike na-enweghi atu nke ya, na amamihe ya, na ndidi ya, na ogologo-ntachi obi n'ebe umu nke mmadu no; na kwa, aja mgbaghara mmehie nke a kwadoworo site na nto-ala nke ụwa, na site na ya nzoputa ga-abjara onye nke ga-atukwasu obi ya n'ime Onye-nwe, ma na-arusi-oru ike n'idebe iwu-nsu ya nile, ma na-aga n'iru n'okwukwe obuna ruo n'ogwugwu nke ndu ya, a na m ekwu maka ndu aru na-anwu anwu—

Mosiah 4

And now, it came to pass that when king Benjamin had made an end of speaking the words which had been delivered unto him by the angel of the Lord, that he cast his eyes round about on the multitude, and behold they had fallen to the earth, for the fear of the Lord had come upon them.

And they had viewed themselves in their own carnal state, even less than the dust of the earth. And they all cried aloud with one voice, saying: O have mercy, and apply the atoning blood of Christ that we may receive forgiveness of our sins, and our hearts may be purified; for we believe in Jesus Christ, the Son of God, who created heaven and earth, and all things; who shall come down among the children of men.

And it came to pass that after they had spoken these words the Spirit of the Lord came upon them, and they were filled with joy, having received a remission of their sins, and having peace of conscience, because of the exceeding faith which they had in Jesus Christ who should come, according to the words which king Benjamin had spoken unto them.

And king Benjamin again opened his mouth and began to speak unto them, saying: My friends and my brethren, my kindred and my people, I would again call your attention, that ye may hear and understand the remainder of my words which I shall speak unto you.

For behold, if the knowledge of the goodness of God at this time has awakened you to a sense of your nothingness, and your worthless and fallen state—

I say unto you, if ye have come to a knowledge of the goodness of God, and his matchless power, and his wisdom, and his patience, and his long-suffering towards the children of men; and also, the atonement which has been prepared from the foundation of the world, that thereby salvation might come to him that should put his trust in the Lord, and should be diligent in keeping his commandments, and continue in the faith even unto the end of his life, I mean the life of the mortal body—

7 A sị m, na nke a bụ nwoke ahụ onye na-anata nzọpụta, site n'aja mgbaghara mmehie nke a kwadoro site na ntọ-ala nke ụwa nye mmadụ nile, nke diriji site n'ọdịda nke Adam, ma-ọbụ onye nọ, ma-ọbụ onye nke ga-anọ, ọbuna ruo na nsọtụ nke ụwa.

8 Ma nke a bụ ụzọ ebe nzọpụta si-abịa. Ma ọdighi nzọpụta ọzọ di karịa nke a nke e kwuworo okwu gbasara ya, ọbughị ma e nwere ọnọdụ ọbụla site na nke mmadụ ga-esi nwe nzọpụta ma ọbughị n'ọnọdụ nile ndi m gwaworo unu.

9 Kwere na Chineke, kwere na ọ nọ, ma na o kere ihe nile, ma n'elu-igwe ma n'ụwa; kwere na o nwere amamihe nile, na ike nile, ma n'elu-igwe ma n'ụwa; kwere na mmadụ anaghị aghọta ihe nile nke Onye-nwe nwere ike ighọta.

10 Ma ọzọ, kwere na unu aghaghị icheghari site na mmehie unu nile ma hapụ ha, ma nwe umeala n'onwe unu n'iru Chineke; ma rịọ n'obi ezi-okwu ka ọ gbaghara unu; ma ugbua, ọburu na unu kwere ihe nile ndi a huru na unu na-eme ha.

11 Ma ọzọ a sị m unu dika m kwuworo na mbu, na dika unu biaworo na mmata nke ebube nke Chineke, ma-ọbụ ọburu na unu amatawo maka idi mma ya ma detuworiji ihu-n'anya ya ire, ma nataworiji nsachapu nke mmehie unu nile, nke na-ebute udi nnukwu onu kariri akari na mkpuru-obi unu nile, ọbuna otu a ọ ga-adi m mma na unu ga-echeta, ma oge nile dota na ncheta, idi ukwu nke Chineke, na adighi ihe unu n'onwe unu putara, na idi mma ya na ogologo-ntachi-obi n'ebe unu nọ, ndi ekere eke na-etozughị oke, ma wedata onwe unu ala ọbuna n'omimi nile nke obi umeala, na-akpokụ aha Onye-nwe kwa ubochi ma na-eguzosike n'okwukwe ahụ nke ihe ahụ ga-abia, nke e kwuru site n'onu nke muo-zi ahụ.

12 Ma lee, a sị m unu na ọburu na unu mee nke a unu ga-na-anuri onu oge nile, ma juputa n'ihunanya nke Chineke, ma oge nile na-edota nsachapu nke mmehie unu nile; ma unu ga-eto n'omuma nke ebube nke ya onye kere unu, ma-ọbụ n'omuma nke ihe ndi ziri ezi na ezi-okwu.

13 Ma unu agaghị enwe uche onye ọbula imejọ ibe ya, kama ibi n'udo, na imere onye ọbula dika ihe ahụ nke ruru ya.

I say, that this is the man who receiveth salvation, through the atonement which was prepared from the foundation of the world for all mankind, which ever were since the fall of Adam, or who are, or who ever shall be, even unto the end of the world.

And this is the means whereby salvation cometh. And there is none other salvation save this which hath been spoken of; neither are there any conditions whereby man can be saved except the conditions which I have told you.

Believe in God; believe that he is, and that he created all things, both in heaven and in earth; believe that he has all wisdom, and all power, both in heaven and in earth; believe that man doth not comprehend all the things which the Lord can comprehend.

And again, believe that ye must repent of your sins and forsake them, and humble yourselves before God; and ask in sincerity of heart that he would forgive you; and now, if you believe all these things see that ye do them.

And again I say unto you as I have said before, that as ye have come to the knowledge of the glory of God, or if ye have known of his goodness and have tasted of his love, and have received a remission of your sins, which causeth such exceedingly great joy in your souls, even so I would that ye should remember, and always retain in remembrance, the greatness of God, and your own nothingness, and his goodness and long-suffering towards you, unworthy creatures, and humble yourselves even in the depths of humility, calling on the name of the Lord daily, and standing steadfastly in the faith of that which is to come, which was spoken by the mouth of the angel.

And behold, I say unto you that if ye do this ye shall always rejoice, and be filled with the love of God, and always retain a remission of your sins; and ye shall grow in the knowledge of the glory of him that created you, or in the knowledge of that which is just and true.

And ye will not have a mind to injure one another, but to live peaceably, and to render to every man according to that which is his due.

- 14 Ma unu agaghị ekwe ụmụ unu ka ha na-aga n'agụ, ma-ọbụ ịgba ọtọ, ọbughị ma unu ga-ekwe ka ha jehie iwu nile nke Chineke, ma lụwa ọgụ ma sewe okwu otu na ibe ya, ma jeere ekwensu ozi, onye bụ onye-isi nke mmehie, ma-ọbụ onye bụ ekwensu nke e kwuworọrị maka ya site na ndị nna anyị ha, ya ebe ọ bụ onye iro nye ezi-omume nile.
- 15 Ma na unu ga-akuziri ha ịga n'ụzọ nile nke ezi-okwu na anya-udo; unu ga-akuziri ha ịhụrịta onwe ha n'anya, na ijeritara onwe ha ozi.
- 16 Na kwa, unu onwe unu ga-enyere ndị chọrọ enye m aka unu aka; unu ga-eke ihe unu nwere nye onye ọ dị na mkpa; ma unu agaghị ekwe ka onye-arịrịọ rịo unu ihe n'efu, ma chụpụ ya ka ọ laa n'iyi.
- 17 Eleghị anya unu ga-asị: nwoke ahụ ewetaworo onwe ya ọnọdụ ịhụju-anya nke ya; ya mere agaghị m enye ya site n'ihe oriri m, ma-ọbụ kenye ya ihe m nwere ka ọ ghara ịta ahụhụ, n'ihi na ntara m ahụhụ ya ziri ezi—
- 18 Ma a sị m unu, O mmadụ onye ọbụla mere nke a onye ahụ nwere nnukwu ihe kpatara ọ ga-eji chegharịa; ma, ma ọbughị na ọ chegharị site n'ihe ahụ nke o meworo ọ ga-ala-n'iyi ruo mgbe nile, ma o nweghị mmasị n'ala-eze nke Chineke.
- 19 N'ihi na lee, ọ bụ na anyị nile abughị ndị arịrịọ? Ọbughị anyị nile na-adabere n'otu Onye ahụ dị, ọbuna Chineke, maka ihe nile nke anyị nwere, maka ma ihe oriri na ihe myịkwasi, na maka ọla-edo, na maka ọla-ocha, na maka akụ na ụba nile nke anyị nwere n'ụdị ọbụla?
- 20 Ma lee, ọbuna n'oge a, unu anọwọrị na-akpọ aha ya, ma na-arịọ maka nsachapụ nke mmehie unu nile, Ma o kwewo ka ọbụrụ na unu rịoro n'efu? E-e; Ọ wụkwasiwo unu Mụọ ya, ma kpata ka obi unu juputa n'ọñụ, ma kpata ka a kwusi ọnụ unu nile na unu enweghị ike ịchọta ọnụ okwu, oke nnukwu ọñụ ka unu nwere.

And ye will not suffer your children that they go hungry, or naked; neither will ye suffer that they transgress the laws of God, and fight and quarrel one with another, and serve the devil, who is the master of sin, or who is the evil spirit which hath been spoken of by our fathers, he being an enemy to all righteousness.

But ye will teach them to walk in the ways of truth and soberness; ye will teach them to love one another, and to serve one another.

And also, ye yourselves will succor those that stand in need of your succor; ye will administer of your substance unto him that standeth in need; and ye will not suffer that the beggar putteth up his petition to you in vain, and turn him out to perish.

Perhaps thou shalt say: The man has brought upon himself his misery; therefore I will stay my hand, and will not give unto him of my food, nor impart unto him of my substance that he may not suffer, for his punishments are just—

But I say unto you, O man, whosoever doeth this the same hath great cause to repent; and except he repenteth of that which he hath done he perisheth forever, and hath no interest in the kingdom of God.

For behold, are we not all beggars? Do we not all depend upon the same Being, even God, for all the substance which we have, for both food and raiment, and for gold, and for silver, and for all the riches which we have of every kind?

And behold, even at this time, ye have been calling on his name, and begging for a remission of your sins. And has he suffered that ye have begged in vain? Nay; he has poured out his Spirit upon you, and has caused that your hearts should be filled with joy, and has caused that your mouths should be stopped that ye could not find utterance, so exceedingly great was your joy.

- 21 Ma ugbua, ọburu na Chineke, onye keworo unu, onye nke unu na-adabere maka ndu unu nile na maka ihe nile unu nwere ma buru, na-enye unu ihe obula unu rioro nke ziri ezi, n'okwukwe, na-ekwere na unu ga-anata, O mgbe ahụ, unu kwesiri ikerita nke unu nwere otu onye nye ibe ya.
- 22 Ma ọburu na unu kpee nwoke ahụ ikpe onye nariọ unu aririọ ka o ghara ila n'iyi ma ma ya ikpe, oleedun nnu kwu izi-ezi kariri akari amam-ikpe unu ga-adị maka ijichi ihe onwunwe unu, nke na-abughị nke unu kama nke Chineke, Onye nke ndu unu bu kwa nke ya; ma na unu anaghị ariọ, ma-ọbu chegharịa n'ihe nke unu meworo.
- 23 Asị m unu, ahuhu diri onye ahụ, n'ih ihe onwunwe ya ga e soro ya laa n'iyi; ma ugbua, a na m agwa unu ihe ndi a nye ndi ahụ bara ogaranya n'ihe gbasara ihe nile nke uwa nke a.
- 24 Ma ozo, a si m ndi ogbenye, unu ndi na-enweghi ma na unu nwere nke zuru unu, ka unu noro site n'ubochi ruo n'ubochi; a na m ekwu maka unu nile ndi na aju inye onye aririọ, n'ih na unu enweghi; o di m ka unu ga-asi n'ime obi unu nile na: A naghị m enye n'ih na enweghi m, ma na ọburu na m nwere a gaara m enye.
- 25 Ma ugbua, ọburu na unu kwuo nke a n'obi unu, unu ga-anodu n'enweghi uta, ma ọbughị otu a amam-ikpe diri unu; ma amam-ikpe unu ziri ezi n'ih na unu na-enwe anya ukwu n'ihe nke unu na-anatabeghi.
- 26 Ma ugbua, n'ih ihe ndi a nke m gwaworo unu—nke bu, maka idota nsachapu nke mmehie unu nile site n'ubochi ruo n'ubochi, ka unu wee gaa ije n'enweghi uta n'iru Chineke—O ga-adị m mma ka unu na-ekesa ihe unu nwere nye ndi ogbenye, onye obula dika ihe nke o nwere siri di, dika inye ndi aguu nri, iyinye ndi gbaa otu uwe, ileta ndi oria na inyere ha aka ikwusi ihe mgbu ha, ma nke muo ma nke aru, dika ochicho ha nile siri di.
- 27 Ma hu na ihe nile ndi a e mere ha na amamihe na n'usoro; n'ih na o bughị ihe a chorọ na mmadu ga-agba oso ngwa ngwa karia ka o nwere ume. Ma ozo, o di mkpa na o ga-arusi oru ike, ka site n'ebe ahụ o garita ugwo oru ahụ; ya mere, ihe nile ka a ga-emeriri n'usoro.

And now, if God, who has created you, on whom you are dependent for your lives and for all that ye have and are, doth grant unto you whatsoever ye ask that is right, in faith, believing that ye shall receive, O then, how ye ought to impart of the substance that ye have one to another.

And if ye judge the man who putteth up his petition to you for your substance that he perish not, and condemn him, how much more just will be your condemnation for withholding your substance, which doth not belong to you but to God, to whom also your life belongeth; and yet ye put up no petition, nor repent of the thing which thou hast done.

I say unto you, wo be unto that man, for his substance shall perish with him; and now, I say these things unto those who are rich as pertaining to the things of this world.

And again, I say unto the poor, ye who have not and yet have sufficient, that ye remain from day to day; I mean all you who deny the beggar, because ye have not; I would that ye say in your hearts that: I give not because I have not, but if I had I would give.

And now, if ye say this in your hearts ye remain guiltless, otherwise ye are condemned; and your condemnation is just for ye covet that which ye have not received.

And now, for the sake of these things which I have spoken unto you—that is, for the sake of retaining a remission of your sins from day to day, that ye may walk guiltless before God—I would that ye should impart of your substance to the poor, every man according to that which he hath, such as feeding the hungry, clothing the naked, visiting the sick and administering to their relief, both spiritually and temporally, according to their wants.

And see that all these things are done in wisdom and order; for it is not requisite that a man should run faster than he has strength. And again, it is expedient that he should be diligent, that thereby he might win the prize; therefore, all things must be done in order.

28 Ma ọ ga-adị m mma ka unu cheta, na onye ọbụla n'etiti unu na-agbaziri ihe site n'aka onye-agbata-obi ya ga-eweghachi ihe ahụ nke o gbazitara, dika o siri kwere, ma ọdighi otu ahụ unu ga-eme mmehie; ma eleghị anya i ga-eme ka onye-agbata-obi gi mee kwa mmehie.

29 Ma n'ikpe-azụ, e nweghi m ike igwa unu ihe nile site na ndi unu ga-esi na ha mee mmehie, n'ihi na e nwere otutu uzọ di iche iche na ihe a ga-eji, ọbuna di oke otutu nke m na-agaghi enwe ike iguta ha onu.

30 Mana nke a ka m nwere ike igwa unu, na ọburu na unu elezighi onwe unu anya, na echiche unu nile, na okwu unu nile, na omume unu nile, ma debe iwu-nso nile nke Chineke, ma gaa n'iru n'ime okwukwe nke ihe unu nuworo gbasara ọbibia nke Onye-nwe anyi, ọbuna ruo n'ogwugwu ndu unu, unu ga-alarị-n'iyi. Ma ugbua, O mmadu, cheta, ma ghara ila n'iyi.

And I would that ye should remember, that whosoever among you borroweth of his neighbor should return the thing that he borroweth, according as he doth agree, or else thou shalt commit sin; and perhaps thou shalt cause thy neighbor to commit sin also.

And finally, I cannot tell you all the things whereby ye may commit sin; for there are divers ways and means, even so many that I cannot number them.

But this much I can tell you, that if ye do not watch yourselves, and your thoughts, and your words, and your deeds, and observe the commandments of God, and continue in the faith of what ye have heard concerning the coming of our Lord, even unto the end of your lives, ye must perish. And now, O man, remember, and perish not.

Mosajà 5

- 1 Ma ugbua, o wee ruo na mgbe eze Benjamin kwuworo okwu otu a nye ndi ya, o gara ozi n'etiti ha, na-achosike imata site na ndi ya ma ha kwere okwu nile ahụ nke o gwaworo ha.
- 2 Ma ha nile wee tie n'otu olu, na-asị: E, anyị kwere okwu nile ahụ nke i gwaworo anyị; na kwa, anyị matara maka ahaghị imezu ha na ezi-okwu, n'ihì Mụọ nke Onye-nwe nke Puru Ime Ihe nile, nke wetaworo nnukwu mgbanwe n'ime anyị nile, ma-ọbụ n'ime obi anyị nile, nke mere na anyị enwekwaghị ọchịchọ ime ihe ọjọọ, kama ime ihe ọma esepughị aka.
- 3 Ma anyị, n'onwe anyị, kwa, site n'idi mma na-enweghị oke nke Chineke, na mputa-ihè nile nke Mụọ ya, nwere nnukwu nlekwasị-anya nke ihe ahụ nke ga-abịa; ma ọburu na o di mkpa, anyị nwere ike ibu-amuma maka ihe nile.
- 4 Ma o bu okwukwe ahụ nke anyị nweworo n'ihè ndi nke eze anyị gwaworo anyị bu ihe wetaworo anyị na nnukwu mmata ihe nke a, nke mere anyị na-añuri nnukwu ọñu kariri akari.
- 5 Ma anyị di na njikere iba n'ime ogbugba-ndu anyị na Chineke anyị ime uche ya, na irube-isi nye iwu-nso ya nile n'ihè nile nke o ga-enye anyị n'iwu, ubochi nile nke foduru anyị, ka anyị ghara iwetara onwe anyị ita-ahuhu agwu-agwu, dika e kwuworo site n'onu mudo-ozì ahụ, ka anyị ghara inu site n'iko nke onuma nke Chineke ahụ.
- 6 Ma ugbua, ndi a bu okwu nile nke eze Benjamin chosiri ike n'aka ha; ma ya mere o siri ha: Unu ekwuwo okwu nile ahụ nke m chosiri ike; ma ogbugba-ndu ahụ nke unu meworo bu ogbugba-ndu ziri-ezi.
- 7 Ma ugbua, n'ihì ogbugba-ndu ahụ unu meworo a ga-akpo unu umu nke Kraist, umu ya ndi nwoke, na umu ya ndi nwanyi; n'ihì na lee, n'ubochi nke taa, o mwo unu n'ime mudo, n'ihì na unu na-asị n'obi unu nile ka a gbanweworo site n'okwukwe n'aha ya; ya mere, unu ka a mwooro na ya ma unu aghowo umu ya ndi nwoke na umu ya ndi nwanyi.

Mosiah 5

And now, it came to pass that when king Benjamin had thus spoken to his people, he sent among them, desiring to know of his people if they believed the words which he had spoken unto them.

And they all cried with one voice, saying: Yea, we believe all the words which thou hast spoken unto us; and also, we know of their surety and truth, because of the Spirit of the Lord Omnipotent, which has wrought a mighty change in us, or in our hearts, that we have no more disposition to do evil, but to do good continually.

And we, ourselves, also, through the infinite goodness of God, and the manifestations of his Spirit, have great views of that which is to come; and were it expedient, we could prophesy of all things.

And it is the faith which we have had on the things which our king has spoken unto us that has brought us to this great knowledge, whereby we do rejoice with such exceedingly great joy.

And we are willing to enter into a covenant with our God to do his will, and to be obedient to his commandments in all things that he shall command us, all the remainder of our days, that we may not bring upon ourselves a never-ending torment, as has been spoken by the angel, that we may not drink out of the cup of the wrath of God.

And now, these are the words which king Benjamin desired of them; and therefore he said unto them: Ye have spoken the words that I desired; and the covenant which ye have made is a righteous covenant.

And now, because of the covenant which ye have made ye shall be called the children of Christ, his sons, and his daughters; for behold, this day he hath spiritually begotten you; for ye say that your hearts are changed through faith on his name; therefore, ye are born of him and have become his sons and his daughters.

- 8 Ma n'okpuru isi nke a, e mere ka unu nwere onwe unu, ma ọdighị isi ọzọ nke unu ga-esi na ya nwere onwe unu. Ọdighị aha ọzọ e nyere ebe nzọpụta si abịa; ya mere, ọ ga-adị m mma na unu ga-ebukwasị onwe unu aha nke Kraịst, unu nile ndị baworo n'ime ọgbụgba-ndụ unu na Chineke na unu ga-erube isi ruo ọgwụgwụ ndụ unu nile.
- 9 Ma ọ ga-eru na onye ọbụla na-eme nke a, a ga-achọta ya n'aka nri nke Chineke, n'ihị na ọ ga-amata aha ahụ nke a na-akpọ ya, n'ihị a ga-akpọ ya n'aha nke Kraịst.
- 10 Ma ugbua ọ ga-eru, na onye ọbụla nke na-ebukwasịghị onwe ya aha nke Kraịst a ga-akporiri ya n'aha ọzọ; ya mere, ọ ga-achọta onwe ya n'aka ekpe nke Chineke.
- 11 Ma ọ dị m ka unu cheta kwa, na nke a bụ aha ahụ nke m siri na m ga-enye unu nke a na-agaghị ehichapụ ehichapụ, ma ọbụghị site na njehie, ya mere, kpachapụ anya ka unu ghara ijehie, ka aha ahụ ghara ibu ihe ehichapuru n'obi unu nile.
- 12 Asị m unu, ọ dị m ka unu cheta idebe aha ahụ e deworo oge nile n'ime obi unu, ka aghara ichọta unu n'aka ekpe nke Chineke, ma ka unu nuru ma mata olu ahụ nke a ga-eji kpọọ unu, na kwa, aha ahụ nke ọ ga-akpọ unu.
- 13 N'ihị na olee otu mmadu ga-esi mata nna ya ukwu onye ọ na ejerebeghi ozi, na onye ọ na-amataghi, ma diri anya site n'echiche nile na nzube nile nke obi ya?
- 14 Ma ọzọ, mmadu ọ ga-ewere anụ dika inyinya nke onye agbata-obi ya nwere, ma debe ya? Asị m unu, E-e; ọ gaghị ekwe ọbuna ka ọ taa nri n'etiti igwe-anụ ya, ma ọ ga-achupu ya, ma chufuo ya. A sị m unu, na ọbuna otu a ka ọ ga-adị n'etiti unu ma ọburu na unu amataghi aha ahụ nke a na-akpọ unu.
- 15 Ya mere, ọ dị m ka unu buru ndi kwusiri ike na akwa a kwuru, oge nile na-ejuputa n'oru oma nile, na Kraist, Onye-nwe Chineke nke Puru Ime Ihe nile, ga arachi unu ndi nke ya, ka e wee kpota unu n'elu-igwe, ka unu wee nwe nzoputa mgbe nile na-adigide na ndu ebighi-ebi, site na amamihe, na ike, na ikpe-ziri-ezi, na ebere nke ya onye kere ihe nile, n'elu-igwe na n'ụwa, onye bu Chineke kacha ihe nile elu. Amen.

And under this head ye are made free, and there is no other head whereby ye can be made free. There is no other name given whereby salvation cometh; therefore, I would that ye should take upon you the name of Christ, all you that have entered into the covenant with God that ye should be obedient unto the end of your lives.

And it shall come to pass that whosoever doeth this shall be found at the right hand of God, for he shall know the name by which he is called; for he shall be called by the name of Christ.

And now it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall not take upon him the name of Christ must be called by some other name; therefore, he findeth himself on the left hand of God.

And I would that ye should remember also, that this is the name that I said I should give unto you that never should be blotted out, except it be through transgression; therefore, take heed that ye do not transgress, that the name be not blotted out of your hearts.

I say unto you, I would that ye should remember to retain the name written always in your hearts, that ye are not found on the left hand of God, but that ye hear and know the voice by which ye shall be called, and also, the name by which he shall call you.

For how knoweth a man the master whom he has not served, and who is a stranger unto him, and is far from the thoughts and intents of his heart?

And again, doth a man take an ass which belongeth to his neighbor, and keep him? I say unto you, Nay; he will not even suffer that he shall feed among his flocks, but will drive him away, and cast him out. I say unto you, that even so shall it be among you if ye know not the name by which ye are called.

Therefore, I would that ye should be steadfast and immovable, always abounding in good works, that Christ, the Lord God Omnipotent, may seal you his, that you may be brought to heaven, that ye may have everlasting salvation and eternal life, through the wisdom, and power, and justice, and mercy of him who created all things, in heaven and in earth, who is God above all. Amen.

Mosaia 6

- 1 Ma ugbua, eze Benjamin chere na o di mkpa, mgbe o gwasiworo ndi ahụ okwu, ka o were aha nile nke ndi ahụ baworo n'ime ogbugba-ndu ha na Chineke idebe iwu-nsọ ya nile.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na enweghi otu mkpuru-obi, e wezuga umu-ntakiri, bu ndi banyeworo n'ime ogbugba-ndu ma bukwaswo onwe ha aha nke Kraist.
- 3 Ma ozo, o wee ruo na mgbe eze Benjamin biaworo na ngwucha nke ihe ndi a nile, ma doworiji nwa ya nwoke Mosaia nsọ ibu onye-ochichi na eze nke ndi ya, ma o nyewo ya riji nkuzi nile gbasara ala-eze ahụ, na kwa hoputawo ndi nchu-aja ikuziri ndi ahụ, na site na ya ha ga-anu ma mata iwu nile nke Chineke, na ikpalite ha na ncheta nke onunyu-iyi ahụ nke ha meworo, o gbasara igwe-mmadu ahụ, ma ha laghachiri, onye obula, dika ezi na ulo ha siri di, n'ulo nile nke onwe ha.
- 4 Ma Mosaia malitere ichi nonodu nna ya. Ma o malitere ichi n'afọ nke iri ato ya, nke mere ha nile, ihe dika nari afọ anọ na iri asaa na isii site n'oge nke Lihai hapuru Jerusalem.
- 5 Ma eze Benjamin diiri ndu afọ ato, ma o nwuru.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na eze Mosaia gara ije n'uzo nile nke Onye-nwe, ma o choputara ikpe ya nile na usoro-iwu ya nile, ma debe iwu-nsọ ya nile n'ihe nile obula o nyere ya n'iwu.
- 7 Ma eze Mosaia mere ndi nke ya ka ha na-ako ala. Ma ya kwa, nonwe ya, korọ ala, na site na ya o gaghị abụ ibu-arọ nye ndi ya, ka o mee dika ihe nke nna ya meworo n'ihe nile. Ma enweghi ndoro-ndoro n'etiti ndi ya nile ruo afọ ato.

Mosiah 6

And now, king Benjamin thought it was expedient, after having finished speaking to the people, that he should take the names of all those who had entered into a covenant with God to keep his commandments.

And it came to pass that there was not one soul, except it were little children, but who had entered into the covenant and had taken upon them the name of Christ.

And again, it came to pass that when king Benjamin had made an end of all these things, and had consecrated his son Mosiah to be a ruler and a king over his people, and had given him all the charges concerning the kingdom, and also had appointed priests to teach the people, that thereby they might hear and know the commandments of God, and to stir them up in remembrance of the oath which they had made, he dismissed the multitude, and they returned, every one, according to their families, to their own houses.

And Mosiah began to reign in his father's stead. And he began to reign in the thirtieth year of his age, making in the whole, about four hundred and seventy-six years from the time that Lehi left Jerusalem.

And king Benjamin lived three years and he died.

And it came to pass that king Mosiah did walk in the ways of the Lord, and did observe his judgments and his statutes, and did keep his commandments in all things whatsoever he commanded him.

And king Mosiah did cause his people that they should till the earth. And he also, himself, did till the earth, that thereby he might not become burdensome to his people, that he might do according to that which his father had done in all things. And there was no contention among all his people for the space of three years.

Mosaia 7

- 1 Ma ugbua, o wee ruo na mgbe eze Mosaia nweworo udo esepughị aka ruo afọ atọ, ọ chọsiri-ike imata gbasara ndi ahụ gbagoro ibi n'ala nke Lihai-Nifai, ma- ọbụ n'obodo-ukwu nke Lihai-Nifai, n'ihia na ndi ya anubeghi ihe ọbula site n'aka ha site n'oge ha hapuru ala nke Zarahemla; ya mere, ha nyere ya nsogbu gwuru ya ike site n'iji ya mee ihe ochi nile.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na eze Mosaia kwere na mmadu iri na isii n'ime ndi nwoke ha siri ike ga-agbago ruo n'ala nke Lihai-Nifai ijuputa gbasara umunne ha nwoke.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na n'echi ya ha malitere igbago, kporo tinyere onwe ha otu Amon, ebe o bu nwoke nwere ume, ma di ike, na onye sitere n'agburu nke Zarahemla; ma-obu kwa ya bu onye-ndu ha.
- 4 Ma ugbua, ha amataghi uzọ ha ga-esi ga njem n'ime ozara ahụ igbago ruo n'ala nke Lihai-Nifai; ya mere ha kpaghariri otutu ubochi n'ime ozara ahụ, obuna iri ubochi anọ ka ha kpaghariri.
- 5 Ma mgbe ha kpaghariworo iri ubochi anọ ha bjaruru otu ugwu, nke di n'elu-elu ala nke Shailom, ma n'ebe ahụ ka ha runyere ulo-ikwu ha nile.
- 6 Ma Amon kporo umunne ya ndi nwoke atọ, ma aha ha bu Amalakai, Hilem, na Hem, ma ha gbadaara n'ime ala nke Nifai.
- 7 Ma lee, ha jekwuru eze nke ndi ahụ bu ndi no n'ala nke Nifai, na n'ala nke Shailom; ma ndi nche eze ahụ gbara ha gburu-gburu, ma wee duru ha, ma kee ha agbu, ma tinye ha n'ulo mkporo.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo mgbe ha noworo n'ulo-mkporo ubochi abuo a kpoputakwara ha ozo n'iru eze, ma a topuru agbu ha, ma ha guzoro n'iru eze, ma e nyere ha ohere, ma-obu nye iwu, na ha ga-aza ajuju nile ndi o ga-aju ha.
- 9 Ma o wee si ha: Lee, a bu m Limhai, nwa nwoke nke Noa, onye bu nwa nwoke nke Zinif, onye bjalitere site n'ala nke Zarahemla iketa ala nke a, nke bu ala nke ndi nna ha, onye e mere eze site n'olu nke ndi ahụ.

Mosiah 7

And now, it came to pass that after king Mosiah had had continual peace for the space of three years, he was desirous to know concerning the people who went up to dwell in the land of Lehi-Nephi, or in the city of Lehi-Nephi; for his people had heard nothing from them from the time they left the land of Zarahemla; therefore, they wearied him with their teasings.

And it came to pass that king Mosiah granted that sixteen of their strong men might go up to the land of Lehi-Nephi, to inquire concerning their brethren.

And it came to pass that on the morrow they started to go up, having with them one Ammon, he being a strong and mighty man, and a descendant of Zarahemla; and he was also their leader.

And now, they knew not the course they should travel in the wilderness to go up to the land of Lehi-Nephi; therefore they wandered many days in the wilderness, even forty days did they wander.

And when they had wandered forty days they came to a hill, which is north of the land of Shilom, and there they pitched their tents.

And Ammon took three of his brethren, and their names were Amaleki, Helem, and Hem, and they went down into the land of Nephi.

And behold, they met the king of the people who were in the land of Nephi, and in the land of Shilom; and they were surrounded by the king's guard, and were taken, and were bound, and were committed to prison.

And it came to pass when they had been in prison two days they were again brought before the king, and their bands were loosed; and they stood before the king, and were permitted, or rather commanded, that they should answer the questions which he should ask them.

And he said unto them: Behold, I am Limhi, the son of Noah, who was the son of Zeniff, who came up out of the land of Zarahemla to inherit this land, which was the land of their fathers, who was made a king by the voice of the people.

- 10 Ma ugbua, achoro m imata ihe kpatara unu atughi egwu ibjuru nso mgbidi nile nke obodo-ukwu ahụ, mgbe mu, n'onwe m, no mu na ndi nche m n'ofe onu-uzo ama ahụ?
- 11 Ma ugbua, n'ih i nke a ka m kweworo ka e chekwaa unu, ka m wee juta unu, ma obughi otu a, a gara m eme ka ndi nche m meworiji ka unu nwuo. E nyere unu ohere ikwu okwu.
- 12 Ma ugbua, mgbe Amon huru na e nyere ya ohere ikwu okwu, o gara wee kpoo isi ya n'ala n'iru eze ahụ; ma na mbilite o siri: O eze, a na m ekele ezigbo ekele n'iru Chineke n'ubochi nke a na m ka di ndu, na e nyere m ohere ikwu okwu, ma aga m ejisike kwuo okwu na-atughi egwu;
- 13 N'ih i na a ma m nke oma na oburu na i matara m i garaghi ekwe na m gara eyiri agbu ndi a. N'ih i na a bu m Amon, a bu m agburu nke Zarahemla, ma a gbagotara m site n'ala nke Zarahemla ijuta ihe gbasara umunne anyi nwoke, ndi Zinif kpoputara site n'ala ahụ.
- 14 Ma ugbua, o wee ruo na mgbe Limhai nuroro okwu nile nke Amon, obi toro ya utoro kari, ma o siri: Ugbua, a ma m n'ez i-okwu na umunne m nwoke ndi no n'ala nke Zarahemla ka di ndu. Ma ugbua, a ga m anuri onu, ma echi a ga m eme na ndi m ga anuri kwa onu.
- 15 N'ih i na lee, anyi no n'ibu-oru n'aka ndi Leman, ma a na-ana anyi utu nke siri anyi ike inagide. Ma ugbua, lee, umu nne anyi nwoke ga-anaputa anyi site n'ibu-oru anyi, ma-obu site n'aka nile nke ndi Leman, ma anyi ga-abu ndi oru ha; n'ih i na o ka mma na anyi bu oru nye ndi Nifai kari na anyi turu utu nye eze ndi Leman.
- 16 Ma ugbua, eze Limhai nyere ndi nche ya iwu ka ha ghara kwa ike Amon agbu ma-obu umunne ya nwoke, ma mee ka ha gaa n'ugwu ahụ nke di n'elu-elu nke Shalom, ma kpobata umunne ha nwoke n'ime obodo-ukwu ahụ, na site na ya ha ga-eri, ma nuo, ma zuoro onwe ha ike site n'oru nile nke njem ha; n'ih i na ha atawo ahuhu otutu ihe; ha atawo ahuhu agu, akpiri-ikpo-nku na ike-ogwugwu.

And now, I desire to know the cause whereby ye were so bold as to come near the walls of the city, when I, myself, was with my guards without the gate?

And now, for this cause have I suffered that ye should be preserved, that I might inquire of you, or else I should have caused that my guards should have put you to death. Ye are permitted to speak.

And now, when Ammon saw that he was permitted to speak, he went forth and bowed himself before the king; and rising again he said: O king, I am very thankful before God this day that I am yet alive, and am permitted to speak; and I will endeavor to speak with boldness;

For I am assured that if ye had known me ye would not have suffered that I should have worn these bands. For I am Ammon, and am a descendant of Zarahemla, and have come up out of the land of Zarahemla to inquire concerning our brethren, whom Zeniff brought up out of that land.

And now, it came to pass that after Limhi had heard the words of Ammon, he was exceedingly glad, and said: Now, I know of a surety that my brethren who were in the land of Zarahemla are yet alive. And now, I will rejoice; and on the morrow I will cause that my people shall rejoice also.

For behold, we are in bondage to the Lamanites, and are taxed with a tax which is grievous to be borne. And now, behold, our brethren will deliver us out of our bondage, or out of the hands of the Lamanites, and we will be their slaves; for it is better that we be slaves to the Nephites than to pay tribute to the king of the Lamanites.

And now, king Limhi commanded his guards that they should no more bind Ammon nor his brethren, but caused that they should go to the hill which was north of Shilom, and bring their brethren into the city, that thereby they might eat, and drink, and rest themselves from the labors of their journey; for they had suffered many things; they had suffered hunger, thirst, and fatigue.

17 Ma ugbua, o wee ruo n'echi ya na eze Lìmhài zipurù ozi ìma òkwa n'etiti ndị ya nile, na site na nke ahụ ha ga-akpòkòta onwe ha ọ̀nụ na temple ìnurù okwu nile ahụ nke ọ ga-agwa ha.

18 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha kpòkòtaworo onwe ha ọ̀nụ na ọ gwara ha okwu otu a, na-asị: O unu, ndị m, welite nù isi unu ma nwe nkasi obi; n'ìhi na lee, oge ahụ adìwo nso, ma-òbù ọ̀dìghì oke anya, mgbe anyị na-agaghì anòkwa n'òkpuru ndị iro anyị, na-agbanyeghì ọ̀tùtù mgbalì nile anyị, nke bụworo n'èfù; ma na e nwere m ntụkwasị-obi na ọ ka nwere mgbalì ga-adì ire fòdùrù a ga-eme.

19 Ya mere, welite nu isi unu nile, ma ñurịa ọ̀nụ, ma tinye ntụkwasị obi unu n'ime Chineke, n'ime Chineke ahụ onye bụrịì Chineke nke Abraham, na Aìsak, na Jekòb; na kwa Chineke ahụ onye kpòpùtara ụmụ Israel site n'ala Ijìpt, ma mee ka ha gaa ije gafee Oke Osimiri Uhie n'ala akòrò, ma jiri manna nyejuo ha afò ka ha ghara ìla n'iyi n'ime ọ̀zara; ma ọ̀tùtù ihe ndị ọ̀zò ka o meere ha.

20 Ma ọ̀zò, otu Chineke ahụ kpòpùtaworo nna anyị ha site n'ala Jerusalem, ma o debewo ma chekwaa ndị ya ọ̀buna ruo ugbua; ma lee, ọ̀bù n'ìhi ajòò-omume anyị na ihe arù nile ka o wetaworo anyị baa n'ime ìbù-oru.

21 Ma unu nile bụ ndị aka-ebe n'ùbòchì taa, na Zinif, onye e mere eze nye ndị a, ebe ọ bụ onye ọ na-anùkarì ọ̀kù n'obi iketa ala ahụ nke ndị nna ya ha, ya mere a ghògburu ya site n'aghughò na nka-aghughò nke eze Leman, onye ebe ọ banyeworo n'ime nkwekòrìta ya na eze Zinif, ma ebe o nyefeworo n'aka ya abùò ihe onwunwe nile nke otu akùkù ala ahụ, ma-òbù ọ̀buna obodo-ukwu ahụ nke Lihài-Nifai, ma obodo-ukwu ahụ nke Shaìlòm; na ala ahù dì ya gburu-gburu.

22 Ma ihe nile ndị a ka o mere n'ìhi ebum-n'obi nke iweta ndị a n'ime ìnò n'òkpuru ma-òbù n'ime ìbù-oru. Ma lee, anyị n'oge nke a na-atù ụtù nye eze nke ndị Leman, ruo na otu ọ̀kara nke ọ̀ka anyị, na achara-barley anyị, na ọ̀buna mkpùrù ọ̀ghìgha anyị n'ùdì nile, na otu ọ̀kara nke ntụkwasị nke igwe anù anyị na igwe anumanù nile; ma ọ̀buna otu ọ̀kara nke ihe nile anyị jì ma-òbù nwere; eze ahù nke ndị Leman na-anapù anyị ha n'ìke ma-òbù ndù anyị nile.

And now, it came to pass on the morrow that king Limhi sent a proclamation among all his people, that thereby they might gather themselves together to the temple, to hear the words which he should speak unto them.

And it came to pass that when they had gathered themselves together that he spake unto them in this wise, saying: O ye, my people, lift up your heads and be comforted; for behold, the time is at hand, or is not far distant, when we shall no longer be in subjection to our enemies, notwithstanding our many strugglings, which have been in vain; yet I trust there remaineth an effectual struggle to be made.

Therefore, lift up your heads, and rejoice, and put your trust in God, in that God who was the God of Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob; and also, that God who brought the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt, and caused that they should walk through the Red Sea on dry ground, and fed them with manna that they might not perish in the wilderness; and many more things did he do for them.

And again, that same God has brought our fathers out of the land of Jerusalem, and has kept and preserved his people even until now; and behold, it is because of our iniquities and abominations that he has brought us into bondage.

And ye all are witnesses this day, that Zeniff, who was made king over this people, he being over-zealous to inherit the land of his fathers, therefore being deceived by the cunning and craftiness of king Laman, who having entered into a treaty with king Zeniff, and having yielded up into his hands the possessions of a part of the land, or even the city of Lehi-Nephi, and the city of Shilom; and the land round about—

And all this he did, for the sole purpose of bringing this people into subjection or into bondage. And behold, we at this time do pay tribute to the king of the Lamanites, to the amount of one half of our corn, and our barley, and even all our grain of every kind, and one half of the increase of our flocks and our herds; and even one half of all we have or possess the king of the Lamanites doth exact of us, or our lives.

23 Ma ugbua, nke a ọdighị mwute n'odidi? Ma mkpagbu anyị nke a, ọdighị nnukwu? Ugbua lee, nnukwu ihe kpatara anyị kwesiri iji na-eru uju.

24 E, asị m unu, nnukwu ihe kpatara ha di nke anyị kwesiri iji rie-uju; n'ih na lee ole n'ime ụmụnne anyị nwoke ka e gbuworo, ma ọbara ha ka akwafuworo n'efu, ma ihe nile n'ih ajoyo-omume.

25 N'ih na ọburu na ndi a adabaghiri n'ime njehie Onye-nwe agaraghi ekwe na nnukwu ajoyo ihe nke a ga-abiakwasị ha. Mana lee, ha achoghi ina nti n'okwu ya nile; mana e nwere ndoro-ndoro daputara n'etiti ha, ọbuna rue nke na ha kwafuru ọbara n'etiti onwe ha.

26 Ma onye-amuma nke Onye-nwe ka ha gbuworo; e, onye Chineke hoputara, onye gwara ha maka ajoyo-omume ha na ihe aru nile, ma buo-amuma maka otutu ihe nile ndi nke ga-abia, e, ọbuna obibia nke Kraist.

27 Ma n'ih na o siri ha na Kraist bu Chineke ahụ, Nna nke ihe nile, ma si na o ga eyikwasị onwe ya oiyi nke mmadu, ma o ga-abu oiyi n'udi nke e jiri kee mmadu na mmalite; ma-obu ikwu ya n'uzo ozo, o kwuru na mmadu ka e kere n'udi oiyi nke Chineke, ma na Chineke ga-aridata n'etiti umu nke mmadu, ma yikwasị onwe Ya anu-aru na ọbara, ma gagharia n'elu iru nke uwa ahụ—

28 Ma ugbua, n'ih na o kwuru nke a, ha mere ka o nwuo; na otutu ihe ndi ozo kariri akari ka ha mere nke wedatara iwe oku nke Chineke n'aru ha. Ya mere, onye ka o na-agbagwoju anya na ha no n'ibu-oru, ma na e tiri ha nnukwu ihe otiti site na nsogbu nile?

29 Ma lee, Onye-nwe asiwu: A gaghị m enyere ndi m aka n'ubochi nke njehie ha; ma na aga m agbagide uzo ha nile ogige ka ha ghara iga n'iru; ma omume ha nile ga-adi ka okwute-mkpobe ukwu n'iru ha.

30 Ma ozo, o siri: O buru na ndi m ga-aku mkpuru iru inyi ha ga-aghota afuru di n'ime ufufe gburu-gburu; ma ihe o ga-eweta bu nsi.

31 Ma ozo, o siri: Oburu na ndi m ga-aku mkpuru iru inyi ha ga-aghota ufufe owuwa-anyanwu ahụ, nke na-eweta mbibi otu mgbe ahụ.

32 Ma ugbua, lee, nkwa nke Onye-nwe emezuwo, ma unu ka e tiri ihe otiti ma kpagbuo.

And now, is not this grievous to be borne? And is not this, our affliction, great? Now behold, how great reason we have to mourn.

Yea, I say unto you, great are the reasons which we have to mourn; for behold how many of our brethren have been slain, and their blood has been spilt in vain, and all because of iniquity.

For if this people had not fallen into transgression the Lord would not have suffered that this great evil should come upon them. But behold, they would not hearken unto his words; but there arose contentions among them, even so much that they did shed blood among themselves.

And a prophet of the Lord have they slain; yea, a chosen man of God, who told them of their wickedness and abominations, and prophesied of many things which are to come, yea, even the coming of Christ.

And because he said unto them that Christ was the God, the Father of all things, and said that he should take upon him the image of man, and it should be the image after which man was created in the beginning; or in other words, he said that man was created after the image of God, and that God should come down among the children of men, and take upon him flesh and blood, and go forth upon the face of the earth—

And now, because he said this, they did put him to death; and many more things did they do which brought down the wrath of God upon them. Therefore, who wondereth that they are in bondage, and that they are smitten with sore afflictions?

For behold, the Lord hath said: I will not succor my people in the day of their transgression; but I will hedge up their ways that they prosper not; and their doings shall be as a stumbling block before them.

And again, he saith: If my people shall sow filthiness they shall reap the chaff thereof in the whirlwind; and the effect thereof is poison.

And again he saith: If my people shall sow filthiness they shall reap the east wind, which bringeth immediate destruction.

And now, behold, the promise of the Lord is fulfilled, and ye are smitten and afflicted.

33 Mana ọbụrụ na unu ga-atughari soro Onye-nwe ma jiri nzube juru-eju nke obi, ma tinye ntụkwasị-obi unu na Ya, ma jiri uche irusi ọrụ ike jeere ya ozi, ọbụrụ na unu mee nke a, ọ ga, dika ọchịchọ na mmasị nke ya siri di, a naputa unu site n'ibụ-oru.

But if ye will turn to the Lord with full purpose of heart, and put your trust in him, and serve him with all diligence of mind, if ye do this, he will, according to his own will and pleasure, deliver you out of bondage.

Mosajá 8

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe eze Límhai bíaworo na ngwúcha nke ígwa ndí ya okwu, n'íhi na ọ gwara ha ọtútú íhe ma naní ole na ole n'ime ha ka m deworo n'ime akwúkwo a, ọ gwara ndí ya íhe nile gbasara ụmúnne ha nwoke ndí nke n'ala Zarahemla.
- 2 Ma o mere ka Amón guzoro ọtọ n'iru igwe-mmadu ahụ, ma kwugharịara ha íhe nile nke meworo ụmúnne ha nwoke site n'oge nke Ziníf gbagoro puọ site n'ala ahụ ọbuna ruo oge nke ya n'onwe ya bíalitere puọ site n'ala ahụ.
- 3 Ma o kwugharíkwaara ha okwu ndí-íkpe-azụ nke eze Benjamín kuziworo ha, ma kowaara ha ndí nke eze Límhai, ka ha wee ghọta okwu nile nke o kwuru.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe o meworo íhe a nile, na eze Límhai gbasara igwe-mmadu ahụ, ma mee ka ha laghachí onye ọbuna n'ụlọ nke aka ya.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na o mere ka eweta epekele ndí ahụ nke íhe dí n'ime ha bú akụkọ-ndekọta nke ndí ya site n'oge nke ha hapurú ala nke Zarahemla ahụ, n'iru Amón, ka o wee guọ ha.
- 6 Ugbua, ngwa-ngwa Amón gusiworo akụkọ-ndekọta ahụ, eze ahụ juru ya imata ma ọ ga-enwe íke ísugharí asusụ nile, ma Amón gwara ya na ya enweghí íke.
- 7 Ma eze ahụ gwara ya: Ebe m nwere mwute n'íhi mkpagbu nile nke ndí m, e mere m ka iri anọ na atọ n'ime ndí m ga njem n'ime ọzara ahụ, na site na nke ahụ ha ga-enwe íke chọta ala nke Zarahemla ahụ, ka anyí wee ríọ ụmúnne anyí nwoke ka ha naputa anyí site n'ibụ-oru.
- 8 Ma ha furu n'ime ọzara ahụ ọtútú ụbọchí, ma na ha nwere mgbalí, ma ha achọtaghí ala Zarahemla ahụ ma laghachí n'ala nke a, ebe ha gaworo njem n'ime ala dí n'etiti ọtútú mmiri, ebe ha chọputaworo ala nke juputara na ọkpukpu nile nke ndí mmadu, na nke ụmụ anụ ọhía, ma e kpuchikwara ya na mbibi nile nke ụlọ nile n'ụdị ọbuna, ebe a chọputaworo ala nke ndí mmadu bara ụba ka ígwe ndí Israel biworo n'ime ya.

Mosiah 8

And it came to pass that after king Limhi had made an end of speaking to his people, for he spake many things unto them and only a few of them have I written in this book, he told his people all the things concerning their brethren who were in the land of Zarahemla.

And he caused that Ammon should stand up before the multitude, and rehearse unto them all that had happened unto their brethren from the time that Zeniff went up out of the land even until the time that he himself came up out of the land.

And he also rehearsed unto them the last words which king Benjamin had taught them, and explained them to the people of king Limhi, so that they might understand all the words which he spake.

And it came to pass that after he had done all this, that king Limhi dismissed the multitude, and caused that they should return every one unto his own house.

And it came to pass that he caused that the plates which contained the record of his people from the time that they left the land of Zarahemla, should be brought before Ammon, that he might read them.

Now, as soon as Ammon had read the record, the king inquired of him to know if he could interpret languages, and Ammon told him that he could not.

And the king said unto him: Being grieved for the afflictions of my people, I caused that forty and three of my people should take a journey into the wilderness, that thereby they might find the land of Zarahemla, that we might appeal unto our brethren to deliver us out of bondage.

And they were lost in the wilderness for the space of many days, yet they were diligent, and found not the land of Zarahemla but returned to this land, having traveled in a land among many waters, having discovered a land which was covered with bones of men, and of beasts, and was also covered with ruins of buildings of every kind, having discovered a land which had been peopled with a people who were as numerous as the hosts of Israel.

- 9 Ma n'igba ama na ihe ndi nke ha kwuworo bu ezi-
okwu ha ewetawo epekele iri abuo na anọ nke
juputara n'ihe nkanye nile, ma ha bu nke ọla-edo
n'enwegi ntupo.
- 10 Ma lee, kwa, ha ewetawo epekele-nchekwa-obi, ndi
nke buru ibu, ma ha bu nke bras na nke ọla-kopa, ma
ha dicha ezigbo mma.
- 11 Ma ozo, ha ewetawo mma agha, ihe-njide aka ha
alawo n'iyi, ma ihu-mma ha ka e kpuchitere site na
nchara; ma odighi onye obula n'ala anyi nke nwere ike
isughari asusu ahụ ma-obu ihe nkanye nile nke di n'elu
epekele ahụ. Ya mere a siri m gi: Inwere ike itughari
asusu?
- 12 Ma a si m gi ozo: Imatara maka onye obula nke
nwere ike itughari asusu? N'ihina achosiri m ike na a
ga-atughari akuko-ndekota nile ndi a n'asusu anyi,
n'ihina, eleghi anya, ha ga-enye anyi mmata maka ndi
nke foduru nke ndi ahụ e bibiworiji, site na ebe
akuko-ndekota nile ndi a siri bia, ma-obu, eleghi anya,
ha ga-enye anyi mmata maka ndi a e bibiworo; ma a
chosiri m ike imata ihe kpatara mbibi nke ha.
- 13 Ugbua Amon siri ya: E nwere m ike n'ezie gwa gi, O
eze, maka otu nwoke nke nwere ike itughari akuko-
ndekota nile ndi a; n'ihina o nwere ebe o nwere ike
ilere anya ma tugharia akuko-ndekota nile bu nke oge
mgbe ochie; ma o bu onyinye sitere na Chineke. Ma
ihe ndi a ka a na-akpo ihe ntughari asusu, ma odighi
mmadu obula nwere ike ileba anya n'ime ha ma
obughi na e nyere ya iwu, eleghi anya na o ga achọ ihe
ndi o na-ekwesighi icho, ma o ga-ala-n'iyi. Ma onye
obula e nyere iwu ileba anya n'ime ha, onye ahụ ka a
na-akpo obu-uzo.
- 14 Ma lee, eze ndi ahụ nke no n'ala Zarahemla bu
nwoke ahụ nke e nyere iwu ime ihe ndi a, na onye
nwere onyinye nka di elu site na Chineke.
- 15 Ma eze ahụ siri na onye obu-uzo bu nnukwu
mmadu kari onye-amuma.
- 16 Ma Amon siri na onye-obu-uzo bu onye-mkpughe
na kwa onye-amuma; ma onyinye nke kari nke a
odighi mmadu obula puru inwe ya, ma obughi na o
nwere ike nke Chineke, nke mmadu obula na-enweghi
ike inwe; ma na mmadu nwere ike inwe nnukwu ike e
nyere ya site na Chineke.

And for a testimony that the things that they had
said are true they have brought twenty-four plates
which are filled with engravings, and they are of pure
gold.

And behold, also, they have brought breastplates,
which are large, and they are of brass and of copper, and
are perfectly sound.

And again, they have brought swords, the hilts
thereof have perished, and the blades thereof were
cankered with rust; and there is no one in the land that
is able to interpret the language or the engravings that
are on the plates. Therefore I said unto thee: Canst thou
translate?

And I say unto thee again: Knowest thou of any one
that can translate? For I am desirous that these records
should be translated into our language; for, perhaps,
they will give us a knowledge of a remnant of the people
who have been destroyed, from whence these records
came; or, perhaps, they will give us a knowledge of this
very people who have been destroyed; and I am desirous
to know the cause of their destruction.

Now Ammon said unto him: I can assuredly tell thee,
O king, of a man that can translate the records; for he
has wherewith that he can look, and translate all records
that are of ancient date; and it is a gift from God. And
the things are called interpreters, and no man can look
in them except he be commanded, lest he should look
for that he ought not and he should perish. And whoso-
ever is commanded to look in them, the same is called
seer.

And behold, the king of the people who are in the
land of Zarahemla is the man that is commanded to do
these things, and who has this high gift from God.

And the king said that a seer is greater than a
prophet.

And Ammon said that a seer is a revelator and a
prophet also; and a gift which is greater can no man
have, except he should possess the power of God, which
no man can; yet a man may have great power given him
from God.

17 Mana onye-ọhụ-uzọ nwere ike ịmata maka ihe ndị gara aga, na kwa maka ihe ndị nke ga-abịa, ma site na ha ka a ga ekpughe ihe nile, ma-ọbụ, n'ụdị ọzọ, a ga-eme ka ihe nzuzọ nile gosipụta onwe ha, ma ihe ezoro-ezo ga-apụta ihè, ma ihe ndị a na-amatabeghi ka a ga-eme ka a mata site na ha, na kwa ihe nile ka a ga-eme ka amata site na ha nke ma ọdighi otu a e nweghi ike ịmata ha.

18 Otu a Chineke akwadowo uzọ nile na mmadụ, site n'okwukwe, ga-arụ nnukwu ọrụ-ebube nile; ya mere ọ ghọwo nnukwu uru nye ndị mmadụ ibe ya.

19 Ma ugbua, mgbe Amōn biaworo na ngwucha nke ikwu okwu ndị a eze ahụ n'iriri ọñụ kariri akari, ma nye Chineke, ekele, na-asị: N'enweghi obi abụọ, nnukwu ihe omimi di n'ime epekele ndi a, ma ndi-nsughari-okwu ndi a kwa n'enweghi obi abụọ ka akwadoro ha maka ebun-n'obi nke ikpughe ihe omimi nile di otu a nye umu nke mmadu.

20 O lee otu idi itụ-n'anya ọrụ nile nke Onye-nwe di, ma ruo ole mgbe ka o na enwe nnagide n'ebe ndi ya no; e, ma lee otu ikpu-isi na ekweghi itinye aka bu nghota nile nke umu nke mmadu di; n'hi na ha agaghi achọ amamihe, obughi ma ha chorọ na o gachị ha!

21 E, ha di ka igwe-anu na azughi azu nke na-agbafu site n'aka onye-ozuzu-aturu ahụ, ma gbasajia, ma a na-achụ ha, ma umu anu ohia wee rie ha.

But a seer can know of things which are past, and also of things which are to come, and by them shall all things be revealed, or, rather, shall secret things be made manifest, and hidden things shall come to light, and things which are not known shall be made known by them, and also things shall be made known by them which otherwise could not be known.

Thus God has provided a means that man, through faith, might work mighty miracles; therefore he becometh a great benefit to his fellow beings.

And now, when Ammon had made an end of speaking these words the king rejoiced exceedingly, and gave thanks to God, saying: Doubtless a great mystery is contained within these plates, and these interpreters were doubtless prepared for the purpose of unfolding all such mysteries to the children of men.

O how marvelous are the works of the Lord, and how long doth he suffer with his people; yea, and how blind and impenetrable are the understandings of the children of men; for they will not seek wisdom, neither do they desire that she should rule over them!

Yea, they are as a wild flock which fleeth from the shepherd, and scattereth, and are driven, and are devoured by the beasts of the forest.

AKUKO-NDEKOTA NKE ZINIF—Nkwasị maka ndị ya, site n'oge ha hapuru ala nke Zarahemla ruo oge nke anaputara ha site n'aka ndi Leman.

Mosaja 9

- 1 Mu, Zinif, ebe a kuziworo m n'asusu nile nke ndi Nifai, na ebe m mataworo maka ala nke Nifai, ma-obu maka ala nke nketa mbu nna anyi ha, ma ebe edupworo m dika onye onyota-ogba-ama n'etiti ndi Leman ka m wee nyoputa ndi-agma ha nile, ka ndi-agma anyi nwe ike biakwasị ha ma bibie ha—ma na mgbe m huru ihe ahụ di mma n'etiti ha a chosiri m ike na ha agaghi abu ndi ebibiri.
- 2 Ya mere, a doro m ndoro ndoro mu na umunne m nwoke n'ime ozara n'ihu na a chorọ m ka onye-ochichi anyi nweta nkwekorita anyi na ha; ma na ebe obu onye di ike na nwoke aguu-obara na-agu o nyere iwu ka egbuo m; ma na a zoputara m site na nkwafo nke nnukwu obara; n'ihu na nna luru ogu megide nna, na nwanne nwoke megide nwanne nwoke, ruo mgbe e bibiri onu ogugu nke kariri na ndi-agma anyi n'ime ozara ahụ; ma anyi laghachiri, ndi n'ime anyi nke a hapuru, ruo ala nke Zarahemla, ikowa akuko ahụ nye ndi nwunye ha na umu ha.
- 3 Ma na-agbanyeghi, ebe m nwere oke onunu oku n'obi iketa ala nke nna anyi ha ahụ, chikotara ndi nile ndi nwere ochicho igbago inweta ala ahụ, ma malite ozọ na njem anyi n'ime ozara ahụ igbago ruo ala ahụ; ma na etiri anyi otiti ihe site n'unwu na ajojo mmpagbu nile; n'ihu na anyi ejighi ike na-icheta Onye-nwe Chineke anyi.
- 4 Otu o sila di, mgbe otutu ubochi gafeworo na mwaghari anyi n'ime ozara ahụ anyi runyere ulo-ikwu anyi n'ebe ahụ e gburu umunne anyi nwoke, nke di nso n'ala nke nna anyi ha.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na a gara m ozọ kporo ndi nwoke m anọ baa n'ime obodo-ukwu ahụ, baa gakwuru eze ahụ, ka m wee mata onodu-obi eze ahụ, na ka m mata ma m nwere ike ibanye mu na ndi m ma nwere ala ahụ n'udo.

THE RECORD OF ZENIFF—An account of his people, from the time they left the land of Zarahemla until the time that they were delivered out of the hands of the Lamanites.

Mosiah 9

I, Zeniff, having been taught in all the language of the Nephites, and having had a knowledge of the land of Nephi, or of the land of our fathers' first inheritance, and having been sent as a spy among the Lamanites that I might spy out their forces, that our army might come upon them and destroy them—but when I saw that which was good among them I was desirous that they should not be destroyed.

Therefore, I contended with my brethren in the wilderness, for I would that our ruler should make a treaty with them; but he being an austere and a blood-thirsty man commanded that I should be slain; but I was rescued by the shedding of much blood; for father fought against father, and brother against brother, until the greater number of our army was destroyed in the wilderness; and we returned, those of us that were spared, to the land of Zarahemla, to relate that tale to their wives and their children.

And yet, I being over-zealous to inherit the land of our fathers, collected as many as were desirous to go up to possess the land, and started again on our journey into the wilderness to go up to the land; but we were smitten with famine and sore afflictions; for we were slow to remember the Lord our God.

Nevertheless, after many days' wandering in the wilderness we pitched our tents in the place where our brethren were slain, which was near to the land of our fathers.

And it came to pass that I went again with four of my men into the city, in unto the king, that I might know of the disposition of the king, and that I might know if I might go in with my people and possess the land in peace.

6 Ma a gabara m gawkuru eze ahụ, ma mụ na ya gbara-ndụ na m nwere ike-inwere ala ahụ nke ndị Lihai-Nifaj, na ala ahụ nke Shailom.

7 Ma o nyekwara iwu ka ndị ya puo site n'ala ahụ, ma mụ na ndị m bara n'ime ala ahụ ka anyị wee nwere ya.

8 Ma anyị malitere iwu ulo nile, na iruzi mgbidi nke obodo-ukwu ahụ, e, obuna mgbidi nile ahụ nke obodo-ukwu Lihai-Nifaj, na obodo-ukwu nke Shailom.

9 Ma anyị malitere ikọ ala ahụ, e, obuna jiri ụdị mkpuru-akuku nile n'ụdị di iche-iche, jiri otutu mkpuru oka, na nke wit, na nke bali, ma tinyere neas, ma tinyere sheum, ma tinyere mkpuru-akuku nke osisi nile n'ụdị di iche iche; ma anyị malitere ibawanye na ime nke oma n'ala ahụ.

10 Ugbua obu aghugho na oke akọ nke eze Leman, iweta ndi m n'ime ibu-oru, ka o nyepuru ala ahụ ka anyị wee nwere ya.

11 Ya mere o wee ruo, na mgbe anyi biworo n'ala ahụ afọ iri na abuo na eze Leman malitere inwe obi ilo mmiri adighi ama-ama ndi m ga-agbasi-ike n'ala ahụ, ruo na ha enweghi ike ika ha ike ma weta ha n'ime ibu-oru.

12 Ugbua ha bu ndi ume-ngwu na ndi n'ekpere arusi; ya mere ha chosiri ike iweta anyi n'ime ibu-oru, ka ha wee bie ndu di elu site noru nile nke aka anyi; e, ka ha wee meere onwe ha oriri n'elu igwe-anu nke ubi anyi nile.

13 Ya mere o wee ruo na eze Leman malitere ikpalite ndi ya ka ha see okwu ha na ndi m; ya mere a malitere inwe agha nile na ndoro-ndoro nile n'ala ahụ.

14 N'ihina, n'ime afọ nke iri na ato nke ochichi m n'ala nke Nifaj, na mputa na ndida-ndida nke ala ahụ nke Shailom, mgbe ndi m n'agba-mmiri na-enye igwe anu ha nri, na ikọ ala ha nile, imerime igwe ndi Leman biakwasiri ha ma malite igbu ha, na iwepu igwe-anu ha, na oka nke ubi ha nile.

15 E, ma o wee ruo na ha gbalagara, ka ha ra bu ndi a na-achufeghi, obuna garuo n'ime obodo-ukwu ahụ nke Nifaj, ma kpokuo m maka nchekwa.

And I went in unto the king, and he covenanted with me that I might possess the land of Lehi-Nephi, and the land of Shilom.

And he also commanded that his people should depart out of the land, and I and my people went into the land that we might possess it.

And we began to build buildings, and to repair the walls of the city, yea, even the walls of the city of Lehi-Nephi, and the city of Shilom.

And we began to till the ground, yea, even with all manner of seeds, with seeds of corn, and of wheat, and of barley, and with neas, and with sheum, and with seeds of all manner of fruits; and we did begin to multiply and prosper in the land.

Now it was the cunning and the craftiness of king Laman, to bring my people into bondage, that he yielded up the land that we might possess it.

Therefore it came to pass, that after we had dwelt in the land for the space of twelve years that king Laman began to grow uneasy, lest by any means my people should wax strong in the land, and that they could not overpower them and bring them into bondage.

Now they were a lazy and an idolatrous people; therefore they were desirous to bring us into bondage, that they might glut themselves with the labors of our hands; yea, that they might feast themselves upon the flocks of our fields.

Therefore it came to pass that king Laman began to stir up his people that they should contend with my people; therefore there began to be wars and contentions in the land.

For, in the thirteenth year of my reign in the land of Nephi, away on the south of the land of Shilom, when my people were watering and feeding their flocks, and tilling their lands, a numerous host of Lamanites came upon them and began to slay them, and to take off their flocks, and the corn of their fields.

Yea, and it came to pass that they fled, all that were not overtaken, even into the city of Nephi, and did call upon me for protection.

- 16 Ma o wee ruo na m nyere ha ngwa-ogụ site n'uta na site n'arọ, site na mma-agma, na site na mma-agma rororọ, na site na nkụ-nkụ, na site n'èbè, na site na ụdị ngwa-ogụ nile dī iche-iche anyị nwere ike imepụta, ma mụ na ndị m gara n'iru megide ndị Leman n'ilụ agha.
- 17 E, n'ike nke Onye-nwe ka anyị gara n'iru n'ilụ agha megide ndị Leman; n'ihī na mụ na ndị m bere akwa dī ukwu nye Onye-nwe ka o wee napụta anyị site n'aka nile nke ndị iro anyị, n'ihī na e metere anyị n'ura ruo na ncheta nke nnapụta nke ndị nna anyị ha.
- 18 Ma Chineke nūrụ akwa anyị nile ma zaa ekpere anyị nile; ma anyị gara n'iru n'ike ya: e, anyị gara n'iru megide ndị Leman, ma n'ime otu ụbọchī na otu abalī anyị gburu puku atọ na iri anọ na atọ; anyị gburu ha ọbuna ruo mgbe anyị chupụworo ha site n'ala anyị.
- 19 Ma mụ, n'onwe m, n'aka nke m, nyere aka lie ndị ha nwūrụ anwụ. Ma lee, na nnukwu mwute na akwa arịrị anyị, narị abụọ na iri asaa na iteghete n'ime ụmūnne anyị nwoke ka e gburu.

And it came to pass that I did arm them with bows, and with arrows, with swords, and with cimeters, and with clubs, and with slings, and with all manner of weapons which we could invent, and I and my people did go forth against the Lamanites to battle.

Yea, in the strength of the Lord did we go forth to battle against the Lamanites; for I and my people did cry mightily to the Lord that he would deliver us out of the hands of our enemies, for we were awakened to a remembrance of the deliverance of our fathers.

And God did hear our cries and did answer our prayers; and we did go forth in his might; yea, we did go forth against the Lamanites, and in one day and a night we did slay three thousand and forty-three; we did slay them even until we had driven them out of our land.

And I, myself, with mine own hands, did help to bury their dead. And behold, to our great sorrow and lamentation, two hundred and seventy-nine of our brethren were slain.

Mosajá 10

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na anyị malitere ọzọ iyiwe ala-eze ahụ ma anyị malitere ọzọ inwere ala ahụ n'udo. Ma e mere m ka e nwee ngwa-ọgụ nile nke agha e mere n'ụdị ọbụla, na site na nke a m ga-enwe ngwa-ọgụ maka ndị m chere oge ndị Leman ga-abialite ọzọ ilu ọgụ megide ndị m.
- 2 Ma e debere m ndị nche gburu-gburu ala ahụ, ka ndị Leman ghara ibiakwasị anyị ọzọ n'amaghi ama ma bibie anyị; ma otu a ka m siri chee ndị m na igwe anụ m nile ma debe ha site n'ịdaba n'aka nke ndị iro anyị nile.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na anyị ketara ala ahụ nke ndị nna anyị ruo ọtụtụ afọ, e, ruo afọ iri abụọ na abụọ.
- 4 Ma e mere m ka ndị nwoke kọọ ala, ma kụọ ụdị akụkụ nile dī iche-iche na ụdị mkpuru-osisi nile dī iche-iche n'ụdị ọbụla.
- 5 Ma e mere m ka ndị nwanyi kụọ ogho, ma dọlịa, ma ruo ọrụ, ma ruo ụdị ọmarịcha akwa linen nile dī iche-iche, e, ma akwa n'ụdị ọbụla, ka anyị wee kpuchie igba-oto anyị; ma otu a anyị mere nke ọma n'ala ahụ—otu a anyị nwegidere udo n'ala ahụ ruo afọ iri abụọ na abụọ.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na eze Leman nwuru, ma nwa ya nwoke malitere ichi n'onodu ya. Ma o malitere ikpalite ndi ya n'inupu isi megide ndi m, ya mere ha malitere ikwado maka agha, na ibialite n'ibu agha megide ndi m.
- 7 Ma na e zigawo m ndi-onyota-ogba-ama gaa gburu-gburu ala ahụ nke Shemlon, ka m wee choputa nkwadobe ha nile, ka m wee chere ha, ka ha ghara ibiakwasị ndi m ma bibie ha.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na ha biakwasiri elu-elu nke ala ahụ nke Shailom, jiri imerime igwe ha nile, umu-nwoke ji ngwa-ogụ nke uta, ma jiri arọ, ma jiri mma-agma nile, ma jiri mma agha roro arọ, ma jiri okwute, ma jiri ebè; ma ha kpuru isi ha nke mere na ha gbaa oto; ma ha yiri ihe nkedo ukwu nke akpukpo-anu n'ukwu ha nile.

Mosiah 10

And it came to pass that we again began to establish the kingdom and we again began to possess the land in peace. And I caused that there should be weapons of war made of every kind, that thereby I might have weapons for my people against the time the Lamanites should come up again to war against my people.

And I set guards round about the land, that the Lamanites might not come upon us again unawares and destroy us; and thus I did guard my people and my flocks, and keep them from falling into the hands of our enemies.

And it came to pass that we did inherit the land of our fathers for many years, yea, for the space of twenty and two years.

And I did cause that the men should till the ground, and raise all manner of grain and all manner of fruit of every kind.

And I did cause that the women should spin, and toil, and work, and work all manner of fine linen, yea, and cloth of every kind, that we might clothe our nakedness; and thus we did prosper in the land—thus we did have continual peace in the land for the space of twenty and two years.

And it came to pass that king Laman died, and his son began to reign in his stead. And he began to stir his people up in rebellion against my people; therefore they began to prepare for war, and to come up to battle against my people.

But I had sent my spies out round about the land of Shemlon, that I might discover their preparations, that I might guard against them, that they might not come upon my people and destroy them.

And it came to pass that they came up upon the north of the land of Shilom, with their numerous hosts, men armed with bows, and with arrows, and with swords, and with cimeters, and with stones, and with slings; and they had their heads shaved that they were naked; and they were girded with a leathern girdle about their loins.

- 9 Ma o wee ruo na e mere m ka ndi umu-nwanyi na umu-ntakiri nke ndi m ka aga zoo ha n'ime ozara ahụ; na kwa mee ka ndi nwoke kara nka m nile nwere ike ibu ngwa-agma, na kwa ndi okorobia m nile nwere ike ibu ngwa-agma, ga kpokota onwe ha onu iluso ndi Leman agha; ma e debere m ha nonodu ha nile, onye obula dika afọ ole ogbara siri di.
- 10 Ma o wee ruo na anyi gbagoro ibuso ndi Leman agha; ma mu, obuna mu, na nka m, gbagoro ibuso ndi Leman agha. Ma o wee ruo na anyi gara n'ike nke Onye-nwe n'ilu agha.
- 11 Ugbua, ndi Leman adighi ihe ha matara gbasara Onye-nwe, ma-obu maka ike nke Onye-nwe, ya mere ha dabere nelu ike nke onwe ha. Ma na ha buuru ndi gbasiri ike, dika isi ike nke mmadu siri di.
- 12 Ha buuru ndi ime ohia, ma di egwu, na ndi akpiri na-akpo-nku maka obara, na-kwere n'omenala nke ndi nna ha, nke bu nke a—ikwere na a chupuru ha site n'ala Jerusalem n'ihia ajoo-omume nke ndi nna ha, ma na e mejoro ha n'ime ozara ahụ site n'aka umunne ha nwoke, na e mejokwara ha mgbe ha na-agafee osimiri ahụ;
- 13 Ma ozo, na e mejoro ha mgbe ha no n'ala nke nketa mbu ha, mgbe ha gafesiworo osimiri ahụ, ma ihe ndi a nile n'ihia na Nifai kara nwe okwukwe n'idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Onye-nwe—ya mere Onye-nwe gosiri ya iru oma, n'ihia na Onye-nwe nuru ekpere ya nile ma zaa ha, ma buru uzọ na njem ha n'ime ozara ahụ.
- 14 Ma umunne ya nwoke weere ya oke iwe n'ihia na ha aghotaghi mmeso nile nke Onye-nwe, ha wekwara oke iwe megide ya nelu mmiri nile ahụ n'ihia na ha mechisiri obi ha ike megide Onye-nwe.
- 15 Ma ozo, ha wesoro ya oke iwe mgbe ha ruteworo n'ala e kwere na nkwa, n'ihia na ha siriri na o wepuwo ochichi nke ndi ahụ site n'aka ha nile; ma ha chorọ igbu ya.
- 16 Ma ozo, ha weere ya oke iwe n'ihia na o hapuru baa n'ime ozara ahụ dika Onye-nwe siri nye ya iwu, ma were akuko-ndekota nile nke a kanyere nelu epekele nke bras ahụ, n'ihia na ha siriri na o zuru ha ori.

And it came to pass that I caused that the women and children of my people should be hid in the wilderness; and I also caused that all my old men that could bear arms, and also all my young men that were able to bear arms, should gather themselves together to go to battle against the Lamanites; and I did place them in their ranks, every man according to his age.

And it came to pass that we did go up to battle against the Lamanites; and I, even I, in my old age, did go up to battle against the Lamanites. And it came to pass that we did go up in the strength of the Lord to battle.

Now, the Lamanites knew nothing concerning the Lord, nor the strength of the Lord, therefore they depended upon their own strength. Yet they were a strong people, as to the strength of men.

They were a wild, and ferocious, and a blood-thirsty people, believing in the tradition of their fathers, which is this—Believing that they were driven out of the land of Jerusalem because of the iniquities of their fathers, and that they were wronged in the wilderness by their brethren, and they were also wronged while crossing the sea;

And again, that they were wronged while in the land of their first inheritance, after they had crossed the sea, and all this because that Nephi was more faithful in keeping the commandments of the Lord—therefore he was favored of the Lord, for the Lord heard his prayers and answered them, and he took the lead of their journey in the wilderness.

And his brethren were wroth with him because they understood not the dealings of the Lord; they were also wroth with him upon the waters because they hardened their hearts against the Lord.

And again, they were wroth with him when they had arrived in the promised land, because they said that he had taken the ruling of the people out of their hands; and they sought to kill him.

And again, they were wroth with him because he departed into the wilderness as the Lord had commanded him, and took the records which were engraven on the plates of brass, for they said that he robbed them.

- 17 Ma otu a ha akuziworo umu ha na ha kwesiri ikpo ha asi, ma na ha kwesiri igbu ha, ma na ha kwesiri izu na ipunara ha ihe, ma mee ihe nile ha nwere ike ibibi ha; ya mere ha nwere nkporo m asi ebighi-ebi n'ebe umu Nifai no.
- 18 N'ih i otu ihe nke a ka eze Leman, site n'aghugho ya, na nka-aghugho okwu ugha, na nkwa oma ya nile, ghogburu m, na m kpolitaworo ndi m nke a n'ime ala nke a, ka ha wee bibie ha; e, ma anyi atawo ahuhu otutu afo ndi a nile n'ala ahụ.
- 19 Ma ugbua mu, Zinif, mgbe m kosiworo ihe nile ndi a nye ndi m gbasara ndi Leman, a kpalitere m ha ibu agha jiri ike ha, na-itinye okwukwe ha n'Onye-nwe, ya mere, anyi lusero ha agha, n'iru na iru.
- 20 Ma o wee ruo na anyi chupuru ha ozo site n'ala anyi, ma anyi gburu ha site na nnukwu ogbugbu, obuna rue otutu onu ogugu nke na anyi agughi ha onu.
- 21 Ma o wee ruo na anyi lughachiri ozo n'ala nke onwe anyi, ma ndi m malitere ozo ilekota igwe-anu ha nile, na ikota ala ha.
- 22 Ma ugbua mu, ebe m kaworo nka, nyefere ala-eze ahụ n'aka otu n'ime umu m nwoke; ya mere, agaghị m ekwu karịa otu a. Ma ka Onye-nwe gozie ndi m. Amen.

And thus they have taught their children that they should hate them, and that they should murder them, and that they should rob and plunder them, and do all they could to destroy them; therefore they have an eternal hatred towards the children of Nephi.

For this very cause has king Laman, by his cunning, and lying craftiness, and his fair promises, deceived me, that I have brought this my people up into this land, that they may destroy them; yea, and we have suffered these many years in the land.

And now I, Zeniff, after having told all these things unto my people concerning the Lamanites, I did stimulate them to go to battle with their might, putting their trust in the Lord; therefore, we did contend with them, face to face.

And it came to pass that we did drive them again out of our land; and we slew them with a great slaughter, even so many that we did not number them.

And it came to pass that we returned again to our own land, and my people again began to tend their flocks, and to till their ground.

And now I, being old, did confer the kingdom upon one of my sons; therefore, I say no more. And may the Lord bless my people. Amen.

Mosaja 11

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na Zinif nyefere ala-eze ahụ n'aka Noa, otu n'ime ụmụ ya nwoke; ya mere Noa malitere ichi n'onodu ya; ma o gaghị ije n'uzo nile nke nna ya.
- 2 N'ihia na lee, o debeghi iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, ma o gara ije n'ochicho nke obi ya onwe ya. Ma o nwere otutu ndi nwunye na ndi iko. Ma o mere ka ndi ya mee mmehie, ma mee ihe ahụ ruru aru n'anya nke Onye-nwe. E, ma ha gbara akwunakwuna nile na udi ajo-omume nile di iche-iche.
- 3 Ma o kere utu nke otu uzo n'uzo ise nke ihe nile ha nwere, otu uzo n'uzo ise nke o-edo ha na nke o-ocha ha, na otu uzo n'uzo ise nke ziff ha, na nke o-kopa ha, na nke o-bras ha na nke igwe ha, na otu uzo n'uzo ise nke anu ha nile gbara abuba; na kwa otu uzo n'uzo ise nke akuku-ubi ha nile.
- 4 Ma ihe nile a ka o weere iji kwado onwe ya, na ndi nwunye ya nile na ndi iko ya; na kwa ndi nchaja ya, na ndi nwunye ha na ndi iko ha; otu a o gbanwewo ihe omume nile nke ala-eze ahụ.
- 5 N'ihia na o wedawo ndi nchaja nile nke edoworo-nsọ site na aka nna ya, ma doo ndi ohuru nsọ n'onodu ha, udi ndi buliri onwe ha elu na mpako nke obi ha nile.
- 6 E, ma otu a a kwadoro ha n'ume-ngwu ha, ma n'ife arusi ha, na n'igba akwunakwuna ha nile, site n'utu nile nke eze Noa bokwasiworo ndi ya; otu a ka ndi ahụ siri ruo ruo kari ikwado ajo-ihe.
- 7 E, ma ha ghokwara ndi-n'efe-arusi, n'ihia na a ghogburu ha site n'ihe efu na okwu otuto n'esighi n'obi nile nke eze ahụ na ndi nchaja nile; n'ihia na ha na-agwa ha otutu ihe n'esighi n'obi puta.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na eze Noa wuru otutu ulo di mma ile anya ma saa mbara; ma o choro ha mma site n'omaricha ruo nke osisi, na nke udi ihe oke onu-ahia nile di iche-iche, nke o-edo, na nke o-ocha, na nke igwe, na nke o-bras, na nke ziff, na nke o-kopa.
- 9 Ma o wukwara onwe ya obi-eze sara mbara, na oche-eze n'etiti ya, nke ha nile buuru nke omaricha osisi ma e jiri o-edo na o-ocha choo ya mma na ihe ndi ozo di oke onu ahia.

Mosiah 11

And now it came to pass that Zeniff conferred the kingdom upon Noah, one of his sons; therefore Noah began to reign in his stead; and he did not walk in the ways of his father.

For behold, he did not keep the commandments of God, but he did walk after the desires of his own heart. And he had many wives and concubines. And he did cause his people to commit sin, and do that which was abominable in the sight of the Lord. Yea, and they did commit whoredoms and all manner of wickedness.

And he laid a tax of one fifth part of all they possessed, a fifth part of their gold and of their silver, and a fifth part of their ziff, and of their copper, and of their brass and their iron; and a fifth part of their fatlings; and also a fifth part of all their grain.

And all this did he take to support himself, and his wives and his concubines; and also his priests, and their wives and their concubines; thus he had changed the affairs of the kingdom.

For he put down all the priests that had been consecrated by his father, and consecrated new ones in their stead, such as were lifted up in the pride of their hearts.

Yea, and thus they were supported in their laziness, and in their idolatry, and in their whoredoms, by the taxes which king Noah had put upon his people; thus did the people labor exceedingly to support iniquity.

Yea, and they also became idolatrous, because they were deceived by the vain and flattering words of the king and priests; for they did speak flattering things unto them.

And it came to pass that king Noah built many elegant and spacious buildings; and he ornamented them with fine work of wood, and of all manner of precious things, of gold, and of silver, and of iron, and of brass, and of ziff, and of copper;

And he also built him a spacious palace, and a throne in the midst thereof, all of which was of fine wood and was ornamented with gold and silver and with precious things.

10 Ma o mekwara ka ndi-oru ya na-aru udi omaricha oru nile di iche-iche n'aru nile nke ime mgbidi nile, nke temple ahụ, nke omaricha osisi, na nke ọla kọpa, na nke ọla bras.

11 Ma oche nile ndi e debere iche maka ndi isi nchu-aja nile, ndi nke di elu karja oche ndi nke ozọ nile, ka o chorọ mma jiri ọla-edo na-enweghi ntupo; ma o mere ka e wuo ihe mkpuchi n'iru ha, ka ha wee debe aru ha nile na aka ha abuo n'elu ya mgbe ha ga-ekwu okwu ugha na okwu efu nile nye ndi ya.

12 Ma o wee ruo na o wuru ulo-elu towa na nso temple ahụ; e, ulo-elu towa di ezigbo elu, obuna di elu nke na o nwere ike iguzoro n'elu ya ma huzuo ala nke Shailom, na kwa ala nke Shemlon, nke ndi nwe ya bu ndi Leman; ma o nwere ike ilezu anya obuna ruo ala nile gbara gburu-gburu.

13 Ma o wee ruo na o mere ka e wuo otutu ulo n'ala Shailom; ma o mere ka e wuo nnukwu ulo-elu towa n'elu ugwu elu-elu nke ala Shailom ahụ, nke buworo ri ebe nchekwa maka umu nke Nifaj n'oge ha gbapuru site n'ala ahụ, ma otu a ka o mere aku na uba nke o nwetara site n'utu nke ndi ya ahụ.

14 Ma o wee ruo na o tukwasiri obi ya n'elu aku na uba ya, ma o mefuru oge ya n'ibi ndu ila n'iyi ya na ndi nwunye ya na ndi iko ya; ma otu a ka ndi nchu-aja ya nile tufuru oge ha ha na ndi akwunakwuna.

15 Ma o wee ruo na o kuru osisi-vine gburu-gburu n'ala ahụ; ma o wuru igwe-na-apa-mmanyanya nile, ma meputa mmanyanya n'uju ya; ma ya mere o ghorọ onye-oke-onu-mmanyanya, na kwa ndi ya.

16 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Leman malitere ibatakwute ndi ya, na ntakiri onu-ogugu, na igbu ha n'ime ubi ha nile, na mgbe ha na-azu igwe-anu ha.

17 Ma eze Noah zipuru ndi-nche gburu-gburu ala ahụ ichupu ha; ma na e zipughi onu-ogugu zuru ezu, ma ndi Leman biakwasiri ha ma gbuo ha, ma chupu otutu igwe-anu ha site n'ala ahụ; otu a ndi Leman malitere ibibi ha, na iwere ikpo-asị ha wukwasị ha.

And he also caused that his workmen should work all manner of fine work within the walls of the temple, of fine wood, and of copper, and of brass.

And the seats which were set apart for the high priests, which were above all the other seats, he did ornament with pure gold; and he caused a breastwork to be built before them, that they might rest their bodies and their arms upon while they should speak lying and vain words to his people.

And it came to pass that he built a tower near the temple; yea, a very high tower, even so high that he could stand upon the top thereof and overlook the land of Shilom, and also the land of Shemlon, which was possessed by the Lamanites; and he could even look over all the land round about.

And it came to pass that he caused many buildings to be built in the land Shilom; and he caused a great tower to be built on the hill north of the land Shilom, which had been a resort for the children of Nephi at the time they fled out of the land; and thus he did do with the riches which he obtained by the taxation of his people.

And it came to pass that he placed his heart upon his riches, and he spent his time in riotous living with his wives and his concubines; and so did also his priests spend their time with harlots.

And it came to pass that he planted vineyards round about in the land; and he built wine-presses, and made wine in abundance; and therefore he became a wine-bibber, and also his people.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites began to come in upon his people, upon small numbers, and to slay them in their fields, and while they were tending their flocks.

And king Noah sent guards round about the land to keep them off; but he did not send a sufficient number, and the Lamanites came upon them and killed them, and drove many of their flocks out of the land; thus the Lamanites began to destroy them, and to exercise their hatred upon them.

18 Ma o wee ruo na eze Noa zigara ndi-agma ya ibuso ha agha, ma ha chughachiri ha azu, ma-obu ha chughachiri ha azu na nwa oge; ya mere, ha laghachiri na-anuri onu na mgwo-mgwo ha kwatara n'agma.

19 Ma ugbua, n'ih i nnukwu mmeri nke a ha buliri onwe ha elu na mpako nke obi ha nile; ha turu onu, n'ih i ikike nke onwe ha, na-as i na iri ise ha gaguzogide otutu puku ndi Leman—ma otu a ka ha turu onu, ma nwee mmasi n'obara, na ikwafu obara nke umunne ha nwoke, ma nke a n'ih i ajo-omume nke eze ha na ndi nchu-aja ha nile.

20 Ma o wee ruo na o nwere otu nwoke n'etiti ha nke aha ya bu Abinadai; ma o gaghariri n'etiti ha, ma malite ibu amuma, na-as i: Lee, otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru, ma otu a ka o nyeworo m n'iwu, na-as i, Gagharja, ma kwuoro ndi a, otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru—ahuhu diri ndi a, n'ih i na a huwo m ihe aru ha nile, na ajo-omume ha, na akwunakwuna ha nile; ma ma-obughi na ha cheghariri a ga m eleta ha n'iwem.

21 Ma ma-obughi na ha cheghariri ma tugharja n'ebe Onye-nwe Chineke ha no, lee, aga m enyefe ha n'aka nke ndi iro ha; e, ma ha ka a ga-ewebata n'ime ibu-oru; ma a ga-akpagbu ha site n'aka nke ndi iro ha.

22 Ma o ga-eru na ha ga-amata na m bu Onye-nwe Chineke ha, ma na m bu Chineke ekworo na-eleta ajo-omume nile nke ndi m.

23 Ma o ga-eru na ma obughi na ndi a cheghariri ma tugharja n'ebe Onye-nwe Chineke ha no, a ga-ewebata ha n'ime ibu-oru; ma odighi onye ga-anaputa ha, ma obughi Onye-nwe ahu Chineke nke Puru Ime Ihe nile.

24 E, ma o ga-eru na mgbe ha ga-ebeku m akwa, a ga m eji nwayo nu akwa ha nile; e, ma a ga m ekwe ka ndi iro ha tigbuo ha.

25 Ma ma obughi na ha cheghariri n'akwa mkpe na ntutu, ma bekusie Onye-nwe Chineke ha akwa ike, a gaghi m anu ekpere ha nile, obughi ma m ga-anaputa ha site na mkpagbu ha nile, ma otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru, ma otu a ka o nyeworo m n'iwu.

26 Ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Abinadai gwaworo ha okwu ndi a ha were oke iwe megide ya, ma cho iwepu ndu ya; ma Onye-nwe naputara ya site n'aka ha nile.

And it came to pass that king Noah sent his armies against them, and they were driven back, or they drove them back for a time; therefore, they returned rejoicing in their spoil.

And now, because of this great victory they were lifted up in the pride of their hearts; they did boast in their own strength, saying that their fifty could stand against thousands of the Lamanites; and thus they did boast, and did delight in blood, and the shedding of the blood of their brethren, and this because of the wickedness of their king and priests.

And it came to pass that there was a man among them whose name was Abinadi; and he went forth among them, and began to prophesy, saying: Behold, thus saith the Lord, and thus hath he commanded me, saying, Go forth, and say unto this people, thus saith the Lord—Wo be unto this people, for I have seen their abominations, and their wickedness, and their whoredoms; and except they repent I will visit them in mine anger.

And except they repent and turn to the Lord their God, behold, I will deliver them into the hands of their enemies; yea, and they shall be brought into bondage; and they shall be afflicted by the hand of their enemies.

And it shall come to pass that they shall know that I am the Lord their God, and am a jealous God, visiting the iniquities of my people.

And it shall come to pass that except this people repent and turn unto the Lord their God, they shall be brought into bondage; and none shall deliver them, except it be the Lord the Almighty God.

Yea, and it shall come to pass that when they shall cry unto me I will be slow to hear their cries; yea, and I will suffer them that they be smitten by their enemies.

And except they repent in sackcloth and ashes, and cry mightily to the Lord their God, I will not hear their prayers, neither will I deliver them out of their afflictions; and thus saith the Lord, and thus hath he commanded me.

Now it came to pass that when Abinadi had spoken these words unto them they were wroth with him, and sought to take away his life; but the Lord delivered him out of their hands.

27 Ugbua mgbe eze Noa nūworo maka okwu nile nke Abinadaị gwaworo ndị obodo ahụ, o wekwara oke iwe; ma ọ sirị: Onye bụ Abinadaị, na a ga-ekpe mụ na ndị m ikpe site n'aka ya, ma ọbụ onye bụ Onye-nwe, nke ga-ewetakwasị ndị m ụdị nnukwu mkpagbu dị otu a?

28 Enye m gi iwu ikpota Abinadaị n'ebe a, ka m wee gbuo ya, n'ihị na o kwuwo ihe ndị a nile ka o wee kpalite ndị m n'iwe otu na ibe ya, na ipalite esem-okwu n'etiti ndị m; ya mere a ga m egbu ya.

29 Ugbua anya ndị ahụ kpuru isi; ya mere ha kechiri obi ha megide okwu nile nke Abinadaị, ma ha choro site n'oge ahụ gaa n'iru ijide ya. Ma eze Noa kechiri obi ya ike megide okwu nke Onye-nwe, ma o chegharighi site na ajo-omume ya nile.

Now when king Noah had heard of the words which Abinadi had spoken unto the people, he was also wroth; and he said: Who is Abinadi, that I and my people should be judged of him, or who is the Lord, that shall bring upon my people such great affliction?

I command you to bring Abinadi hither, that I may slay him, for he has said these things that he might stir up my people to anger one with another, and to raise contentions among my people; therefore I will slay him.

Now the eyes of the people were blinded; therefore they hardened their hearts against the words of Abinadi, and they sought from that time forward to take him. And king Noah hardened his heart against the word of the Lord, and he did not repent of his evil doings.

Mosaia 12

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe afo abuo gasiri ka Abinadai bjara n'etiti ha na mgbanwe udi, na ha amataghi kwa ya, ma malite ibu-amuma n'etiti ha, na-asị: Otu a ka Onye-nwe nyeworo m n'iwu, na-asị—Abinadai, gaa ma buo amuma nye ndi m, n'ihi na ha emesiwobi ha ike megide okwu m nile; ha echegharibeghi n'ajoo-omume ha nile; ya mere, a ga m eleta ha n'iwe m, e, n'oke iwe m di egwu ka m ga-eleta ha n'ajoo-omume ha nile na ihe aru ha nile.
- 2 E, ahuhu diri ogbo nke a! Ma Onye-nwe siri m: Setipu aka gi ma buo-amuma na-asị: Otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru, o ga-eru na ogbo nke a, n'ihi ajoo-omume ha nile, a ga-ewebata ha n'ime ibu-oru, ma a ga-eti ha aka na nti; e ndi mmadu ga-adokpuru ha, ma a ga-egbu ha; ma udele nile nke ifufe, na nkita nile, e, na anu ohia nile, ga-erichapu anu ha.
- 3 Ma o ga-eru na ndu nke eze Noa ka a ga-atule uru ya obuna dika uwe mwuda di n'ime okporo oke oku; n'ihi na o ga-amata na m bu Onye-nwe.
- 4 Ma o ga-eru na m ga-eti ndi nke m a ihe otiti site na nsogbu nile siri ike, e, site n'unwu na site n'ajoo oria; Ma a ga m eme ka ha na-eti mkpu ogologo ubochi nile.
- 5 E, ma m ga-eme ka ha nwee ibu-aru nile e kedoro n'elu azu ha nile, ma a ga-adokpuru ha na-aga n'iru dika inyinya dara ogbu.
- 6 Ma o ga-eru na m ga-eziga okpurukpu uzu mmiri n'etiti ha, ma o ga-eti ha ihe otiti; ma a ga-eti ha otiti ihe nke ikuku owuwa anyanwu, ma umu-ahuhu nile ga-enyekwa ala ha nsogbu, ma richapu mkpuru-akuku ha.
- 7 Ma a ga-eti ha ihe otiti site na nnukwu ajoo oria—ma ihe nile a ka m ga-eme n'ihi ajoo-omume ha nile na ihe aru nile.
- 8 Ma o ga-eru na ma obughi na ha cheghariri a ga m ebibi ha kpam kpam site n'elu iru nke uwa, ma na ha ga-ahapu akuko-ndekota n'azu ha, ma m ga-ehekwa ha maka ndi mba ozu nke ga-enwere ala ahu, e obuna nke a ka m ga-eme ka m wee choputa ihe aru nile nke ndi a nye ndi mba ozu nile. Ma otutu ihe ka Abinadai buru amuma ha megide ndi a.

Mosiah 12

And it came to pass that after the space of two years that Abinadi came among them in disguise, that they knew him not, and began to prophesy among them, saying: Thus has the Lord commanded me, saying—Abinadi, go and prophesy unto this my people, for they have hardened their hearts against my words; they have repented not of their evil doings; therefore, I will visit them in my anger, yea, in my fierce anger will I visit them in their iniquities and abominations.

Yea, wo be unto this generation! And the Lord said unto me: Stretch forth thy hand and prophesy, saying: Thus saith the Lord, it shall come to pass that this generation, because of their iniquities, shall be brought into bondage, and shall be smitten on the cheek; yea, and shall be driven by men, and shall be slain; and the vultures of the air, and the dogs, yea, and the wild beasts, shall devour their flesh.

And it shall come to pass that the life of king Noah shall be valued even as a garment in a hot furnace; for he shall know that I am the Lord.

And it shall come to pass that I will smite this my people with sore afflictions, yea, with famine and with pestilence; and I will cause that they shall howl all the day long.

Yea, and I will cause that they shall have burdens lashed upon their backs; and they shall be driven before like a dumb ass.

And it shall come to pass that I will send forth hail among them, and it shall smite them; and they shall also be smitten with the east wind; and insects shall pester their land also, and devour their grain.

And they shall be smitten with a great pestilence—and all this will I do because of their iniquities and abominations.

And it shall come to pass that except they repent I will utterly destroy them from off the face of the earth; yet they shall leave a record behind them, and I will preserve them for other nations which shall possess the land; yea, even this will I do that I may discover the abominations of this people to other nations. And many things did Abinadi prophesy against this people.

9 Ma o wee ruo na-ha were iwe megide ya; ma ha kporo ya ma buru ya onye ekere-agbu gaa n'iru eze, ma si eze ahụ: Lee, anyi akpotawo otu nwoke n'iru gi onye buworo amuma ojoo gbasara ndi gi ma si na Chineke ga-ebibi ha.

10 Ma o bukwara amuma ojoo gbasara ndu gi, ma si na ndu gi ga-adi ka uwe di n'ime okporo oku.

11 Ma ozo, o si na I ga-adi ka osisi, obuna dika osisi kporo-nku nke ubi, nke anu ohia nile kwaturu ma zogide n'okpuru ukwu ha.

12 Ma ozo, o si na I ga-adi ka ifuru nke osisi kporo-nku, nke, mgbe o chara nke oma, oburu na ikuku fee, a na-ebufu ya n'elu ala ahụ. Ma o na-eme dika Onyewe kwuworo ya. Ma o si na ihe nile a ga-abiakwasị gi ma obughi na icheghariri, ma nke a n'ihia ajoo-omume gi nile.

13 Ma ugbua, O eze, olee oke ajoo ihe i meworo, ma-obu ole oke mmehie ndi gi mehieworo, na Chineke gagama anyi ikpe ma-obu nwoke nke a ikpe anyi ikpe?

14 Ma ugbua, O eze, lee, ikpe amaghi anyi, ma gi, O eze, emeghi mmehie, ya mere, nwoke nke a ekwuwo okwu ugha gbasara gi, ma o buwo amuma n'efu.

15 Ma lee, anyi siri ike, anyi agaghi abata n'ibu-oru, ma-obu a dokpuru anyi n'agha site n'aka ndi iro anyi; e, ma i mewo nke oma n'ala ahụ, ma i ga kwa eme nke oma.

16 Lee, n'ebe a ka nwoke ahụ no, anyi na-enyefee ya n'aka gi; i nwere ike iji ya mee ihe di gi mma.

17 Ma o wee ruo na eze Noa mere ka a tuba Abinadi n'ime ulo-mkpoo; ma o nyere iwu ka ndi nchu-aja nile kpokota onwe ha onu ka o wee mee nzuko ya na ha ihe o ga-eme ya.

18 Ma o wee ruo na ha siri eze ahụ: Kpota ya n'ebe a ka anyi wee juo ya ajuju; ma eze ahụ nyere iwu ka a kpota ya n'iru ha.

And it came to pass that they were angry with him; and they took him and carried him bound before the king, and said unto the king: Behold, we have brought a man before thee who has prophesied evil concerning thy people, and saith that God will destroy them.

And he also prophesieth evil concerning thy life, and saith that thy life shall be as a garment in a furnace of fire.

And again, he saith that thou shalt be as a stalk, even as a dry stalk of the field, which is run over by the beasts and trodden under foot.

And again, he saith thou shalt be as the blossoms of a thistle, which, when it is fully ripe, if the wind bloweth, it is driven forth upon the face of the land. And he pretendeth the Lord hath spoken it. And he saith all this shall come upon thee except thou repent, and this because of thine iniquities.

And now, O king, what great evil hast thou done, or what great sins have thy people committed, that we should be condemned of God or judged of this man?

And now, O king, behold, we are guiltless, and thou, O king, hast not sinned; therefore, this man has lied concerning you, and he has prophesied in vain.

And behold, we are strong, we shall not come into bondage, or be taken captive by our enemies; yea, and thou hast prospered in the land, and thou shalt also prosper.

Behold, here is the man, we deliver him into thy hands; thou mayest do with him as seemeth thee good.

And it came to pass that king Noah caused that Abinadi should be cast into prison; and he commanded that the priests should gather themselves together that he might hold a council with them what he should do with him.

And it came to pass that they said unto the king: Bring him hither that we may question him; and the king commanded that he should be brought before them.

19 Ma ha malitere iju ya ajuju, ka ha wee kpasuo ya iwe ka site na ya ha wee nweta ihe ha ga-aji boo ya ebubo; ma na o sara ha na-atughị egwu, ma nagidechaa ajuju ha nile, e, n'itụ n'anya ha; n'ihị na ọ nagidechara ha n'ajuju ha nile, ma gbagwojuo ha anya n'okwu ha nile.

20 Ma o wee ruo na otu n'ime ha siri ya: Gini ka okwu ndi ahụ nile putara nke e deworo, na nke ndi nna anyi ha kuziworo, na-asị:

21 Olee otu ima mma ya siri di n'elu ugwu-ukwu nile bu ukwu abuo nke onye ahụ na-ewetara ha ozi nile, nke na-ekwuputa udo; nke na-eweta ozi nile nke ihe oma, nke na-ekwuputa nzoputa; nke na-asị Zaijon, Chineke Gi na-achi.

22 Ndi-nche gi ga-ewelite olu; n'otu olu ka ha ga-abukota abu onu; n'ihị na ha ga-ahụ anya na anya mgbe Onye-nwe ga-eweta Zaijon ozọ;

23 Tipu mkpu onu; bukotanu abu onu unu mkpomkpo ebe nile nke Jerusalem; n'ihị na Onye-nwe akasiwo ndi ya obi, o gbaputawo Jerusalem.

24 Onye-nwe agbawo ogwe-aka nsọ ya otọ n'anya nile nke mba nile, ma nsotu nile nke uwa ga-ahụ nzoputa nke Chineke anyi?

25 Ma ugbua Abinadi wee si ha: Unu bu ndi nchua-aja, ma na-eme dika unu na-akuziri ndi a, ma n'ighota muo nke ibu-amuma, ma kwa na-achọ imata n'aka m ihe ihe ndi a putara?

26 A si m unu, ahuhu diri unu maka iduhie uzọ nile nke Onye-nwe! N'ihị na oburu na unu ghotara ihe ndi a nile unu akuzibeghi ha; ya mere, unu eduhiewo uzọ nile nke Onye-nwe.

27 Unu etinyebeghi obi unu n'ighota; ya mere, unu amatabeghi ihe. Ya mere, gini ka unu na-akuziri ndi a?

28 Ma ha siri: Anyi na-akuzi iwu nke Moses.

29 Ma ozọ o siri ha: O buru na unu na-akuzi iwu nke Moses gini mere unu adighi edebe ya? Gini mere unu jiri tinye obi unu nile n'aku n'uba? Gini mere unu jiri na-agba akwunakwuna ma na-emefu ume unu n'ahu ndi akwunakwuna, e, ma na-eme ndi a ka ha mee mmehie, nke mere na Onye-nwe nwere ihe kpatara o jiri zite m ibu-amuma megide ndi a, e, obuna nnukwu ajo o ihe megide ndi a?

And they began to question him, that they might cross him, that thereby they might have wherewith to accuse him; but he answered them boldly, and withstood all their questions, yea, to their astonishment; for he did withstand them in all their questions, and did confound them in all their words.

And it came to pass that one of them said unto him: What meaneth the words which are written, and which have been taught by our fathers, saying:

How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings; that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good; that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth;

Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice; with the voice together shall they sing; for they shall see eye to eye when the Lord shall bring again Zion;

Break forth into joy; sing together ye waste places of Jerusalem; for the Lord hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Jerusalem;

The Lord hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations, and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God?

And now Abinadi said unto them: Are you priests, and pretend to teach this people, and to understand the spirit of prophesying, and yet desire to know of me what these things mean?

I say unto you, wo be unto you for perverting the ways of the Lord! For if ye understand these things ye have not taught them; therefore, ye have perverted the ways of the Lord.

Ye have not applied your hearts to understanding; therefore, ye have not been wise. Therefore, what teach ye this people?

And they said: We teach the law of Moses.

And again he said unto them: If ye teach the law of Moses why do ye not keep it? Why do ye set your hearts upon riches? Why do ye commit whoredoms and spend your strength with harlots, yea, and cause this people to commit sin, that the Lord has cause to send me to prophesy against this people, yea, even a great evil against this people?

30 Unu amataghị na m na-ekwu ezi-okwu? E, unu matara na m na-ekwu ezi-okwu; ma unu kwesiri ima jijiji n'iru Chineke.

31 Ma o ga-eru na a ga-eti unu ihe otiti n'ih i ajoj-omume unu nile, n'ih i na unu ekwuwo na unu na-akuzi iwu nke Moses. Ma gini ka unu matara gbasara iwu nke Moses? Nzoputa o na-esi n'iwu Moses bia? Gini ka unu kwuru?

32 Ma ha zara ma si na nzoputa bira site n'iwu nke Moses.

33 Mana ugbua Abinadi siri ha: A ma m na oburu na unu na-edebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke a ga-azoputa unu; e, oburu na unu na-edebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Onyewe nyere Moses n'ugwu nke Sainai, na-asị:

34 A bu m Onyewe Chineke gi, onye kpopotaworo gi site n'ala Ijpt, site n'ulo nke ibu-oru.

35 I gaghị enwe Chineke ozọ n'iru m.

36 I gaghị emere onwe gi arusi obula apiri api, ma-obu udi ihe obula n'elu-igwe n'elu, ma-obu ihe ndi di n'owa n'okpuru ya.

37 Ugbua Abinadi siri ha, Unu emewo ihe ndi a nile? A si m unu, E-e, unu emebeghi ya. Ma unu akuziwo ndi a na ha ga-eme ihe nile ndi a? A si m unu, E-e, unu e mebeghi ya.

Know ye not that I speak the truth? Yea, ye know that I speak the truth; and you ought to tremble before God.

And it shall come to pass that ye shall be smitten for your iniquities, for ye have said that ye teach the law of Moses. And what know ye concerning the law of Moses? Doth salvation come by the law of Moses? What say ye?

And they answered and said that salvation did come by the law of Moses.

But now Abinadi said unto them: I know if ye keep the commandments of God ye shall be saved; yea, if ye keep the commandments which the Lord delivered unto Moses in the mount of Sinai, saying:

I am the Lord thy God, who hath brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

Thou shalt have no other God before me.

Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing in heaven above, or things which are in the earth beneath.

Now Abinadi said unto them, Have ye done all this? I say unto you, Nay, ye have not. And have ye taught this people that they should do all these things? I say unto you, Nay, ye have not.

Mosaia 13

- 1 Ma ugbua mgbe eze ahụ nūworo okwu ndị a nile, ọ gwara ndị nchụ-aja ya: Kpọpụnụ nwoke nke a, ma gbuo ya; n'ihina ọ bụ gịni ka anyị nwere iji ya mee, n'ihina ọ bụ onye-ara.
- 2 Ma ha bilitere ma gbalia imetụ aka ha nile n'arụ ya; mana o guzogidere ha, ma si ha:
- 3 E metula m aka, n'ihina Chineke ga-eti unu ihe otiti ma ọburu na unu emetụ aka unu nile n'arụ m, n'ihina ezibeghi m ozi ahụ nke Onye-nwe zitara m izi; ọbughị ma m agwawo unu ihe ahụ unu rioro ka m kwuo; ya mere, Chineke agaghị ekwe na a ga-ebibi m n'oge di ugbua.
- 4 Mana a ga m emezuriri iwu-nsọ nile ndi nke Chineke nyeworo m; ma n'ihina a gwawo m unu ezi-okwu unu na-ewere m iwe. Ma ozo, n'ihina e kwuwo m okwu nke Chineke unu ekpewo m ikpe na m bu onye-ara.
- 5 Ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Abinadi kwuworo okwu ndi a nile na ndi nke eze Noa anwaghi anwa imetụ aka ha nile n'arụ ya, n'ihina Mụọ nke Onye-nwe nọ n'arụ ya; ma iru ya nwuru n'ihè kariri akari, ọbuna dika nke Moses nwuru mgbe ọ nọ n'ugwu Sainai, mgbe ọ na-ekwu okwu ya na Onye-nwe.
- 6 Ma o kwuru okwu n'ike na ikike sitere na Chineke, ma o gara n'iru n'okwu ya nile, na-asị:
- 7 Unu ahụwo na unu enweghi ike igbu m, ya mere e zichawo m ozi m. E, ma a huru m na o gbuwara unu ruo n'obi unu nile n'ihina a gwara m unu ezi-okwu gbasara ajo-omume unu nile.
- 8 E, ma okwu m nile mejuputara unu n'ebube na itun'anya, na tinyere iwe.
- 9 Mana e zichala m ozi m; ma mgbe ahụ ọ dighi kwa mkpa ebe m na-aga, ma ọburu na a zoputawo m.
- 10 Mana ihe ole ndi a ka m gwara unu, ihe unu jiri m mee, mgbe nke a gasiri, ga-adi ka udi na onyinyo nke ihe ndi nke ga-abia.
- 11 Ma ugbua a na m aguru unu nke foduru n'iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, n'ihina a huru m na e deghi ha n'obi unu nile; A huru m na unu amwo ma kuzie ajo-omume n'oge kachasi na ndu unu nile.

Mosiah 13

And now when the king had heard these words, he said unto his priests: Away with this fellow, and slay him; for what have we to do with him, for he is mad.

And they stood forth and attempted to lay their hands on him; but he withstood them, and said unto them:

Touch me not, for God shall smite you if ye lay your hands upon me, for I have not delivered the message which the Lord sent me to deliver; neither have I told you that which ye requested that I should tell; therefore, God will not suffer that I shall be destroyed at this time.

But I must fulfil the commandments wherewith God has commanded me; and because I have told you the truth ye are angry with me. And again, because I have spoken the word of God ye have judged me that I am mad.

Now it came to pass after Abinadi had spoken these words that the people of king Noah durst not lay their hands on him, for the Spirit of the Lord was upon him; and his face shone with exceeding luster, even as Moses' did while in the mount of Sinai, while speaking with the Lord.

And he spake with power and authority from God; and he continued his words, saying:

Ye see that ye have not power to slay me, therefore I finish my message. Yea, and I perceive that it cuts you to your hearts because I tell you the truth concerning your iniquities.

Yea, and my words fill you with wonder and amazement, and with anger.

But I finish my message; and then it matters not whither I go, if it so be that I am saved.

But this much I tell you, what you do with me, after this, shall be as a type and a shadow of things which are to come.

And now I read unto you the remainder of the commandments of God, for I perceive that they are not written in your hearts; I perceive that ye have studied and taught iniquity the most part of your lives.

12 Ma ugbuga, unu cheta na m siri unu: Unu agaghi emere onwe unu arusi obula a piri-api, ma-obu oyiyi nke ihe obula nke di n'elu-igwe n'elu ma-obu nke ihe nile di n'awa n'okpuru ya, ma-obu nke di na mmiri n'okpuru uwa.

13 Ma ozo: Unu agaghi akpo-isi-ala nye ha, ma-obu jeere ha ozi; n'ih na mu bu Onye-nwe Chineke gi a bu m Chineke ekworo, na-eleta ajo-omume nke ndi nna n'aru umu ha, ruo n'ogbo nke ato na nke ano nke ndi na-akpo m asi;

14 Ma na-emere otutu puku ebere nke ndi na-ahu m n'anya ma na-edebe iwu-nsa m nile.

15 Unu agaghi ewere aha Onye-nwe Chineke unu n'ihe efu; n'ih na Onye-nwe agaghi agu ya onye-ikpe-na-amaghi nke na-ewere aha ya n'ihe efu.

16 Cheta ubochi izu-ike, idebe ya nso.

17 Ubochi isii ka unu ga-aru oru, ma mee oru unu nile;

18 Ma na ubochi nke asaa, ubochi izu-ike nke Onye-nwe Chineke gi, I gagh aru oru obula, gi, ma-obu nwa gi nwoke, ma-obu nwa gi nwanyi, oru gi nwoke, ma-obu oru-gi-nwanyi, ma-obu igwe ehi gi, ma-obu obia gi nke no n'ime onu-uzo ama gi nile.

19 N'ih na n'ubochi isii Onye-nwe kere elu-igwe na uwa, ma osimiri, ma ihe nile di n'ime ha; ya mere Onye-nwe goziri ubochi-izu-ike, ma doo ya nso.

20 Sopuru nna gi na nne gi, ka ubochi gi nile wee di ogologo n'elu ala ahụ nke Onye-nwe Chineke gi na-nye gi.

21 I gagh egbu mmadu.

22 I gagh akwa iko. I gagh ezu ori.

23 I gagh agba ama ugha megide onye-agbata-obi gi.

24 I gagh enwe anya-ukwu n'ulo onye-agbata-obi gi, I gagh enwe anya-ukwu n'aru nwunye onye-agbata-obi gi, ma-obu oru ya nwoke, ma-obu oru ya nwanyi, ma-obu oke ehi ya, ma-obu anu dika inyinya ya, ma-obu ihe obula nke bu nke onye-agbata-obi gi.

25 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Abinadi baworo na ngwucha nke okwu ndi a nile na o siri ha: Unu akuziworo ndi a na ha ga-achosike ime ihe nile ndi a ka ha wee debe iwu-nsa ndi a nile?

And now, ye remember that I said unto you: Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of things which are in heaven above, or which are in the earth beneath, or which are in the water under the earth.

And again: Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them; for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquities of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generations of them that hate me;

And showing mercy unto thousands of them that love me and keep my commandments.

Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain; for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy.

Six days shalt thou labor, and do all thy work;

But the seventh day, the sabbath of the Lord thy God, thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy man-servant, nor thy maid-servant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates;

For in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is; wherefore the Lord blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.

Honor thy father and thy mother, that thy days may be long upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

Thou shalt not kill.

Thou shalt not commit adultery. Thou shalt not steal.

Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor.

Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's wife, nor his man-servant, nor his maid-servant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor anything that is thy neighbor's.

And it came to pass that after Abinadi had made an end of these sayings that he said unto them: Have ye taught this people that they should observe to do all these things for to keep these commandments?

26 A sị m unu, E-e; n'ihì na ọ̀bụrụ na unu emewo ya, Onye-nwe agaraghị eme ka m bjarute ma buo-amụma ọjọọ gbasara ndị a.

27 Ma ugbua unu asiwò na nzọpụta na-abịa site n'iwu nke Moses. A sị m unu na ọ dị mkpa na unu ga-edebe iwu nke Moses ugbua; mana a sị m unu, na oge ahụ ga-abịa mgbe ọ na-agaghị adị kwa mkpa idebe iwu nke Moses.

28 Ma nke ka nke, a sị m unu, na nzọpụta anaghị abịa site n'iwu ahụ nani, ma asịna ọbughị maka aja mgbaghara mmehie ahụ, nke Chineke n'onwe Ya ga-achụ maka mmehie nile na ajọọ-omume nile nke ndị ya, na ha agaghị agbanarị ịlarịrị n'iyi, na-agbanyeghị iwu nke Moses.

29 Ma ugbua a sị m unu na ọ dịrị mkpa na a ga-enwe iwu e nyere umụ Israel, e, ọbuna iwu siri ezigbo ike; n'ihì na ha bụrụ ndị na-akpọ-ekwe-nkụ, na-eme ajọọ-omume ọsọ-ọsọ, ma na-eji nwayọ echeta Onye-nwe Chineke ha;

30 Ya mere o nwere iwu e nyere ha, e, iwu nke ime ihe nile na nke emume-nsọ nile, iwu nke ha ga na-edebesike site n'ubochi ruo n'ubochi, idebe ha na ncheta nke Chineke na ọrụ ha n'ebe ọ nọ.

31 Mana lee, a sị m unu, na ihe nile ndị a bụ oiyi nke ihe nile ga-abịa.

32 Ma ugbua, ha ghọtara iwu ahụ? A sị m unu, E-e, ha nile aghọtaghị iwu ahụ; ma nke a n'ihì isi-ike nke obi ha nile; n'ihì na ha aghọtaghị na o nweghị onye ọbuna a ga-azọpụta ma ọbughị na o sitere na mgbaputa nke Chineke.

33 N'ihì na lee, Moses obughị amụma nye ha gbasara ọbịbịa nke Mesaja ahụ, ma na Chineke ga-agbaputa ndị ya? E, ma ọbuna ndị-amụma nile ndị buworo amụma site na mgbe ụwa malitere—ha ekwubeghị kariya ma-ọbụ nke ka ntakiri gbasara ihe ndị a?

34 Ha ekwubeghị na Chineke n'onwe ya ga-arịdata n'etiti umụ nke mmadụ, ma wekwasi onwe ya ụdị nke mmadụ, ma gaa n'irụ n'ike dị ukwu n'elu iru nke ụwa?

35 E, ma ha asibeghị kwa na ọ ga-eweta mbilite n'onwụ nke ndị nwurụ anwụ, ma na, ya, n'onwe ya, ka a ga-emegide ma kpagbuo?

I say unto you, Nay; for if ye had, the Lord would not have caused me to come forth and to prophesy evil concerning this people.

And now ye have said that salvation cometh by the law of Moses. I say unto you that it is expedient that ye should keep the law of Moses as yet; but I say unto you, that the time shall come when it shall no more be expedient to keep the law of Moses.

And moreover, I say unto you, that salvation doth not come by the law alone; and were it not for the atonement, which God himself shall make for the sins and iniquities of his people, that they must unavoidably perish, notwithstanding the law of Moses.

And now I say unto you that it was expedient that there should be a law given to the children of Israel, yea, even a very strict law; for they were a stiffnecked people, quick to do iniquity, and slow to remember the Lord their God;

Therefore there was a law given them, yea, a law of performances and of ordinances, a law which they were to observe strictly from day to day, to keep them in remembrance of God and their duty towards him.

But behold, I say unto you, that all these things were types of things to come.

And now, did they understand the law? I say unto you, Nay, they did not all understand the law; and this because of the hardness of their hearts; for they understood not that there could not any man be saved except it were through the redemption of God.

For behold, did not Moses prophesy unto them concerning the coming of the Messiah, and that God should redeem his people? Yea, and even all the prophets who have prophesied ever since the world began—have they not spoken more or less concerning these things?

Have they not said that God himself should come down among the children of men, and take upon him the form of man, and go forth in mighty power upon the face of the earth?

Yea, and have they not said also that he should bring to pass the resurrection of the dead, and that he, himself, should be oppressed and afflicted?

Mosaia 14

- 1 E, ọbuna ọbughị Aisaja siri: Onye kwereworo akuko anyi, ma onye ka e kpugheere ogwe-aka nke Onye-nwe?
- 2 N'ihina na ọ ga-etolite n'iru ya dika osisi di nro, na dika mgborogwu sitere n'ala kporo nku; o nweghi udi ma-ọbu mma-ile-anya; ma mgbe anyi ga-ahụ ya odighi mma ile anya nke ga-eme ka anyi choo ya.
- 3 Eledara ya anya ma ndi mmadu juru ya aju; otu nwoke nke juputara na mwute, na ikwa-ariri amarawo ya aru; ma anyi zoro dika o siri di iru anyi nile site n'ebe o no; eledara ya anya, ma anyi akpoghi ya mmadu.
- 4 N'ezie o buruwo ariri anyi nile, ma buru mwute anyi nile; ma na anyi weere ya dika onye e meriri emer, onye Chineke tiri otiti-ihe, ma kpagbuo ya.
- 5 Mana e meruru ya aru n'ihina njehie anyi nile, e tiruru ya aru n'ihina ajo-omume anyi nile; ita nnukwu ahuru nke udo anyi di n'isi ya, ma n'ihina ufu aru ya a gwowo anyi.
- 6 Anyi nile, dika aturu, akpafuwo; anyi atugharwo onye obula n'uzo nke onwe ya, ma Onye-nwe atukwaswo n'elu onwe ya ajo-omume nile nke anyi nile.
- 7 A chiru ya ochichi-aka-ike, ma e nyere ya mkpagbu, mana o sagheghu onu ya; a kpotara ya dika nwa-aturu jee n'ulo ogbugbu, ma dika aturu n'iru ndi na-akpucha ya aji, dara ogbu, ya mere o sagheghu onu ya.
- 8 A kpotara ya site n'ulo-mkporo na site n'ikpe-ikpe; ma onye ga-ekwuputa ogbo ya? N'ihina e kewapuru ya site n'ala nke ndi di ndu; n'ihina njehie nile nke ndi m ka e jiri tigbuo ya.
- 9 Ma o mere ili ya na ndi ajo-omume, ma ya na ndi ogaranya nonwu ya; n'ihina o mebeghi njo obula, obughi ma o nwere aghughu obula di nonu ya.
- 10 Mana o masiri Onye-nwe ituru ya aru; o tinyewo ya na mwute; mgbe i ga-eme mkpuru-obi ya ihe nchu-aja maka mmehie o ga-ahu mkpuru-afu ya, o ga-agbati ubochi ya nile ogologo, ma mmasi nke Onye-nwe ga-eme nke-oma n'aka ya.

Mosiah 14

Yea, even doth not Isaiah say: Who hath believed our report, and to whom is the arm of the Lord revealed?

For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of dry ground; he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him there is no beauty that we should desire him.

He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief; and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.

Surely he has borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows; yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.

But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities; the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.

All we, like sheep, have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquities of us all.

He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth; he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb so he opened not his mouth.

He was taken from prison and from judgment; and who shall declare his generation? For he was cut off out of the land of the living; for the transgressions of my people was he stricken.

And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his death; because he had done no evil, neither was any deceit in his mouth.

Yet it pleased the Lord to bruise him; he hath put him to grief; when thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin he shall see his seed, he shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the Lord shall prosper in his hand.

11 Ọ ga-ahụ nr̄si-ọr̄-ike nke mkp̄r̄-obi ya, ma ọ
ga-enwe af̄-ọjuju; site n'om̄ma ya ka nwa-oru m na-
eme ezi-omume ga-ekpeputa ọt̄t̄; n'ih̄ na ọ ga-
eburu aj̄-omume ha nile.

12 Ya mere a ga m ekenye ya oke ya na nd̄ d̄ ukwuu,
ma ọ ga-eke ngwo-ngwo agha ah̄ ya na nd̄ siri ike;
n'ih̄ na ọ w̄p̄tawo mkp̄r̄-obi ya ruo ọnw̄; ma a
ḡnyere ya na nd̄ njehie; ma o buuru mmehie nke
ọt̄t̄, ma r̄-nd̄ njehie ar̄r̄.

He shall see the travail of his soul, and shall be satis-
fied; by his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify
many; for he shall bear their iniquities.

Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great,
and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he
hath poured out his soul unto death; and he was num-
bered with the transgressors; and he bore the sins of
many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

Mosaia 15

- 1 Ma ugbua Abinadaị siri ha: O di m ka unu ghotu na Chineke n'onwe ya ga-aridata n'etiti umu nke mmadu, ma o ga-agbaputa ndi ya.
- 2 Ma n'ihina o na-ebi n'anu-aru a ga-akpo ya Okpara nke Chineke, ma ebe o debeworo anu aru ahụ n'okpuru nke ochicho nke Nna ahụ, ebe o bu Nna na Okpara ahụ—
- 3 Nna ahụ, n'ihina a turu ime ya site n'ike Chineke; na Okpara ahụ, n'ihina anu-aru; otu a wee gho Nna ahụ na Okpara—
- 4 Ma ha bu otu Chineke, e, Nna nke mgbe Ebighi-ebi ahụ n'ezie nke elu-igwe na nke uwa.
- 5 Ma otu a anu-aru ebe o ghoru ihe di n'okpuru Muo, ma-obu Okpara ahụ nye Nna, ebe o bu otu Chineke, tara ahuhu onwunwa, ma o dabaghi n'onwunwa ahụ, kama o hapuru onwe ya ka akwa ya emu, ma pia ya utari, ma churu ya, ma ndi ya aju ya.
- 6 Ma mgbe ihe nile ndi a gasiri, mgbe o rusiri oru-ebube nile n'etiti umu nke mmadu, a ga-eduru ya, e, obuna dika Aisaja kwuru, dika aturu n'iru onye na-akpucha ya aji dara ogbu, otu a ka o na-asagheghi onu ya.
- 7 E, obuna otu a a ga-eduru ya, kpogide ya n'obe, ma gbuo ya, anu-aru ahụ aburu ihe emere ka o di n'okpuru obuna ruo onu, ochicho nke Okpara ahụ aburu ihe elomiri n'ime ochicho nke Nna ahụ.
- 8 Ma otu a Chineke wee dobie agbu nile nke onu, ebe o meriworo onu; wee nye Okpara ahụ ike iri ariri maka umu nke mmadu—
- 9 Ebe o rigoroworo n'elu-igwe, ebe o nwere afu nile nke ebere; ebe o juputara n'omiko n'ebe umu nke mmadu no; ebe o no n'etiti ha na ikpe-ziri-ezi; ebe o dobiworo agbu nile nke onu, ebe o wereworo n'isi onwe ya ajoo-omume ha na njehie ha nile, ebe o gbaputaworo ha, ma metazuo ihe nile ikpe ziri-ezi choro.

Mosiah 15

And now Abinadi said unto them: I would that ye should understand that God himself shall come down among the children of men, and shall redeem his people.

And because he dwelleth in flesh he shall be called the Son of God, and having subjected the flesh to the will of the Father, being the Father and the Son—

The Father, because he was conceived by the power of God; and the Son, because of the flesh; thus becoming the Father and Son—

And they are one God, yea, the very Eternal Father of heaven and of earth.

And thus the flesh becoming subject to the Spirit, or the Son to the Father, being one God, suffereth temptation, and yieldeth not to the temptation, but suffereth himself to be mocked, and scourged, and cast out, and disowned by his people.

And after all this, after working many mighty miracles among the children of men, he shall be led, yea, even as Isaiah said, as a sheep before the shearer is dumb, so he opened not his mouth.

Yea, even so he shall be led, crucified, and slain, the flesh becoming subject even unto death, the will of the Son being swallowed up in the will of the Father.

And thus God breaketh the bands of death, having gained the victory over death; giving the Son power to make intercession for the children of men—

Having ascended into heaven, having the bowels of mercy; being filled with compassion towards the children of men; standing betwixt them and justice; having broken the bands of death, taken upon himself their iniquity and their transgressions, having redeemed them, and satisfied the demands of justice.

10 Ma ugbua a sị m unu, onye ga-ekwuputa oḡbo ya? Lee, a sị m unu, na mgbe e jiworo mkpuru-obi ya mee ihe-nchụ-aja nke mmehie o ga-ahụ mkpuru-afọ ya. Ma ugbua ḡinị ka unu kwuru? Ma onye ga-abụ mkpuru-afọ ya?

11 Lee a sị m unu, na onye oḡbula nḡworo okwu nile nke ndi-amuma nile, e, ndi-amuma nile di nsọ ndi buworo amuma gbasara oḡbija nke Onye-nwe—A sị m unu, na ndi nile nḡworo ntị n'okwu ha nile, ma kwere na Onye-nwe ga-agbaputa ndi ya, ma lekwasịwo anya n'ubochi ahụ maka nsachapụ nke mmehie ha nile, A sị m unu, na ndi a bụ mkpuru-afọ ya ma-oḡbụ ndi nketa nke ala-eze Chineke.

12 N'ihia na ndi a bụ ndi ahụ o buruworo mmehie ha nile; ndi a bụ ndi ahụ o nwuoro n'ihia ha, igbaputa ha site na njehie ha nile. Ma ugbua, ha abughị mkpuru-afọ ya?

13 E, ma ndi-amuma ha abughị, onye oḡbula nke meghegoro onu ya ibu-amuma, nke na-adababeghi n'ime njehie, a na m ekwu maka ndi-amuma nile di nsọ site na mgbe uwa malitere? A sị m unu na ha bụ mkpuru-afọ ya.

14 Ma ndi a bụ ha ndi kwuputaworo udo, ndi wetaworo ozi nile nke ihe oma, ndi kwuputaworo nzoputa; ma sị Zaiḡon: Chineke ḡi na-achi!

15 Ma O lee otu ima-mma n'elu ugwu-ukwu nile ka oḡba-ukwu ha di!

16 Ma ozo lee otu ima-mma n'elu ugwu-ukwu nile ka oḡba ukwu nke ndi ahụ ka na-ekwuputa udo di!

17 Ma ozo, lee otu ima-mma n'elu ugwu-ukwu nile ka oḡba ukwu nke ndi ga-ekwuputa udo ma emesia di, e, site n'oge a ga n'iru ruo na mgbe nile!

18 Ma lee, A sị m unu, nke a abughị ihe nile. N'ihia na O lee ima-mma n'elu ugwu-ukwu nile ka oḡba-ukwu ya nile di nke na-eweta ozi nile, nke bụ onye-nchoputa nke udo, e, oḡbuna Onye-nwe, onye gbaputaworo ndi ya; e, ya onye nyeworo ndi ya nzoputa;

19 N'ihia na asị na oḡbughị maka mgbaputa nke O meworo nye ndi ya, nke a kwadoro site na ntọ-ala nke uwa, A sị m unu, asị na oḡbughị maka nke a, umu mmadu nile gaara alaworij n'iyi.

And now I say unto you, who shall declare his generation? Behold, I say unto you, that when his soul has been made an offering for sin he shall see his seed. And now what say ye? And who shall be his seed?

Behold I say unto you, that whosoever has heard the words of the prophets, yea, all the holy prophets who have prophesied concerning the coming of the Lord—I say unto you, that all those who have hearkened unto their words, and believed that the Lord would redeem his people, and have looked forward to that day for a remission of their sins, I say unto you, that these are his seed, or they are the heirs of the kingdom of God.

For these are they whose sins he has borne; these are they for whom he has died, to redeem them from their transgressions. And now, are they not his seed?

Yea, and are not the prophets, every one that has opened his mouth to prophesy, that has not fallen into transgression, I mean all the holy prophets ever since the world began? I say unto you that they are his seed.

And these are they who have published peace, who have brought good tidings of good, who have published salvation; and said unto Zion: Thy God reigneth!

And O how beautiful upon the mountains were their feet!

And again, how beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of those that are still publishing peace!

And again, how beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of those who shall hereafter publish peace, yea, from this time henceforth and forever!

And behold, I say unto you, this is not all. For O how beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that is the founder of peace, yea, even the Lord, who has redeemed his people; yea, him who has granted salvation unto his people;

For were it not for the redemption which he hath made for his people, which was prepared from the foundation of the world, I say unto you, were it not for this, all mankind must have perished.

20 Ma lee, agbụ nile nke ọnwụ ka a ga-adọbi, ma Ọkpara ahụ na-achị, ma o nwere ike n'ebe ndị nwurụ-anwụ nọ; ya mere, ọ na-eweta na mmezu mbilite n'ọnwụ nke ndị nwurụ-anwụ.

21 Ma mbilite n'ọnwụ na-abia, ọbuna mbilite n'ọnwụ nke mbụ; e, ọbuna mbilite n'ọnwụ nke ndị biworọrịi, na ndị bi, na ndị ga-ebi, ọbuna ruo na mbilite n'ọnwụ nke Kraịst—n'ihina otu a ka a ga-akpọ ya.

22 Ma ugbua, mbilite n'ọnwụ nke ndị-amụma nile, na ndị nile nke kweworo n'okwu ha nile, ma-ọbụ ndị nile nke debeworo iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, ga-apụta na mbilite n'ọnwụ nke mbụ; ya mere, ha bụ mbilite n'ọnwụ nke mbụ.

23 A kpolitere ha ibinyere Chineke onye gbapụtaworo ha; otu a ha nwere ndụ ebighi-ebi site na Kraịst, onye dọbiworo agbụ nile nke ọnwụ.

24 Ma ndị a bụ ndị ahụ ketara oke na mbilite n'ọnwụ nke mbụ; ma ndị a bụ ndị ahụ nke nwurọrịi tutu Kraịst abia, n'amaghi-ama ha, na-enwetaghị nzọpụta e kwupụtara nye ha. Ma otu a Onye-nwe na-eweta mweghachi nke ndị a; ma ha nwere oke na mbilite n'ọnwụ nke mbụ, ma-ọbụ nwere ndụ-ebighi-ebi, ebe Onye-nwe gbapụtara ha.

25 Ma ụmụtakiri kwa nwere ndụ ebighi-ebi.

26 Ma lee, ma tọọ egwụ, ma ma-jijiji n'iru Chineke, n'ihina unu kwesiri ima-jijiji; n'ihina Onye-nwe adighi agbaputa otu n'ime ndi na-enupu isi megide ya ma nwuo n'ime mmehie ha nile; e, ọbuna ndi nile ahụ lawororiji n'iyi n'ime mmehie ha nile site na mgbe ụwa malitere, ndi siteworo na mkpachara-anya nupu-isi megide Chineke, ndi matawororiji iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, ma ha anaghi edebe ha; ndi a bu ndi na-enweghi-oke na mbilite n'ọnwụ nke mbụ.

27 Ya mere ọ bụ na unu ekwesighi ima-jijiji? N'ihina na nzọpụta anaghi abiaara onye di otu a; n'ihina na Onye-nwe agbaputabeghi onye di otu a; e, ọbughị ma Onye-nwe o nwere ike igbaputa ndi di otu a; n'ihina na ọ gaghị agonari onwe ya; n'ihina na ọ gaghị agonari ikpe ziri-ezi mgbe o na-emezu mkpebi ya.

28 Ma ugbua a si m unu na oge ahụ ga-abia na nzọpụta nke Onye-nwe ka a ga-ekwuputa nye mba, ebo, asusu, na mmadu nile.

But behold, the bands of death shall be broken, and the Son reigneth, and hath power over the dead; therefore, he bringeth to pass the resurrection of the dead.

And there cometh a resurrection, even a first resurrection; yea, even a resurrection of those that have been, and who are, and who shall be, even until the resurrection of Christ—for so shall he be called.

And now, the resurrection of all the prophets, and all those that have believed in their words, or all those that have kept the commandments of God, shall come forth in the first resurrection; therefore, they are the first resurrection.

They are raised to dwell with God who has redeemed them; thus they have eternal life through Christ, who has broken the bands of death.

And these are those who have part in the first resurrection; and these are they that have died before Christ came, in their ignorance, not having salvation declared unto them. And thus the Lord bringeth about the restoration of these; and they have a part in the first resurrection, or have eternal life, being redeemed by the Lord.

And little children also have eternal life.

But behold, and fear, and tremble before God, for ye ought to tremble; for the Lord redeemeth none such that rebel against him and die in their sins; yea, even all those that have perished in their sins ever since the world began, that have wilfully rebelled against God, that have known the commandments of God, and would not keep them; these are they that have no part in the first resurrection.

Therefore ought ye not to tremble? For salvation cometh to none such; for the Lord hath redeemed none such; yea, neither can the Lord redeem such; for he cannot deny himself; for he cannot deny justice when it has its claim.

And now I say unto you that the time shall come that the salvation of the Lord shall be declared to every nation, kindred, tongue, and people.

29 E, Onye-nwe, ndi-nche gi ga-ewelite olu ha; n'otu
olu ka ha ga-abukota abu onu; n'ih na ha ga-ahu anya
na anya, mgbe Onye-nwe ga-eweta Zaijon ozo.

30 Tipu mkpu onu, bukotanu abu onu, unu
mkpomkpo ebe nile nke Jerusalem; n'ih na Onye-nwe
akaswo ndi ya obi, o gbaputawo Jerusalem.

31 Onye-nwe agbawo ogwe-aka nsu ya oto n'anya nile
nke mba nile; ma nsutu nile nke uwa ga-ahu nzoputa
nke Chineke anyi.

Yea, Lord, thy watchmen shall lift up their voice;
with the voice together shall they sing; for they shall see
eye to eye, when the Lord shall bring again Zion.

Break forth into joy, sing together, ye waste places of
Jerusalem; for the Lord hath comforted his people, he
hath redeemed Jerusalem.

The Lord hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of
all the nations; and all the ends of the earth shall see the
salvation of our God.

Mosaia 16

- 1 Ma ugbua, o wee ruo na mgbe Abinadaị kwuworo okwu ndị a o setipuru aka ya ma si: Oge ga-abia mgbe ndi nile ga-ahụ nzọpụta nke Onye-nwe ahụ; mgbe mba nile, ebo, asusu, na ndi mmadu ga-ahụ anya na anya ma ga-ekwuputa n'iru Chineke na ikpe ya nile ziri ezi.
- 2 Ma mgbe ahụ ka a ga-achupu ndi ajo-omume nile, ma ha ga-enwe ihe ga-akpatara ha iti-mkpu, na ikwa-akwa, na ikwa-ariri, na ita ikikere-eze; ma nke a n'ihina ha ekweghi ina-nti n'olu nke Onye-nwe; ya mere Onye-nwe agaghi agbaputa ha.
- 3 N'ihina ha bu nke anu aru na-eso ekwensu, ma ekwensu ahụ nwere ike n'aru ha; e, obu na agwo ochie ahụ nke ghogburu nne na nna mbu anyi, nke bu ihe kpatara odida ha, nke mere mmadu nile jiri gho nke anu-aru; nke mmetuta, ndi na-eso ekwensu, na-ama ihe ogo site n'ihe-oma, na-ewere onwe ha nye ekwensu ahụ.
- 4 Otu a mmadu nile furu efu, ma lee, ha garari efu n'enweghi nsotu ma obu ghi na Chineke gbaputara ndi ya site nonodu ofufu na odida ha.
- 5 Ma cheta na Onye nke na anogide nonodu anu aru nke onwe ya, ma gaa n'iru n'uzo nile nke mmehie na nupụ-isi megide Chineke, ga-anogide nonodu odida ya ma ekwensu ahụ nwere ike nile n'aru ya. Ya mere, o no dika a ga-asị na enweghi mgbaputa e mere, ebe o bu onye-iro nye Chineke; na kwa ekwensu bu onye-iro nye Chineke.
- 6 Ma ugbua obu ru na Kraist abiaghi n'ime uwa, na-ekwu maka ihe ndi ga-abia dika a ga-asị na ha abiaworii, a garaghi enwe mgbaputa.
- 7 Ma obu ru na Kraist esighi na ndi nwuru-anwu bilie, ma-obu dobie agbu nile nke onwu ka ili ghara inwe mmeri, ma na onwu ekwesighi inwe ihe ogbugba, agaraghi enwe mbilite nonwu.
- 8 Mana e nwere mbilite nonwu, ya mere ili enweghi mmeri, ma ihe ogbugba nke onwu ka e loro n'ime Kraist.
- 9 O bu ihè ahụ na ndu ahụ nke uwa; e, ihè nke agwugh-agwu, nke na-enweghi ike ime ka o jie oji; e, na kwa ndu nke agwugh-agwu, ka a ghara inwe onwu ozo.

Mosiah 16

And now, it came to pass that after Abinadi had spoken these words he stretched forth his hand and said: The time shall come when all shall see the salvation of the Lord; when every nation, kindred, tongue, and people shall see eye to eye and shall confess before God that his judgments are just.

And then shall the wicked be cast out, and they shall have cause to howl, and weep, and wail, and gnash their teeth; and this because they would not hearken unto the voice of the Lord; therefore the Lord redeemeth them not.

For they are carnal and devilish, and the devil has power over them; yea, even that old serpent that did beguile our first parents, which was the cause of their fall; which was the cause of all mankind becoming carnal, sensual, devilish, knowing evil from good, subjecting themselves to the devil.

Thus all mankind were lost; and behold, they would have been endlessly lost were it not that God redeemed his people from their lost and fallen state.

But remember that he that persists in his own carnal nature, and goes on in the ways of sin and rebellion against God, remaineth in his fallen state and the devil hath all power over him. Therefore he is as though there was no redemption made, being an enemy to God; and also is the devil an enemy to God.

And now if Christ had not come into the world, speaking of things to come as though they had already come, there could have been no redemption.

And if Christ had not risen from the dead, or have broken the bands of death that the grave should have no victory, and that death should have no sting, there could have been no resurrection.

But there is a resurrection, therefore the grave hath no victory, and the sting of death is swallowed up in Christ.

He is the light and the life of the world; yea, a light that is endless, that can never be darkened; yea, and also a life which is endless, that there can be no more death.

- 10 Ọbuna arụ a na-anwụ-anwụ ga-eyịkwasị anwughị-anwụ, ma ire ure a ga eyịkwasị ereghi ere, ma a gaweta ya ka o guzoro n'iru oche-ikpe nke Chineke, ka o kpee ya ikpe dika ọrụ ha nile ma ha dị mma ma-ọbụ ma ha dị njo—
- 11 Ọburụ na ha dị mma, ruo na mbilite n'ọnwụ nke ndụ agwugh-agwụ na ańurị; na-ọburụ na ha di njo, ruo na mbilite n'ọnwụ nke amam-ikpe agwugh-agwụ, ebe e nyefere ya ekwensu ahụ, onye debeworo ha n'okpuru ya, nke bụ ọmụma-ikpe—
- 12 Ebe ha gaworo dika uche na ọchịchọ nke anụ-arụ onwe ha, ebe na-enwebeghị mgbe ha kpokuru Onyenwe n'oge e setipuru aka nke ebere nile n'ebe ha nọ; n'ihia na e setipuru aka ebere nile n'ebe ha nọ, ma ha anabataghị; ha, ebe a doro ha aka na ntị maka ajo-omume ha nile ma na ha enweghị ike iwezuga onwe ha site na ha; ma e nyere ha iwu icheghari ma na ha enweghị ike icheghari.
- 13 Ma ugbua, o kwesighi ka unu maa-jijiji ma chegharịa site na mmehie unu nile, ma cheta na nani n'ime na site na Kraist ka unu ga-enwe nzoputa?
- 14 Ya mere ọburụ na unu na-akuzi iwu nke Moses, kuzie kwa na ọ bụ onyinyo nke ihe ndi ahụ nke ga-abia—
- 15 Kuziere ha na mgbaputa na-abia site na Kraist Onyenwe, onye bụ Nna nke Ebighi-ebi ahụ. Amen.

Even this mortal shall put on immortality, and this corruption shall put on incorruption, and shall be brought to stand before the bar of God, to be judged of him according to their works whether they be good or whether they be evil—

If they be good, to the resurrection of endless life and happiness; and if they be evil, to the resurrection of endless damnation, being delivered up to the devil, who hath subjected them, which is damnation—

Having gone according to their own carnal wills and desires; having never called upon the Lord while the arms of mercy were extended towards them; for the arms of mercy were extended towards them, and they would not; they being warned of their iniquities and yet they would not depart from them; and they were commanded to repent and yet they would not repent.

And now, ought ye not to tremble and repent of your sins, and remember that only in and through Christ ye can be saved?

Therefore, if ye teach the law of Moses, also teach that it is a shadow of those things which are to come—

Teach them that redemption cometh through Christ the Lord, who is the very Eternal Father. Amen.

Mosaia 17

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Abinadaị kwusiworo okwu ndi a, na eze ahụ nyere iwu na ndi nchụ-aja nile ga-akporo ya ma mee ka e gbuo ya.
- 2 Mana e nwere otu onye n'etiti ha onye aha ya bu Alma, ebe o bu kwa agburu nke Nifai. Ma-obu nwa okorobia, ma o kwere okwu nile nke Abinadaị kwuworo, n'ihi na o matara gbasara ajoo-omume nke Abinadaị gbara-ama megide ha, ya mere o malitere iri eze ahụ ka o ghara iwe oke iwe megide Abinadaị, kama mee ka o puo n'udo.
- 3 Mana eze ahụ were iwe kari, ma mee ka a chupo Alma site n'etiti ha, ma zipu umu-oru ya ka ha chuso ya ka ha wee gbuo ya.
- 4 Ma na o gbara oso site n'ebe ha no ma zoo onwe ya nke mere na ha achotaghi ya. Ma ya ebe o zoro onwe ya otutu ubochi dere okwu nile nke Abinadaị kwuworo.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na eze ahụ mere ka ndi nche ya gbaa Abinadaị gburu-gburu ma kporu ya; ma ha kere ya agbu ma tuba ya n'ulo-mkporo.
- 6 Ma mgbe ubochi ato gasiri, ebe o tughariworo uche ya na ndi nchụ-aja ya, o mere ka a kpoa ya ozo n'iru ya.
- 7 Ma o siri ya: Abinadaị, anyi achotawo ebubo ihe ojoo megide gi, ma I di mma inwu.
- 8 N'ihi na I siwo na Chineke n'onwe ya ga-aridata n'etiti umu nke mmadu, ma ugbua, n'ihi nke a a g-agbu gi ma-obughi na I kporghachiri okwu ojoo nile nke i kwuru gbasara m na ndi m.
- 9 Ugbua Abinadaị siri ya: A si m gi, a gaghị m akporghachi okwu nile ndi m gwaworo gi gbasara ndi a, n'ihi na ha bu ezi-okwu; ma ka i wee mata maka aghaghị imezu-emezu ha, e nyewo m onwe m na mu adabawo n'aka gi.
- 10 E, ma a ga m ata ahuhu obuna ruo onwu, ma agaghị m akporghachi okwu m nile, ma ha ga-eguzoro dika ihe igba-ama megide gi. Ma oburu na i gbuo m I ga-akwafu obara na-enweghi uta ma nke a ga-eguzokwa dika ihe igba-ama megide gi n'ubochi ikpe-azu.

Mosiah 17

And now it came to pass that when Abinadi had finished these sayings, that the king commanded that the priests should take him and cause that he should be put to death.

But there was one among them whose name was Alma, he also being a descendant of Nephi. And he was a young man, and he believed the words which Abinadi had spoken, for he knew concerning the iniquity which Abinadi had testified against them; therefore he began to plead with the king that he would not be angry with Abinadi, but suffer that he might depart in peace.

But the king was more wroth, and caused that Alma should be cast out from among them, and sent his servants after him that they might slay him.

But he fled from before them and hid himself that they found him not. And he being concealed for many days did write all the words which Abinadi had spoken.

And it came to pass that the king caused that his guards should surround Abinadi and take him; and they bound him and cast him into prison.

And after three days, having counseled with his priests, he caused that he should again be brought before him.

And he said unto him: Abinadi, we have found an accusation against thee, and thou art worthy of death.

For thou hast said that God himself should come down among the children of men; and now, for this cause thou shalt be put to death unless thou wilt recall all the words which thou hast spoken evil concerning me and my people.

Now Abinadi said unto him: I say unto you, I will not recall the words which I have spoken unto you concerning this people, for they are true; and that ye may know of their surety I have suffered myself that I have fallen into your hands.

Yea, and I will suffer even until death, and I will not recall my words, and they shall stand as a testimony against you. And if ye slay me ye will shed innocent blood, and this shall also stand as a testimony against you at the last day.

11 Ma ugbua eze Noa nọ na njikere ka ọ hapụ ya, n'ihina ọ tūrụ egwu okwu ya; n'ihina ọ tūrụ egwu na ikpene Chineke ga-abiakwasị ya.

12 Mana ndị nchụ-aja ahụ welitere olu ha elu megide ya, ma malite ibo ya ebubo, na-asị: Ọ kpariwo eze ahụ. Ya mere eze ahụ ka a palitere n'oke iwe megide ya, ma o nyefere ya ka e gbuo ya.

13 Ma o wee ruo na ha kpọrọ ya ma kee ya agbụ, ma jiri nkụ-ọkụ pịarụsị ya arụ, e, ọbuna ruo ọnwụ.

14 Ma ugbua mgbe ire-ọkụ ahụ malitere ire ya, o tikuru ha, na-asị:

15 Lee, ọbuna dika unu meworo m, otu a ka ọ ga-adị na mkpūrụ-afọ unu ga-eme na ọtūtụ ga-ata ahụhụ mgbu nile nke m na-ata, ọbuna ihe mgbu nile nke ọnwụ site n'ọkụ; ma nke a n'ihina ha kwere na nzọpụta nke Onye-nwe Chineke ha.

16 Ma ọ ga-eru na unu ga-enwe mkpagbu site n'udị ọrịa nile n'ihina ajọ-omume unu nile.

17 E, ma a ga-eti unu ihe-otiti n'akụkụ nile, ma a ga-achụ ma gbasasị unu ma n'iru ma n'azụ, ọbuna dika anụ dī egwu si na-achụ igwe anụ a na azughị-azụ.

18 Ma n'ubochi ahụ a ga-achụ nta unu, ma a ga-ejide unu site n'aka nke ndi iro unu, ma mgbe ahụ unu ga-ata ahụhụ, dika m na-ata ahụhụ, ihe mgbu nile nke ọnwụ site n'ọkụ.

19 Otu a Chineke na-abọ ọbọ n'arụ ndi ahụ na-ebibi ndi ya. O Chineke, nabata mkpūrụ-obi m.

20 Ma ugbua, mgbe Abinadi kwuworo okwu ndi a nile, ọ dara, ebe ọ taworo ahụhụ ọnwụ site n'ọkụ; e, ebe e gbuworo ya n'ihina ọ choghi igonari iwu-nso nile nke Chineke, ebe ọ rachiworo ezi-okwu nke okwu ya nile site n'ọnwụ ya.

And now king Noah was about to release him, for he feared his word; for he feared that the judgments of God would come upon him.

But the priests lifted up their voices against him, and began to accuse him, saying: He has reviled the king. Therefore the king was stirred up in anger against him, and he delivered him up that he might be slain.

And it came to pass that they took him and bound him, and scourged his skin with faggots, yea, even unto death.

And now when the flames began to scorch him, he cried unto them, saying:

Behold, even as ye have done unto me, so shall it come to pass that thy seed shall cause that many shall suffer the pains that I do suffer, even the pains of death by fire; and this because they believe in the salvation of the Lord their God.

And it will come to pass that ye shall be afflicted with all manner of diseases because of your iniquities.

Yea, and ye shall be smitten on every hand, and shall be driven and scattered to and fro, even as a wild flock is driven by wild and ferocious beasts.

And in that day ye shall be hunted, and ye shall be taken by the hand of your enemies, and then ye shall suffer, as I suffer, the pains of death by fire.

Thus God executeth vengeance upon those that destroy his people. O God, receive my soul.

And now, when Abinadi had said these words, he fell, having suffered death by fire; yea, having been put to death because he would not deny the commandments of God, having sealed the truth of his words by his death.

Mosajia 18

- 1 Ma ugbua, o wee ruo na Alma, onye gbanariworo umu-oru nke eze Noa, cheghariri site na mmehie ya nile na ajoo-omume nile, ma jeharia na nzuzo n'etiti ndi mmadu, ma malite ikuzi okwu nile nke Abinadi—
- 2 E, gbasara ihe ahụ nke ga-abia, na kwa gbasara mbilite n'onwu nke ndi nwuru-anwu, na mgbaputa nke ndi mmadu, nke a ga-eweta na mmezu site n'ike, na ntaram-ahuhu nile, na onwu nke Kraist, na mbilite n'onwu ya na irigoro baa n'elu-igwe.
- 3 Ma ka ha ra bu ndi na-anu okwu ya ka o kuziere. Ma o kuziiri ha na nzuzo, ka o ghara ibiaru na mmata nke eze ahụ. Ma otutu kwere okwu ya nile.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na ka ha ra bu ndi kwere ya garuru ebe nke a kporo Momon, ebe e nwetaworo aha ya site n'eze ahụ, ebe o di n'oke ala nile nke ala ahụ nke ihe juputara ya mgbe ufodu ma-obu oge ufodu, bu anu-ohia nile.
- 5 Ugbua, e nwere na Momon isi-mmiri nke mmiri di ocha, ma Alma gara n'ebe ahụ, ebe na nso nso mmiri ahụ enwere igbidigbi ohia nke umu nke-nke osisi-juputara, ebe o zoro onwe ya n'oge ehilie site n'ochicho nile nke eze ahụ na-achọ ya.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na ka ha ra bu ndi kweere ya gara ebe ahụ inu okwu ya nile.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo mgbe otutu ubochi gafeworo, e nwere ezigbo onu-ogugu gbakoro onu n'ebe nke Momon ahụ, inuru okwu nile nke Alma. E, ha nile gbakoro onu ndi kwere n'okwu ya, inuru okwu ya. Ma o kuziiri ha, ma kwuoro ha ozi-oma nchehari, na mgbaputa, na okwukwe n'Onye-nwe.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na o siriri ha: Lee, n'ebe a bu mmiri nile nke Momon (n'ihia na otu a ka a na-akpo ha) ma ugbua, dika unu chosiri ike ibata n'otu nke Chineke, na ka a na-akpo unu ndi nke ya, ma di na njikere iburita ibu-arọ onye obula nye ibe ya, ka ha wee di mfe;

Mosiah 18

And now, it came to pass that Alma, who had fled from the servants of king Noah, repented of his sins and iniquities, and went about privately among the people, and began to teach the words of Abinadi—

Yea, concerning that which was to come, and also concerning the resurrection of the dead, and the redemption of the people, which was to be brought to pass through the power, and sufferings, and death of Christ, and his resurrection and ascension into heaven.

And as many as would hear his word he did teach. And he taught them privately, that it might not come to the knowledge of the king. And many did believe his words.

And it came to pass that as many as did believe him did go forth to a place which was called Mormon, having received its name from the king, being in the borders of the land having been infested, by times or at seasons, by wild beasts.

Now, there was in Mormon a fountain of pure water, and Alma resorted thither, there being near the water a thicket of small trees, where he did hide himself in the daytime from the searches of the king.

And it came to pass that as many as believed him went thither to hear his words.

And it came to pass after many days there were a goodly number gathered together at the place of Mormon, to hear the words of Alma. Yea, all were gathered together that believed on his word, to hear him. And he did teach them, and did preach unto them repentance, and redemption, and faith on the Lord.

And it came to pass that he said unto them: Behold, here are the waters of Mormon (for thus were they called) and now, as ye are desirous to come into the fold of God, and to be called his people, and are willing to bear one another's burdens, that they may be light;

- 9 E, ma dī na njikere isoro ndī na-eru uju iru uju; e, ma kasie ha obi bụ ndī chọrọ nkasi-obi, na iguzo dīka ndī aka-ebe nke Chineke n'oge nile na n'ihe nile, na n'ebe nile nke unu ga-anọ n'ime ya, ọbuna ruo ọnwụ, ka unu wee nwee mgbaputa site na Chineke, ma ka a ganye unu n'ọnu-ogugu ndi nke mbilite n'ọnwụ nke mbụ, ka unu wee nwee ndụ ebighi-ebi—
- 10 Ugbua a sị m unu, ọburu na nke a bụ ọchịchọ obi unu nile, gini ka unu nwere megide ime unu baptism n'aha Onye-nwe, dika aka-ebe n'iru ya na unu baworo n'ime ọgbugba-ndu unu na ya, na unu ga-ejere Ya ozi ma debe iwu-nsọ ya nile, ka o wee wukwasi unu Mụọ ya n'uju ya nile?
- 11 Ma ugbua mgbe ndi ahụ nworo okwu ndi a nile, ha kuru aka ha n'onu, ma tie: Nke a bu ọchịchọ nke obi anyi nile.
- 12 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na Alma kporo Hilam, ebe o bu otu n'ime ndi mbu, ma gaa ma guzoro n'ime mmiri ahụ, ma tie, na-asị: O Onye-nwe, wukwasi Mụọ gi naru nwa-oru gi, ka o wee ruo oru a n'idi nsọ nke obi.
- 13 Ma mgbe o kwusiworo okwu ndi a, Mụọ nke Onye-nwe dakwasiri ya, ma o siri: Hilam, a na m eme gi baptism, ebe m nwere ikike site na Chineke nke Puru Ime Ihe nile, dika igba-ama na i baworo n'ime ọgbugba-ndu i jere ya ozi ruo mgbe i nwuru dika aru na-anwu anwu; ma ka Mụọ nke Onye-nwe wukwasi gi; ma ka o nye gi ndu-ebighi-ebi, site na mgbaputa nke Kraist, onye o kwadoworo site na nto-ala nke uwa.
- 14 Ma mgbe Alma kwuworo okwu ndi a nile, ma Alma ma Hilam ka e liri n'ime mmiri ahụ; ma ha biliri ma puta site na mmiri ahụ na-anuri onu, ebe ha juputara na Mụọ ahụ.
- 15 Ma ozo, Alma kporo onye ozo, ma banye nke ugboro abuo n'ime mmiri ahụ, ma mee ya baptism dika nke mbu, nani na olighi onwe ya ozo n'ime mmiri ahụ.
- 16 Ma n'udi di otu a ka o mere onye obula nke gabara n'ebe nke Momon ahụ baptism; ma ha di n'onu-ogugu nari abuo na mkpuru-obi anọ; e, ma e mere ha baptism n'ime mmiri nke Momon ahụ, ma e mejuputara ha n'amara nke Chineke.

Yea, and are willing to mourn with those that mourn; yea, and comfort those that stand in need of comfort, and to stand as witnesses of God at all times and in all things, and in all places that ye may be in, even until death, that ye may be redeemed of God, and be numbered with those of the first resurrection, that ye may have eternal life—

Now I say unto you, if this be the desire of your hearts, what have you against being baptized in the name of the Lord, as a witness before him that ye have entered into a covenant with him, that ye will serve him and keep his commandments, that he may pour out his Spirit more abundantly upon you?

And now when the people had heard these words, they clapped their hands for joy, and exclaimed: This is the desire of our hearts.

And now it came to pass that Alma took Helam, he being one of the first, and went and stood forth in the water, and cried, saying: O Lord, pour out thy Spirit upon thy servant, that he may do this work with holiness of heart.

And when he had said these words, the Spirit of the Lord was upon him, and he said: Helam, I baptize thee, having authority from the Almighty God, as a testimony that ye have entered into a covenant to serve him until you are dead as to the mortal body; and may the Spirit of the Lord be poured out upon you; and may he grant unto you eternal life, through the redemption of Christ, whom he has prepared from the foundation of the world.

And after Alma had said these words, both Alma and Helam were buried in the water; and they arose and came forth out of the water rejoicing, being filled with the Spirit.

And again, Alma took another, and went forth a second time into the water, and baptized him according to the first, only he did not bury himself again in the water.

And after this manner he did baptize every one that went forth to the place of Mormon; and they were in number about two hundred and four souls; yea, and they were baptized in the waters of Mormon, and were filled with the grace of God.

17 Ma a kpọrọ ha nzukọ-nsọ nke Chineke, ma-ọbụ nzukọ-nsọ nke Kraịst, site n'oge ahụ gaa n'iru. Ma o wee ruo na onye ọbụla nke e mere baptism site n'ike na ikike nke Chineke a gụnyere ya na nzukọ ya.

18 Ma o wee ruo na Alma, ebe o nwere ikike sitere na Chineke, chiri ndị nchụ-aja; ọbuna otu onye nchụ-aja nye iri ise ọbụla nke ọnụ-ogugụ ha ka o chiri echichi ikwusa ozi-oma nye ha, na ikuziri ha gbasara ihe ndị metụtara ala-eze Chineke ahụ.

19 Ma o nyere ha iwu na ha agaghị akuzi ihe ọbụla ma ọbughị ihe ndị ahụ ọ kuziwo, na nke e kwuwo site n'ọnụ nke ndị-amụma nile di nsọ.

20 E, ọbuna o nyere ha iwu na ha agaghị ekwusa ozi-oma ọbụla ma ọbughị nchehari na okwukwe n'Onye-nwe, onye gbaputaworo ndi ya.

21 Ma o nyere ha iwu na agaghị enwe ndoro-ndoro otu onye na ibe ya, kama na ha ga-ele anya n'iru jiri otu anya, ebe ha nwere otu okwukwe na otu baptism, ebe ha nwere obi e jikọtara ọnụ n'idi n'otu na n'ihu n'anya otu n'ebe ibe ya nọ.

22 Ma otu a o nyere ha iwu ikwusa ozi-oma. Ma otu a ha ghorọ umu nke Chineke.

23 Ma o nyere ha iwu na ha ga-edebe ubochi izu-ike ma debe ya nsọ, na kwa ubochi nile ha ga-enye Onye-nwe Chineke ha ekele.

24 Ma o nyekwara ha iwu na ndi nchụ-aja ahụ ndi o chiwo, ga aru ọrụ n'aka ha maka nkwardo nke onwe ha.

25 Ma e nwere otu ubochi n'ime otu izu-uka nile nke e weputara iche na ha ga-akpokota onwe ha ọnụ ikuziri ndi ahụ, na ikpo-isi-ala nye Onye-nwe Chineke ha, na kwa, dika mgbe ọbula ha nwere ike ka ha, kpokota onwe ha ọnụ.

26 Ma ndi nchụ-aja ahụ agaghị na-adabere n'aru ndi ahụ maka nkwardo ha; kama site n'oru nke ha ka ha ga na-anata amara nke Chineke, ka ha wee gbasie-ike na Mụọ, ebe ha nwere mmata nke Chineke, ka ha wee kuzie n'ike na ikike sitere na Chineke.

And they were called the church of God, or the church of Christ, from that time forward. And it came to pass that whosoever was baptized by the power and authority of God was added to his church.

And it came to pass that Alma, having authority from God, ordained priests; even one priest to every fifty of their number did he ordain to preach unto them, and to teach them concerning the things pertaining to the kingdom of God.

And he commanded them that they should teach nothing save it were the things which he had taught, and which had been spoken by the mouth of the holy prophets.

Yea, even he commanded them that they should preach nothing save it were repentance and faith on the Lord, who had redeemed his people.

And he commanded them that there should be no contention one with another, but that they should look forward with one eye, having one faith and one baptism, having their hearts knit together in unity and in love one towards another.

And thus he commanded them to preach. And thus they became the children of God.

And he commanded them that they should observe the sabbath day, and keep it holy, and also every day they should give thanks to the Lord their God.

And he also commanded them that the priests whom he had ordained should labor with their own hands for their support.

And there was one day in every week that was set apart that they should gather themselves together to teach the people, and to worship the Lord their God, and also, as often as it was in their power, to assemble themselves together.

And the priests were not to depend upon the people for their support; but for their labor they were to receive the grace of God, that they might wax strong in the Spirit, having the knowledge of God, that they might teach with power and authority from God.

27 Ma ọzọ Alma nyere iwu na ndị nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ ga-ekesa site n'ihe onwunwe ha, onye ọbụla dika nke o nwere siri di; ọburu na o nwere n'uju kariya o ga-ekesa n'uju kariya; ma n'aka nke onye nwere nani nke ntakiri, nani nke ntakiri ka a ga-achọ; ma onye nke na-enweghi, a ga-enye ya.

28 Ma otu a ha ga-enye ihe onwunwe ha site na mmasi nke onwe ha na ochicho-oma n'ebe Chineke no, Ma nye ndi nchu-aja ahụ nile chorọ nyem-aka, e, ma nye onye ọbụla chorọ enye m aka, mkpuru-obi gba otọ.

29 Ma nke a ka o siri ha, ebe e nyeworo ya n'iwu site na Chineke; ma ha gara ije kwu-oto n'iru Chineke, na-enyerita otu onye nye ibe ya, ma nke aru ma na nke muo dika mkpa ha nile na ochicho ha nile siri di.

30 Ma o wee ruo na ihe nile ndi a ka e mere n'ime Momon, e, n'akuku mmiri nke Momon, n'ime oke-ohia ahụ nke di nso mmiri nile nke Momon; e, ebe nke Momon, mmiri nile nke Momon, oke-ohia nke Momon ahụ, lee otu ima-mma ha siri di n'anya nke ndi ahụ n'ebe ahụ bjara na mmata nke Onyemgbaputa ha; e, ma lee otu e siri gozie ha, n'ih na ha ga-abu abu otuto nye ya ruo mgbe nile.

31 Ma ihe ndi a ka e mere n'oke nile nke ala ahụ, ka ha ghara ibia na mmata nke eze ahụ.

32 Mana lee o wee ruo na eze ahụ, ebe o choputaworo otu mmeghari aru n'etiti ndi ahụ, zigara umu-oru ya iche ha. Ya mere n'ubochi nke ha na-akpokota onwe ha onu inu okwu nke Onye-nwe a choputara ha nye eze ahụ.

33 Ma ugbua eze ahụ siri na Alma na-akpasu ndi ahụ n'inupu-isi megide ya; ya mere o zipuru ndi-agma ya ibibi ha.

34 Ma o wee ruo na a gwara Alma na ndi nke Onyennwe maka obibia nke ndi-agma eze ahụ; ya mere ha weere ulo ikwu ha nile ma kporo ezi na ulo ha nile ma puo, baa n'ime ozara ahụ.

35 Ma ha di nonu-ogugu ihe dika mkpuru-obi nari anọ na iri ise.

And again Alma commanded that the people of the church should impart of their substance, every one according to that which he had; if he have more abundantly he should impart more abundantly; and of him that had but little, but little should be required; and to him that had not should be given.

And thus they should impart of their substance of their own free will and good desires towards God, and to those priests that stood in need, yea, and to every needy, naked soul.

And this he said unto them, having been commanded of God; and they did walk uprightly before God, imparting to one another both temporally and spiritually according to their needs and their wants.

And now it came to pass that all this was done in Mormon, yea, by the waters of Mormon, in the forest that was near the waters of Mormon; yea, the place of Mormon, the waters of Mormon, the forest of Mormon, how beautiful are they to the eyes of them who there came to the knowledge of their Redeemer; yea, and how blessed are they, for they shall sing to his praise forever.

And these things were done in the borders of the land, that they might not come to the knowledge of the king.

But behold, it came to pass that the king, having discovered a movement among the people, sent his servants to watch them. Therefore on the day that they were assembling themselves together to hear the word of the Lord they were discovered unto the king.

And now the king said that Alma was stirring up the people to rebellion against him; therefore he sent his army to destroy them.

And it came to pass that Alma and the people of the Lord were apprised of the coming of the king's army; therefore they took their tents and their families and departed into the wilderness.

And they were in number about four hundred and fifty souls.

Mosajá 19

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na ndi-agma nke eze ahụ laghachiri, ebe ha chọworo n'efu ihu ndi nke Onye-nwe ahụ.
- 2 Ma ugbua lee, ndi-agma nile nke eze ahụ di ntakiri, ebe e welatara onu-ogugu ha, ma a malitere inwe nkewa n'etiti ndi mmadu foduru.
- 3 Ma onu-ogugu nke ka nta malitere ikuputa ikukumma nile megide eze ahụ, ma a malitere inwe nnukwu ndoro-ndoro n'etiti ha.
- 4 Ma ugbua e nwere otu nwoke n'etiti ha nke aha ya bu Gideon, ma ebe o bu nwoke siri ike na onye-iro nke eze ahụ, ya mere o seputara mma agha ya, ma nuo iyi n'oke iwe ya na ya ga-egbu eze ahụ.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na o luso eze ahụ ogo; ma mgbe eze ahụ huru na o chọla imeri ya, o gbafuru ma gbaa oso ma rigoro n'elu ulo-elu towa nke di n'akuku temple ahụ.
- 6 Ma Gideon chusoro ya ma o choro irigoro n'elu ulo-elu towa ahụ ka o gbuo eze ahụ, ma eze ahụ leghariri anya gburu-gburu chee iru n'ala nke Shemlon, ma lee, ndi-agma nke ndi Leman no n'ime oke nke ala ahụ nile.
- 7 Ma ugbua eze ahụ tiputara mkpu na ihe mgbu nke mkpuru-obi ya, na-asị: Gideon, hapu m, n'ihi na ndi Leman abiakwaswo anyi, ma ha ga-ebibi anyi; e, ha ga-ebibi ndi m.
- 8 Ma ugbua eze ahụ anaghi echegbu onwe ya gbasara ndi ya dika o siri na-eche maka ndu nke onwe ya; otu o sila di, Gideon hapuru ndu ya.
- 9 Ma eze ahụ nyere ndi ahụ iwu ka ha gbafuo n'iru ndi Leman ma ya n'onwe ya gara n'iru ha, ma ha gbasara n'ime ozara ahụ, ha na ndi nwunye ha na umu ha.
- 10 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Leman churu ha oso, ma chufee ha, ma malite igbu ha.
- 11 Ugbua o wee ruo na eze ahụ nyere ha iwu na ndi nwoke nile ga-ahapu ndi nwunye ha na umu ha, ma gbafuo n'iru ndi Leman.
- 12 Ugbua e nwere otutu ndi na-ekweghi ihapu ha, kama ga-achọ inodu ma laa n'iyi ha na ha. Ma ndi nke foduru hapuru ndi nwunye ha na umu ha ma gbafuo.

Mosiah 19

- And it came to pass that the army of the king returned, having searched in vain for the people of the Lord.
- And now behold, the forces of the king were small, having been reduced, and there began to be a division among the remainder of the people.
- And the lesser part began to breathe out threatenings against the king, and there began to be a great contention among them.
- And now there was a man among them whose name was Gideon, and he being a strong man and an enemy to the king, therefore he drew his sword, and swore in his wrath that he would slay the king.
- And it came to pass that he fought with the king; and when the king saw that he was about to overpower him, he fled and ran and got upon the tower which was near the temple.
- And Gideon pursued after him and was about to get upon the tower to slay the king, and the king cast his eyes round about towards the land of Shemlon, and behold, the army of the Lamanites were within the borders of the land.
- And now the king cried out in the anguish of his soul, saying: Gideon, spare me, for the Lamanites are upon us, and they will destroy us; yea, they will destroy my people.
- And now the king was not so much concerned about his people as he was about his own life; nevertheless, Gideon did spare his life.
- And the king commanded the people that they should flee before the Lamanites, and he himself did go before them, and they did flee into the wilderness, with their women and their children.
- And it came to pass that the Lamanites did pursue them, and did overtake them, and began to slay them.
- Now it came to pass that the king commanded them that all the men should leave their wives and their children, and flee before the Lamanites.
- Now there were many that would not leave them, but had rather stay and perish with them. And the rest left their wives and their children and fled.

13 Ma o wee ruo na ndi ahụ nọduru ha na ndi nwunye ha na umu ha mere ka umu-ada oma ha Nile ga-eguzo ma riu ndi Leman ka ha ghara igbu ha.

14 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Leman nwere omiko n'aru ha, n'ihu ima-mma nke ndinyom ha toro ha akpiri.

15 Ya mere ndi Leman hapuru ndu ha, ma kporo ha na ndokpu n'agha ma buru ha laghachiazu n'ala nke Nifai, ma kwenyere ha na ha ga-enwere ala ahụ, n'onodu na ha ga-enyefe eze Noa n'aka nke ndi Leman, ma nyefekwa aku na uba ha, obuna otu okara nke ihe Nile ha nwere, otu okara nke ola-edo ha, na ola-ocha ha, na ihe ha Nile di oke-onu-ahia, ma otu a ha ga-na-akwu utu nye eze nke ndi Leman site n'afu ruo n'afu.

16 Ma ugbua e nwere otu n'ime umu-nwoke eze ahụ n'etiti ndi ahụ a dokpuru n'agha, nke aha ya bu Limhai.

17 Ma ugbua Limhai chosiri ike ka a ghara ibibi nna ya; otu o sila di, Limhai anoghi na amaghi-ama nke ajo-omume Nile nke nna ya, ya na onwe ya ebe o bu nwoke ezi-omume.

18 Ma o wee ruo na Gideon zigara ndi mmadu n'ime ozara ahụ na nzuzo, icho eze ahụ na ndi ha na ya no. Ma o wee ruo na ha zuru ndi mmadu n'ozara ahụ, ndi Nile ewezuga eze ahụ na ndi nchu-aja ya.

19 Ugbua ha anwori iyi n'obi ha na ha ga-alaghachi n'ala nke Nifai, ma obu ruo na e gbuwo ndi nwunye ha na umu ha, na kwa ndi ahụ ha na ha soro ndu, na ha ga-emegwara, na kwa soro ha laa n'iyi.

20 Ma eze ahụ nyere ha iwu ka ha ghara ilaghachi; ma ha were iwe megide eze ahụ, ma mee ka o taa ahuhụ, obuna ruo n'onwu site n'oku.

21 Ma ha choro ikporo ndi nchu-aja ahụ kwa ma gbuo ha, ma ha gbafuru n'iru ha.

And it came to pass that those who tarried with their wives and their children caused that their fair daughters should stand forth and plead with the Lamanites that they would not slay them.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites had compassion on them, for they were charmed with the beauty of their women.

Therefore the Lamanites did spare their lives, and took them captives and carried them back to the land of Nephi, and granted unto them that they might possess the land, under the conditions that they would deliver up king Noah into the hands of the Lamanites, and deliver up their property, even one half of all they possessed, one half of their gold, and their silver, and all their precious things, and thus they should pay tribute to the king of the Lamanites from year to year.

And now there was one of the sons of the king among those that were taken captive, whose name was Limhi.

And now Limhi was desirous that his father should not be destroyed; nevertheless, Limhi was not ignorant of the iniquities of his father, he himself being a just man.

And it came to pass that Gideon sent men into the wilderness secretly, to search for the king and those that were with him. And it came to pass that they met the people in the wilderness, all save the king and his priests.

Now they had sworn in their hearts that they would return to the land of Nephi, and if their wives and their children were slain, and also those that had tarried with them, that they would seek revenge, and also perish with them.

And the king commanded them that they should not return; and they were angry with the king, and caused that he should suffer, even unto death by fire.

And they were about to take the priests also and put them to death, and they fled before them.

22 Ma o wee ruo na ha choro ilagachi n'ala nke Nifaj, ma ha zutere ndikom nke Gidiyon. Ma ndikom nke Gidiyon gwara ha maka ihe nile meworo ndi nwunye ha na umu ha; ma na ndi Leman ekwewo ha riji na ha ganwewe ala ahụ site n'itu utu nye ndi Leman ruo otu okara nke ihe nile ha nwere.

23 Ma ndi ahụ gwara ndi nke Gidiyon na ha egbuwori eze ahụ, ma ndi nchụ-aja ya agbafuworiji site n'ebe ha no baa n'ebe di n'ime ime ozara ahụ.

24 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha mechaworo emume ahụ, na ha lagachiri n'ala nke Nifaj ahụ, na-anuri onu n'ihia na ndi nwunye ha na umu ha e gbughi ha; ma ha gwara Gidiyon ihe ha meworo eze ahụ.

25 Ma o wee ruo na eze nke ndi Leman nuru ha iyi, na ndi ya agaghi egbu ha.

26 Na kwa Limhai, ebe o bu nwa nwoke nke eze ahụ. ebe e wereworo ala-eze ahụ nyefee ya site n'aka ndi ahụ, nuru iyi nye eze nke ndi Leman na ndi ya ga-atu utu nye ya, obuna otu okara nke ihe nile ha nwere.

27 Ma o wee ruo na Limhai malitere iwu ala-eze ahụ na iweta udo n'etiti ndi ya.

28 Ma eze nke ndi Leman ahụ debere ndi nche gburu-gburu ala ahụ, ka o wee debe ndi nke Limhai n'ala ahụ, ka ha ghara ipu baa n'ime ozara ahụ; ma o nakwado ndi nche ya site n'utu ahụ nke o na-anata site n'aka ndi Nifaj.

29 Ma ugbua eze Limhai nwere udo esepughi aka n'ala eze ya ruo afo abuo, na ndi Leman akpasughi ha iwe ma-obu choo ibibi ha.

And it came to pass that they were about to return to the land of Nephi, and they met the men of Gideon. And the men of Gideon told them of all that had happened to their wives and their children; and that the Lamanites had granted unto them that they might possess the land by paying a tribute to the Lamanites of one half of all they possessed.

And the people told the men of Gideon that they had slain the king, and his priests had fled from them farther into the wilderness.

And it came to pass that after they had ended the ceremony, that they returned to the land of Nephi, rejoicing, because their wives and their children were not slain; and they told Gideon what they had done to the king.

And it came to pass that the king of the Lamanites made an oath unto them, that his people should not slay them.

And also Limhi, being the son of the king, having the kingdom conferred upon him by the people, made oath unto the king of the Lamanites that his people should pay tribute unto him, even one half of all they possessed.

And it came to pass that Limhi began to establish the kingdom and to establish peace among his people.

And the king of the Lamanites set guards round about the land, that he might keep the people of Limhi in the land, that they might not depart into the wilderness; and he did support his guards out of the tribute which he did receive from the Nephites.

And now king Limhi did have continual peace in his kingdom for the space of two years, that the Lamanites did not molest them nor seek to destroy them.

Mosajá 20

- 1 Ugbua e nwere ebe dī na Shemlōn ebe ụmụada nile nke ndị Leman na-akpọkọta onwe ha ọnụ ịbụ abụ, na ite-egwu, na ime onwe ha obi uto.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na o nwere otu ụbọchị ọnụ-ogugu nta n'ime ha gbakotara ọnụ ịbụ abụ na ite egwu.
- 3 Ma ugbua ndi nchụ-aja nke eze Noa, ebe ihere n-eme ha ilagachị n'obodo-ukwu nke Nifaj, e, na kwa n'itụ egwu na ndi ahụ ga-egbu ha, ya mere ha anwaghị anwa ilaghachikwuga ndi nwunye ha na umu ha.
- 4 Ma ebe ha biworo n'ime ozara ahụ, na ebe ha chọputaworo umụada nke ndi Leman ahụ, ha dinara ala ma lewe ha.
- 5 Ma mgbe ha di nanị ole na ole n'ime ha gbakoro ọnụ ite egwu, ha putara site n'ebe nzuzo ha nile ma kporo ha ma bubaga ha n'ime ozara ahụ; e, iri abuo na anọ nke umụada nile nke ndi Leman ahụ ka ha bubagara n'ime ozara ahụ.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ndi Leman chọputara na umụada ha na-efurii efu, iwe were ha n'ebe ndi nke Limhai no, n'ihi na ha chere na obu ndi nke Limhai.
- 7 Ya mere ha zigara ndi-agma ha; e, obuna eze ahụ nonwe ya gafere n'iru ndi ya; ma ha galitere ruo ala nke Nifaj, ibibi ndi nke Limhai.
- 8 Ma ugbua Limhai achọputawo ha ri site n'ulo-elu towa ahụ, obuna njikere ha nile maka agra ka o chọputara; ya mere o kpokotara ndi ya onu, ma zoo chere ha n'ubi nile ahụ ma n'ime ohia nile ahụ.
- 9 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ndi Leman bialiteworo, nke mere na ndi nke Limhai malitere idakwasị ha site n'ebe nche ha nile, ma malite igbu ha.
- 10 Ma o wee ruo na agra ahụ siri ike karịa, n'ihi na ha luru ogu dika umu odum maka anu ha ji akpa nri.
- 11 Ma o wee ruo na ndi nke Limhai malitere ichu ndi Leman n'iru ha; ma na ha erughi okara nonu ogugu dika ndi Leman. Mana ha luru ogu maka ndu ha, na maka ndi mwunye ha, na maka umu ha; ya mere ha tinyere onwe ha n'ezigbo oru ma dika nkita-ohia ka ha luru ogu.

Mosiah 20

Now there was a place in Shemlon where the daughters of the Lamanites did gather themselves together to sing, and to dance, and to make themselves merry.

And it came to pass that there was one day a small number of them gathered together to sing and to dance.

And now the priests of king Noah, being ashamed to return to the city of Nephi, yea, and also fearing that the people would slay them, therefore they durst not return to their wives and their children.

And having tarried in the wilderness, and having discovered the daughters of the Lamanites, they laid and watched them;

And when there were but few of them gathered together to dance, they came forth out of their secret places and took them and carried them into the wilderness; yea, twenty and four of the daughters of the Lamanites they carried into the wilderness.

And it came to pass that when the Lamanites found that their daughters had been missing, they were angry with the people of Limhi, for they thought it was the people of Limhi.

Therefore they sent their armies forth; yea, even the king himself went before his people; and they went up to the land of Nephi to destroy the people of Limhi.

And now Limhi had discovered them from the tower, even all their preparations for war did he discover; therefore he gathered his people together, and laid wait for them in the fields and in the forests.

And it came to pass that when the Lamanites had come up, that the people of Limhi began to fall upon them from their waiting places, and began to slay them.

And it came to pass that the battle became exceedingly sore, for they fought like lions for their prey.

And it came to pass that the people of Limhi began to drive the Lamanites before them; yet they were not half so numerous as the Lamanites. But they fought for their lives, and for their wives, and for their children; therefore they exerted themselves and like dragons did they fight.

- 12 Ma o wee ruo na ha chotara eze ahụ nke ndị Leman n'etiti onu-ogugu nke ndi ha nwuru anwu; ma na o nwughị anwu, ebe e meruworo ya aru ma hapu ya n'ala ahụ, oke oso ka ndi ya jiri gbapu.
- 13 Ma ha kpoofo ya ma kechie onya ya nile, ma kpota ya n'iru Limhai, ma si: Lee, n'ebe a ka eze nke ndi Leman ahụ no; ya ebe o nwetaworo mmeru aru adabawo n'etiti ndi ha nwuru anwu, ma ha ahapwo ya; ma lee, anyi akpotawo ya n'iru gi; ma ugbua ka anyi gbuo ya.
- 14 Mana Limhai siri ha: Unu agaghi egbu ya, kama kpota ya n'ebe a ka m wee hu ya. Ma ha kpotara ya. Ma Limhai siri ya: Gini kpatara unu jiri buru agha bia imegide ndi m? Lee, ndi m emebibeghi iyi nke m nuuru gi, ya mere, gini mere unu ga-eji mebie iyi unu nuru nye ndi m?
- 15 Ma ugbua eze ahụ siri: Emebiwo m inu-iyi ahụ n'ihu na ndi gi bupuru umuada nile nke ndi m; ya mere, n'we m e mere m ka ndi m buru agha bkwute ndi gi.
- 16 Ma ugbua Limhai anubeghi ihe obula gbasara ihe nke a; ya mere o siri: A ga m achọ n'etiti ndi m ma onye obula meworo ihe nke a ga-ala-n'iyi. Ya mere o mere ka e mee nchoputa n'etiti ndi ya.
- 17 Ugbua mgbe Gideon nworo ihe ndi a, ebe o bu ochi-agma eze, o gara n'iru ma si eze ahụ: A ri o m gi chere, ma emela nchoputa n'etiti ndi a, ma e bokwasila ihe nke a n'isi ha.
- 18 N'ihu na i chetaghị ndi nchu-aja nile nke nna gi, ndi nke ndi a choro ibibi? Ma ha anoghi n'ime ozara ahụ? Ma o bughị ha bu ndi zuruworo umuada nile nke ndi Leman?
- 19 Ma ugbua, lee, ma gwa eze ahụ maka ihe ndi a nile, ka o wee gwa ndi ya ka ha wee daa juu n'ebe anyi no; n'ihu na lee ha na-akwadori ibia megide anyi; ma lee kwa anyi di nani ole na ole.
- 20 Ma lee, ha na-abia n'igwe otutu onu ogugu; na, ma obughị na eze ahụ mere ka ha daa juu n'ebe anyi no, anyi ga-alariri n'iyi.

And it came to pass that they found the king of the Lamanites among the number of their dead; yet he was not dead, having been wounded and left upon the ground, so speedy was the flight of his people.

And they took him and bound up his wounds, and brought him before Limhi, and said: Behold, here is the king of the Lamanites; he having received a wound has fallen among their dead, and they have left him; and behold, we have brought him before you; and now let us slay him.

But Limhi said unto them: Ye shall not slay him, but bring him hither that I may see him. And they brought him. And Limhi said unto him: What cause have ye to come up to war against my people? Behold, my people have not broken the oath that I made unto you; therefore, why should ye break the oath which ye made unto my people?

And now the king said: I have broken the oath because thy people did carry away the daughters of my people; therefore, in my anger I did cause my people to come up to war against thy people.

And now Limhi had heard nothing concerning this matter; therefore he said: I will search among my people and whosoever has done this thing shall perish. Therefore he caused a search to be made among his people.

Now when Gideon had heard these things, he being the king's captain, he went forth and said unto the king: I pray thee forbear, and do not search this people, and lay not this thing to their charge.

For do ye not remember the priests of thy father, whom this people sought to destroy? And are they not in the wilderness? And are not they the ones who have stolen the daughters of the Lamanites?

And now, behold, and tell the king of these things, that he may tell his people that they may be pacified towards us; for behold they are already preparing to come against us; and behold also there are but few of us.

And behold, they come with their numerous hosts; and except the king doth pacify them towards us we must perish.

- 21 N'ihì na okwu nìlè nke Abinadai o mezubeghi, nke o buru amuma megide anyi—ma ihe nile ndi a n'ihì na anyi anaghi ana nti n'okwu nile nke Onye-nwe, ma tugharia site n'ajoo-omume anyi nile?
- 22 Ma ugbua ka anyi mee ka eze ahụ daa juu, ma anyi mezuo iyi ahụ nke anyi nūworo nye ya, n'ihì na o ka mma na anyi ga-anọ n'ibụ-oru karia na anyi ga atufu ndu anyi nile; ya mere, ka anyi kwusi ikwafu oke nnukwu obara.
- 23 Ma ugbua Limhai gwara eze ahụ ihe nile gbasara nna ya, na ndi nchụ-aja ndi nke gbabaworo n'ime ozara ahụ, ma bogide ha mbupu nke umuada ha.
- 24 Ma o wee ruo na eze ahụ dajuru n'ebe ndi ya no; ma o siri ha: Ka anyi gaa n'iru izute ndi m, na-ejighi ngwa-ogu; ma a na m aduru gi isi site n'inu iyi na ndi m agaghi egbu ndi gi.
- 25 Ma o wee ruo na ha soro eze ahụ, ma gaa n'iru na-ejighi ngwa-ogu izute ndi Leman. Ma o wee ruo na ha zutere ndi Leman ahụ; ma eze ndi Leman ahụ kporo isi ala n'iru ha, ma rịo aririọ n'aha ndi nke Limhai.
- 26 Ma mgbe ndi Leman huru ndi nke Limhai, na ha ejighi ngwa-ogu, ha nwere omiko n'aru ha ma wee daa juu n'ebe ha no, ma laghachi ha na eze ha n'udo lawa n'ala nke aka ha.

For are not the words of Abinadi fulfilled, which he prophesied against us—and all this because we would not hearken unto the words of the Lord, and turn from our iniquities?

And now let us pacify the king, and we fulfil the oath which we have made unto him; for it is better that we should be in bondage than that we should lose our lives; therefore, let us put a stop to the shedding of so much blood.

And now Limhi told the king all the things concerning his father, and the priests that had fled into the wilderness, and attributed the carrying away of their daughters to them.

And it came to pass that the king was pacified towards his people; and he said unto them: Let us go forth to meet my people, without arms; and I swear unto you with an oath that my people shall not slay thy people.

And it came to pass that they followed the king, and went forth without arms to meet the Lamanites. And it came to pass that they did meet the Lamanites; and the king of the Lamanites did bow himself down before them, and did plead in behalf of the people of Limhi.

And when the Lamanites saw the people of Limhi, that they were without arms, they had compassion on them and were pacified towards them, and returned with their king in peace to their own land.

Mosajá 2 I

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na Lìmhaj na ndị ya laghachiri n'obodo-
ukwu Nifaj, ma malite ibi n'ala ahụ ozo n'udo.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe otutu ubochi gasiri ndi
Leman malitere ozo inwe mkpalite iwe megide ndi
Nifaj, ma ha malitere ibata n'ime oke-ala nile nke di
gburu-gburu.
- 3 Ugbua ha anwaghi anwa igbu ha, n'ih iyi ahụ nke
eze ha n'uworo nye Lìmhaj; ma na ha ga-eti ha aka na
nti, ma gosi ikike n'ebe ha no; ma malite itinye ibu-aru
n'azu ha nile, ma kpuru ha dika ha ga-eme dika inyinya
dara ogbu—
- 4 E, ihe nile a ka e mere ka e wee mezuo okwu nke
Onye-nwe.
- 5 Ma ugbua mkpagbu nile nke ndi Nifaj di ukwu,
ma onweghi uzọ obula nke ha nwere ike iji naputa
onwe ha site n'aka ha, n'ih na ndi Leman agbawo ha ri
gburu-gburu n'akuku nile.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na ndi ahụ malitere itamu ntamu nye
eze ahụ n'ih mkpagbu ha nile; ma ha malitere ichosike
iga megide ha n'agha. Ma ha kpagburu eze ahụ nke
ukwu site na mkpesa ha nile; ya mere o nyere ha
ohere ka ha mee dika ochicho ha siri di.
- 7 Ma ha kpokotara onwe ha onu ozo, ma yikwasị uwe
agha ha, ma gaba imegide ndi Leman ichupu ha site
n'ala ha.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Leman meriri ha, ma
chughachi ha azu, ma gbuo otutu n'ime ha.
- 9 Ma ugbua e nwere nnukwu iru-uju na ikwa-akwa
n'etiti ndi nke Lìmhaj, nwanyi isimkpe n'eru uju maka
di ya, nwa nwoke na nwa nwanyi n'eru uju maka nna
ha, ma umunne ndi nwoke maka umunne ha ndi
nwoke.
- 10 Ugbua e nwere nnukwu otutu ndinyom isimkpe
n'ala ahụ, ma ha tisiri mkpu akwa ike site n'ubochi ruo
n'ubochi, n'ih na nnukwu egwu ndi Leman
abjakwaswo ha.

Mosiah 2 I

And it came to pass that Limhi and his people returned
to the city of Nephi, and began to dwell in the land
again in peace.

And it came to pass that after many days the
Lamanites began again to be stirred up in anger against
the Nephites, and they began to come into the borders
of the land round about.

Now they durst not slay them, because of the oath
which their king had made unto Limhi; but they would
smite them on their cheeks, and exercise authority over
them; and began to put heavy burdens upon their
backs, and drive them as they would a dumb ass—

Yea, all this was done that the word of the Lord might
be fulfilled.

And now the afflictions of the Nephites were great,
and there was no way that they could deliver themselves
out of their hands, for the Lamanites had surrounded
them on every side.

And it came to pass that the people began to murmur
with the king because of their afflictions; and they be-
gan to be desirous to go against them to battle. And
they did afflict the king sorely with their complaints;
therefore he granted unto them that they should do ac-
cording to their desires.

And they gathered themselves together again, and
put on their armor, and went forth against the
Lamanites to drive them out of their land.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites did beat
them, and drove them back, and slew many of them.

And now there was a great mourning and lamenta-
tion among the people of Limhi, the widow mourning
for her husband, the son and the daughter mourning
for their father, and the brothers for their brethren.

Now there were a great many widows in the land,
and they did cry mightily from day to day, for a great
fear of the Lamanites had come upon them.

11 Ma o wee ruo na iti mkpu akwa esepughị-aka ha nile kpalitere ndi nke foduru na ndi nke Limhai n'we megide ndi Leman; ma ha gara ozọ ilu agha, mana a chughachiri ha azu ozọ, ma tufuo otutu ihe.

12 E, ha gara ozọ obuna nke ugboro ato, ma taa ahuhu n'otu aka ahụ; ma ndi ahụ a na-egbughi laghachiri ozọ n'obodo-ukwu nke Nifai.

13 Ma ha wedatara onwe ha ala obuna ruo na ntu, tinye onwe ha n'okpuru ibu-arọ nke ibu-oru, na-etinye onwe ha ka e tie ha ihe otiti na ka esekpugharia ha ma n'iru ma n'azu, ma na-ebo ha ibu-arọ, dika ochicho nke ndi-iro ha siri di.

14 Ma ha wedatara onwe ha ala obuna n'ime omimi nile nke obi umeala; ma ha tisiri mkpu akwa ike nye Chineke; e, obuna ogologo ubochi nile ka ha bekuru Chineke ha akwa ka o wee naputa ha site na mkpagbu ha nile.

15 Ma ugbua Onye-nwe emeghi ngwa n'inu akwa ha n'ihia ajoo-omume ha nile; otu o sila di, Onye-nwe nuru akwa ha nile, ma malite ime ka obi ndi Leman di nro nke mere na ha malitere ibelata ibu-arọ ha nile; ma na Onye-nwe ahughi na o di mkpa inaputa ha site n'ibu-oru.

16 Ma o wee ruo na ha malitere ime nke-oma ntakiri ntakiri n'ala ahụ, ma malite iku mkpuru-akuku n'uju kari, ma igwe anu, ma igwe ehi na inyinya, nke mere na ha ahusighi anya site n'agu.

17 Ugbua e nwere nnukwu onu-ogugu ndi nwanyi, kari ka e nwere nke ndi nwoke; ya mere eze Limhai nyere iwu na nwoke obula ga eweta ihe onwunwe ya iji kwado ndi nwanyi isimkpe nile na umu ha, ka ha ghara inwu n'agu, ma nke a ka ha mere n'ihia nnukwu nke onu-ogugu ha ndi egbuworiji egbu.

18 Ugbua ndi nke Limhai nokotara onu n'otu dika o kwere ha mee, ma chekwaa mkpuru-akuku ha na igwe anu ha nile;

19 Ma eze ahụ n'onwe ya atukwasighi onwe ya obi n'ofe mgbidi nke obodo-ukwu ahụ, ma obughi na o kporo ndi nche ya sobe ya, na-atu egwu na ya nwere ike site n'uzo obula daba n'aka nke ndi Leman.

And it came to pass that their continual cries did stir up the remainder of the people of Limhi to anger against the Lamanites; and they went again to battle, but they were driven back again, suffering much loss.

Yea, they went again even the third time, and suffered in the like manner; and those that were not slain returned again to the city of Nephi.

And they did humble themselves even to the dust, subjecting themselves to the yoke of bondage, submitting themselves to be smitten, and to be driven to and fro, and burdened, according to the desires of their enemies.

And they did humble themselves even in the depths of humility; and they did cry mightily to God; yea, even all the day long did they cry unto their God that he would deliver them out of their afflictions.

And now the Lord was slow to hear their cry because of their iniquities; nevertheless the Lord did hear their cries, and began to soften the hearts of the Lamanites that they began to ease their burdens; yet the Lord did not see fit to deliver them out of bondage.

And it came to pass that they began to prosper by degrees in the land, and began to raise grain more abundantly, and flocks, and herds, that they did not suffer with hunger.

Now there was a great number of women, more than there was of men; therefore king Limhi commanded that every man should impart to the support of the widows and their children, that they might not perish with hunger; and this they did because of the greatness of their number that had been slain.

Now the people of Limhi kept together in a body as much as it was possible, and secured their grain and their flocks;

And the king himself did not trust his person without the walls of the city, unless he took his guards with him, fearing that he might by some means fall into the hands of the Lamanites.

20 Ma o mere na ndi ya ga-eche ala ahụ nche gburu-
gburu, na site n'uzo obula ha nwere ike ikporo ndi
nchu-aja ahụ nile ndi ghabara n'ime ozara ahụ, ndi
zuruworo umuada nile nke ndi Leman, na ndi
kpataworo udi nnukwu mbibi a ka o biakwasị ha.

21 N'ihị na ha chosiri ike ikporo ha ka ha wee taa ha
ahuhu; n'ihị na ha abatawo n'ime ala nke Nifai n'abali,
ma bupu mkpuru-akuku ha na otutu n'ime ihe ha di
mkpa; ya mere ha zoro na-echebiri ha.

22 Ma o wee ruo na e nweghi kwa nsogbu ozo di n'etiti
ndi Leman na ndi nke Limhai, obuna ruo oge ahụ nke
Amon na umunne ya nwoke bira n'ime ala ahụ.

23 Ma eze ahụ ebe o noworiji n'ezị nke onu-uzo nke
obodo-ukwu ahụ, ya na onye-nche ya, choputara
Amon na umunne ya nwoke; ma ebe o na-eche na ha
bu ndi nchu-aja nke Noa ya mere o mere ka a kporo
ha, ma kee ha agbu, ma tuba ha n'ime ulo mkporo. Ma
a si na ha bu ndi nchu-aja nke Noa o gaara eme ka e
gbuo ha.

24 Ma mgbe o choputara na ha abughi, kama na ha bu
umunne ya nwoke, ma biaworiji site n'ala nke
Zarahemla, o juputara na nnukwu onu kari akari.

25 Ugbua eze Limhai ezipuwo, tutu obija nke Amon,
ntakiri onu-ogugu mmadu icho ala nke Zarahemla
ahụ; ma na ha enweghi ike ichota ya, ma ha furu n'ime
ozara ahụ.

26 Otu o sila di, ha chotara otu ala nke ndi mmadu
bituworiji; e, otu ala nke e kpuchitere n'okpukpu
kporo nku; e, otu ala nke ndi mmadu bituworiji na
nke e bibiworiji; ma ha ebe ha cheworo na o bu ala
Zarahemla ahụ, laghachiri n'ala nke Nifai, ebe ha
ruteworiji n'oke-ala nile nke ala ahụ n'erubeghi otutu
ubochi tutu obija nke Amon.

27 Ma ha wetara akuko-ndekota tinyere onwe ha,
obuna akuko-ndekota nke ndi ahụ nke okpukpu ha,
ha chotaworo; ma a kanyere ya n'elu epekele nile nke
ntu-igwe.

28 Ma ugbua Limhai juputakwara ozo n'onu n'imuta
site n'onu nke Amon na eze Mosia nwere onyinye
sitere na Chineke, nke ga-eme ka o nwe ike isughari
okwu udi nkanye ndi ahụ nile; e, ma Amon kwa nuri
onu.

And he caused that his people should watch the land
round about, that by some means they might take those
priests that fled into the wilderness, who had stolen the
daughters of the Lamanites, and that had caused such a
great destruction to come upon them.

For they were desirous to take them that they might
punish them; for they had come into the land of Nephi
by night, and carried off their grain and many of their
precious things; therefore they laid wait for them.

And it came to pass that there was no more distur-
bance between the Lamanites and the people of Limhi,
even until the time that Ammon and his brethren came
into the land.

And the king having been without the gates of the
city with his guard, discovered Ammon and his
brethren; and supposing them to be priests of Noah
therefore he caused that they should be taken, and
bound, and cast into prison. And had they been the
priests of Noah he would have caused that they should
be put to death.

But when he found that they were not, but that they
were his brethren, and had come from the land of
Zarahemla, he was filled with exceedingly great joy.

Now king Limhi had sent, previous to the coming of
Ammon, a small number of men to search for the land
of Zarahemla; but they could not find it, and they were
lost in the wilderness.

Nevertheless, they did find a land which had been
peopled; yea, a land which was covered with dry bones;
yea, a land which had been peopled and which had been
destroyed; and they, having supposed it to be the land of
Zarahemla, returned to the land of Nephi, having ar-
rived in the borders of the land not many days before
the coming of Ammon.

And they brought a record with them, even a record
of the people whose bones they had found; and it was
engraved on plates of ore.

And now Limhi was again filled with joy on learning
from the mouth of Ammon that king Mosiah had a gift
from God, whereby he could interpret such engravings;
yea, and Ammon also did rejoice.

29 Ma na Amōn na ụmụnne ya nwoke jupụtara na mwute n'ihì na ọtụtụ n'ime ụmụnne ha nwoke ka e gbuworọrịj;

30 Ma kwa na eze Noa na ndị nchụ-aja ya e mewo ka ndị ahụ mee oke ọtụtụ mmehie na ajọ-omume nile megide Chineke; ma ha rukwara uju maka ọnwụ nke Abinadaj; na kwa maka ọpụpụ nke Alma na ndị nke soro ya wee gaa, ndị hiweworo otu nzuko-nsọ nke Chineke site n'ume na ike nke Chineke, na okwukwe n'okwu ndị ahụ nke Abinadaj kwuworo.

31 E, ha ruru uju maka ọpụpụ ha, n'ihì na ha amataghị ebe ha gbalaworo. Ugbua ha gaara ejikọ n'obi-uto sonyere ha, n'ihì na ha n'onwe ha abawọrịj n'ime ọgbụgba-ndụ ha na Chineke ijere ya ozi na idebe iwu-nsọ ya nile.

32 Ma ugbua site n'ọbịbịa nke Amōn, eze Lihai abawo kwarij n'ime ọgbụgba-ndụ ya na Chineke, na kwa ọtụtụ ndị nke ya, ijere ya ozi ma debe iwu-nsọ ya nile.

33 Ma o wee ruo na eze Lihai na ọtụtụ ndị nke ya chọsiri ike ka e mee ha baptism; mana e nweghi onye ọbụla n'ala ahụ nke nwere ikike site na Chineke. Ma Amōn juru ime ihe nke a, na-ewere onwe ya dika nwa-oru na-ekwesighi ekwesi.

34 Ya mere ha ejighi oge ahụ hiwere onwe ha nzuko-nsọ, na-eche Mụọ nke Onye-nwe. Ugbua ha chọsiri ike idi ọbuna dika Alma na ụmụnne ya ndị nwoke, ndị nke gbabaworo n'ime ọzara ahụ.

35 Ha chọsiri ike ka e mee ha baptism dika ihe aka-ebe na ihe igba-ama na ha di na njikere ijere Chineke ozi jiri obi ha nile; otu o sila di ha setiri oge ahụ ogologo; ma nkwasị maka baptism ha ka a ga akọ ma emesịa.

36 Ma ugbua omumụ-ihe nile nke Amōn na ndị ya, na eze Lihai na ndị ya, bụrụ inaputa onwe ha site n'aka nile nke ndị Leman na site n'ibụ-oru.

Yet Ammon and his brethren were filled with sorrow because so many of their brethren had been slain;

And also that king Noah and his priests had caused the people to commit so many sins and iniquities against God; and they also did mourn for the death of Abinadi; and also for the departure of Alma and the people that went with him, who had formed a church of God through the strength and power of God, and faith on the words which had been spoken by Abinadi.

Yea, they did mourn for their departure, for they knew not whither they had fled. Now they would have gladly joined with them, for they themselves had entered into a covenant with God to serve him and keep his commandments.

And now since the coming of Ammon, king Limhi had also entered into a covenant with God, and also many of his people, to serve him and keep his commandments.

And it came to pass that king Limhi and many of his people were desirous to be baptized; but there was none in the land that had authority from God. And Ammon declined doing this thing, considering himself an unworthy servant.

Therefore they did not at that time form themselves into a church, waiting upon the Spirit of the Lord. Now they were desirous to become even as Alma and his brethren, who had fled into the wilderness.

They were desirous to be baptized as a witness and a testimony that they were willing to serve God with all their hearts; nevertheless they did prolong the time; and an account of their baptism shall be given hereafter.

And now all the study of Ammon and his people, and king Limhi and his people, was to deliver themselves out of the hands of the Lamanites and from bondage.

Mosajà 22

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na Amõn na eze Lìmhaj malitere ìkparìta ùka ha na ndì ahụ otu ha ga-esi napụta onwe ha site n'ìbụ-oru; ma òbuna ha mere na ndì ahụ nile ga-akpòkòta onwe ha ọnụ; ma nke a ka ha mere ka ha wee nweta olu ndì ahụ gbasara ihe ahụ.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na ha enweghì ike ìchòta ụzò ìnapụta onwe ha site n'ìbụ-oru, ma òbughì ìkpòrò ụmụ nwanyì na ụmụ ha, na igwe-anụ ha nile, na igwe-anụmanụ ha nile, na ụlò ikwu ha nile, ma pụò baa n'ime ọzara ahụ; n'ìhi na ndì Leman ebe ha dì imerime n'ọnụ-ọgụgụ, okweghì omume na ndì nke Lìmhaj nwere ike iluso ha ọgụ, na-eche ìnapụta onwe ha site n'ìbụ-oru na mma agha.
- 3 Ugbua o wee ruo na Gìdìon gabara ma guzoro n'iru eze ahụ, ma sị ya: Ugbua O eze, ì ñawo ntì n'òkwu m ruo ugbua ọtụtụ oge mgbe anyì na-enwerìi esem-okwu anyì na ụmụnne anyì nwoke, ndì Leman.
- 4 Ma ugbua O eze, ọ bụrụ na ì hụtabeghì m ìbụ-oru na-abaghì uru, ma-òbụ ọ bụrụ na ruo ugbua igewo ntì n'òkwu m nile n'ùdì ọbụla, ma ha abaworo gì uru, ọbuna otu ahụ a chọrò m ka i gee ntì n'òkwu m nile n'oge nke a, ma a ga m abụ oru gì ma napụta ndì a site n'ìbụ-oru.
- 5 Ma eze ahụ kwere ya ka o kwuo okwu. Ma Gìdìon sịrì ya:
- 6 Lee ebe ngafe azụ ahụ, site n'azụ mgbidi ahụ, n'akukụ azụ nke obodo-ukwu ahụ. Ndì Leman, ma-òbụ ndì nche nile nke ndì Leman, n'abalì e mere ka mmanya na-egbu ha; ya mere ka anyì zipụ ìma-òkwa n'etiti ndì a nile ka ha chikòta ọnụ igwe-anụ na igwe-anụmanụ ha, ka ha wee chiba ha n'ime ọzara ahụ n'abalì.
- 7 Ma m ga-aga dika iwu gì siri dì ma kwụọ ụtụ mmanya nke ikpe-azụ nye ndì Leman, ma mmanya ga-egbu ha; ma anyì ga-agafe site n'ebe ngafe nzuzo dì n'aka ekpe nke ebe izu-ike ha mgbe mmanya ga na-egbu ha na ụra.

Mosiah 22

And now it came to pass that Ammon and king Limhi began to consult with the people how they should deliver themselves out of bondage; and even they did cause that all the people should gather themselves together; and this they did that they might have the voice of the people concerning the matter.

And it came to pass that they could find no way to deliver themselves out of bondage, except it were to take their women and children, and their flocks, and their herds, and their tents, and depart into the wilderness; for the Lamanites being so numerous, it was impossible for the people of Limhi to contend with them, thinking to deliver themselves out of bondage by the sword.

Now it came to pass that Gideon went forth and stood before the king, and said unto him: Now O king, thou hast hitherto hearkened unto my words many times when we have been contending with our brethren, the Lamanites.

And now O king, if thou hast not found me to be an unprofitable servant, or if thou hast hitherto listened to my words in any degree, and they have been of service to thee, even so I desire that thou wouldst listen to my words at this time, and I will be thy servant and deliver this people out of bondage.

And the king granted unto him that he might speak. And Gideon said unto him:

Behold the back pass, through the back wall, on the back side of the city. The Lamanites, or the guards of the Lamanites, by night are drunken; therefore let us send a proclamation among all this people that they gather together their flocks and herds, that they may drive them into the wilderness by night.

And I will go according to thy command and pay the last tribute of wine to the Lamanites, and they will be drunken; and we will pass through the secret pass on the left of their camp when they are drunken and asleep.

8 Otu a anyị ga-apụ anyị na ndị nwanyị anyị na ụmụ anyị, igwe-anụ anyị, na igwe-anụmanụ anyị baa n'ime ọzara ahụ; ma anyị ga-aga njem gburu-gburu ala nke Shailom ahụ.

9 Ma o wee ruo na eze ahụ nara ntị n'okwu nile nke Gideon.

10 Ma eze Limhai mere na ndị ya ga-achikọta igwe-anụ ha onụ; ma o zigara ụtụ mmanya ahụ nye ndị Leman; ma o zigakwara mmanya ọzọ, dika ihe-onyinye nye ha; ma ha nūrụ na akwughị ụgwọ site na mmanya nke eze Limhai zigaara ha.

11 Ma o wee ruo na ndị nke eze Limhai pūrụ n'abalị baa n'ime ọzara ahụ ha na igwe-anụ ha na igwe-anụmanụ nile, ma ha gara gburu-gburu ala nke Shailom n'ime ọzara ahụ, ma rojie ụzọ-ije ha chee iru n'ala nke Zarahemla ahụ, ebe onye-ndu ha bụ Amon na ụmụnne ya nwoke.

12 Ma ha ewereworịi ọla-edo ha nile, na ọla-ọcha, na ihe nile dị ha mkpa, nke ha nwere ike-ibu, na kwa ihe oriri ha tinyere ha, baa n'ime ọzara ahụ; ma ha chụsoro njem ha.

13 Ma mgbe ha nwororo ọtụtụ ụbọchị n'ime ọzara ahụ ha bjaruru n'ala nke Zarahemla ahụ, ma soro ndị Mosaja, ma ghọọ ndị nọ n'okpuru ọchịchị ya.

14 Ma o wee ruo na Mosaja nabatara ha n'ọñụ; ma o nabatakware akukọ-ndekọta ahụ nile, na kwa akukọ-ndekọta ahụ nke ndị nke Limhai chọputaworịi.

15 Ma ugbua o wee ruo mgbe ndị Leman chọputaworo na ndị nke Limhai apụworịi site n'ala ahụ n'abalị, na ha zigara ndị-agma n'ime ọzara ahụ ichu ha;

16 Ma mgbe ha chụworo ha ọsọ ụbọchị abụọ, ha enweghị ike ọzọ iso okporo-uzọ ha nile; ya mere ha furu n'ime ọzara ahụ.

Thus we will depart with our women and our children, our flocks, and our herds into the wilderness; and we will travel around the land of Shilom.

And it came to pass that the king hearkened unto the words of Gideon.

And king Limhi caused that his people should gather their flocks together; and he sent the tribute of wine to the Lamanites; and he also sent more wine, as a present unto them; and they did drink freely of the wine which king Limhi did send unto them.

And it came to pass that the people of king Limhi did depart by night into the wilderness with their flocks and their herds, and they went round about the land of Shilom in the wilderness, and bent their course towards the land of Zarahemla, being led by Ammon and his brethren.

And they had taken all their gold, and silver, and their precious things, which they could carry, and also their provisions with them, into the wilderness; and they pursued their journey.

And after being many days in the wilderness they arrived in the land of Zarahemla, and joined Mosiah's people, and became his subjects.

And it came to pass that Mosiah received them with joy; and he also received their records, and also the records which had been found by the people of Limhi.

And now it came to pass when the Lamanites had found that the people of Limhi had departed out of the land by night, that they sent an army into the wilderness to pursue them;

And after they had pursued them two days, they could no longer follow their tracks; therefore they were lost in the wilderness.

*Nkwasị nke Alma na ndị nke Onye-nwe, ndị a
chụbara n'ime ọzara ahụ site na ndị nke eze Noa.*

Mosajà 23

- 1 Ugbua Alma, ebe Onye-nwe dọworo ya aka na ntị na ndị-agma eze Noa ga-abịakwasị ha, ma ebe o meworo ka ndị ya mata maka ya, ya mere ha chikọtara igwe-anụ ha ọnụ, ma were site na mkpụrụ-akụkụ ha, ma puo baa n'ime ọzara ahụ n'iru ndị-agma nke eze Noa.
- 2 Ma Onye-nwe gbara ha ume, na ndị nke eze Noa enweghị ike ichufe ha ibibi ha.
- 3 Ma ha gbara ọsọ njem ubochi asato baa n'ime ọzara ahụ.
- 4 Ma ha batara n'otu ala, e, ọbuna ala mara ezigbo mma ma nwee ihe mmasi, ala nke mmiri di ọcha.
- 5 Ma ha runyere ulo ikwu ha nile, ma malite iko ala, ma malite iwu otutu ulo: e, ha na-agba mbo, ma ruo oru kara.
- 6 Ma ndi ahụ chosiri ike na Alma ga-abu eze ha, n'ih na o bu onye nwere ihu-n'anya nke ndi ya.
- 7 Mana o siri ha: Lee, o dighi mkpa na anyi ga-enwe eze; n'ih na otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru: Unu agagh eweli otu anu-aru kara ibe ya, ma-obu otu onye agagh eche onwe ya ikari onye ozo; ya mere a si m unu odighi mkpa na unu ga-enwe eze.
- 8 Otu o sila di, asi na o kwere mee na unu ga-enwe ndi ezi-omume oge nile ibu eze unu o ga-adi mma ka unu nwee eze.
- 9 Mana cheta ajo-omume nke eze Noa na ndi nchua aja ya nile; ma mu n'onwe m ka e jidere n'onya, ma mee otutu ihe nke bu aru n'anya nke Onye-nwe, nke kpataara m ncheghari siri ike;
- 10 Otu o sila di, mgbe nnukwu mkpagbu gasiworo, Onye-nwe nuru akwa m nile, ma zaa ekpere m nile, ma o mewo m ngwa-oru n'aka ya abuo n'iweta otutu n'ime unu nomuma nke ezi-okwu ya.
- 11 Otu o sila di, n'ime nke a anaghi m eto onwe m, n'ih na etozughi m inye onwe m otuto.

*An account of Alma and the people of the Lord, who were
driven into the wilderness by the people of King Noah.*

Mosiah 23

Now Alma, having been warned of the Lord that the armies of king Noah would come upon them, and having made it known to his people, therefore they gathered together their flocks, and took of their grain, and departed into the wilderness before the armies of king Noah.

And the Lord did strengthen them, that the people of king Noah could not overtake them to destroy them.

And they fled eight days' journey into the wilderness.

And they came to a land, yea, even a very beautiful and pleasant land, a land of pure water.

And they pitched their tents, and began to till the ground, and began to build buildings; yea, they were industrious, and did labor exceedingly.

And the people were desirous that Alma should be their king, for he was beloved by his people.

But he said unto them: Behold, it is not expedient that we should have a king; for thus saith the Lord: Ye shall not esteem one flesh above another, or one man shall not think himself above another; therefore I say unto you it is not expedient that ye should have a king.

Nevertheless, if it were possible that ye could always have just men to be your kings it would be well for you to have a king.

But remember the iniquity of king Noah and his priests; and I myself was caught in a snare, and did many things which were abominable in the sight of the Lord, which caused me sore repentance;

Nevertheless, after much tribulation, the Lord did hear my cries, and did answer my prayers, and has made me an instrument in his hands in bringing so many of you to a knowledge of his truth.

Nevertheless, in this I do not glory, for I am unworthy to glory of myself.

12 Ma ugbua a si m unu, unu enwewo ochiichi aka-ike n'aka eze Noa, ma noduwo n'ibu-oru n'aka ya na ndi nchu-aja ya nile, ma ha ewebatawo unu n'ime ajo-omume; ya mere e kere unu agbu, jiri agbu nke ajo-omume.

13 Ma ugbua dika a naputaworo unu site n'ike nke Chineke site n'agbu ndi a nile; e, obuna site n'aka nke eze Noa na ndi ya, na kwa site n'agbu nile nke ajo-omume, obuna otu a a chorom ka unu ga-nogidesike na ntoghapu nke a nke e siworo mee ka unu nwere onwe unu, ma ka unu ghara itukwasị nwoke obula obi ibu eze nye unu.

14 Ma kwa atukwasila onye obula obi ibu onye-nkuzi unu ma-obu onye-ozizi-ozima unu, ma obughi ma-obu onye nke Chineke, na-aga n'uzo ya nile ma na-edebe iwu-nsọ ya nile.

15 Otu a ka Alma kuziri ndi ya, na onye obula ga-ahu onye-agbata-obi ya n'anya dika onwe ya, na a gaghi enwe ndoro-ndoro n'etiti ha.

16 Ma ugbua, Alma bu onye isi nchu-aja ha, ebe o bu onye-nchoputa nke nzuko-nsọ ha.

17 Ma o wee ruo na odighi onye natara ikike ikwu ozima ma-obu ikuzi ma obughi na o si n'aka ya site na Chineke. Ya mere o doro ndi nchu-aja ha nile nsọ na ndi nkuzi ha nile; ma odighi ndi e doro nsọ ma obughi ndi ezi-omume.

18 Ya mere ha chere ndi nke ha nche, ma na-azu ha site n'ihe nile gbasara ezi-omume.

19 Ma o wee ruo na ha malitere ime nke-oma karja n'ala ahụ; ma ha kporo ala ahụ Hilam.

20 Ma o wee ruo na ha mubara ma mee nke-oma karja n'ala nke Hilam ahụ; ma ha wuru otu obodo-ukwu, nke ha kporo obodo-ukwu nke Hilam.

21 Otu o sila di Onye-nwe huru mkpa o di ita ndi ya ahuhu, e, o na-anwale ndidi ha na okwukwe ha.

22 Otu o sila di—onye obula tinyere ntukwasị-obi ya na ya onye ahụ ka a ga ebuli elu n'ubochi ikpe-azu. E, ma otu a ka o di ndi nke a.

23 N'ihina lee, a ga m egosi gi na e wetara ha n'ibu-oru, ma odighi onye nwere ike inaputa ha karja Onye-nwe Chineke, e, ha obuna Chineke nke Abraham na Aisak na nke Jekob.

And now I say unto you, ye have been oppressed by king Noah, and have been in bondage to him and his priests, and have been brought into iniquity by them; therefore ye were bound with the bands of iniquity.

And now as ye have been delivered by the power of God out of these bonds; yea, even out of the hands of king Noah and his people, and also from the bonds of iniquity, even so I desire that ye should stand fast in this liberty wherewith ye have been made free, and that ye trust no man to be a king over you.

And also trust no one to be your teacher nor your minister, except he be a man of God, walking in his ways and keeping his commandments.

Thus did Alma teach his people, that every man should love his neighbor as himself, that there should be no contention among them.

And now, Alma was their high priest, he being the founder of their church.

And it came to pass that none received authority to preach or to teach except it were by him from God. Therefore he consecrated all their priests and all their teachers; and none were consecrated except they were just men.

Therefore they did watch over their people, and did nourish them with things pertaining to righteousness.

And it came to pass that they began to prosper exceedingly in the land; and they called the land Helam.

And it came to pass that they did multiply and prosper exceedingly in the land of Helam; and they built a city, which they called the city of Helam.

Nevertheless the Lord seeth fit to chasten his people; yea, he trieth their patience and their faith.

Nevertheless—whosoever putteth his trust in him the same shall be lifted up at the last day. Yea, and thus it was with this people.

For behold, I will show unto you that they were brought into bondage, and none could deliver them but the Lord their God, yea, even the God of Abraham and Isaac and of Jacob.

24 Ma o wee ruo na ọ napụtara ha, ma o gosịrị ha ike-
ukwu ya, ma iñurị ọñụ ha nile dīrị ukwu.

25 N’ihi na lee, o wee ruo na mgbe ha nọ n’ala nke
Hilam, e, n’obodo-ukwu nke Hilam, mgbe ha n’akọ ala
gburu-gburu ebe ahụ, lee otu igwe ndị-agma nke ndị
Leman nọ n’oke-ala ahụ nile.

26 Ugbua o wee ruo na ụmụnne nwoke Alma gbapuru
site n’ubi ha nile, ma chikọta onwe ha ọñụ n’obodo-
ukwu nke Hilam; ma ha turu nnukwu egwu n’ihi
mputa nke ndị Leman.

27 Mana Alma gara n’iru ma guzoro n’etiti ha, ma gbaa
ha ume ka ha ghara itu-egwu, mana ha ga-echeta
Onye-nwe Chineke ha na ọ ga-anaputa ha.

28 Ya mere ha kwusiri itu-egwu ha nile, ma malite
ibeku Onye-nwe ka o mee ka obi nile nke ndị Leman
di nro, ka ha wee debe ha, na ndi nwunye ha nile, na
umu ha.

29 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe mere ka obi nile nke ndi
Leman di nro. Ma Alma na umunne ya nwoke gara
n’iru ma nyefee onwe ha n’aka ha ma ndi Leman wee
nwere onwunwe ala nke Hilam.

30 Ugbua ndi-agma nile nke ndi Leman, ndi soro ndi
nke eze Limhai, efuworiji n’ime ozara ahụ otutu
ubochi gara aga.

31 Ma lee, ha achotaworiji ndi nchụ-aja nke eze Noa,
n’ebe ha kporo Amiulon; ma ha amaliteworiji inwe ala
nke Amiulon ma malitewo iko ala.

32 Ugbua aha onye-ndu nke ndi nchụ-aja ahụ nile bu
Amiulon.

33 Ma o wee ruo na Amiulon rioro ndi Leman; ma ziga
kwa ndi nwunye ha nile, ndi bu umada nke ndi
Leman, irio umunne ha nwoke, ka ha ghara ibibi ndi
di ha nile.

34 Ma ndi Leman nwere omiko n’aru Amiulon na
umunne ya nwoke, ma ha ebibighi ha, n’ihi ndi
nwunye ha.

And it came to pass that he did deliver them, and he
did show forth his mighty power unto them, and great
were their rejoicings.

For behold, it came to pass that while they were in the
land of Helam, yea, in the city of Helam, while tilling
the land round about, behold an army of the Lamanites
was in the borders of the land.

Now it came to pass that the brethren of Alma fled
from their fields, and gathered themselves together in
the city of Helam; and they were much frightened be-
cause of the appearance of the Lamanites.

But Alma went forth and stood among them, and ex-
horted them that they should not be frightened, but
that they should remember the Lord their God and he
would deliver them.

Therefore they hushed their fears, and began to cry
unto the Lord that he would soften the hearts of the
Lamanites, that they would spare them, and their wives,
and their children.

And it came to pass that the Lord did soften the
hearts of the Lamanites. And Alma and his brethren
went forth and delivered themselves up into their
hands; and the Lamanites took possession of the land of
Helam.

Now the armies of the Lamanites, which had fol-
lowed after the people of king Limhi, had been lost in
the wilderness for many days.

And behold, they had found those priests of king
Noah, in a place which they called Amulon; and they
had begun to possess the land of Amulon and had be-
gun to till the ground.

Now the name of the leader of those priests was
Amulon.

And it came to pass that Amulon did plead with the
Lamanites; and he also sent forth their wives, who were
the daughters of the Lamanites, to plead with their
brethren, that they should not destroy their husbands.

And the Lamanites had compassion on Amulon and
his brethren, and did not destroy them, because of their
wives.

35 Amiulon na umunne ya nwoke sonye ndi Leman, ma ha na-aga njem n'ozara ahụ n'ichota ala nke Nifai mgbe ha choputara ala nke Hiram, nke Alma nwere ya na umunne ya nwoke.

36 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Leman kwere Alma nkwa na umunne ya nwoke, na oburu na ha ga-egosị ha uzọ nke dugara n'ala nke Nifai na ha ga-ekwe ha nkwa ndu ha na ntọhapu ha.

37 Mana mgbe Alma gosiworo ha uzọ ahụ nke dugara n'ala nke Nifai ndi Leman edebeghi kwa nkwa ha kwere; mana ha debere ndi nche gburu-gburu ala nke Hiram ahụ, iche Alma na umunne ya nwoke.

38 Ma ndi foduru n'ime ha gara n'ala nke Nifai, ma ufodu n'ime ha lagachiri n'ala nke Hiram, na kwa kpọrọ tinyere onwe ha ndi nwunye na umu nke ndi nche nile ahụ ndi a hapuworo n'ala ahụ.

39 Ma eze nke ndi Leman ekwenyeworo Amiulon na o ga-abu onye-eze na onye-ochichi nye ndi ya, ndi no n'ala nke Hiram; otu o sila di o gaghị enwe ike ime ihe obula megidere ochicho nke eze nke ndi Leman.

And Amulon and his brethren did join the Lamanites, and they were traveling in the wilderness in search of the land of Nephi when they discovered the land of Helam, which was possessed by Alma and his brethren.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites promised unto Alma and his brethren, that if they would show them the way which led to the land of Nephi that they would grant unto them their lives and their liberty.

But after Alma had shown them the way that led to the land of Nephi the Lamanites would not keep their promise; but they set guards round about the land of Helam, over Alma and his brethren.

And the remainder of them went to the land of Nephi; and a part of them returned to the land of Helam, and also brought with them the wives and the children of the guards who had been left in the land.

And the king of the Lamanites had granted unto Amulon that he should be a king and a ruler over his people, who were in the land of Helam; nevertheless he should have no power to do anything contrary to the will of the king of the Lamanites.

Mosajà 24

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na Amiulon ritara iru-oma n'anya eze ndi Leman; ya mere, eze ndi Leman kwenyere ya na umunne ya nwoke ka a hoputa ha ibu ndi nkuzi nye ndi ya, e, obuna nye ndi ahụ nke no n'ala nke Shemlon, na n'ala nke Shailom, na n'ala nke Amiulon.
- 2 N'ihia na ndi Leman enwerewo onwunwe nke ala nile ndi a; ya mere, eze ndi Leman ahụ ahoputawo ndi-eze nye ala ndi a nile.
- 3 Ma ugbua aha nke eze ndi Leman ahụ bu Leman, ebe a kpokwasiri ya aha nna ya; ma ya mere a kporo ya eze Leman. Ma o buuru eze nye otutu onu-ogugu mmadu.
- 4 Ma o hoputara ndi nkuzi site n'ime umunne Amiulon ndi nwoke n'ala nile nke ndi ya nwere; ma otu a asusu nke Nifai malitere ibu ihe a na-akuzi n'etiti ndi nke ndi Leman nile.
- 5 Ma ha bu ndi na-adu na mma otu onye na ibe ya; otu o sila di ha amaghi Chineke; obughi ma umunne nwoke Amiulon ha na-akuziri ha ihe obula gbasara Onye-nwe Chineke ha, o bughu iwu nke Moses; ma-obu ha kuziiri ha okwu nile nke Abinadai;
- 6 Mana ha kuziiri ha na ha ga-edebe akuko-ndekota ha, ma na ha nwere ike ina-edekorita akwukwo otu onye na ibe ya.
- 7 Ma otu a ndi Leman malitere ibawanye na aku n'uba, ma malite ibu ahia otu onye na ibe ya ma na-aghọ ndi ukwu, ma malite ibu ndi aghugho na ndi amamihe, dika amamihe nke uwa, e, ndi di ezigbo aghugho, na-enwe mmasi n'udi ajo-omume nile na ipunara ihe, ewezuga ma-obu n'etiti umunne nke ha ndi nwoke.
- 8 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na Amiulon malitere igosi ikike nye Alma na umunne ya ndi nwoke, ma malite isogbu ya, ma mee ka umu ya sogbu umu ha.
- 9 N'ihia na Amiulon matara Alma, na o buwo otu n'ime ndi nchu-aja eze, ma na o bu ya bu onye kwere okwu nile nke Abinadai ma a chupuru ya site n'iru eze ahụ, ma ya mere o were oke iwe megide ya, n'ihia na o no n'okpuru eze Leman, Ma na o gosiri ikike n'ebe ha no, ma tinyere ha oru, ma tinyere ha ndi-isi-oru.

Mosiah 24

And it came to pass that Amulon did gain favor in the eyes of the king of the Lamanites; therefore, the king of the Lamanites granted unto him and his brethren that they should be appointed teachers over his people, yea, even over the people who were in the land of Shemlon, and in the land of Shilom, and in the land of Amulon.

For the Lamanites had taken possession of all these lands; therefore, the king of the Lamanites had appointed kings over all these lands.

And now the name of the king of the Lamanites was Laman, being called after the name of his father; and therefore he was called king Laman. And he was king over a numerous people.

And he appointed teachers of the brethren of Amulon in every land which was possessed by his people; and thus the language of Nephi began to be taught among all the people of the Lamanites.

And they were a people friendly one with another; nevertheless they knew not God; neither did the brethren of Amulon teach them anything concerning the Lord their God, neither the law of Moses; nor did they teach them the words of Abinadi;

But they taught them that they should keep their record, and that they might write one to another.

And thus the Lamanites began to increase in riches, and began to trade one with another and wax great, and began to be a cunning and a wise people, as to the wisdom of the world, yea, a very cunning people, delighting in all manner of wickedness and plunder, except it were among their own brethren.

And now it came to pass that Amulon began to exercise authority over Alma and his brethren, and began to persecute him, and cause that his children should persecute their children.

For Amulon knew Alma, that he had been one of the king's priests, and that it was he that believed the words of Abinadi and was driven out before the king, and therefore he was wroth with him; for he was subject to king Laman, yet he exercised authority over them, and put tasks upon them, and put task-masters over them.

10 Ma o wee ruo na mkpagbu ha nile kariri ukwu nke mere na ha malitere ibekusi Chineke akwa ike.

11 Ma Amulon nyere ha iwu na ha ga-akwusi ibe akwa ha nile; ma o tinyere ha ndi-nche iche ha, na onye-obula a ga achota na-akpo aha Chineke a ga-egbu ya.

12 Ma Alma na ndi ya eweliteghi olu ha elu nye Onye-nwe Chineke ha, mana ha wuputara obi ha nile nye ya; ma o matara echiche nile nke obi ha nile.

13 Ma o wee ruo na olu nke Onye-nwe bjaruru ha n'ime mkpagbu ha nile, na-asj: Welite isi unu nile ma nwe nkasi-obi di mma, n'ih na a ma m maka ogbugbandu ahj nke unu meworo nye m; ma a ga m agba-ndu mu na ndi m ma naputa ha site n'ibu-oru.

14 Ma a ga kwa m eme ka ibu-arj nile unu di mfe nke a tukwasiworo n'elu ubu unu nile, na obuna unu agaghi enwe mmetuta mgbu ha n'elu azu unu nile, obuna mgbe unu no n'ibu-oru; ma nke a ka m ga-eme ka unu wee guzoro dika ndi aka-ebe nye m ma emesia, ma na unu ga-amata n'ezie na m, Onye-nwe Chineke, na-eleta ndi m na mkpagbu ha nile.

15 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na ibu-arj nile nke atukwasiri Alma na umunne ya nwoke ka e mere ka ha di mfe; e, Onye-nwe mere ka ha gbasie ike ka ha wee bulie ibu-arj ha nile n'inwere onwe, ma ha nyere onwe ha n'onu ma were ndidi ruo nochichj nile nke Onye-nwe.

16 Ma o wee ruo na okwukwe ha di oke ukwu, na ndidi ha, na olu nke Onye-nwe bjakwutere ha ozj, na-asj: Nwee ezigbo nkasi-obi, n'ih na n'echi ya a ga m anaputa unu site n'ibu-oru.

17 Ma o siri Alma: I ga-aga n'iru ndi a, ma a ga m eso gj gaa ma naputa ndi a site n'ibu-oru.

18 Ugbua o wee ruo na Alma na ndi ya n'oge abali chikotara igwe-anu ha nile onu, na kwa ufodu mkpuru-akuku ha; e, obuna n'abali nile ahj ka ha nachikota igwe-anu ha nile onu.

19 Ma n'ututu Onye-nwe mere ka ura di omimi bjakwasj ndi Leman, e, na ndi isi-oru ha no n'ura miri emi.

And it came to pass that so great were their afflictions that they began to cry mightily to God.

And Amulon commanded them that they should stop their cries; and he put guards over them to watch them, that whosoever should be found calling upon God should be put to death.

And Alma and his people did not raise their voices to the Lord their God, but did pour out their hearts to him; and he did know the thoughts of their hearts.

And it came to pass that the voice of the Lord came to them in their afflictions, saying: Lift up your heads and be of good comfort, for I know of the covenant which ye have made unto me; and I will covenant with my people and deliver them out of bondage.

And I will also ease the burdens which are put upon your shoulders, that even you cannot feel them upon your backs, even while you are in bondage; and this will I do that ye may stand as witnesses for me hereafter, and that ye may know of a surety that I, the Lord God, do visit my people in their afflictions.

And now it came to pass that the burdens which were laid upon Alma and his brethren were made light; yea, the Lord did strengthen them that they could bear up their burdens with ease, and they did submit cheerfully and with patience to all the will of the Lord.

And it came to pass that so great was their faith and their patience that the voice of the Lord came unto them again, saying: Be of good comfort, for on the morrow I will deliver you out of bondage.

And he said unto Alma: Thou shalt go before this people, and I will go with thee and deliver this people out of bondage.

Now it came to pass that Alma and his people in the night-time gathered their flocks together, and also of their grain; yea, even all the night-time were they gathering their flocks together.

And in the morning the Lord caused a deep sleep to come upon the Lamanites, yea, and all their taskmasters were in a profound sleep.

20 Ma Alma na ndị ya pụrụ baa n'ime ọzara ahụ; ma mgbe ha gaworo njem ụbọchị nile ha rụnyere ụlọ ikwu ha n'otu ndagwurugwu, ma ha kpọrọ ndagwurugwu ahụ Alma, n'ihina o duru ha ụzọ n'ime ọzara ahụ.

21 E, ma n'ime ndagwurugwu Alma ahụ ha wuputara ekele ha nye Chineke n'ihina o meworo ha ebere, ma mee ka ibu-arọ ha dị mfe, ma naputawo ha site n'iburu; n'ihina ha nọrọrị n'iburu, ma odighi onye nwere ike inaputa ha ma obughị Onye-nwe Chineke ha.

22 Ma ha nyere Chineke ekele, e, ndi nwoke ha nile na ndi nwanyi ha nile na umu ha nile ndi nwere ike ikwu okwu welitere olu ha nile elu n'otuto nile nke Chineke ha.

23 Ma ugbua Onye-nwe sirị Alma: Mee ngwa ngwa ma kpọrọ onwe gi na ndi a puo site n'ala nke a, n'ihina ndi Leman etetawo n'ura ma na-achụ gi; ya mere puo site n'ala nke a, ma a ga m akwusi ndi Leman n'ime ndagwurugwu a ka ha ghara ibia karịa n'ebe a n'ichu ndi a.

24 Ma o wee ruo na ha pụrụ site na ndagwurugwu ahụ, ma were njem ha baa n'ime ọzara ahụ.

25 Ma mgbe ha nwororo n'ime ọzara ahụ ụbọchị iri na abuo ha bjaruru n'ala nke Zarahemla; ma eze Mosaja nabatakwaraha n'onu.

And Alma and his people departed into the wilderness; and when they had traveled all day they pitched their tents in a valley, and they called the valley Alma, because he led their way in the wilderness.

Yea, and in the valley of Alma they poured out their thanks to God because he had been merciful unto them, and eased their burdens, and had delivered them out of bondage; for they were in bondage, and none could deliver them except it were the Lord their God.

And they gave thanks to God, yea, all their men and all their women and all their children that could speak lifted their voices in the praises of their God.

And now the Lord said unto Alma: Haste thee and get thou and this people out of this land, for the Lamanites have awakened and do pursue thee; therefore get thee out of this land, and I will stop the Lamanites in this valley that they come no further in pursuit of this people.

And it came to pass that they departed out of the valley, and took their journey into the wilderness.

And after they had been in the wilderness twelve days they arrived in the land of Zarahemla; and king Mosiah did also receive them with joy.

Mosaia 25

- 1 Ma ugbua eze Mosaia mere ka a kpokota ndi ahụ nile onu.
- 2 Ugbua enweghi otutu umu nke Nifai, ma-obu otutu ndi bu agburu nke Nifai, dika e nwere na ndi nke Zarahemla, onye bu agburu nke Miulek, na ndi nke soro ya bia n'ime ozara ahụ.
- 3 Ma e nweghi otutu ndi nke Nifai na ndi nke Zarahemla dika e nwere na ndi nke Leman; e, ha adighi okara otu ahụ n'onu-ogugu.
- 4 Ma ugbua ndi nke Nifai nile ka akpokotara onu, na kwa ndi nke Zarahemla nile, ma ha ka akpokotara onu n'otu abuo.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na Mosaia guru, ma mee ka a guo akuko-ndekota nile nke Zinif nye ndi ya; e, o guru akuko-ndekota nile nke ndi Zinif, site n'oge ha hapuru ala nke Zarahemla ruo mgbe ha laghachiri ozo.
- 6 Ma o gukwara nkowasi nke Alma na umunne ya nwoke, na mkpagbu ha nile, site n'oge ha hapuru ala nke Zarahemla ruo oge ha laghachiri ozo.
- 7 Ma ugbua, mgbe Mosaia biaworo na ngwucha nke iguputa akuko-ndekota nile ndi ahụ, ndi ya ndi noduru n'ala ahụ juputara n'itu-n'anya na obi anuri.
- 8 N'ihina ha amaghi ihe ha ga-eche; n'ihina mgbe ha huru ndi ahụ a naputaworo site n'ibu-oru ha juputara na oke onu kari akari.
- 9 Ma ozo, mgbe ha chetara maka umunne ha nwoke ndi nke ndi Leman gbuworo ha juputara na mwute, ma obuna gbaa otutu anya-mmiri nke mwute.
- 10 Ma ozo, mgbe ha chetara maka idi mma Chineke nke mgbe ahụ, na ike ya n'inaputa Alma na umunne ya nwoke site n'aka ndi Leman na nke ibu-oru, ha welitere olu ha nile ma nye Chineke ekele.
- 11 Ma ozo, mgbe ha chetara maka ndi Leman ndi, bu umunne ha nwoke, maka onodu mmehie na mmeru ha no, ha juputara na ihe mgbu na nnukwu mgbu nke obi maka odimma nke mkpuru-obi ha nile.

Mosiah 25

And now king Mosiah caused that all the people should be gathered together.

Now there were not so many of the children of Nephi, or so many of those who were descendants of Nephi, as there were of the people of Zarahemla, who was a descendant of Mulek, and those who came with him into the wilderness.

And there were not so many of the people of Nephi and of the people of Zarahemla as there were of the Lamanites; yea, they were not half so numerous.

And now all the people of Nephi were assembled together, and also all the people of Zarahemla, and they were gathered together in two bodies.

And it came to pass that Mosiah did read, and caused to be read, the records of Zeniff to his people; yea, he read the records of the people of Zeniff, from the time they left the land of Zarahemla until they returned again.

And he also read the account of Alma and his brethren, and all their afflictions, from the time they left the land of Zarahemla until the time they returned again.

And now, when Mosiah had made an end of reading the records, his people who tarried in the land were struck with wonder and amazement.

For they knew not what to think; for when they beheld those that had been delivered out of bondage they were filled with exceedingly great joy.

And again, when they thought of their brethren who had been slain by the Lamanites they were filled with sorrow, and even shed many tears of sorrow.

And again, when they thought of the immediate goodness of God, and his power in delivering Alma and his brethren out of the hands of the Lamanites and of bondage, they did raise their voices and give thanks to God.

And again, when they thought upon the Lamanites, who were their brethren, of their sinful and polluted state, they were filled with pain and anguish for the welfare of their souls.

- 12 Ma o wee ruo na ndị bu ụmụ nke Amulon na ụmụnne ya nwoke, ndị kporoworo ụmụ ada nke ndị Leman ka ha buru ndi nwunye ha, nwere obi ojoo na akparama agwa nke ndi nna ha, ma a gaghị akpokwa ha aha ndi nna ha ozo, ya mere ha wekwasiri onwe ha aha nke Nifai, ka e wee kpoọ ha umu Nifai ma gunye ha n'etiti ndi ahụ a kporo ndi Nifai.
- 13 Ma ugbua ndi nke Zarahemla nile ka a gunyere na ndi Nifai, ma nke a n'ihia na ala-eze ahụ adighi onye enyefeworo ya n'aka, odighi ndi ozo ma obughị ndi ahụ bu agburu nke Nifai.
- 14 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Mosaja biaworo na ngwucha nke ikwu okwu na iguputara ndi ahụ ihe, o chosiri ike na Alma ga kwa agwa ndi ahụ okwu.
- 15 Ma Alma gwara ha okwu, mgbe ha gbakotara onu na nnukwu otu nile, ma o gara site n'otu otu ruo nke ozo, na-ekwusara ndi ahụ okwu nchehari na okwukwe n'Onye-nwe.
- 16 Ma o gbara ndi nke Limhai na ụmụnne ha nwoke ume, ndi nile ahụ a naputaworo site n'ibu-oru, ka ha wee cheta na o bu Onye-nwe naputara ha.
- 17 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Alma kuziworo ndi ahụ otutu ihe, ma biawo na ngwucha nke igwa ha okwu, na eze Limhai chosiri ike na a ga-eme ya baptism; ma ndi ya nile chosiri ike na a ga-eme kwa ha baptism.
- 18 Ya mere, Alma gabara n'ime mmiri ahụ ma mee ha baptism; e, o mere ha baptism n'udi ahụ o jiri mee ụmụnne ya nwoke n'ime mmiri nile nke Momon; e, ma ka ha ra bu ndi o mere baptism buru nke nzuko-nsọ nke Chineke; ma nke a n'ihia okwukwe ha n'okwu nile nke Alma.
- 19 Ma o wee ruo na eze Mosaja kwenyere Alma ka o wee wuo ulo-nzuko gburu-gburu ala Zarahemla nile; ma nye ya ike ichi ndi nchu-aja na ndi nkuzi nile echichi nye ulo nzuko-nsọ obula.
- 20 Ugbua nke a ka e mere n'ihia na e nwere otutu mmadu nke mere na ha nile agaghị ekwe nchikota n'aka otu onye nkuzi; obughị ma ha nile ga-anu okwu Chineke n'ime otu ogbakọ.

And it came to pass that those who were the children of Amulon and his brethren, who had taken to wife the daughters of the Lamanites, were displeased with the conduct of their fathers, and they would no longer be called by the names of their fathers, therefore they took upon themselves the name of Nephi, that they might be called the children of Nephi and be numbered among those who were called Nephites.

And now all the people of Zarahemla were numbered with the Nephites, and this because the kingdom had been conferred upon none but those who were descendants of Nephi.

And now it came to pass that when Mosiah had made an end of speaking and reading to the people, he desired that Alma should also speak to the people.

And Alma did speak unto them, when they were assembled together in large bodies, and he went from one body to another, preaching unto the people repentance and faith on the Lord.

And he did exhort the people of Limhi and his brethren, all those that had been delivered out of bondage, that they should remember that it was the Lord that did deliver them.

And it came to pass that after Alma had taught the people many things, and had made an end of speaking to them, that king Limhi was desirous that he might be baptized; and all his people were desirous that they might be baptized also.

Therefore, Alma did go forth into the water and did baptize them; yea, he did baptize them after the manner he did his brethren in the waters of Mormon; yea, and as many as he did baptize did belong to the church of God; and this because of their belief on the words of Alma.

And it came to pass that king Mosiah granted unto Alma that he might establish churches throughout all the land of Zarahemla; and gave him power to ordain priests and teachers over every church.

Now this was done because there were so many people that they could not all be governed by one teacher; neither could they all hear the word of God in one assembly;

- 21 Ya mere ha kpọkọtara onwe ha ọnụ n'òtù dị iche iche, a na-akpọ nzukọ-nsọ nile; nzukọ-nsọ ọbụla nwere ndị nchụ-aja ha na ndị nkuzi ha, na onye nchụ-aja ọbụla na-ekwusa okwu ahụ dika otu esị kuziere ya site n'ọnụ nke Alma.
- 22 Ma otu a, na-agbanyeghi na e nwere ọtụtụ nzukọ-nsọ ha nile bụ otu nzukọ-nsọ, e, ọbuna nzukọ-nsọ nke Chineke; n'ihia na ọdighi ihe ọbụla e kwusara n'ime nzukọ-nsọ nile ahụ ma ọbughị ncheghari na okwukwe n'ime Chineke.
- 23 Ma ugbua e nwere nzukọ-nsọ asaa n'ala nke Zarahemla. Ma o wee ruo na ndị ọbụla nke choro ibukwasị onwe ha aha nke Kraịst, ma-ọbụ nke Chineke, ha sonyere nzukọ-nsọ nile nke Chineke;
- 24 Ma a kpọrọ ha ndị nke Chineke. Ma Onye-nwe wuputara ha Mụọ ya, ma a gọziri ha, ma ha mere nke-oma n'ala ahụ.

Therefore they did assemble themselves together in different bodies, being called churches; every church having their priests and their teachers, and every priest preaching the word according as it was delivered to him by the mouth of Alma.

And thus, notwithstanding there being many churches they were all one church, yea, even the church of God; for there was nothing preached in all the churches except it were repentance and faith in God.

And now there were seven churches in the land of Zarahemla. And it came to pass that whosoever were desirous to take upon them the name of Christ, or of God, they did join the churches of God;

And they were called the people of God. And the Lord did pour out his Spirit upon them, and they were blessed, and prospered in the land.

Mosaia 26

- 1 Ugbua o wee ruo na e nwere otutu nke ogbo ndi natolite etolite ndi na-enweghi-ike igkota okwu nile nke eze Benjamin, ebe ha bu umu-ntakiri n'oge o gwara ndi ya okwu; ma ha ekweghi n'omenala nke ndi nna ha.
- 2 Ha ekweghi ihe e kwuoro gbasara mbilite nonwu nke ndi nwuru anwu ahụ, obughi ma ha kwere gbasara obibia nke Kraist.
- 3 Ma ugbua n'ih ikekweghi-ekwe ha, ha enweghi ike igkota okwu nke Chineke; ma obi ha nile ka e mere ka ha sie ike.
- 4 Ma ha achoghi ime baptism; obughi ma ha choro isonye na nzuko-nsọ ahụ. Ma ha bu ndi no iche dika okwukwe ha, ma nogide otu a mgbe e mesiri, obuna n'ime onodu anu-aru na mmehie ha, n'ih na ha achoghi ikpoku Onye-nwe Chineke ha.
- 5 Ma ugbua nochichi nke Mosaia ha erughi okara nonu-ogugu ka ndi nke Chineke; ma n'ih nghotahie nile di n'etiti umunne nwoke ahụ ha wee kari nonu-ogugu.
- 6 N'ih na o wee ruo na ha ghogburu otutu site nokwu otuto nesighi nobi ha nile, ndi no na nzuko-nsọ ahụ, ma mee ha ka ha mee otutu mmehie; ya mere o wee di mkpa na ndi ahụ mere mmehie, bu ndi no na nzuko-nsọ ahụ, kwesiri ka a doo ha aka na nti site na nzuko-nsọ ahụ.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na a kpotara ha n'iru ndi nchu-aja ahụ, ma nyefee ha ndi nchu-aja ahụ site n'aka ndi nkuzi ahụ; ma ndi nchu-aja ahụ kpotara ha n'iru Alma, onye bu onye isi nchu-aja.
- 8 Ugbua eze Mosaia enyewori Alma ikike ilekota nzuko-nsọ ahụ.
- 9 Ma o wee ruo na Alma amataghi gbasara ha; mana e nwere otutu ndi aka-ebe megide ha; e, ndi ahụ guzoro ma gbaa ama maka ajo-omume ha n'uju ya.
- 10 Ugbua e nweghi ihe di otu a meworo mbu na nzuko-nsọ ahụ; ya mere Alma nwere mmekpara-aru n'ime muo ya, ma o mere ka a kpota ha n'iru eze ahụ.

Mosiah 26

Now it came to pass that there were many of the rising generation that could not understand the words of king Benjamin, being little children at the time he spake unto his people; and they did not believe the tradition of their fathers.

They did not believe what had been said concerning the resurrection of the dead, neither did they believe concerning the coming of Christ.

And now because of their unbelief they could not understand the word of God; and their hearts were hardened.

And they would not be baptized; neither would they join the church. And they were a separate people as to their faith, and remained so ever after, even in their carnal and sinful state; for they would not call upon the Lord their God.

And now in the reign of Mosiah they were not half so numerous as the people of God; but because of the dissensions among the brethren they became more numerous.

For it came to pass that they did deceive many with their flattering words, who were in the church, and did cause them to commit many sins; therefore it became expedient that those who committed sin, that were in the church, should be admonished by the church.

And it came to pass that they were brought before the priests, and delivered up unto the priests by the teachers; and the priests brought them before Alma, who was the high priest.

Now king Mosiah had given Alma the authority over the church.

And it came to pass that Alma did not know concerning them; but there were many witnesses against them; yea, the people stood and testified of their iniquity in abundance.

Now there had not any such thing happened before in the church; therefore Alma was troubled in his spirit, and he caused that they should be brought before the king.

11 Ma ọ siri eze ahụ: Lee, n'ebe a ka ọtụtụ nọ ndị anyị kpọtaworo n'iru gi, ndị ụmụnne ha nwoke boworo ebubo; e, ma e jidewo ha n'ime ọtụtụ ajoyo-omume di iche iche. Ma ha anaghị echegharị site n'ajoyo-omume ha nile; ya mere anyị akpọtawo ha n'iru gi, ka ị wee kpee ha ikpe dika ida-iwu ha nile siri di.

12 Mana eze Mosaija siri Alma: Lee, anaghị m ekpe ha ikpe; ya mere e nye m ha n'aka gi ka e kpee ha ikpe.

13 Ma ugbua mụọ nke Alma nwekwara mmekpa-arụ ọzọ; ma ọ gara ma juta n'aka Onye-nwe ihe ọ ga-eme gbasara ihe nke a, n'ihi na ọ tụtụ egwu na ọ ga-eme ajoyo ihe n'anya nke Chineke.

14 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ọ wuputasiworu mkpuruobi ya nile nye Chineke, olu nke Onye-nwe biaruru ya, na-asị:

15 Ngozi na-adiri gi, Alma, ma ngozi na-adiri ha bu ndi e mere baptism n'ime mmiri nile nke Mọmọn. I na-adị ngozi n'ihi okwukwe gi kariri akari n'okwu nile nani nke nwa-oru m Abinadai.

16 Ma ngozi na-adiri ha n'ihi okwukwe ha kariri akari n'okwu nile nani nke ị gwaworo ha.

17 Ma ngozi na-adiri gi n'ihi na ị hiwewo nzuko-nsọ n'etiti ndi a; ma a ga-ehiwe ha, ma ha ga-abu ndi m.

18 E, ngozi diri ndi a ndi di na njikere iburu aha m; n'ihi na n'aha m ka a ga-akpo ha; ma ha bu nke m.

19 Ma n'ihi na ị jutawo n'aka m gbasara onye-njehie ahụ ị na-adị ngozi.

20 Ị bu nwa-oru m; ma a gbara m ndu mu na gi na i wee nwee ndu ebighi-ebi; ma ị ga e jere m ozi ma gaa n'iru n'aha m, ma ị ga-achikota aturu m n'otu ebe.

21 Ma onye nke ga-anu olu m ga-abu aturu m; ma ya ka unu ga-anabata n'ime nzuko-nsọ ahụ, ma ya ka m ga kwa anabata.

22 N'ihi na lee, nke a bu nzuko-nsọ m; onye obula e meworo baptism a ga-eme ya baptism ruo na ncheghari. Ma onye obula unu nabatara ga-ekwere n'aha m; ma ya ka m ga agbaghara n'efu.

And he said unto the king: Behold, here are many whom we have brought before thee, who are accused of their brethren; yea, and they have been taken in divers iniquities. And they do not repent of their iniquities; therefore we have brought them before thee, that thou mayest judge them according to their crimes.

But king Mosiah said unto Alma: Behold, I judge them not; therefore I deliver them into thy hands to be judged.

And now the spirit of Alma was again troubled; and he went and inquired of the Lord what he should do concerning this matter, for he feared that he should do wrong in the sight of God.

And it came to pass that after he had poured out his whole soul to God, the voice of the Lord came to him, saying:

Blessed art thou, Alma, and blessed are they who were baptized in the waters of Mormon. Thou art blessed because of thy exceeding faith in the words alone of my servant Abinadi.

And blessed are they because of their exceeding faith in the words alone which thou hast spoken unto them.

And blessed art thou because thou hast established a church among this people; and they shall be established, and they shall be my people.

Yea, blessed is this people who are willing to bear my name; for in my name shall they be called; and they are mine.

And because thou hast inquired of me concerning the transgressor, thou art blessed.

Thou art my servant; and I covenant with thee that thou shalt have eternal life; and thou shalt serve me and go forth in my name, and shalt gather together my sheep.

And he that will hear my voice shall be my sheep; and him shall ye receive into the church, and him will I also receive.

For behold, this is my church; whosoever is baptized shall be baptized unto repentance. And whomsoever ye receive shall believe in my name; and him will I freely forgive.

23 N'ihì na ọ̀ bụ̀ m na-ebukwasị̀ onwe m mmehie nile nke ụ̀wa; n'ihì na ọ̀ bụ̀ m keworo ha; ma ọ̀ bụ̀ m na-onye onye nke kwere ekwe ruo ọ̀gwụ̀gwụ̀, ọ̀nọ̀dụ̀ n'aka nri m.

24 N'ihì na lee, n'aha m ka a kpọ̀rọ̀ ha; ma ọ̀bụ̀rụ̀ na ha matara m ha ga-abjariate, ma ga-enwe ọ̀nọ̀dụ̀ ebighi-ebi n'aka nri m.

25 Ma ọ̀ ga-eru na mgbe opi nke ugboro abụ̀ọ̀ ga-ada mgbe ahụ̀ ka ndị̀ na-amatabeghị̀ m ga-abjariate, ma ga-eguzoro n'iru m.

26 Ma mgbe ahụ̀ ka ha ga-amata na m bụ̀ Onye-nwe Chineke ha, na m bụ̀ Onye-mgbapụ̀ta ha; mana a gaghị̀ a gbaụ̀ta ha.

27 Ma mgbe ahụ̀ a ga m ekwupụ̀tara ha na ọ̀dighị̀ mgbe m matara ha; ma ha ga-apụ̀ baa n'ime ọ̀kụ̀ mgbe nile na-adigide a kwadobere nye ekwensu na ndị̀ mụ̀ọ̀-ozì ya nile.

28 Ya mere a sị̀ m gị̀, na onye nke na-agaghị̀ anụ̀ olu m, onye ahụ̀ ka unu na-agaghị̀ anabata na nzukọ̀-nsọ̀ m, n'ihì na ọ̀ bụ̀ ya ka m na-agaghị̀ anabata n'ụ̀bọ̀chị̀ ikpe-azụ̀.

29 Ya mere a sị̀ m gị̀, Gaa; ma onye ọ̀bụ̀la jehiere megide m, ya ka ị̀ ga-ekpe ikpe dika mmehie nile nke o meworo siri di; ma ọ̀bụ̀rụ̀ na o kwupụ̀ta mmehie ya nile n'iru gị̀ na mụ̀, ma chegharị̀a n'ezigbo obi ya, ya ka ị̀ ga-agbaghara, ma a ga m agbaghara kwa ya.

30 E, ma ugboro ole ọ̀bụ̀la ndị̀ m chegharị̀rị̀ ka m ga-agbaghara ha njehie ha nile megide m.

31 Ma unu ga kwa na-agbagharị̀tara onwe unu njehie unu nile; n'ihì na n'ezie a sị̀ m unu, onye nke na-anaghị̀ agbaghara onye-agbata-obi ya njehie ya nile mgbe ọ̀ sị̀rị̀ na o chegharị̀ala, onye ahụ̀ ewetawo onwe ya n'okpuru amam-ikpe.

32 Ugbuga a sị̀ m gị̀, Gaa; ma onye ọ̀bụ̀la na-agaghị̀ echegharị̀ site na mmehie ya nile onye ahụ̀ ka ana-agaghị̀ agụ̀nye n'etiti ndị̀ m; ma nke a ka a ga na-eme site n'oge a gaa n'iru.

33 Ma o wee ruo mgbe Alma n'uworo okwu nile ndị̀ a, o dedara ha ka o wee nwere ha, ma na ka o wee na-ekpe ndị̀ nke nzukọ̀-nsọ̀ ahụ̀ ikpe dika iwu-nsọ̀ nile nke Chineke siri di.

For it is I that taketh upon me the sins of the world; for it is I that hath created them; and it is I that granteth unto him that believeth unto the end a place at my right hand.

For behold, in my name are they called; and if they know me they shall come forth, and shall have a place eternally at my right hand.

And it shall come to pass that when the second trump shall sound then shall they that never knew me come forth and shall stand before me.

And then shall they know that I am the Lord their God, that I am their Redeemer; but they would not be redeemed.

And then I will confess unto them that I never knew them; and they shall depart into everlasting fire prepared for the devil and his angels.

Therefore I say unto you, that he that will not hear my voice, the same shall ye not receive into my church, for him I will not receive at the last day.

Therefore I say unto you, Go; and whosoever transgresseth against me, him shall ye judge according to the sins which he has committed; and if he confess his sins before thee and me, and repenteth in the sincerity of his heart, him shall ye forgive, and I will forgive him also.

Yea, and as often as my people repent will I forgive them their trespasses against me.

And ye shall also forgive one another your trespasses; for verily I say unto you, he that forgiveth not his neighbor's trespasses when he says that he repents, the same hath brought himself under condemnation.

Now I say unto you, Go; and whosoever will not repent of his sins the same shall not be numbered among my people; and this shall be observed from this time forward.

And it came to pass when Alma had heard these words he wrote them down that he might have them, and that he might judge the people of that church according to the commandments of God.

- 34 Ma o wee ruo na Alma gara ma kpee ndi ahụ na-eme ajọọ-omume ikpe, dika okwu nke Onye-nwe siri di.
- 35 Ma ndi obula cheghariri na mmehie ha nile ma wee kwuputa ha, ha ka o gunyere n'etiti ndi nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ.
- 36 Ma ndi nke na-agaghi ekwuputa mmehie ha nile ma chegharia site n'ajọọ-omume ha, ndi ahụ ka a na gunyeghi n'etiti ndi nzuko-nsọ ahụ, ma aha ha nile ka ehichapuru.
- 37 Ma o wee ruo na Alma haziri ihe omume nile nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ; ma ha malitere ozọ inwe udo na ime nke-oma karịa n'ihe omume nile nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ, na-aga n'ihika-anya n'iru Chineke, na-anabata otutu, ma na-eme otutu baptism.
- 38 Ma ugbua ihe ndi a nile ka Alma na ndi otu oru ya mere ndi na-elekota nzuko-nsọ ahụ, na-aga na mgbalị nile, na-akuzi okwu nke Chineke n'ihe nile, na-ata udi ahuhu na mkpagbu nile di iche-iche, ebe a na-esogbu ha site n'aka ndi nile na-abughi nke nzuko-nsọ nke Chineke ahụ.
- 39 Ma ha dorọ umunne ha nwoke aka na nti; ma ha ka a dokwara aka na nti, onye obula site n'okwu nke Chineke, dika mmehie ya nile siri di, ma-obu na mmehie nile nke o mewororij, ebe e nyere ha iwu site n'aka Chineke ikpe ekpere esepughi aka, na inye ekele n'ihe nile.

And it came to pass that Alma went and judged those that had been taken in iniquity, according to the word of the Lord.

And whosoever repented of their sins and did confess them, them he did number among the people of the church;

And those that would not confess their sins and repent of their iniquity, the same were not numbered among the people of the church, and their names were blotted out.

And it came to pass that Alma did regulate all the affairs of the church; and they began again to have peace and to prosper exceedingly in the affairs of the church, walking circumspectly before God, receiving many, and baptizing many.

And now all these things did Alma and his fellow laborers do who were over the church, walking in all diligence, teaching the word of God in all things, suffering all manner of afflictions, being persecuted by all those who did not belong to the church of God.

And they did admonish their brethren; and they were also admonished, every one by the word of God, according to his sins, or to the sins which he had committed, being commanded of God to pray without ceasing, and to give thanks in all things.

Mosajà 27

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na inye-nsogbu nile nke e mere megide nzuko-nsò ahụ site na ndị na-ekweghị ekwe b́iara d́i ukwu nke mere na nzuko ahụ malitere itamụ, ma kpesara ndị ndu ha gbasara ihe ahụ; ma ha kpesaara Alma. Ma Alma togboro esem-okwu ahụ n'iru eze ha, Mosajà. Ma Mosajà choro ndumodu n'aka ndi nchu-aja ya.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na eze Mosajà zipuru ima-okwa gburu-gburu ala ahụ nile na o gaghị enwe onye na-ekweghị ekwe ga-esogbu onye obula bu onye nke nzuko-nsò nke Chineke ahụ.
- 3 Ma e nwere iwu siri ike na nzuko nsò ahụ nile na a gaghị enwe inye nsogbu n'etiti ha, na a ga-enwe iha n'otu n'etiti mmadu nile.
- 4 Na ha agaghị ekwe ka mpako ma-obu nganga nye udo ha nsogbu; ka onye obula were onye agbata obi ya dika onwe ya, na-arụ orụ n'aka nke ha n'onwe ha maka nkwado nke onwe ha.
- 5 E, ma ndi nchu-aja ha nile na ndi nkuzi nile ga-arụ orụ n'aka nke ha n'onwe ha maka nkwado nke onwe ha, n'ihe nile ma obughi ma-obu n'oria, ma-obu na nnukwu mkpa; ma n'ime ihe ndi a nile, ha juputara na amara nke Chineke.
- 6 Ma nnukwu udo malitere idi ozò n'ala ahụ; ma ndi ahụ malitere idi imerime nonu ogugu, ma malite igbasa n'obodo ndi ozò n'elu iru nke uwa ahụ, e, n'elu elu ma na ndida ndida, n'owuwa anyanwu na n'odida anyanwu, na-ewu nnukwu obodo-ukwu nile na onumara nile na n'akuku nile nke ala ahụ.
- 7 Ma Onye-nwe letara ha ma mee ka ha mee nke oma, ma ha ghorò ndi di ukwu na ndi nwere akụ na uba.
- 8 Ugbua umu nwoke nke Mosajà ka a gunyere n'etiti ndi nekweghi-ekwe; na kwa otu n'ime umu Alma ka agunyere n'etiti ha, ebe a kporo ya Alma, n'iso aha nna ya; otu o sila di, o ghorò nnukwu ajoo-mmadu na onye-na-efe arusi. Ma o bu nwoke nke otutu okwu, ma na-agwa ndi mmadu okwu otuto na-erughi n'obi; ya mere o dubara otutu mmadu ime udi ajoo-omume ya nile.

Mosiah 27

And now it came to pass that the persecutions which were inflicted on the church by the unbelievers became so great that the church began to murmur, and complain to their leaders concerning the matter; and they did complain to Alma. And Alma laid the case before their king, Mosiah. And Mosiah consulted with his priests.

And it came to pass that king Mosiah sent a proclamation throughout the land round about that there should not any unbeliever persecute any of those who belonged to the church of God.

And there was a strict command throughout all the churches that there should be no persecutions among them, that there should be an equality among all men;

That they should let no pride nor haughtiness disturb their peace; that every man should esteem his neighbor as himself, laboring with their own hands for their support.

Yea, and all their priests and teachers should labor with their own hands for their support, in all cases save it were in sickness, or in much want; and doing these things, they did abound in the grace of God.

And there began to be much peace again in the land; and the people began to be very numerous, and began to scatter abroad upon the face of the earth, yea, on the north and on the south, on the east and on the west, building large cities and villages in all quarters of the land.

And the Lord did visit them and prosper them, and they became a large and wealthy people.

Now the sons of Mosiah were numbered among the unbelievers; and also one of the sons of Alma was numbered among them, he being called Alma, after his father; nevertheless, he became a very wicked and an idolatrous man. And he was a man of many words, and did speak much flattery to the people; therefore he led many of the people to do after the manner of his iniquities.

- 9 Ma ọ ghorọ nnukwu ọdachị nye ime nke ọma nke nzuko-nsọ nke Chineke ahụ; na-ezupu obi nile nke ndị mmadụ; na-ebute nnukwu nghotahie n'etiti ndị ahụ; na-enye onye-iro nke Chineke ohere ime ike ya n'arụ ha.
- 10 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe ọ na-agaghari ibibi nzuko-nsọ nke Chineke, n'ihia na ọ na-agaghari na nzuzo ya na umu nwoke nke Mosaja na-achọ ibibi nzuko-nsọ ahụ, na iduhie ndị nke Onye-nwe ahụ, megide iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, ma-ọbụ ọbuna nke eze ahụ—
- 11 Ma dika m gwara unu, dika ha na-agaghari na-enupu-isi megide Chineke, lee, mụọ-ozu nke Onye-nwe putara, gosị ha onwe ya; ma ọ rịdatara n'udi dika n'ime igwe oji; ma o kwuru okwu n'udi dika ijiri olu nke egbe-elu-igwe, nke mere ka ala ahụ nke ha guzoro n'elu ya maa jijiji;
- 12 Ma itụ-n'anya ha di oke ukwu, nke mere na ha dara n'ala, ma ha aghotaghị okwu nile nke ọ gwara ha.
- 13 Otu o sila di o tiri mkpu ọzọ na-asị: Alma, bilie ma guzoro ọtọ, n'ihia ginị mere i na-esogbu nzuko-nsọ nke Chineke? N'ihia na Onye-nwe asịwo: Nke a bu nzuko-nsọ m, ma a ga m ewulite ya; ma ọdighi ihe ga-akwatu ya, ma ọbughị njehie nke ndi m.
- 14 Ma ọzọ, mụọ-ozu ahụ siri: Lee, Onye-nwe anwuo ekpere nile nke ndi ya, na kwa ekpere nile nke nwa-oru ya, Alma, onye bu nna gi; n'ihia na o kpewo ekpere jiri nnukwu okwukwe gbasara gi ka a kpobata gi n'omuma nke ezi-okwu ahụ; ya mere, n'ihia nke a ka m biaworo ime ka ikwenye maka ike na ikike nke Chineke, na ekpere nile nke umu-oru ya ga-enwe ọsịsa dika okwukwe ha siri di.
- 15 Ma ugbua lee, i nwere ike iru ike nke Chineke ụka? N'ihia na lee, olu m ọ maghi ala jijiji? Ma i nweghikwa ike ihu m n'iru gi? Ma e zitara m site na Chineke.

And he became a great hinderment to the prosperity of the church of God; stealing away the hearts of the people; causing much dissension among the people; giving a chance for the enemy of God to exercise his power over them.

And now it came to pass that while he was going about to destroy the church of God, for he did go about secretly with the sons of Mosiah seeking to destroy the church, and to lead astray the people of the Lord, contrary to the commandments of God, or even the king—

And as I said unto you, as they were going about rebelling against God, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto them; and he descended as it were in a cloud; and he spake as it were with a voice of thunder, which caused the earth to shake upon which they stood;

And so great was their astonishment, that they fell to the earth, and understood not the words which he spake unto them.

Nevertheless he cried again, saying: Alma, arise and stand forth, for why persecutest thou the church of God? For the Lord hath said: This is my church, and I will establish it; and nothing shall overthrow it, save it is the transgression of my people.

And again, the angel said: Behold, the Lord hath heard the prayers of his people, and also the prayers of his servant, Alma, who is thy father; for he has prayed with much faith concerning thee that thou mightest be brought to the knowledge of the truth; therefore, for this purpose have I come to convince thee of the power and authority of God, that the prayers of his servants might be answered according to their faith.

And now behold, can ye dispute the power of God? For behold, doth not my voice shake the earth? And can ye not also behold me before you? And I am sent from God.

- 16 Ugbua a sị m gi: Gaa, ma cheta ndokpu n'agha nke ndi nna gi n'ala nke Hilam, na n'ala nke Nifaj; ma cheta udi nnukwu ihe nile o mewooro ha; n'ih na ha noro n'ibu-oru, ma o naputawo ha. Ma ugbua a sị m gi, Alma, gaa n'uzo gi, ma achokwala ibibi nzuko-nsa ahụ ozo, ka e wee zaa ekpere nile ha, ma nke a obuna ma oburu na i ga-achọ n'onwe gi ka a chupu gi.
- 17 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na ndi a bu okwu ndi ikpe-azu nke muo-ozu ahụ gwara Alma, ma o wee puo.
- 18 Ma ugbua Alma na ndi ahụ ya na ha no dara ozo n'ala, n'ih na itu-n'anya ha di ukwu na site n'anya nke ha, ha ahwo muo-ozu nke Onye-nwe; ma olu ya di ka egbe-elu-igwe, nke mere ka ala maa jijiji; ma ha matara na o nweghi ihe ozo ma obughi ike nke Chineke nke nwere ike ime ka ala maa jijiji ma mee ka o maa jijiji dika o ga ekewasi ekewasi.
- 19 Ma ugbua itu-n'anya nke Alma diri oke egwu nke mere na o dara ogbu, na o nweghi ike isaghee onu ya; e, ma o dighikwa ike, obuna nke mere na o nweghi ike imeghari aka ya abuo; ya mere ndi ha na ya no kporo ya, ma buru ya na-enweghi enye m aka, obuna ruo mgbe a togboro ya n'iru nna ya.
- 20 Ma ha kwughariri nye nna ya ihe nile nke meworo ha; ma nna ya nuriri onu, n'ih na o matara na o bu ike nke Chineke.
- 21 Ma o mere ka igwe-mmadu gbakaota onu ka ha wee huru ihe Onye-nwe meworo nwa ya nwoke, na kwa maka ndi ha na ya no.
- 22 Ma o mere ka ndi nchu-aja kpoikota onwe ha onu; ma ha malitere ibu onu, na ikpe ekpere nye Onye-nwe Chineke ha ka o meghee onu Alma, ka o wee kwuo okwu, na kwa na ukwu na aka ya nile ga-anata ume ha—ka anya ndi ahụ wee meghee ihu ma mata maka ima mma na ebube nke Chineke.
- 23 Ma o wee ruo mgbe ha buworo onu ma kpee ekpere mkpuru ubochi abuo na abali abuo, ukwu na aka nile nke Alma natara ume ha, ma o bilitere oto ma malite igwa ha okwu, na-ario ka ha nodu n'ezigbo nkasi-obi.

Now I say unto thee: Go, and remember the captivity of thy fathers in the land of Helam, and in the land of Nephi; and remember how great things he has done for them; for they were in bondage, and he has delivered them. And now I say unto thee, Alma, go thy way, and seek to destroy the church no more, that their prayers may be answered, and this even if thou wilt of thyself be cast off.

And now it came to pass that these were the last words which the angel spake unto Alma, and he departed.

And now Alma and those that were with him fell again to the earth, for great was their astonishment; for with their own eyes they had beheld an angel of the Lord; and his voice was as thunder, which shook the earth; and they knew that there was nothing save the power of God that could shake the earth and cause it to tremble as though it would part asunder.

And now the astonishment of Alma was so great that he became dumb, that he could not open his mouth; yea, and he became weak, even that he could not move his hands; therefore he was taken by those that were with him, and carried helpless, even until he was laid before his father.

And they rehearsed unto his father all that had happened unto them; and his father rejoiced, for he knew that it was the power of God.

And he caused that a multitude should be gathered together that they might witness what the Lord had done for his son, and also for those that were with him.

And he caused that the priests should assemble themselves together; and they began to fast, and to pray to the Lord their God that he would open the mouth of Alma, that he might speak, and also that his limbs might receive their strength—that the eyes of the people might be opened to see and know of the goodness and glory of God.

And it came to pass after they had fasted and prayed for the space of two days and two nights, the limbs of Alma received their strength, and he stood up and began to speak unto them, bidding them to be of good comfort:

24 N'ihì na, o kwuru, E chegharìwo m site na mmehie m nìle, ma a gbapụtawo m site n'Onye-nwe; lee a mụwo m site na Mụọ ahụ.

25 Ma Onye-nwe sịrì m: Ya atụla gị n'anya na mmadu nìle, e, ndị nwoke na ndị nwanyị, mba nìle, ebo nìle, asụsụ nìle na ndị mmadu, a ga amurịrị ha ọzọ; e, mụọ ha na Chineke, gbanwee ha site n'anụ arụ ha na ọnọdu ọdịda ha, baa n'ọnọdu nke ezi-omume, ebe Chineke gbapụtaworo ha, ighọ ụmụ ya ndị nwoke na ndị nwanyị;

26 Ma otu a ha ghọọ ndị e kere ọhụrụ; ma ma-ọbughị na ha mere nke a, ha agaghị enwe ike n'uzọ ọbụla iketa ala-eze Chineke ahụ.

27 A sị m unu, ma-ọbughị na nke a bụ ihe mere, a ga atufu ha; ma nke a ka m matara, n'ihì na a dī m ka a ga atufu m.

28 Otu o sila dī, mgbe m wagharişiworo gafee oke mkpagbu, na-echegharì ruo nso ọnwụ, Onye-nwe n'obi ebere ahụwo n'okwesiri ipunariputa m site n'ire ọkụ mgbe nìle na-adigide, ma a mụwo m site na Chineke.

29 Mkpurụ-obi m ka a gbapụtaworo site n'ime olulu ilu na agbu nìle nke ajoyo-omume. A nọrọ m n'ime olulu kachasi gbaa ọchichiri; ma ugbua a na m ahụ oke ihe itụ-n'anya nke Chineke. Mkpurụ-obi m nwere ntaram-ahuhụ nke ahuhụ ebighi-ebi; mana a punariri m, ma mkpurụ-obi m e nweghi mgbu ọzọ.

30 A juru m Onye-mgbaputa m, ma gonari ihe nke e kwuwororiji maka ya site na nna anyi ha; ma na ugbua ka ha wee buru-uzo hu na o ga-abia, ma na o na-echeta ihe nile e kere eke nke okike ya, o ga-egosiputa onwe ya nye mmadu nile.

31 E, ikpere nile ga-egbu n'ala, ma ire nile ga-ekwuputa n'iru ya. E, obuna n'ubochi ikpeazu, mgbe mmadu nile ga-eguzoro ka o kpee ha ikpe, mgbe ahụ ka ha ga-ekwuputa na o bu Chineke; mgbe ahụ ka ha ga-ekwuputa, ndi na-ebi n'enweghi Chineke n'ụwa, na ikpe nke ntaram-ahuhụ mgbe nile na-adigide ziri ezi n'aru ha; ma ha ga-ama jijiji, ma maa ririri ma ribaghachi azu n'okpuru ile-anyan nke anyan ichota ihe nile ya.

For, said he, I have repented of my sins, and have been redeemed of the Lord; behold I am born of the Spirit.

And the Lord said unto me: Marvel not that all mankind, yea, men and women, all nations, kindreds, tongues and people, must be born again; yea, born of God, changed from their carnal and fallen state, to a state of righteousness, being redeemed of God, becoming his sons and daughters;

And thus they become new creatures; and unless they do this, they can in nowise inherit the kingdom of God.

I say unto you, unless this be the case, they must be cast off; and this I know, because I was like to be cast off.

Nevertheless, after wading through much tribulation, repenting nigh unto death, the Lord in mercy hath seen fit to snatch me out of an everlasting burning, and I am born of God.

My soul hath been redeemed from the gall of bitterness and bonds of iniquity. I was in the darkest abyss; but now I behold the marvelous light of God. My soul was racked with eternal torment; but I am snatched, and my soul is pained no more.

I rejected my Redeemer, and denied that which had been spoken of by our fathers; but now that they may foresee that he will come, and that he remembereth every creature of his creating, he will make himself manifest unto all.

Yea, every knee shall bow, and every tongue confess before him. Yea, even at the last day, when all men shall stand to be judged of him, then shall they confess that he is God; then shall they confess, who live without God in the world, that the judgment of an everlasting punishment is just upon them; and they shall quake, and tremble, and shrink beneath the glance of his all-searching eye.

- 32 Ma ugbuga o wee ruo na Alma malitere site n'oge a gaa n'iru ikuziri ndi ahụ, na ndi ahụ ha na Alma n'oge mụọ-ozị ahụ pụtakwutere ha, na-agaghari gburu-gburu gafee ala nile, na-ekwuputara ndi mmadu nile ihe ndi nke ha n'woro ma hụwo, ma na-ekwusa okwu nke Chineke n'ime nnukwu mkpagbu, ebe a na-enye ha nnukwu nsogbu site na ndi bu ndi n'ekweghi-ekwe, na-enwe otiti ihe site n'aka otutu n'ime ha.
- 33 Ma na na-agbanyeghi ihe nile ndia, ha nyere nzukonso ahụ nnukwu nkasi obi, na-emesi okwukwe ha ike, ma na-agba ha ume n'ogologo-ahuhu na nnukwu irusi oru ike idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke.
- 34 Ma anọ n'ime ha bu umu nke Mosaja; ma aha ha bu Amon, na Eron na Omna, na Himnai; ndi a bu aha nile nke umu nwoke nke Mosaja.
- 35 Ma ha gara njem n'ala nile nke Zarahemla, na n'etiti ndi nile no n'okpuru ochichi nke eze Mosaja, jiri onunu-oku n'obi na arusi oru ike na-achọ idozighari mmebi ihe nile nke ha meworo nzukonso ahụ, na-ekwuputa mmehie ha nile, ma na-ekwuputa ihe nile nke ha hụworo, ma na-akowa ibu-amuma nile na akwukwo-nsọ nile nye ndi nile choro ige ha nti.
- 36 Ma otu a ha wee buru ngwa-oru n'aka nke Chineke n'iweta otutu n'omuma nke ezi-okwu, e, n'omuma nke Onye-mgbaputa ha.
- 37 Ma lee ka idi ngozi ha di! N'ihia na ha kwusara udo; ha kwusara ozi nile nke ihe oma; ma ha kwusara nye ndi ahụ na Onye-nwe na-achị.

And now it came to pass that Alma began from this time forward to teach the people, and those who were with Alma at the time the angel appeared unto them, traveling round about through all the land, publishing to all the people the things which they had heard and seen, and preaching the word of God in much tribulation, being greatly persecuted by those who were unbelievers, being smitten by many of them.

But notwithstanding all this, they did impart much consolation to the church, confirming their faith, and exhorting them with long-suffering and much travail to keep the commandments of God.

And four of them were the sons of Mosiah; and their names were Ammon, and Aaron, and Omner, and Himni; these were the names of the sons of Mosiah.

And they traveled throughout all the land of Zarahemla, and among all the people who were under the reign of king Mosiah, zealously striving to repair all the injuries which they had done to the church, confessing all their sins, and publishing all the things which they had seen, and explaining the prophecies and the scriptures to all who desired to hear them.

And thus they were instruments in the hands of God in bringing many to the knowledge of the truth, yea, to the knowledge of their Redeemer.

And how blessed are they! For they did publish peace; they did publish good tidings of good; and they did declare unto the people that the Lord reigneth.

Mosaia 28

- 1 Ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe umu nwoke nke Mosaja meworo ihe ndi a nile, ha kpoozonu ogugu di ntakiri tinyere nonwe ha ma laghachikwuru nna ha, eze ahụ, ma choo n'aka ya ka o kwe ha ka ha, ha na ndi a ha hotaworo, gbagoo ruo ala nke ndi Nifaj ka ha wee kwusaa ihe ndi ha nworo, na ka ha nyetu umunne ha nwoke, ndi Leman, okwu Chineke ahụ—
- 2 Na-eleghi anya ha nwere ike iweta ha nomuma nke Onye-nwe Chineke ha, ma mee ka ha mata maka ajoomume nke ndi nna ha; ma na-eleghi anya ha nwere ike gwoo ha ikpo-asị ha megide ndi Nifaj, ka e wee kpoa kwa ha ka ha nrija n'ime Onye-nwe Chineke ha, ka ha wee buru ndi enyi otu onye na ibe ya, na ka a ghara inwekwa ndoro-ndoro ozo n'ala ahụ nile nke Onye-nwe Chineke ha nyeworo ha.
- 3 Ugbua ha choro na a ga-ekwuputa nzoputa nye ihe nile e kere eke, n'ihina ha enweghi ike inagide na mkpuru-obi mmadu obula ga-ala-n'iyi; e, obuna echiche nile ndi ahụ na mkpuru-obi obula ga-edi ndidi ahuhụ agwugh-agwu mere ka ha maa jijiji ma ma ririri.
- 4 Ma otu a ka Muo nke Onye-nwe siri ruo oru n'aru ha, n'ihina ha buru ndi mmehie kachasi njo. Ma Onye-nwe huru na o kwesiri nebere ya nenweghi oke idebe ha; otu o sila di ha tara ahuhụ di ukwu nke mkpuru-obi n'ihina ajoomume ha nile, na-atu egwu na a ga-achupu ha ruo mgbe nile.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na ha roro nna ha otutu ubochi ka ha wee gbagoo ruo ala nke Nifaj ahụ.
- 6 Ma eze Mosaja gara ma juo Onye-nwe ma o ga-ahapu umu ya nwoke ka ha gbagoo netiti ndi Leman ikwusaa okwu ahụ.
- 7 Ma Onye-nwe gwara Mosaja: Ka ha gbagoo, n'ihina otutu ga-ekwere nokwu ha nile, ma ha ga-enwe ndu ebighi-ebi; ma a ga m anaputa umu gi nwoke site n'aka ndi Leman.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na Mosaja kwere ka ha gaa ma mee dika ariro ha siri di.

Mosiah 28

Now it came to pass that after the sons of Mosiah had done all these things, they took a small number with them and returned to their father, the king, and desired of him that he would grant unto them that they might, with these whom they had selected, go up to the land of Nephi that they might preach the things which they had heard, and that they might impart the word of God to their brethren, the Lamanites—

That perhaps they might bring them to the knowledge of the Lord their God, and convince them of the iniquity of their fathers; and that perhaps they might cure them of their hatred towards the Nephites, that they might also be brought to rejoice in the Lord their God, that they might become friendly to one another, and that there should be no more contentions in all the land which the Lord their God had given them.

Now they were desirous that salvation should be declared to every creature, for they could not bear that any human soul should perish; yea, even the very thoughts that any soul should endure endless torment did cause them to quake and tremble.

And thus did the Spirit of the Lord work upon them, for they were the very vilest of sinners. And the Lord saw fit in his infinite mercy to spare them; nevertheless they suffered much anguish of soul because of their iniquities, suffering much and fearing that they should be cast off forever.

And it came to pass that they did plead with their father many days that they might go up to the land of Nephi.

And king Mosiah went and inquired of the Lord if he should let his sons go up among the Lamanites to preach the word.

And the Lord said unto Mosiah: Let them go up, for many shall believe on their words, and they shall have eternal life; and I will deliver thy sons out of the hands of the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that Mosiah granted that they might go and do according to their request.

- 9 Ma ha wegara njem ha n'ime ozara ahụ igbago ikwusa okwu ahụ n'etiti ndị Leman; ma a ga m enye nkowasi ka o siri mee maka ije ha nile ma emesia.
- 10 Ugbua eze Mosaja enweghi onye obula o ga-enyefe ala-eze ahụ n'aka, n'ih na o nweghi nwa ya obula nke ga-ekwe nara ala-eze ahụ.
- 11 Ya mere o weere akuko-ndekota ndi ahụ a kanyere n'elu epekele nke bras, na kwa epekele nke Nifai, na ihe nile ahụ nke o debeworo ma chekwaa dika iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, mgbe o tughariworo asusu ma mee ka e dee akuko-ndekota nile nke di n'elu epekele nke ola-edo nke ndi Limhai chotaworo, nke e nyere ya site n'aka nke Limhai;
- 12 Ma nke a ka o mere n'ih nnukwu nchekasi aru ndi ya; n'ih na ha chosiri ike otu n'enweghi atụ imata gbasara ndi ahụ e bibiworo.
- 13 Ma ugbua o tughariri asusu ha site n'iji okwute abuo ndi ahụ e kedoro n'ime ukwu uta abuo ndi ahụ.
- 14 Ugbua ihe ndi a ka a kwadoro site na mmalite, ma e nyedatara ha site n'ogbo ruo n'ogbo, maka ebum-n'uche nke isughari asusu nile.
- 15 Ma e debewo ma chekwaa ha site n'aka nke Onyenwe, ka o wee choputa nye ihe nile e kere eke ndi ga-enweta ala ahụ ajo-omume nile na ihe aru nile nke ndi ya;
- 16 Ma onye obula nke ji ihe ndi a ka a na-akpo ohu-uzo, n'iso omume nke mgbe ochie.
- 17 Ugbua mgbe Mosaja tugharichaworo asusu akuko-ndekota ndi a, lee, o nyere nkowasi nke ndi ahụ e bibiri, site n'oge nke e bibiri ha laa azu ruo n'owuwu nke nnukwu ulo-elu towa ahụ, n'oge Onyenwe gwakotara asusu nke ndi ahụ ma ha wee gbasaja n'obodo ndi ozo n'elu iru nke uwa nile, e, ma obuna site n'oge ahụ laa azu ruo na okike nke Adam.
- 18 Ugbua nkowasi nke a mere ka ndi nke Mosaja ruo uju kara, e, ha juputara na mwute; otu o sila di o nyere ha nnukwu mmuta, n'ime nke ha nuriri onu.

And they took their journey into the wilderness to go up to preach the word among the Lamanites; and I shall give an account of their proceedings hereafter.

Now king Mosiah had no one to confer the kingdom upon, for there was not any of his sons who would accept of the kingdom.

Therefore he took the records which were engraven on the plates of brass, and also the plates of Nephi, and all the things which he had kept and preserved according to the commandments of God, after having translated and caused to be written the records which were on the plates of gold which had been found by the people of Limhi, which were delivered to him by the hand of Limhi;

And this he did because of the great anxiety of his people; for they were desirous beyond measure to know concerning those people who had been destroyed.

And now he translated them by the means of those two stones which were fastened into the two rims of a bow.

Now these things were prepared from the beginning, and were handed down from generation to generation, for the purpose of interpreting languages;

And they have been kept and preserved by the hand of the Lord, that he should discover to every creature who should possess the land the iniquities and abominations of his people;

And whosoever has these things is called seer, after the manner of old times.

Now after Mosiah had finished translating these records, behold, it gave an account of the people who were destroyed, from the time that they were destroyed back to the building of the great tower, at the time the Lord confounded the language of the people and they were scattered abroad upon the face of all the earth, yea, and even from that time back until the creation of Adam.

Now this account did cause the people of Mosiah to mourn exceedingly, yea, they were filled with sorrow; nevertheless it gave them much knowledge, in the which they did rejoice.

19 Ma nkọwasị nke a ka a ga-edede ma e mesia; n'ihia na lee, ọ dī mkpa na mmadụ nile ga-amata ihe nile ndi e dere n'ime nkọwasị nke a.

20 Ma ugbua, dika m gwara unu, na mgbe eze Mosia meworo ihe ndi a, o weere epekele nile nke bras, na ihe nile nke o debeworo, ma nyefee ha n'aka Alma, onye bu nwa nwoke nke Alma; e, akuko-ndekota nile, na kwa ihe nsughari okwu ha nile, ma nyefee ha n'aka ya, ma nye ya iwu na o ga-edebe ma chekwa ha, na kwa debe akuko-ndekota nke ndi ahụ, na-enyedata ha site n'otu ogbo ruo n'ozo, obuna dika e siri nyedata ha site n'oge ahụ nke Lihai hapuru Jerusalem.

And this account shall be written hereafter; for behold, it is expedient that all people should know the things which are written in this account.

And now, as I said unto you, that after king Mosiah had done these things, he took the plates of brass, and all the things which he had kept, and conferred them upon Alma, who was the son of Alma; yea, all the records, and also the interpreters, and conferred them upon him, and commanded him that he should keep and preserve them, and also keep a record of the people, handing them down from one generation to another, even as they had been handed down from the time that Lehi left Jerusalem.

Mosajà 29

- 1 Ugbua mgbe Mosajà meworo nke a o zipurù ozi gburu-gburu ala ahụ nile, n'etiti ndị ahụ nile, na-achọ ìmata ọchịchọ ha gbasara onye ga-abụ eze ha.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na olu ndị ahụ b́jara, na-así: Anyị na-achọsike ka Erọn nwa gị buru eze anyị na onye-ọchịchị anyị.
- 3 Ugbua Erọn agbagoworị ruo n'ala nke Nifaj, ya mere eze ahụ enweghị ike inyefe ala-eze ahụ n'aka ya; ọbughị ma Erọn ọ ga-ewekwasị onwe ya ala-eze ahụ. ọbughị ma o nwere onye n'ime umu nwoke nke Mosajà choro iwekwasị onwe ha ala-eze ahụ.
- 4 Ya mere eze Mosajà zipurù ọzọ n'etiti ndị ahụ; e, ọbuna okwu e dere ede ka o zipurù n'etiti ndị ahụ. Ma ndị a bụ okwu nile ndị ahụ e dere, na-así:
- 5 Lee, O unu ndị m, ma-ọbụ umunne m nwoke, n'ih na e chere m maka unu n'uzodi-elu otu ahụ, a choro m ka unu tlee ihe ahụ nke a kporo unu ka unu tlee—n'ih na unu chosiri ike inwe eze.
- 6 Ugbua a na m ekwuputara unu na onye nke kwesiri inwe ala-eze ahụ ajwo, ma ọ gaghị ewe kwasị onwe ya ala-eze ahụ.
- 7 Ma ugbua ọburu na a ga-enwe onye-ozo ahoputara n'onodu ya, lee egwu na-atu m na ndoro-ndoro ga-aputa n'etiti unu. Ma onye matara ma ọbughị nwa m nwoke, onye nke nwe ala-eze ahụ, nwere ike tugharia iwe iwe ma dokpuru ufodu n'ime ndi a tinyere onwe ya, nke ga-ebute agha nile na ndoro-ndoro nile n'etiti unu, nke ga-abu ihe ga-akpata ikwafu nnukwu obara na ijehie n'uzo nke Onye-nwe, e, ma bibie mkpuru-obi nke otutu mmadu.
- 8 Ugbua a si m unu ka anyi nwe amamihe ma tlee ihe ndi a, n'ih na anyi ekwesighi ibibi nwa m nwoke, ọbughị ma anyi kwesiri ibibi onye ozo ma ọburu na ahoputa ya n'onodu ya.
- 9 Ma ọburu na nwa m nwoke ga-atughari ozo na mpako ya na ihe efu ya nile o nwere ike iwegachi ihe nile ndi o kwuworo, ma wereghachi ihe kwesiri ya n'ala-eze ahụ, nke ga-eme ya na ndi ya ime nnukwu mmehie.

Mosiah 29

Now when Mosiah had done this he sent out throughout all the land, among all the people, desiring to know their will concerning who should be their king.

And it came to pass that the voice of the people came, saying: We are desirous that Aaron thy son should be our king and our ruler.

Now Aaron had gone up to the land of Nephi, therefore the king could not confer the kingdom upon him; neither would Aaron take upon him the kingdom; neither were any of the sons of Mosiah willing to take upon them the kingdom.

Therefore king Mosiah sent again among the people; yea, even a written word sent he among the people. And these were the words that were written, saying:

Behold, O ye my people, or my brethren, for I esteem you as such, I desire that ye should consider the cause which ye are called to consider—for ye are desirous to have a king.

Now I declare unto you that he to whom the kingdom doth rightly belong has declined, and will not take upon him the kingdom.

And now if there should be another appointed in his stead, behold I fear there would rise contentions among you. And who knoweth but what my son, to whom the kingdom doth belong, should turn to be angry and draw away a part of this people after him, which would cause wars and contentions among you, which would be the cause of shedding much blood and perverting the way of the Lord, yea, and destroy the souls of many people.

Now I say unto you let us be wise and consider these things, for we have no right to destroy my son, neither should we have any right to destroy another if he should be appointed in his stead.

And if my son should turn again to his pride and vain things he would recall the things which he had said, and claim his right to the kingdom, which would cause him and also this people to commit much sin.

10 Ma ugbua ka anyị nwe amamihe ma lee anya n'iru maka ihe ndị a, ma mee ihe nke ga-eweta udo nke ndị a.

11 Ya mere a ga m abụ eze unu ụbọchị m nile ọdụrụ; otu o sila dị, ka anyị họtụta ndị-ikpe, ikpe ndị a ikpe dika iwu anyị siri dị; ma anyị ga-ahazigharị ihe-omume nke ndị a ọhụrụ, n'ihina anyị ga-ahọtụta ndị amamihe ibụ ndị-ikpe, ndị ga-ekpe ndị a ikpe dika iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke siri dị.

12 Ugbua ọ ka mma na Chineke kpere mmadụ ikpe kariya mmadụ, n'ihina ikpe Chineke nile n'eziezi oge nile, ma na ikpe nile nke mmadụ anaghị eziezi oge nile.

13 Ya mere, ọbụrụ na o kwere omume na unu ga-enwe ndị ezie-omume ibụ ndị eze unu, ndị ga-ehiwe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, ma kpee ndị a ikpe dika iwu ya nile siri dị, e, ọbụrụ na unu ga-enwe ndị mmadụ ibụ ndị eze unu ndị ga-eme ọbuna dika nna m Benjamin mere nye ndị ya—a sị m unu, ọbụrụ na nke a ga-adị otu a oge nile mgbe ahụ ọ ga-adị mkpa na unu ga-enwe ndị eze oge nile ichi unu.

14 Ma ọbuna mụ n'onwe m arụwo ọrụ jiri ike nile na ike nke mụ ọ nile nke m nwetaworo, ikuziri unu iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, na iwube udo gburu-gburu ala ahụ, ka a ghara inwe agha ọbuna ma-ọbụ ndoro-ndoro, izu ori, ma-ọbụ ipunara ihe, ma-ọbụ igbu mmadụ, ma-ọbụ ụdị ajọ-omume ọbuna;

15 Ma onye ọbuna meworo ajọ-omume, ya ka m taworo ahụhụ dika iwu nke o mebiworo siri dị, dika iwu nke e nyeworo anyị site n'aka nna anyị ha siri dị.

16 Ugbua a sị m unu, na n'ihina mmadụ nile ezighị ezi ọ dighị mkpa na unu ga-enwe eze ma-ọbụ ndị eze ichi unu.

17 N'ihina lee, ka nnukwu ajọ-omume ha nke otu ajọ eze kpatara ka e mee, e, ma lee nnukwu mbibi!

18 E, cheta eze Noa, ajọ-omume ya na ihe arụ ya nile, na kwa ajọ-omume na ihe arụ nile nke ndị ya. Lee ụdị nnukwu mbibi bjakwasiri ha; na kwa n'ihina ajọ-omume ha nile e webatara ha n'ime ibụ-oru.

And now let us be wise and look forward to these things, and do that which will make for the peace of this people.

Therefore I will be your king the remainder of my days; nevertheless, let us appoint judges, to judge this people according to our law; and we will newly arrange the affairs of this people, for we will appoint wise men to be judges, that will judge this people according to the commandments of God.

Now it is better that a man should be judged of God than of man, for the judgments of God are always just, but the judgments of man are not always just.

Therefore, if it were possible that you could have just men to be your kings, who would establish the laws of God, and judge this people according to his commandments, yea, if ye could have men for your kings who would do even as my father Benjamin did for this people—I say unto you, if this could always be the case then it would be expedient that ye should always have kings to rule over you.

And even I myself have labored with all the power and faculties which I have possessed, to teach you the commandments of God, and to establish peace throughout the land, that there should be no wars nor contentions, no stealing, nor plundering, nor murdering, nor any manner of iniquity;

And whosoever has committed iniquity, him have I punished according to the crime which he has committed, according to the law which has been given to us by our fathers.

Now I say unto you, that because all men are not just it is not expedient that ye should have a king or kings to rule over you.

For behold, how much iniquity doth one wicked king cause to be committed, yea, and what great destruction!

Yea, remember king Noah, his wickedness and his abominations, and also the wickedness and abominations of his people. Behold what great destruction did come upon them; and also because of their iniquities they were brought into bondage.

19 Ma ma ọbụghị maka ọnọdu ogbugbo nke Onye-
okike amamihe-nile ha, ma nke a n'ihị ezigbo
nchegharị ha, ha gararị n'enweghị mgbanarị anọgide
n'ime ibụ-oru ruo ugbua.

20 Mana lee, ọ napụtara ha n'ihị na ha nwere umeala
n'onwe ha n'iru ya; ma n'ihị na ha bekusiri ya mkpu
akwa ike ọ napụtara ha site n'ibụ-oru; ma otu a ka
Onye-nwe na arụ ọrụ jiri ike ya n'ihē nile n'etiti ụmu
nke mmadu, na-esetipụ aka nke ebere nye ha bụ ndi
tinyere ntụkwasi-obi ha na ya.

21 Ma lee, ugbua a si m unu, unu enweghị ike ichutu
onye eze ajọ-omume ma ọbụghị site na nnukwu
ndoro ndoro, na ikwafu nnukwu ọbara.

22 N'ihị na lee, o nwere ndi enyi ya n'ajọ-omume, ma
ọ na-edebe ndi nche ya gburu-gburu ya; ma ọ na-
adowasi iwu nile nke ndi chiworo n'ezimoma tutu
ya achịwa; ma ọ na-azogide n'okpuru ukwu ya iwu-nsọ
nile nke Chineke;

23 Ma ọ na-eme iwu nile, ma na-ezipu ha n'etiti ndi ya,
e, iwu nile n'udi ajọ-omume nke ya n'onwe ya; ma
onye ọbula nke na erubeghi-isi n'iwu ya nile ka ọ na-
eme ka e bibie; ma onye ọbula nke nupuru isi megide
ya ọ ga-ezipu ndi-agma ya megide ha n'agma, ma ọburu
na o nwee ike ọ ga-ebibi ha; ma otu a onye na-abughị
ezigbo eze na-eduhie uzọ nile nke ezi-omume nile.

24 Ma ugbua lee a si m unu, ọ dighi mkpa na udi ihe
aru ndi a ga-abiakwasị unu.

25 Ya mere, horo nụ site n'olu ndi a, ndi-ikpe, ka e wee
kpee unu ikpe dika iwu nile nke e nyeworo unu site na
ndi nna anyi ha siri di, ndi bu ezie, na ndi e nyere ha
site n'aka nke Onye-nwe.

26 Ugbua o zughị ọha ọnu na olu nke ndi ahụ choro
ihe ọbula na-abughị nke ziri-ezi; ma na o zuru ọha na
ndi ka ntakiri n'ime ndi ahụ icho nke ahụ na-akwughị
oto; ya mere nke a ka unu ga-achoputa ma mee ya iwu
unu—ime ihe nile unu na-eme site n'olu nke ndi ahụ.

27 Ma ọburu na oge bja na olu nke ndi ahụ ga-ahoro
ajọ-omume, mgbe ahụ bu oge nke ikpe nile nke
Chineke ga-abiakwasị unu; e, mgbe ahụ bu oge ọ ga-
eleta unu site na nnukwu mbibi ọbuna dika o siworo
leta ala nke a.

And were it not for the interposition of their all-wise
Creator, and this because of their sincere repentance,
they must unavoidably remain in bondage until now.

But behold, he did deliver them because they did
humble themselves before him; and because they cried
mightily unto him he did deliver them out of bondage;
and thus doth the Lord work with his power in all cases
among the children of men, extending the arm of mercy
towards them that put their trust in him.

And behold, now I say unto you, ye cannot dethrone
an iniquitous king save it be through much contention,
and the shedding of much blood.

For behold, he has his friends in iniquity, and he
keepeth his guards about him; and he tearth up the
laws of those who have reigned in righteousness before
him; and he trampleth under his feet the command-
ments of God;

And he enacteth laws, and sendeth them forth
among his people, yea, laws after the manner of his own
wickedness; and whosoever doth not obey his laws he
causeth to be destroyed; and whosoever doth rebel
against him he will send his armies against them to war,
and if he can he will destroy them; and thus an unright-
eous king doth pervert the ways of all righteousness.

And now behold I say unto you, it is not expedient
that such abominations should come upon you.

Therefore, choose you by the voice of this people,
judges, that ye may be judged according to the laws
which have been given you by our fathers, which are
correct, and which were given them by the hand of the
Lord.

Now it is not common that the voice of the people
desireth anything contrary to that which is right; but it
is common for the lesser part of the people to desire that
which is not right; therefore this shall ye observe and
make it your law—to do your business by the voice of
the people.

And if the time comes that the voice of the people
doth choose iniquity, then is the time that the judg-
ments of God will come upon you; yea, then is the time
he will visit you with great destruction even as he has
hitherto visited this land.

28 Ma ugbua ọbụrụ na unu nwere ndị-ikpe, ma ha anaghị ekpe unu ikpe dịka iwu nke e nyeworo siri dị, unu nwere ike ime ka e kpee ha ikpe n'aka onye ikpe ka elu.

29 Ọbụrụ na ndị-ikpe unu ka elu anaghị ekpe ikpe ziri ezi, unu ga-eme ka ọnụ-ọgụgụ nta nke ndị-ikpe unu kara dị ala gbakọta ọnụ, ma ha ga-ekpe ndị-ikpe kara dị elu ikpe, dịka olu ndị ahụ siri dị.

30 Ma e enye m unu iwu ime ihe ndị a n'egwu nke Onye-nwe; ma a na m enye unu iwu ime ihe ndị a, ma na unu enwela eze; na ọbụrụ na ndị a emee mmehie na ajọ-omume ha ga-aza ha n'isi nke onwe ha.

31 N'ihia na lee a sị m unu, mmehie nke ọtụtụ mmadụ esitewo n'ajọ-omume nke ndị eze ha; ya mere ajọ-omume ha nile ka a na-aza n'isi nke ndị eze ha.

32 Ma ugbua a chọrọ m ka ahaghị-n'otu nke a ghara ịdị ọzọ n'ala nke a, nke ka nke n'etiti ndị nkem a; mana a chọrọ m ka ala nke a bụrụ ala nke ntọhapụ, ma mmadụ ọbụla ga-enwe ọñụ na ihe nile ruru ya na ohere ya nile otu aka ahụ, ọbụrụraa na Onye-nwe hụrụ na o kwesiri na anyị ga-ebi ma keta ala ahụ, e, ọbuna ọbụrụraa na ụmụ ụmụ anyị ọbụla na-anọ n'elu iru nke ala ahụ.

33 Ma ọtụtụ ihe ndị ka nke a ka eze Mosaja dere nye ha, na-asaghere ha ọnwunwa nile na nsogbu nile nke eze ezi-omume, e, ụfụ nile nke mkpuru-obi maka ndị ha, na kwa ntamu nile nke ndị ahụ nye eze ha; ma ọ kọwara ha nile nye ha.

34 Ma ọ gwara ha na ihe ndị a ekwesighi ịdị; kama ka ibu-arọ ahụ bjakwasị ndị ahụ nile, ka onye ọbụla wee buru akukụ nke ya.

35 Ma ọ saghekwaara ha nsu-ahia nile ha ruru ọrụ n'okpuru ya site n'inwe onye-eze n'enweghi ezi-omume ka ọ chia ha;

36 E, ajọ-omume ya nile na ihe arụ nile, na agha nile, na ndoro-ndoro nile, na ikwafu obara, na izu ori, na ipunara ihe na igba akwunakwuna nile, na ụdị ajọ-omume nile nke a na-apughị iguta ọnụ—na-agwa ha na ihe ndị a ekwesighi ịdị, na ha kpachapurụ anya namegide iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke.

And now if ye have judges, and they do not judge you according to the law which has been given, ye can cause that they may be judged of a higher judge.

If your higher judges do not judge righteous judgments, ye shall cause that a small number of your lower judges should be gathered together, and they shall judge your higher judges, according to the voice of the people.

And I command you to do these things in the fear of the Lord; and I command you to do these things, and that ye have no king; that if these people commit sins and iniquities they shall be answered upon their own heads.

For behold I say unto you, the sins of many people have been caused by the iniquities of their kings; therefore their iniquities are answered upon the heads of their kings.

And now I desire that this inequality should be no more in this land, especially among this my people; but I desire that this land be a land of liberty, and every man may enjoy his rights and privileges alike, so long as the Lord sees fit that we may live and inherit the land, yea, even as long as any of our posterity remains upon the face of the land.

And many more things did king Mosiah write unto them, unfolding unto them all the trials and troubles of a righteous king, yea, all the travails of soul for their people, and also all the murmurings of the people to their king; and he explained it all unto them.

And he told them that these things ought not to be; but that the burden should come upon all the people, that every man might bear his part.

And he also unfolded unto them all the disadvantages they labored under, by having an unrighteous king to rule over them;

Yea, all his iniquities and abominations, and all the wars, and contentions, and bloodshed, and the stealing, and the plundering, and the committing of whoredoms, and all manner of iniquities which cannot be enumerated—telling them that these things ought not to be, that they were expressly repugnant to the commandments of God.

37 Ma ugbua o wee ruo, mgbe eze Mosaja zipuworo
ihe ndi a n'etiti ndi ahụ e mere ka ha kwenye n'ezio-
kwu nke okwu ya nile.

38 Ya mere ha wepuru obi ha n'ichọ eze, ma wee nwe
onunụ-ọkụ n'obi karịa na onye ọbụla ga-enwe ohere
ahataha gburu-gburu ala ahụ nile, e, ma onye ọbụla
gosiri idi na njikere iza ajuju maka mmehie nile nke
onwe ya.

39 Ya mere, o wee ruo na ha kpokotara onwe ha onu
n'otu n'otu gburu-gburu ala ahụ nile, itunye olu ha
gbasara ndi ga-abu ndi-ikpe ha, ikpe ha ikpe dika iwu
ahụ nke e nyeworo ha siri di; ma ha nwere oke onu
n'ihini ntọhapu nke e nyeworo ha.

40 Ma ha gbasiri ike n'ihu n'anya n'ebe Mosaja no; e,
ha weliri ya elu karịa onye ọbụla ọzọ; n'ihini na ha
elekwasighi ya anya dika eze ochichi-aka-ike nke na-
achọ uru, e, maka uru ahụ bu oke uru nke na-emebi
mkpuru-obi; n'ihini na o naghị akụ na uba n'aka ha,
obughi ma o nwere mmasi n'ikwafu ọbara; mana o
hiwewo udo n'ala ahụ, ma o kwenyeworo ndi ya na a
ga-anaputa ha site n'udi ibu-oru nile di iche iche; ya
mere ha buliri ya elu, e, karịa, na-enweghi atụ.

41 Ma o wee ruo na ha roputara ndi-ikpe ichi ha, ma-
obu ikpe ha ikpe dika iwu ahụ siri di, ma nke a ka ha
mere gburu-gburu ala ahụ nile.

42 Ma o wee ruo na a hoputara Alma ibu onye-isi-ikpe
mbu, ebe o bu kwa onye isi nchu-aja, ebe nna ya
nyefeworo okwa ahụ n'aka ya, ma ebe o nyewokwara
ya oru gbasara ihe-omume nile nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ.

43 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na Alma gara ije n'uzo nile nke
Onye-nwe, ma o debere iwu-nsọ ya nile, ma o kpere
ikpe nile ziri ezi; ma e nwere udo esepughi aka n'ala
ahụ dum.

44 Ma otu a malitere ochichi nke ndi-ikpe gburu-
gburu ala ahụ nile nke Zarahemla, n'etiti ndi ahụ nile a
na-akpo ndi Nifai; ma Alma bu onye mbu na onye-isi-
ikpe.

45 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na nna ya nwuru, ebe o gbara
iri afọ asato na abuo, ebe o biworo ndu imejuputa
iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke.

And now it came to pass, after king Mosiah had sent
these things forth among the people they were con-
vinced of the truth of his words.

Therefore they relinquished their desires for a king,
and became exceedingly anxious that every man should
have an equal chance throughout all the land; yea, and
every man expressed a willingness to answer for his own
sins.

Therefore, it came to pass that they assembled them-
selves together in bodies throughout the land, to cast in
their voices concerning who should be their judges, to
judge them according to the law which had been given
them; and they were exceedingly rejoiced because of the
liberty which had been granted unto them.

And they did wax strong in love towards Mosiah; yea,
they did esteem him more than any other man; for they
did not look upon him as a tyrant who was seeking for
gain, yea, for that lucre which doth corrupt the soul; for
he had not exacted riches of them, neither had he de-
lighted in the shedding of blood; but he had established
peace in the land, and he had granted unto his people
that they should be delivered from all manner of
bondage; therefore they did esteem him, yea, exceed-
ingly, beyond measure.

And it came to pass that they did appoint judges to
rule over them, or to judge them according to the law;
and this they did throughout all the land.

And it came to pass that Alma was appointed to be
the first chief judge, he being also the high priest, his fa-
ther having conferred the office upon him, and having
given him the charge concerning all the affairs of the
church.

And now it came to pass that Alma did walk in the
ways of the Lord, and he did keep his commandments,
and he did judge righteous judgments; and there was
continual peace through the land.

And thus commenced the reign of the judges
throughout all the land of Zarahemla, among all the
people who were called the Nephites; and Alma was the
first and chief judge.

And now it came to pass that his father died, being
eighty and two years old, having lived to fulfil the com-
mandments of God.

46 Ma o wee ruo na Mosaja nwukwara, n'ime iri afọ atọ na atọ nke ọchịchị ya; ebe ọ gbara iri afọ isii na atọ; nke mere ha nile, narị afọ ise na iteghete site n'oge Lihaj hapuru Jerusalem.

47 Ma otu a ka ọchịchị nke ndị eze nye ndị Nifaj siri gwuchaa; ma otu a ka ụbọchị nile nke Alma siri gwuchaa, onye bu onye-nchoputa nke nzuko-nsọ ha.

And it came to pass that Mosiah died also, in the thirty and third year of his reign, being sixty and three years old; making in the whole, five hundred and nine years from the time Lehi left Jerusalem.

And thus ended the reign of the kings over the people of Nephi; and thus ended the days of Alma, who was the founder of their church.

Akwụkwọ nke Alma

Nwa nke Alma

Nkọwasị nke Alma, onye bu nwa nwoke nke Alma, onye mbu na onye-isi-ikpe nye ndi nke Nifai, na kwa onye isi nchụ-aja nye Nzuko-nsọ ahụ. Nkọwasị nke ọchịchị nke ndi-ikpe, na agha nile na ndoro-ndoro nile n'etiti ndi ahụ. Na kwa nkọwasị nke agha n'etiti ndi Nifai na ndi Leman, dika akukọ-ndekota nke Alma, onye mbu na onye-isi-ikpe siri di.

Alma 1

- 1 Ugbua o wee ruo na n'afọ mbu nke ọchịchị nke ndi-ikpe nile nye ndi nke Nifai, site n'oge a gaa n'iru, eze Mosai a ebe ọ gaworo n'uzọ nke ụwa nile, ebe ọ lụworo ezigbo agha, na-eje ije ziri-ezi n'iru Chineke, na-ahapughị onye ọbula ka ọ chịa n'ọnọdu ya; otu o sila di o hiwere iwu nile, ma ndi ahụ nakwere ha, ya mere ọ bụrụrụ ihe ha na-aghaghị ime bu idebe iwu nile nke o meworo.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na n'ime afọ mbu nke ọchịchị nke Alma n'ime oche-ikpe ahụ, o nwere otu nwoke a kpọtara n'iru ya ka e kpee ya ikpe, otu nwoke buru ibu, ma a ma ya ama maka nnukwu inwe ume.
- 3 Ma ọ gaghariworiji n'etiti ndi ahụ, na-ekwu ozi-oma nye ha ihe nke o weere ka ọ buru okwu nke Chineke, na-eme omume mweda megide nzuko-nsọ ahụ; na-ekwuputa nye ndi ahụ na onye nchụ-aja ọbula na onye nkuzi kwesiri igho onye a ma ama; na ha ekwesighi iru oru n'aka ha, kama ha kwesiri inwe nkwado nke ndi ahụ.
- 4 Ma ọ gbakwara ama nye ndi ahụ na mmadu nile ga-enwe nzoputa n'ubochi ikpe-azu, ma na ha ekwesighi itu egwu ma-obu ma jijiji, kama na ha ga-ewelite isi ha nile elu ma n'urja, n'ihi na Onye-nwe e kewo mmadu nile, ma gbaputawo kwa mmadu nile; ma, n'ikpeazu, mmadu nile ga-enwe ndu-ebighi-ebi.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na ọ kuziri ihe ndi a nke ukwu nke mere na otutu kwenyere n'okwu ya nile, obuna otutu nke mere na ha malitere na-akwado ya ma nye ya ego.

The Book of Alma

the Son of Alma

The account of Alma, who was the son of Alma, the first and chief judge over the people of Nephi, and also the high priest over the Church. An account of the reign of the judges, and the wars and contentions among the people. And also an account of a war between the Nephites and the Lamanites, according to the record of Alma, the first and chief judge.

Alma 1

Now it came to pass that in the first year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, from this time forward, king Mosiah having gone the way of all the earth, having warred a good warfare, walking uprightly before God, leaving none to reign in his stead; nevertheless he had established laws, and they were acknowledged by the people; therefore they were obliged to abide by the laws which he had made.

And it came to pass that in the first year of the reign of Alma in the judgment-seat, there was a man brought before him to be judged, a man who was large, and was noted for his much strength.

And he had gone about among the people, preaching to them that which he termed to be the word of God, bearing down against the church; declaring unto the people that every priest and teacher ought to become popular; and they ought not to labor with their hands, but that they ought to be supported by the people.

And he also testified unto the people that all mankind should be saved at the last day, and that they need not fear nor tremble, but that they might lift up their heads and rejoice; for the Lord had created all men, and had also redeemed all men; and, in the end, all men should have eternal life.

And it came to pass that he did teach these things so much that many did believe on his words, even so many that they began to support him and give him money.

6 Ma ọ malitere inwe mbụli-elu n'ime mpako nke obi ya, na iyi uwe oke-ọnụ-ahịa, e, na ọbuna ọ malitere ihiwe otu nzukọ n'ụdị nke ikwusa ozi-oma ya.

7 Ma o wee ruo ka ọ na-aga, ikwu ozi-oma nye ndị kwenyere n'okwu ya, o zutere otu nwoke bụ onye nke nzukọ-nsọ nke Chineke, e, ọbuna otu n'ime ndị nkuzi ha, ma o wee malite ịdọso ya ndọrọ-ndọrọ ọnụ nkọ, ka o wee dufuo ndị nke nzukọ-nsọ ahụ; ma na nwoke ahụ guzogidere ya, na-adọ ya aka na ntị site n'okwu nke Chineke.

8 Ugbua aha nwoke ahụ bụ Gịdion; ma-ọbụ ya bụ onye bụ ngwa-ọrụ n'aka nile nke Chineke n'ịnapụta ndị nke Limhai site n'ibụ-oru.

9 Ugbua, n'ihia na Gịdion guzogidere ya n'okwu nile nke Chineke o wesara Gịdion oke iwe, ma sere mma agha ya ma malite ịku ya ihe. Ugbua Gịdion ebe ọ gbaworo ọtụtụ afọ, ya mere o nweghi ike inagide ọkụkụ ihe ya nile, ya mere e gburu ya site na mma agha ahụ.

10 Ma nwoke ahụ nke gburu ya ka ndị nzukọ-nsọ ahụ kpọrọ, ma a kpọtara ya n'iru Alma, ka e kpee ya ikpe dika mmebi iwu nile nke o mebiworo siri di.

11 Ma o wee ruo na o guzoro n'iru Alma ma rịọ maka onwe ya jiri nnukwu atughị egwu.

12 Ma na Alma siri ya: Lee, nke a bụ oge mbụ nke a na ewebata nchụ-aja aghughọ n'etiti ndi a. Ma lee, ikpe amaghi gi nani maka nchụ-aja aghughọ, kama igbawo mbọ imanye ya site na mma agha; ma ọ bụrụ na enwere ike imanye nchụ-aja aghughọ n'etiti ndi a ọ ga-aputa mbibi ha kpam kpam.

13 Ma ị kwafuwo ọbara nke onye ezi-omume, e, nwoke nke meworo nnukwu ihe oma n'etiti ndi a; ma asi na anyi debe gi ọbara ya ga-abiakwasị anyi maka ibo-ọbọ.

14 Ya mere a mawo gi ikpe onwu, dika iwu e nyeworo anyi site n'aka Mosia, onye-eze ikpe-azu anyi siri di; ma ndi a anakwerewo ya; ya mere ndi a ga-anogideri n'iwu ahụ.

And he began to be lifted up in the pride of his heart, and to wear very costly apparel, yea, and even began to establish a church after the manner of his preaching.

And it came to pass as he was going, to preach to those who believed on his word, he met a man who belonged to the church of God, yea, even one of their teachers; and he began to contend with him sharply, that he might lead away the people of the church; but the man withstood him, admonishing him with the words of God.

Now the name of the man was Gideon; and it was he who was an instrument in the hands of God in delivering the people of Limhi out of bondage.

Now, because Gideon withstood him with the words of God he was wroth with Gideon, and drew his sword and began to smite him. Now Gideon being stricken with many years, therefore he was not able to withstand his blows, therefore he was slain by the sword.

And the man who slew him was taken by the people of the church, and was brought before Alma, to be judged according to the crimes which he had committed.

And it came to pass that he stood before Alma and pled for himself with much boldness.

But Alma said unto him: Behold, this is the first time that priestcraft has been introduced among this people. And behold, thou art not only guilty of priestcraft, but hast endeavored to enforce it by the sword; and were priestcraft to be enforced among this people it would prove their entire destruction.

And thou hast shed the blood of a righteous man, yea, a man who has done much good among this people; and were we to spare thee his blood would come upon us for vengeance.

Therefore thou art condemned to die, according to the law which has been given us by Mosiah, our last king; and it has been acknowledged by this people; therefore this people must abide by the law.

15 Ma o wee ruo na ha kpọọrọ ya; ma aha ya bụ Nihọ; ma ha bugoro ya n'elu elu nke ugwu-nta Mantaj, ma n'ebe ahụ a manyere ya, ma-ọbụ ọ nakweere, n'etiti elu-igwe nile na ụwa, na ihe ọ kuziiri ndị ahụ megidere okwu nke Chineke; ma n'ebe ahụ ọ tara ahụhụ ọnwụ ihere.

16 Otu o sila dị, nke a ewetaghị n'isi njedebe mgbasa nke nchụ-aja aghughọ n'ala ahụ nile; n'ihina e nwere ọtụtụ ndị hụrụ ihe efu nile nke ụwa n'anya, ma ha gara n'iru na-ekwusa ozizi ụgha nile; ma nke a ka ha mere n'ihina inweta ụba nile na nkwanye ugwu.

17 Otu o sila dị, ha anwaghị anwa ikwu okwu ụgha, ọbụrụ na a matara ya, n'itụ egwu nke iwu ahụ, n'ihina ndị okwu ụgha nile ka e nyere ntaram-ahụhụ; ya mere ha mere dika ha na-ekwusa ozi-oma n'udị ha kwenyere; ma ugbua iwu ahụ agaghị enwe ike n'aru onye ọbụla n'ihina okwukwe ya.

18 Ma ha anwaghị anwa izu ori, n'ihina itụ egwu nke iwu ahụ, n'ihina ụdị ahụ nwere ntaram-ahụhụ, ọbughị ma ha nwara anwa ipunara mmadụ ihe, ma-ọbụ igbu mmadụ, n'ihina onye ọbụla nke gburu mmadụ ka e nyere ntaram-ahụhụ ruo ọnwụ.

19 Ma na o wee ruo na onye ọbụla na-abughị nke nzuko-nsọ nke Chineke malitere ikpagbu ndị nke nọ n'otu nzuko-nsọ nke Chineke, ma bukwasiwori onwe ha aha nke Kraịst.

20 E, ha sogburu ha, ma kpagbuo n'udị okwu nile di iche iche ma nke a n'ihina idi umeala ha; n'ihina ha enweghi mpako n'anya nke onwe ha, na n'ihina ha kuziri okwu Chineke, otu na ibe ya, na-ejighi ego na ahughị ọnụ ahia.

21 Ugbua e nwere iwu siri ike n'etiti ndị nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ, na agaghị enwe onye ọbụla, bụ nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ, ga-ebili ma kpagbuo ndị nke na-abughị nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ, ma na agaghị enwe mkpagbu n'etiti onwe ha.

22 Otu o sila dị, e nwere ọtụtụ n'etiti ha ndị malitere inwe mpako, ma malite ido ndoro ndoro di oku ha na ndi iro ha nile, ọbuna ruo n'ikọ okpo; e, ha ga-aku otu na ibe ya jiri aka-okpo ha nile.

And it came to pass that they took him; and his name was Nehor; and they carried him upon the top of the hill Manti, and there he was caused, or rather did acknowledge, between the heavens and the earth, that what he had taught to the people was contrary to the word of God; and there he suffered an ignominious death.

Nevertheless, this did not put an end to the spreading of priestcraft through the land; for there were many who loved the vain things of the world, and they went forth preaching false doctrines; and this they did for the sake of riches and honor.

Nevertheless, they durst not lie, if it were known, for fear of the law, for liars were punished; therefore they pretended to preach according to their belief; and now the law could have no power on any man for his belief.

And they durst not steal, for fear of the law, for such were punished; neither durst they rob, nor murder, for he that murdered was punished unto death.

But it came to pass that whosoever did not belong to the church of God began to persecute those that did belong to the church of God, and had taken upon them the name of Christ.

Yea, they did persecute them, and afflict them with all manner of words, and this because of their humility; because they were not proud in their own eyes, and because they did impart the word of God, one with another, without money and without price.

Now there was a strict law among the people of the church, that there should not any man, belonging to the church, arise and persecute those that did not belong to the church, and that there should be no persecution among themselves.

Nevertheless, there were many among them who began to be proud, and began to contend warmly with their adversaries, even unto blows; yea, they would smite one another with their fists.

23 Ugbua nke a bụ n'ime afọ nke abụọ nke ọchịchị nke Alma, ma-ọbụ ihe kpatara nnukwu nsogbu nye nzuko-nsọ ahụ; e, ọ bụ ihe kpatara nnukwu ọnwụnwụ nye nzuko-nsọ ahụ.

24 N'ihì na obi nke ọtụtụ ka e mesiri ike, ma aha ha nile ka echapụrụ, na echetaghị ha ọzọ n'etiti ndị nke Chineke. Na kwa ọtụtụ sepurụ onwe ha site n'etiti ha.

25 Ugbua nke a bụrụ nnukwu ọnwụnwụ nye ndị nke guzosiri ike n'okwukwe ahụ; otu o sila dị, ha bụ ndị kwusiri ike na akwa akwuru n'idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, ma ha buru ya jiri ndidi buo mkpagbu ahụ nke a kwakọtara n'elu ha.

26 Ma mgbe ndị nchụ-aja nile hapurụ ọrụ ha ikuzi okwu nke Chineke nye ndị ahụ, ndị ahụ hapukwara ọrụ ha nile inurụ okwu nke Chineke. Ma mgbe onye nchụ-aja kuziwooro ha okwu nke Chineke ha nile laghachiri ọzọ na mgbalị n'ọrụ ha nile; ma onye nchụ-aja ahụ, n'ebulighi onwe ya elu karịa ndị na-ege ya ntị, n'ihì na onye-nkwusa okwu akaghị onye na-anụ anụ mma, ọbughị ma onye-nkuzi ọ ka onye-na-amụ amụ mma, ma otu a ha nile ha n'otu, ma ha nile ruru ọrụ, onye ọbụla dika ume ya ha.

27 Ma ha kere ihe ha nwere, onye ọbụla dika ihe nke o nwere siri di, nye ndị ogbenye, na ndị nọ na mkpa, na ndị ọria, na ndị a na-akpagbu; ma ha eyighi uwe oke onu ahia, ma na ha di ọcha maa mma ile anya.

28 Ma otu a ha hiwere ihe nile nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ; ma otu a ha malitere inwe udo esepughị aka ọzọ, na-agbanyeghi mkpagbu ha nile.

29 Ma ugbua, n'ihì iguzosi ike nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ ha malitere ịba ụba karịa, na-enwe ihe nile n'uju ihe ọbụla ha choro—igwe anụ n'uju na igwe anumanu, na anụ nile gbara abuba n'udi di iche iche, na kwa uju mkpuru-akuku-ubi, na nke ọla-edo, na nke ọla-ọcha, na nke ihe ndi di oke-onu-ahia, na uju nke akwa silk na ọmaricha akwa linen agbakoro agbako, na udi akwa oma nile di iche iche kwesiri ekwesị.

Now this was in the second year of the reign of Alma, and it was a cause of much affliction to the church; yea, it was the cause of much trial with the church.

For the hearts of many were hardened, and their names were blotted out, that they were remembered no more among the people of God. And also many withdrew themselves from among them.

Now this was a great trial to those that did stand fast in the faith; nevertheless, they were steadfast and immovable in keeping the commandments of God, and they bore with patience the persecution which was heaped upon them.

And when the priests left their labor to impart the word of God unto the people, the people also left their labors to hear the word of God. And when the priest had imparted unto them the word of God they all returned again diligently unto their labors; and the priest, not esteeming himself above his hearers, for the preacher was no better than the hearer, neither was the teacher any better than the learner; and thus they were all equal, and they did all labor, every man according to his strength.

And they did impart of their substance, every man according to that which he had, to the poor, and the needy, and the sick, and the afflicted; and they did not wear costly apparel, yet they were neat and comely.

And thus they did establish the affairs of the church; and thus they began to have continual peace again, notwithstanding all their persecutions.

And now, because of the steadiness of the church they began to be exceedingly rich, having abundance of all things whatsoever they stood in need—an abundance of flocks and herds, and fatlings of every kind, and also abundance of grain, and of gold, and of silver, and of precious things, and abundance of silk and fine-twined linen, and all manner of good homely cloth.

30 Ma otu a n'ọnọdụ ime nke ọma ha nile, ha achụpughị ndị ọbụla gba ọtọ, ma-ọbụ ndị agụụ na-agụ, ma-ọbụ ndị akpịrị na-akpọ nkụ, ma-ọbụ ndị na-arịa ọrịa, ma-ọbụ ndị a na-azụbeghị azụ; ma ha etinyeghị obi ha nile n'akụ na ụba; ya mere ha na emepụ aka nye mmadụ nile, ma okenye ma nwata, ma oru ma ndị nwere onwe ha, ma nwoke ma nwanyi, ma ha anoghi n'ime nzuko-nsọ ahụ ma-ọbụ ha nọ n'ime nzuko-nsọ ahụ, na enweghị ikpa-oke n'ebe ndị nọ na mkpa nọ.

31 Ma otu a ha mere nke ọma ma buru ndị nwere akụ na ụba dị ukwu karịa ndị na-abughị nke nzuko-nsọ ha.

32 N'ihi na ndị ahụ na-abughị nke nzuko-nsọ ha tinyere onwe ha n'ime mgbaasi nile, na n'ime ikpere arusi ma-ọbụ enweghị aka-ọrụ, na n'ime okwu na-abaghị uru, na n'ime inwe anya ukwu nile na esem-okwu nile, na-iyi uwe oke-ọnu-ahia; na-ebuli onwe ha elu n'ime mpako nke anya onwe ha; na-akpagbu, ikwu okwu ụgha, na-ezu ori, na-apunara ihe, igba akwunakwuna nile, na igbu mmadụ nile, na ụdị ajọ-omume nile dị iche iche; otu o sila dị iwu ahụ ka e tinyere na mmanye n'arụ ndị nile nke jehiere ya, otu nile o siri kwe mee.

33 Ma o wee ruo na site n'isi otu a na-etinye iwu ahụ n'arụ ha, onye ọbụla na-ata ahụhụ dika ihe ahụ nke o meworo siri di, ha wee diri juu karịa, ma ha anwaghị anwa ime ajọ-omume ọbụla ma ọburu na a matara ya; ya mere, e nwere nnukwu udo n'etiti ndị nke Nifai ruo n'afọ nke ise nke ọchichi nke ndi-ikpe nile.

And thus, in their prosperous circumstances, they did not send away any who were naked, or that were hungry, or that were athirst, or that were sick, or that had not been nourished; and they did not set their hearts upon riches; therefore they were liberal to all, both old and young, both bond and free, both male and female, whether out of the church or in the church, having no respect to persons as to those who stood in need.

And thus they did prosper and become far more wealthy than those who did not belong to their church.

For those who did not belong to their church did indulge themselves in sorceries, and in idolatry or idleness, and in babblings, and in envyings and strife; wearing costly apparel; being lifted up in the pride of their own eyes; persecuting, lying, thieving, robbing, committing whoredoms, and murdering, and all manner of wickedness; nevertheless, the law was put in force upon all those who did transgress it, inasmuch as it was possible.

And it came to pass that by thus exercising the law upon them, every man suffering according to that which he had done, they became more still, and durst not commit any wickedness if it were known; therefore, there was much peace among the people of Nephi until the fifth year of the reign of the judges.

Alma 2

- 1 Ma o wee ruo n'ime afọ nke ise nke ọchịchị ha, a malitere inwe ndọrọ-ndọrọ n'etiti ndị ahụ; n'ihina na otu nwoke, a na-akpọ Amlisai, ebe ọ bụ onye oke aghugho, e, onye amamihe dika na amamihe nke uwa, ya ebe ọ dī n'usoro nke nwoke ahụ nke gburu Gideon site na mma agha, onye nke e gburu dika iwu ahụ siri dī—
- 2 Ugbua Amlisai a, site n'aghugho ya, dokpuru otutu ndi mmadu nye onwe ya; obuna di oke ukwu nke mere na ha malitere isi nnukwu ike; ma ha malitere igba mbọ ihawe Amlisai ka oburu eze nye ndi ahụ.
- 3 Ugbua nke a bu ihe di egwu nye ndi nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ, na kwa nye ndi nile a na adokpupubeghi site n'otutu okwu ime ka mmadu kwenye nke Amlisai; n'ihina ha matara na dika iwu ha siri di na udi ihe ndi a ka a ga-ehiwere site n'olu nke ndi ahụ.
- 4 Ya mere, oburu na o ga-ekwe mee na Amlisai ga-enweta olu nke ndi ahụ, ya, ebe o buworo onye ajoo-omume, ga-anabi ha ihe nile ruru ha na ohere nile nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ; n'ihina o bu uche obi ya ibibi nzuko-nsọ nke Chineke ahụ.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na ndi ahụ kpokotara onwe ha onu n'akuku ala ahụ nile, onye obula dika uche ya siri di, ma o dinyere ma-obu o megidere Amlisai, n'otu di iche iche, na-enwe nnukwu iru uka na ndoro-ndoro di ebube otu onye na ibe ya.
- 6 Ma otu a ha na-akpokota onwe ha onu itunye olu ha nile gbasara okwu ahụ; ma e debere ha n'iru ndi-ikpe ahụ.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na olu nke ndi ahụ bira megide Amlisai, mere na e meghi ya eze nke ndi ahụ.
- 8 Ugbua nke a wetara nnukwu onu n'obi nile nke ndi na-emegide ya; ma na Amlisai kpalitere ndi ahụ na akwado ya iwe oke iwe megide ndi na-anaghi akwado ya.
- 9 Ma o wee ruo na ha chikotara onwe ha onu, ma doo Amlisai nsọ ka o buru eze ha.

Alma 2

And it came to pass in the commencement of the fifth year of their reign there began to be a contention among the people; for a certain man, being called Amlici, he being a very cunning man, yea, a wise man as to the wisdom of the world, he being after the order of the man that slew Gideon by the sword, who was executed according to the law—

Now this Amlici had, by his cunning, drawn away much people after him; even so much that they began to be very powerful; and they began to endeavor to establish Amlici to be a king over the people.

Now this was alarming to the people of the church, and also to all those who had not been drawn away after the persuasions of Amlici; for they knew that according to their law that such things must be established by the voice of the people.

Therefore, if it were possible that Amlici should gain the voice of the people, he, being a wicked man, would deprive them of their rights and privileges of the church; for it was his intent to destroy the church of God.

And it came to pass that the people assembled themselves together throughout all the land, every man according to his mind, whether it were for or against Amlici, in separate bodies, having much dispute and wonderful contentions one with another.

And thus they did assemble themselves together to cast in their voices concerning the matter; and they were laid before the judges.

And it came to pass that the voice of the people came against Amlici, that he was not made king over the people.

Now this did cause much joy in the hearts of those who were against him; but Amlici did stir up those who were in his favor to anger against those who were not in his favor.

And it came to pass that they gathered themselves together, and did consecrate Amlici to be their king.

10 Ugbua mgbe e mere Amlisai eze nye ha o nyere ha iwu na ha ga-ewelite ngwa agha ha nile megide umunne ha nwoke; ma nke a ka o mere ka o wee manye ha nye onwe ya.

11 Ugbua ndi nke Amlisai ka e gosiri na ha di iche site n'aha nke Amlisai, ebe a na-akpo ha ndi Amlisai; ma ndi foduru ka a kporo ndi Nifai, ma-obu ndi nke Chineke.

12 Ya mere ndi nke Nifai matara maka nzube nke ndi Amlisai, ma ya mere ha jikeere izute ha; e, ha jikeere onwe ha jiri mma agha nile, ma jiri mma agha roro aro, ma jiri uta nile, ma jiri aro nile, ma jiri okwute, ma jiri ebè nile, ma jiri udi ngwa-ogu nile nke agha di iche iche.

13 Ma otu a ha di na njikere izute ndi Amlisai n'oge nke ha na-abia. Ma e nyere ha okwa ndi ochi-agma, na ndi ochi-agma di elu, na ndi-isi ochi-agma, dika onu-ogugu ha siri di.

14 Ma o wee ruo na Amlisai nyere ndi ya udi ngwa-ogu nile nke agha di iche iche n'udi obula; ma o hoputakwara ndi ochichi nile na ndi ndu nile nye ndi ya, idu ha gaa ugu megide umunne ha nwoke.

15 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Amlisai bira n'elu ugwu Amnaihu, nke di n'owuwa-anyanwu nke osimiri Saidon, nke gafere n'akuku ala nke Zarahemla, ma n'ebe ahụ ha malitere ikpasu ugu ha na ndi Nifai.

16 Ugbua Alma, ebe o bu onye-isi-ikpe na onye-ochichi ndi Nifai, ya mere o galitere ya na ndi ya, e, ya na ndi ochi-agma ya, na ndi-isi ochi-agma, e, n'isi nke ndi-agma ya nile megide ndi Amlisai n'agma.

17 Ma ha malitere igbu ndi Amlisai n'elu ugwu owuwa-anyanwu nke Saidon. Ma ndi Amlisai nwere ndoro-ndoro ha na ndi Nifai na nnukwu ume, nke mere na otutu ndi Nifai dara n'iru ndi Amlisai.

18 Otu o sila di Onye-nwe nyere aka nke ndi Nifai ume, nke mere na ha gburu ndi Amlisai n'oke ogbugbu, nke mere na ha malitere igbalaga n'iru ha.

19 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Nifai churu ndi Amlisai oso ubochi ahụ nile, ma gbuo ha n'oke ogbugbu, nke mere na e gburu na ndi Amlisai puku iri na abuo nari ise iri ato na mkpuru-obi abuo; ma e gburu na ndi Nifai puku isii nari ise iri isii na mkpuru-obi abuo.

Now when Amlici was made king over them he commanded them that they should take up arms against their brethren; and this he did that he might subject them to him.

Now the people of Amlici were distinguished by the name of Amlici, being called Amlicites; and the remainder were called Nephites, or the people of God.

Therefore the people of the Nephites were aware of the intent of the Amlicites, and therefore they did prepare to meet them; yea, they did arm themselves with swords, and with cimeters, and with bows, and with arrows, and with stones, and with slings, and with all manner of weapons of war, of every kind.

And thus they were prepared to meet the Amlicites at the time of their coming. And there were appointed captains, and higher captains, and chief captains, according to their numbers.

And it came to pass that Amlici did arm his men with all manner of weapons of war of every kind; and he also appointed rulers and leaders over his people, to lead them to war against their brethren.

And it came to pass that the Amlicites came upon the hill Amnihu, which was east of the river Sidon, which ran by the land of Zarahemla, and there they began to make war with the Nephites.

Now Alma, being the chief judge and the governor of the people of Nephi, therefore he went up with his people, yea, with his captains, and chief captains, yea, at the head of his armies, against the Amlicites to battle.

And they began to slay the Amlicites upon the hill east of Sidon. And the Amlicites did contend with the Nephites with great strength, insomuch that many of the Nephites did fall before the Amlicites.

Nevertheless the Lord did strengthen the hand of the Nephites, that they slew the Amlicites with great slaughter, that they began to flee before them.

And it came to pass that the Nephites did pursue the Amlicites all that day, and did slay them with much slaughter, insomuch that there were slain of the Amlicites twelve thousand five hundred thirty and two souls; and there were slain of the Nephites six thousand five hundred sixty and two souls.

20 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Alma na-enweghi kwa ike ichu ndi Amlisai ozo o mere ka ndi ya runye ulo-ikwu ha nile na ndagwurugwu nke Gideon, ndagwurugwu ahụ ebe a kporo ya aha nke Gideon ahụ onye e gburu site n'aka nke Niho na mma agha; ma n'ime ndagwurugwu a ndi Nifai runyere ulo-ikwu ha nile maka abali ahụ.

21 Ma Alma zigara ndi onyota-ogba-ama ka ha soro ndi foduru na ndi Amlisai, ka o wee mata maka atumatu ha nile na usoro akuko ha nile, nke ga-eme ka o chee onwe ya nche maka ha, ka o wee chekwa ndi ya site na mbibi.

22 Ugbua ndi ahụ o zipuoro iche ebe izu-ike ndi agha nke ndi Amlisai nche ka a kporo Zirom, na Amno, na Mantai, na Limha; ndi a bu ndi puru ha na ndi nwoke ha iche ebe izu-ike ndi agha nke ndi Amlisai nche.

23 Ma o wee ruo na n'echi ya ha laghachiri n'ime ebe izu-ike nke ndi Nifai na nnukwu oso-osu, ebe ha nwere nnukwu ihe itu n'anya, ma juputa n'egwu, nasị:

24 Lee, anyi soro ebe izu-ike nke ndi Amlisai, ma na nnukwu itu n'anya nye anyi, n'ala Mainon, di n'elu ala nke Zarahemla, n'uzo e si eje ala nke Nifai, anyi huru otutu igwe ndi nke Leman; ma lee, ndi Amlisai esorowo ha;

25 Ma ha nokwasiri umunne anyi nwoke n'ala ahụ; ma ha na-agbalaga n'iru ha kporo igwe anu ha, na ndi nwunye ha, na umu ha, chee iru n'obodo-ukwu anyi; ma ma obughi ma anyi mere ngwa-ngwa ha ga-enweta onwunwe nke obodo-ukwu anyi, na ndi nna anyi, na ndi nwunye anyi, ma e gbuo umu anyi.

26 Ma o wee ruo na ndi nke Nifai weere ulo-ikwu ha nile, ma puo site na ndagwurugwu nke Gideon chee iru n'obodo-ukwu ha, nke bu obodo-ukwu nke Zarahemla.

27 Ma lee, dika ha na-agafee osimiri Saidon, ndi Leman na ndi Amlisai, ebe ha di otutu n'onu ogugu fodu ntakiri, dika o siri di, ka aja nile nke osimiri nta, bjakwasiri ha ibibi ha.

And it came to pass that when Alma could pursue the Amlicites no longer he caused that his people should pitch their tents in the valley of Gideon, the valley being called after that Gideon who was slain by the hand of Nehor with the sword; and in this valley the Nephites did pitch their tents for the night.

And Alma sent spies to follow the remnant of the Amlicites, that he might know of their plans and their plots, whereby he might guard himself against them, that he might preserve his people from being destroyed.

Now those whom he had sent out to watch the camp of the Amlicites were called Zeram, and Amnor, and Manti, and Limher; these were they who went out with their men to watch the camp of the Amlicites.

And it came to pass that on the morrow they returned into the camp of the Nephites in great haste, being greatly astonished, and struck with much fear, saying:

Behold, we followed the camp of the Amlicites, and to our great astonishment, in the land of Minon, above the land of Zarahemla, in the course of the land of Nephi, we saw a numerous host of the Lamanites; and behold, the Amlicites have joined them;

And they are upon our brethren in that land; and they are fleeing before them with their flocks, and their wives, and their children, towards our city; and except we make haste they obtain possession of our city, and our fathers, and our wives, and our children be slain.

And it came to pass that the people of Nephi took their tents, and departed out of the valley of Gideon towards their city, which was the city of Zarahemla.

And behold, as they were crossing the river Sidon, the Lamanites and the Amlicites, being as numerous almost, as it were, as the sands of the sea, came upon them to destroy them.

28 Otu o sila di, ndi Nifai ebe ha nwetara ume site n'aka nke Onye-nwe, ebe ha kpesiwooro ekpere ike nye ya ka o naputa ha site n'aka nile nke ndi iro ha nile, ya mere Onye-nwe nuru akwa ha nile, ma nye ha ume, ma ndi Leman na ndi Amlisai dara n'iru ha.

29 Ma o wee ruo na Alma lusoro Amlisai ugu jiri mma agha, n'iru n'iru; ma ha dosiri ndoro-ndoro ike, otu na ibe ya.

30 Ma o wee ruo na Alma, ebe o bu onye nke Chineke, ebe a kpalitere ya site na nnukwu okwukwe, tiri mkpu, na-asị: O Onye-nwe, mee ebere ma debe ndu m, ka m wee buru ngwa-oru n'aka Gi abuo, izoputa ma chekwaa ndi a.

31 Ugbuga mgbe Alma kwuworo okwu ndi a o luru ugu ozọ ya na Amlisai; ma e nyere ya ume, nke mere na o gburu Amlisai site na mma-agma.

32 Ma o lusokwara eze nke ndi Leman ugu; ma na eze ndi Leman gbaghachiri azu site n'iru Alma ma ziga ndi nche ya ka ha na Alma luo ugu.

33 Mana Alma, ya na ndi nche ya, luru ugu ya na ndi nche nile nke eze nke ndi Leman ahụ wee ruo mgbe o gburu ma chughachi ha azu.

34 Ma otu a o kpochasiri ala ahụ, ma-obu n'udi ozọ akuku mmiri ahụ, nke di n'odida-anyanwu nke osimiri Sajdon, na-atuba aru nile nke ndi Leman ndi e gbuworo n'ime mmiri nke Sajdon, na site na nke a ndi ya ga-enwe uzọ igafee ma luo ugu ha na ndi Leman na ndi Amlisai n'akuku odida anyanwu nke osimiri Sajdon.

35 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha nile gafeworo osimiri Sajdon ahụ na ndi Leman na ndi Amlisai malitere igbalaga site n'iru ha, na-agbanyeghi na onu ogugu ha di imerime nke a na-enweghi ike iguta ha onu.

36 Ma ha gbapuru n'iru ndi Nifai chee iru n'ozara ahụ nke di n'odida-anyanwu na n'elu-elu, gafee gbada oke ala nile nke ala ahụ; ma ndi Nifai churu ha oso jiri ike ha, ma gbuo ha.

Nevertheless, the Nephites being strengthened by the hand of the Lord, having prayed mightily to him that he would deliver them out of the hands of their enemies, therefore the Lord did hear their cries, and did strengthen them, and the Lamanites and the Amlicites did fall before them.

And it came to pass that Alma fought with Amlici with the sword, face to face; and they did contend mightily, one with another.

And it came to pass that Alma, being a man of God, being exercised with much faith, cried, saying: O Lord, have mercy and spare my life, that I may be an instrument in thy hands to save and preserve this people.

Now when Alma had said these words he contended again with Amlici; and he was strengthened, insomuch that he slew Amlici with the sword.

And he also contended with the king of the Lamanites; but the king of the Lamanites fled back from before Alma and sent his guards to contend with Alma.

But Alma, with his guards, contended with the guards of the king of the Lamanites until he slew and drove them back.

And thus he cleared the ground, or rather the bank, which was on the west of the river Sidon, throwing the bodies of the Lamanites who had been slain into the waters of Sidon, that thereby his people might have room to cross and contend with the Lamanites and the Amlicites on the west side of the river Sidon.

And it came to pass that when they had all crossed the river Sidon that the Lamanites and the Amlicites began to flee before them, notwithstanding they were so numerous that they could not be numbered.

And they fled before the Nephites towards the wilderness which was west and north, away beyond the borders of the land; and the Nephites did pursue them with their might, and did slay them.

37 E, e zutere ha n'akukū nile, ma gbuo ma chughachi ha, wee ruo mgbe a chusasiri ha n'odi-da-anyanwu ahụ, na n'elu elu, wee ruo mgbe ha ruworo ozara ahụ, nke a kporo Hermounts; ma-obu akukū ozara ahụ nke juputara na anu ohia na anu ohia nile di egwu.

38 Ma o wee ruo na otutu nwuru n'ime ozara ahụ maka mmeru-arụ ha nile, ma anu ohia ojo ndi ahụ erie ha na kwa udele nile nke ikuku; ma okpukpu ha nile ka a chotaworo, ma akwakotawo ha n'elu ala ahụ.

Yea, they were met on every hand, and slain and driven, until they were scattered on the west, and on the north, until they had reached the wilderness, which was called Hermounts; and it was that part of the wilderness which was infested by wild and ravenous beasts.

And it came to pass that many died in the wilderness of their wounds, and were devoured by those beasts and also the vultures of the air; and their bones have been found, and have been heaped up on the earth.

Alma 3

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na ndị Nifaj ndị a na-egbughị site na ngwa-ogụ nile nke agha, mgbe ha lisịworo ndị egbuworo—ugbua ọnu-ogugu ndị e gburu egbu agutaghị ha ọnu, n'ihị ịdị ukwu nke ọnu-ogugu ha—mgbe ha lisịworọrị ndị ha nwurū anwū ha nile laghachiri n'ala ha nile, na n'ụlọ ha nile, na ndị nwunye ha nile, na ụmụ ha.
- 2 Ugbua ọtụtụ ndinyom na ụmụaka ka e gbuworo site na mma-agma, na kwa ọtụtụ igwe aturū ha na igwe ehi ha; na kwa ọtụtụ ubi mkpuru-akukū ha ka e bibiri, n'ihị na ọtụtụ igwe mmadu zopjara ha n'ukwu.
- 3 Ma ugbua ole ọbula nke ndị Leman na ndị Amlisaj dī bụ ndị e gbuworo n'elu akukū mmiri nke osimiri Sajdon ka a tūbara n'ime mmiri nile nke Sajdon; ma lee ọkpukpū ha nile dī n'ime omimi nile nke oke osimiri ahū, ma ha dī ọtụtū.
- 4 Ma ndị Amlisaj ka e gosiri dika ndi dī iche n'ebe ndi Nifaj nọ, n'ihị na ha etinyeworị onwe ha ihe nhūba ama jiri uhie n'egedege iru ha nile dika n'udī nke ndi Leman; otu o sila dī ha akpuchabeghī isi ha nile dika nke ndi Leman.
- 5 Ugbua isi nile nke ndi Leman ka akpuchasiri; ma ha gba ọto, ma ọbughī akpukpo-anū nke e kere n'ukwū ha nile, na kwa uwe ize ndū ha, nke e kere ha, na uta ha nile, na akū ha nile, na okwute ha nile, na ẹbè ha nile, na ihe ndi ozo.
- 6 Ma akpukpo arū nke ndi Leman dī oji, dika ihe nhūba ama nke e tīkwasiri ndi nna ha, nke bụ ọbubū-ọnu nye ha n'ihị njehie ha na inupu-isi megide ụmūnne ha nwoke, ndi bụ Nifaj, Jakob, na Josef, na Sam, ndi ziri-ezi na ndi dī nsọ.
- 7 Ma ụmūnne ha nwoke chorō ibibi ha, ya mere a burū ha ọnu; ma Onye-nwe Chineke tīkwasiri ihe nhūba ama n'arū ha, e, n'arū Leman na Lemuel, na kwa ụmū nwoke nke Ishmel, na ndinyom nke Ishmel.
- 8 Ma nke a ka e mere ka mkpuru-afō ha wee dī iche site na mkpuru-afō nke ụmūnne ha nwoke, ka site na nke ahū Onye-nwe Chineke ga-ehekwa ndi ya, ka ha ghara igwakota ma kwere n'omenala nile na-ezighi-ezi ndi ga-eweta mbibi ha.

Alma 3

And it came to pass that the Nephites who were not slain by the weapons of war, after having buried those who had been slain—now the number of the slain were not numbered, because of the greatness of their number—after they had finished burying their dead they all returned to their lands, and to their houses, and their wives, and their children.

Now many women and children had been slain with the sword, and also many of their flocks and their herds; and also many of their fields of grain were destroyed, for they were trodden down by the hosts of men.

And now as many of the Lamanites and the Amlicites who had been slain upon the bank of the river Sidon were cast into the waters of Sidon; and behold their bones are in the depths of the sea, and they are many.

And the Amlicites were distinguished from the Nephites, for they had marked themselves with red in their foreheads after the manner of the Lamanites; nevertheless they had not shorn their heads like unto the Lamanites.

Now the heads of the Lamanites were shorn; and they were naked, save it were skin which was girded about their loins, and also their armor, which was girded about them, and their bows, and their arrows, and their stones, and their slings, and so forth.

And the skins of the Lamanites were dark, according to the mark which was set upon their fathers, which was a curse upon them because of their transgression and their rebellion against their brethren, who consisted of Nephi, Jacob, and Joseph, and Sam, who were just and holy men.

And their brethren sought to destroy them, therefore they were cursed; and the Lord God set a mark upon them, yea, upon Laman and Lemuel, and also the sons of Ishmael, and Ishmaelitish women.

And this was done that their seed might be distinguished from the seed of their brethren, that thereby the Lord God might preserve his people, that they might not mix and believe in incorrect traditions which would prove their destruction.

9 Ma o wee ruo na onye ọbụla nke ịkọtara mkpuru-afọ ya na nke ndị Leman wetara otu ọbụbụ-ọnyụ ahụ nye mkpuru-afọ ya.

10 Ya mere, onye-ọbụla nke kwere ka ndị Leman dufuo ya ka a kpọrọ n'okpuru isi ahụ, ma e nwere ihe nhụba ama e tinyere ya.

11 Ma o wee ruo na onye-ọbụla nke na-ekweghị n'omenala nke ndị Leman, kama kwere akụkọ-ndekọta ndị ahụ e dere ede ndị e weputara site n'ala nke Jerusalem, na kwa n'omenala nke ndị nna ha nile, nke bụ ezi-okwu, ndị kwere n'iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke ma debe ha, ka a kpọrọ ndị Nifaj, ma-ọbụ ndị nke Nifaj, site n'oge ahụ gaa n'iru—

12 Ma ọ bụ ha bụ ndị debere akụkọ-ndekọta ndị ahụ nke bụ ezi-okwu maka ndị ha, na kwa maka ndị nke ndị Leman.

13 Ugbua anyị ga-alaghachi ọzọ n'ebe ndị Amlisaj nọ, n'ihi na ha kwa nwere ihe nhụba ama e tinyere ha; e, ha tinyere onwe ha ihe nhụba-ama ahụ, e, ọbuna ihe nhụba-ama nke uhie n'elu egedege iru ha nile.

14 Otu a okwu nke Chineke ka e mezuru, n'ihi na ndị a bụ okwu ndị ahụ nke o kwuru nye Nifaj: Lee, ndị Leman ka m bụworo ọnyụ, ma a ga m etikwasị ihe nhụba ama n'arụ ha ka ha na mkpuru-afọ ha wee kewaa site na gị na mkpuru-afọ gị, site ugbua gaa n'iru na ruo mgbe nile, ma ọbughị na ha cheghariri site n'ajọ-omume ha ma tugharikwute m ka m wee meere ha ebere.

15 Ma ọzọ: A ga m etikwasị ihe nhụba-ama n'arụ onye ahụ nke ga-agwakọta mkpuru-afọ ya na nke ụmụnne gị nwoke, ka e wee bụọ kwa ha ọnyụ.

16 Ma ọzọ: A ga m etikwasị ihe nhụba-ama n'arụ onye nke na-aluso gị ọgụ na mkpuru-afọ gị.

17 Ma ọzọ, asị m onye ọbụla nke si n'ebe ị nọ puo agaghị akpọ kwa ya mkpuru-afọ gị ọzọ; ma a ga m agozi gị, na onye-ọbụla a ga-akpọ mkpuru-afọ gị, site ugbua na ruo mgbe nile; ma ndị a bụ nkwa nile nke Onye-nwe nye Nifaj na nye mkpuru-afọ ya.

18 Ugbua ndị Amlisaj amataghị na ha na-emezu okwu nile nke Chineke mgbe ha malitere itinye onwe ha ihe nhụba-ama n'egedege iru ha nile; otu o sila dī ha apụtawo na nnupu-isi putara ihè megide Chineke, ya mere ọ diiri mkpa na ọbụbụ-ọnyụ ahụ ga-adakwasị ha.

And it came to pass that whosoever did mingle his seed with that of the Lamanites did bring the same curse upon his seed.

Therefore, whosoever suffered himself to be led away by the Lamanites was called under that head, and there was a mark set upon him.

And it came to pass that whosoever would not believe in the tradition of the Lamanites, but believed those records which were brought out of the land of Jerusalem, and also in the tradition of their fathers, which were correct, who believed in the commandments of God and kept them, were called the Nephites, or the people of Nephi, from that time forth—

And it is they who have kept the records which are true of their people, and also of the people of the Lamanites.

Now we will return again to the Amlicites, for they also had a mark set upon them; yea, they set the mark upon themselves, yea, even a mark of red upon their foreheads.

Thus the word of God is fulfilled, for these are the words which he said to Nephi: Behold, the Lamanites have I cursed, and I will set a mark on them that they and their seed may be separated from thee and thy seed, from this time henceforth and forever, except they repent of their wickedness and turn to me that I may have mercy upon them.

And again: I will set a mark upon him that mingleth his seed with thy brethren, that they may be cursed also.

And again: I will set a mark upon him that fighteth against thee and thy seed.

And again, I say he that departeth from thee shall no more be called thy seed; and I will bless thee, and whomsoever shall be called thy seed, henceforth and forever; and these were the promises of the Lord unto Nephi and to his seed.

Now the Amlicites knew not that they were fulfilling the words of God when they began to mark themselves in their foreheads; nevertheless they had come out in open rebellion against God; therefore it was expedient that the curse should fall upon them.

19 Ugbua ọ dī m ka asị na unu ga-ahụ na ha wetaara onwe ha ọbụbụ-ọnụ ahụ; ma ọbuna otu a ka onye ọbụla nke a buru ọnụ na-ewetara onwe ya amam-ikpe nke onwe ya.

20 Ugbua o wee ruo na ọtụtụ ụbọchị agafeghi ka a lụsiri ọgụ nke a luru n'ala nke Zarahemla, site n'aka ndi Leman na ndi Amlisai, na e nwere ndi-agma ọzọ nke ndi Leman batakwasi ndi nke Nifai, n'otu ebe ahụ nke ndi-agma mbu zutere ndi Amlisai.

21 Ma o wee ruo na o nwere ndi-agma e zipuru ichupu ha site n'ala ha:

22 Ugbua Alma n'onwe ya ebe e meruru ya aru ọ galiteghi ọgụ n'oge nke a megide ndi Leman.

23 Mana o zipulitere igwe ndi-agma megide ha; ma ha galitere ma gbuo ọtutu ndi Leman, ma chupu ndi nke foduru n'ime ha site n'oke ala nile nke ala ha.

24 Ma ha laghachiri ọzọ ma malite ime udo n'ala ahụ, ebe ha na-enweghi kwa nsogbu ọzọ na nwa oge, ha na ndi iro ha nile.

25 Ugbua ihe ndi a nile ka e mere, e, agha nile na ndoro-ndoro nile ka a malitere ma kwusi n'ime afọ nke ise nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe.

26 Ma n'ime otu afọ ka e zigara ọtutu puku na iri-iri puku nke mkpuru-obi nile gaa ụwa ebighi-ebi, ka ha wee ghoro okwukwu-ugwo ọru ha nile dika ọru ha nile siri di, ma ha di mma ma-ọbu ma ha di njo, ighoro añuri ebighi-ebi ma-ọbu nhuju-anya ebighi-ebi, dika mụọ nke ha horo irubere isi siri di, ma-ọbu ezigbo mụọ ma-ọbu nke ojo.

27 N'ihi na onye ọbụla na-anata okwukwu-ugwo n'aka onye ọ horo irubere isi, ma nke a dika okwu nile nke mụọ nke ibu-amuma, ya mere ka ọ di dika ezi-okwu ahụ. Ma otu a ka afọ nke ise nke ochichi ndi-ikpe siri kwusi.

Now I would that ye should see that they brought upon themselves the curse; and even so doth every man that is cursed bring upon himself his own condemnation.

Now it came to pass that not many days after the battle which was fought in the land of Zarahemla, by the Lamanites and the Amlicites, that there was another army of the Lamanites came in upon the people of Nephi, in the same place where the first army met the Amlicites.

And it came to pass that there was an army sent to drive them out of their land.

Now Alma himself being afflicted with a wound did not go up to battle at this time against the Lamanites;

But he sent up a numerous army against them; and they went up and slew many of the Lamanites, and drove the remainder of them out of the borders of their land.

And then they returned again and began to establish peace in the land, being troubled no more for a time with their enemies.

Now all these things were done, yea, all these wars and contentions were commenced and ended in the fifth year of the reign of the judges.

And in one year were thousands and tens of thousands of souls sent to the eternal world, that they might reap their rewards according to their works, whether they were good or whether they were bad, to reap eternal happiness or eternal misery, according to the spirit which they listed to obey, whether it be a good spirit or a bad one.

For every man receiveth wages of him whom he listeth to obey, and this according to the words of the spirit of prophecy; therefore let it be according to the truth. And thus endeth the fifth year of the reign of the judges.

Alma 4

- 1 Ugbua o wee ruo n'ime afọ nke isii nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe na-achị ndị nke Nifaj, e nweghị ndọrọ-ndọrọ ma-ọbụ agha n'ala nke Zarahemla.
- 2 Mana ndị ahụ nwere mkpagbu, e, akpagburu ha nnukwu n'ihị ofufu nke ụmụnne ha nwoke, na kwa n'ihị ofufu nke igwe-anụ ha na igwe-anụmanụ ha, na kwa n'ihị ofufu nke ubi mkpụrụ-akụkụ ha nile, ndị nke a zọpịara n'okpuru ụkwụ ma nke ndị Leman bibiri.
- 3 Ma oke nnukwu ka mkpagbu ha nile dị nke mere na mkpụrụ-obi nile nwere ihe kpatara ha iru uju; ma ha kwere na ọ bụ ikpe nile nke Chineke e zidatakwasịrị ha n'ihị ajo-omume ha na ihe arụ ha nile; ya mere a kpọtere ha na ncheta nke ọrụ dịrị ha.
- 4 Ma ha malitere ihawe nzuko-nsọ ahụ n'uju karịa; e, ma ọtụtụ ka e mere baptism n'ime mmiri nile nke Sajdon ma e jikọtara ha na nzuko-nsọ nke Chineke; e, e mere ha baptism site n'aka nke Alma, onye e doworo nsọ ịbụ onye isi nchụ-aja nye ndị nzuko-nsọ ahụ, site n'aka nke nna ya Alma.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo n'ime afọ nke asaa nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe nile e nwere ihe dika mkpụrụ-obi puku atọ na narị ise nke jikọtara onwe ha nye nzuko-nsọ nke Chineke ma e mere ha baptism. Ma otu a ka afọ nke asaa nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe siri kwụsị nye ndị nke Nifaj; ma e nwere udo esepughị-aka n'oge ahụ nile.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo n'afọ nke asatọ nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe, na ndị nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ malitere siwanye ike na mpako, n'ihị akụ na ụba ha karịrị akarị, na ọmarịcha akwa silk ha nile, na ọmarịcha akwa linen ha agbakoro agbakọ, na n'ihị ọtụtụ igwe-atụrụ ha na igwe-ehi nile, na ọla-edo ha na ọla-ọcha ha, na ụdị ihe oke onụ ahịa nile dị iche iche, ndị ha nwetaworo site n'irusi ọrụ ike; ma n'ihē nile ndị a ka ha buliworo onwe ha elu na mpako nke anya ha, n'ihị na ha malitere iyi uwe ndị dị ezigbo oke-ọnụ ahịa.
- 7 Ugbua nke a bụ ihe kpatara nnukwu nsogbu nye Alma, e, ma nye ọtụtụ ndị ahụ nke Alma doworo nsọ ịbụ ndị nkuzi, na ndị nchụ-aja, na ndị okenye na nzuko-nsọ ahụ; e, ọtụtụ n'ime ha nwere nnukwu mwute maka ajo-omume nke ha hụrụ maliteworo ịdị n'etiti ndị ha.

Alma 4

Now it came to pass in the sixth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, there were no contentions nor wars in the land of Zarahemla;

But the people were afflicted, yea, greatly afflicted for the loss of their brethren, and also for the loss of their flocks and herds, and also for the loss of their fields of grain, which were trodden under foot and destroyed by the Lamanites.

And so great were their afflictions that every soul had cause to mourn; and they believed that it was the judgments of God sent upon them because of their wickedness and their abominations; therefore they were awakened to a remembrance of their duty.

And they began to establish the church more fully; yea, and many were baptized in the waters of Sidon and were joined to the church of God; yea, they were baptized by the hand of Alma, who had been consecrated the high priest over the people of the church, by the hand of his father Alma.

And it came to pass in the seventh year of the reign of the judges there were about three thousand five hundred souls that united themselves to the church of God and were baptized. And thus ended the seventh year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi; and there was continual peace in all that time.

And it came to pass in the eighth year of the reign of the judges, that the people of the church began to wax proud, because of their exceeding riches, and their fine silks, and their fine-twined linen, and because of their many flocks and herds, and their gold and their silver, and all manner of precious things, which they had obtained by their industry; and in all these things were they lifted up in the pride of their eyes, for they began to wear very costly apparel.

Now this was the cause of much affliction to Alma, yea, and to many of the people whom Alma had consecrated to be teachers, and priests, and elders over the church; yea, many of them were sorely grieved for the wickedness which they saw had begun to be among their people.

8 N'ihì na ha hụrụ ma lee n'oke mwute na ndị nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ malitere inwe mbuli-elu na mpako nke anya ha, na itinye obi ha nile n'elu akụ na ụba na n'ìhe efu nile nke ụwa, nke mere na ha malitere inwe nlelì, otu n'èbe ibe ya nọ, ma ha malitere isogbu ndị na-ekweghị dika ọchịchọ na mmasị nke onwe ha siri dī.

9 Ma otu a, n'ime afọ nke asatọ nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe, a malitere inwe nnukwu ndorọ ndorọ n'etiti ndị nzuko-nsọ ahụ; e, enwere ntaji anya, na esem-okwu, na echiche ọjọọ, na nsogbu nile, na mpako, ọbuna nke kariri mpako nke ndị na-abughị nke nzuko-nsọ nke Chineke.

10 Ma otu a ka afọ nke asatọ nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe siri gwuchaa; ma ajoyo-omume nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ bu nnukwu okwute mkpobe ukwu nye ndị na-abughị nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ, ma otu a nzuko-nsọ ahụ malitere ida n'oga n'iru ya.

11 Ma o wee ruo na mmalite nke afọ nke iteghete, Alma hụrụ ajoyo-omume nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ, ma o hụkwara na ihe nlere-anya nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ malitere idu ndị ahụ na-ekweghị-ekwe na-iba site n'otu mpekele mmehie baa n'ozo, si otu a na-eweta mbibi nke ndị ahụ.

12 E, ọ hụrụ nnukwu ahaghị n'otu n'etiti ndị ahụ, ụfọdụ na-ebuli onwe ha elu na mpako ha, na-eleda ndị ozo anya, na-atughari azu ha n'èbe ndị nọ na mkpa nọ na ndị gbaa ọtọ na ndị agụụ na-agụ, na ndị akpịrị kpọrọ nkụ, na ndị nọ n'orja na mkpagbu.

13 Ugbua nke a bu nnukwu ihe kpatara ikwa akwa ariri n'etiti ndị ahụ, mgbe ndị ozo nọ n'ewedata onwe ha ala, na-enyere ndị chorọ enye m-aka, aka, dika inye ihe ha nwere nye ndị ogbenye na ndị chorọ enye m-aka, na-enye ndị agụụ na-agụ nri, na-ata ahụhụ mkpagbu nile di iche iche, n'ihì Kraịst, onye ga-abia dika mụọ nke ibu-amụma kwuru;

14 Na-elepụ anya maka ubochi ahụ, na-enwegide nsachapụ nke mmehie ha nile; ebe ha juputara na nnukwu onụ n'ihì mbilite n'onwu nke ndị nwurụ-anwu, dika ọchịchọ na ike na nnaputa nke Jisus Kraịst site n'agbu nile nke onwu.

For they saw and beheld with great sorrow that the people of the church began to be lifted up in the pride of their eyes, and to set their hearts upon riches and upon the vain things of the world, that they began to be scornful, one towards another, and they began to persecute those that did not believe according to their own will and pleasure.

And thus, in this eighth year of the reign of the judges, there began to be great contentions among the people of the church; yea, there were envyings, and strife, and malice, and persecutions, and pride, even to exceed the pride of those who did not belong to the church of God.

And thus ended the eighth year of the reign of the judges; and the wickedness of the church was a great stumbling-block to those who did not belong to the church; and thus the church began to fail in its progress.

And it came to pass in the commencement of the ninth year, Alma saw the wickedness of the church, and he saw also that the example of the church began to lead those who were unbelievers on from one piece of iniquity to another, thus bringing on the destruction of the people.

Yea, he saw great inequality among the people, some lifting themselves up with their pride, despising others, turning their backs upon the needy and the naked and those who were hungry, and those who were athirst, and those who were sick and afflicted.

Now this was a great cause for lamentations among the people, while others were abasing themselves, succoring those who stood in need of their succor, such as imparting their substance to the poor and the needy, feeding the hungry, and suffering all manner of afflictions, for Christ's sake, who should come according to the spirit of prophecy;

Looking forward to that day, thus retaining a remission of their sins; being filled with great joy because of the resurrection of the dead, according to the will and power and deliverance of Jesus Christ from the bands of death.

- 15 Ma ugbugba o wee ruo na Alma, ebe ọ hụworo mkpagbu nile nke ndị dī umeala na-eso Chineke, na nsogbu nile nke e kpọkwasiri n'isi ha, site n'aka ndi nke ya fọdurụ ma ebe ọ hụrụ ahaghị n'otu ha nile, malitere inwe oke mwute; otu o sila dī, Mụọ nke Onye-nwe ahapughị ya.
- 16 Ma ọ họtara otu onye-amamihe onye bụ otu n'ime ndi okenye nile nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ, ma nye ya ike dika olu nke ndi ahụ siri dī, ka o wee nwe ike ime iwu nile dika iwu ndi nke e nyewororiji siri dī, ma n'itinye ha n'orụ dika ajo-omume na mmebi iwu nile nke ndi ahụ siri dī.
- 17 Ugbugba aha nwoke a bụ Nifaiha, ma ya ka a họtara onye-isi-ikpe, ma ọ nọdurụ n'uche ikpe ahụ ikpe na ichi ndi ahụ.
- 18 Ugbugba Alma enyeghi ya okwa oru nke ibu onye isi nchụ-aja na nzuko-nsọ ahụ, mana ọ dotara okwa oru nke onye isi nchụ-aja nye onwe ya; ma na o nyefere oche-ikpe n'aka Nifaiha.
- 19 Ma nke a ka o mere ka ya n'onwe ya wee gagharja n'etiti ndi ya, ma-obu n'etiti ndi nke Nifaj, ka o wee kwusaa okwu nke Chineke nye ha, ikpalite ha n'icheta oru ha, ma ka o nwe ike idoda, site n'okwu nke Chineke, mpako nile na aghugho na ndoro-ndoro nile nke di n'etiti ndi ya, ebe ọ na-ahughị uzọ nke ọ ga-esi nwetaghachi ha ma obughị n'ikwudaru ala site n'igbama na-enweghi ntupọ megide ha.
- 20 Ma otu a na mmalite nke afọ nke iteghete nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe nye ndi nke Nifaj, Alma nyepuru Nifaiha oche-ikpe ahụ, ma debe onwe ya nile nye okwa nchụ-aja di elu nke usoro nsọ nke Chineke, nye igbama nke okwu ahụ, dika mụọ nke mkpughe na ibu-amuma siri dī.

And now it came to pass that Alma, having seen the afflictions of the humble followers of God, and the persecutions which were heaped upon them by the remainder of his people, and seeing all their inequality, began to be very sorrowful; nevertheless the Spirit of the Lord did not fail him.

And he selected a wise man who was among the elders of the church, and gave him power according to the voice of the people, that he might have power to enact laws according to the laws which had been given, and to put them in force according to the wickedness and the crimes of the people.

Now this man's name was Nephiah, and he was appointed chief judge; and he sat in the judgment-seat to judge and to govern the people.

Now Alma did not grant unto him the office of being high priest over the church, but he retained the office of high priest unto himself; but he delivered the judgment-seat unto Nephiah.

And this he did that he himself might go forth among his people, or among the people of Nephi, that he might preach the word of God unto them, to stir them up in remembrance of their duty, and that he might pull down, by the word of God, all the pride and craftiness and all the contentions which were among his people, seeing no way that he might reclaim them save it were in bearing down in pure testimony against them.

And thus in the commencement of the ninth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, Alma delivered up the judgment-seat to Nephiah, and confined himself wholly to the high priesthood of the holy order of God, to the testimony of the word, according to the spirit of revelation and prophecy.

Okwu nile nke Alma, Onye Isi Nchụ-aja dịka usoro nsọ nke Chineke siri dị, zigara ndị ahụ n'obodo-ukwu ha nile na onumara ha nile n'akụkụ nile ala ahụ.

Alma 5

- 1 Ugbua o wee ruo na Alma malitere ikwu okwu nke Chineke nye ndị ahụ, mbụ n'ala nke Zarahemla, ma site n'èbe ahụ gazuo ala ahụ nile.
- 2 Ma ndị a bụ okwu nile ndị ọ gwara ndị ahụ n'ime ụlọ nzukọ-nsọ nke e wuru n'obodo-ukwu nke Zarahemla, dịka akụkọ-ndekata nke ya siri dị, na-asị:
- 3 Mụ, Alma, ebe e doworo m nsọ site na nna m, Alma, ịbụ onye isi nchụ-aja na nzukọ-nsọ nke Chineke, ya ebe o nwere ike na ikike sitere na Chineke ime ihe ndị a, lee, asị m unu na ọ malitere ihiwe ụlọ nzukọ-nsọ n'ala ahụ nke dị n'oke-ala nile nke Nifaj; e, ala ahụ nke a kpọrọ ala nke Mọmọn; e, ma o mere ụmụnne ya baptism na mmiri nile nke Mọmọn.
- 4 Ma lee, asị m unu, a napụtara ha site n'aka nile nke ndị eze Noa, site n'èbere na ike nke Chineke.
- 5 Ma lee, mgbe nke a gasịrị, a kpọbatara ha n'ịbụ-oru site n'aka nile nke ndị Leman n'ime ọzara ahụ; e, asị m unu, ha nọ na ndọkpụ n'agha, ma ọzọ Onye-nwe napụtara ha site n'ịbụ-oru site n'ike nke okwu ya; ma a kpọtara anyị n'ime ala nke a, ma n'èbe a anyị malitere ihiwe nzukọ-nsọ nke Chineke n'akụkụ nile ala nke a kwa.
- 6 Ma ugbua lee, asị m unu, ụmụnne m nwoke, unu ndị bụ nke nzukọ-nsọ a, unu edotawo na ncheta zuru oke ndọkpụ n'agha nke ndị nna unu? E, ma unu edotawo na ncheta zuru oke ebere ya na ogologo-ahụhụ n'èbe ha nọ? Ma nke ka nke, unu edotawo na ncheta zuru oke na ọ napụtawo mkpụrụ-obi ha nile site n'ala mụọ?
- 7 Lee, ọ gbanwere obi ha nile; e, ọ kpọtere ha site n'ura miri emi, ma ha tetara nye Chineke. Lee, ha nọ n'etiti ọchịchiri; otu o sila dị, mkpụrụ-obi ha nile ka a mụnyere ọkụ site n'ihè nke okwu mgbe nile na-adigide; e, e jiri agbụ nile nke ọnwụ, na ụdọ igwe nile nke ala mụọ gbaa ha gburu-gburu, ma mbibi mgbe nile na-adigide dị na-eche ha.

The words which Alma, the High Priest according to the holy order of God, delivered to the people in their cities and villages throughout the land.

Alma 5

Now it came to pass that Alma began to deliver the word of God unto the people, first in the land of Zarahemla, and from thence throughout all the land.

And these are the words which he spake to the people in the church which was established in the city of Zarahemla, according to his own record, saying:

I, Alma, having been consecrated by my father, Alma, to be a high priest over the church of God, he having power and authority from God to do these things, behold, I say unto you that he began to establish a church in the land which was in the borders of Nephi; yea, the land which was called the land of Mormon; yea, and he did baptize his brethren in the waters of Mormon.

And behold, I say unto you, they were delivered out of the hands of the people of king Noah, by the mercy and power of God.

And behold, after that, they were brought into bondage by the hands of the Lamanites in the wilderness; yea, I say unto you, they were in captivity, and again the Lord did deliver them out of bondage by the power of his word; and we were brought into this land, and here we began to establish the church of God throughout this land also.

And now behold, I say unto you, my brethren, you that belong to this church, have you sufficiently retained in remembrance the captivity of your fathers? Yea, and have you sufficiently retained in remembrance his mercy and long-suffering towards them? And moreover, have ye sufficiently retained in remembrance that he has delivered their souls from hell?

Behold, he changed their hearts; yea, he awakened them out of a deep sleep, and they awoke unto God. Behold, they were in the midst of darkness; nevertheless, their souls were illuminated by the light of the everlasting word; yea, they were encircled about by the bands of death, and the chains of hell, and an everlasting destruction did await them.

- 8 Ma ugbua ana m aju unu, ụmụnne m nwoke, ebibiri ha? Lee, asị m unu, E-e, ebibighi ha.
- 9 Ma ọzọ ana m aju, etijiri agbụ nile nke ọnwụ, na ụdọ-igwe nile nke ala mụọ nke gbara ha gburu-gburu, a topuru ha? Asị m unu, E, a topuru ha, ma mkpuru-obi ha gbasara mbara, ma ha buru abụ mgbaputa ihu-n'anya. Ma asị m unu na a zoputara ha.
- 10 Ma ugbua ana m aju unu n'udi onodu ginị ka e jiri zoputa ha? E, olee mgbakwasị-ukwu ha nwere inwe olile-anya maka nzoputa? Ginị bu ihe kpatara ntopu ha site n'agbụ nile nke ọnwụ, e, na kwa ụdọ-igwe nile nke ala mụọ?
- 11 Lee, enwere m ike igwa unu—nna m Alma o kweghi n'okwu nile nke e kwuru site n'onu Abinada? Ma o bughị onye-amuma di nsọ? O kwughị okwu nile nke Chineke, ma nna m Alma kwere ha?
- 12 Ma dika okwukwe ya e nwere nnukwu mgbanwe e mere n'obi ya. Lee asị m unu na nke a nile bu ezi-okwu.
- 13 Ma lee, o kwusara okwu ahụ nye ndi nna unu, ma nnukwu mgbanwe ka e mekwara n'obi ha nile, ma ha wedatara onwe ha ala ma tinye ntukwasị-obi ha na Chineke nke ezi-okwu ahụ di ndu. Ma lee ha nwere okwukwe ruo na ngwucha ahụ; ya mere a zoputara ha.
- 14 Ma ugbua lee, ana m aju unu, ụmụnne m nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ, unu aburuwo ndi amuru n'ime mụọ nke Chineke? Unu anatawo onyinyo ya na mbara iru unu? Unu enwetawo nnukwu mgbanwe a n'obi unu nile?
- 15 Unu na-enwe okwukwe na mgbaputa nke ya onye kere unu? Unu na-enwe olile anya jiri anya nke okwukwe, ma hu aru na-anwu anwu ekulitere na anwughị-anwu, na ire-ure a ekulitere n'ereghị-ure, iguzoro n'iru Chineke ka ekpe ya ikpe dika omume nile nke e meworo n'aru na-anwu anwu siri di?
- 16 Asị m unu, unu nwere ike itughari uche nye onwe unu na unu na-anu olu nke Onye-nwe, na-asị unu, n'ubochi ahụ: Bjakwute m unu ndi a goziri-agozi, n'ihia na lee, oru nile nke unu aburuwo oru nile nke ezi-omume n'elu iru nke uwa ahụ?

And now I ask of you, my brethren, were they destroyed? Behold, I say unto you, Nay, they were not.

And again I ask, were the bands of death broken, and the chains of hell which encircled them about, were they loosed? I say unto you, Yea, they were loosed, and their souls did expand, and they did sing redeeming love. And I say unto you that they are saved.

And now I ask of you on what conditions are they saved? Yea, what grounds had they to hope for salvation? What is the cause of their being loosed from the bands of death, yea, and also the chains of hell?

Behold, I can tell you—did not my father Alma believe in the words which were delivered by the mouth of Abinadi? And was he not a holy prophet? Did he not speak the words of God, and my father Alma believe them?

And according to his faith there was a mighty change wrought in his heart. Behold I say unto you that this is all true.

And behold, he preached the word unto your fathers, and a mighty change was also wrought in their hearts, and they humbled themselves and put their trust in the true and living God. And behold, they were faithful until the end; therefore they were saved.

And now behold, I ask of you, my brethren of the church, have ye spiritually been born of God? Have ye received his image in your countenances? Have ye experienced this mighty change in your hearts?

Do ye exercise faith in the redemption of him who created you? Do you look forward with an eye of faith, and view this mortal body raised in immortality, and this corruption raised in incorruption, to stand before God to be judged according to the deeds which have been done in the mortal body?

I say unto you, can you imagine to yourselves that ye hear the voice of the Lord, saying unto you, in that day: Come unto me ye blessed, for behold, your works have been the works of righteousness upon the face of the earth?

- 17 Ma-ọbụ unu na-atughari uche nye onwe unu na unu nwere ike igwa Onye-nwe okwu ughā n'ubochi ahụ, ma si—Onye-nwe ọrụ anyị nile abụwo rịi ọrụ eziomume n'elu iru nke ụwa ahụ—ma na ọ ga-azọpụta unu?
- 18 Ma-ọbụ n'uzo ozo, unu nwere ike itughari uche hu onwe unu ka akpọtara n'iru oche-ikpe nke Chineke jiri mkpuru-obi nile unu juputara na amamikpe na mwute, ebe unu nwere ncheta nke omuma-ikpe unu nile, e, ncheta zuru-oke nke ajoo-omume unu e, ncheta na unu emeruo iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke?
- 19 Asị m unu, unu nwere ike ilekwasi Chineke anya n'ubochi ahụ jiri obi n'enweghi ntupo na aka di ocha? Asị m unu, unu nwere ike ileli anya elu, nwere onyinyo nke Chineke akanyere n'elu mbara iru unu?
- 20 Asị m unu, unu nwere ike iche maka ibu ndi a zoputara mgbe unu ranyeworo onwe unu igho ndi no n'okpuru ekwensu?
- 21 Asị m unu, unu ga-amata n'ubochi ahụ na enweghi ike izoputa unu; n'ihu na odighi onye obula a-ga-azoputa ma obughị na uwe ya nile ka a sachapuru ocha; e, uwe ya nile ka a ga-edebe ocha n'enweghi ntupo ruo mgbe a sachara ha site na ntupo nile, site n'obara nke onye ahụ nke nna anyi ha kwuworo maka ya, onye ga-abia igbaputa ndi ya site na mmehie ha nile.
- 22 Ma ugbua a na m ario unu, umunne m nwoke, ole otu o ga-adị onye obula n'ime unu, ma oburu na unu ga-eguzoro n'iru oche-ikpe nke Chineke, nwere uwe unu nile obara metoro na udi iru inyi nile? Lee, gini ka ihe ndi a ga-agba-ama megide unu?
- 23 Lee ha agahi agba-ama na unu bu ndi ogbu mmadu, e, na kwa na unu bu ndi-ikpe mara n'udi ajoo-omume nile di iche iche?
- 24 Lee, umunne m nwoke, unu chere na udi onye ahụ nwere ike inweta ebe o ga-anodu odu n'ala-eze nke Chineke, ya na Abraham, ya na Aisak, na ya na Jekob, na kwa ndi-amuma nile di nsọ, ndi asachaworo uwe ha nile ma ha enweghi mmeto, enweghi ntupo ma di ocha?

Or do ye imagine to yourselves that ye can lie unto the Lord in that day, and say—Lord, our works have been righteous works upon the face of the earth—and that he will save you?

Or otherwise, can ye imagine yourselves brought before the tribunal of God with your souls filled with guilt and remorse, having a remembrance of all your guilt, yea, a perfect remembrance of all your wickedness, yea, a remembrance that ye have set at defiance the commandments of God?

I say unto you, can ye look up to God at that day with a pure heart and clean hands? I say unto you, can you look up, having the image of God engraven upon your countenances?

I say unto you, can ye think of being saved when you have yielded yourselves to become subjects to the devil?

I say unto you, ye will know at that day that ye cannot be saved; for there can no man be saved except his garments are washed white; yea, his garments must be purified until they are cleansed from all stain, through the blood of him of whom it has been spoken by our fathers, who should come to redeem his people from their sins.

And now I ask of you, my brethren, how will any of you feel, if ye shall stand before the bar of God, having your garments stained with blood and all manner of filthiness? Behold, what will these things testify against you?

Behold will they not testify that ye are murderers, yea, and also that ye are guilty of all manner of wickedness?

Behold, my brethren, do ye suppose that such an one can have a place to sit down in the kingdom of God, with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob, and also all the holy prophets, whose garments are cleansed and are spotless, pure and white?

25 Asị m unu, E-e; ma ọbughị na unu mere Onye-okike anyị onye-okwu ụgha site na mmalite, ma-ọbụ were dika na ọ bụ onye okwu ụgha site na mmalite, unu enweghị ike iwere dika na ụdị ahụ nwere ike inwe ọnođụ n'ala-eze nke elu-igwe; mana a ga-achụpụ ha n'ihì na ha bụ ụmụ nke ala-eze nke ekwensu ahụ.

26 Ma ugbua lee, asị m unu, ụmụnne m nwoke, ọbụrụ na unu enwetawo mgbanwe nke obi, ma ọbụrụ na unu enwewo mmetụ ịbụ abụ mgbaputa ihu-n'anya, aga m aju, unu nwere ike inwe mmetụ dī otu ahụ ugbua?

27 Unu agawo ije, debe onwe unu n'enweghị ụta n'iru Chineke? Unu nwere ike ikwu, ọbụrụ na akporo unu inwụ n'oge a, n'ime onwe unu, na unu adiwo umeala zuru oke? Na uwe unu nile ka asachaworo ma mee ka ha dī ọcha site n'ọbara nke Kraịst, onye ga-abia igbaputa ndi ya site na mmehie ha nile?

28 Lee, unu eyipụwo mpako? Asị m unu, ọbụrụ na unu eyipụbeghị unu adighi na njikere izute Chineke. Lee unu ga-ejikere ọsọ-ọsọ; n'ihì na ala-eze nke elu-igwe na-abia ọsọ-ọsọ, ma ụdị onye ahụ enweghị ndụ ebighi-ebi.

29 Lee, asị m, o nwere otu n'etiti unu onye n'eyipụbeghị ntaji anya? Asị m unu na ụdị onye ahụ anoghị na njikere; ma ọ dī m ka o jikere ọsọ-ọsọ, n'ihì na oge awa ahụ abia nso, ma ọ mataghị mgbe oge ahụ ga-abia; n'ihì na ụdị onye ahụ agaghị achota ya onye-ikpe na-amaghị.

30 Ma ọzọ asị m unu, o nwere otu n'etiti unu nke na akwa nwanne ya nwoke emu, ma-ọbụ nke na-akwakotara ya nsogbu nile?

31 Ahụhụ na-adiri ụdị onye ahụ, n'ihì na ọ nohị na njikere, ma oge ahụ dī nso na ọ ga-echehariri ma-ọbụ a gaghị enwe ike izoputa ya!

32 E, ọbuna ahụhụ na-adiri unu nile na-eme ajoo-omume; chegharịa, chegharịa, n'ihì na Onye-nwe Chineke ekwuwo ya!

33 Lee, ọ na-ezipu ikpo oku nye mmadu nile, n'ihì na aka ebere nile ka esetipuru n'ebe ha no, ma ọ na-asị: chegharịa, ma aga m anabata unu.

34 E, ọ na-asị: Biakwute m ma unu ga-aracha site na mkpuru nke osisi nke ndu; e, unu ga-eri ma nūo site n'achicha na mmiri nile nke ndu na akwughị ugwo.

I say unto you, Nay; except ye make our Creator a liar from the beginning, or suppose that he is a liar from the beginning, ye cannot suppose that such can have place in the kingdom of heaven; but they shall be cast out for they are the children of the kingdom of the devil.

And now behold, I say unto you, my brethren, if ye have experienced a change of heart, and if ye have felt to sing the song of redeeming love, I would ask, can ye feel so now?

Have ye walked, keeping yourselves blameless before God? Could ye say, if ye were called to die at this time, within yourselves, that ye have been sufficiently humble? That your garments have been cleansed and made white through the blood of Christ, who will come to redeem his people from their sins?

Behold, are ye stripped of pride? I say unto you, if ye are not ye are not prepared to meet God. Behold ye must prepare quickly; for the kingdom of heaven is soon at hand, and such an one hath not eternal life.

Behold, I say, is there one among you who is not stripped of envy? I say unto you that such an one is not prepared; and I would that he should prepare quickly, for the hour is close at hand, and he knoweth not when the time shall come; for such an one is not found guiltless.

And again I say unto you, is there one among you that doth make a mock of his brother, or that heapeth upon him persecutions?

Wo unto such an one, for he is not prepared, and the time is at hand that he must repent or he cannot be saved!

Yea, even wo unto all ye workers of iniquity; repent, repent, for the Lord God hath spoken it!

Behold, he sendeth an invitation unto all men, for the arms of mercy are extended towards them, and he saith: Repent, and I will receive you.

Yea, he saith: Come unto me and ye shall partake of the fruit of the tree of life; yea, ye shall eat and drink of the bread and the waters of life freely;

35 E, bjakwute m ma were oru nile nke ezi-omume bia, ma a gaghị egbutu unu ma t̄ba unu n'ime oku—

36 N'ihī na lee, oge ahū adiwo nso mgbe onye obula nke na-amiputaghī mkpuru oma, ma-obu onye obula nke na-anaghī aru oru nke ezi-omume, onye ahū nwere ihe kpatara o ga-eji kwaa ariri ma ruo uju.

37 O unu ndi na-arū orū ajo-omume; unu ndi nafuli elu n'ime ihe efu nile nke uwa, unu ndi kwuputaworo na unu amatawo uzō nile nke ezi-omume otu o sila di unu ejehiewo, dika aturu n- enweghi onye-ozuzu aturu, akpwo unu ma ka nakpo unu, mana unu agaghī aña nti n'olu ya!

38 Lee, asi m unu, na onye-ozuzu aturu oma ahū nakpo unu; e, ma n'aha nke ya o nakpo unu, nke bu aha nke Kraist; ma oburu na unu agaghī aña nti n'olu nke onye-ozuzu-aturu oma ahū, ruo n'aha ahū nke a kporo unu, lee, unu abughi aturu nke onye-ozuzu aturu oma ahū.

39 Ma ugbua oburu na unu abughi aturu nke onye-ozuzu-aturu-oma ahū, obu igwe nke onye ka unu bu? Lee, asi m unu, na ekwensu ahū bu onye-ozuzu aturu unu, ma unu bu nke otu ya; ma ugbua, onye ga-agonari nke a? Lee, asi m unu, onye obula nke na-agonari nke a bu onye okwu-ugha na nwa nke ekwensu.

40 N'ihī na asi m unu na ihe obula di mma sitere na Chineke bia, ma ihe obula di njo sitere na ekwensu bia.

41 Ya mere, oburu na nwoke na-amiputa oru oma nile o na-ana nti n'olu nke onye-ozuzu aturu oma ahū, ma o na-eso ya; mana onye obula nke na-amiputa ajo oru nile, onye ahū na-aghō nwa nke ekwensu, n'ihī na o na-ana nti n'olu ya, ma na-eso ya.

42 Ma onye obula nke na-eme nke a ga-anatariri ugwo-oru nile n'aka ya; ya mere, maka ugwo-oru ya nile o nanata onwu, dika n'ihē nile gbasara ebe ezi-omume di, ebe ha nwuru anwu n'ebe oru oma nile di.

43 Ma ugbua, umunne m nwoke, o di m ka asi na unu ga-anu olu m, n'ihī na a na m ekwu n'ume nke mkpuru-obi m; n'ihī na lee, a gwawo m unu okwu di mfe nghota nke ga-eme ka unu ghara imehie, ma-obu ekwuwo m dika iwu-nso nile nke Chineke siri di.

Yea, come unto me and bring forth works of righteousness, and ye shall not be hewn down and cast into the fire—

For behold, the time is at hand that whosoever bringeth forth not good fruit, or whosoever doeth not the works of righteousness, the same have cause to wail and mourn.

O ye workers of iniquity; ye that are puffed up in the vain things of the world, ye that have professed to have known the ways of righteousness nevertheless have gone astray, as sheep having no shepherd, notwithstanding a shepherd hath called after you and is still calling after you, but ye will not hearken unto his voice!

Behold, I say unto you, that the good shepherd doth call you; yea, and in his own name he doth call you, which is the name of Christ; and if ye will not hearken unto the voice of the good shepherd, to the name by which ye are called, behold, ye are not the sheep of the good shepherd.

And now if ye are not the sheep of the good shepherd, of what fold are ye? Behold, I say unto you, that the devil is your shepherd, and ye are of his fold; and now, who can deny this? Behold, I say unto you, whosoever denieth this is a liar and a child of the devil.

For I say unto you that whatsoever is good cometh from God, and whatsoever is evil cometh from the devil.

Therefore, if a man bringeth forth good works he hearkeneth unto the voice of the good shepherd, and he doth follow him; but whosoever bringeth forth evil works, the same becometh a child of the devil, for he hearkeneth unto his voice, and doth follow him.

And whosoever doeth this must receive his wages of him; therefore, for his wages he receiveth death, as to things pertaining unto righteousness, being dead unto all good works.

And now, my brethren, I would that ye should hear me, for I speak in the energy of my soul; for behold, I have spoken unto you plainly that ye cannot err, or have spoken according to the commandments of God.

- 44 N'ihì na a kpọrọ m ka m kwuo n'ụdị a, dika usoro nsọ nke Chineke siri dị, nke dị n'ime Kraịst Jisus; e, enyere m iwu ka m guzoro ma gbaa ama nye ndị a ihe nile ndị e kwuworo site na ndị nna anyị gbasara ihe nile ndị ga-abia.
- 45 Ma nke a abughị ihe nile. Unu echeghi na m matara maka ihe ndị a na onwe m? Lee, a na m agbara unu ama na ama m na ihe ndị a m gwaworo unu maka ha bu ezi-okwu. Ma olee otu unu siri chee na m matara maka ha ibu ihe ga-eme eme?
- 46 Lee, asi m unu e mere ka m mata ha site na Mụọ Nsọ nke Chineke. Lee, ebuwo m onu ma kpee ekpere otutu ubochi ka m wee mata ihe ndi a nonwe m. Ma ugbua a matara m nonwe m na ha bu ezi-okwu; n'ihì na Onye-nwe Chineke egosiputawo m ha site na Mụọ Nsọ Ya; ma nke a bu mụọ nke mkpughe nke di n'ime m.
- 47 Ma nke ka nke, asi m unu na ekpughewo ya otu a nye m, na okwu nile ndi nna anyi ha kwuworo bu ezi-okwu, obuna otu a dika mụọ nke ibu-amuma nke di n'ime m siri di, nke bu kwa site na ngosiputa nke Mụọ nke Chineke.
- 48 Asi m unu, na ama m nonwe m na ihe obula m gagwa unu, gbasara ihe nke ga-abia abia, bu ezi-okwu; ma asi m unu, na a ma m na Jisus Kraịst ga-abia, e, okpara ahụ, Onye Nna mutara nani Ya, juputara na amara, na ebere, na ezi-okwu. Ma lee, obu ya na-abia ibupu mmehie nile nke uwa, e, mmehie nile nke onye obula nke guzosiri-ike n'ikwere n'aha ya.
- 49 Ma ugbua asi m unu, na nke a bu usoro nke e siri kpoọ m, e, ikwusara umunne m nwoke m huru n'anya, e, na onye obula nke bi n'ala ahụ; e, ikwusara ndi nile, ma ndi okenye ma umuaka ma ndi oru ma ndi nwe onwe ha; e, asi m unu ndi kara nka, na kwa ndi okorobia, na ogbo ndi n'ebilite ebilite; e, ibeku ha na ha ga-echeghariri ma buru ndi a muru ozo.

For I am called to speak after this manner, according to the holy order of God, which is in Christ Jesus; yea, I am commanded to stand and testify unto this people the things which have been spoken by our fathers concerning the things which are to come.

And this is not all. Do ye not suppose that I know of these things myself? Behold, I testify unto you that I do know that these things whereof I have spoken are true. And how do ye suppose that I know of their surety?

Behold, I say unto you they are made known unto me by the Holy Spirit of God. Behold, I have fasted and prayed many days that I might know these things of myself. And now I do know of myself that they are true; for the Lord God hath made them manifest unto me by his Holy Spirit; and this is the spirit of revelation which is in me.

And moreover, I say unto you that it has thus been revealed unto me, that the words which have been spoken by our fathers are true, even so according to the spirit of prophecy which is in me, which is also by the manifestation of the Spirit of God.

I say unto you, that I know of myself that whatsoever I shall say unto you, concerning that which is to come, is true; and I say unto you, that I know that Jesus Christ shall come, yea, the Son, the Only Begotten of the Father, full of grace, and mercy, and truth. And behold, it is he that cometh to take away the sins of the world, yea, the sins of every man who steadfastly believeth on his name.

And now I say unto you that this is the order after which I am called, yea, to preach unto my beloved brethren, yea, and every one that dwelleth in the land; yea, to preach unto all, both old and young, both bond and free; yea, I say unto you the aged, and also the middle aged, and the rising generation; yea, to cry unto them that they must repent and be born again.

50 E, otu a ka Mụọ ahụ kwuru: Chegharịa, unu nsọtụ nile nke ụwa, n'ih na ala-eze nke elu-igwe na-abia nso ọsọ-ọsọ; e, nwa nke Chineke na-abia n'ebube ya, n'ike ya, ụdị eze, ike, na ọchịchị. E, ụmụnne m nwoke m hụrụ n'anya, asị m unu, na Mụọ ahụ siri: Lee ebube nke Eze nke ụwa nile, na kwa Eze nke elu-igwe ga-amụwaputa na nso-nso n'etiti ụmụ nke mmadụ.

51 Ma kwa Mụọ ahụ siri m, e, ọ kpokuru m n'olu ike, na-asị: Gaa n'irụ ma si ndị a—chegharịa, n'ih na ma ọbughị ma unu cheghariri unu enweghi ike iketa ala-eze nke elu-igwe.

52 Ma ọzọ asị m unu, Mụọ ahụ siri: Lee, edebere onye-ike na mgborogwu osisi ahụ, ya mere osisi ọbula nke na-amitaghị mkpuru-oma a ga egbutu ya ma tuba ya n'ime ọkụ, e, ọkụ nke n'enweghi ike irecha erecha, ọbuna ọkụ na-agaghị enwe ike imenyu emenyu. Lee, ma cheta, Onye-Nsọ ahụ ekwuwo ya.

53 Ma ugbua ụmụnne m nwoke ndi m huru n'anya, asi m unu, unu ga-enwe ike nagide okwu ndi a; e, unu nwere ike debe n'akuku ihe ndi a, ma zogide Onye-Nsọ ahụ n'okpuru ukwu unu; e, unu nwere ike ibuli onwe unu elu na mpako nke obi unu nile, e, unu ga-anosiri ike n'iyi uwe oke onu ahia na itinye obi unu nile n'ihe efu nile nke ụwa, na akụ n'uba unu nile?

54 E, unu ga-anogide n'iche na unu ka mma otu kari ibe ya; e, unu ga-anogide n'isogbu ụmụnne unu nwoke, ndi wedatara onwe ha ala ma na-aga ije n'usoro nsọ nke Chineke, site na nke akpobataworo ha n'ime nzuko-nsọ a, ebe e doworo ha nsọ site na Mụọ Nsọ ahụ, ma ha na-eweputa oru nile ndi na-egosị nchehari—

55 E, ma unu ga-anogide n'itughari azu unu nile nye ndi ogbenye, na ndi no na mkpa, na n'ijichi ihe unu nwere site n'irute ha?

56 Ma n'ikpeazu, unu nile ndi ga-anogide n'ime ajo-omume unu, asi m unu na ndi a bu ndi a ga-egbutu ma tuba n'ime oku ma obughị ma ha mere ọsọ-ọsọ chegharịa.

Yea, thus saith the Spirit: Repent, all ye ends of the earth, for the kingdom of heaven is soon at hand; yea, the Son of God cometh in his glory, in his might, majesty, power, and dominion. Yea, my beloved brethren, I say unto you, that the Spirit saith: Behold the glory of the King of all the earth; and also the King of heaven shall very soon shine forth among all the children of men.

And also the Spirit saith unto me, yea, crieth unto me with a mighty voice, saying: Go forth and say unto this people—Repent, for except ye repent ye can in nowise inherit the kingdom of heaven.

And again I say unto you, the Spirit saith: Behold, the ax is laid at the root of the tree; therefore every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit shall be hewn down and cast into the fire, yea, a fire which cannot be consumed, even an unquenchable fire. Behold, and remember, the Holy One hath spoken it.

And now my beloved brethren, I say unto you, can ye withstand these sayings; yea, can ye lay aside these things, and trample the Holy One under your feet; yea, can ye be puffed up in the pride of your hearts; yea, will ye still persist in the wearing of costly apparel and setting your hearts upon the vain things of the world, upon your riches?

Yea, will ye persist in supposing that ye are better one than another; yea, will ye persist in the persecution of your brethren, who humble themselves and do walk after the holy order of God, wherewith they have been brought into this church, having been sanctified by the Holy Spirit, and they do bring forth works which are meet for repentance—

Yea, and will you persist in turning your backs upon the poor, and the needy, and in withholding your substance from them?

And finally, all ye that will persist in your wickedness, I say unto you that these are they who shall be hewn down and cast into the fire except they speedily repent.

57 Ma ugbua asị m unu, unu nile ndị chọsiri ike isoro olu nke onye-ozuzụ-aturu-oma ahụ, pụta nụ site n'etiti ndị ajoyo mmadu, ma nodu nụ iche, ma ebityla ihe ha nile na-adighi ocha aka; ma lee, aha ha nile ka a ga-ehichapu nke ga-eme na agaghị agunye ndi ajoyo-mmada n'aha nke ndi ezi-omume, ka e wee mezuo okwu nke Chineke, nke sirị: Aha nile nke ndi ajoyo-omume agaghị agwakota ha na aha nile nke ndi m;

58 N'ihia na aha nile nke ndi ezi-omume a ga-edede ha n'ime akwukwo nke ndu, ma-obu ha ka m ga-enye nketa n'aka nri m. Ma ugbua, umunne m nwoke, gini ka unu nwere ikwu megide nke a? Asị m unu, oburu na unu kwuo okwu megide ya, odighi ihe o mere, n'ihia na okwu nke Chineke a ga-emezuri ya.

59 N'ihia na o lee onye-ozuzụ aturu no n'etiti unu nwere otutu aturu na-adighi eche ha nche, ka nkita-ohia ghara ibanye ma richapu igwe aturu ya? Ma lee, oburu na nkita-ohia banye n'igwe aturu ya odighi achupu ha? E, ma n'ikpe-azu, oburu na o nwere ike, o ga-ebibi ya.

60 Ma ugbua asị m unu na onye-ozuzụ aturu oma ahụ na-akpo unu; ma oburu na unu ga-aña nti n'olu ya o ga-akpobata unu n'igwe ya, ma unu bu aturu ya; ma o na-enye unu iwu ka unu ghara ikwe nkita-ohia ndogbu ibata n'etiti unu, ka a ghara ibibi unu.

61 Ma ugbua mu, Alma, na-enye unu iwu n'asusu nke onye ahụ nyeworo m iwu, ka unu jisie ike na-eme okwu nile nke m gwaworo unu.

62 Ana m ekwu okwu n'udi iwu nye unu ndi bu nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ; ma nye ndi na-abughị nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ a na m ekwu n'udi ikpo oku, na-asị: Bịa ma ka e mee unu baptism ruo na ncheghari, ka unu kwa wee buru ndi ga-eso keta oke n'iracha mkpuru osisi nke ndu ahụ.

And now I say unto you, all you that are desirous to follow the voice of the good shepherd, come ye out from the wicked, and be ye separate, and touch not their unclean things; and behold, their names shall be blotted out, that the names of the wicked shall not be numbered among the names of the righteous, that the word of God may be fulfilled, which saith: The names of the wicked shall not be mingled with the names of my people;

For the names of the righteous shall be written in the book of life, and unto them will I grant an inheritance at my right hand. And now, my brethren, what have ye to say against this? I say unto you, if ye speak against it, it matters not, for the word of God must be fulfilled.

For what shepherd is there among you having many sheep doth not watch over them, that the wolves enter not and devour his flock? And behold, if a wolf enter his flock doth he not drive him out? Yea, and at the last, if he can, he will destroy him.

And now I say unto you that the good shepherd doth call after you; and if you will hearken unto his voice he will bring you into his fold, and ye are his sheep; and he commandeth you that ye suffer no ravenous wolf to enter among you, that ye may not be destroyed.

And now I, Alma, do command you in the language of him who hath commanded me, that ye observe to do the words which I have spoken unto you.

I speak by way of command unto you that belong to the church; and unto those who do not belong to the church I speak by way of invitation, saying: Come and be baptized unto repentance, that ye also may be partakers of the fruit of the tree of life.

Alma 6

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Alma kwuchaworo okwu ya nye ndi nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ, nke e hiwera n'obodo-ukwu nke Zarahemla, o chiri ndi nchụ-aja na ndi okenye echichi, site n'ibikwasị aka ya abụọ dika usoro nke Chineke siri di, ino n'isi na ilekọta nzuko-nsọ ahụ.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na ndi obula na-abughị nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ ndi cheghariri site na mmehie ha nile e mere ha baptism ruo na ncheghari, ma a nabatara ha n'ime nzuko-nsọ ahụ.
- 3 Ma ozọ o wee ruo kwa na onye obula bu nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ nke na-echegharighi site n'ajọ-omume ha nile ma nwee umeala n'onwe ha n'iru Chineke—A na m ekwu maka ndi ahụ bulitere onwe ha elu n'ime mpako nke obi ha nile—ndi ahụ ka a juru aju, ma aha ha nile ka ehichapuru, nke mere na aha ha nile agunyeghi ha n'etiti ndi nke ezi-omume.
- 4 Ma otu a ha malitere idozi usoro nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ n'obodo-ukwu nke Zarahemla.
- 5 Ugbua o di m ka asi na unu ga-aghota na okwu nke Chineke sara obi mbara nye mmadu nile, nke mere na odighi onye a napuru ohere nke ikpokota onwe ha onu inuru okwu nke Chineke.
- 6 Otu o sila di umu nke Chineke ka e nyere iwu na ha ga-akpokota onwe ha onu otutu mgbe, ma sonye n'ibu onu na nnukwu ekpere n'aha nke odimma nke mkpuru-obi nile nke ndi na-amaghi Chineke.
- 7 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Alma meworo nhazi ndi a nile o puru site n'ebe ha no, e, site na nzuko-nsọ nke di n'obodo-ukwu nke Zarahemla, ma gafee n'elu owuwa-anyanwu nke osimiri Sajdon ahụ, n'ime ndagwurugwu nke Gidiön, ebe e nweworo obodo-ukwu ewuru, nke a na-akpo obodo-ukwu nke Gidiön, nke di n'ime ndagwurugwu nke a na-akpo Gidiön, ebe a kporo ya n'aha nwoke ahụ nke e gburu site n'aka nke Nihö jiri mma agha.

Alma 6

And now it came to pass that after Alma had made an end of speaking unto the people of the church, which was established in the city of Zarahemla, he ordained priests and elders, by laying on his hands according to the order of God, to preside and watch over the church.

And it came to pass that whosoever did not belong to the church who repented of their sins were baptized unto repentance, and were received into the church.

And it also came to pass that whosoever did belong to the church that did not repent of their wickedness and humble themselves before God—I mean those who were lifted up in the pride of their hearts—the same were rejected, and their names were blotted out, that their names were not numbered among those of the righteous.

And thus they began to establish the order of the church in the city of Zarahemla.

Now I would that ye should understand that the word of God was liberal unto all, that none were deprived of the privilege of assembling themselves together to hear the word of God.

Nevertheless the children of God were commanded that they should gather themselves together oft, and join in fasting and mighty prayer in behalf of the welfare of the souls of those who knew not God.

And now it came to pass that when Alma had made these regulations he departed from them, yea, from the church which was in the city of Zarahemla, and went over upon the east of the river Sidon, into the valley of Gideon, there having been a city built, which was called the city of Gideon, which was in the valley that was called Gideon, being called after the man who was slain by the hand of Nehor with the sword.

8 Ma Alma gara ma malite ikwuputa okwu nke Chineke nye nzuko-nsọ ahụ nke e hiwere na ndagwurugwu nke Gideon, dika mkpughe nke ezi-okwu ahụ nke okwu ahụ nke nna ya ha kwuworo, ma dika mụọ nke ibu-amụma ahụ nke dị n'ime ya, dika igba ama nke Jisus Kraịst, Okpara nke Chineke, onye nke ga-abia igbaputa ndi ya site na mmehie ha nile, na usoro ahụ di nsọ nke a na-akpo ya aha ya. Ma otu a ka e siri dee ya. Amen.

And Alma went and began to declare the word of God unto the church which was established in the valley of Gideon, according to the revelation of the truth of the word which had been spoken by his fathers, and according to the spirit of prophecy which was in him, according to the testimony of Jesus Christ, the Son of God, who should come to redeem his people from their sins, and the holy order by which he was called. And thus it is written. Amen.

Okwu nile nke Alma nke o kwuru nye ndi nke no na Gidiḡon, dika akuko-ndekota nke onwe ya siri di.

Alma 7

- 1 Lee ụmụnne m nwoke m hụrụ n'anya, ebe m hụrụ na enyewo m ikike ibiakwute unu, ya mere a na m agbali igwa unu okwu n'asụsụ m; e, site n'ọnụ nke m, ebe m hụworo na ọ bụ nke mbụ m gwaworo unu okwu site n'okwu nile nke ọnụ m, mụ ebe edebeworo m n'otu ebe kpam kpam n'uche-ikpe ahụ, ebe m nweworọrị nnukwu ọrụ nke mere na m enweghị ike ibiakwute unu.
- 2 Ma ọbunadi na agaraghị m enwe ike ibia ugbua n'oge a ma ọbughị na oche ikpe ahụ ka e nyeworo onye ọzọ, ichi n'ọnọdụ m; ma Onye-nwe na nnukwu obi ebere ekwerewo na m ga-abiakwute unu.
- 3 Ma lee, abiawo m ebe m nwere nnukwu olile-anya nile na nnukwu ọchịchọ na m ga-achọpụta na unu emewo onwe unu umeala n'irụ Chineke, ma na unu agawo n'iru n'ikpe ekpere maka amara ya, nke mere na m ga-achọpụta na unu enweghị ụta n'iru ya, nke mere na m ga-achọpụta na unu anoghị n'ọnọdụ amaghị nke a ga-ahọrọ di egwu nke ụmụnne anyị nwoke nọrọ n'ime ya na Zarahemla.
- 4 Ma na ngozi na-adiri aha nke Chineke, na o nyeworo m imata, e, o nyewo m nnukwu ọñụ ahụ kariji akari nke imata na e hiwere ha ọzọ n'uzọ nke ezi-omume ya.
- 5 Ma a tụtwasiri m obi, dika Mụọ nke Chineke nke di n'ime m, na m ga-enwe kwa ọñụ maka unu; otu o sila di achoghi m na ọñụ m maka unu ga-abia site na nnukwu mkpagbu na mwute nke m nwetaworo maka ụmụnne nwoke ahụ ndi nke no na Zarahemla, n'ihina lee, ọñụ m na-abia maka ha mgbe ha waghariworo gafee nnukwu mkpagbu na mwute.

The words of Alma which he delivered to the people in Gideon, according to his own record.

Alma 7

Behold my beloved brethren, seeing that I have been permitted to come unto you, therefore I attempt to address you in my language; yea, by my own mouth, seeing that it is the first time that I have spoken unto you by the words of my mouth, I having been wholly confined to the judgment-seat, having had much business that I could not come unto you.

And even I could not have come now at this time were it not that the judgment-seat hath been given to another, to reign in my stead; and the Lord in much mercy hath granted that I should come unto you.

And behold, I have come having great hopes and much desire that I should find that ye had humbled yourselves before God, and that ye had continued in the supplicating of his grace, that I should find that ye were blameless before him, that I should find that ye were not in the awful dilemma that our brethren were in at Zarahemla.

But blessed be the name of God, that he hath given me to know, yea, hath given unto me the exceedingly great joy of knowing that they are established again in the way of his righteousness.

And I trust, according to the Spirit of God which is in me, that I shall also have joy over you; nevertheless I do not desire that my joy over you should come by the cause of so much afflictions and sorrow which I have had for the brethren at Zarahemla, for behold, my joy cometh over them after wading through much affliction and sorrow.

6 Ma lee, a tũkwasiřĩ m obi na unu anoghĩ n'õnõdu nke oke nnukwu ekweghĩ-ekwe dĩa ụmũnne unu nwoke siri nõrõ; atũkwasiřĩ m obi na unu ebulighĩ onwe unu elu na mpako nke obi unu nile; e, atũkwasiřĩ m obi na unu etinyebeghĩ obi unu nile na akũ n'ũba nile na ihe efu nile nke ụwa; e, atũkwasiřĩ m obi na unu anaghĩ ekpere arũsĩ, mana unu na efe Chineke ezi-okwu ahũ dĩ ndũ, ma na unu na-ele anya maka nsachapũ nke mmehie unu nile, jiri okwukwe mgbe nile na-adigide, nke ga-abĩa.

7 N'ihĩ na lee, asĩ m unu e nwere õtũtũ ihe ndĩ ga-abĩa; ma lee, o nwere otu ihe nke dĩ mkpa kariã ha nile—n'ihĩ na lee, oge ahũ adighĩ anya mgbe Onye-mgbapũta ga-adĩ ndũ ma ga-abĩa n'etiti ndĩ ya.

8 Lee, asighĩ m na õ ga-abĩa n'etiti anyĩ n'oge nke õ ga-ebi n'ũlõ nsõ ya na-anwũ anwũ; n'ihĩ na lee, Mũõ ahũ asibeghĩ m na otu a ka õ ga-esi mee. Ugbuga maka ihe nke a amaghĩ m; mana ole a ka m matara, na Onye-nwe Chineke nwere ike ime ihe nile nke bũ dĩa okwu ya siri dĩ.

9 Mana lee, Mũõ ahũ agwawo m nke ha otu a, na-asĩ: Tikuo ndĩ a, na-asĩ—cheghariã nũ, ma dozie ụzõ nke Onye-nwe, ma gaa ije n'ụzõ ya nile, nke guzoro kwe m; n'ihĩ na lee, ala-eze nke elu-igwe dĩ nso, ma Ọkpara nke Chineke na-abĩa n'elu iru nke ụwa.

10 Ma lee, Meri ga amũ ya, na Jerusalem nke dĩ n'ala nke ndĩ nna-nna anyĩ ha, ebe õ bũ nwa agbõghõ na-amaghĩ nwoke, onye dĩ oke õnũ-ahĩa na abõ a rõpũtaworo, onye a ga ekpuchido ma tũõ ime site n'ike nke Mũõ Nsõ, ma mũta nwa nwoke, e, õbũna Ọkpara nke Chineke.

11 Ma õ ga-agaghari, na-ata ahũhũ mgbu nile na mkpagbu nile na õnwũnwa nile n'ũdĩ õbũla; ma nke a ka e wee mezuo okwu ahũ nke siri na õ ga ebukwasĩ onwe ya ihe mgbu nile na õriã nile nke ndĩ ya.

12 Ma õ ga ebukwasĩ onwe ya õnwũ, ka o wee topũ agbũ nile nke õnwũ nke kere ndĩ ya; ma õ ga ebukwasĩ onwe ya adighĩ ike ha nile, ka afõ ya nile wee jupũta n'ebere, dĩa n'anũ arũ, ka o wee mata dĩa n'anũ arũ otu õ ga-esi nyere ndĩ ya aka dĩa adighĩ ike ha nile siri dĩ.

But behold, I trust that ye are not in a state of so much unbelief as were your brethren; I trust that ye are not lifted up in the pride of your hearts; yea, I trust that ye have not set your hearts upon riches and the vain things of the world; yea, I trust that you do not worship idols, but that ye do worship the true and the living God, and that ye look forward for the remission of your sins, with an everlasting faith, which is to come.

For behold, I say unto you there be many things to come; and behold, there is one thing which is of more importance than they all—for behold, the time is not far distant that the Redeemer liveth and cometh among his people.

Behold, I do not say that he will come among us at the time of his dwelling in his mortal tabernacle; for behold, the Spirit hath not said unto me that this should be the case. Now as to this thing I do not know; but this much I do know, that the Lord God hath power to do all things which are according to his word.

But behold, the Spirit hath said this much unto me, saying: Cry unto this people, saying—Repent ye, and prepare the way of the Lord, and walk in his paths, which are straight; for behold, the kingdom of heaven is at hand, and the Son of God cometh upon the face of the earth.

And behold, he shall be born of Mary, at Jerusalem which is the land of our forefathers, she being a virgin, a precious and chosen vessel, who shall be overshadowed and conceive by the power of the Holy Ghost, and bring forth a son, yea, even the Son of God.

And he shall go forth, suffering pains and afflictions and temptations of every kind; and this that the word might be fulfilled which saith he will take upon him the pains and the sicknesses of his people.

And he will take upon him death, that he may loose the bands of death which bind his people; and he will take upon him their infirmities, that his bowels may be filled with mercy, according to the flesh, that he may know according to the flesh how to succor his people according to their infirmities.

13 Ugbua Mụọ ahụ maara ihe nile; otu o sila dị Ọkpara Chineke na-ata ahụhụ dika n'anụ arụ na o ga ebukwasị onwe ya mmehie nile nke ndị ya, ka o wee hichapụ njehie ha nile dika ike nke nnapụta ya siri dị; ma ugbua lee, nke a bụ ama ahụ nke dị n'ime m.

14 Ugbua asị m unu na unu ga-echegharị, ma a mụọ unu ọzọ; n'ihia na Mụọ ahụ siri ọburu na amughị unu ọzọ unu enweghị ike iketa ala-eze nke elu-igwe; ya mere bịa ma ka emee unu baptism igosi nchegharị, ka e wee sachaa unu site na mmehie unu nile, ka unu wee nwe okwukwe na Nwa-aturu nke Chineke ahụ, onye na-ebupụ mmehie nile nke ụwa, onye bụ dike n'izoputa na isacha site n'enweghị ezi-omume nile.

15 E, asị m unu bịa ma atula ụjọ, ma wezuga n'akuku mmehie nile, nke na-esogbu unu oge nile, nke na-ekeda unu ruo mbibi, e, bịa ma ga nụ n'iru, ma gosi Chineke unu na unu di na njikere ichegharị site na mmehie unu nile ma baa n'ime ogbugba-ndu unu na ya idebe iwu-nso ya nile, ma gbaara ya aka-ebe maka ya n'ubochi a site n'iga n'ime mmiri nile nke baptism.

16 Ma onye ọbula nke na-eme nke a, ma na-edebe iwunso nile nke Chineke site mgbe ahụ gaa n'iru, otu onye ahụ ga-echeta na asị m ya, e, o ga-echeta na asiwom ya, o ga-enwe ndu-ebighi-ebi, dika igba-ama nke Mụọ Nso, nke na-agba ama n'ime m siri di.

17 Ma ugbua umunne m nwoke m huru n'anya, unu kwere ihe ndi a nile? Lee, asị m unu, e, ama m na unu kwere ha; ma uzọ ahụ nke m matara na unu kwere ha bu na ngosiputa nke Mụọ ahụ nke di n'ime m. Ma ugbua n'ihia na okwukwe unu siri ike gbasara ya, e, gbasara ihe ndi nke m kwuworo, nnukwu ka onu m di.

18 N'ihia na dika m gwaworo unu site na mmalite, na m nwere nnukwu ochicho na unu anoghi nonodu amaghi nke a ga-ahoro dika umunne unu nwoke, obuna otu a achoputara m na ochicho m emezuworiji.

19 N'ihia na ahuru m na unu no n'uzo nile nke ezi-omume; ahuru m na unu no n'uzo nke na-eduga n'ala-eze nke Chineke; e, ahuru m na unu na-eme uzọ ya nile ka ha guzokwem.

Now the Spirit knoweth all things; nevertheless the Son of God suffereth according to the flesh that he might take upon him the sins of his people, that he might blot out their transgressions according to the power of his deliverance; and now behold, this is the testimony which is in me.

Now I say unto you that ye must repent, and be born again; for the Spirit saith if ye are not born again ye cannot inherit the kingdom of heaven; therefore come and be baptized unto repentance, that ye may be washed from your sins, that ye may have faith on the Lamb of God, who taketh away the sins of the world, who is mighty to save and to cleanse from all unrighteousness.

Yea, I say unto you come and fear not, and lay aside every sin, which easily doth beset you, which doth bind you down to destruction, yea, come and go forth, and show unto your God that ye are willing to repent of your sins and enter into a covenant with him to keep his commandments, and witness it unto him this day by going into the waters of baptism.

And whosoever doeth this, and keepeth the commandments of God from thenceforth, the same will remember that I say unto him, yea, he will remember that I have said unto him, he shall have eternal life, according to the testimony of the Holy Spirit, which testifieth in me.

And now my beloved brethren, do you believe these things? Behold, I say unto you, yea, I know that ye believe them; and the way that I know that ye believe them is by the manifestation of the Spirit which is in me. And now because your faith is strong concerning that, yea, concerning the things which I have spoken, great is my joy.

For as I said unto you from the beginning, that I had much desire that ye were not in the state of dilemma like your brethren, even so I have found that my desires have been gratified.

For I perceive that ye are in the paths of righteousness; I perceive that ye are in the path which leads to the kingdom of God; yea, I perceive that ye are making his paths straight.

- 20 Ahurū m na emewo ka unu mata ya, site n'igba-ama nke okwu ya, na o nweghị ike iga ije n'uzo gbagoro agbago; obughị ma o na-agbanwe site n'ihe ahụ nke o kwuworo; obughị ma o nwere onyinyo nke itughari site n'aka nri ga n'aka ekpe, ma-obu site n'ihe ahụ nke zirị ezi ga n'ihe ahụ nke na-ezighi ezi; ya mere, uzo ya bu otu gburu-gburu ebighi-ebi.
- 21 Ma o naghị ebi na temple nile na-adighi nsọ; obughị ma inyi ma-obu ihe obula nke na-adighi ocha a ga-anabata ya n'ime ala-eze nke Chineke; ya mere asi m unu oge ahụ ga-abia, e, ma o ga-abu n'ubochi ikpe-azu, na onye obula nke ruru inyi ga-anogide n'iru inyi ya.
- 22 Ma ugbua umunne m nwoke m huru n'anya, a gwawo m unu ihe ndi a nile ka m wee kpote unu ruo n'inwe mmetuta nke oru unu n'ebe Chineke no, ka unu wee gaa ije n'enweghi uta n'iru ya, ka unu wee gaa ije dika usoro nsọ nke Chineke siri di; nke esiworo n'udi ya nabata unu.
- 23 Ma ugbua o di m ka asi na unu ga-adi umeala, ma nwee nrube-isi ma di nwayo; esighi ike mmeta; juputa na ndidi na ogologo-ntachi-obi; na-eme ihe nile n'oke; na-agbalisi ike n'idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke oge nile; na-ario udi ihe obula na-akpa unu, ma na nke muo na nke aru; oge nile na-enyeghachi Chineke ekele maka udi ihe obula unu natara.
- 24 Ma hu na unu nwere okwukwe, olile-anya, na afoma, ma mgbe ahụ unu ga-anogide n'ezigbo oru oge nile.
- 25 Ma ka Onye-nwe gozie unu, ma debe uwe unu nile n'enweghi ntupo, ka e nwe ike n'ikpe-azu ikpota unu inodu ala unu na Abraham, Aisak, na Jekob, na ndi-amuma nile di nsọ ndi nke biworo site na mgbe uwa malitere, na-edebe uwe unu nile n'enweghi ntupo obuna dika uwe ha nile na enweghi ntupo, n'ala-eze nke elu-igwe ghara ipu kwa ozo.
- 26 Ma ugbua umunne m nwoke m huru n'anya, a gwawo m unu okwu nile ndi a dika Muo ahụ nke na-agba ama n'ime m siri di; ma mkpuru-obi m na-anuri onu karja, n'ih mgbali kariri akari na nleba anya nke unu nyeworo okwu m.

I perceive that it has been made known unto you, by the testimony of his word, that he cannot walk in crooked paths; neither doth he vary from that which he hath said; neither hath he a shadow of turning from the right to the left, or from that which is right to that which is wrong; therefore, his course is one eternal round.

And he doth not dwell in unholy temples; neither can filthiness or anything which is unclean be received into the kingdom of God; therefore I say unto you the time shall come, yea, and it shall be at the last day, that he who is filthy shall remain in his filthiness.

And now my beloved brethren, I have said these things unto you that I might awaken you to a sense of your duty to God, that ye may walk blameless before him, that ye may walk after the holy order of God, after which ye have been received.

And now I would that ye should be humble, and be submissive and gentle; easy to be entreated; full of patience and long-suffering; being temperate in all things; being diligent in keeping the commandments of God at all times; asking for whatsoever things ye stand in need, both spiritual and temporal; always returning thanks unto God for whatsoever things ye do receive.

And see that ye have faith, hope, and charity, and then ye will always abound in good works.

And may the Lord bless you, and keep your garments spotless, that ye may at last be brought to sit down with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and the holy prophets who have been ever since the world began, having your garments spotless even as their garments are spotless, in the kingdom of heaven to go no more out.

And now my beloved brethren, I have spoken these words unto you according to the Spirit which testifieth in me; and my soul doth exceedingly rejoice, because of the exceeding diligence and heed which ye have given unto my word.

27 Ma ugbua, ka udo nke Chineke dakwasị unu, na dakwasị ụlọ unu nile na ala unu nile, ma dakwasị igwe anụ unu na igwe anụmanụ unu, na ihe nile nke unu nwere, ndịnyom unu na ụmụ unu, dika okwukwe unu na ọrụ ọma nile unu siri dị, site ugbua gaa n'iru na ruo mgbe nile. Ma otu a ka m kwuwo. Amen.

And now, may the peace of God rest upon you, and upon your houses and lands, and upon your flocks and herds, and all that you possess, your women and your children, according to your faith and good works, from this time forth and forever. And thus I have spoken. Amen.

Alma 8

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na Alma laghachiri site n'ala nke Gidiyon, mgbe o kuzichaworo ndi nke Gidiyon otutu ihe nke a na-enweghi ike ideputa, ebe a haziworo usoro nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ, dika otu o meworo na mbu n'ala nke Zarahemla, e, o laghachiri n'ulo nke onwe ya na Zarahemla izuru onwe ya ike site n'oru nile nke o ruworo.
- 2 Ma otu a ka afọ nke iteghete nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe siri bia na ngwucha nye ndi nke Nifaj.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na mmalite nke afọ nke iri nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe nye ndi nke Nifaj, na Alma siri n'ebe ahụ puo ma were njem ya n'ofe n'ime ala nke Melek, n'odida anyanwu nke osimiri Saidon, n'odida anyanwu n'oke-ala nile nke ozara ahụ.
- 4 Ma o malitere ikuziri ndi no n'ala nke Melek dika usoro nsọ nke Chineke siri di, site na nke akporo ya; ma o malitere ikuziri ndi ahụ n'akuku ala nile nke Melek ahụ.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na ndi ahụ biakwutere ya site n'akuku nile nke oke-ala ahụ nke di n'akuku ozara ahụ. Ma e mere ha baptism gazu ala ahụ nile;
- 6 Nke mere na mgbe o rusiworo oru ya na Melek o siri n'ebe ahụ puo, ma gaa njem mkpuru ubochi ato n'elu-elu nke ala Melek ahụ; ma o biara n'obodo-ukwu nke a na-kpo Amonaiha.
- 7 Ugbua obu omenala nke ndi nke Nifaj ikpo ala ha nile, obodo-ukwu ha nile, na onumara ha nile, e, obuna onumara nta ha nile, n'aha onye nke buru uzọ nwere ha; ma otu a ka o di n'ala nke Amonaiha.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Alma biaworo n'obodo-ukwu nke Amonaiha o malitere ikwusa okwu nke Chineke nye ha.
- 9 Ugbua Setan ejidewori obi nile nke ndi obodo-ukwu Amonaiha ahụ; ya mere ha enweghi ike ina nti n'okwu nile nke Alma.

Alma 8

And now it came to pass that Alma returned from the land of Gideon, after having taught the people of Gideon many things which cannot be written, having established the order of the church, according as he had before done in the land of Zarahemla, yea, he returned to his own house at Zarahemla to rest himself from the labors which he had performed.

And thus ended the ninth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And it came to pass in the commencement of the tenth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, that Alma departed from thence and took his journey over into the land of Melek, on the west of the river Sidon, on the west by the borders of the wilderness.

And he began to teach the people in the land of Melek according to the holy order of God, by which he had been called; and he began to teach the people throughout all the land of Melek.

And it came to pass that the people came to him throughout all the borders of the land which was by the wilderness side. And they were baptized throughout all the land;

So that when he had finished his work at Melek he departed thence, and traveled three days' journey on the north of the land of Melek; and he came to a city which was called Ammonihah.

Now it was the custom of the people of Nephi to call their lands, and their cities, and their villages, yea, even all their small villages, after the name of him who first possessed them; and thus it was with the land of Ammonihah.

And it came to pass that when Alma had come to the city of Ammonihah he began to preach the word of God unto them.

Now Satan had gotten great hold upon the hearts of the people of the city of Ammonihah; therefore they would not hearken unto the words of Alma.

- 10 Otu o sila di Alma ruru nnukwu oru n'ime muo, na-agba mgba ya na Chineke n'ikpesi ekpere ike, na o ga-awuputa Muo ya n'aru ndi ahụ nọ n'obodo-ukwu ahụ; na o ga kwa e kwere ka o mee ha baptism baa na nchehari.
- 11 Otu o sila di, ha mesiri obi ha nile ike, na-asị ya: Lee, anyi matara na i bu Alma; ma anyi matara na i bu onye-isi nchu-aja nye nzuko-nsọ ahụ nke i hiweworo n'otutu akuku nile nke ala ahụ, dika omenala gi siri di; ma anyi abughi ndi nke nzuko-nsọ gi, ma anyi ekweghi n'udi omenala nzuzu nile a.
- 12 Ma ugbua anyi matara na n'ihhi na anyi abughi ndi nke nzuko-nsọ gi anyi matara na i nweghi ike n'ebe anyi nọ; ma i nyepuwo oche-ikpe ahụ nye Nifaiha; ya mere i bughi onye-isi-ikpe nye anyi.
- 13 Ugbua mgbe ndi ahụ kwuworo nke a, ma guzogide okwu ya nile, ma kwaa ya emu, ma bukwasi ya asu, ma mee ka a chupu ya site n'obodo-ukwu ha, o sitere n'ebe ahụ puo ma were njem ya chee iru n'obodo-ukwu ahụ nke a kporo Eron.
- 14 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe o na-aga njem n'ebe ahụ, ebe e jiworo mwute nyida ya, na-awagharị na-agafee nnukwu mkgpagbu na ihe mgbu nke mkpuru-obi, n'ihhi ajo-omume nke ndi ahụ ndi nọ n'obodo-ukwu nke Amonaiha, o wee ruo mgbe e jiri otu a nyida Alma na mwute, lee otu muo-ozu nke Onye-nwe putakwutere ya, na-asị:
- 15 Ngozi na-adiri gi, Alma; ya mere, welite isi gi elu ma nuriya onu, n'ihhi na inwere nnukwu ihe ga-eme ka i nuriya onu; n'ihhi na i nwewo okwukwe n'idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke site n'oge nke i natara ozi mbu gi site n'aka ya. Lee, a bu m ya onye nyere gi ya.
- 16 Ma lee, e zitara m inye gi iwu na i ga-alaghachi n'obodo-ukwu nke Amonaiha, ma kwusaa ozi-oma ozu nye ndi obodo-ukwu ahụ; e, kwusaara ha. E, gwa ha, ma abughi na ha cheghariri Onye-nwe Chineke ga-ebibu ha.

Nevertheless Alma labored much in the spirit, wrestling with God in mighty prayer, that he would pour out his Spirit upon the people who were in the city; that he would also grant that he might baptize them unto repentance.

Nevertheless, they hardened their hearts, saying unto him: Behold, we know that thou art Alma; and we know that thou art high priest over the church which thou hast established in many parts of the land, according to your tradition; and we are not of thy church, and we do not believe in such foolish traditions.

And now we know that because we are not of thy church we know that thou hast no power over us; and thou hast delivered up the judgment-seat unto Nephiah; therefore thou art not the chief judge over us.

Now when the people had said this, and withstood all his words, and reviled him, and spit upon him, and caused that he should be cast out of their city, he departed thence and took his journey towards the city which was called Aaron.

And it came to pass that while he was journeying thither, being weighed down with sorrow, wading through much tribulation and anguish of soul, because of the wickedness of the people who were in the city of Ammonihah, it came to pass while Alma was thus weighed down with sorrow, behold an angel of the Lord appeared unto him, saying:

Blessed art thou, Alma; therefore, lift up thy head and rejoice, for thou hast great cause to rejoice; for thou hast been faithful in keeping the commandments of God from the time which thou receivedst thy first message from him. Behold, I am he that delivered it unto you.

And behold, I am sent to command thee that thou return to the city of Ammonihah, and preach again unto the people of the city; yea, preach unto them. Yea, say unto them, except they repent the Lord God will destroy them.

17 N'ihì na lee, ha na-amụ ìhe n'oge ugbua ka ha wee bibie ntòhapụ nke ndị gị, (n'ihì na otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru) nke dī ìche n'usoro-iwu nile, na ikpe nile, na iwu-nsò nile nke o nyeworo ndị ya.

18 Ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Alma nataworo ozi ya site n'aka mụọ-ozi nke Onye-nwe ahụ ọ laghachiri ọsọ-ọsọ n'ala nke Amọnaịha. Ma ọ banyere obodo-ukwu ahụ site n'ụzọ ọzọ, e, site n'ụzọ nke dī na ndịda ndịda nke obodo-ukwu nke Amọnaịha.

19 Ma dika ọ na-abanye obodo-ukwu ahụ agụụ gụrụ ya, ma ọ wee si otu nwoke: I ga-enye nwa-oru Chineke dī umeala ìhe ka o rie?

20 Ma nwoke ahụ siri ya: Abụ m onye Nifai, ma a matara m na i bụ onye-amụma Chineke dī nsò, n'ihì na i bụ nwoke ahụ nke mụọ-ozi siri n'ime ọhụ: I ga-anabata. Ya mere, soro m gaa n'ụlọ m ma a ga m enyetu gị site na nri m; ma a matara m na I ga-abụ ngozi nye mụ na ezi na ụlọ m.

21 Ma o wee ruo na nwoke ahụ nabatara ya n'ime ụlọ ya; ma nwoke ahụ ka a na-akpọ Amiulek; ma o weputara achicha na anụ ma dozie ha n'iru Alma.

22 Ma o wee ruo na Alma riri achicha ma afọ juru ya; ma ọ goziri Amiulek na ezi na ụlọ ya, ma ọ nyere Chineke ekele.

23 Ma mgbe o riworo ìhe ma rijuo afọ ya ọ siri Amiulek: Abụ m Alma, ma abụ m onye isi nchụ-aja nye nzukọ-nsò nke Chineke ahụ gazuo ala ahụ nile.

24 Ma lee, akpọwo m ka m kwusaa okwu nke Chineke n'etiti ndị a nile, dika mụọ nke mkpughe na ibu amụma siri dī; ma a nọ m n'ala a ma ha enweghi ike inabata m, mana ha chupuru m ma ofoduru ntakiri ka m tugharia azu m nye ala nke a ruo mgbe nile.

25 Mana lee, e nyewo m iwu-nsò na m ga-atughari ọzọ ma buo amụma nye ndị a, e, na igba ama megide ha gbasara ajo-omume ha nile.

26 Ma ugbua, Amiulek, n'ihì na inyejuwo m afọ ma kpobata m, i na-adị ngozi; n'ihì na agụụ gụrụ m, n'ihì na ebuwo m onụ otutu ubochi.

27 Ma Alma noduru otutu ubochi ya na Amiulek tutu ọ malite ikwusara ndi ahụ ozi-oma.

28 Ma o wee ruo na ndi ahụ bawanyere karịa n'imebiga ajo-omume nile oke.

For behold, they do study at this time that they may destroy the liberty of thy people, (for thus saith the Lord) which is contrary to the statutes, and judgments, and commandments which he has given unto his people.

Now it came to pass that after Alma had received his message from the angel of the Lord he returned speedily to the land of Ammonihah. And he entered the city by another way, yea, by the way which is on the south of the city of Ammonihah.

And as he entered the city he was an hungered, and he said to a man: Will ye give to an humble servant of God something to eat?

And the man said unto him: I am a Nephite, and I know that thou art a holy prophet of God, for thou art the man whom an angel said in a vision: Thou shalt receive. Therefore, go with me into my house and I will impart unto thee of my food; and I know that thou wilt be a blessing unto me and my house.

And it came to pass that the man received him into his house; and the man was called Amulek; and he brought forth bread and meat and set before Alma.

And it came to pass that Alma ate bread and was filled; and he blessed Amulek and his house, and he gave thanks unto God.

And after he had eaten and was filled he said unto Amulek: I am Alma, and am the high priest over the church of God throughout the land.

And behold, I have been called to preach the word of God among all this people, according to the spirit of revelation and prophecy; and I was in this land and they would not receive me, but they cast me out and I was about to set my back towards this land forever.

But behold, I have been commanded that I should turn again and prophesy unto this people, yea, and to testify against them concerning their iniquities.

And now, Amulek, because thou hast fed me and taken me in, thou art blessed; for I was an hungered, for I had fasted many days.

And Alma tarried many days with Amulek before he began to preach unto the people.

And it came to pass that the people did wax more gross in their iniquities.

29 Ma okwu ahụ bjakwutere Alma, na-asị: Gaa; ma kwa gwa nwa-oru m Amiulek, gaa n'iru ma buo-amụma nye ndị a, na-asị—Chegharịa nụ, n'ih na otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru, ma obughi na unu cheghariri aga m eleta ndi a n'iwe m; e, ma agaghị m ewepu iwe m di egwu.

30 Ma Alma gara n'iru, na kwa Amiulek, n'etiti ndi ahụ, ikwuputa okwu nile nke Chineke nye ha; ma ha juputara na Mụọ Nso.

31 Ma ha nwere ike enyere ha, nke mere na enweghi ike itiba ha n'ulo ochichiri ndi mkporo nile; obughi ma o kwere omume na onye obula ga-enwe ike igbu ha; otu o sila di ha egosighi ike ha wee ruo mgbe ekere ha agbu ma tunye ha n'ime ulo mkporo. Ugbua, nke a ka e mere ka Onye-nwe wee gosiputa ike ya n'ime ha.

32 Ma o wee ruo na ha gawara ma malite ikwusa ozi-oma na ibu amuma nye ndi ahụ, dika mụọ ahụ na ike nke Onye-nwe nyeworo ha siri di.

And the word came to Alma, saying: Go; and also say unto my servant Amulek, go forth and prophesy unto this people, saying—Repent ye, for thus saith the Lord, except ye repent I will visit this people in mine anger; yea, and I will not turn my fierce anger away.

And Alma went forth, and also Amulek, among the people, to declare the words of God unto them; and they were filled with the Holy Ghost.

And they had power given unto them, insomuch that they could not be confined in dungeons; neither was it possible that any man could slay them; nevertheless they did not exercise their power until they were bound in bands and cast into prison. Now, this was done that the Lord might show forth his power in them.

And it came to pass that they went forth and began to preach and to prophesy unto the people, according to the spirit and power which the Lord had given them.

Okwu nile nke Alma, na kwa okwu nile nke Amiulek, ndi e kwuputara nye ndi nke no n'ala nke Amonaiha. Na kwa a tubara ha n'ime ulo-mkporo, ma a naputara ha site n'ike oru ebube nke Chineke nke di n'ime ha, dika akuko-ndekota nke Alma siri di.

Alma 9

- 1 Ma ozọ, mụ, Alma, ebe enyeworo m iwu site na Chineke na m ga-akporo Amiulek ma gagharia ma kwusaa ozi-oma ozọ nye ndi a, ma-obu ndi ahụ no n'obodo-okwu nke Amonaiha, o wee ruo ka m malitere ikwusa ozi-oma nye ha, ha malitere idoso m ndoro ndoro, na-asị:
- 2 Onye ka I bu? I chere na anyi ga-ekwere igba-ama nke otu nwoke, obunadi na o ga-ekwusara anyi ozi-oma na uwa ga-agabiga?
- 3 Ugbua ha aghotaghi okwu nile ha na-ekwu; n'ihi na ha amataghi na uwa ga-agabiga.
- 4 Ma ha sikwara: Anyi agaghi e kwere okwu gi nile ma oburu na I ga-ebu amuma na nnukwu obodo-okwu a ka a ga-ebibi n'otu ubochi.
- 5 Ugbua ha amataghi na Chineke nwere ike iru udi oru itu-n'anya ndi a, n'ihi na ha bu ndi-obi-ike na ndi na-akpo-ekwe-nku.
- 6 Ma ha siri: Onye bu Chineke, nke na-adighi ezite ikike ozọ ewezuga otu onye n'etiti ndi a, n'ikwuputara ha ezi-okwu nke udi nnukwu na ihe itu n'anya ndi a?
- 7 Ma ha guzokotara itukwasị aka ha n'aru m; mana lee, ha emeghi ya. Ma eguzoro m n'atughi egwu ikwuputara ha, e, agbara m ama nye ha n'atughi egwu, na-asị:
- 8 Lee, O unu ndi ajoro-mmadu na ogbo njehie, olee otu unu siri chefuo omenala nke ndi nna unu; e, lee otu oso-osọ unu siri chefuo iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke.
- 9 Unu anaghi echeta na nna anyi, Lihai, ka akporutara site na Jerusalem site n'aka nke Chineke? Unu echetaghi na ha nile ka o duuru gafee ozara ahụ?

The words of Alma, and also the words of Amulek, which were declared unto the people who were in the land of Ammonihah. And also they are cast into prison, and delivered by the miraculous power of God which was in them, according to the record of Alma.

Alma 9

And again, I, Alma, having been commanded of God that I should take Amulek and go forth and preach again unto this people, or the people who were in the city of Ammonihah, it came to pass as I began to preach unto them, they began to contend with me, saying:

Who art thou? Suppose ye that we shall believe the testimony of one man, although he should preach unto us that the earth should pass away?

Now they understood not the words which they spake; for they knew not that the earth should pass away.

And they said also: We will not believe thy words if thou shouldst prophesy that this great city should be destroyed in one day.

Now they knew not that God could do such marvelous works, for they were a hard-hearted and a stiff-necked people.

And they said: Who is God, that sendeth no more authority than one man among this people, to declare unto them the truth of such great and marvelous things?

And they stood forth to lay their hands on me; but behold, they did not. And I stood with boldness to declare unto them, yea, I did boldly testify unto them, saying:

Behold, O ye wicked and perverse generation, how have ye forgotten the tradition of your fathers; yea, how soon ye have forgotten the commandments of God.

Do ye not remember that our father, Lehi, was brought out of Jerusalem by the hand of God? Do ye not remember that they were all led by him through the wilderness?

- 10 Ma unu echefuwo oke ọsọ-ọsọ ugboro ole ọ napụtara ndị nna anyị ha site n'aka nile nke ndị iro anyị nile, ma chekwaa ha site n'ibụ ndị e bibiri ebibi, ọbuna site n'aka nile nke ụmụnne ha nwoke?
- 11 E, ma ọbụrụ na ọbụghị maka ike ya na-enweghị atụ, na ebere ya, na ogologo-ntachị obi n'ebe anyị nọ, anyị gaara na-enweghị mgbochi abuworij ndị ebepurụ site n'iru nke ụwa ogologo oge tutu o ruo oge dị ugbuga, ma n'eleghị anya etinyeworij anyị n'ọnọdụ nke nhụju-anya agwugh-agwu na ahụhụ.
- 12 Lee, ugbuga asị m unu na ọ na-enye unu iwu ka unu chegharịa; ma ma ọbụghị na unu chegharịrị, enweghị ụzọ unu ga-esi keta ala-eze Chineke. Mana lee, nke a abụghị ihe nile—ọ nyewo unu iwu ka unu chegharịa, ma-ọbụ ọ ga ebibi unu kpam kpam site n'iru nke ụwa; e, ọ ga-eleta unu n'iwe ọkụ ya, ma n'iwe ya dị egwu ọ gaghị elefu anya.
- 13 Lee, unu echetaghị okwu nile nke ọ gwara Lihai, na-asị na: Ọbūruraa na unu ga- edebe iwu-nsọ m nile, unu ga-eme nke ọma n'ala ahụ? Ma ọzọ e kwuru na: Ọbūruraa na unu agaghị edebe iwu-nsọ m nile a ga-ebepụ unu site n'ebe Onye-nwe nọ.
- 14 Ugbuga ọ dị m ka asị na unu ga-echeta, na ọbūruraa na ndị Leman edebeghị iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, ebepụwo ha site n'ebe Onye-nwe nọ. Ugbuga anyị na-ahụ na okwu nke Chineke achọputawo ya n'ihe nke a, ma ebepụwo ndị Leman site n'iru ya, site na mmalite nke njehie ha nile n'ala ahụ.
- 15 Otu o sila dị asị m unu, na ọ ga-aka ikwe ha nnagide n'ubochi ikpe ahụ karịa ikwe unu, ma ọbụrụ na unu nọgide n'ime mmehie nile unu, e, ma ọbuna ikwe ha nnagide n'ụwa nke a karịa ikwe unu, ma ọbụghị na unu chegharịrị.
- 16 N'ihia na e nwere ọtụtụ nkwa ndị e mere ka o ruo ndị Leman; n'ihia na ọbụ n'ihia omenala nile nke ndị nna ha bụ ihe mere ha inogide n'ọnọdụ amaghị ihe ha; ya mere Onye-nwe ga-emere ha ebere ma dotịa obibi ha n'ala ahụ ogologo.

And have ye forgotten so soon how many times he delivered our fathers out of the hands of their enemies, and preserved them from being destroyed, even by the hands of their own brethren?

Yea, and if it had not been for his matchless power, and his mercy, and his long-suffering towards us, we should unavoidably have been cut off from the face of the earth long before this period of time, and perhaps been consigned to a state of endless misery and woe.

Behold, now I say unto you that he commandeth you to repent; and except ye repent, ye can in nowise inherit the kingdom of God. But behold, this is not all—he has commanded you to repent, or he will utterly destroy you from off the face of the earth; yea, he will visit you in his anger, and in his fierce anger he will not turn away.

Behold, do ye not remember the words which he spake unto Lehi, saying that: Inasmuch as ye shall keep my commandments, ye shall prosper in the land? And again it is said that: Inasmuch as ye will not keep my commandments ye shall be cut off from the presence of the Lord.

Now I would that ye should remember, that inasmuch as the Lamanites have not kept the commandments of God, they have been cut off from the presence of the Lord. Now we see that the word of the Lord has been verified in this thing, and the Lamanites have been cut off from his presence, from the beginning of their transgressions in the land.

Nevertheless I say unto you, that it shall be more tolerable for them in the day of judgment than for you, if ye remain in your sins, yea, and even more tolerable for them in this life than for you, except ye repent.

For there are many promises which are extended to the Lamanites; for it is because of the traditions of their fathers that caused them to remain in their state of ignorance; therefore the Lord will be merciful unto them and prolong their existence in the land.

17 Ma mgbe oge ga-eru a ga-eweta ha n'ikwere n'okwu ya, na imata maka emezighi emezi nke omenala nile nke ndi nna ha; ma otutu ha ka a ga-azoputa, n'ih na Onye-nwe ga-enwe obi ebere nye ndi nile na-akpoku aha ya.

18 Mana lee, asi m unu na oburu na unu nogide n'ajoo-omume unu n'ubochi unu nile agaghi adoti ha ogologo n'ala ahụ, n'ih na ndi Leman ka a gazitekwasị unu; ma oburu na unu echegharighi ha gabia n'oge unu na-amataghi, ma a ga-eleta unu site na mbibi kpm kpm; ma o ga-abu dika iwe di egwu nke Onye-nwe siri di.

19 N'ih na o gaghị ekwe na unu ga-ebi n'ime ajoo-omume nile unu, ibibi ndi ya. Asi m unu, E-e; o ga-akara ya mma na ndi Leman ga-ebibi ndi ya nile a na-akpo ndi nke Nifai, oburu na o ga-ekwe mee na ha gadaba n'ime mmehie nile na njehie nile, mgbe ha nwetasiworo nnukwu ihè ha otu a na mmuta ha otu a e nyere ha site n'Onye-nwe Chineke ha;

20 E, mgbe ha buworo ndi egosiworo iru oma di elu otu a site n'Onye-nwe; e, mgbe egosiworo unu iru oma karia ndi mba ozọ nile, ebo, asusu, ma-obu mmadu; mgbe ha nwetasiworo ihe nile e mere ka ha mata, dika ochichọ ha nile siri di, na okwukwe ha, na ekpere ha nile, site na nke diworo, na nke di, na nke ga-abia abia;

21 Ebe eletaworo ha site na Mụọ nke Chineke; ebe ha kparitaworo uka ha na ndi mụọ-ozu, na ebe agwaworo ha okwu site n'olu nke Onye-nwe; ma ebe ha nwere mụọ nke ibu amuma, na mụọ nke mkpughe, na kwa otutu onyinye nile, onyinye nke ikwu okwu n'asusu di iche iche, na onyinye nke ikwusa ozi-oma, na onyinye nke Mụọ Nso, na onyinye nke itughari okwu;

22 E, na mgbe Chineke naputaworo ha site n'ala nke Jerusalem, site n'aka nke Onye-nwe; ebe a zoputaworo ha site n'unwu, na site n'oria, na n'udi nrija-nrija nile di iche iche n'udi obula; ma ha ebe ha gbasiworo ike n'agha, ka a ghara ibibi ha; ebe a kpoputaworo ha site n'ibu-oru ugboro ugboro, na ebe e edebeworo ha ma chekwaa ha ruo ugbuga; ma ebe e meworo ka ha mee nke oma ruo mgbe ha bara uba n'udi ihe nile di iche iche—

And at some period of time they will be brought to believe in his word, and to know of the incorrectness of the traditions of their fathers; and many of them will be saved, for the Lord will be merciful unto all who call on his name.

But behold, I say unto you that if ye persist in your wickedness that your days shall not be prolonged in the land, for the Lamanites shall be sent upon you; and if ye repent not they shall come in a time when you know not, and ye shall be visited with utter destruction; and it shall be according to the fierce anger of the Lord.

For he will not suffer you that ye shall live in your iniquities, to destroy his people. I say unto you, Nay; he would rather suffer that the Lamanites might destroy all his people who are called the people of Nephi, if it were possible that they could fall into sins and transgressions, after having had so much light and so much knowledge given unto them of the Lord their God;

Yea, after having been such a highly favored people of the Lord; yea, after having been favored above every other nation, kindred, tongue, or people; after having had all things made known unto them, according to their desires, and their faith, and prayers, of that which has been, and which is, and which is to come;

Having been visited by the Spirit of God; having conversed with angels, and having been spoken unto by the voice of the Lord; and having the spirit of prophecy, and the spirit of revelation, and also many gifts, the gift of speaking with tongues, and the gift of preaching, and the gift of the Holy Ghost, and the gift of translation;

Yea, and after having been delivered of God out of the land of Jerusalem, by the hand of the Lord; having been saved from famine, and from sickness, and all manner of diseases of every kind; and they having waxed strong in battle, that they might not be destroyed; having been brought out of bondage time after time, and having been kept and preserved until now; and they have been prospered until they are rich in all manner of things—

- 23 Ma ugbua lee asị m unu, na ọbụrụ na ndị a, nataworo ọtụtụ ngozi nile site n'aka nke Onye-nwe, ga-ejehie megide ihe ahụ na ọmụma nke ha nwere, asị m unu na ọbụrụ nke a bụrụ otu ọ dị, na o bụrụ na ha ga-adaba n'ime njehie, ọ ga-aka ikwe nnagide nye ndị Leman karịa ha.
- 24 N'ihia na lee, nkwa nile nke Onye-nwe ka a dọtiri nye ndị Leman, mana ha abughị nye unu ma ọbụrụ na unu jehie; n'ihia na Onye-nwe o kwebeghi udi nkwa a ọso-ọso ma nye iwu siri ike, na ọbụrụ na unu ga-enupu isi megide ya na unu ga-abu ndi ebibiri kpam kpam site n'iru nke uwa?
- 25 Ma ugbua n'ihia nke a, ka a ghara ibibi unu, Onye-nwe ezigawo mụọ-ozu ya ileta ọtụtụ ndi ya, na-ekwuputa nye ha na ha ga-agariri n'iru ma tisie mkpu ike nye ndi a, na-asị: Chegharia nu, n'ihia na ala-eze nke elu-igwe adiwu nso;
- 26 Ma ọ gaghị adị ọtụtụ ụbọchị site ugbua Okpara nke Chineke ga-abia n'otuto ya; ma ebube ya ga-abu otuto nke Onye Nna Muru Nani Ya, juputara n'amara, ahata-aha, na ezi-okwu, juputa na ndidi, ebere, na ogologo-ntachi-obi, inu akwa ndi nke ya ọso-ọso na iza ekpere ha nile.
- 27 Ma lee, ọ na-abia igbaputa ndi a ga-eme baptism baa na nchehari, site n'okwukwe n'aha ya.
- 28 Ya mere, dozie nu uzọ nke Onye-nwe, n'ihia na oge ahụ adiwu nso mgbe mmadu nile ga-anata okwukwu-ugwo nke oru ha nile, dika otu ahụ ha diworo—oburu na ha bu ndi ezi-omume ha ga-aghota mkpuru nzoputa nke mkpuru-obi ha nile, dika ike ahụ na nnaputa nke Jisus Kraist siri di; ma oburu na ha bu ndi ojoo ha ga-anata omuma-ikpe nke mkpuru-obi ha nile, dika ike na iba n'oru nke ekwensu.
- 29 Ugbua lee, nke a bu olu nke mụọ-ozu ahụ, na-etiku ndi ahụ.
- 30 Ma ugbua, umunne m nwoke ndi m huru n'anya, n'ihia na unu bu umunne m nwoke, ma unu kwesiri ibu ndi a huru n'anya, ma unu kwesiri iweputa oru nile ndi di mma igosi nchehari, ebe m huru na obi unu nile ka emesiworo oke ike megide okwu nke Chineke, ma ebe m huru na unu bu ndi furu-efu na ndi dara ada.

And now behold I say unto you, that if this people, who have received so many blessings from the hand of the Lord, should transgress contrary to the light and knowledge which they do have, I say unto you that if this be the case, that if they should fall into transgression, it would be far more tolerable for the Lamanites than for them.

For behold, the promises of the Lord are extended to the Lamanites, but they are not unto you if ye transgress; for has not the Lord expressly promised and firmly decreed, that if ye will rebel against him that ye shall utterly be destroyed from off the face of the earth?

And now for this cause, that ye may not be destroyed, the Lord has sent his angel to visit many of his people, declaring unto them that they must go forth and cry mightily unto this people, saying: Repent ye, for the kingdom of heaven is nigh at hand;

And not many days hence the Son of God shall come in his glory; and his glory shall be the glory of the Only Begotten of the Father, full of grace, equity, and truth, full of patience, mercy, and long-suffering, quick to hear the cries of his people and to answer their prayers.

And behold, he cometh to redeem those who will be baptized unto repentance, through faith on his name.

Therefore, prepare ye the way of the Lord, for the time is at hand that all men shall reap a reward of their works, according to that which they have been—if they have been righteous they shall reap the salvation of their souls, according to the power and deliverance of Jesus Christ; and if they have been evil they shall reap the damnation of their souls, according to the power and captivation of the devil.

Now behold, this is the voice of the angel, crying unto the people.

And now, my beloved brethren, for ye are my brethren, and ye ought to be beloved, and ye ought to bring forth works which are meet for repentance, seeing that your hearts have been grossly hardened against the word of God, and seeing that ye are a lost and a fallen people.

- 31 Ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe mu, Alma, kwuworo okwu ndị a nile, lee, ndị ahụ wesoro m iwe n'ihina asiri m ha na ha bu ndi obi ike na ndi na-akpo-ekwenku.
- 32 Na kwa n'ihina asiri m ha na ha bu ndi furu-efu na ndi dara ada ha wesoro m iwe, ma choo ijide m, ka ha wee tuba m n'ime ulo mkporo.
- 33 Mana o wee ruo na Onye-nwe ekweghi ha na ha gakporo m n'oge ahụ ma tuba m n'ime ulo mkporo.
- 34 Ma o wee ruo na Amulek gara ma guzoro, ma malite ikwusa ozi-oma nye kwa ha. Ma ugbua okwu nile nke Amulek edeghi ha nile, otu o sila di ufodu okwu ya nile ka e dere n'ime akwukwo a.

Now it came to pass that when I, Alma, had spoken these words, behold, the people were wroth with me because I said unto them that they were a hard-hearted and a stiffnecked people.

And also because I said unto them that they were a lost and a fallen people they were angry with me, and sought to lay their hands upon me, that they might cast me into prison.

But it came to pass that the Lord did not suffer them that they should take me at that time and cast me into prison.

And it came to pass that Amulek went and stood forth, and began to preach unto them also. And now the words of Amulek are not all written, nevertheless a part of his words are written in this book.

Alma 10

- 1 Ugbua ndị a bụ okwu nile ndị Amiulek kwusara nye ndị nọ n'ala nke Amōnāihā, na-asị:
- 2 Abụ m Amiulek; Abụ m nwa nwoke nke Gịdona, onye bụ nwa nwoke nke Işmel, onye sitere n'agbūrū nke Aminadaị; ma-ọbụ otu Aminadaị ahụ nke sughariri ihe e dere n'elu aja nke temple, nke e dere site na mkpisi-aka nke Chineke.
- 3 Ma Aminadaị sitere n'agbūrū nke Nifaj, onye bụ nwa nke Lihaj, onye pụtara site n'ala nke Jerusalem, onye sitere n'agbūrū Manase, onye bụ nwa nwoke nke Josef onye e rebara n'Ijpt site n'aka nile nke ụmụnne ya nwoke.
- 4 Ma lee, abụkwa m nwoke nwere aha-oma na-adighi ntakiri n'etiti ndi nile matara m; e, ma lee, enwere m otutu ebo na ndi enyi, ma enwetawo kwa m nnukwu akụ na ụba site n'aka nke igba mbọ m.
- 5 Otu o sila di, n'eleghi ihe ndi a nile, odighi mgbe m mataworo nnukwu ihe maka uzọ nile nke Onye-nwe, na ihe omimi ya nile na oke ike itu-n'anya ya. Asiri m odighi mgbe m mataworo nnukwu ihe maka ihe ndi a nile; mana lee, aghotahiere m, n'ihi na ahwo m otutu ihe omimi ya na ike itu-n'anya ya; e, obuna na nchekwa nke ndu nile nke ndi ya.
- 6 Otu o sila di, emesiri m obi m ike, n'ihi na a kporo m otutu oge ma achoghi m inu; ya mere a matara m gbasara ihe ndi a nile, ma na-achoghi m imata; ya mere agara m n'iru n'enupu-isi megide Chineke, n'ime ajoo-omume nke obi m, obuna wee ruo n'ubochi nke anọ nke onwa nke asaa nke a, nke bu afọ nke iri nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe.
- 7 Dika m na-aga njem ihu ebo di ezigbo nso. lee onye muo-ozu nke Onye-nwe putara ihè nye m ma si: Amiulek, laghachi n'ulo nke aka gi, n'ihi na I ga-enejeju onye-amuma nke Onye-nwe afọ; e, nwoke di nso, onye bu nwoke Chineke hoputara; n'ihi na o buwo onu otutu ubochi n'ihi mmehie nile nke ndi a, ma agbu na-agu ya, ma I ga-anabata ya n'ime ulo gi ma nyejuo ya afọ, ma o ga-agozi gi na ulo gi; ma ngozi nke Onye-nwe ga-adakwasị gi na ulo gi.

Alma 10

Now these are the words which Amulek preached unto the people who were in the land of Ammonihah, saying:

I am Amulek; I am the son of Giddonah, who was the son of Ishmael, who was a descendant of Aminadi; and it was that same Aminadi who interpreted the writing which was upon the wall of the temple, which was written by the finger of God.

And Aminadi was a descendant of Nephi, who was the son of Lehi, who came out of the land of Jerusalem, who was a descendant of Manasseh, who was the son of Joseph who was sold into Egypt by the hands of his brethren.

And behold, I am also a man of no small reputation among all those who know me; yea, and behold, I have many kindreds and friends, and I have also acquired much riches by the hand of my industry.

Nevertheless, after all this, I never have known much of the ways of the Lord, and his mysteries and marvelous power. I said I never had known much of these things; but behold, I mistake, for I have seen much of his mysteries and his marvelous power; yea, even in the preservation of the lives of this people.

Nevertheless, I did harden my heart, for I was called many times and I would not hear; therefore I knew concerning these things, yet I would not know; therefore I went on rebelling against God, in the wickedness of my heart, even until the fourth day of this seventh month, which is in the tenth year of the reign of the judges.

As I was journeying to see a very near kindred, behold an angel of the Lord appeared unto me and said: Amulek, return to thine own house, for thou shalt feed a prophet of the Lord; yea, a holy man, who is a chosen man of God; for he has fasted many days because of the sins of this people, and he is an hungered, and thou shalt receive him into thy house and feed him, and he shall bless thee and thy house; and the blessing of the Lord shall rest upon thee and thy house.

- 8 Ma o wee ruo na erubere m isi n'olu nke onye mụọ-
 ozi ahụ, ma laghachi chee iru n'ụlọ m. Ma dika m na-
 aga n'ebe ahụ achotara m nwoke ahụ nke mụọ-ozị ahụ
 siri m: I ga-anabata n'ime ụlọ gi—ma lee ọ bụ otu
 nwoke ahụ nke nọ na-agwa unu okwu gbasara ihe nile
 nke Chineke.
- 9 Ma mụọ-ozị ahụ siri m ọ bụ nwoke di nsọ; ya mere a
 matara m na ọ bụ nwoke di nsọ n'ihi na e kwuru ya
 site n'onyị mụọ-ozị nke Chineke.
- 10 Ma ọzọ, a matara m na ihe nile maka ndi nke ọ
 gbaworo ama bụ ezi-okwu; n'ihi na lee a asị m unu, na
 ebe Onye-nwe na-adị ndụ, ọbuna otu ahụ ka ọ
 zitaworo mụọ-ozị ya ime ihe ndi a ka ha pụta ihè nye
 m; ma nke a ka o meworo ka Alma nke a biworo n'ụlọ
 m.
- 11 N'ihi na lee, ọ goziwo ụlọ m, ọ goziwo m, ma
 ndinyom mụ, ma umu m, ma nna m na ndi ebo m; e,
 ọbuna ebo m nile ka ọ goziworo, ma ngozi nke Onye-
 nwe adakwasịwo anyi dika okwu nile nke o kwuru.
- 12 Ma ugbua, mgbe Amiulek kwuworo okwu ndi a
 nile ndi ahụ malitere inwe mgbagwoju anya, ebe ha
 huru na a kariji otu onye aka-ebe na agba-ama maka
 ihe nke e jiri bo ha ebubo, na kwa maka ihe nile nke
 ga-abia abia, dika mụọ nke ibu-amuma nke di n'ime
 ha siri di.
- 13 Otu o sila di, e nwere ụfodu n'etiti ha ndi chere
 echiche iju ha ajuju, nke ga-abu na site n'uzo aghugho
 nile ha nwere ike ijide ha n'okwu ha nile, ka ha wee
 chota aka-ebe megide ha, ka ha nwe ike nyefee ha n'aka
 ndi-ikpe ha nile ka e wee kpee ha ikpe dika iwu ahụ
 siri di, na ka e wee gbuo ha ma-obu tuba ha n'ime ulo
 mkporo, dika imebi iwu ahụ nke ha ga-eme ka ọ dika
 ma-obu gbaa aka-ebe megide ha.
- 14 Ugbua ọ bụ ndi nwoke ahụ ndi choro ibibi ha, ndi
 bu ndi oka-iwu, ndi e goro noru ma-obu ndi ahụ a
 hoputara site n'aka ndi ahụ ilekota iwu ahụ n'oge ikpe
 ikpe ha nile, ma-obu n'oge ikpe ikpe nile nke imebi-
 iwu nile nke ndi ahụ n'iru ndi-ikpe nile ahụ.
- 15 Ugbua ndi oka-iwu nile a nwere mmuta na nka nile
 na aghugho nke ndi ahụ; ma nke a bu ime ka ha nwe
 ike ka ha wee di nka na aka-oru ha.

And it came to pass that I obeyed the voice of the an-
 gel, and returned towards my house. And as I was going
 thither I found the man whom the angel said unto me:
 Thou shalt receive into thy house—and behold it was
 this same man who has been speaking unto you con-
 cerning the things of God.

And the angel said unto me he is a holy man; where-
 fore I know he is a holy man because it was said by an an-
 gel of God.

And again, I know that the things whereof he hath
 testified are true; for behold I say unto you, that as the
 Lord liveth, even so has he sent his angel to make these
 things manifest unto me; and this he has done while this
 Alma hath dwelt at my house.

For behold, he hath blessed mine house, he hath
 blessed me, and my women, and my children, and my
 father and my kinsfolk; yea, even all my kindred hath he
 blessed, and the blessing of the Lord hath rested upon
 us according to the words which he spake.

And now, when Amulek had spoken these words the
 people began to be astonished, seeing there was more
 than one witness who testified of the things whereof
 they were accused, and also of the things which were to
 come, according to the spirit of prophecy which was in
 them.

Nevertheless, there were some among them who
 thought to question them, that by their cunning de-
 vices they might catch them in their words, that they
 might find witness against them, that they might de-
 liver them to their judges that they might be judged ac-
 cording to the law, and that they might be slain or cast
 into prison, according to the crime which they could
 make appear or witness against them.

Now it was those men who sought to destroy them,
 who were lawyers, who were hired or appointed by the
 people to administer the law at their times of trials, or at
 the trials of the crimes of the people before the judges.

Now these lawyers were learned in all the arts and
 cunning of the people; and this was to enable them that
 they might be skilful in their profession.

- 16 Ma o wee ruo na ha malitere iju Amiulek ajuju, ka e site n'ebe ahụ ha ga-eme ka o kwugide okwu nile nke onwe ya, ma-ọbụ kwugide okwu nile ndị o kwesiri ikwu.
- 17 Ugbua ha amataghi na Amiulek nwere ike imata maka nzube ha nile. Mana o wee ruo dika ha malitere iju ya ajuju, o matara maka echiche ha nile, ma o siri ha: O unu ndi ajojo omume na ogbo ekwe-ekwe, unu ndi oka-iwu na ndi iru abuo, n'ihi na unu na-atọ ntọala nke ekwensu; n'ihi na unu na-esi onya nile ijide ndi nsọ nile nke Chineke.
- 18 Unu na-atụ atumatụ nile iduhie ụzọ nile nke ndi ezi-omume, na iwedata oke-iwe nke Chineke n'isi unu nile, obuna ruo n'ibibi ndi a kpam kpam.
- 19 E, nke-oma ka Mosaja kwuru, onye bu eze ikpe-azu anyi, mgbe o chorọ inyepu ala-eze ahụ, ebe o na-enweghi onye obula o ga-enyefe ya n'aka, na-eme ka a na-achị ndi a site n'olu nile nke onwe ha—e, nke-oma ka o kwuru na oburu na oge ahụ ga-abia na olu nke ndi a ga-ahoro ajojo-omume, nke ahụ bu, oburu na oge ahụ ga-abia na ndi a ga-adaba n'ime njehie, ha ga-acha maka mbibi.
- 20 Ma ugbua asi m unu na nke-oma ka Onye-nwe na-ekpe ikpe maka ajojo-omume unu nile; nke-oma ka o na-etiku ndi a, site n'olu nke ndi muo-ozu ya nile: chegharia nu, chegharia, n'ihi na ala-eze nke elu-igwe di nso.
- 21 E, nke-oma ka o na-eti, site n'olu nke ndi muo-ozu ya nile na: a ga m agbadata n'etiti ndi m, jiri ahata aha na ikpe ziri-ezi n'aka m abuo.
- 22 E, ma asi m unu na asi na obughi maka ekpere nile nke ndi ezi-omume, ndi nke no ugbua n'ala ahụ, na obuna ugbua a ga-eleta unu jiri mbibi kpam kpam; ma na o gaghị abụ site n'ide mmiri, dika o di ndi ahụ n'ubochi nile nke Noa, mana o ga-abu site n'unwu, na site n'ajoo oria, na mma agha.

And it came to pass that they began to question Amulek, that thereby they might make him cross his words, or contradict the words which he should speak.

Now they knew not that Amulek could know of their designs. But it came to pass as they began to question him, he perceived their thoughts, and he said unto them: O ye wicked and perverse generation, ye lawyers and hypocrites, for ye are laying the foundations of the devil; for ye are laying traps and snares to catch the holy ones of God.

Ye are laying plans to pervert the ways of the righteous, and to bring down the wrath of God upon your heads, even to the utter destruction of this people.

Yea, well did Mosiah say, who was our last king, when he was about to deliver up the kingdom, having no one to confer it upon, causing that this people should be governed by their own voices—yea, well did he say that if the time should come that the voice of this people should choose iniquity, that is, if the time should come that this people should fall into transgression, they would be ripe for destruction.

And now I say unto you that well doth the Lord judge of your iniquities; well doth he cry unto this people, by the voice of his angels: Repent ye, repent, for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

Yea, well doth he cry, by the voice of his angels that: I will come down among my people, with equity and justice in my hands.

Yea, and I say unto you that if it were not for the prayers of the righteous, who are now in the land, that ye would even now be visited with utter destruction; yet it would not be by flood, as were the people in the days of Noah, but it would be by famine, and by pestilence, and the sword.

23 Mana ọ bụ site n'ekpere nile nke ndị ezi-omume ka a na-edebe unu; ugbua ya mere, ọburu na unu ga-achupu ndị ezi-omume site n'etiti unu mgbe ahụ ka Onye-nwe na agaghị edebe aka ya; mana n'iwe ya dị egwu ka ọ ga-aputa megide unu; mgbe ahụ a ga-eti unu otiti ihe site n'ụnwu, na site n'ajọ-ọrịa, na site na mma agha; ma oge ahụ na-abia ọsọ-ọsọ ma ọbughị na unu chegharịrị.

24 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na ndị ahụ were iwe megide Amiulek, ma ha tipuru mkpu, na-asị: Nwoke a na-ekwu okwu ojọ megide iwu anyi nile ndi ziri ezi, ma ndi oka-iwu anyi ma ihe ndi anyi hotaworo.

25 Ma na Amiulek setipuru aka ya, ma tikuo ha nke ka nke, na-asị: O unu ndi ajọ-omume na ogbo ekwe ekwe, gini mere Setan jiri nwe udi nnukwu njide a n'obi unu nile? Gini mere unu ga-eji nyefee ya onwe unu ka o wee nwe ike n'aru unu, imechi anya unu nile, nke mere na unu agaghị aghota okwu nile nke a na-ekwu, dika ezi-okwu siri di?

26 N'ihina lee, agbawo m ama megide iwu unu? Unu anaghị aghota; unu si na mu ekwuwo megide iwu unu; ma na emebeghi m ya, ma na ekwuwo m na nkwardo nke iwu unu, ruo na amam-ikpe unu.

27 Ma ugbua lee, asi m unu, na nto-ala nke mbibi nke ndi a ka a na-amalite ito site n'ezighi-ezi nke ndi oka-iwu unu nile na ndi-ikpe unu nile.

28 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Amiulek kwuworo okwu ndi a ndi ahụ tipuru mkpu megide ya, na-asị: Ugbua anyi matara na nwoke a bu nwa nke ekwensu, n'ihina na o gwawo anyi okwu ugha; n'ihina na o kwuworo okwu megide iwu anyi. Ma ugbua o si na ya ekwubeghi okwu megide ya.

29 Ma ozo, o kwuworo okwu ojọ megide ndi oka-iwu anyi nile, na ndi-ikpe anyi nile.

30 Ma o wee ruo na ndi oka-iwu nile tinyere ya n'ime obi ha nile na ha ga-echeta ihe ndi a nile megide ya.

31 Ma e nwere otu n'etiti ha nke aha ya bu Ziezzrom. Ugbua o bu onye kachasi putu n'ihu ibo Amiulek na Alma ebubo ihe ojọ, ya, ebe o bu otu n'ime ndi okachamara n'etiti ha, ebe o nwere nnukwu mmekorita o na-eme n'etiti ndi ahụ.

But it is by the prayers of the righteous that ye are spared; now therefore, if ye will cast out the righteous from among you then will not the Lord stay his hand; but in his fierce anger he will come out against you; then ye shall be smitten by famine, and by pestilence, and by the sword; and the time is soon at hand except ye repent.

And now it came to pass that the people were more angry with Amulek, and they cried out, saying: This man doth revile against our laws which are just, and our wise lawyers whom we have selected.

But Amulek stretched forth his hand, and cried the mightier unto them, saying: O ye wicked and perverse generation, why hath Satan got such great hold upon your hearts? Why will ye yield yourselves unto him that he may have power over you, to blind your eyes, that ye will not understand the words which are spoken, according to their truth?

For behold, have I testified against your law? Ye do not understand; ye say that I have spoken against your law; but I have not, but I have spoken in favor of your law, to your condemnation.

And now behold, I say unto you, that the foundation of the destruction of this people is beginning to be laid by the unrighteousness of your lawyers and your judges.

And now it came to pass that when Amulek had spoken these words the people cried out against him, saying: Now we know that this man is a child of the devil, for he hath lied unto us; for he hath spoken against our law. And now he says that he has not spoken against it.

And again, he has reviled against our lawyers, and our judges.

And it came to pass that the lawyers put it into their hearts that they should remember these things against him.

And there was one among them whose name was Zeezrom. Now he was the foremost to accuse Amulek and Alma, he being one of the most expert among them, having much business to do among the people.

32 Ugbua ihe ndi oka-iwu a nile bu n'uche bu inweta
uru; ma ha nwetara uru dika oru nke ha siri di.

Now the object of these lawyers was to get gain; and
they got gain according to their employ.

Alma 11

- 1 Ugbua o bu n'ime iwu nke Mosaja na nwoke obula nke bu onye-ikpe nke iwu ahụ, ma-obu ndi ahoputara ibu ndi-ikpe, ga-anata ugwo oru nile dika oge nke ha jere ozi ikpe ndi a kpotara n'iru ha ka e kpee ha ikpe.
- 2 Ugbua oburu na otu nwoke ji nke ozu ugwo, ma o choghi ikwu ihe ahụ nke o ji n'ugwo, e kpesara mkpesa maka ya nye onye-ikpe ahụ; ma onye-ikpe ahụ mere ihe e kpebiri n'ikike ya, ma ziga ndi-oru ka a kpota nwoke ahụ n'iru ya, ma o ga-ekpe nwoke ahụ dika iwu ahụ nke e wetara megide ya siri di, ma otu a nwoke ahụ ka a kwagidere ikwu ihe ahụ o ji n'ugwo, ma-obu anapusia ya ihe nile, ma-obu a chupu ya site n'etiti ndi ahụ dika onye-ori ma-obu onye mpunari.
- 3 Ma onye-ikpe ahụ ga-anata n'ugwo oru ya dika oge ya siri di—otu sinain nke ola edo n'otu ubochi, ma-obu otu sinom nke ola-ocha, nke ya na otu sinain nke ola-edo ha n'otu, ma nke a bu dika iwu ahụ nke e nyere siri di.
- 4 Ugbua ndi a bu aha nile nke mpekele ola-edo ha di iche iche, na nke ola-ocha ha, dika uru ha siri di. Ma aha nile ahụ ka ndi Nifai nyere ha, n'ih na ha agbakoghi n'udi nke ndi Juu ndi no na Jerusalem; obughi ma ha na-atu n'udi nke ndi Juu, mana ha gbanwere mgbako ha na ihe otutu ihe ha, dika echiche nile na onodu nile nke ndi ahụ, n'ogbo nile siri di, wee ruo ochichi nke ndi-ikpe nile, ha ebe obu na eze Mosaja hiweworo ha.
- 5 Ugbua mgbako ahụ di otu a—otu sinain nke ola-edo, otu sion nke ola-edo, otu shom nke ola-edo, na otu limna nke ola-edo.
- 6 Otu sinom nke ola-ocha, otu amno nke ola-ocha, otu ezrom nke ola-ocha, na otu ontai nke ola-ocha.
- 7 Otu sinom nke ola-ocha na otu sinain nke ola-edo ha n'otu, ma nke obula bu maka otu ntutu bali, na kwa maka otu ntutu nke udi mkpuru-akuku ubi di iche iche.
- 8 Ugbua otu sion nke ola edo putara ugboro abuo ihe nke otu sinain putara.
- 9 Ma otu shom nke ola-edo bu ugboro abuo nke uru otu sion.

Alma 11

Now it was in the law of Mosiah that every man who was a judge of the law, or those who were appointed to be judges, should receive wages according to the time which they labored to judge those who were brought before them to be judged.

Now if a man owed another, and he would not pay that which he did owe, he was complained of to the judge; and the judge executed authority, and sent forth officers that the man should be brought before him; and he judged the man according to the law and the evidences which were brought against him, and thus the man was compelled to pay that which he owed, or be stripped, or be cast out from among the people as a thief and a robber.

And the judge received for his wages according to his time—a senine of gold for a day, or a senum of silver, which is equal to a senine of gold; and this is according to the law which was given.

Now these are the names of the different pieces of their gold, and of their silver, according to their value. And the names are given by the Nephites, for they did not reckon after the manner of the Jews who were at Jerusalem; neither did they measure after the manner of the Jews; but they altered their reckoning and their measure, according to the minds and the circumstances of the people, in every generation, until the reign of the judges, they having been established by king Mosiah.

Now the reckoning is thus—a senine of gold, a seon of gold, a shum of gold, and a limnah of gold.

A senum of silver, an amnor of silver, an ezrom of silver, and an onti of silver.

A senum of silver was equal to a senine of gold, and either for a measure of barley, and also for a measure of every kind of grain.

Now the amount of a seon of gold was twice the value of a senine.

And a shum of gold was twice the value of a seon.

10 Ma otu limna nke ọla-edo bu ihe ha nile putara.
 11 Ma otu amno nke ọla ọcha buru ibu dika sinom abuo.
 12 Ma otu ezrom nke ọla-ọcha buru ibu dika sinom ano.
 13 Ma otu ontai buru ibu dika ha nile.
 14 Ugbua nke a bu uru nke onu-ogugu ndi ka ntakiri na mgbako ha—
 15 Otu shiblon bu okara nke otu sinom; ya mere, otu shiblon bu maka okara otu ntutu nke bali.
 16 Ma otu shiblom bu otu okara nke otu shiblon.
 17 Ma otu lia bu otu okara nke otu shiblom.
 18 Ugbua nke a bu onu-ogugu ha, dika mgbako ha siri di.
 19 Ugbua otu antion nke ọla-edo ha ka shiblon ato.
 20 Ugbua, o bu maka nani ebun-n'obi inweta uru, n'ihu na ha natara ugwo oru ha nile dika oru enyere ha siri di, ya mere, ha kpalitere ndi ahụ n'ogba-aghara nile, na udi inye nsogbu nile na ajoo-omume, ka ha wee nwewanye oru ozo, ka ha wee nweta ego dika ikpe nile nke e wetara n'iru ha siri di; ya mere ha kpalitere ndi ahụ megide Alma na Amiulek.
 21 Ma Ziezrom a malitere iju Amiulek ajuju, na-asị: I ga-aza ajuju ole na ole nke m ga-aju unu? Ugbua Ziezrom bu okachamara n'aghugho nile nke ekwensu, ka o wee bibie ihe ahụ nke di mma; ya mere, o siri Amiulek: I ga-aza ajuju nile nke m ga-atogboro gi?
 22 Ma Amiulek siri ya: E, oburu na o bu dika Muo nke Onye-nwe, nke di n'ime m siri di; n'ihu na agaghị m ekwu ihe obula megidere Muo nke Onye-nwe. Ma Ziezrom siri ya: Lee, n'ebe a bu ontai isii nke ọla ọcha, ma ndi a nile ka m ga-enye gi ma oburu na I ga-agonari onuno nke Onye-kacha-elu.
 23 Ugbua Amiulek siri: O gi nwa nke ala-muo, gini mere i jiri n'awa m onwunwa? I mataghi na ndi-ezi-omume adighi arara onwe ha nye udi onwunwa ndi a?
 24 I kwere na odighi Chineke di? Asị m gi, E-e, I matara na e nwere otu Chineke, ma na I huru ego ahụ n'anya karịa ya.

And a limnah of gold was the value of them all.
 And an amnor of silver was as great as two senums.
 And an ezrom of silver was as great as four senums.
 And an onti was as great as them all.
 Now this is the value of the lesser numbers of their reckoning—
 A shiblon is half of a senum; therefore, a shiblon for half a measure of barley.
 And a shiblum is a half of a shiblon.
 And a Leah is the half of a shiblum.
 Now this is their number, according to their reckoning.
 Now an antion of gold is equal to three shiblons.
 Now, it was for the sole purpose to get gain, because they received their wages according to their employ, therefore, they did stir up the people to riotings, and all manner of disturbances and wickedness, that they might have more employ, that they might get money according to the suits which were brought before them; therefore they did stir up the people against Alma and Amulek.
 And this Zeezrom began to question Amulek, saying: Will ye answer me a few questions which I shall ask you? Now Zeezrom was a man who was expert in the devices of the devil, that he might destroy that which was good; therefore, he said unto Amulek: Will ye answer the questions which I shall put unto you?
 And Amulek said unto him: Yea, if it be according to the Spirit of the Lord, which is in me; for I shall say nothing which is contrary to the Spirit of the Lord.
 And Zeezrom said unto him: Behold, here are six onties of silver, and all these will I give thee if thou wilt deny the existence of a Supreme Being.
 Now Amulek said: O thou child of hell, why tempt ye me? Knowest thou that the righteous yieldeth to no such temptations?
 Believest thou that there is no God? I say unto you, Nay, thou knowest that there is a God, but thou lovest that lucre more than him.

25 Ma ugbua I kwuwo okwu ugha n'iru Chineke nye m. I siri m—Lee ontai isii ndi a, ndi putara oke uru, a ga m enye gi—mgbe I tinyeworo ya n'obi gi idota ha site n'ebe m no; ma-obu nani ochicho gi na m ga-agonari Chineke nke ezi-okwu ahụ di ndu, ka I wee nwe ihe ga-eme ka ibibie m. Ma ugbua lee, maka nnukwu ihe ojoo nke a i ga- enwe ugwo oru gi.

26 Ma Ziezmom siri ya: I siri na e nwere otu Chineke nke ezi-okwu ahụ di ndu?

27 Ma Amiulek siri: E, e nwere otu Chineke nke ezi-okwu ahụ di ndu.

28 Ugbua Ziezmom siri: Enwere karịa otu Chineke?

29 Ma o zara, E-e.

30 Ugbua Ziezmom siri ya ozo: Olee otu I siri mata ihe ndi a nile?

31 Ma o siri: Otu muo-ozu emewo ka m mata ha.

32 Ma Ziezmom siri ozo: Onye ka o bu nke ga-abia? O bu Okpara nke Chineke?

33 Ma o siri ya, E.

34 Ma Ziezmom siri ozo: O ga-azoputa ndi ya n'ime mmehie ha nile? Ma Amiulek zara ma si ya: Asi m gi o gaghi eme ya, n'ih na o gaghi-ekwe mee na o ga-agonari okwu ya.

35 Ugbua Ziezmom siri ndi ahụ: Hu na unu chetara ihe ndi a; n'ih na o siri na e nwere nani otu Chineke; ma na o na-asi na Okpara nke Chineke ga-abia, mana o gaghi azoputa ndi ya—dika o nwere ikike inye Chineke iwu.

36 Ugbua Amiulek siri ya ozo: Lee I kwuwo okwu ugha, n'ih na I siri na m kwuru okwu dika m nwere ikike inye Chineke iwu n'ih na asiri m na o gaghi azoputa ndi ya n'ime mmehie ha nile.

37 Ma asi m gi ozo na o nweghi ike izoputa ha n'ime mmehie ha nile; n'ih na enweghi m ike igonari okwu ya, ma o siwo na odighi ihe na-adighi ocha ga-enwe ike iketa ala-eze nke elu-igwe; ya mere, olee otu a ga-esi zoputa unu ma obughi na unu ketara ala-eze nke elu-igwe? Ya mere, agaghi azoputa unu n'ime mmehie unu nile.

38 Ugbua Ziezmom siri ya ozo: Obu Okpara Chineke ahụ bu Nna nke Mgbe-ebighi-ebi ahụ?

And now thou hast lied before God unto me. Thou saidst unto me—Behold these six onties, which are of great worth, I will give unto thee—when thou hadst it in thy heart to retain them from me; and it was only thy desire that I should deny the true and living God, that thou mightest have cause to destroy me. And now behold, for this great evil thou shalt have thy reward.

And Zeezrom said unto him: Thou sayest there is a true and living God?

And Amulek said: Yea, there is a true and living God.

Now Zeezrom said: Is there more than one God?

And he answered, No.

Now Zeezrom said unto him again: How knowest thou these things?

And he said: An angel hath made them known unto me.

And Zeezrom said again: Who is he that shall come? Is it the Son of God?

And he said unto him, Yea.

And Zeezrom said again: Shall he save his people in their sins? And Amulek answered and said unto him: I say unto you he shall not, for it is impossible for him to deny his word.

Now Zeezrom said unto the people: See that ye remember these things; for he said there is but one God; yet he saith that the Son of God shall come, but he shall not save his people—as though he had authority to command God.

Now Amulek saith again unto him: Behold thou hast lied, for thou sayest that I spake as though I had authority to command God because I said he shall not save his people in their sins.

And I say unto you again that he cannot save them in their sins; for I cannot deny his word, and he hath said that no unclean thing can inherit the kingdom of heaven; therefore, how can ye be saved, except ye inherit the kingdom of heaven? Therefore, ye cannot be saved in your sins.

Now Zeezrom saith again unto him: Is the Son of God the very Eternal Father?

- 39 Ma Amiulek siri ya: E, o bu ya bu Nna nke Ebighi-ebi nke elu-igwe ahụ na nke ụwa, na ihe nile nke di n'ime ha; o bu ya bu mmalite ahụ na ogwugwu ahụ, onye mbu na onye ikpe-azu;
- 40 Ma o ga-abia n'ime ụwa igbaputa ndi ya; ma o gabukwasị onwe ya njehie nile nke ndi kwere n'aha ya; ma ndi a bu ndi ahụ ga-enwe ndu-ebighi-ebi, ma nzoputa anaghi abịara onye obula ozo.
- 41 Ya mere, ndi ajoo-omume na-anogide dika aga-asi na odibeghi mgbaputa obula e mere, ma obughi itopu n'agbu nile nke onwu; n'ihi na lee, ubochi na-abia mgbe mmadu nile ga-ebili site n'onwu ma guzoro n'iru Chineke, ma e kpee ha ikpe dika oru ha nile siri di.
- 42 Ugbua, e nwere otu onwu nke a na-akpo onwu nke aru; na onwu nke Kraist ga- atopu agbu nile nke onwu nke aru a, ma na ka e wee kulite mmadu nile site n'onwu nke anu aru a.
- 43 Muo ahụ na aru ahụ a ga-ejikota ha ozo n'udi ya zuru oke; ma ukwu na aka ma njiko-ahụ ka a ga-eweghachi n'udi ya mbu, obuna otu anyi di ugbua n'oge a; ma a ga- akpota anyi iguzoro n'iru Chineke, na-amata obuna dika anyi matara ugbua, ma nwe ncheta doro anya maka ikpe-omuma anyi nile.
- 44 Ugbua, mweghachi a ga-abịara onye obula, ma okenye ma nwata, ma oru ma ndi nwere onwe ha, ma nwoke ma nwanyi, ma ndi ajoo-omume ma ndi ezi-omume; ma obuna o gaghi adi ihe ha ka otu ntutu isi ha nile ga-efu, mana ihe nile ka a ga-eweghachi n'udi zuru oke, dika o di ugbua, ma-obu na aru, ma a ga-akpota ha ma mee ka ha zaa ajuju n'iru oche-ikpe nke Kraist Okpara ahụ, na Chineke Nna ahụ, na Muo Nso ahụ, nke bu otu Chineke ebighi-ebi, ka e kpee ha ikpe dika oru ha nile siri di, ma ha di mma ma-obu ma ha di njo.

And Amulek said unto him: Yea, he is the very Eternal Father of heaven and of earth, and all things which in them are; he is the beginning and the end, the first and the last;

And he shall come into the world to redeem his people; and he shall take upon him the transgressions of those who believe on his name; and these are they that shall have eternal life, and salvation cometh to none else.

Therefore the wicked remain as though there had been no redemption made, except it be the loosing of the bands of death; for behold, the day cometh that all shall rise from the dead and stand before God, and be judged according to their works.

Now, there is a death which is called a temporal death; and the death of Christ shall loose the bands of this temporal death, that all shall be raised from this temporal death.

The spirit and the body shall be reunited again in its perfect form; both limb and joint shall be restored to its proper frame, even as we now are at this time; and we shall be brought to stand before God, knowing even as we know now, and have a bright recollection of all our guilt.

Now, this restoration shall come to all, both old and young, both bond and free, both male and female, both the wicked and the righteous; and even there shall not so much as a hair of their heads be lost; but every thing shall be restored to its perfect frame, as it is now, or in the body, and shall be brought and be arraigned before the bar of Christ the Son, and God the Father, and the Holy Spirit, which is one Eternal God, to be judged according to their works, whether they be good or whether they be evil.

45 Ugbua, lee, agwawo m gi okwu gbasara onwu nke aru na-anwu anwu, na kwa gbasara mbilite nonwu nke aru na-anwu anwu. Asi m gi na aru na-anwu anwu ka a ga ekulite naru na-anaghi anwu anwu, nke ahụ bu site nonwu, obuna site nonwu nke mbu baa na ndu, ka ha ghara inwu anwu ozoz; muoz ha nile na-ejikota ha na aru ha nile, odighi mgbe a ga-ekewa ha ozoz; otu a ha nile aghoz nke muoz na anaghi anwu-anwu, ka ha ghara ihu ire ure ozoz.

46 Ugbua, mgbe Amiulek kwusiri okwu ndi a nile ndi ahụ malitere ozoz inwe itu n'anya, na kwa Zieezrom malitere ima jijiji. Ma otu a ka okwu nile nke Amiulek siri gwuchaa, ma-obu nke a bu ihe nile nke m deworo.

Now, behold, I have spoken unto you concerning the death of the mortal body, and also concerning the resurrection of the mortal body. I say unto you that this mortal body is raised to an immortal body, that is from death, even from the first death unto life, that they can die no more; their spirits uniting with their bodies, never to be divided; thus the whole becoming spiritual and immortal, that they can no more see corruption.

Now, when Amulek had finished these words the people began again to be astonished, and also Zeezrom began to tremble. And thus ended the words of Amulek, or this is all that I have written.

Alma 12

- 1 Ugbua Alma, ebe ọ hụrụ na okwu nile nke Amiulek edewo Ziezzrom juu, n'ih na ọ hụrụ na Amiulek ejidewo ya n'ikwu okwu ugha ya na igho aghugho ibibi ya, ma ebe ọ hụrụ na ọ malitere ima jijiji n'okpuru uche zuru oke maka ikpe omuma ya, o meghere onu ya ma malite igwa ya okwu, na imesi okwu nile nke Amiulek ike, na ikowa ihe nile ndi di n'ebe anya na-anaghi eru, ma-obu isaghee akwukwo-nsọ nile karija nke ahụ Amiulek meworo.
- 2 Ugbua okwu nile nke Alma gwara Ziezzrom ka ndi no gburu-gburu nuru; n'ih na igwe-mmadu ahụ di nnukwu, o kwuru okwu n'udi di otu a:
- 3 Ugbua Ziezzrom, ebe a huru na e nwetawo gi n'ikwu okwu ugha na igho aghugho, n'ih na ikwughi okwu ugha nye ndi mmadu nani mana ikwuwo okwu ugha nye Chineke; n'ih na lee, o matara echiche gi nile, ma I na-ahu na echiche gi nile e mere ka anyi mata ha site na Muo ya;
- 4 Ma I na-ahu na anyi matara na atumatu gi bu atumatu di ezigbo aghugho, dika aghugho nke ekwensu ahụ, maka ikwu okwu ugha na ighogbu ndi a ka I nwe ike dunye ha imegide anyi, ikpo anyi aha ojo ma chupu anyi—
- 5 Ugbua nke a bu atumatu nke onye iro gi, ma o goswo ike ya na gi. Ugbua o di m ka asi na I ga-echeta na ihe m na-agwa gi a na m agwa mmadu nile.
- 6 Ma lee asi m unu nile na nke a buuru onya nke onye iro ahụ, nke o tooro ijide ndi a, ka o wee weta unu n'ime ino n'okpuru ya, ka o wee jiri udo-igwe ya nile kegide unu, ka o wee keda unu ruo mbibi mgbe nile na-adigide, dika ike nke ndokpu n'agha ya siri di.
- 7 Ugbua mgbe Alma kwuworo okwu ndi a, Ziezzrom malitere ima jijiji karijaa, n'ih na e mere ka o kwenye karija akarija maka ike nke Chineke; ma e mekwara ka o kwenye na Alma na Amiulek matara maka ya, n'ih na e mere ka o kwenye na ha matara echiche nile na ebum-n'obi nile nke obi ya; n'ih na e nyere ha ike ka ha wee mata maka ihe ndi a nile dika muo nke ibu-amuma siri di.

Alma 12

Now Alma, seeing that the words of Amulek had silenced Zeezrom, for he beheld that Amulek had caught him in his lying and deceiving to destroy him, and seeing that he began to tremble under a consciousness of his guilt, he opened his mouth and began to speak unto him, and to establish the words of Amulek, and to explain things beyond, or to unfold the scriptures beyond that which Amulek had done.

Now the words that Alma spake unto Zeezrom were heard by the people round about; for the multitude was great, and he spake on this wise:

Now Zeezrom, seeing that thou hast been taken in thy lying and craftiness, for thou hast not lied unto men only but thou hast lied unto God; for behold, he knows all thy thoughts, and thou seest that thy thoughts are made known unto us by his Spirit;

And thou seest that we know that thy plan was a very subtle plan, as to the subtlety of the devil, for to lie and to deceive this people that thou mightest set them against us, to revile us and to cast us out—

Now this was a plan of thine adversary, and he hath exercised his power in thee. Now I would that ye should remember that what I say unto thee I say unto all.

And behold I say unto you all that this was a snare of the adversary, which he has laid to catch this people, that he might bring you into subjection unto him, that he might encircle you about with his chains, that he might chain you down to everlasting destruction, according to the power of his captivity.

Now when Alma had spoken these words, Zeezrom began to tremble more exceedingly, for he was convinced more and more of the power of God; and he was also convinced that Alma and Amulek had a knowledge of him, for he was convinced that they knew the thoughts and intents of his heart; for power was given unto them that they might know of these things according to the spirit of prophecy.

- 8 Ma Ziezwom malitere ijutasị ha ike, ka o wee mata ihe karịa gbasara ala-eze nke Chineke. Ma ọ siri Alma: Gini ka nke a putara nke Amiulek kwuworo gbasara mbilite n'onwu nke ndi nwuru anwu, na mmadu nile ga-ebilite site n'onwu, ma ndi omume ziri-ezi ma ndi omume nezighi-ezi, ma a ga-akpota ha iguzoro n'iru Chineke ka e kpee ha ikpe dika oru ha nile siri di?
- 9 Ma ugbua Alma malitere ikowadaru ihe ndi a nile ala nye ya, na-asi: E nyere ya otutu imata ihe omimi nile nke Chineke; otu osila di e debere ha nokpuru iwu siri ike na ha agaghi enye ma obughi dika akuku okwu ya ahụ nke o na-enye umu nke mmadu, dika ina nti na mgbalị nke ha nyere ya siri di.
- 10 Ma ya mere, onye nke ga-emesi obi ya ike, onye ahụ ga-anata akuku ka nta nke okwu ahụ; ma onye nke na-agaghi emesi obi ya ike, ya ka e nyeworo akuku okwu ahụ nke kariri, ruo mgbe e nyere ya imata ihe omimi nile nke Chineke ruo mgbe o matazuru ha.
- 11 Ma ndi ahụ ga-emesi obi ha ike, ha ka e nyere akuku ka ntakiri nke okwu ahụ ruo mgbe na odighi ihe ha ga-amata gbasara ihe omimi ya nile; ma mgbe ahụ ekwensu ga-akporo ha na ndokpu n'agha, ma duru ha nochicho ya gbada ruo mbibi. Ugbua nke a bu ihe udo-igwe nile nke ala muo putara.
- 12 Ma Amiulek ekwuwo otu o di mfe nghota gbasara onwu, na inwe nkulite site nonodu inwu anwu a ruo nonodu nke anwughi anwu, na ikpota n'iru oche-ikpe nke Chineke, ka e kpee anyi ikpe dika oru anyi nile siri di.
- 13 Mgbe ahụ oburu na emesiwu obi anyi nile ike, e, oburu na anyi emesiwu obi anyi nile ike megide okwu ahụ, nke mere na a hubeghi ya n'ime anyi, mgbe ahụ ka onodu anyi ga-adi egwu, n'ih na mgbe ahụ anyi ga-enwe amam-ikpe.
- 14 N'ih na okwu anyi nile ga-ama anyi ikpe, e, oru anyi nile ga-ama anyi ikpe; agaghi enweta anyi n'enweghi ntupo; ma echiche anyi nile ga kwa ama anyi ikpe; ma nonodu a di egwu anyi agaghi a nwa a nwa ilelite anya lee Chineke anyi; ma anyi ga-enwe obi-uto ma oburu na anyi nwere ike inye nkume nile na ugwu ukwu nile iwu idakwasị anyi izo anyi site n'iru ya.

And Zeezrom began to inquire of them diligently, that he might know more concerning the kingdom of God. And he said unto Alma: What does this mean which Amulek hath spoken concerning the resurrection of the dead, that all shall rise from the dead, both the just and the unjust, and are brought to stand before God to be judged according to their works?

And now Alma began to expound these things unto him, saying: It is given unto many to know the mysteries of God; nevertheless they are laid under a strict command that they shall not impart only according to the portion of his word which he doth grant unto the children of men, according to the heed and diligence which they give unto him.

And therefore, he that will harden his heart, the same receiveth the lesser portion of the word; and he that will not harden his heart, to him is given the greater portion of the word, until it is given unto him to know the mysteries of God until he know them in full.

And they that will harden their hearts, to them is given the lesser portion of the word until they know nothing concerning his mysteries; and then they are taken captive by the devil, and led by his will down to destruction. Now this is what is meant by the chains of hell.

And Amulek hath spoken plainly concerning death, and being raised from this mortality to a state of immortality, and being brought before the bar of God, to be judged according to our works.

Then if our hearts have been hardened, yea, if we have hardened our hearts against the word, insomuch that it has not been found in us, then will our state be awful, for then we shall be condemned.

For our words will condemn us, yea, all our works will condemn us; we shall not be found spotless; and our thoughts will also condemn us; and in this awful state we shall not dare to look up to our God; and we would fain be glad if we could command the rocks and the mountains to fall upon us to hide us from his presence.

- 15 Mana nke a enweghị ike ịdị; anyị ga-abiaruriri ma guzoro n'iru ya n'otuto ya, na n'ike ya, ma n'ume ya, ụdị-eze, na ọchịchị, ma nakwere-ezi-okwu n'ihere mgbe nile na-adigide anyị na ikpe ya nile ziri ezi; na o ziri ezi n'orụ ya nile, ma na ọ na-emere ụmụ nke mmadụ ebere, ma na ọ nwere ike nile ịzọpụta mmadụ nile ndị kwere n'aha Ya ma na-amịta mkpuru na-egosi nchehari.
- 16 Ma ugbua, asị m unu mgbe ahụ ka otu ọnwụ ga-abịa, ọbuna ọnwụ nke ugboro abuo, nke bu ọnwụ nke mụọ; mgbe ahụ bu oge nke onye ọbula nwuru n'ime mmehie ya nile, dika n'ọnwụ nke arụ, ga-anwụ kwa ọnwụ nke mụọ; e, ọ ga-anwụ dika nye ihe nile gbasara ezi-omume.
- 17 Mgbe ahụ bu oge nke ntaram-ahuhu ha nile ga-abu dika ọdọ ọkụ na nkume ọkụ, nke ire ọkụ ya na-arigoro n'elu ruo mgbe nile na mgbe nile; ma mgbe ahụ bu oge nke a ga-eke ha ụdọ-igwe gbada ruo mbibi mgbe nile na-adigide, dika ike na ndokpu n'agha nke Setan siri di, ya ebe o debeworo ha n'okpuru ya dika ọchichọ ya siri di.
- 18 Mgbe ahụ, asị m gi, ha ga-adị ka enwebeghi mgbaputa e mere; n'ihia na agaghi agbaputa ha dika ikpe-ziri ezi nke Chineke siri di; ma ha enweghi ike inwu, ebe ha huru na enweghi kwa ire ure.
- 19 Ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Alma biaworo na ngwucha nke ikwu-okwu ndi a nile, ndi ahụ malitere inwe itu-n'anya karja;
- 20 Mana e nwere otu Antiona, onye bu onye-isi-ochichia n'etiti ha, bjalitere ma si ya: Gini bu nke a i kwuworo, na mmadu ga-ebilite site na ndi nwuru-anwu ma a gbanwe ya site n'onodu na-anwu anwu a baa n'onodu anwughia anwu, nke mere na mkpuru-obi agaghi anwukwa ozo?
- 21 Gini ka akwukwo-nsọ na-egosi, nke siru na Chineke debere cherubim na mma-agma ire oku n'owuwa-anyanwu nke ubi nke Iden ahụ, adighi ama-ama nne na nna mbu anyi ibanye ma rachaa mkpuru sitere n'osisi nke ndu ahụ, ma di ndu ruo mgbe nile? Ma otu a anyi huru na-enweghi ohere ga-ekwe-mee na ha gabi ruo mgbe ebighi-ebi.

But this cannot be; we must come forth and stand before him in his glory, and in his power, and in his might, majesty, and dominion, and acknowledge to our everlasting shame that all his judgments are just; that he is just in all his works, and that he is merciful unto the children of men, and that he has all power to save every man that believeth on his name and bringeth forth fruit meet for repentance.

And now behold, I say unto you then cometh a death, even a second death, which is a spiritual death; then is a time that whosoever dieth in his sins, as to a temporal death, shall also die a spiritual death; yea, he shall die as to things pertaining unto righteousness.

Then is the time when their torments shall be as a lake of fire and brimstone, whose flame ascendeth up forever and ever; and then is the time that they shall be chained down to an everlasting destruction, according to the power and captivity of Satan, he having subjected them according to his will.

Then, I say unto you, they shall be as though there had been no redemption made; for they cannot be redeemed according to God's justice; and they cannot die, seeing there is no more corruption.

Now it came to pass that when Alma had made an end of speaking these words, the people began to be more astonished;

But there was one Antionah, who was a chief ruler among them, came forth and said unto him: What is this that thou hast said, that man should rise from the dead and be changed from this mortal to an immortal state, that the soul can never die?

What does the scripture mean, which saith that God placed cherubim and a flaming sword on the east of the garden of Eden, lest our first parents should enter and partake of the fruit of the tree of life, and live forever? And thus we see that there was no possible chance that they should live forever.

- 22 Ugbua Alma siri ya: Nke a bu ihe nke m na-acho ikowa. Ugbua anyi huru na Adam dara site n'iracha site na mkpuru-osisi a si erila, dika okwu Chineke siri di; ma otu a anyi huru, na site n'odi da ya, mmadu nile ghoru ndi furu-efu na ndi dara ada.
- 23 Ma ugbua lee, asi m gi na oburu na o kwere Adam mee iracha mkpuru sitere n'osisi nke ndu ahụ n'oge ahụ, agaraghi enwe onwu, ma okwu ahụ gara abụ ihe efu, na-mee Chineke onye okwu ugha, n'ih na o siri: Oburu na i rie i ga-anwuri.
- 24 Ma anyi na-ahu na onwu na-abiakwasị ndi mmadu, e, onwu ahụ nke Amiulek kwuoro maka ya, nke bu onwu nke aru; otu o sila di e nwere ohere e nyere mmadu n'ime nke o nwere ike icheghari; ya mere ndu a ghoru onodu mnwale; oge ikwado izute Chineke; oge ikwado maka onodu agwugh-agwu ahụ nke anyi kwuoro maka ya, nke bu mgbe mbilite n'onwu nke ndi nwuru anwu gasiworo.
- 25 Ugbua a si na obughi maka atumatu nke mgbaputa, nke a toro site na nto-ala nke uwa, a garaghi enwe mbilite n'onwu nke ndi nwuru anwu; mana e nwere atumatu nke mgbaputa a toro, nke ga-eweta mbilite n'onwu nke ndi nwuru anwu, nke e kwuoro maka ya.
- 26 Ma ugbua lee, oburu na o kwere mee na nne na nna mbu anyi nwere ike iga n'iru ma rachaa mkpuru sitere n'osisi nke ndu ha gaara anu n'onodu ihuju-anya ruo mgbe nile, na-enweghi onodu nkwadobe; ma otu a atumatu nke mgbaputa gaara abụ ihe n'enweghi isi, ma okwu nke Chineke gaara abụ ihe efu, na-enweghi ihe na-eso ya.
- 27 Mana lee, o dighi otu ahụ; mana a hoputara ya nye ndi mmadu na ha ga-anwuri; ma mgbe onwu gasiri, ha ga-abiariri ikpe-ikpe, obuna otu ikpe ikpe ahụ nke anyi kwuoro maka ya, nke bu nsotu ahụ.
- 28 Ma mgbe Chineke hoputaworo na ihe ndi a nile ga-abiakwute mmadu, lee, mgbe ahụ o huru na o di mkpa na mmadu ga-amata gbasara ihe nile ndi ahụ o hoputaworo nye ha;
- 29 Ya mere o zigara ndi muo-ozu ikparita-uka ya na ha, ndi mere ndi mmadu ihu otuto ya.

Now Alma said unto him: This is the thing which I was about to explain. Now we see that Adam did fall by the partaking of the forbidden fruit, according to the word of God; and thus we see, that by his fall, all mankind became a lost and fallen people.

And now behold, I say unto you that if it had been possible for Adam to have partaken of the fruit of the tree of life at that time, there would have been no death, and the word would have been void, making God a liar, for he said: If thou eat thou shalt surely die.

And we see that death comes upon mankind, yea, the death which has been spoken of by Amulek, which is the temporal death; nevertheless there was a space granted unto man in which he might repent; therefore this life became a probationary state; a time to prepare to meet God; a time to prepare for that endless state which has been spoken of by us, which is after the resurrection of the dead.

Now, if it had not been for the plan of redemption, which was laid from the foundation of the world, there could have been no resurrection of the dead; but there was a plan of redemption laid, which shall bring to pass the resurrection of the dead, of which has been spoken.

And now behold, if it were possible that our first parents could have gone forth and partaken of the tree of life they would have been forever miserable, having no preparatory state; and thus the plan of redemption would have been frustrated, and the word of God would have been void, taking none effect.

But behold, it was not so; but it was appointed unto men that they must die; and after death, they must come to judgment, even that same judgment of which we have spoken, which is the end.

And after God had appointed that these things should come unto man, behold, then he saw that it was expedient that man should know concerning the things whereof he had appointed unto them;

Therefore he sent angels to converse with them, who caused men to behold of his glory.

30 Ma ha malitere site n'oge ahụ gaa n'iru ikpọku aha ya; ya mere Chineke kparitara ụka ya na ndị mmadụ, ma mee ka ha mata atumatụ nke mgbaputa, nke a kwadoworo site na ntọ-ala nke ụwa; ma nke a o mere ka ha mata dika okwukwe ha siri di na ncheghari na orụ ha nile di nsọ.

31 Ya mere, o nyere ndi mmadu iwu-nsọ nile, ha ebe ha jehieworo iwu-nsọ mbu nile ndi gbasara ihe ndi bu nke aru, na igho dika chi, na-amata mma site na njo, na-edebe onwe ha n'onodu ime ihe, ma-obu ibu ndi e debere n'onodu ime ihe dika ochicho ha nile na mmasi ha nile siri di, ma ha ga-eme ihe ojoo ma-obu ime ihe oma—

32 Ya mere Chineke nyere ha iwu-nsọ nile, mgbe o meworo ka ha mata atumatụ nke mgbaputa, ka ha ghara ime ihe ojoo, ahuhu nke di ya buuru onwu nke ugboro abuo, nke bu onwu mgbe nile na-adigide maka ihe nile gbasara ezi-omume; n'ih na n'udi a, atumatu nke mgbaputa agaghi enwe ike, n'ih na oru nile nke ikpe ziri ezi a gaghi enwe ike ibibi ya, dika idi mma kachasi-elu nke Chineke siri di.

33 Mana Chineke kporo ndi mmadu, n'aha Okpara ya, (nke a ebe o bu atumatu nke mgbaputa nke a toro) naasi: Oburu na unu ga-echeghari ma ghara imesi obi unu ike, mgbe ahụ ka m ga-emere unu ebere, site n'Okpara m M muru Nani Ya;

34 Ya mere, onye obula cheghariri, na n'emesighi obi ya ike, o ga-enwe oke n'ebere site n'Okpara m M muru Nani Ya, ruo na nsachapu nke mmehie ya nile; ma ndi a ga-aba n'ime izu-ike m.

35 Ma onye obula ga-emesi obi ya ike ma ga-eme ajoo-omume, lee, a nuo m iyi n'ime iwe oku m na o gaghi aba n'ime izu-ike m.

36 Ma ugbuga, umunne m nwoke, lee asi m unu, na oburu na unu ga-emesi obi unu ike unu agaghi aba n'ime izu-ike nke Onye-nwe; ya mere ajoo-omume unu na-akpasu ya iwe nke mere na o na-ezidatara unu iwe oku ya dika na mkpasu iwe mbu ahụ, e, dika okwu ya siri di na mkpasu iwe ikpe-azu ahụ na kwa nke mbu, wee ruo na mbibi mgbe nile na-adigide nke mkpuru-obi unu nile; ya mere, dika okwu ya siri di, wee ruo n'onwu ikpe-azu ahụ, na kwa nke mbu.

And they began from that time forth to call on his name; therefore God conversed with men, and made known unto them the plan of redemption, which had been prepared from the foundation of the world; and this he made known unto them according to their faith and repentance and their holy works.

Wherefore, he gave commandments unto men, they having first transgressed the first commandments as to things which were temporal, and becoming as gods, knowing good from evil, placing themselves in a state to act, or being placed in a state to act according to their wills and pleasures, whether to do evil or to do good—

Therefore God gave unto them commandments, after having made known unto them the plan of redemption, that they should not do evil, the penalty thereof being a second death, which was an everlasting death as to things pertaining unto righteousness; for on such the plan of redemption could have no power, for the works of justice could not be destroyed, according to the supreme goodness of God.

But God did call on men, in the name of his Son, (this being the plan of redemption which was laid) saying: If ye will repent, and harden not your hearts, then will I have mercy upon you, through mine Only Begotten Son;

Therefore, whosoever repenteth, and hardeneth not his heart, he shall have claim on mercy through mine Only Begotten Son, unto a remission of his sins; and these shall enter into my rest.

And whosoever will harden his heart and will do iniquity, behold, I swear in my wrath that he shall not enter into my rest.

And now, my brethren, behold I say unto you, that if ye will harden your hearts ye shall not enter into the rest of the Lord; therefore your iniquity provoketh him that he sendeth down his wrath upon you as in the first provocation, yea, according to his word in the last provocation as well as the first, to the everlasting destruction of your souls; therefore, according to his word, unto the last death, as well as the first.

37 Ma ugbua, ụmụnne m nwoke, ebe m hụrụ na anyị matara ihe ndị a nile, ma ha bụ ezi-okwu, ka anyị chegharịa, ma ghara imesi obi anyị ike, ka anyị ghara ịkpasu Onye-nwe Chineke anyị iwe ịdọdatara onwe anyị iwe ọkụ ya n'ime iwu-nsọ nke abụọ ya nile ndị a nke o nyeworo anyị; mana ka anyị baa n'ime izu-ike nke Chineke, nke a kwadoro dika okwu ya siri di.

And now, my brethren, seeing we know these things, and they are true, let us repent, and harden not our hearts, that we provoke not the Lord our God to pull down his wrath upon us in these his second commandments which he has given unto us; but let us enter into the rest of God, which is prepared according to his word.

Alma 13

- 1 Ma ọzọ, ụmụnne m nwoke, a ga m ewelite uche unu nile lekwasị oge mgbe Onye-nwe Chineke nyere ụmụ ya iwu-nsọ ndị a nile; ma ọ dị m ka asị na unu ga-echeta na Onye-nwe Chineke chiri ndị nchụ-aja nile echichi, dika usoro ya dị nsọ siri di, nke bụrụ n'ụdị usoro nke Ọkpara ya, ikuziri ndị mmadụ ihe ndị a nile.
- 2 Ma ndị nchụ-aja ahụ nile ka e chiri echichi n'usoro nke Ọkpara ya, n'ụzọ nke a ga-eme ka ndị ahụ nwe ike mata otu ha ga-esi lekwasị Ọkpara ya anya maka mgbaputa.
- 3 Ma nke a bụ otu e siri chie ha echichi—ebe a kpọrọ ma kwado ha site na ntọ-ala nke ụwa dika ebuzọ mata nke Chineke, site n'okwukwe ha kariri akari na oru oma ha nile; na nke mbu ihapu ka ha horo mma ma-obu njo; ya mere ebe ha horo mma, ma na-enwe nnukwu okwukwe kariri akari, a kporo ha n'okpukpo di nsọ, e, n'okpukpo ahụ di nsọ nke e jiri kwado, na dika, nkwadobe mgbaputa maka udi ndi ahụ.
- 4 Ma otu a akpwo ha n'okpukpo nke a di nsọ site n'okwukwe ha, mgbe ndi ozo ga-aju Muo nke Chineke site isi-ike nke obi ha nile na ikpu-isi nke echiche ha nile, mgbe, oburu na obughi maka nke a ha gaara enwe udi nnukwu ohere nke umunne ha nwoke nwere.
- 5 Ma-obu na nke-nke, na mbu ha guzoro n'otu ebe ha na umunne ha nwoke; otu a okpukpo nsọ nke a akwadoro site na ntọ-ala nke ụwa maka ndi nile na-aghara imesi obi ha nile ike, na-adi n'ime na site na aja mgbaghara mmehie nke Ọkpara a muru Nani Ya, onye akwadoro akwado—
- 6 Ma otu a ebe a kporo ha site n'okpukpo nsọ a, ma chie ha echichi banye n'okwa nchụ-aja ahụ nke usoro nsọ nke Chineke, ikuzi iwu-nsọ ya nile nye umu nke mmadu, ka ha kwa wee baa n'ime izu-ike ya—
- 7 Okwa nchụ-aja a ebe o di n'udi usoro nke Ọkpara ya, bu usoro nke sitere na ntọ-ala nke ụwa; ma-obu n'okwu ozo, ebe o di n'enweghi mmalite nke ubochi nile ma-obu ngwucha nke afọ nile, ebe akwadoro ya site ebighi-ebi ruo mgbe ebighi-ebi nile, dika ebuzọ mata ya nke ihe nile siri di—

Alma 13

And again, my brethren, I would cite your minds forward to the time when the Lord God gave these commandments unto his children; and I would that ye should remember that the Lord God ordained priests, after his holy order, which was after the order of his Son, to teach these things unto the people.

And those priests were ordained after the order of his Son, in a manner that thereby the people might know in what manner to look forward to his Son for redemption.

And this is the manner after which they were ordained—being called and prepared from the foundation of the world according to the foreknowledge of God, on account of their exceeding faith and good works; in the first place being left to choose good or evil; therefore they having chosen good, and exercising exceedingly great faith, are called with a holy calling, yea, with that holy calling which was prepared with, and according to, a preparatory redemption for such.

And thus they have been called to this holy calling on account of their faith, while others would reject the Spirit of God on account of the hardness of their hearts and blindness of their minds, while, if it had not been for this they might have had as great privilege as their brethren.

Or in fine, in the first place they were on the same standing with their brethren; thus this holy calling being prepared from the foundation of the world for such as would not harden their hearts, being in and through the atonement of the Only Begotten Son, who was prepared—

And thus being called by this holy calling, and ordained unto the high priesthood of the holy order of God, to teach his commandments unto the children of men, that they also might enter into his rest—

This high priesthood being after the order of his Son, which order was from the foundation of the world; or in other words, being without beginning of days or end of years, being prepared from eternity to all eternity, according to his foreknowledge of all things—

8 Ugbua e chiri ha echichi n'udi a—ebe a kporo ha site n'okpukpo di nsọ, ma chie ha echichi jiri emume-nso, ma na-ewekwasị onwe ha okwa nchụ-aja ahụ nke usoro di nsọ, okpukpo nke, na emume-nso, na okwa nchụ-aja, di n'enweghi mmalite ma-obu ogwugwu—

9 Otu a ha ghorọ ndi isi nchụ-aja ruo mgbe nile, dika usoro nke Okpara ahụ, Onye Nna Mụrụ Nani Ya siri di, onye no n'enweghi mmalite nke ubochi nile ma-obu ngwucha nke afọ nile, onye juputara na amara, ahata-aha, na ezi-okwu. Ma otu a ka o di. Amen.

10 Ugbua, dika m kwuru gbasara usoro ahụ di nsọ, ma-obu okwa nchụ-aja nke a di elu, e nwere otutu ndi e chiri echichi ma ha ghorọ ndi isi nchụ-aja nke Chineke; ma o sitere n'inwe okwukwe ha kariji akari na nchehari, na ezi-omume ha n'iru Chineke, ha, ebe ha horo ichehari ma ruo ruo ezi-omume karija ila n'iyi.

11 Ya mere a kporo ha dika n'usoro a di nsọ, ma e doro ha nsọ, ma uwe ha nile ka a sapuru ocha site n'obara nke Nwa-aturu ahụ.

12 Ugbua ha, mgbe e doworo ha nsọ site na Mụọ Nso ahụ, ebe e meworo uwe ha ka ha di ocha, ebe ha diworo ocha na enweghi ntupo n'iru Chineke, enweghi ike ilekwasị mmehie anya ma o bughị ma-obu n'ikpo nnukwu asi; ma ha di otutu, nnukwu otutu kariji akari, ndi e mere ka ha ghara inwe ntupo ma baa n'ime izu-ike nke Onye-nwe Chineke ha.

13 Ma ugbua, umunne m nwoke, o di m ka asi na unu ga-adị umeala n'iru Chineke, ma mita mkpuru na-egosị nchehari, ka unu wee baa kwa n'ime izu-ike ahụ.

14 E, di nu umeala obuna dika ndi ahụ n'ubochi nile nke Melkizedek, onye bu kwa onye isi nchụ-aja dika otu usoro nke a nke m kwuworo, onye wekwasiri onwe ya okwa nchụ-aja ahụ ruo mgbe nile.

15 Ma-obu otu Melkizedek ahụ onye Abraham kwunyere otu-uzo-n'uzo-iri ya nile; e, obuna nna anyi Abraham kwuru utu otu-ozo-n'uzo iri nke ihe nile o nwere.

Now they were ordained after this manner—being called with a holy calling, and ordained with a holy ordinance, and taking upon them the high priesthood of the holy order, which calling, and ordinance, and high priesthood, is without beginning or end—

Thus they become high priests forever, after the order of the Son, the Only Begotten of the Father, who is without beginning of days or end of years, who is full of grace, equity, and truth. And thus it is. Amen.

Now, as I said concerning the holy order, or this high priesthood, there were many who were ordained and became high priests of God; and it was on account of their exceeding faith and repentance, and their righteousness before God, they choosing to repent and work righteousness rather than to perish;

Therefore they were called after this holy order, and were sanctified, and their garments were washed white through the blood of the Lamb.

Now they, after being sanctified by the Holy Ghost, having their garments made white, being pure and spotless before God, could not look upon sin save it were with abhorrence; and there were many, exceedingly great many, who were made pure and entered into the rest of the Lord their God.

And now, my brethren, I would that ye should humble yourselves before God, and bring forth fruit meet for repentance, that ye may also enter into that rest.

Yea, humble yourselves even as the people in the days of Melchizedek, who was also a high priest after this same order which I have spoken, who also took upon him the high priesthood forever.

And it was this same Melchizedek to whom Abraham paid tithes; yea, even our father Abraham paid tithes of one-tenth part of all he possessed.

16 Ugbua emume-nso ndi a nile ka e nyere n'udi di otu a, na site otu a ndi ahụ ga-enwe ike ilepụ anya legide Ọkpara nke Chineke ahụ, ebe ọ bụ ụdi dika usoro ya, ma-ọbụ ebe ọ bụ usoro ya, ma nke a ka ha wee lepụ anya legide ya maka nsachapụ nke mmehie ha nile, ka ha wee baa n'ime izu-ike nke Onye-nwe ahụ.

17 Ugbua Melkizedek a bụ eze n'ala nke Salem; ma ndi ya agbasịwo ike n'ajọ-omume na ihe arụ; e, ha nile akpafuwo, ha jupụtara n'udi ajọ-omume nile di iche iche;

18 Mana Melkizedek ebe o gosiworo nnukwu okwukwe, ma nata ọkwa nke ọkwa nchụ-aja dika usoro di nsọ nke Chineke, kwusara ncheghari nye ndi ya. Ma lee, ha cheghariri; ma Melkizedek hiwere udo n'ala ahụ n'ubochi ya nile; ya mere a kpọrọ ya ọkpara-eze nke udo, n'ihia na ọ bụrụ eze nke Salem; ma ọ chiri n'okpuru nna ya.

19 Ugbua, e nwere ọtutụ tutu o rute ya, na kwa e nwere ọtutụ mgbe ọ chichara, mana odighi ndi ka ukwu; ya mere, maka nani ya ka ha kpọworo aha karisja.

20 Ugbua ọ dighiri m mkpa ikwughari maka nke ahụ; ihe m kwuworo nwere ike izu. Lee, akwukwo-nsọ nile di n'iru unu; ọbụrụ na unu ga-emeghari ha ọ ga-abụ na mbibi nke onwe unu.

21 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Alma gwaworo ha okwu nile ndi a, o setipuru ha aka ya ma tie na nnukwu olu, na-asị: Ugbua bụ oge ncheghari ahụ, n'ihia na ubochi nke nzoputa na-abia nso;

22 E, ma olu nke Onye-nwe, site n'onu nke ndi muo-ozu, na-ekwuputara ya mba nile; e, na-ekwuputa ya, ka ha wee nwe ozi oma nke oke onu; e, ma ọ na-ekwuputa ozi oma ndi a nile n'etiti ndi ya nile, e, ọbuna nye ha bụ ndi gbasariri na mba ozo n'elu iru nke uwa; ya mere ha abiakwutewo anyi.

23 Ma a na-eme ka anyi mata ha n'asusu nile di mfe nghota, ka anyi wee ghota, ka anyi wee ghara imehie; ma nke a n'ihia anyi bụ ndi-ije n'ala anyi na-amaghi; ya mere, anyi nwetara iru oma di elu, n'ihia na anyi nwere ozi oma ndi a e kwuputara nye anyi n'akuku nile nke ubi-vine anyi.

Now these ordinances were given after this manner, that thereby the people might look forward on the Son of God, it being a type of his order, or it being his order, and this that they might look forward to him for a remission of their sins, that they might enter into the rest of the Lord.

Now this Melchizedek was a king over the land of Salem; and his people had waxed strong in iniquity and abomination; yea, they had all gone astray; they were full of all manner of wickedness;

But Melchizedek having exercised mighty faith, and received the office of the high priesthood according to the holy order of God, did preach repentance unto his people. And behold, they did repent; and Melchizedek did establish peace in the land in his days; therefore he was called the prince of peace, for he was the king of Salem; and he did reign under his father.

Now, there were many before him, and also there were many afterwards, but none were greater; therefore, of him they have more particularly made mention.

Now I need not rehearse the matter; what I have said may suffice. Behold, the scriptures are before you; if ye will wrest them it shall be to your own destruction.

And now it came to pass that when Alma had said these words unto them, he stretched forth his hand unto them and cried with a mighty voice, saying: Now is the time to repent, for the day of salvation draweth nigh;

Yea, and the voice of the Lord, by the mouth of angels, doth declare it unto all nations; yea, doth declare it, that they may have glad tidings of great joy; yea, and he doth sound these glad tidings among all his people, yea, even to them that are scattered abroad upon the face of the earth; wherefore they have come unto us.

And they are made known unto us in plain terms, that we may understand, that we cannot err; and this because of our being wanderers in a strange land; therefore, we are thus highly favored, for we have these glad tidings declared unto us in all parts of our vineyard.

24 N'ihì na lee, ndì mụọ-ozì na-ekwupụta ya nye ọtụtụ n'oge a n'ala anyị; ma nke a bụ maka ebum-n'obi nke ịkwado obi nile nke ụmụ nke mmadụ ịnabata okwu ya n'oge nke ọbịbịa ya n'ọtuto ya.

25 Ma ugbuga anyị na-eche nani ịnụ akụkọ ańurị nile ahụ e kwupụtara nye anyị site n'ọnụ nke ndì mụọ-ozì, maka ọbịbịa ya; n'ihì na oge ahụ n'abịa, anyị amataghị otu ọsọ-ọsọ ya ga-adị. Ọ dì m ka n'aha Chineke na ọ ga-abụ n'ụbọchị m; mana ka ọ bụrụ na nso-nso ma-ọbụ ma emesịa, n'ime ya a ga m ańurị ọńụ.

26 Ma a ga-eme ka ndì ezi-omume na ndì dì nsọ mata ya, site n'ọnụ ndì mụọ-ozì, n'oge nke ọbịbịa ya, ka e wee mezuo okwu nile nke ndì nna anyị ha, dika ihe ahụ nke ha kwuworo gbasara ya siri dì, nke bụ dika mụọ nke ibu-amụma siri dì nke dì n'ime ha.

27 Ma ugbuga, ụmụnne m nwoke, ọ na-agụ m site n'ebe kachasị ime nke obi m, e, jiri nnukwu nchekasị arụ ọbuna ruo na mgbu, na unu ga-ańa ntị n'okwu m nile, ma wezuga mmehie unu nile, ma ghara igbu oge ụbọchị nke nchegharị unu;

28 Mana unu ga-adị umeala n'onwe unu n'iru Onye-nwe, ma kpọkuo aha nsọ ya, ma chee nche ma kpee ekpere esepughị aka, ka a ghara ịnwaa unu ọnwunwa karịa ka unu ga-ebuli, ma si otu a Mụọ Nsọ a na-edu unu, na-aghọọ ndì n'eweda onwe ha ala, dì nwayọ, narube isi, nwe ndidi, juputa n'ihunanya na ogologo ntachi-obi;

29 Na-enwe okwukwe n'ime Onye-nwe; na-enwe olileanya na unu ga-enweta ndụ ebighi-ebi; na-enwe ihunanya nke Chineke ahụ oge nile n'obi unu nile, ka e wee bulite unu elu n'ụbọchị ikpezụ ma baa n'ime izu-ike ya.

30 Ma ka Onye-nwe nye unu nchegharị, ka unu ghara iwedata oke iwe ya nye unu, ka a ghara ikeda unu site n'ụdọ-igwe ya nile ruo ala mụọ, ka unu ghara ịta ahụhụ ọnwụ nke ugboro abụọ.

31 Ma Alma gwara ndì ahụ ọtụtụ okwu ndì ọzọ, ndì a na-edeghị n'ime akwukwọ a.

For behold, angels are declaring it unto many at this time in our land; and this is for the purpose of preparing the hearts of the children of men to receive his word at the time of his coming in his glory.

And now we only wait to hear the joyful news declared unto us by the mouth of angels, of his coming; for the time cometh, we know not how soon. Would to God that it might be in my day; but let it be sooner or later, in it I will rejoice.

And it shall be made known unto just and holy men, by the mouth of angels, at the time of his coming, that the words of our fathers may be fulfilled, according to that which they have spoken concerning him, which was according to the spirit of prophecy which was in them.

And now, my brethren, I wish from the inmost part of my heart, yea, with great anxiety even unto pain, that ye would hearken unto my words, and cast off your sins, and not procrastinate the day of your repentance;

But that ye would humble yourselves before the Lord, and call on his holy name, and watch and pray continually, that ye may not be tempted above that which ye can bear, and thus be led by the Holy Spirit, becoming humble, meek, submissive, patient, full of love and all long-suffering;

Having faith on the Lord; having a hope that ye shall receive eternal life; having the love of God always in your hearts, that ye may be lifted up at the last day and enter into his rest.

And may the Lord grant unto you repentance, that ye may not bring down his wrath upon you, that ye may not be bound down by the chains of hell, that ye may not suffer the second death.

And Alma spake many more words unto the people, which are not written in this book.

Alma 14

- 1 Ma o wee ruo mgbe ọ b́iara na ngwucha nke ́igwa ndi ahụ okwu, ọt́t́t́ n'ime ha kwere n'okwu ya nile, ma malite icheghari, na nyochaa akwukwo-nsọ nile ahụ.
- 2 Mana ndi ka n'ime ha chosiri ike ka ha wee bibie Alma na Amiulek; n'ih i na ha na-eweso Alma iwe, n'ih i di mfe nghota nke okwu ya nile nye Ziezmom; ma ha sikwara na Amiulek agwawo ha okwu ugha, ma kwuo okwu ogo megide iwu ha na kwa megide ndi oka-iwu ha na ndi-ikpe nile.
- 3 Ma ha wesokwara Alma na Amiulek iwe; ma n'ih i na ha agbawo ama di ezigbo mfe nghota megide ajoomume ha, ha chorọ iwepu ha na nzuzo.
- 4 Mana o wee ruo na ha emeghi ya; kama ha kpoooro ha ma jiri agbu siri-ike kee ha, ma kpoga ha n'iru onye-isi-ikpe nke ala ahụ.
- 5 Ma ndi ahụ garuru ma gbaa aka-ebe megide ha—na agba ama na ha kwuru okwu ogo megide iwu ahụ, na ndi oka-iwu ha nile na ndi-ikpe nile nke ala ahụ, na kwa megide ndi nile ahụ no n'ala ahụ; na kwa gbaa ama na e nwere nani otu Chineke, ma na o ezite Okpara ya n'etiti ndi ahụ, mana o gagh i azoputa ha; ma otutu udi ihe di otu a ka ndi ahụ gbara ama megide Alma na Amiulek. Ugbua nke a ka e mere n'iru onye-isi-ikpe nke ala ahụ.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na Ziezmom nwere itu n'anya n'okwu nile ndi e kwuwo; ma o matakwara gbasara ikpu-isi nke obi ha nile, nke o kpatawo n'etiti ndi ahụ site n'okwu ugha ya nile; ma mkpuru-obi ya malitere inwe ntaram-ahuhu site na mmata nke ikpe-omuma nke onwe ya; e, o malitere inwe igba gburu-gburu site na mgbu nile nke ala-muo.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na o malitere itiku ndi ahụ, na-as i: Lee, ikpe mara m, ma ndikom a enweghi ntupo n'iru Chineke. Ma o malitere irioro ha aririo site n'oge ahụ gaa n'iru; mana ha kpariri ya, na-as i: Ajoomuo o nwetawo kwa gi? Ma ha buru ya onu-mmiri, ma chupu ya site n'etiti ha, na kwa ndi nile nke kwere n'okwu nile nke Alma na Amiulek kwuwo; ma ha chupuru ha, ma ziga ndikom ka ha tuo ha okwute.

Alma 14

And it came to pass after he had made an end of speaking unto the people many of them did believe on his words, and began to repent, and to search the scriptures.

But the more part of them were desirous that they might destroy Alma and Amulek; for they were angry with Alma, because of the plainness of his words unto Zeezrom; and they also said that Amulek had lied unto them, and had reviled against their law and also against their lawyers and judges.

And they were also angry with Alma and Amulek; and because they had testified so plainly against their wickedness, they sought to put them away privily.

But it came to pass that they did not; but they took them and bound them with strong cords, and took them before the chief judge of the land.

And the people went forth and witnessed against them—testifying that they had reviled against the law, and their lawyers and judges of the land, and also of all the people that were in the land; and also testified that there was but one God, and that he should send his Son among the people, but he should not save them; and many such things did the people testify against Alma and Amulek. Now this was done before the chief judge of the land.

And it came to pass that Zeezrom was astonished at the words which had been spoken; and he also knew concerning the blindness of the minds, which he had caused among the people by his lying words; and his soul began to be harrowed up under a consciousness of his own guilt; yea, he began to be encircled about by the pains of hell.

And it came to pass that he began to cry unto the people, saying: Behold, I am guilty, and these men are spotless before God. And he began to plead for them from that time forth; but they reviled him, saying: Art thou also possessed with the devil? And they spit upon him, and cast him out from among them, and also all those who believed in the words which had been spoken by Alma and Amulek; and they cast them out, and sent men to cast stones at them.

- 8 Ma ha kpọkọtara ndị nwunye ha na ụmụ ha ọnụ, ma onye ọbụla kwere ma-ọbụ akuziwooro ikwere n'okwu nke Chineke ha mere ka atụba ha n'ime ọkụ, ma ha kwa weputara akụkọ-ndekọta ha nile nke ihe dị n'ime ya bụ akwụkwọ-nsọ nile ahụ, ma tūba ha n'ime ọkụ ahụ kwa, ka e wee kpọọ ha ọkụ ma bibie ha site n'ọkụ.
- 9 Ma o wee ruo na ha kpọọ Alma na Amiulek, ma buga ha n'ebe a na-egbu ndị kwere na Jisus Kraịst, ka ha wee lere mbibi nke ndị a na-erepịa site n'ọkụ.
- 10 Ma mgbe Amiulek hụrụ mgbu nile nke ndinyom na ụmụ-ntakiri ndị na-erepịa n'ime ọkụ ahụ, o gbukwara ya mgbu; ma ọ siri Alma: Olee otu anyị ga-esi lere ihe nkiri nke a dị egwu? Ya mere ka anyị setipụ aka anyị nile, ma jiri ike nke Chineke nke dị n'ime anyị ruo ọrụ, ma zoputa ha site n'ire ọkụ nile ahụ.
- 11 Mana Alma siri ya: Mụọ ahụ kwagidere m na m agaghị esetipuri n'aka m; n'ihi na lee Onye-nwe na-anabata ha n'elu nye onwe ya, n'otuto; ma o kwere ka ha mee ihe nke a, ma-ọbụ na ndị ahụ ga-eme ha ihe nke a, dika isi-ike nke obi ha nile siri di, ka ikpe ikpe nile nke ọ ga-ezitara ha n'oke iwe ya wee zi ezi; ma ọbara nke ndị na-enweghị ụta ga-eguzoro dika aka-ebe megide ha, e, ma tisie mkpu ike megide ha n'ubochi ikpe-azu.
- 12 Ugbua Amiulek siri Alma: Lee, eleghị-anya ha ga-akpọ kwa anyị ọkụ.
- 13 Ma Alma siri: Ka ọ diri dika ọchịchọ nke Onye-nwe siri di. Mana, lee, ọrụ anyị agwubeghi; ya mere ha agaghị akpọ anyị ọkụ.
- 14 Ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe anụ-arụ nile nke ndị ahụ atubaworo n'ime ọkụ repiara, na kwa akụkọ-ndekọta nile ahụ nke atubara ya na ha, onye-isi-ikpe nke ala ahụ bịa guzoro n'iru Alma na Amiulek, dika e kere ha agbụ; ma ọ jiri aka ya maa ha ụra na nti ha nile, ma si ha: Mgbe unu hụsiwooro ihe ndị a, unu ga-ekwusa ozi-oma ọzọ nye ndị a, na a ga-atuba ha n'ime ọdọ ọkụ na nkume ọkụ?

And they brought their wives and children together, and whosoever believed or had been taught to believe in the word of God they caused that they should be cast into the fire; and they also brought forth their records which contained the holy scriptures, and cast them into the fire also, that they might be burned and destroyed by fire.

And it came to pass that they took Alma and Amulek, and carried them forth to the place of martyrdom, that they might witness the destruction of those who were consumed by fire.

And when Amulek saw the pains of the women and children who were consuming in the fire, he also was pained; and he said unto Alma: How can we witness this awful scene? Therefore let us stretch forth our hands, and exercise the power of God which is in us, and save them from the flames.

But Alma said unto him: The Spirit constraineth me that I must not stretch forth mine hand; for behold the Lord receiveth them up unto himself, in glory; and he doth suffer that they may do this thing, or that the people may do this thing unto them, according to the hardness of their hearts, that the judgments which he shall exercise upon them in his wrath may be just; and the blood of the innocent shall stand as a witness against them, yea, and cry mightily against them at the last day.

Now Amulek said unto Alma: Behold, perhaps they will burn us also.

And Alma said: Be it according to the will of the Lord. But, behold, our work is not finished; therefore they burn us not.

Now it came to pass that when the bodies of those who had been cast into the fire were consumed, and also the records which were cast in with them, the chief judge of the land came and stood before Alma and Amulek, as they were bound; and he smote them with his hand upon their cheeks, and said unto them: After what ye have seen, will ye preach again unto this people, that they shall be cast into a lake of fire and brimstone?

15 Lee, unu ahụwo na unu enweghị ike ịzọpụta ndị ahụ a tūbaworo n'ime ọkụ ahụ; ọbụghị ma Chineke ọ zọpụtawo ha n'ihị na ha bụurū ndị okwukwe gị. Ma onye-ikpe ahụ kūrū ha ọzọ na nti ha nile, ma jụọ: Gịnị ka unu na-ekwu maka onwe unu?

16 Ugbua onye-ikpe a nọ dika usoro na okwukwe nke Niho, onye gburu Gịdion.

17 Ma o wee ruo na Alma na Amiulek azaghị ya ihe ọbụla; ma ọ kūrū ha ọzọ, ma nyefee ha ndị-ọrụ ahụ nile ka a tūba ha n'ime ụlọ-mkpọrọ.

18 Ma mgbe atūbaworo ha n'ụlọ-mkpọrọ ụbọchị atọ, ọtụtụ ndị ọka-iwu wee bja, ma ndị-ikpe, ma ndị nchụ-aja, ma ndị nkuzi, ndị bụ nke okwukwe nke Niho; ma ha batara n'ime ụlọ-mkpọrọ ihu ha, ma ha jurū ha ajuju maka ọtụtụ okwu nile; mana ha azaghị ha ihe ọbụla.

19 Ma o wee ruo na onye-ikpe ahụ guzoro n'iru ha, ma si: Gịnị mere unu anaghị aza okwu nile nke ndị a? Unu amataghị na m nwere ike inyefelite unu n'ime ire-ọkụ nile ahụ? Ma ọ nyere ha iwu ka ha kwuo okwu; mana ha azaghị ihe ọbụla.

20 Ma o wee ruo na ha pūrū ma gara ụzọ ha nile, mana bjakwa ọzọ n'echi ya; ma onye-ikpe ahụ kụkwara ha ọzọ na nti ha nile. Ma ọtụtụ bjarutekwara, ma kuo ha, na-asị: Unu ga-eguzo ọzọ ma kpee ndị a ikpe, ma kwutoo iwu anyị? Ọbūrū na unu nwere ụdị nnukwu ike ahụ gịnị mere unu anaghị anaputa onwe unu?

21 Ma ọtụtụ ụdị ihe dī otu a ka ha siri ha, na-atakwasị ha ikikere eze, ma na-abusa ha ọnụ-mmiri, ma na-asị: Olee otu anyị ga-adị mgbe amara anyị ikpe?

22 Ma ọtụtụ ụdị ihe ndị ahụ, e, ụdị ihe dī otu a nile dī iche iche ka ha gwara ha; Ma otu a ha kwara ha emu ruo ọtụtụ ụbọchị. Ma ha jichiri ihe-oriri site n'ebe ha nọ ka aguu wee guo ha, na mmiri ka akpiri wee kpoo ha nkụ; ma ha napukwara ha uwe ha nile nke mere na ha gba-oto; ma otu a ekere ha jiri ụdọ nile siri ike, ma debe ha n'otu ebe n'ime ụlọ-mkpọrọ.

Behold, ye see that ye had not power to save those who had been cast into the fire; neither has God saved them because they were of thy faith. And the judge smote them again upon their cheeks, and asked: What say ye for yourselves?

Now this judge was after the order and faith of Nehor, who slew Gideon.

And it came to pass that Alma and Amulek answered him nothing; and he smote them again, and delivered them to the officers to be cast into prison.

And when they had been cast into prison three days, there came many lawyers, and judges, and priests, and teachers, who were of the profession of Nehor; and they came in unto the prison to see them, and they questioned them about many words; but they answered them nothing.

And it came to pass that the judge stood before them, and said: Why do ye not answer the words of this people? Know ye not that I have power to deliver you up unto the flames? And he commanded them to speak; but they answered nothing.

And it came to pass that they departed and went their ways, but came again on the morrow; and the judge also smote them again on their cheeks. And many came forth also, and smote them, saying: Will ye stand again and judge this people, and condemn our law? If ye have such great power why do ye not deliver yourselves?

And many such things did they say unto them, gnashing their teeth upon them, and spitting upon them, and saying: How shall we look when we are damned?

And many such things, yea, all manner of such things did they say unto them; and thus they did mock them for many days. And they did withhold food from them that they might hunger, and water that they might thirst; and they also did take from them their clothes that they were naked; and thus they were bound with strong cords, and confined in prison.

- 23 Ma o wee ruo mgbe ha taworo ahụhụ otu a ruo ọtụtụ ụbọchị, (ma-ọbụ n'ụbọchị nke iri na abụọ, n'ọnwa nke iri, n'ime afọ nke iri nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe nile nye ndị nke ndị Nifai) na onye-isi-ikpe nye ala nke Amōnaiha ma ọtụtụ n'ime ndị nkuzi ha nile na ndị ọka-iwu nile bara n'ime n'ebe ụlọ-mkpọrọ ahụ ebe Alma na Amiulek e jiri ụdọ nile kee nọ.
- 24 Ma onye-isi-ikpe ahụ guzoro n'iru ha, ma kụọ ha ọzọ, ma sị ha: Ọbụrụ na unu nwere ike nke Chineke napụta onwe unu site n'agbụ ndị a, ma mgbe ahụ anyị ga-ekwere na Onye-nwe ga-ebibi ndị a dika okwu unu nile siri dī.
- 25 Ma o wee ruo na ha nile gara n'iru ma kụọ ha, na-ekwu otu okwu nile ahụ, ọbuna wee ruo n'onye ikpe-azụ; ma mgbe onye ikpe-azụ gwaworo ha okwu ike nke Chineke dakwasiri Alma na Amiulek, ma ha biliri guzoro n'ụkwụ ha.
- 26 Ma Alma tiri mkpu, na-asi: Ruo ole mgbe ka anyị ga-atagide ahụhụ nnukwu mkpagbu nile ndị a, O Onye-nwe? O Onye-nwe, nye anyị ume dika okwukwe anyị nke dī n'ime Kraịst, ọbuna ruo na nnapụta. Ma ha dọbiri ụdọ nile ahụ nke e jiri kee ha; ma mgbe ndị ahụ huru nke a, ha malitere igbafu, n'ihī egwu maka mbibi abiakwasiwō ha.
- 27 Ma o wee ruo na oke nnukwu ka egwu ha dī nke mere na ha dara n'ala, ma ha erughị ọnu-uzọ mpụta nke ụlọ-mkpọrọ ahụ; ma ala masiri jijiji ike, ma mgbidi nile nke ụlọ-mkpọrọ ahụ ka a gbawara abụọ, nke mere na ha dara n'ala; ma onye-isi-ikpe ahụ, na ndị ọka-iwu nile, na ndị nchụ-aja nile, na ndị nkuzi nile, ndị kụworo Alma na Amiulek ihe, ka e gburu site n'ọdida nke ahụ.
- 28 Ma Alma na Amiulek pụtara site n'ụlọ-mkpọrọ ahụ, ma ha emerughị aru; n'ihī na Onye-nwe enyewo ha ike, dika okwukwe ha nke dī n'ime Kraịst siri dī. Ma ngwa-ngwa ha pụtara site n'ụlọ-mkpọrọ ahụ; ma atọpuru ha agbụ ha nile; ma ụlọ-mkpọrọ ahụ adawo rij n'ala, ma mkpuru-obi ọbula dī n'ime mgbidi ahụ, ma ọbughị Alma na Amiulek, ka e gburu; ma ngwa-ngwa ha bjarutere ime obodo-ukwu ahụ.

And it came to pass after they had thus suffered for many days, (and it was on the twelfth day, in the tenth month, in the tenth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi) that the chief judge over the land of Ammonihah and many of their teachers and their lawyers went in unto the prison where Alma and Amulek were bound with cords.

And the chief judge stood before them, and smote them again, and said unto them: If ye have the power of God deliver yourselves from these bands, and then we will believe that the Lord will destroy this people according to your words.

And it came to pass that they all went forth and smote them, saying the same words, even until the last; and when the last had spoken unto them the power of God was upon Alma and Amulek, and they rose and stood upon their feet.

And Alma cried, saying: How long shall we suffer these great afflictions, O Lord? O Lord, give us strength according to our faith which is in Christ, even unto deliverance. And they broke the cords with which they were bound; and when the people saw this, they began to flee, for the fear of destruction had come upon them.

And it came to pass that so great was their fear that they fell to the earth, and did not obtain the outer door of the prison; and the earth shook mightily, and the walls of the prison were rent in twain, so that they fell to the earth; and the chief judge, and the lawyers, and priests, and teachers, who smote upon Alma and Amulek, were slain by the fall thereof.

And Alma and Amulek came forth out of the prison, and they were not hurt; for the Lord had granted unto them power, according to their faith which was in Christ. And they straightway came forth out of the prison; and they were loosed from their bands; and the prison had fallen to the earth, and every soul within the walls thereof, save it were Alma and Amulek, was slain; and they straightway came forth into the city.

29 Ugbua ndi ahụ ebe ha nṣworo nnukwu mkpọtụ
bịara gbakọta oñụ n'igwe imata ihe kpatara ya; ma
mgbe ha hụrụ Alma na Amiulek na-apụta site n'ụlọ-
mkpọrọ, ma mgbidi nile dị ya adawo n'ala, oke egwu
tụrụ ha, ma ha gbafuru site n'iru nke Alma na
Amiulek ọbuna dika otu ewu si na-achiri ụmụ ya
agbanari ọdum abụọ; ma otu a ka ha siri gbafuo site
n'iru Alma na Amiulek.

Now the people having heard a great noise came run-
ning together by multitudes to know the cause of it;
and when they saw Alma and Amulek coming forth out
of the prison, and the walls thereof had fallen to the
earth, they were struck with great fear, and fled from
the presence of Alma and Amulek even as a goat fleeth
with her young from two lions; and thus they did flee
from the presence of Alma and Amulek.

Alma 15

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na Alma na Amiulek ka e nyere iwu ka ha pụọ site n'obodo-ukwu ahụ; ma ha pūrụ, ma pụta ọbuna baa n'ime ala nke Saịdòm; ma lee, n'ebe ahụ ha hūrụ ndị nile ahụ nke pụworo site n'ala nke Amọnaịha, ndị a chụpụworo ma tọọ okwute, n'ihina ha kwere n'okwu nile nke Alma.
- 2 Ma ha kọrọ ha ihe nile nke meworo ndị nwunye ha na ụmụ ha, na kwa gbasara ha n'onwe ha, na maka ike nke nnapụta ha.
- 3 Na kwa Ziezmōm dīna n'ọrịa na Saịdòm, n'oke arụ-ọkụ, nke ihe kpatara ya bụ nnukwu mkpagbu nile nke uche ahụ site n'ajọ-omume ya, n'ihina o chere na Alma na Amiulek anọkwaghị; ma o chere na egbuwo ha n'ihina ajọ-omume ya. Ma nnukwu mmehie nke a, na ọtụtụ mmehie ya ndị ọzọ, tara ya ahụhụ n'echiche wee ruo mgbe ọ karịrị akarị, ebe ọ na-enweghị nnapụta; ya mere ọ malitere irepụta n'elu arụ jiri okpom ọkụ na-ere ọkụ.
- 4 Ugbua, mgbe ọ nūrụ na Alma na Amiulek nọ n'ala nke Saịdòm, obi ya malitere inweta agbam-ume; ma o zipūrụ ozi ngwa-ngwa nye ha, na-achọ ka ha bjakwute ya.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na ha gara ngwa-ngwa, na-erube isi n'ozini nke o zitaworo ha; ma ha gabara n'ime ụlọ gkwuru Ziezmōm; ma ha hūrụ ya n'elu akwa-ura ya, n'ọrịa, ebe ọ nọ n'ọrịa site n'oke aru-ọkụ; ma echiche ya kwa karịrị na nnukwu nsogbu maka ajọ-omume ya nile; ma mgbe ọ hūrụ ha o setipūrụ aka ya, ma rịọ ha ka ha gwọọ ya.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na Alma sịrị ya, na-ejide ya n'aka: Ikwere n'ike nke Kraịst ruo nzọpụta?
- 7 Ma ọ zara ma sị: E, e kwere m okwu nile unu kuziworo.
- 8 Ma Alma sịrị: Ọbūrụ na i kwere na mgbapụta nke Kraịst e nwere ike igwọ gi.
- 9 Ma ọ siri: E, e kwere m dika okwu unu nile siri di.
- 10 Ma mgbe ahụ Alma tikuru Onye-nwe, na-asị: O Onye-nwe Chineke anyi, mere nwoke nke a ebere, ma gwọọ ya dika okwukwe ya nke di n'ime Kraịst siri di.

Alma 15

And it came to pass that Alma and Amulek were commanded to depart out of that city; and they departed, and came out even into the land of Sidom; and behold, there they found all the people who had departed out of the land of Ammonihah, who had been cast out and stoned, because they believed in the words of Alma.

And they related unto them all that had happened unto their wives and children, and also concerning themselves, and of their power of deliverance.

And also Zeezrom lay sick at Sidom, with a burning fever, which was caused by the great tribulations of his mind on account of his wickedness, for he supposed that Alma and Amulek were no more; and he supposed that they had been slain because of his iniquity. And this great sin, and his many other sins, did harrow up his mind until it did become exceedingly sore, having no deliverance; therefore he began to be scorched with a burning heat.

Now, when he heard that Alma and Amulek were in the land of Sidom, his heart began to take courage; and he sent a message immediately unto them, desiring them to come unto him.

And it came to pass that they went immediately, obeying the message which he had sent unto them; and they went in unto the house unto Zeezrom; and they found him upon his bed, sick, being very low with a burning fever; and his mind also was exceedingly sore because of his iniquities; and when he saw them he stretched forth his hand, and besought them that they would heal him.

And it came to pass that Alma said unto him, taking him by the hand: Believest thou in the power of Christ unto salvation?

And he answered and said: Yea, I believe all the words that thou hast taught.

And Alma said: If thou believest in the redemption of Christ thou canst be healed.

And he said: Yea, I believe according to thy words.

And then Alma cried unto the Lord, saying: O Lord our God, have mercy on this man, and heal him according to his faith which is in Christ.

- 11 Ma mgbe Alma kwuworo okwu ndi a nile, Ziezzrom wuliri n'ukwu ya abuo, ma malite iga ije; ma nke a ka e mere na nnukwu itu-n'anya nke ndi ahụ nile; ma mmata maka nke a gazuru n'akuku ala nile nke Sajdom.
- 12 Ma Alma mere Ziezzrom baptism nye Onye-nwe; ma o malitere site n'oge ahụ gaa n'iru ikwusa ozi-oma nye ndi ahụ.
- 13 Ma Alma hiwere otu nzuko-nsọ n'ala nke Sajdom ahụ, ma doo ndi nchu-aja na ndi nkuzi n'ala ahụ nsọ, ime baptism nye Onye-nwe ndi obula chosiri ike ka e mee ha baptism.
- 14 Ma o wee ruo na ha di otutu; n'ihina ha biazuputara site na mpaghara nile gburu-gburu Sajdom, ma e mere ha baptism.
- 15 Mana oburu ma ndi nke no n'ala nke Amonaiha, ha ka nogidere n'obi-ike na ndi na-akpo ekwe nku; ma ha echegharighi site na mmehie ha nile, na-ewere ike nile nke Alma na Amiulek dika nke ekwensu; n'ihina ha no n'okwukwe nke Niho, ma ha ekweghi na ncheghari nke mmehie ha nile.
- 16 Ma o wee ruo na Alma na Amiulek, Amiulek ebe o hapuworo ola-edo ya nile, na ola-ocha, na ihe ya nile ndi di oke onu ahia, ndi di n'ala nke Amonaiha, maka okwu Chineke, ya, ebe ndi buru ndi enyi ya otu mgbe juworo ya ma nna ya ma ndi ebo ya kwa;
- 17 Ya mere, mgbe Alma hiweworo nzuko-nsọ ahụ na Sajdom, ebe o huru nnukwu nkwasị, e, ebe o huru na ndi ahụ ka a kwesiri dika mpako nke obi ha nile siri di, ma malite ime onwe ha umeala n'iru Chineke, ma malite ikpokota onwe ha onu n'ebe mgbaba di nsọ ha nile ife Chineke n'iru ebe nchu-aja ha nile, na-eche nche na-ekpe ekpere esepughi aka, ka a naputa ha n'aka Setan, na site nonwu, na site na mbibi—
- 18 Ugbua dika m kwuru, Alma ebe o hupworo ihe ndi a nile, ya mere o kporo Amiulek ma bifeta n'ala nke Zarahemla, ma kporo ya gaa n'ulo nke aka ya, ma lekota ya n'ime mkpagbu ya nile, ma gbaa ya ume n'ime Onye-nwe.
- 19 Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe siri gwuchaa nye ndi nke Nifaj.

And when Alma had said these words, Zeezrom leaped upon his feet, and began to walk; and this was done to the great astonishment of all the people; and the knowledge of this went forth throughout all the land of Sidom.

And Alma baptized Zeezrom unto the Lord; and he began from that time forth to preach unto the people.

And Alma established a church in the land of Sidom, and consecrated priests and teachers in the land, to baptize unto the Lord whosoever were desirous to be baptized.

And it came to pass that they were many; for they did flock in from all the region round about Sidom, and were baptized.

But as to the people that were in the land of Ammonihah, they yet remained a hard-hearted and a stiffnecked people; and they repented not of their sins, ascribing all the power of Alma and Amulek to the devil; for they were of the profession of Nehor, and did not believe in the repentance of their sins.

And it came to pass that Alma and Amulek, Amulek having forsaken all his gold, and silver, and his precious things, which were in the land of Ammonihah, for the word of God, he being rejected by those who were once his friends and also by his father and his kindred;

Therefore, after Alma having established the church at Sidom, seeing a great check, yea, seeing that the people were checked as to the pride of their hearts, and began to humble themselves before God, and began to assemble themselves together at their sanctuaries to worship God before the altar, watching and praying continually, that they might be delivered from Satan, and from death, and from destruction—

Now as I said, Alma having seen all these things, therefore he took Amulek and came over to the land of Zarahemla, and took him to his own house, and did administer unto him in his tribulations, and strengthened him in the Lord.

And thus ended the tenth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

Alma 16

- 1 Ma o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri na otu nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe nye ndị-nke Nifaj, n'ubọchị nke ise nke ọnwā nke abụọ, ebe enweworo nnukwu udo n'ala nke Zarahemla, ebe ana-enwebeghị agha ọbụla ma-ọbụ ndorọ-ndorọ ruo ụfọdụ ọnu-ogugụ afọ, ọbuna wee ruo n'ubọchị nke ise nke ọnwā nke abụọ n'ime afọ nke iri n'otu, e nwere itimkpu nke agha a nūrụ n'akụkụ ala ahụ nile.
- 2 N'ihī na lee, ndị-agma nile nke ndị Leman abatawōrī n'akụkụ ọzara ahụ, n'ime oke-ala nile nke ala ahụ, ọbuna n'ime obodo-ukwu nke Amōnaiha ahụ, ma malite igbu ndị ahụ na ibibi obodo-ukwu ahụ.
- 3 Ma ugbua o wee ruo, tutu ndị Nifaj enwe ike ikpọkọta ndị-agma zuru ichupụ ha site n'ala ahụ, ha ebibiwōrī ndị ahụ nọ n'obodo-ukwu nke Amōnaiha ahụ, na kwa ụfọdụ nọ gburu-gburu oke-ala nile nke Noa, ma dọkpūrū ndị ọzọ n'agma baa n'ime ọzara ahụ.
- 4 Ugbua o wee ruo na ndị Nifaj chọsiri ike inweta ndị ahụ adọkpūrūworo n'agma baa n'ime ọzara ahụ.
- 5 Ya mere, onye nke ahọputaworo ibu onye-isi ọchị-agma nye ndị-agma nile nke ndị Nifaj, (ma aha ya bụ Zorom, ma ọ nwere ụmụ nwoke abụọ, Lihaj na Aha)—ugbua Zorom na ụmụ nwoke ya abụọ, ebe ha matara na Alma bụ onye isi nchụ-aja nye nzukọ-nsọ ahụ, ma ebe ha nūworo na ọ nwere mụọ nke ibu amuma, ya mere ha gakwuuru ya ma chọọ site n'aka ya imata ma Onye-nwe ọ choro ka ha gaa n'ime ọzara ahụ ichọ ụmūnne ha nwoke, ndị nke ndị Leman dọkpūrūworo n'agma.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na Alma jutara Onye-nwe gbasara ihe ahụ. Ma Alma laghachiri ma si ha: Lee, ndị Leman ga-agafe osimiri Saịdon na ndịda-ndịda ọzara ahụ, ebe di anya n'ofe oke-ala nile nke ala nke Mantaj ahụ. Ma lee, n'ebe ahụ ka unu ga-ezute ha, n'akụkụ ọwụwa-anyanwụ nke osimiri Saịdon, ma n'ebe ahụ Onye-nwe ga-enyefe unu ụmūnne unu nwoke ndị ndị Leman dọkpūrūworo n'agma.

Alma 16

And it came to pass in the eleventh year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, on the fifth day of the second month, there having been much peace in the land of Zarahemla, there having been no wars nor contentions for a certain number of years, even until the fifth day of the second month in the eleventh year, there was a cry of war heard throughout the land.

For behold, the armies of the Lamanites had come in upon the wilderness side, into the borders of the land, even into the city of Ammonihah, and began to slay the people and destroy the city.

And now it came to pass, before the Nephites could raise a sufficient army to drive them out of the land, they had destroyed the people who were in the city of Ammonihah, and also some around the borders of Noah, and taken others captive into the wilderness.

Now it came to pass that the Nephites were desirous to obtain those who had been carried away captive into the wilderness.

Therefore, he that had been appointed chief captain over the armies of the Nephites, (and his name was Zoram, and he had two sons, Lehi and Aha)—now Zoram and his two sons, knowing that Alma was high priest over the church, and having heard that he had the spirit of prophecy, therefore they went unto him and desired of him to know whither the Lord would that they should go into the wilderness in search of their brethren, who had been taken captive by the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that Alma inquired of the Lord concerning the matter. And Alma returned and said unto them: Behold, the Lamanites will cross the river Sidon in the south wilderness, away up beyond the borders of the land of Manti. And behold there shall ye meet them, on the east of the river Sidon, and there the Lord will deliver unto thee thy brethren who have been taken captive by the Lamanites.

7 Ma o wee ruo na Zorom na umu nwoke ya gafere osimiri Saidon ahụ, kporo ndi-agma ha nile, ma zoro ije puo ofe oke-ala nile nke Mantaj baa n'ime ndida-ndida ozara ahụ, nke di n'akuku owuwa-anyanwu nke osimiri Saidon ahụ.

8 Ma ha bjakwasiri ndi-agma nile nke ndi Leman, ma ndi Leman ka agbasasiri ma chuba n'ime ozara ahụ; ma ha kporo umunne ha nwoke ndi nke ndi Leman dokpuruworo n'agma, ma o nweghi otu mkpuru-obi n'ime ha fuworo na ndi adokpuru n'agma. Ma umunne ha nwoke kpotara ha inwere ala nke aka ha nile.

9 Ma otu a afọ nke iri na otu nke ndi-ikpe gwuchara, ndi Leman ebe achupuworo ha site n'ala ahụ, ma ndi nke Amonaiha ka e bibiri; e, mkpuru-obi obula nke ndi Amonaiha ebibiri ya, na kwa nnukwu obodokuwu ha, nke ha siri na Chineke enweghi ike ibibi, n'ih iji ukwu ya.

10 Mana lee, n'otu ubochi a hapuru ya ka otogboro n'efu; ma ozu nile ndi ahụ ka nkita nile na anu-ohia nke ozara ahụ doriri.

11 Otu o sila di, mgbe otutu ubochi gasiri aru ha nwuru-anwu ka akwotara n'elu iru nke uwa, ma e kpuchiri ha jiri ihe mkpuchi n'emighi emi. Ma ugbua oke nnukwu ka isi sitere na ya di nke mere na ndi ahụ abanyeghi inweta ala nke Amonaiha ahụ ruo otutu afọ. Ma a kporo ya Otogboro n'efu nke ndi Niho; n'ih na ha bu ndi okwukwe nke Niho, ndi e gburu egbu; ma ala ha nile togborogidere n'efu.

12 Ma ndi Leman abiaghikwa ozo n'ilu agha megide ndi Nifaj wee ruo n'afọ nke iri na anọ nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe nye ndi nke Nifaj. Ma otu a ruo afọ ato ka ndi nke Nifaj nwere udo esepughi aka n'ala ahụ nile.

13 Ma Alma na Amiulek gaghari na-ekwusa ncheghari nye ndi ahụ n'ime temple ha nile, na n'ime ebe mgbaba ha nile di nsọ, na kwa n'ime ulo-nzukọ ha nile, nke a ruru n'udi usoro nke ndi Juu.

14 Ma ka ha ra bu ndi ga-anu okwu ha nile, ha ka ha kwusaara okwu nke Chineke, n'enweghi ile mmadu anya n'iru esepughi-aka.

And it came to pass that Zoram and his sons crossed over the river Sidon, with their armies, and marched away beyond the borders of Manti into the south wilderness, which was on the east side of the river Sidon.

And they came upon the armies of the Lamanites, and the Lamanites were scattered and driven into the wilderness; and they took their brethren who had been taken captive by the Lamanites, and there was not one soul of them had been lost that were taken captive. And they were brought by their brethren to possess their own lands.

And thus ended the eleventh year of the judges, the Lamanites having been driven out of the land, and the people of Ammonihah were destroyed; yea, every living soul of the Ammonihahites was destroyed, and also their great city, which they said God could not destroy, because of its greatness.

But behold, in one day it was left desolate; and the carcasses were mangled by dogs and wild beasts of the wilderness.

Nevertheless, after many days their dead bodies were heaped up upon the face of the earth, and they were covered with a shallow covering. And now so great was the scent thereof that the people did not go in to possess the land of Ammonihah for many years. And it was called Desolation of Nehors; for they were of the profession of Nehor, who were slain; and their lands remained desolate.

And the Lamanites did not come again to war against the Nephites until the fourteenth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi. And thus for three years did the people of Nephi have continual peace in all the land.

And Alma and Amulek went forth preaching repentance to the people in their temples, and in their sanctuaries, and also in their synagogues, which were built after the manner of the Jews.

And as many as would hear their words, unto them they did impart the word of God, without any respect of persons, continually.

15 Ma otu a ka Alma na Amiulek siri gagharĩa, na kwa otutụ ndị ozo ndị ahoputaworo maka oru ahụ, ikwusa okwu ahụ n'akukụ ala ahụ nile. Ma nhiwe nke nzukọnsọ ahụ zuru-oke n'akukụ ala ahụ nile, na mpaghara nile gburu-gburu, n'etiti ndị nile nke ndị Nifai.

16 Ma enweghị ahaghị-n'otu n'etiti ha; Onye-nwe wuputara Muo ya n'elu iru nile nke ala ahụ ikwado obi nile nke umu nke mmadu, ma-obu idozi obi ha nile inabata okwu ahụ nke a ga-akuzi n'etiti ha n'oge nke obibia ya—

17 Ka ha ghara imesi obi ha ike megide okwu ahụ, ka ha ghara ibu ndi na-ekweghi-ekwe, ma gaba ruo mbibi, kama ka ha nwe ike nabata okwu ahụ n'onu, ma dika otu ngalaba ka anyakudo ha n'ime ezi osisi vine ahụ, ka ha nwee ike baa n'ime izu-ike nke Onye-nwe Chineke ha.

18 Ugbua ndi nchu-aja nile ahụ ndi gaghariri n'etiti ndi ahụ kwusara ozi-oma megide ikwu okwu ugha nile, na nrafu nile, na ntaji-anya nile, na esem-okwu nile, na echiche ojoo, ikwu okwu ojoo nile, na izu ori, inapụ mmadu ihe ya n'ike, ipunara ihe, igbu mmadu, ikwa-iko, na udi ochicho nke anu aru nile, na-ebe na ihe ndi a nile ekwesighi idi otu ahụ—

19 Ikwulite ihe nile ndi ga-abiariri na nso-nso; e, ikwulite obibia nke Okpara Chineke, ahuhu ya nile na onwu, na kwa mbilite n'onwu nke ndi nwuru anwu.

20 Ma otutu n'ime ndi ahụ jutara gbasara ebe Okpara nke Chineke ga-abia; ma akuziiri ha na o ga-egosi onwe ya nye ha mgbe o siworo n'onwu bilie; ma nke a ka ndi ahụ nuru na nnukwu onu na obi-uto.

21 Ma ugbua mgbe ehiweworo nzuko-nsọ ahụ n'akukụ ala ahụ nile—ebe enwetaworo mmeri ahụ emeriri ekwensu, na okwu Chineke ahụ a na-ekwusa n'idi ochia ya n'ala ahụ nile, na Onye-nwe na-awuputa ngozi ya nile wukwasị ndi ahụ—otu a ka afọ nke iri na anọ nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe nile siri gwuchaa nye ndi nke Nifai.

And thus did Alma and Amulek go forth, and also many more who had been chosen for the work, to preach the word throughout all the land. And the establishment of the church became general throughout the land, in all the region round about, among all the people of the Nephites.

And there was no inequality among them; the Lord did pour out his Spirit on all the face of the land to prepare the minds of the children of men, or to prepare their hearts to receive the word which should be taught among them at the time of his coming—

That they might not be hardened against the word, that they might not be unbelieving, and go on to destruction, but that they might receive the word with joy, and as a branch be grafted into the true vine, that they might enter into the rest of the Lord their God.

Now those priests who did go forth among the people did preach against all lyings, and deceivings, and envyings, and strifes, and malice, and revilings, and stealing, robbing, plundering, murdering, committing adultery, and all manner of lasciviousness, crying that these things ought not so to be—

Holding forth things which must shortly come; yea, holding forth the coming of the Son of God, his sufferings and death, and also the resurrection of the dead.

And many of the people did inquire concerning the place where the Son of God should come; and they were taught that he would appear unto them after his resurrection; and this the people did hear with great joy and gladness.

And now after the church had been established throughout all the land—having got the victory over the devil, and the word of God being preached in its purity in all the land, and the Lord pouring out his blessings upon the people—thus ended the fourteenth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

Nkwasị nke ụmụ nwoke nile nke Mosaja, ndi juru ibe nile ruuru ha n'ala-eze abụ maka okwu Chineke abụ, ma galite ruo ala nke Nifaj ikwusa ozi-oma nye ndi Leman; abubụ ha nile na nnaputa ha—dika akuko-ndekota nke Alma siri di.

Alma 17

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na dika Alma na-aga njem site n'ala nke Gidiḡon ndida-ndida, puḡ gaba n'ala nke Mantaj, lee, n'itu-n'anya ya, o zutere ụmụ nwoke nke Mosaja na-aga njem chee iru n'ala nke Zarahemla.
- 2 Ugbua ụmụ nwoke nke Mosaja a no, ha na Alma n'oge muḡ-ozi ahụ putakwutere ya mbu; ya mere Alma nburiri onu karja n'ihu umunne ya nwoke; ma ihe tinyere karja n'onu ya, ha ka bu kwa umunne ya ndi nwoke n'ime Onye-nwe; e, ma ha agbaswo ike na mmata nke ezi-okwu; n'ih i ha bu ndi nwoke nwere nghota siri ike ma ha enyochasworij akwukwo-nsu ike, ka ha wee mata okwu nke Chineke.
- 3 Mana nke a abughi ihe nile; ha enyeworij onwe ha na ikpe nnukwu ekpere, na ibu onu; ya mere ha nwere muḡ nke ibu-amuma, na muḡ nke mkpughe, ma mgbe ha kuziri nkuzi, ha kuziri jiri ike na ikike nke Chineke.
- 4 Ma ha anworij na-akuzi okwu nke Chineke ruo afo iri na ano n'etiti ndi Leman, ebe ha nweworo nnukwu inweta ihe ha na-achḡ n'iweta otutu na mmata nke ezi-okwu ahu; e, site n'ike nke okwu ha nile otutu ka a kpotara n'iru ebe nchu-aja nke Chineke, ikpoku aha ya ma kwuputa mmehie ha nile n'iru ya.
- 5 Ugbua ndi a bu onodu nile ndi biakwutere ha n'iga njem ha nile, n'ih i na ha nwere otutu mkpagbu; ha tara nnukwu ahuhu, ma n'aru ma n'echiche, dika aguu, akpiri ikpo-nku na ida mba, na kwa nnukwu iru oru n'ime muḡ.
- 6 Ugbua ndi a bu iga njem ha nile: Ebe ha hapuworo nna ha, Mosaja, n'afḡ nke mbu nke ndi-ikpe; ebe ha juworo ala-eze ahu nke nna ha chosiri ike inyekwasi ha, na kwa nke a bu obi nile nke ndi ahu;

An account of the sons of Mosiah, who rejected their rights to the kingdom for the word of God, and went up to the land of Nephi to preach to the Lamanites; their sufferings and deliverance—according to the record of Alma.

Alma 17

And now it came to pass that as Alma was journeying from the land of Gideon southward, away to the land of Manti, behold, to his astonishment, he met with the sons of Mosiah journeying towards the land of Zarahemla.

Now these sons of Mosiah were with Alma at the time the angel first appeared unto him; therefore Alma did rejoice exceedingly to see his brethren; and what added more to his joy, they were still his brethren in the Lord; yea, and they had waxed strong in the knowledge of the truth; for they were men of a sound understanding and they had searched the scriptures diligently, that they might know the word of God.

But this is not all; they had given themselves to much prayer, and fasting; therefore they had the spirit of prophecy, and the spirit of revelation, and when they taught, they taught with power and authority of God.

And they had been teaching the word of God for the space of fourteen years among the Lamanites, having had much success in bringing many to the knowledge of the truth; yea, by the power of their words many were brought before the altar of God, to call on his name and confess their sins before him.

Now these are the circumstances which attended them in their journeyings, for they had many afflictions; they did suffer much, both in body and in mind, such as hunger, thirst and fatigue, and also much labor in the spirit.

Now these were their journeyings: Having taken leave of their father, Mosiah, in the first year of the judges; having refused the kingdom which their father was desirous to confer upon them, and also this was the minds of the people;

- 7 Otu o sila di ha puru site n'ala nke Zarahemla, ma were mma-agma ha nile, na aru ha nile, na uta ha nile, na aku ha nile, na ebè ha nile; ma nke a ka ha mere ka ha nwe ike chotara onwe ha ihe-oriri oge ha ga-anu n'ime ozara ahụ.
- 8 Ma otu a ha puru baa n'ime ozara ahụ ha na ndi ozu ndi ha horoworo, igalite ruo ala nke Nifai ahụ, ikwusa okwu nke Chineke nye ndi Leman.
- 9 Ma o wee ruo na ha gara njem otutu ubochi n'ime ozara ahụ, ma ha buru nnukwu onu ma kpee nnukwu ekpere ka Onye-nwe wee nye ha oke nke Mui ya ka o soro ha gaa, ma nonyere ha, ka ha wee buru ngwa-oru n'aka nile nke Chineke iweta, ma oburu na o kwere mee, umunne ha ndikom, ndi Leman, n'omuma nke ezi-okwu ahụ, n'omuma nke ajou-omume nke omenala ahụ nile nke ndi nna ha, ndi na-adighi mma.
- 10 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe letara ha jiri Mui ya, ma si ha: Nwee nu nkasi-obi. Ma ha nwere nkasi-obi.
- 11 Ma Onye-nwe sikwara ha: Gagharja n'etiti ndi Leman, umunne unu nwoke, ma hiwe okwu m; ma unu ga-enwe ndidi n'ime ogologo ntachi-obi na mkpagbu nile, ka unu wee gosiputa ezigbo ihe ima-atu nile nye ha n'ime m, ma a ga m eji unu mee ngwa-oru n'aka m abuo ruo n'igbaputa otutu mkpuru-obi.
- 12 Ma o wee ruo na obi nile nke umu-nwoke Mosai, na kwa ndi ahụ nke ha na ha no, jiri agbam-ume iga n'iru ruo ndi Leman ikwuputara ha okwu Chineke ahụ.
- 13 Ma o wee ruo mgbe ha ruteworo n'oke-ala nile nke ala ndi Leman, na ha kewara onwe ha ma puo otu site n'ebe ibe ya no, na-atukwasị-obi n'ime Onye-nwe na ha ga-ezuko ozu na mmechi nke owuwe-ihe-ubi ha; n'ihina ha chere na nnukwu ka oru ahụ di nke ha nakwereworo.

Nevertheless they departed out of the land of Zarahemla, and took their swords, and their spears, and their bows, and their arrows, and their slings; and this they did that they might provide food for themselves while in the wilderness.

And thus they departed into the wilderness with their numbers which they had selected, to go up to the land of Nephi, to preach the word of God unto the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that they journeyed many days in the wilderness, and they fasted much and prayed much that the Lord would grant unto them a portion of his Spirit to go with them, and abide with them, that they might be an instrument in the hands of God to bring, if it were possible, their brethren, the Lamanites, to the knowledge of the truth, to the knowledge of the baseness of the traditions of their fathers, which were not correct.

And it came to pass that the Lord did visit them with his Spirit, and said unto them: Be comforted. And they were comforted.

And the Lord said unto them also: Go forth among the Lamanites, thy brethren, and establish my word; yet ye shall be patient in long-suffering and afflictions, that ye may show forth good examples unto them in me, and I will make an instrument of thee in my hands unto the salvation of many souls.

And it came to pass that the hearts of the sons of Mosiah, and also those who were with them, took courage to go forth unto the Lamanites to declare unto them the word of God.

And it came to pass when they had arrived in the borders of the land of the Lamanites, that they separated themselves and departed one from another, trusting in the Lord that they should meet again at the close of their harvest; for they supposed that great was the work which they had undertaken.

14 Ma n'ezie ọ dī ukwu, n'ihī na ha anakwerewo ikwusa okwu nke Chineke nye ndī a na-azughī-azū na ndī mesirī obi ha ike na ndī dī egwū; ndī nwere mmasī n'igbu ndī Nifaj, na izu-ori na ipunara ha ihe; ma obi ha nile ka ha tinyere n'elu akū na ūba nile, ma-ọbū n'elu ọla-edo na ọla ọcha, na okwute nile dī oke ọnū ahija; ma na ha choro inweta ihe ndī a nile site n'igbu mmadu na ipunara ihe, ka ha ghara iru ọrū maka ha jiri aka nke onwe ha.

15 Otu a ha buuru ndi ume-ngwu, otutu n'ime ha ndi na-efe arusi, ma obubu-onu nke Chineke adakwasijo ha n'ihī omenala nile nke ndi nna ha; na-agbanyeghi nkwa nile nke Onye-nwe ka esetiri ka o ruo ha nonodu nke ncheghari.

16 Ya mere, nke a bu ihe kpatara umu nwoke nke Mosaja nakwereworo oru ahū, na eleghi-anya ha nwere ike ikpota ha na ncheghari; na eleghi-anya ha nwere ike ikpota ha n'imata maka atumatu nke mgbaputa.

17 Ya mere ha kewara onwe ha otu site n'ebe ibe ya no, ma gagharja n'etiti ha, nwoke obula nani ya, dika okwu ahū na ike nke Chineke nke e nyere ya siri di.

18 Ugbua Amon ebe o bu onye-isi n'etiti ha, ma-obu n'uzo ozo o na-elekota ha, ma o puru site n'ebe ha no, mgbe o gozisiworo ha dika otu onodu ha nile siri di, ebe o gwaworo ha okwu Chineke, ma-obu goziwo ha tutu opupu ya; ma otu a ha weere njem ha di iche iche nakuku ala ahū nile.

19 Ma Amon gara n'ala nke Ishmel, ala ahū ebe a nakpo ya aha umu nwoke nke Ishmel, ndi nke ghokwara ndi Leman.

20 Ma dika Amon banyere ala nke Ishmel, ndi Leman kporo ya ma kee ya agbu, dika o siri buru omenala ha ike ndi Nifaj nile dabatara n'aka ha agbu, ma buga ha n'iru eze; ma otu a a hapuru ya na mmasi nke eze ahū igbu ha, ma-obu idebe ha na ndokpu n'agha, ma-obu ituba ha n'ime ulo mkporo, ma-obu ichupu ha site n'ala ya, dika ochicho na mmasi ya siri di.

21 Ma otu a Amon ka e bugara n'iru eze ahū onye nachi ala nke Ishmel; ma aha ya bu Lamonai; ma-obu onye agburu nke Ishmel.

And assuredly it was great, for they had undertaken to preach the word of God to a wild and a hardened and a ferocious people; a people who delighted in murdering the Nephites, and robbing and plundering them; and their hearts were set upon riches, or upon gold and silver, and precious stones; yet they sought to obtain these things by murdering and plundering, that they might not labor for them with their own hands.

Thus they were a very indolent people, many of whom did worship idols, and the curse of God had fallen upon them because of the traditions of their fathers; notwithstanding the promises of the Lord were extended unto them on the conditions of repentance.

Therefore, this was the cause for which the sons of Mosiah had undertaken the work, that perhaps they might bring them unto repentance; that perhaps they might bring them to know of the plan of redemption.

Therefore they separated themselves one from another, and went forth among them, every man alone, according to the word and power of God which was given unto him.

Now Ammon being the chief among them, or rather he did administer unto them, and he departed from them, after having blessed them according to their several stations, having imparted the word of God unto them, or administered unto them before his departure; and thus they took their several journeys throughout the land.

And Ammon went to the land of Ishmael, the land being called after the sons of Ishmael, who also became Lamanites.

And as Ammon entered the land of Ishmael, the Lamanites took him and bound him, as was their custom to bind all the Nephites who fell into their hands, and carry them before the king; and thus it was left to the pleasure of the king to slay them, or to retain them in captivity, or to cast them into prison, or to cast them out of his land, according to his will and pleasure.

And thus Ammon was carried before the king who was over the land of Ishmael; and his name was Lamoni; and he was a descendant of Ishmael.

22 Ma eze ahụ juru Amon ma-obu ochicho ya ibi n'ala ahụ n'etiti ndi Leman, ma-obu n'etiti ndi ya.

23 Ma Amon siri ya: E, achoro m ibi n'etiti ndi a na nwa oge; e, ma eleghi-anya wee ruo ubochi m nwuru.

24 Ma o wee ruo na eze Lamoni nwere nnukwu mmasi n'ebe Amon no, ma mee ka atopu agbu ya Nile; ma o wee choo ka Amon kporo otu nwa-ada ya ka nwunye.

25 Mana Amon siri ya: E-e, kama a ga m abụ nwa-oru gi. Ya mere Amon ghoru nwa-oru nye eze Lamoni. Ma o wee ruo na edunye ya n'etiti umu-oru ndi ozu iche igwe-aturu Nile nke Lamoni, dika omenala nke ndi Leman siri di.

26 Ma mgbe o noworo n'ozu nke eze ahụ ubochi ato, dika o no ya na umu-oru ndi Leman ahụ na-agahari ha na igwe-aturu ha gaa n'ebe mmiri di, nke a na-akpo mmiri nke Sibos, ma ndi Leman Nile na-eduta igwe-aturu ha Nile n'ebe a, ka ha wee nweta mmiri—

27 Ya mere, dika Amon na umu-oru Nile nke eze ahụ na-eduga igwe-aturu ha Nile n'ebe a mmiri di, lee, otu onu-ogugu nke ndi Leman, ndi noworiji ha na igwe-aturu ha na mmiri, guzoro ma gbasasi igwe-aturu Nile nke Amon na umu-oru Nile nke eze ahụ, ma ha gbasasi ha oke nnukwu nke mere na ha gbafuru otutu ebe Nile.

28 Ugbua umu-oru Nile nke eze ahụ malitere itamu, na-asị: Ugbua eze ahụ ga-egbu anyi, dika o meworo umunne anyi nwoke n'ihu na igwe-aturu ha ka agbasasi site n'ajoo-omume nke ndikom a. Ma ha malitere ikwa akwa karja, na-asị: Lee, igwe-aturu anyi Nile ka agbasaworiji.

29 Ugbua ha kwara akwa n'ihu egwu na aga-egbu ha. Ugbua mgbe Amon huru nke a obi ya wee zaa n'ime ya site n'onu; n'ihu na, o kwuru, A ga m egosiputa ike m nye umu-oru ibem ndi a, ma-obu ike ahụ nke di n'ime m, n'ikpoghachi igwe-aturu Nile ndi a nye eze ahụ, ka m wee nweta obi Nile nke ndi oru ibe m Nile ndi a, ka m wee duba ha n'ikwere n'okwu m Nile.

30 Ma ugbua, ndi a bu echiche Nile nke Amon, mgbe o huru mkpagbu Nile nke ndi ahụ o kporo umunne ya nwoke.

And the king inquired of Ammon if it were his desire to dwell in the land among the Lamanites, or among his people.

And Ammon said unto him: Yea, I desire to dwell among this people for a time; yea, and perhaps until the day I die.

And it came to pass that king Lamoni was much pleased with Ammon, and caused that his bands should be loosed; and he would that Ammon should take one of his daughters to wife.

But Ammon said unto him: Nay, but I will be thy servant. Therefore Ammon became a servant to king Lamoni. And it came to pass that he was set among other servants to watch the flocks of Lamoni, according to the custom of the Lamanites.

And after he had been in the service of the king three days, as he was with the Lamanitish servants going forth with their flocks to the place of water, which was called the water of Sebus, and all the Lamanites drive their flocks hither, that they may have water—

Therefore, as Ammon and the servants of the king were driving forth their flocks to this place of water, behold, a certain number of the Lamanites, who had been with their flocks to water, stood and scattered the flocks of Ammon and the servants of the king, and they scattered them insomuch that they fled many ways.

Now the servants of the king began to murmur, saying: Now the king will slay us, as he has our brethren because their flocks were scattered by the wickedness of these men. And they began to weep exceedingly, saying: Behold, our flocks are scattered already.

Now they wept because of the fear of being slain. Now when Ammon saw this his heart was swollen within him with joy; for, said he, I will show forth my power unto these my fellow-servants, or the power which is in me, in restoring these flocks unto the king, that I may win the hearts of these my fellow-servants, that I may lead them to believe in my words.

And now, these were the thoughts of Ammon, when he saw the afflictions of those whom he termed to be his brethren.

31 Ma o wee ruo na o kwagidere ha site n'okwu ya nile, na-asị: Ụmụnne m nwoke, nwee nụ obi-uto ma ka anyị gaa choọ igwe-aturu ndi ahụ, ma anyị ga-achikota ha onu ma weghachi ha azu n'ebe ahụ mmiri di, ma otu a anyị ga-echekwa igwe-aturu nile ahụ nye eze ahụ ma o gaghị egbu anyị.

32 Ma o wee ruo na ha gara icho igwe-aturu ahụ, ma ha soro Amon, ma ha gara oso-osọ jiri nnukwu ime ngwa-ngwa na gafe igwe-aturu nke eze ahụ n'iru, ma kpokota ha onu ozo n'ebe ahụ mmiri di.

33 Ma ndikom ahụ guzoro ozo ichusasị igwe-aturu ha nile; mana Amon siri umunne ya nwoke: Gbaanụ igwe-aturu ahụ gburu-gburu ka ha ghara igbafu; ma ka m gaa ma luo ogo mu na ndikom a na-achusasị igwe-aturu anyi nile.

34 Ya mere, ha mere dika Amon nyere ha n'iwu, ma o garuru ma guzoro ilu ogo ya na ndi ahụ guzoro n'akuku mmiri nile nke Sibos; ma ha di nonu-ogugu obughi ole na ole.

35 Ya mere ha atughi Amon egwu, n'ihina ha chere na otu n'ime ndikom ha nwere ike igbu ya dika o siri masi ha, n'ihina ha amataghi na Onye-nwe ekwewo Mosaja nkwa na o ga-anaputa umu ya nwoke site n'aka ha nile; obughi ma ha matara ihe obula gbasara Onye-nwe; ya mere ha nwere mmasi na mbibi nke umunne ha nwoke; ma n'ihina nke a ha guzoro ichusasị igwe-aturu nile nke eze ahụ.

36 Mana Amon guzogidere ma malite itu ha okwute jiri ebè ya; e, jiri nnukwu ike o gbara okwute n'etiti ha; ma otu a o gburu ufodu onu-ogugu n'ime nke mere na ha malitere inwe itu-n'anya n'ike ya; otu o sila di ha were iwe n'ihina obugbu nke umunne ha nwoke, ma ha emewo mkpebi na o ga-ada; ya mere, ebe ha huru na ha enweghi ike ituta ya okwute ha nile, ha bjaruru jiri okpiri nile igbu ya.

37 Mana lee, nwoke obula nke welitere okpiri ya iku Amon, o jiri mma-agma ya gbubipu aka ha; n'ihina o nagidere okuku ha nile site n'iji iru mma agha ya kuo aka ha nile, nke mere na ha malitere inwe itu-n'anya, ma malite igbafu n'iru ya; e, ma ha adighi ole na ole nonu-ogugu; ma o mere ka ha gbafuo site n'ume nke aka ya.

And it came to pass that he flattered them by his words, saying: My brethren, be of good cheer and let us go in search of the flocks, and we will gather them together and bring them back unto the place of water; and thus we will preserve the flocks unto the king and he will not slay us.

And it came to pass that they went in search of the flocks, and they did follow Ammon, and they rushed forth with much swiftness and did head the flocks of the king, and did gather them together again to the place of water.

And those men again stood to scatter their flocks; but Ammon said unto his brethren: Encircle the flocks round about that they flee not; and I go and contend with these men who do scatter our flocks.

Therefore, they did as Ammon commanded them, and he went forth and stood to contend with those who stood by the waters of Sebus; and they were in number not a few.

Therefore they did not fear Ammon, for they supposed that one of their men could slay him according to their pleasure, for they knew not that the Lord had promised Mosiah that he would deliver his sons out of their hands; neither did they know anything concerning the Lord; therefore they delighted in the destruction of their brethren; and for this cause they stood to scatter the flocks of the king.

But Ammon stood forth and began to cast stones at them with his sling; yea, with mighty power he did sling stones amongst them; and thus he slew a certain number of them insomuch that they began to be astonished at his power; nevertheless they were angry because of the slain of their brethren, and they were determined that he should fall; therefore, seeing that they could not hit him with their stones, they came forth with clubs to slay him.

But behold, every man that lifted his club to smite Ammon, he smote off their arms with his sword; for he did withstand their blows by smiting their arms with the edge of his sword, insomuch that they began to be astonished, and began to flee before him; yea, and they were not few in number; and he caused them to flee by the strength of his arm.

38 Ugbua isii n'ime ha adaworiji site n'ebè ahụ, mana o gbughi onye obula ma obughi nani onye-ndu ha jiri mma agha ya; ma o gbubipuru ka ha ra bu aka ha nile nke ewelitere megide ya, ma ha adighi ole na ole.

39 Ma mgbe o chumiworo ha ebè di anya, o laghachiri ma ha nyere igwe-anu ha nile mmiri ma kpoghachi ha ebe ita-ahihia nke eze ahụ, ma mgbe ahụ gabakwuru eze ahụ, buru aka nile ahụ nke ebepworo site na mma-agma nke Ammon, nke ndi ahụ chorọ igbu ya; ma ebubagaruru ha eze ahụ dika ihe mgba-ama nke ihe nile ndi ha meworo.

Now six of them had fallen by the sling, but he slew none save it were their leader with his sword; and he smote off as many of their arms as were lifted against him, and they were not a few.

And when he had driven them afar off, he returned and they watered their flocks and returned them to the pasture of the king, and then went in unto the king, bearing the arms which had been smitten off by the sword of Ammon, of those who sought to slay him; and they were carried in unto the king for a testimony of the things which they had done.

Alma 18

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na eze Lamonaị mere ka ụmụ-oru ya nile guzoro ma gbaa ama maka ihe nile nke ha hụworo gbasara ihe ahụ.
- 2 Ma mgbe ha nile gbaworo ama maka ihe nile ndị ha hụworo, ma ọ mụtaworij maka ikwesị-ntụkwasi-obi nke Amon n'ichekwa igwe-atụrụ ya nile, na kwa maka nnukwu ike ya n'ịlụ ọgụ megide ndị ahụ chọrọ igbu ya, ọ tūrụ ya n'anya kariā, ma sị: N'ezie, nke a karij otu nwoke. Lee, nke a ọbughị Nnukwu Mụọ onye na-ezite ụdị nnukwu ntaram-ahụhụ nile n'arụ ndị a, n'ihigbu mmadụ ha nile?
- 3 Ma ha zara eze ahụ, ma sị: Ma ọ bụ Nnukwu Mụọ ahụ ma-ọbụ otu nwoke, anyị amaghị; ma na nke ha otu a ka anyị matara, na ndị-iro nile nke eze ahụ nile enweghị ike igbu ya; ọbughị ma ha nwere ike ichusasị igwe-atụrụ nile nke eze ahụ mgbe ọ na-anonyere anyị, n'ihigkachamara na nnukwu ume ya; ya mere, anyị matara na ọ bụ enyi nke eze ahụ. Ma ugbua, O eze, anyị ekweghị na otu nwoke nwere nnukwu ike ha otu a, n'ihina anyị matara na enweghị ike igbu ya.
- 4 Ma ugbua, mgbe eze nūrụ okwu ndị a nile, ọ sịrị ha: Ugbua a matara m na ọ bụ Nnukwu Mụọ ahụ; ma ọ rịdatawo n'oge nke a ichekwa ndụ unu nile, ka m wee ghara igbu unu dika m mere ụmụnne unu nwoke. Ugbua nke a bụ Nnukwu Mụọ ahụ nke nna anyị ha kwuworo maka ya.
- 5 Ugbua nke a bụ omenala nke Lamonaị, nke ọ nataworo site n'aka nna ya, na enwere otu Nnukwu Mụọ. Na-agbanyeghị ha kwere na otu Nnukwu Mụọ, ha chere na ihe ọbụla ha mere dị mma; otu o sila dij, Lamonaị malitere itụ-egwu kariā, jiri egwu na eleghị anya o meworị ihe ọjọọ n'igbu ụmụ-oru ya.
- 6 N'ihina o gbuworij ọtụtụ n'ime ha n'ihina ụmụnne ha nwoke achusasịwọ igwe-atụrụ ha nile n'ebe ahụ mmiri dij; ma otu a, n'ihina ha a chusasịwọ igwe-atụrụ ha nile e gburu ha.
- 7 Ugbua ọ bụ ihe ndị Leman a na-eme iguzoro n'akukụ mmiri nile nke Sibos ichusasị igwe-atụrụ nile nke ndị ahụ, na site n'ebe ahụ ha ga-achirị ọtụtụ ndị achusasịworo baa n'ala nke ha, ebe ọ bụ ihe ha na-eme nke mpunara dij n'etiti ha.

Alma 18

And it came to pass that king Lamoni caused that his servants should stand forth and testify to all the things which they had seen concerning the matter.

And when they had all testified to the things which they had seen, and he had learned of the faithfulness of Ammon in preserving his flocks, and also of his great power in contending against those who sought to slay him, he was astonished exceedingly, and said: Surely, this is more than a man. Behold, is not this the Great Spirit who doth send such great punishments upon this people, because of their murders?

And they answered the king, and said: Whether he be the Great Spirit or a man, we know not; but this much we do know, that he cannot be slain by the enemies of the king; neither can they scatter the king's flocks when he is with us, because of his expertness and great strength; therefore, we know that he is a friend to the king. And now, O king, we do not believe that a man has such great power, for we know he cannot be slain.

And now, when the king heard these words, he said unto them: Now I know that it is the Great Spirit; and he has come down at this time to preserve your lives, that I might not slay you as I did your brethren. Now this is the Great Spirit of whom our fathers have spoken.

Now this was the tradition of Lamoni, which he had received from his father, that there was a Great Spirit. Notwithstanding they believed in a Great Spirit, they supposed that whatsoever they did was right; nevertheless, Lamoni began to fear exceedingly, with fear lest he had done wrong in slaying his servants;

For he had slain many of them because their brethren had scattered their flocks at the place of water; and thus, because they had had their flocks scattered they were slain.

Now it was the practice of these Lamanites to stand by the waters of Sebus to scatter the flocks of the people, that thereby they might drive away many that were scattered unto their own land, it being a practice of plunder among them.

- 8 Ma o wee ruo na eze Lamonaị juru umu-oru ya nile, na-asị: Olee ebe nwoke ahụ nke nwere Uđi nnukwu ike ahụ nọ?
- 9 Ma ha siri ya: Lee, o na-enye inyinya gi nile nri. Ugbua eze ahụ enyeworiji umu-oru ya nile iwu, tutu o ruo oge inye igwe-aturu ha mmiri, ka ha wee kwado inyinya ya nile na ugbo-ala ya nile, ma duga ya n'ala nke Nifaj; n'ih na enyeworiji nnukwu oriri eyiri n'ala nke Nifaj, site n'aka nna Lamonaị, onye bu eze n'ala ahụ nile.
- 10 Ugbua mgbe eze Lamonaị nuru na Amon na-akwado inyinya ya nile na ugbo-ala ya nile o turu ya n'anya kari, n'ih ikwesi-ntukwasị-obi nke Amon, na-asị: N'ezie enwebeghi nwa-oru obula n'etiti umu-oru m nile nke dirila ikwesi ntukwasị obi dika nwoke nke a; n'ih na obuna o na-echeta iwu m nile na-edebe ha.
- 11 Ugbua a matara m n'ezie na nke a bu Nnukwu Mụọ ahụ, ma a ga m achọ ya ka o batakwute m, mana a nwaghị m anwa.
- 12 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Amon jikeworo inyinya nile ahụ na ugbo-ala nye eze ahụ na umu-oru ya nile, o bakwugara eze ahụ, ma o huru na mbara iru nke eze ahụ gbanwere; ya mere o chorọ ilaghachi si n'iru ya puo.
- 13 Ma otu n'ime umu-oru eze ahụ siri ya, Rabbana, nke bu ma asugharia ya, o si-ike ma-obu nnukwu eze, ebe ha na-ewere ndi eze ha nile ibu ndi siri ike; ma otu a o siri ya: Rabbana, eze ahụ chorọ ka inodu.
- 14 Ya mere Amon tughariri onwe ya n'ebe eze ahụ nọ, ma si ya: Gini ka i chorọ ka m mere gi, O eze? Ma eze ahụ azaghị ya ruo ohere nke otu awa, dika oge nke ha, n'ih na o maghi ihe o ga-agwa ya.
- 15 Ma o wee ruo na Amon si kwara ya ozo: Gini ka i chorọ n'aka m? Mana eze ahụ azaghị ya.

And it came to pass that king Lamoni inquired of his servants, saying: Where is this man that has such great power?

And they said unto him: Behold, he is feeding thy horses. Now the king had commanded his servants, previous to the time of the watering of their flocks, that they should prepare his horses and chariots, and conduct him forth to the land of Nephi; for there had been a great feast appointed at the land of Nephi, by the father of Lamoni, who was king over all the land.

Now when king Lamoni heard that Ammon was preparing his horses and his chariots he was more astonished, because of the faithfulness of Ammon, saying: Surely there has not been any servant among all my servants that has been so faithful as this man; for even he doth remember all my commandments to execute them.

Now I surely know that this is the Great Spirit, and I would desire him that he come in unto me, but I durst not.

And it came to pass that when Ammon had made ready the horses and the chariots for the king and his servants, he went in unto the king, and he saw that the countenance of the king was changed; therefore he was about to return out of his presence.

And one of the king's servants said unto him, Rabbanah, which is, being interpreted, powerful or great king, considering their kings to be powerful; and thus he said unto him: Rabbanah, the king desireth thee to stay.

Therefore Ammon turned himself unto the king, and said unto him: What wilt thou that I should do for thee, O king? And the king answered him not for the space of an hour, according to their time, for he knew not what he should say unto him.

And it came to pass that Ammon said unto him again: What desirest thou of me? But the king answered him not.

16 Ma o wee ruo na Amọn, ebe o juputara na Mụọ nke Chineke, ya mere ọ matara echiche nile nke eze ahụ. Ma ọ siri ya: Ọ bụ n'ihl na I nūwo na m chekwara umu-oru gi na igwe-aturu gi nile, ma gbuo umunne ha nwoke asaa jiri ebè na jiri mma agha, ma bepụ aka ndi nke ozọ nile, ka m wee chekwa igwe-aturu gi nile na umu-oru gi; lee, ọ bụ nke a kpatara oke itu-n'anya gi nile?

17 Asị m gi, ọbụ ginị, ka oke itu-n'anya gi jiri di ukwu otu a? Lee, abụ m nwoke, ma abụ m nwa-oru gi; ya mere, ihe ọbula I chorọ nke di mma, nke ahụ ka m game.

18 Ugbua mgbe eze ahụ nūworo okwu ndi a nile, ọ turu ya n'anya ozọ, n'ihl na ọ huru na Amọn nwere ike iguta echiche ya nile; mana na-agbanyeghi nke a, eze Lamonaị meghepuru onu ya, ma si ya: Onye ka I bu? Ọbụ gi bu Nnukwu Mụọ ahụ, onye mazuru ihe nile?

19 Amọn zara ma si ya: Abughi m ya.

20 Ma eze ahụ siri: Olee otu i siri mata echiche nile nke obi m? I nwere ike ikwu n'enweghi egwu, ma gwa m gbasara ihe ndi a nile; na kwa gwa m site n'ike ginị ka I gburu ma bepụ aka nile nke umunne m nwoke ndi chusasiri igwe-aturu m nile—

21 Ma ugbua, ọburu na i ga-agwa m gbasara ihe ndi a nile, ihe ọbula i chorọ a ga m enye gi; ma ọburu na a chorọ, a ga m eche gi jiri ndi-agma m nile; mana a matara m na I siri ike karja ha nile; otu o sila di, ihe ọbula I chorọ n'aka m a ga m enye gi ya.

22 Ugbua Amọn ebe ọ ma ihe, ma na odighi eme mmadu ihe ojoo, ọ siri Lamonaị: I ga-ana nti n'okwu m nile, ọburu na m gwa gi site n'ike ginị m mere ihe ndi a nile? Ma nke a bu ihe m chorọ n'aka gi.

23 Ma eze ahụ zara ya, ma si: E, aga m e kwere okwu gi nile. Ma otu a ejidere ya site n'aghugho.

24 Ma Amọn malitere igwa ya okwu n'enweghi egwu, ma si ya: I kwere na e nwere otu Chineke?

25 Ma ọ zara, ma si ya: Amataghi m ihe nke ahụ putara.

26 Ma mgbe ahụ Amọn siri: Ikwere na e nwere otu Nnukwu Mụọ?

27 Ma ọ siri, E.

And it came to pass that Ammon, being filled with the Spirit of God, therefore he perceived the thoughts of the king. And he said unto him: Is it because thou hast heard that I defended thy servants and thy flocks, and slew seven of their brethren with the sling and with the sword, and smote off the arms of others, in order to defend thy flocks and thy servants; behold, is it this that causeth thy marvelings?

I say unto you, what is it, that thy marvelings are so great? Behold, I am a man, and am thy servant; therefore, whatsoever thou desirest which is right, that will I do.

Now when the king had heard these words, he marvelled again, for he beheld that Ammon could discern his thoughts; but notwithstanding this, king Lamoni did open his mouth, and said unto him: Who art thou? Art thou that Great Spirit, who knows all things?

Ammon answered and said unto him: I am not.

And the king said: How knowest thou the thoughts of my heart? Thou mayest speak boldly, and tell me concerning these things; and also tell me by what power ye slew and smote off the arms of my brethren that scattered my flocks—

And now, if thou wilt tell me concerning these things, whatsoever thou desirest I will give unto thee; and if it were needed, I would guard thee with my armies; but I know that thou art more powerful than all they; nevertheless, whatsoever thou desirest of me I will grant it unto thee.

Now Ammon being wise, yet harmless, he said unto Lamoni: Wilt thou hearken unto my words, if I tell thee by what power I do these things? And this is the thing that I desire of thee.

And the king answered him, and said: Yea, I will believe all thy words. And thus he was caught with guile.

And Ammon began to speak unto him with boldness, and said unto him: Believest thou that there is a God?

And he answered, and said unto him: I do not know what that meaneth.

And then Ammon said: Believest thou that there is a Great Spirit?

And he said, Yea.

28 Ma Amõn siri: Nke a bu Chineke. Ma Amõn siri ya ozõ: I kwere na Nnukwu Mũõ a, onye bu Chineke, kere ihe nile ndi di n'elu-igwe na n'elu uwa?

29 Ma õ siri: E, kwere m na o kere ihe nile di n'uwa; mana a mataghi m maka elu-igwe nile.

30 Ma Amõn siri ya: Elu-igwe nile bu ebe nke Chineke bi na ndi mũõ-õzi ya nile di nsõ.

31 Ma eze Lamonaì siri: O di elu karja uwa?

32 Ma Amõn siri: E, ma õ na-eleda anya lekwasì umu nke mmadu nile; ma õ mazuru echiche nile na nzube nile nke obi; n'ihì na site n'aka ya ka ekere ha nile site na mmalite ahù.

33 Ma eze Lamonaì siri: E kwere m ihe nile ndi a nke I kwuworo. Ezitara gi site n'ebe Chineke nõ?

34 Amõn wee si ya: Abù m nwoke; ma mmadu na mmalite ka e kere n'udi oyiyi nke Chineke, ma a kporõ m site na Mũõ Nsõ ikuziri ndi a ihe ndi a nile, ka e wee weta ha n'õmuma nke ihe ahù nke ziri ezi na ezi-okwu;

35 Ma ufõdu nke Mũõ ahù bi n'ime m, nke na-enye m mmuta, na kwa ike dika okwukwe m na õchichõ m nile nke di n'ime Chineke siri di.

36 Ugbua mgbe Amõn kwuworo okwu ndi a, õ malitere na okike nke uwa, na kwa n'okike nke Adam, ma gwa ya ihe nile gbasara õdida nke mmadu, ma kwugharia ma togbõ n'iru ya akuko-ndekõta nile na akwukwo-nsõ nile nke ndi ahù, nke ndi-amuma nile kwuworo, õbuna gbada ruo n'õge nke nna ha, Lihai, hapuru Jerusalem.

37 Ma o kwugharikwara nye ha (n'ihì na õ bu nye eze ahù na nye umu-oru ya nile) njem nile nke ndi nna ha n'ime ozara ahù, na ntaram-ahuhu ha nile site n'aguu na akpiri ikpo nku, na irusi oru ike ha, na ihe ndi ozõ.

38 Ma o kwugharikwara nye ha gbasara nnupu-isi nile nke Leman na Lemuel, na umu nwoke nile nke Ishmel, e, nnupu-isi ha nile ka õ koroõ ha; ma õ kowadaruru ha ala akuko-ndekõta nile na akwukwo-nsõ nile site n'õge ahù nke Lihai hapuru Jerusalem gbada ruo õge ugbua.

And Ammon said: This is God. And Ammon said unto him again: Believest thou that this Great Spirit, who is God, created all things which are in heaven and in the earth?

And he said: Yea, I believe that he created all things which are in the earth; but I do not know the heavens.

And Ammon said unto him: The heavens is a place where God dwells and all his holy angels.

And king Lamoni said: Is it above the earth?

And Ammon said: Yea, and he looketh down upon all the children of men; and he knows all the thoughts and intents of the heart; for by his hand were they all created from the beginning.

And king Lamoni said: I believe all these things which thou hast spoken. Art thou sent from God?

Ammon said unto him: I am a man; and man in the beginning was created after the image of God, and I am called by his Holy Spirit to teach these things unto this people, that they may be brought to a knowledge of that which is just and true;

And a portion of that Spirit dwelleth in me, which giveth me knowledge, and also power according to my faith and desires which are in God.

Now when Ammon had said these words, he began at the creation of the world, and also the creation of Adam, and told him all the things concerning the fall of man, and rehearsed and laid before him the records and the holy scriptures of the people, which had been spoken by the prophets, even down to the time that their father, Lehi, left Jerusalem.

And he also rehearsed unto them (for it was unto the king and to his servants) all the journeyings of their fathers in the wilderness, and all their sufferings with hunger and thirst, and their travail, and so forth.

And he also rehearsed unto them concerning the rebellions of Laman and Lemuel, and the sons of Ishmael, yea, all their rebellions did he relate unto them; and he expounded unto them all the records and scriptures from the time that Lehi left Jerusalem down to the present time.

39 Mana nke a abughị ihe nile; n'ihì na ọ kọwadaruru ha ala atumatụ nke mgbaputa, nke a kwadoro site na ntọ-ala nke ụwa; ma o mekwara ka ha mata gbasara ọbibi nke Kraịst, na ọrụ nile nke Onye-nwe ka o mere ka ha mata.

40 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe o kwusiworo ihe ndị a nile, ma kọwadaruo ha ala nye eze ahụ, na eze ahụ kwere okwu ya nile.

41 Ma ọ malitere itiku Onye-nwe, na-asị: O Onye-nwe, mee ebere; dika uju ebere gi nke I meworo ndi nke Nifaj siri di, meere m, na ndi m.

42 Ma ugbua, mgbe o kwuworo nke a, ọ dara n'ala, dika ọ nwurụ anwụ.

43 Ma o wee ruo na ụmụ-oru ya kpọrọ ya ma bubara ya nwunye ya, ma dínaa ya n'elu akwa-ura; ma o dínara dika ọ nwurụ anwụ ruo ụbọchị abụọ na abali abụọ; ma nwunye ya, na ụmụ ya nwoke, na ụmụ-ada ya ruuru ya uju, n'ụdi usoro nke ndi Leman, na-akwa akwa-ariri maka ofufu ya.

But this is not all; for he expounded unto them the plan of redemption, which was prepared from the foundation of the world; and he also made known unto them concerning the coming of Christ, and all the works of the Lord did he make known unto them.

And it came to pass that after he had said all these things, and expounded them to the king, that the king believed all his words.

And he began to cry unto the Lord, saying: O Lord, have mercy; according to thy abundant mercy which thou hast had upon the people of Nephi, have upon me, and my people.

And now, when he had said this, he fell unto the earth, as if he were dead.

And it came to pass that his servants took him and carried him in unto his wife, and laid him upon a bed; and he lay as if he were dead for the space of two days and two nights; and his wife, and his sons, and his daughters mourned over him, after the manner of the Lamanites, greatly lamenting his loss.

Alma 19

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ụbọchị abụọ na abalị abụọ gasịrị ha chọrọ iburu arụ ya ma togbo ya n'ime ili egwuru na nkume, nke ha meworo maka ebun-n'obi nke ili ndị ha nwurụ anwụ.
- 2 Ugbua nwunye eze ahụ ebe ọ nwororo maka ezi aha nke Amon, ya mere o zigara ma chọọ ka ọ batakwute ya.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na Amon mere dika e nyere ya n'iwu, ma banyekwuru nwunye eze ahụ, ma chọọ imata ihe ọ chọrọ ka ya mee.
- 4 Ma ọ siri ya: Ụmụ-oru di m nile emewo ka m mata na I bu onye-amuma nke Chineke di nsọ, ma na I nwere ike iru otutu nnukwu oru nile n'aha ya;
- 5 Ya mere, ọburu na nke a di otu ahụ, a chọrọ m ka I banye ma hu di m, n'ihi edinawo ya n'elu akwa-ura ya nke a mere ụbọchị abụọ na abalị abụọ; ma ụfodu si na ọ nwubeghi, mana ndi ozọ na-asị na ọ nwuwo ma na ọ na-esi ajọ isi, ma na o kwesiri ka edebe ya n'ime ili; mana ọ buru maka mu n'onwe m, n'uche m ọ dighi esi ajọ isi.
- 6 Ugbua, nke a bu ihe Amon choro, n'ihi na ọ matara na eze Lamoni noro n'okpuru ike nke Chineke; ọ matara na ihè mkpuchi-iru gbara ochichiri nke ekweghi ekwe ka a na-ewepu site n'echiche ya, ma ihè ahụ nke na-enye echiche ya ihè, nke bu ihè ebube nke Chineke, nke bu ihè itu-n'anya nke idi mma ya—e, ihè nke a ewebatawori onu di ukwu n'ime mkpuru-obi ya, igwe ojii nke ochichiri ebe achusasiworo ya, ma na ihè nke ndu mgbe nile na-adigide ka amunyere n'ime mkpuru-obi ya, e, ọ matara na nke a akariwo didi aru ya, ma akporuru ya n'ime Chineke—
- 7 Ya mere, ihe nwunye eze ahụ choro n'aka ya bu nani ochicho ya. Ya mere, ọ bara ihu eze ahụ dika nwunye eze ahụ choro ka o mee; ma ọ huru eze ahụ, ma ọ matara na ọ nwughị anwu.
- 8 Ma ọ siri nwunye eze ahụ: O nwughị anwu, kama ọ na-arahu ura n'ime Chineke, ma n'echi ya ọ ga-ebili ozọ; ya mere unu elikwala ya.

Alma 19

And it came to pass that after two days and two nights they were about to take his body and lay it in a sepulchre, which they had made for the purpose of burying their dead.

Now the queen having heard of the fame of Ammon, therefore she sent and desired that he should come in unto her.

And it came to pass that Ammon did as he was commanded, and went in unto the queen, and desired to know what she would that he should do.

And she said unto him: The servants of my husband have made it known unto me that thou art a prophet of a holy God, and that thou hast power to do many mighty works in his name;

Therefore, if this is the case, I would that ye should go in and see my husband, for he has been laid upon his bed for the space of two days and two nights; and some say that he is not dead, but others say that he is dead and that he stinketh, and that he ought to be placed in the sepulchre; but as for myself, to me he doth not stink.

Now, this was what Ammon desired, for he knew that king Lamoni was under the power of God; he knew that the dark veil of unbelief was being cast away from his mind, and the light which did light up his mind, which was the light of the glory of God, which was a marvelous light of his goodness—yea, this light had infused such joy into his soul, the cloud of darkness having been dispelled, and that the light of everlasting life was lit up in his soul, yea, he knew that this had overcome his natural frame, and he was carried away in God—

Therefore, what the queen desired of him was his only desire. Therefore, he went in to see the king according as the queen had desired him; and he saw the king, and he knew that he was not dead.

And he said unto the queen: He is not dead, but he sleepeth in God, and on the morrow he shall rise again; therefore bury him not.

- 9 Ma Amon siri ya: I kwere nke a? Ma o siri ya: Enwebeghi m onye-aka-ebe ma obughi okwu gi, na okwu nke umu-oru anyi nile; otu o sila di e kwere m na o ga-adi dika i kwuworo.
- 10 Ma Amon siri ya: Ngozi na-adiri gi n'ih okwukwe gi kariri akari; asi m gi, nwanyi, enwebeghi udi nnukwu okwukwe a n'etiti ndi nke ndi Nifaj nile.
- 11 Ma o wee ruo na o chere akwa-ura di ya nche, site n'oge ahụ obuna wee ruo oge ahụ n'echi ya nke Amon hoputaworo na o ga-ebili.
- 12 Ma o wee ruo na o biliri, dika okwu nile nke Amon siri di; ma dika o biliri, o setipuru aka ya nye nwanyi ahụ, ma si: Ngozi na-adiri aha nke Chineke, ma ngozi na-adiri gi.
- 13 N'ih na dika o bu ezi-okwu na i na-adi ndu, lee, ahwo m Onye-mgbaputa m; ma o ga-abiarute, ma a ga-amuta ya site n'otu nwanyi, ma o ga-agbaputa umu-mmadu nile ndi kwere n'aha ya. Ugbua, mgbe o kwuworo okwu ndi a nile, obi ya zara n'ime ya, ma o wee jiri onu daba kwa ozog; ma nwunye-eze ahụ darukwara ala, ebe Mugo ahụ kara ya ike.
- 14 Ugbua Amon ebe o huru Mugo nke Onye-nwe ahụ awuputara dika ekpere ya nile n'aru ndi Leman siri di, umunne ya nwoke, ndi buworo ndi kpatara oke nnukwu iru uju n'etiti ndi Nifaj, ma-obu n'etiti ndi nke Chineke nile n'ih ajoj-omume ha nile na omenala ha nile, o dara n'ikpere ya, ma malite iwuputa obi ya n'ekpere na inye Chineke ekele maka ihe o meworo umunne ya nwoke; ma onu karikwara ya ike; ma otu a ha atog nile daruru n'ala ahụ.
- 15 Ugbua, mgbe umu-oru nile nke eze ahụ hwororo na ha adawo, ha malitekware itiku Chineke, n'ih na egwu nke Onye-nwe abiakwasiworo kwa ha, n'ih na o bu ha bu ndi guzoroworo n'iru eze ahụ ma gbaara ya ama gbasara nnukwu ike nke Amon.
- 16 Ma o wee ruo na ha kpokuru aha nke Onye-nwe, n'ike ha, obuna wee ruo mgbe ha nile daworo n'ala ahụ, ma obughi nan otu n'ime ndinyom ndi Leman, onye aha ya bu Ebish, ebe agbanweworo ya nye Onye-nwe ke mgbe otutu afog, n'ih ncheta ohu di mkpa nke nna ya—

And Ammon said unto her: Believest thou this? And she said unto him: I have had no witness save thy word, and the word of our servants; nevertheless I believe that it shall be according as thou hast said.

And Ammon said unto her: Blessed art thou because of thy exceeding faith; I say unto thee, woman, there has not been such great faith among all the people of the Nephites.

And it came to pass that she watched over the bed of her husband, from that time even until that time on the morrow which Ammon had appointed that he should rise.

And it came to pass that he arose, according to the words of Ammon; and as he arose, he stretched forth his hand unto the woman, and said: Blessed be the name of God, and blessed art thou.

For as sure as thou livest, behold, I have seen my Redeemer; and he shall come forth, and be born of a woman, and he shall redeem all mankind who believe on his name. Now, when he had said these words, his heart was swollen within him, and he sunk again with joy; and the queen also sunk down, being overpowered by the Spirit.

Now Ammon seeing the Spirit of the Lord poured out according to his prayers upon the Lamanites, his brethren, who had been the cause of so much mourning among the Nephites, or among all the people of God because of their iniquities and their traditions, he fell upon his knees, and began to pour out his soul in prayer and thanksgiving to God for what he had done for his brethren; and he was also overpowered with joy; and thus they all three had sunk to the earth.

Now, when the servants of the king had seen that they had fallen, they also began to cry unto God, for the fear of the Lord had come upon them also, for it was they who had stood before the king and testified unto him concerning the great power of Ammon.

And it came to pass that they did call on the name of the Lord, in their might, even until they had all fallen to the earth, save it were one of the Lamanitish women, whose name was Abish, she having been converted unto the Lord for many years, on account of a remarkable vision of her father—

17 Otu a, ebe agbanweworo ya nye Onye-nwe, ma n'emetubeghi ka amata maka ya, ya mere, mgbe o huru na umu-oru nile nke Lamona adawo n'ala, na kwa nne ya ukwu, nwunye eze, na eze ahụ, na Amon dinara larii n'ala ahụ, o matara na o bu ike nke Chineke; ma ebe o chere na nke a bu ohere oma, site na-ime ka ndi ahụ mata ihe meworo n'etiti ha, na site n'ihu ihe mere o ga-eme ha ka ha kwere n'ike nke Chineke, ya mere o gbapuru site n'ulo ruo n'ulo, na-eme ka ndi ahụ mata maka ya.

18 Ma ha malitere ikpokota onwe ha onu n'ulo nke eze ahụ. Ma igwe-mmadu bjara, ma n'itu-n'anya ha, ha huru eze ahụ, na nwunye eze ahụ, na umu-oru ha nile dina larii n'ala ahụ, ma ha nile dinara n'ebe ahụ dika ha nwuru anwu; ma ha hu kwara Amon, ma lee, o bu onye nke Nifaj.

19 Ma ugbua ndi ahụ malitere itamu n'etiti onwe ha; ufodu na-asị na o bu nnukwu ihe ojoo bjakwasiworo ha, ma-obu eze ahụ na ulo ya, n'ihu na o kwerewo ka onye nke Nifaj nogide n'ala ahụ.

20 Mana ndi ozo baara ha mba na-asị: Eze ahụ ewetakwasıwo ulo ya ajoo ihe a, n'ihu na o gburu umu-oru ya nile ndi achusasiworo igwe-aturu ha na mmiri nile nke Sibos.

21 Ma abakwaara ha mba site na ndi ahụ guzoro na mmiri nile nke Sibos ma chusasia igwe-aturu ahụ nile bu nke eze ahụ, n'ihu na ha wesoro Amon oke iwe n'ihu onu-ogugu nke o gbuworo n'ime umunne ha nwoke na mmiri nile nke Sibos, mgbe o na-ehekwa igwe-aturu nile nke eze ahụ.

22 Ugbua otu n'ime ha, onye egbuworo nwanne ya nwoke site na mma agha nke Amon, ebe o na-eweso Amon oke iwe kari, miputara mma agha ya ma garuo ka o wee mee ka o dakwası Amon, igbu ya; ma dika o welitere mma agha ahụ igbu ya, lee, o dara nwuo.

23 Ugbua anyi huru na-enweghi ike igbu Amon, n'ihu na Onye-nwe asiwo Mosaja, nna ya: Aga m edebe ya, ma o ga-adiiri ya dika okwukwe gi siri di—ya mere, Mosaja nyefere ya Onye-nwe na ntukwası-obi.

Thus, having been converted to the Lord, and never having made it known, therefore, when she saw that all the servants of Lamoni had fallen to the earth, and also her mistress, the queen, and the king, and Ammon lay prostrate upon the earth, she knew that it was the power of God; and supposing that this opportunity, by making known unto the people what had happened among them, that by beholding this scene it would cause them to believe in the power of God, therefore she ran forth from house to house, making it known unto the people.

And they began to assemble themselves together unto the house of the king. And there came a multitude, and to their astonishment, they beheld the king, and the queen, and their servants prostrate upon the earth, and they all lay there as though they were dead; and they also saw Ammon, and behold, he was a Nephite.

And now the people began to murmur among themselves; some saying that it was a great evil that had come upon them, or upon the king and his house, because he had suffered that the Nephite should remain in the land.

But others rebuked them, saying: The king hath brought this evil upon his house, because he slew his servants who had had their flocks scattered at the waters of Sebus.

And they were also rebuked by those men who had stood at the waters of Sebus and scattered the flocks which belonged to the king, for they were angry with Ammon because of the number which he had slain of their brethren at the waters of Sebus, while defending the flocks of the king.

Now, one of them, whose brother had been slain with the sword of Ammon, being exceedingly angry with Ammon, drew his sword and went forth that he might let it fall upon Ammon, to slay him; and as he lifted the sword to smite him, behold, he fell dead.

Now we see that Ammon could not be slain, for the Lord had said unto Mosiah, his father: I will spare him, and it shall be unto him according to thy faith—therefore, Mosiah trusted him unto the Lord.

- 24 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe igwe-mmadu ahụ hụrụ na nwoke ahụ adawo nwụọ, onye welitere mma agha ahụ igbu Amọn, egwu bjakwasiri ha nile, ma ha anwaghianwa iweputa aka ha nile ibitu ya ma-obu onye obula n'ime ndi ahụ daworo; ma ha malitere igosi itu n'anya ozọ n'etiti onwe ha ihe nwere ike ibu ihe kpatara nnukwu ike nke a, ma-obu ihe ihe ndi a nile nwere ike iputa.
- 25 Ma o wee ruo na e nwere otutu n'etiti ha ndi siri na Amọn bu Nnukwu Mụọ ahụ, ma ndi ozọ siri na Nnukwu Mụọ ahụ zitara ya;
- 26 Mana ndi ozọ baara ha nile mba, na-asị na o bu ajọ-anumanu, onye e zitaworo site n'ebe ndi Nifai na ka o taa ha ahuhu.
- 27 Ma e nwere ufodu ndi siri na Amọn ka Nnukwu Mụọ zitara ka o taa ha ahuhu n'ihu ajọ-omume ha nile; ma na o bu Nnukwu Mụọ ahụ bu ihe na-anonyere ndi Nifai, onye na-anaputa ha oge nile site n'aka ha nile; ma ha siri na o bu Nnukwu Mụọ a bu onye bibiwozo otutu n'ime umunne ha nwoke, ndi Leman.
- 28 Ma otu a ndoro-ndoro ahụ malitere idi nkọ karịa n'etiti ha. Ma mgbe ha no otu a na-adọ ndoro-ndoro, oru-nwanyị ahụ onye meworo igwe-mmadu ahụ ka ha gbakota onu bįara, ma mgbe o huru ndoro-ndoro ahụ nke di n'etiti igwe-mmadu ahụ o wutere ya karịa, obuna ruo n'anya mmiri.
- 29 Ma o wee ruo na o gara ma jide nwunye-eze ahụ n'aka, na eleghi-anya o nwere ike kulite ya site n'ala ahụ; ma na ngwa-ngwa o bituru ya aka o bilite ma guzoro n'ukwu ya abuo, ma tie mkpu n'olu dasiri ike, na-asị: O Jisus agoziri agozi, onye zoputaworo m site n'ala mụọ di egwu! O Chineke agoziri agozi, meere ndi a ebere!
- 30 Ma mgbe o kwuwo nke a, o jikotara aka ya abuo, ebe o juputara noñu, na-ekwu otutu okwu ndi anaghotaghi aghota; ma mgbe o meworo nke a, o jidere eze, Lamoni ahụ n'aka, ma lee o bilitere ma guzoro n'ukwu ya abuo.

And it came to pass that when the multitude beheld that the man had fallen dead, who lifted the sword to slay Ammon, fear came upon them all, and they durst not put forth their hands to touch him or any of those who had fallen; and they began to marvel again among themselves what could be the cause of this great power, or what all these things could mean.

And it came to pass that there were many among them who said that Ammon was the Great Spirit, and others said he was sent by the Great Spirit;

But others rebuked them all, saying that he was a monster, who had been sent from the Nephites to torment them.

And there were some who said that Ammon was sent by the Great Spirit to afflict them because of their iniquities; and that it was the Great Spirit that had always attended the Nephites, who had ever delivered them out of their hands; and they said that it was this Great Spirit who had destroyed so many of their brethren, the Lamanites.

And thus the contention began to be exceedingly sharp among them. And while they were thus contending, the woman servant who had caused the multitude to be gathered together came, and when she saw the contention which was among the multitude she was exceedingly sorrowful, even unto tears.

And it came to pass that she went and took the queen by the hand, that perhaps she might raise her from the ground; and as soon as she touched her hand she arose and stood upon her feet, and cried with a loud voice, saying: O blessed Jesus, who has saved me from an awful hell! O blessed God, have mercy on this people!

And when she had said this, she clasped her hands, being filled with joy, speaking many words which were not understood; and when she had done this, she took the king, Lamoni, by the hand, and behold he arose and stood upon his feet.

- 31 Ma ya, ozigbo, ebe ọ hụrụ ndọrọ-ndọrọ ahụ di n'etiti ndị ya, garuru ma malite ịbara ha mba, na ịkuziri ha okwu nile ahụ nke ọ nụworo site n'ọnụ Amọn; ma ka ha ra bụ ndị nūrụ okwu ya nile kweere, ma agbanwere ha nye Onye-nwe.
- 32 Mana e nwere ọtụtụ n'etiti ha ndị na-achọghị ịnụ okwu ya nile; ya mere ha gawara n'ụzọ ha.
- 33 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Amọn bilitere ọ dukwara ha ọdụ, na kwa ụmụ-oru nile nke Lamonaị mere otu a; ma ha nile kwupụtaara ndị ahụ otu ihe ahụ—na obi ha nile ka agbanweworo; na ha enwekwaghị ọchịchọ ime ihe-ọjọọ.
- 34 Ma lee, ọtụtụ kwupụtaara ndị ahụ na ha ahụwo ndị mụọ-ozị ma kparita-ụka ha na ha; ma otu a ha agwawo ha rịi ọtụtụ ihe maka Chineke, na maka ezi-omume ya.
- 35 Ma o wee ruo na e nwere ọtụtụ ndị kwere n'okwu ha nile; ma ka ha ra bụ ndị kwere e mere ha baptism; ma ha ghorọ ndị ezi-omume, ma ha hiwere otu nzuko-nsọ n'etiti ha.
- 36 Ma otu a ọrụ nke Onye-nwe malitere n'etiti ndị Leman; otu a Onye-nwe malitere ịwupụta Mụọ ya n'arụ ha; ma anyị hụrụ na aka ya ka esetipurụ ruo mmadụ nile ndị ga-echeharị ma kwere n'aha ya.

And he, immediately, seeing the contention among his people, went forth and began to rebuke them, and to teach them the words which he had heard from the mouth of Ammon; and as many as heard his words believed, and were converted unto the Lord.

But there were many among them who would not hear his words; therefore they went their way.

And it came to pass that when Ammon arose he also administered unto them, and also did all the servants of Lamoni; and they did all declare unto the people the selfsame thing—that their hearts had been changed; that they had no more desire to do evil.

And behold, many did declare unto the people that they had seen angels and had conversed with them; and thus they had told them things of God, and of his righteousness.

And it came to pass that there were many that did believe in their words; and as many as did believe were baptized; and they became a righteous people, and they did establish a church among them.

And thus the work of the Lord did commence among the Lamanites; thus the Lord did begin to pour out his Spirit upon them; and we see that his arm is extended to all people who will repent and believe on his name.

Alma 20

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha hiweworo otu nzuko-nsọ n'ala ahụ, na eze Lamonaị chọrọ ka Amọn soro ya gaa n'ala nke ndị Nifaj, ka o wee gosị ya nna ya.
- 2 Ma olu nke Onye-nwe bjaruru Amọn na-asị: I gaghị agalite ruo ala nke ndị Nifaj, n'ihị na lee, eze ahụ ga-achọ ndụ gị; mana ị ga-aga n'ala nke Mịdonaj; n'ihị na lee, nwanne gị nwoke Eron, na kwa Miulukaj na Ama nọ n'ụlọ mkpọrọ.
- 3 Ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Amọn nụworo nke a, ọ sịrị Lamonaị: Lee, nwanne m nwoke na ụmụnne m nwoke nọ n'ụlọ-mkpọrọ na Mịdonaj, ma ka m gaa ka m wee naputa ha.
- 4 Ugbua Lamonaị sịrị Amọn: A matara m, n'ike nke Onye-nwe i nwere ike ime ihe nile. Mana lee, aga m esoro gị gaa n'ala nke Mịdonaj; n'ihị na eze nke ala Mịdonaj ahụ, onye aha ya bụ Antiomno, bụ enyi m; ya mere aga m a ga-ala nke Mịdonaj ahụ, ka m wee kwagide eze nke ala ahụ, ma ọ ga-akpọputa ụmụnne gị nwoke site n'ụlọ mkpọrọ. Ugbua Lamonaị siri ya: Onye gwara gị na ụmụnne gị nwoke nọ n'ụlọ mkpọrọ?
- 5 Ma Amọn sịrị ya: E-e ọdighị onye gwaworo m, ma ọbughị Chineke; ma ọ sịrị m—Gaa ma naputa ụmụnne gị nwoke, n'ihị na ha nọ n'ụlọ-mkpọrọ n'ala nke Mịdonaj.
- 6 Ugbua mgbe Lamonaị nụworo nke a o mere ka ụmụ-oru ya nile kwado ịnyinya ya nile na ụgbọ-ala ya nile.
- 7 Ma ọ sịrị Amọn: Bịa, aga m esoro gị gbada n'ala nke Mịdonaj ahụ, ma n'ebe ahụ aga m ariọ eze ahụ ka o wee kpọputa ụmụnne gị nwoke site n'ụlọ-mkpọrọ.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na dika Amọn na Lamonaị na-aga njem n'ebe ahụ, ha zutere nna nke Lamonaị, onye bụ eze n'ala ahụ nile.
- 9 Ma lee, nna nke Lamonaị sịrị ya: Gịnị mere ị bīaghị n'oriri na nnukwu ụbọchị ahụ mgbe m mere oriri nye ụmụ m ndị nwoke nile, na nye ndị m?
- 10 Ma ọ sịkwara: Ole ebe ka Ị na-aga gị na onye Nifaj a, onye bụ otu n'ime ụmụ nke onye okwu ụgha?

Alma 20

And it came to pass that when they had established a church in that land, that king Lamoni desired that Ammon should go with him to the land of Nephi, that he might show him unto his father.

And the voice of the Lord came to Ammon, saying: Thou shalt not go up to the land of Nephi, for behold, the king will seek thy life; but thou shalt go to the land of Middoni; for behold, thy brother Aaron, and also Muloki and Ammah are in prison.

Now it came to pass that when Ammon had heard this, he said unto Lamoni: Behold, my brother and brethren are in prison at Middoni, and I go that I may deliver them.

Now Lamoni said unto Ammon: I know, in the strength of the Lord thou canst do all things. But behold, I will go with thee to the land of Middoni; for the king of the land of Middoni, whose name is Antiomno, is a friend unto me; therefore I go to the land of Middoni, that I may flatter the king of the land, and he will cast thy brethren out of prison. Now Lamoni said unto him: Who told thee that thy brethren were in prison?

And Ammon said unto him: No one hath told me, save it be God; and he said unto me—Go and deliver thy brethren, for they are in prison in the land of Middoni.

Now when Lamoni had heard this he caused that his servants should make ready his horses and his chariots.

And he said unto Ammon: Come, I will go with thee down to the land of Middoni, and there I will plead with the king that he will cast thy brethren out of prison.

And it came to pass that as Ammon and Lamoni were journeying thither, they met the father of Lamoni, who was king over all the land.

And behold, the father of Lamoni said unto him: Why did ye not come to the feast on that great day when I made a feast unto my sons, and unto my people?

And he also said: Whither art thou going with this NepHITE, who is one of the children of a liar?

- 11 Ma o wee ruo na Lamonai kwughariyi ya ebe o na-aga, n'ihina o turyu egwu ikpasu ya iwe.
- 12 Ma o gwakwara ya ihe nile kpatara o jiri nodu n'ime ala-eze nke ya, nke mere na ya agakwurughi nna ya noriri ahụ nke o kwadoworo.
- 13 Ma ugbua mgbe Lamonai kwughariworo ihe ndi a nile nye ya, lee, n'itu n'anya ya, nna ya wesoro ya iwe, ma si: Lamonai, i na-aga inaputa ndi nke Nifai a, ndi bu umu onye okwu-ugha. Lee, o zuru ndi nna anyi ori; ma ugbua umu ya abjawo kwa n'etiti anyi ka ha wee, site n'aghugho na okwu ugha ha nile, ghogbuo anyi, ka ha wee zunari kwa anyi ihe anyi nwere.
- 14 Ugbua nna nke Lamonai nyere ya iwu ka o wee gbuo Amon jiri mma agha ahụ. Ma o nyekwara ya iwu ka o ghara iga n'ala nke Midonai ahụ, mana o ga-esoro ya laghachi n'ala nke Ishmel.
- 15 Mana Lamonai siri ya: Agaghi m egbu Amon, obughi ma m ga-alaghachi n'ala nke Ishmel, mana a ga m a ga n'ala nke Midonai ka m wee hapu umunne nwoke nke Amon, n'ihina a matara m na ha bu ndi ezi-omume na ndi-amuma di nsọ nile nke ezi Chineke ahụ.
- 16 Ugbua mgbe nna ya nworo okwu nile ndi a, o wesoro ya iwe, ma o miri mma agha ya ka o wee tida ya n'ala.
- 17 Mana Amon guzogidere ma si ya: Lee, i gaghị egbu nwa gi nwoke; otu o sila di, o ka mma na o ga-ada karja gi, n'ihina lee, o cheghariwo site na mmehie ya nile; mana oburu na i ga-ada n'oge ugbua, n'iwe gi, mkpuru-obi gi agaghị enwe nzoputa.
- 18 Ma ozo, o di mkpa na i ga-enwe ndidi; n'ihina oburu na i ga-egbu nwa gi nwoke, ebe o bu nwoke na-enweghi uta, obara ya ga-eti mkpu site n'ala ruo Onyenwe Chineke ya, ka ibo obo biakwasị gi; ma eleghi anya i ga-atufu mkpuru-obi gi.
- 19 Ugbua mgbe Amon gwaworo ya okwu nile ndi a, o zara ya, na-asị: A matara m na oburu na m ga-egbu nwa m nwoke, na m ga-akwafu obara onye na-enweghi uta; n'ihina o bu gi bu onye choro ibibi ya.

And it came to pass that Lamoni rehearsed unto him whither he was going, for he feared to offend him.

And he also told him all the cause of his tarrying in his own kingdom, that he did not go unto his father to the feast which he had prepared.

And now when Lamoni had rehearsed unto him all these things, behold, to his astonishment, his father was angry with him, and said: Lamoni, thou art going to deliver these Nephites, who are sons of a liar. Behold, he robbed our fathers; and now his children are also come amongst us that they may, by their cunning and their lyings, deceive us, that they again may rob us of our property.

Now the father of Lamoni commanded him that he should slay Ammon with the sword. And he also commanded him that he should not go to the land of Middoni, but that he should return with him to the land of Ishmael.

But Lamoni said unto him: I will not slay Ammon, neither will I return to the land of Ishmael, but I go to the land of Middoni that I may release the brethren of Ammon, for I know that they are just men and holy prophets of the true God.

Now when his father had heard these words, he was angry with him, and he drew his sword that he might smite him to the earth.

But Ammon stood forth and said unto him: Behold, thou shalt not slay thy son; nevertheless, it were better that he should fall than thee, for behold, he has repented of his sins; but if thou shouldst fall at this time, in thine anger, thy soul could not be saved.

And again, it is expedient that thou shouldst forbear; for if thou shouldst slay thy son, he being an innocent man, his blood would cry from the ground to the Lord his God, for vengeance to come upon thee; and perhaps thou wouldst lose thy soul.

Now when Ammon had said these words unto him, he answered him, saying: I know that if I should slay my son, that I should shed innocent blood; for it is thou that hast sought to destroy him.

20 Ma o setipuru aka ya igbu Amon. Mana Amon nagidere okuku ihe ya nile, ma kwa kuda aka ya nke mere na o nweghi ike iji ya mee ihe.

21 Ugbua mgbe eze ahụ huru na Amon nwere ike igbu ya, o malitere iri Amon ka o nwe ike debe ndu ya.

22 Mana Amon welitere mma agha ya, ma si ya: Lee, aga m eti gi ihe ma obughi na i ga-ekwenye m na a ga-akpoputa umunne m nwoke site n'ulo mkporo.

23 Ugbua eze ahụ, ebe o na-atu egwu na ya nwere ike itufu ndu ya, si: Oburu na i ga-edebe m aga m ekwe nyere gi ihe obula i ga-ario, obuna ruo na okara nke ala-eze ahụ.

24 Ugbua mgbe Amon huru na ya emesowo ichie-eze ahụ dika o siri choo, o si ya: Oburu na i ga-ekwenyere m na a ga-akpoputa umunne m nwoke site n'ulo mkporo, na kwa na Lamona ga-ejide ala-eze ya, ma na i gaghị eweso ya iwe, mana kwenye na o ga-eme dika ochicho nke onwe ya siri di n'ihe obula o chere, mgbe ahụ aga m edebe gi; ma obughi otu ahụ aga m etida gi n'ala.

25 Ugbua mgbe Amon kwuru okwu ndi a nile, eze ahụ malitere inuri onu n'ihu ndu ya.

26 Ma mgbe o huru na Amon enweghi ochicho igbu ya, ma mgbe o hukwara nnukwu ihu-n'anya o nwere n'ebe nwa ya nwoke Lamona nọ, o turu ya n'anya kari, ma o si: N'ihu na nke a bu ihe nile i choro, ka m wee hapu umunne gi nwoke, ma kwere na nwa m nwoke Lamona ga-ejide ala-eze ya, lee, aga m ekwenyere gi na nwa m nwoke ga-ejide ala-eze ya site ugbua ma ruo mgbe nile; ma a gaghị m achikwa ya ozọ—

27 Ma agakwa m ekwenyere gi na umunne gi nwoke a ga-akpoputa ha site n'ulo-mkporo, ma gi na umunne gi nwoke ga-abiakwute m, n'ala-eze m; n'ihu na a ga m achosike ihu gi. N'ihu na eze ahụ nwere nnukwu itu n'anya n'okwu nile nke o kwuworo, na kwa n'okwu nile nke nwa ya nwoke, Lamona kwuworo, ya mere o chosiri ike imuta ha.

And he stretched forth his hand to slay Ammon. But Ammon withstood his blows, and also smote his arm that he could not use it.

Now when the king saw that Ammon could slay him, he began to plead with Ammon that he would spare his life.

But Ammon raised his sword, and said unto him: Behold, I will smite thee except thou wilt grant unto me that my brethren may be cast out of prison.

Now the king, fearing he should lose his life, said: If thou wilt spare me I will grant unto thee whatsoever thou wilt ask, even to half of the kingdom.

Now when Ammon saw that he had wrought upon the old king according to his desire, he said unto him: If thou wilt grant that my brethren may be cast out of prison, and also that Lamoni may retain his kingdom, and that ye be not displeased with him, but grant that he may do according to his own desires in whatsoever thing he thinketh, then will I spare thee; otherwise I will smite thee to the earth.

Now when Ammon had said these words, the king began to rejoice because of his life.

And when he saw that Ammon had no desire to destroy him, and when he also saw the great love he had for his son Lamoni, he was astonished exceedingly, and said: Because this is all that thou hast desired, that I would release thy brethren, and suffer that my son Lamoni should retain his kingdom, behold, I will grant unto you that my son may retain his kingdom from this time and forever; and I will govern him no more—

And I will also grant unto thee that thy brethren may be cast out of prison, and thou and thy brethren may come unto me, in my kingdom; for I shall greatly desire to see thee. For the king was greatly astonished at the words which he had spoken, and also at the words which had been spoken by his son Lamoni, therefore he was desirous to learn them.

- 28 Ma o wee ruo na Amõn na Lamonaị gara n'iru na njem ha chee iru n'ala nke Mịdonạ. Ma Lamonaị nwetara nnabata mmasị n'anya nke eze ala ahụ; ya mere ụmụnne nwoke nke Amõn ka akpọputara site n'ụlọ-mkpọrọ.
- 29 Ma mgbe Amõn zutere ha o nwere mwute karịa; n'ihị na lee ha gba-ọtọ, ma akpukpọ-arụ ha chighasiri karịa n'ihị jji eriri nile siri ike kee ha. Na ha ediwo kwa agụụ, akpịrị-ikpọ-nkụ, na ụdị mkpagbu nile dī iche iche; otu o sila dī ha nwere ndidi n'ita ahụhụ ha nile.
- 30 Ma, dika o siri mee, ọ bụrụ akara-aka ha idabaworiji n'aka nile nke ndi kara nwee obi ike na ndi na-akpọ-ekwe-nkụ karịa; ya mere ha enweghi ike inānti n'okwu ha nile, ma ha akpọputawo ha, ma ha akụwo ha ihe, ma chughariwo ha site n'ụlọ ruo n'ụlọ, na site n'ebe ruo n'ebe, ọbuna wee ruo mgbe ha rutere n'ala nke Mịdonạ; ma n'ebe ahụ a kpọrọ ha ma tūba ha n'ụlọ-mkpọrọ, ma kee ha udo nile siri ike, ma debe ha n'ụlọ-mkpọrọ ruo ọtụtụ ụbọchị, ma anaputara ha site n'aka Lamonaị na Amõn.

And it came to pass that Ammon and Lamoni proceeded on their journey towards the land of Middoni. And Lamoni found favor in the eyes of the king of the land; therefore the brethren of Ammon were brought forth out of prison.

And when Ammon did meet them he was exceedingly sorrowful, for behold they were naked, and their skins were worn exceedingly because of being bound with strong cords. And they also had suffered hunger, thirst, and all kinds of afflictions; nevertheless they were patient in all their sufferings.

And, as it happened, it was their lot to have fallen into the hands of a more hardened and a more stiff-necked people; therefore they would not hearken unto their words, and they had cast them out, and had smitten them, and had driven them from house to house, and from place to place, even until they had arrived in the land of Middoni; and there they were taken and cast into prison, and bound with strong cords, and kept in prison for many days, and were delivered by Lamoni and Ammon.

Nkwasị nke ikwusa ozi-oma nke Erọn, na Miulakaj, na ụmụnne ha nwoke, nye ndị Leman.

Alma 21

- 1 Ugbua mgbe Amon na ụmụnne ya nwoke kewapuru onwe ha n'oke Nile nke ala nke ndị Leman ahụ, lee Erọn weere njem ya chee iru n'ala nke ndị Leman kpọrọ Jerusalem, na-akpọ ya dika ala ahụ nke ebe a mụrụ ndị nna ha Nile; ma ọ dị anya na-ejikọta oke-ala Nile nke Mọmọn.
- 2 Ugbua ndị Leman na ndị Amalek na ndị nke Amulon ewuwo otu nnukwu obodo-ukwu, nke a kpọrọ Jerusalem.
- 3 Ugbua ndị Leman n'onwe ha nwere obi ike zuru ezu, mana ndị Amalek na ndị Amulon kara nwe obi ike; ya mere ha mere ndị Leman ka ha wee mesie obi ha Nile ike, ka ha wee sie ike n'ajọ-omume na ihe arụ ha Nile.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na Erọn bịa n'obodo-ukwu nke Jerusalem, ma mbụ ọ malitere ikwusa ozi-oma nye ndị Amalek Nile. Ma ọ malitere ikwusara ha ozi-oma n'ụlọ-nzukọ ha Nile, n'ihia na ha ewuwo ọtụtụ ụlọ-nzukọ dika n'usoro nke ndị Nehọ; n'ihia na ọtụtụ n'ime ndị Amalek Nile na ndị nke Amulon nọ n'ụdị nke usoro ndị Nehọ.
- 5 Ya mere, dika Erọn bara n'ime otu n'ime ụlọ-nzukọ ha Nile ikwusa ozi-oma nye ndị ahụ, ma dika ọ na-agwa ha okwu, lee otu onye Amalek bilitere ma malite idoso ya ndoro ndoro, na-asị: Gini bụ ihe ahụ i gbaworo ama ya? I hụwo onye mụọ-ozị? Gini mere ndị mụọ-ozị anaghị apụtakwute anyị? Lee ndị a ha abughị ezigbo ndị mmadụ dika ndị gi?
- 6 I kwukwara, ma ọbughị na anyị chegharị anyị gaa n'iyi. Olee otu i siri mata echiche na nzube nke obi anyị Nile? Olee otu i siri mata na anyị nwere mkpa icheghari? Olee otu i siri mata na anyị abughị ndị ezi-omume? Lee, anyị arụwo ọtụtụ ebe mgbaba di nso, ma anyị na-akpọkọta onwe anyị ọnụ ife Chineke. Anyị kwere na Chineke ga-azoputa mmadụ Nile.
- 7 Ugbua Erọn siri ya: I kwere na Okpara nke Chineke ga-abia igbaputa ụmụ mmadụ site na mmehie ha Nile?

An account of the preaching of Aaron, and Muloki, and their brethren, to the Lamanites.

Alma 21

Now when Ammon and his brethren separated themselves in the borders of the land of the Lamanites, behold Aaron took his journey towards the land which was called by the Lamanites, Jerusalem, calling it after the land of their fathers' nativity; and it was away joining the borders of Mormon.

Now the Lamanites and the Amalekites and the people of Amulon had built a great city, which was called Jerusalem.

Now the Lamanites of themselves were sufficiently hardened, but the Amalekites and the Amulonites were still harder; therefore they did cause the Lamanites that they should harden their hearts, that they should wax strong in wickedness and their abominations.

And it came to pass that Aaron came to the city of Jerusalem, and first began to preach to the Amalekites. And he began to preach to them in their synagogues, for they had built synagogues after the order of the Nehors; for many of the Amalekites and the Amulonites were after the order of the Nehors.

Therefore, as Aaron entered into one of their synagogues to preach unto the people, and as he was speaking unto them, behold there arose an Amalekite and began to contend with him, saying: What is that thou hast testified? Hast thou seen an angel? Why do not angels appear unto us? Behold are not this people as good as thy people?

Thou also sayest, except we repent we shall perish. How knowest thou the thought and intent of our hearts? How knowest thou that we have cause to repent? How knowest thou that we are not a righteous people? Behold, we have built sanctuaries, and we do assemble ourselves together to worship God. We do believe that God will save all men.

Now Aaron said unto him: Believest thou that the Son of God shall come to redeem mankind from their sins?

8 Ma nwoke ahụ siri ya: Anyị ekweghị na i matara ụdị ihe ọbụla dị otu ahụ. Anyị ekweghị n'omenala nzuzu nile ndị a. Anyị ekweghị na i matara ihe nile ga-abia, ọbughị ma anyị kwere na ndị nna unu nile na kwa na ndị nna anyị matara gbasara ihe nile nke ha kwuru, maka nke ahụ ga-abia.

9 Ugbua Erọn malitere isaghere ha akwukwo-nsọ nile gbasara ọbibia nke Kraịst, na kwa gbasara mbilite n'ọnwu nke ndị nwuru anwu, ma na agaghị enwe mgbaputa maka umu mmadu ma ọbughị na ọ bu site n'ọnwu na ntaram-ahuhu nile nke Kraịst, na aja mgbaghara mmehie nke ọbara ya.

10 Ma o wee ruo ka ọ malitere ikowara ha ihe ndi a nile ha wesoro ya iwe, ma malite ikwa ya emu; ma ha achoghị inu okwu nile ahụ nke o kwuru.

11 Ya mere mgbe ọ huru na ha achoghị inuru okwu ya nile, ọ puru site n'ulo-nzukọ ha, ma bīafeta otu onumara nke a na-akpo Anai-Antai, ma n'ebe ahụ ọ chotara Miulakaj ka ọ na-ekwusara ha okwu ahụ; na kwa Ama na umunne ya nwoke. Ma ha na otutu ndi doro ndoro-ndoro gbasara okwu ahụ.

12 Ma o wee ruo na ha huru na ndi ahụ ga-emesi obi ha nile ike, ya mere ha putara ma bīafeta n'ime ala nke Mīdonai ahụ. Ma ha kwusara otutu okwu ahụ, ma ole na ole kwere n'okwu nile nke ha kuziri.

13 Otu o sila di, Erọn na onu-ogugu ufodu nke umunne ya nwoke ka a kpoo ma tuba ha n'ime ulo mkporo, ma ndi foduru n'ime ha gbapuru site n'ala nke Mīdonai ruo na mpaghara nile gburu-gburu.

14 Ma ndi ahụ atubara n'ime ulo mkporo tara ahuhu otutu ihe, ma anaputara ha site n'aka nke Lamoni na Amon, ma e nyejuru ha afọ ma yibe ha uwe.

15 Ma ha gakwara n'iru ozo ikwuputa okwu ahụ, ma otu a anaputara ha nke mbu site n'ulo mkporo; ma otu a ka ha taworo ahuhu.

16 Ma ha garuru ebe obula Muo nke Onye-nwe duru ha gaa, na-ekwusa okwu Chineke n'ulo-nzukọ nile nke ndi Amalek, ma-obu n'ogbakọ nile nke ndi Leman ebe e nwere ike inabata ha.

And the man said unto him: We do not believe that thou knowest any such thing. We do not believe in these foolish traditions. We do not believe that thou knowest of things to come, neither do we believe that thy fathers and also that our fathers did know concerning the things which they spake, of that which is to come.

Now Aaron began to open the scriptures unto them concerning the coming of Christ, and also concerning the resurrection of the dead, and that there could be no redemption for mankind save it were through the death and sufferings of Christ, and the atonement of his blood.

And it came to pass as he began to expound these things unto them they were angry with him, and began to mock him; and they would not hear the words which he spake.

Therefore, when he saw that they would not hear his words, he departed out of their synagogue, and came over to a village which was called Ani-Anti, and there he found Muloki preaching the word unto them; and also Ammah and his brethren. And they contended with many about the word.

And it came to pass that they saw that the people would harden their hearts, therefore they departed and came over into the land of Middoni. And they did preach the word unto many, and few believed on the words which they taught.

Nevertheless, Aaron and a certain number of his brethren were taken and cast into prison, and the remainder of them fled out of the land of Middoni unto the regions round about.

And those who were cast into prison suffered many things, and they were delivered by the hand of Lamoni and Ammon, and they were fed and clothed.

And they went forth again to declare the word, and thus they were delivered for the first time out of prison; and thus they had suffered.

And they went forth whithersoever they were led by the Spirit of the Lord, preaching the word of God in every synagogue of the Amalekites, or in every assembly of the Lamanites where they could be admitted.

17 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe malitere igozi ha, nke ukwuu nke mere na ha wetara otutu n'omuma nke ezi-okwu ahụ; e, ha mere ka otutu kwenye maka mmehie ha nile, na maka omenala nile nke ndi nna ha nile, ndi na-adighi mma.

18 Ma o wee ruo na Amon na Lamoni laghachiri site n'ala nke Midoni ruo n'ala nke Ishmel, nke bu ala nke nketa ha.

19 Ma eze Lamoni ekweghi na Amon ga-ejere ya ozi, ma-obu buru nwa-oru ya.

20 Ma na o mere ka e nwee otutu ulo-nzuko e wuru n'ala nke Ishmel; ma o mere na ndi ya, ma-obu ndi ahụ no n'okpuru ochichi ya, ga-akpokota onwe ha onu.

21 Ma o nhariri onu maka ha, ma o kuziri ha otutu ihe. Ma o kwuputakwara nye ha na ha bu ndi no n'okpuru ya, ma na ha bu ndi nwere onwe ha, na ha nwere onwe ha site na ochichi-aka-ike nile nke eze ahụ, nna ya; n'ihu na nna ya ahụ ekwenye woro ya na o nwere ike ichi ndi nke no n'ala nke Ishmel, ma n'ala nile gburu-gburu ya.

22 Ma o kwuputakwara nye ha na ha nwere ike ntohapu ha n'ikpere Onye-nwe Chineke ha dika ochicho ha nile siri di, n'ebe obula nke ha no n'ime ya, obu na o bu n'ala nke di n'okpuru ochichi nke eze Lamoni.

23 Ma Amon kwusara ozi-oma nye ndi nke eze Lamoni; ma o wee ruo na o kuziri ha ihe nile gbasara ihe nile bu nke ezi-omume. Ma o gbara ha ume kwa ubochi, jiri irusi oru ike nile; ma ha nara nti n'okwu ya, ma ha nwere onunu oku-n'obi maka idebe iwu-nso nile nke Chineke.

And it came to pass that the Lord began to bless them, insomuch that they brought many to the knowledge of the truth; yea, they did convince many of their sins, and of the traditions of their fathers, which were not correct.

And it came to pass that Ammon and Lamoni returned from the land of Middoni to the land of Ishmael, which was the land of their inheritance.

And king Lamoni would not suffer that Ammon should serve him, or be his servant.

But he caused that there should be synagogues built in the land of Ishmael; and he caused that his people, or the people who were under his reign, should assemble themselves together.

And he did rejoice over them, and he did teach them many things. And he did also declare unto them that they were a people who were under him, and that they were a free people, that they were free from the oppressions of the king, his father; for that his father had granted unto him that he might reign over the people who were in the land of Ishmael, and in all the land round about.

And he also declared unto them that they might have the liberty of worshipping the Lord their God according to their desires, in whatsoever place they were in, if it were in the land which was under the reign of king Lamoni.

And Ammon did preach unto the people of king Lamoni; and it came to pass that he did teach them all things concerning things pertaining to righteousness. And he did exhort them daily, with all diligence; and they gave heed unto his word, and they were zealous for keeping the commandments of God.

Alma 22

- 1 Ugbua, dika Amon ka ji otu a na-akuziri ndi nke Lamoni na-esepughị aka, anyị ga-alaghachi na nkowasi nke Eron na umunne ya nwoke; n'ih na mgbe o siworo n'ala nke Midonai puo e duru ya site na Mupo gaa n'ala nke Nifai, obuna gaa n'ulo nke eze ahụ nke na-achi ala ahụ nile ma ewezuga-ala nke Ishmel; ma o buuru nna nke Lamoni.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na o ba-kwuuru ya n'ime obi-eze, ya na umunne ya nwoke, ma kpoọ isi ala n'iru eze ahụ, ma si ya: Lee, O eze, anyi bu umunne nwoke nke Amon, ndi nke I naputaworo site n'ulo-mkporo.
- 3 Ma ugbua, O eze, oburu na I ga-edebe ndu anyi, anyi ga-abu umu-oru gi. Ma eze ahụ siri ha: Bilie, n'ih na aga m ekwe unu nkwa ndu unu, ma agaghi m ekwe na unu ga-abu umu-oru m; kama aga m ekwusi ike na unu ga-akuziri m; n'ih na enwewo m nsogbu n'echiche m n'ih adighi-aka-ntagide na idi ukwu nke okwu nile nke nwanne unu nwoke Amon; ma achoro m imata ihe kpatara na o bialitebeghi site na Midonai soro unu.
- 4 Ma Eron siri eze ahụ: Lee, Mupo nke Onye-nwe akporo ya n'uzo ozo; o gawo n'ala nke Ishmel, ikuziri ndi nke Lamoni.
- 5 Ugbua eze ahụ siri ha: Gini bu nke a nke unu kwuworo gbasara Mupo nke Onye-nwe? Lee, nke a bu ihe ahụ nke na-enye m nsogbu.
- 6 Na kwa, gini bu nke a nke Amon kwuru—Oburu na unu ga-echeghari a ga-azoputa unu, ma oburu na unu agaghi echeghari a ga-achupu unu n'ubochi ikpeazu ahụ?
- 7 Ma Eron zara ya ma si ya: I kwere na e nwere otu Chineke di? Ma eze ahụ siri: A matara m na ndi Amalek na-asị na enwere otu Chineke di, ma ekwewo m ha ka ha wuo ebe mgbaba di nsọ nile, ka ha nwe ike kpokota onwe ha onu ikpere ya. Ma oburu na ugbua i kwuru na e nwere otu Chineke di, lee aga m ekwere.
- 8 Ma ugbua mgbe Eron nuru nke a, obi ya malitere inuri onu, ma o siri: Lee, dika o siri buru ezi-okwu na i na-adi ndu, O eze, e nwere otu Chineke di.

Alma 22

Now, as Ammon was thus teaching the people of Lamoni continually, we will return to the account of Aaron and his brethren; for after he departed from the land of Middoni he was led by the Spirit to the land of Nephi, even to the house of the king which was over all the land save it were the land of Ishmael; and he was the father of Lamoni.

And it came to pass that he went in unto him into the king's palace, with his brethren, and bowed himself before the king, and said unto him: Behold, O king, we are the brethren of Ammon, whom thou hast delivered out of prison.

And now, O king, if thou wilt spare our lives, we will be thy servants. And the king said unto them: Arise, for I will grant unto you your lives, and I will not suffer that ye shall be my servants; but I will insist that ye shall administer unto me; for I have been somewhat troubled in mind because of the generosity and the greatness of the words of thy brother Ammon; and I desire to know the cause why he has not come up out of Middoni with thee.

And Aaron said unto the king: Behold, the Spirit of the Lord has called him another way; he has gone to the land of Ishmael, to teach the people of Lamoni.

Now the king said unto them: What is this that ye have said concerning the Spirit of the Lord? Behold, this is the thing which doth trouble me.

And also, what is this that Ammon said—If ye will repent ye shall be saved, and if ye will not repent, ye shall be cast off at the last day?

And Aaron answered him and said unto him: Believest thou that there is a God? And the king said: I know that the Amalekites say that there is a God, and I have granted unto them that they should build sanctuaries, that they may assemble themselves together to worship him. And if now thou sayest there is a God, behold I will believe.

And now when Aaron heard this, his heart began to rejoice, and he said: Behold, assuredly as thou livest, O king, there is a God.

- 9 Ma eze ahụ siri: Chineke ọ bụ Nnukwu Mụọ ahụ nke kpọputara nna anyị ha site n'ala nke Jerusalem?
- 10 Ma Erọn siri ya: E, ọ bụ Nnukwu Mụọ ahụ, ma o kere ihe nile ma n'elu-igwe ma n'ụwa. I kwere nke a?
- 11 Ma ọ siri: E, e kwere m na Nnukwu Mụọ ahụ kere ihe nile, ma achọrọ m ka ị gwa m gbasara ihe ndị a nile, ma aga m e kwere okwu gị nile.
- 12 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Erọn hụrụ na eze ahụ ga-ekwere okwu ya nile, ọ malitere site n'okike nke Adam, na-agụ akwụkwọ-nsọ nile nye eze ahụ—otu Chineke siri kee mmadụ n'ụdị oyiya onwe ya, ma na Chineke nyere ya iwu-nsọ nile, ma na n'ihị njehie, mmadụ adaworiji.
- 13 Ma Erọn kowadaruru akwụkwọ-nsọ nile ala nye ya site na okike nke Adam, na-edebe ọdịda nke mmadụ n'iru ya, na ọndụ anụ-arụ ha na kwa atumatụ nke mgbaputa, nke a kwadoro site na ntọ-ala nke ụwa, site na Kraịst, n'ihị ndị nile bụ ndị ga-ekwere n'aha ya.
- 14 Ma ebe ọ bụ na mmadụ adawo o nweghi ike ikwesị inata ụgwọ-ọrụ ọbụla n'onwe ya; kama ahụhụ nile na ọnwụ nke Kraịst kwurụ-ụgwọ maka mmehie ha nile, site n'okwukwe na ncheghari, na ihe ndị ọzọ; ma na ọ na-etibi agbụ nile nke ọnwụ, na ili agaghi enwe mmeri, ma na ihe ọgbugba nke ọnwụ ka a ga elomi n'ime olile-anya nile nke otuto; ma Erọn kowadaruru ihe nile ndị a ala nye eze ahụ.
- 15 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Erọn kowadarusiri ihe ndị a nile ala nye ya, eze ahụ siri: Gini ka m ga-eme ka m wee nwe ndụ-ebighi-ebi a nke I kwuworo maka ya? E, gini ka m ga-eme ka e wee mụọ m na Chineke, i ji foputa ajọọ mụọ a site n'obi m, ma nabata Mụọ ya, ka e wee mejuputa m na ọñụ, nke ga-eme ka a ghara ichupụ m n'ụbọchị ikpe-azụ? Lee, ka o kwuru, aga m enyepụ ihe nile nke m nwere, e, aga m ahapụ ala-eze m, ka m wee nweta nnukwu ọñụ nke a.
- 16 Ma na Erọn siri ya: Ọburu na ị chọrọ ihe nke a, ọburu na I ga-akpọ isi-ala n'iru Chineke, e, ọburu na I ga-echeghari site na mmehie gị nile, ma ga-akpọ isi-ala n'iru Chineke, ma kpọkọ aha ya n'okwukwe, na-ekwere na I ga-anata, mgbe ahụ ka I ga- anata olile-anya ahụ nke I na-achọ.

And the king said: Is God that Great Spirit that brought our fathers out of the land of Jerusalem?

And Aaron said unto him: Yea, he is that Great Spirit, and he created all things both in heaven and in earth. Believest thou this?

And he said: Yea, I believe that the Great Spirit created all things, and I desire that ye should tell me concerning all these things, and I will believe thy words.

And it came to pass that when Aaron saw that the king would believe his words, he began from the creation of Adam, reading the scriptures unto the king—how God created man after his own image, and that God gave him commandments, and that because of transgression, man had fallen.

And Aaron did expound unto him the scriptures from the creation of Adam, laying the fall of man before him, and their carnal state and also the plan of redemption, which was prepared from the foundation of the world, through Christ, for all whosoever would believe on his name.

And since man had fallen he could not merit anything of himself; but the sufferings and death of Christ atone for their sins, through faith and repentance, and so forth; and that he breaketh the bands of death, that the grave shall have no victory, and that the sting of death should be swallowed up in the hopes of glory; and Aaron did expound all these things unto the king.

And it came to pass that after Aaron had expounded these things unto him, the king said: What shall I do that I may have this eternal life of which thou hast spoken? Yea, what shall I do that I may be born of God, having this wicked spirit rooted out of my breast, and receive his Spirit, that I may be filled with joy, that I may not be cast off at the last day? Behold, said he, I will give up all that I possess, yea, I will forsake my kingdom, that I may receive this great joy.

But Aaron said unto him: If thou desirest this thing, if thou wilt bow down before God, yea, if thou wilt repent of all thy sins, and will bow down before God, and call on his name in faith, believing that ye shall receive, then shalt thou receive the hope which thou desirest.

17 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Erõn kwuworo okwu ndi a nile, eze ahụ kpõrõ isi ala n'iru Onye-nwe, n'ikpere ya abụõ; e, õbuna õ makpuuru onwe ya n'ala, ma tisie ike, na-asì:

18 O Chineke, Erõn agwawo m na e nwere Chineke di; ma õburu na enwere Chineke di, ma õburu na I bu Chineke, I ga-eme onwe Gi ka m mmata gi, ma aga m enyepu mmehie m nile iji mata Gi, ma ka e wee kulite m site na ndi nwuru anwu, ma ka a zõputa m n'ubõchi ikpe-azu. Ma ugbua mgbe eze ahụ kwuworo okwu ndi a nile, e tiri ya ihe dika õ nwuru anwu.

19 Ma o wee ruo na umu-oru ya nile gbara õsõ ma gwa nwunye eze ihe nile nke meworo nye eze ahụ. Ma õ batakwuru eze ahụ; ma mgbe õ huru ya ka odina dika õ nwuru anwu, na kwa Erõn na umunne ya ndi nwoke guzoro dika a ga-asì na ha burii ihe kpatara odida ya, o wesoro ha iwe, ma nye iwu na umu-oru ya nile, ma õbu umu-oru nile nke eze, ga-akporõ ha ma gbuo ha.

20 Ugbua umu-oru nile ahụ ahurõrii ihe kpatara odida nke eze ahụ, ya mere ha anwaghì anwa ibikwasì aka ha n'aru Erõn na umunne ya nwoke; ma ha riorõ nwunye-eze ahụ aririõ na-asì: Gini mere I jiri nye anyi iwu ka anyi gbuo ndikom a, mgbe lee otu n'ime ha di ike karia anyi nile? Ya mere anyi ga-ada n'iru ha.

21 Ugbua mgbe nwunye-eze ahụ huru egwu nke umu-oru nile ahụ õ malitekwarã itu egwu karia, ka aghara inwe ufõdu ihe ojõõ ga-abiakwasì ya. Ma o nyere umu-oru ya nile iwu ka ha gaa ma kpõõ ndi ahụ, ka ha wee gbuo Erõn na umunne ya nwoke.

22 Ugbua mgbe Erõn huru mkpebi nke nwunye-eze ahụ, ya, kwa ebe õ matara isi-ike nke obi ha nile nke ndi ahụ, turu egwu eleghì-anya na igwe-mmadu ga-akpokõta onwe ha õnu, ma e wee nwe nnukwu ndõrõ-ndõrõ na nsogbu n'etiti ha; ya mere o setipuru aka ya ma kulite eze ahụ site n'ala ahụ, ma si ya: Guzoro. Ma o guzoro n'ukwu ya abõõ, na-enweta ike ya.

23 Ugbua nke a ka e mere n'iru nwunye-eze ahụ na õtutu umu-oru ahụ. Ma mgbe ha huru ya ha nwere oke itu-n'anya, ma malite itu-egwu. Ma eze ahụ wee guzogide, ma malite ikwusara ha okwu. Ma o wee kwusaara ha okwu, nke mere na ezi na ulõ ya nile ka agbanwere nye Onye-nwe.

And it came to pass that when Aaron had said these words, the king did bow down before the Lord, upon his knees; yea, even he did prostrate himself upon the earth, and cried mightily, saying:

O God, Aaron hath told me that there is a God; and if there is a God, and if thou art God, wilt thou make thyself known unto me, and I will give away all my sins to know thee, and that I may be raised from the dead, and be saved at the last day. And now when the king had said these words, he was struck as if he were dead.

And it came to pass that his servants ran and told the queen all that had happened unto the king. And she came in unto the king; and when she saw him lay as if he were dead, and also Aaron and his brethren standing as though they had been the cause of his fall, she was angry with them, and commanded that her servants, or the servants of the king, should take them and slay them.

Now the servants had seen the cause of the king's fall, therefore they durst not lay their hands on Aaron and his brethren; and they pled with the queen saying: Why commandest thou that we should slay these men, when behold one of them is mightier than us all? Therefore we shall fall before them.

Now when the queen saw the fear of the servants she also began to fear exceedingly, lest there should some evil come upon her. And she commanded her servants that they should go and call the people, that they might slay Aaron and his brethren.

Now when Aaron saw the determination of the queen, he, also knowing the hardness of the hearts of the people, feared lest that a multitude should assemble themselves together, and there should be a great contention and a disturbance among them; therefore he put forth his hand and raised the king from the earth, and said unto him: Stand. And he stood upon his feet, receiving his strength.

Now this was done in the presence of the queen and many of the servants. And when they saw it they greatly marveled, and began to fear. And the king stood forth, and began to minister unto them. And he did minister unto them, insomuch that his whole household were converted unto the Lord.

- 24 Ugbua e nwere igwe-mmadu gbaqotara onu n'ih iwu nwunye-eze nyere, ma a malitere inwe nnukwu ntamu n'etiti ha n'ih i Eron na umunne ya nwoke.
- 25 Mana eze ahụ guzogidere n'etiti ha ma gwa ha okwu. Ma e mere ka obi ha dajuru n'ebe Eron no na ndi nke ha na ya no.
- 26 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe eze ahụ huru na o mewo ka ndi ahụ dajuru, o mere ka Eron na umunne ya nwoke guzoro n'etiti igwe-mmadu ahụ, ma na ha ga-ekwusa okwu ahụ nye ha.
- 27 Ma o wee ruo na eze ahụ zipuru ima-okwa n'akuku ala ahụ nile, n'etiti ndi ya nile ndi no n'ime ala ya nile, ndi no na mpaghara nile gbara gburu-gburu, nke nwere oke-ala obuna ruo n'oke osimiri ahụ, n'owuwa- anyanwu na n'odida-anyanwu, ma nke ekewaputara site n'ala nke Zarahemla site na wara-wara uzọ nke ozara, nke gara site n'oke osimiri nke owuwa- anyanwu ahụ obuna ruo oke osimiri nke odida-anyanwu ahụ, ma gbaa gburu-gburu n'oke-ala nile nke ikpere mmiri ahụ, na oke-ala nile nke ozara ahụ nke di n'elu-elu n'akuku ala nke Zarahemla ahụ, gafee oke-ala nke Mantai, site n'isi nke osimiri Sajon, na-ekwo site n'owuwa- anyanwu chee iru n'odida-anyanwu—ma otu a ka e siri kewa ndi Leman na ndi Nifai.
- 28 Ugbua, ndi nke ka buru ndi ume-ngwu na ndi Leman biri nozara, ma biri n'ime ulo ikwu nile; ma a gbasarị ha n'akuku nke ozara ahụ nile n'odida- anyanwu n'ala nke Nifai; e, na kwa n'odida- anyanwu nke ala Zarahemla, n'oke-ala di n'akuku ikpere-mmiri, na n'odida anyanwu n'ala nke Nifai, n'ebe nke nketa mbu ndi nna ha, ma otu a n'ogologo oke-ala n'akuku ikpere-mmiri.
- 29 Na kwa e nwere otutu ndi Leman n'owuwa- anyanwu n'akuku ikpere-mmiri ahụ, n'ebe ndi Nifai chubara ha. Ma otu a ndi Nifai foduru ntakiri ka ndi Leman gbaa ha gburu-gburu; otu o sila di ndi Nifai e werewo onwunwe nke akuku ala nile di n'elu elu nke ala ahụ nwere oke-ala nozara ahụ, n'isi nke osimiri Sajon, site n'owuwa- anyanwu ruo n'odida- anyanwu, gbaa gburu-gburu n'akuku ozara ahụ; n'elu-elu, obuna wee ruo mgbe ha bjaruru ala ahụ nke ha kporo Uju.

Now there was a multitude gathered together because of the commandment of the queen, and there began to be great murmurings among them because of Aaron and his brethren.

But the king stood forth among them and administered unto them. And they were pacified towards Aaron and those who were with him.

And it came to pass that when the king saw that the people were pacified, he caused that Aaron and his brethren should stand forth in the midst of the multitude, and that they should preach the word unto them.

And it came to pass that the king sent a proclamation throughout all the land, amongst all his people who were in all his land, who were in all the regions round about, which was bordering even to the sea, on the east and on the west, and which was divided from the land of Zarahemla by a narrow strip of wilderness, which ran from the sea east even to the sea west, and round about on the borders of the seashore, and the borders of the wilderness which was on the north by the land of Zarahemla, through the borders of Manti, by the head of the river Sidon, running from the east towards the west—and thus were the Lamanites and the Nephites divided.

Now, the more idle part of the Lamanites lived in the wilderness, and dwelt in tents; and they were spread through the wilderness on the west, in the land of Nephi; yea, and also on the west of the land of Zarahemla, in the borders by the seashore, and on the west in the land of Nephi, in the place of their fathers' first inheritance, and thus bordering along by the seashore.

And also there were many Lamanites on the east by the seashore, whither the Nephites had driven them. And thus the Nephites were nearly surrounded by the Lamanites; nevertheless the Nephites had taken possession of all the northern parts of the land bordering on the wilderness, at the head of the river Sidon, from the east to the west, round about on the wilderness side; on the north, even until they came to the land which they called Bountiful.

30 Ma o nwere oke n'ala ahụ nke ha kpọrọ ọ Tọgbọrọ n'efu, ebe ọ dị oke elu-elu nke mere na ọ b́jara n'ime ala ahụ nke e nweworo ndị biworo na ya ma e bibiwo ya, maka ndị ọkpụkpụ ha anyị kwuworo, nke ndị nke Zarahemla chọpụtara, ebe ọ bụ ebe mbụ nke ha zọbara ụkwụ.

31 Ma ha b́jara site n'ebe ahụ gbago n'ime ọzara ndịda-ndịda. Otu a ala ahụ dij n'elu elu ka a kpọrọ ọ Tọgbọrọ n'efu, ma ala ahụ dij na ndịda-ndịda ka a kpọrọ Uju, ebe ọ bụ ọzara ahụ nke jupụtara na ụdị anụ-ọhịa nile n'ụdị ọbụla dij iche iche, nke akụkụ ya siteworo n'ala elu-elu b́ja maka nri.

32 Ma ugbua, ọ b́urụ nani ụzọ njem otu ụbọchị na mkpirisi maka onye Nifaj, n'ahiri Uju na ala nke Ọ tọgbọrọ n'efu, site n'ọwụwa-anyanwụ ruo n'oke osimiri ọdịda-anyanwụ; ma otu a ala nke Nifaj na ala nke Zarahemla ka ọ fọdurụ ntakiri ka mmiri gbaa ha gburu-gburu, ebe e nwere otu ntakiri olu-ala n'etiti ala nke dij n'elu-elu na ala nke dij na ndịda-ndịda.

33 Ma o wee ruo na ndị Nifaj ebiriwo n'ala nke Uju, ọbuna site n'ọwụwa-anyanwụ ruo n'oke osimiri nke ọdịda-anyanwụ, ma otu a ndị Nifaj na amamihe ha, jiri ndị nche ha nile na ndị-agma ha nile, gbachibidoworiji ndị Leman na ndịda-ndịda, na site n'ebe ahụ ha agaghị enwe kwa onwunwe nke ala n'elu-elu ahụ, ka ha ghara iwere ala ahụ dij n'elu-elu.

34 Ya mere ndị Leman enweghị kwa ike inwe oke nani n'ala nke ndị Nifaj, na ọzara ahụ gbara gburu-gburu ebe ahụ. Ugbua nke a bụ amamihe n'ime ndị nke Nifaj—ebe ndị Leman bụ ndị-iro nye ha, ha enweghị ike ikwe mkpagbu ha nile n'aka nile, na kwa ka ha wee nwe mba ebe ha nwere ike igbaga, dika ọchịchọ ha nile siri dij.

35 Ma ugbua mụ, mgbe m kwusiworo nke a, na-alaghachikwa ọzọ na nkọwasị nke Amon na Eron, Omna na Himnai, na ụmụnne ha nwoke.

And it bordered upon the land which they called Desolation, it being so far northward that it came into the land which had been peopled and been destroyed, of whose bones we have spoken, which was discovered by the people of Zarahemla, it being the place of their first landing.

And they came from there up into the south wilderness. Thus the land on the northward was called Desolation, and the land on the southward was called Bountiful, it being the wilderness which is filled with all manner of wild animals of every kind, a part of which had come from the land northward for food.

And now, it was only the distance of a day and a half's journey for a Nephite, on the line Bountiful and the land Desolation, from the east to the west sea; and thus the land of Nephi and the land of Zarahemla were nearly surrounded by water, there being a small neck of land between the land northward and the land southward.

And it came to pass that the Nephites had inhabited the land Bountiful, even from the east unto the west sea, and thus the Nephites in their wisdom, with their guards and their armies, had hemmed in the Lamanites on the south, that thereby they should have no more possession on the north, that they might not overrun the land northward.

Therefore the Lamanites could have no more possessions only in the land of Nephi, and the wilderness round about. Now this was wisdom in the Nephites—as the Lamanites were an enemy to them, they would not suffer their afflictions on every hand, and also that they might have a country whither they might flee, according to their desires.

And now I, after having said this, return again to the account of Ammon and Aaron, Omner and Himni, and their brethren.

Alma 23

- 1 Lee, ugbua o wee ruo na eze ndi Leman ahụ zigara omuma-okwa n'etiti ndi ya nile, ka ha ghara ibitu Amon, ma-obu Eron, ma-obu Omna, ma-obu Himnai aka ha obughi ma-obu onye obula n'ime umunne ha nwoke ndi ga na-agaghari na-ekwusa okwu nke Chineke, n'ebe obula ha ga-anọ, n'akuku ala ha obula.
- 2 E, o zipuru iwu-okụ n'etiti ha, ka ha ghara ibikwasị ha aka ikekota ha, ma-obu ituba ha n'ulo mkporo; obughi ma ha ga-abukwasị ha asu, ma-obu tie ha ihe, ma-obu tupu ha site n'ulo-okpukpe-chi ha nile, ma-obu pia ha utari; obughi ma ha ga-atu ha okwute, kama na ha ga-enwe onwe ha iba n'ulo ha nile, na kwa temple ha nile, na ebe mgbaba ha nile di nsọ.
- 3 Ma otu a ha nwere ike igaghari ma kwusaa okwu ahụ dika ha siri choo, n'ihi na agbanwewo eze ahụ nye Onye-nwe, na ndi nile bi n'ulo ya; ya mere o zigara omuma-okwa ya n'akuku ala ahụ nye ndi ya, ka okwu Chineke ahụ ghara inwe mgbochi, kama na o ga-aga n'iru n'akuku ala ahụ nile, ka ndi ya wee kwenye gbasara ajo-omenala nile nke ndi nna ha, ma ka ha wee kwenye na ha nile bu umunne, ma na ha ekwesighi igbu mmadu, ma-obu ipunara ihe, ma-obu izu ori, ma-obu ikwa iko, ma-obu ime udi ajo-omume obula.
- 4 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe eze ahụ zipuwo okwa nke a, na Eron na umunne ya ndi nwoke gaghari site n'obodo-okwu ruo n'obodo-okwu, na site n'otu ulo-ekpere ruo na nke ozo, na-ehiwe nzuko-nsọ nile, ma na-edo ndi nchụ-aja na ndi nkuzi nsọ n'akuku ala ahụ nile n'etiti ndi Leman, ikwusa ozi-oma na ikuzi okwu nke Chineke n'etiti ha; ma otu a ha malitere inwe nnukwu ime nke-oma.
- 5 Ma otutu puku ka a kpotara n'omuma nke Onye-nwe, e, otutu puku ka a kpotara ikwere n'omenala nile nke ndi Nifai; ma a kuziri ha akuko-ndekota nile na amuma nile e nyedatara obuna gbada ruo n'oge ugbua.

Alma 23

Behold, now it came to pass that the king of the Lamanites sent a proclamation among all his people, that they should not lay their hands on Ammon, or Aaron, or Omner, or Himni, nor either of their brethren who should go forth preaching the word of God, in whatsoever place they should be, in any part of their land.

Yea, he sent a decree among them, that they should not lay their hands on them to bind them, or to cast them into prison; neither should they spit upon them, nor smite them, nor cast them out of their synagogues, nor scourge them; neither should they cast stones at them, but that they should have free access to their houses, and also their temples, and their sanctuaries.

And thus they might go forth and preach the word according to their desires, for the king had been converted unto the Lord, and all his household; therefore he sent his proclamation throughout the land unto his people, that the word of God might have no obstruction, but that it might go forth throughout all the land, that his people might be convinced concerning the wicked traditions of their fathers, and that they might be convinced that they were all brethren, and that they ought not to murder, nor to plunder, nor to steal, nor to commit adultery, nor to commit any manner of wickedness.

And now it came to pass that when the king had sent forth this proclamation, that Aaron and his brethren went forth from city to city, and from one house of worship to another, establishing churches, and consecrating priests and teachers throughout the land among the Lamanites, to preach and to teach the word of God among them; and thus they began to have great success.

And thousands were brought to the knowledge of the Lord, yea, thousands were brought to believe in the traditions of the Nephites; and they were taught the records and prophecies which were handed down even to the present time.

6 Ma dika o bu ihe mere eme na Onye-nwe na-adị ndụ, otu a ka otutu kwere na obu ihe mere eme, ma obu ka ha ra bu ndi e wetara n'omuma nke ezi-okwu ahụ, site n'ikwusa okwu nke Amon na umunne ya nwoke, dika muo nke mkpughe na nke ibu amuma, na ike nke Chineke na-arụ oru ebube nile n'ime ha—e, asị m unu, dika Onye-nwe na-adị ndụ, ka ha ra bu ndi Leman kwere na nkwsa okwu ha, ma agbanwere ha nye Onye-nwe anyi, enweghi mgbe ha dapuru ozo.

7 N'ihia na ha ghoru ndi ezi-omume; ha togboro ngwa-ogu nile nke nnupu-isi ha, nke mere na ha alughi kwa ugu megide Chineke ozo, obughi ma-obu megide umunne ha nwoke obula.

8 Ugbua, ndi a bu ndi ahụ agbanwere nye Onye-nwe:

9 Ndi nke ndi Leman ndi no n'ala nke Ishmel;

10 Na kwa maka ndi nke ndi Leman ndi no n'ala nke Midonai;

11 Na kwa maka ndi nke ndi Leman ndi no n'obodo-ukwu nke Nifai;

12 Na kwa maka ndi nke ndi Leman ndi no n'ala nke Shailom, na ndi no n'ala nke Shemlon, na n'obodo-ukwu nke Lemuel, na n'obodo-ukwu nke Shimnailom.

13 Ma ndi a bu aha nile nke obodo-ukwu nile ahụ nke ndi Leman ndi agbanwere nye Onye-nwe; ma ndi a bu ndi ahụ togboro ngwa-ogu nile nke nnupu-isi ha, e, ngwa-ogu ha nile nke agha; ma ha nile bu ndi Leman.

14 Ma ndi Amalek a gbanweghi ha, ma obughi nani otu; obughi ma e nwere onye obula n'ime ndi Amiulon; kama ha mesiri obi ha ike, na kwa obi nile nke ndi Leman n'akuku ala ahụ ebe obula ha biiri, e, ma onumara ha nile na obodo-ukwu ha nile.

15 Ya mere, anyi akpwo aha obodo-ukwu nile nke ndi Leman nke ha cheghariri n'ime ha ma bia n'omuma nke ezi-okwu ahụ, ma agbanwere ha.

And as sure as the Lord liveth, so sure as many as believed, or as many as were brought to the knowledge of the truth, through the preaching of Ammon and his brethren, according to the spirit of revelation and of prophecy, and the power of God working miracles in them—yea, I say unto you, as the Lord liveth, as many of the Lamanites as believed in their preaching, and were converted unto the Lord, never did fall away.

For they became a righteous people; they did lay down the weapons of their rebellion, that they did not fight against God any more, neither against any of their brethren.

Now, these are they who were converted unto the Lord:

The people of the Lamanites who were in the land of Ishmael;

And also of the people of the Lamanites who were in the land of Middoni;

And also of the people of the Lamanites who were in the city of Nephi;

And also of the people of the Lamanites who were in the land of Shilom, and who were in the land of Shemlon, and in the city of Lemuel, and in the city of Shimnilom.

And these are the names of the cities of the Lamanites which were converted unto the Lord; and these are they that laid down the weapons of their rebellion, yea, all their weapons of war; and they were all Lamanites.

And the Amalekites were not converted, save only one; neither were any of the Amulonites; but they did harden their hearts, and also the hearts of the Lamanites in that part of the land wheresoever they dwelt, yea, and all their villages and all their cities.

Therefore, we have named all the cities of the Lamanites in which they did repent and come to the knowledge of the truth, and were converted.

16 Ma ugbuga o wee ruo na eze ahụ na ndị a gbanwere choro ka ha nwee aha, ka e site n'ebe ahụ ha ga-egosị ihe dị iche site n'ebe ụmụnne ha nwoke nile nọ; ya mere eze ahụ choro ndumodu n'aka Eron na otutu ndi nchụ-aja ha nile, gbasara aha nke ha ga-akpokwasi onwe ha, ka ha wee buru ndi di iche.

17 Ma o wee ruo na ha kporo aha ha nile ndi Antai-Nifai-Lihai; ma a na-akpo ha aha nke a ma a na kwaghi akpo ha ndi Leman.

18 Ma ha malitere ibu ndi nwere mgbalị; e, ma ha na ndi Nifai di na mma; ya mere, ha meghere mmekorita ha na ha, ma obubu-onu nke Chineke esoghikwa ha ozọ.

And now it came to pass that the king and those who were converted were desirous that they might have a name, that thereby they might be distinguished from their brethren; therefore the king consulted with Aaron and many of their priests, concerning the name that they should take upon them, that they might be distinguished.

And it came to pass that they called their names Anti-Nephi-Lehies; and they were called by this name and were no more called Lamanites.

And they began to be a very industrious people; yea, and they were friendly with the Nephites; therefore, they did open a correspondence with them, and the curse of God did no more follow them.

Alma 24

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Amalek na ndi Amiulon na ndi Leman ndi no n'ala nke Amiulon, na kwa n'ala nke Hiram, na ndi no n'ala nke Jerusalem, ma na mkpirisi, n'ala nile gburu-gburu, ndi a na-agbanwebeghi ma ha ebukwasibeghi onwe ha aha nke ndi Antai-Nifaj-Lihaj, a kpalitere ha site na ndi Amalek na site na ndi Amiulon ka ha wee iwe megide umunne ha nwoke.
- 2 Ma ikpo-asị ha wee sie ike kari megide ha, obuna nke mere na ha malitere inupu- isi megide eze ha, nke mere na ha-achoghi ka o buru eze ha; ya mere, ha bulitere ngwa-agma nile megide ndi nke Antai-Nifaj-Lihaj.
- 3 Ugbua eze ahụ nyefere ala-eze ya n'aka nwa ya nwoke, ma o kporo aha ya Antai-Nifaj-Lihaj.
- 4 Ma eze ahụ nwuru n'ime otu afọ ahụ nke ndi Leman malitere ime nkwadobe nile maka agha imegide ndi nke Chineke.
- 5 Ugbua mgbe Amon na umunne ya nwoke na ndi nile ahụ so ya gbagota huru nkwadobe nile nke ndi Leman ibibi umunne ha nwoke, ha bjaruru n'ala nke Midian, ma n'ebe ahụ Amon zutere umunne ya nwoke nile; ma site n'ebe ahụ ha bjaruru n'ala nke Ishmel ka ha wee nwee nzuko ha na Lamonaị na kwa ya na nwanne ya nwoke Antai-Nifaj-Lihaj, ihe ha ga-eme iji chekwa onwe ha megide ndi Leman.
- 6 Ugbua enweghi otu onye n'etiti ndi ahụ nile ndi agbanweworo nye Onye-nwe nke ga-ebuli ngwa agha nile megide umunne ha nwoke; e-e, ha achoghi obuna ime nkwadobe obula maka agha; e, na kwa eze ha nyere ha iwu ka ha ghara ime.
- 7 Ugbua, ndi a bu okwu ndi nke o gwara ndi ahụ gbasara ihe ahụ: E kelere m Chineke m, ndi m m huru n'anya, na nnukwu Chineke anyi esitewo n'idi mma ya zite umunne anyi ndi a, ndi Nifaj, nye anyi ikwusara anyi ozi-oma, na ime ka anyi kwere maka omenala nile nke ndi ajo nna anyi ha.
- 8 Ma lee, a na m ekele nnukwu Chineke m na o nyewo anyi oke site na Muo ya ime ka obi anyi di nro, nke mere na anyi emeghewo mmekorita anyi na umunne anyi nwoke ndi a, ndi Nifaj.

Alma 24

And it came to pass that the Amalekites and the Amulonites and the Lamanites who were in the land of Amulon, and also in the land of Helam, and who were in the land of Jerusalem, and in fine, in all the land round about, who had not been converted and had not taken upon them the name of Anti-Nephi-Lehi, were stirred up by the Amalekites and by the Amulonites to anger against their brethren.

And their hatred became exceedingly sore against them, even insomuch that they began to rebel against their king, insomuch that they would not that he should be their king; therefore, they took up arms against the people of Anti-Nephi-Lehi.

Now the king conferred the kingdom upon his son, and he called his name Anti-Nephi-Lehi.

And the king died in that selfsame year that the Lamanites began to make preparations for war against the people of God.

Now when Ammon and his brethren and all those who had come up with him saw the preparations of the Lamanites to destroy their brethren, they came forth to the land of Midian, and there Ammon met all his brethren; and from thence they came to the land of Ishmael that they might hold a council with Lamoni and also with his brother Anti-Nephi-Lehi, what they should do to defend themselves against the Lamanites.

Now there was not one soul among all the people who had been converted unto the Lord that would take up arms against their brethren; nay, they would not even make any preparations for war; yea, and also their king commanded them that they should not.

Now, these are the words which he said unto the people concerning the matter: I thank my God, my beloved people, that our great God has in goodness sent these our brethren, the Nephites, unto us to preach unto us, and to convince us of the traditions of our wicked fathers.

And behold, I thank my great God that he has given us a portion of his Spirit to soften our hearts, that we have opened a correspondence with these brethren, the Nephites.

- 9 Ma lee, a na kwa m ekele Chineke m, na site n'imeghe mmekorita nke a e mewo ka anyi kwenye maka mmehie anyi nile, na maka otutu igbu-mmadu nke anyi meworo.
- 10 Ma a na kwa m ekele Chineke m, e, nnukwu Chineke m, na o nyewo anyi ohere ka anyi wee cheghariya maka ihe ndi a nile, na kwa o gbagharawo anyi maka otutu mmehie anyi ndi ahụ na igbu-mmadu nile nke anyi meworo, ma wepu ita-uta ahụ site n'obi anyi nile, site n'idi mma nile nke Okpara ya.
- 11 Ma ugbua lee, umunne m nwoke, ebe o buworo ihe nile nke anyi nwere ike ime (dika anyi buuru ndi kachasiri fuo n'umu-mmadu nile) icheghari site na mmehie nile anyi na otutu igbu-mmadu nile nke anyi meworo, na irio Chineke ka o wepu ha site n'obi anyi nile, n'ihi na o buuru ihe nile anyi nwere ike ime icheghari nke zuru-oke n'iru Chineke ka o wee buuru anyi ntupo anyi—
- 12 Ugbua, umunne m ndi m kachasiri hu n'anya, ebe Chineke buworo ntupo anyi nile, na mma agha anyi nile adiwo ocha, mgbe ahụ ka anyi ghara imeto mma agha anyi ozọ site n'obara nke umunne anyi nwoke.
- 13 Lee, asi m unu, E-e, ka anyi debe mma agha anyi nile ka a ghara imeto ha site n'obara nke umunne anyi nwoke; n'ihi na eleghi-anya, oburu na anyi ga-emeto mma agha anyi ozọ agaghi asachapu ha ocha ozọ site n'obara nke Okpara nke nnukwu Chineke anyi, nke a ga awusa maka aja mgbaghara mmehie nke mmehie anyi nile.
- 14 Ma nnukwu Chineke ahụ emeworo anyi ebere, ma mee ka anyi mata ihe ndi a nile ka anyi wee ghara ila n'iyi; e, ma o mewo ka anyi mata ihe ndi a nile tutu ha emee, n'ihi na o huru mkpuru-obi anyi nile n'anya dika o siri hu umu anyi n'anya; ya mere, n'obi ebere ya o na-eleta anyi site na ndi muo-ozu ya nile, ka e wee mee ka anyi mata atumatu nke nzoputa ahụ nye anyi na kwa nye ogbo nile ndi di n'iru.

And behold, I also thank my God, that by opening this correspondence we have been convinced of our sins, and of the many murders which we have committed.

And I also thank my God, yea, my great God, that he hath granted unto us that we might repent of these things, and also that he hath forgiven us of those our many sins and murders which we have committed, and taken away the guilt from our hearts, through the merits of his Son.

And now behold, my brethren, since it has been all that we could do (as we were the most lost of all mankind) to repent of all our sins and the many murders which we have committed, and to get God to take them away from our hearts, for it was all we could do to repent sufficiently before God that he would take away our stain—

Now, my best beloved brethren, since God hath taken away our stains, and our swords have become bright, then let us stain our swords no more with the blood of our brethren.

Behold, I say unto you, Nay, let us retain our swords that they be not stained with the blood of our brethren; for perhaps, if we should stain our swords again they can no more be washed bright through the blood of the Son of our great God, which shall be shed for the atonement of our sins.

And the great God has had mercy on us, and made these things known unto us that we might not perish; yea, and he has made these things known unto us beforehand, because he loveth our souls as well as he loveth our children; therefore, in his mercy he doth visit us by his angels, that the plan of salvation might be made known unto us as well as unto future generations.

15 O, lee ka obi ebere Chineke anyị dī! Ma ugbua lee, ebe ọ bụworo dīka anyị nwere ike ime ka ewepụ ntụpọ anyị nile site n'arụ anyị, ma mma-agma anyị nile ka e mere ka ha n'egbuke egbuke, ka anyị zofuo ha ka e wee debe ha igbuke egbuke, dīka ihe mgba-ama nye Chineke anyị n'ụbọchị ikpe-azụ, ma-ọbụ n'ụbọchị nke a ga-akpọta anyị ka anyị guzoro n'iru ya ka ekpe anyị ikpe, na anyị emetọbeghị mma-agma anyị n'ọbara nke ụmụnne anyị nwoke site n'oge ọ kuziri okwu ya nye anyị ma mewo ka anyị dī ọcha site na ya.

16 Ma ugbua, ụmụnne m nwoke, ọbụrụ na ụmụnne anyị nwoke chọọ ibibi anyị, lee, anyị ga-ezofusị mma-agma anyị nile, e, ọbuna anyị ga-eli ha n'ime ala, ka e wee debe ha n'igbuke egbuke, dīka ihe mgba-ama na anyị ejitubeghị ha rụọ ọrụ, n'ụbọchị ikpe-azụ; ma ọbụrụ na ụmụnne anyị nwoke e bibie anyị, lee, anyị ga-agakwuru Chineke anyị ma a ga-azọpụta anyị.

17 Ma ugbua o wee ruo mgbe eze ahụ bjaruru na ngwụcha nke okwu ndị a nile, ma ndị ahụ nile nọkọtara ọnụ, ha weere mma agha ha nile, na ngwa-ọgụ nile nke e jiri kwafuo ọbara mmadụ, ma ha libara ha n'ime ime ala.

18 Ma nke a ka ha mere, ebe ọ bụ n'echiche ha ihe mgba-ama nye Chineke, na kwa nye ndị mmadụ, na ọ dighị mgbe ọbụla ọzọ ha ga-eji ngwa-ọgụ nile maka ikwafu ọbara mmadụ; ma nke a ka ha mere, n'ikwe nkwa na n'igba-ndụ ha na Chineke, na karịa ikwafu ọbara nke ụmụnne ha nwoke ha ga-enyepụ ndụ nke ha n'onwe ha; ma karịa iwepunara otu nwanne nwoke ha ga-enye ya; ma karịa ibi ndụ ha nile n'ịnọ nkịtị ha ga-eji aka ha abụọ rusie ọrụ ike.

19 Ma otu a anyị hụrụ na, mgbe e wetara ndị Leman a ikwere na imata ezi-okwu ahụ, ha kwusiri ike, ma ga-ata ahụhụ ọbuna rụọ ọnwụ karịa ime mmehie; ma otu a anyị hụrụ na ha liri ngwa-ọgụ ha nile nke udo, ma-ọbụ ha liri ngwa-ọgụ nile nke agha, maka udo.

20 Ma o wee ruo na ụmụnne ha nwoke, ndị Leman, mere nkwadobe nile maka agha, ma bjalite ruo n'ala nke Nifaj n'ihie ebun-n'obi ibibi eze ahụ, na itinye onye ọzọ n'ọnọdụ ya, na kwa nke ibibi ndị nke Antai-Nifaj-Lihaj site n'ala ahụ.

Oh, how merciful is our God! And now behold, since it has been as much as we could do to get our stains taken away from us, and our swords are made bright, let us hide them away that they may be kept bright, as a testimony to our God at the last day, or at the day that we shall be brought to stand before him to be judged, that we have not stained our swords in the blood of our brethren since he imparted his word unto us and has made us clean thereby.

And now, my brethren, if our brethren seek to destroy us, behold, we will hide away our swords, yea, even we will bury them deep in the earth, that they may be kept bright, as a testimony that we have never used them, at the last day; and if our brethren destroy us, behold, we shall go to our God and shall be saved.

And now it came to pass that when the king had made an end of these sayings, and all the people were assembled together, they took their swords, and all the weapons which were used for the shedding of man's blood, and they did bury them up deep in the earth.

And this they did, it being in their view a testimony to God, and also to men, that they never would use weapons again for the shedding of man's blood; and this they did, vouching and covenanting with God, that rather than shed the blood of their brethren they would give up their own lives; and rather than take away from a brother they would give unto him; and rather than spend their days in idleness they would labor abundantly with their hands.

And thus we see that, when these Lamanites were brought to believe and to know the truth, they were firm, and would suffer even unto death rather than commit sin; and thus we see that they buried their weapons of peace, or they buried the weapons of war, for peace.

And it came to pass that their brethren, the Lamanites, made preparations for war, and came up to the land of Nephi for the purpose of destroying the king, and to place another in his stead, and also of destroying the people of Anti-Nephi-Lehi out of the land.

21 Ugbua mgbe ndi ahụ hụrụ na ha na-abia imegide ha ha pụtara izute ha, ma dinaa larịi n'iru ha, ma malite ikpokwu aha nke Onye-nwe; ma otu a ha nọ n'ime omume a mgbe ndi Leman malitere idakwasị ha, ma malite jiri mma agha na-egbu ha.

22 Ma otu a n'ezuteghị nguzogide ọbụla, ha gburu otu puku na ise n'ime ha; ma anyị matara na a goziri ha, n'ihị na ha agawo ibinyere Chineke ha.

23 Ugbua mgbe ndi Leman hụrụ na ụmụnne ha achoghị igbalaga site na mma agha ahụ, ọbughị ma ha ga-atugharị n'aka nri ma-ọbụ n'aka ekpe; ma ha ga-edina ala wee laa n'iyi, ma too Chineke ọbuna n'ime ihe omume nke ila n'iyi na mma agha ahụ—

24 Ugbua mgbe ndi Leman hụrụ nke a ha kwusiri site n'igbu ha; ma ha di otutu ndi obi ha nile koworo-eko n'ime ha n'ihị ụmụnne ha ndi ahụ ndi daworo n'okpuru mma agha ahụ, n'ihị na ha cheghariri n'ihe ndi ahụ nke ha meworo.

25 Ma o wee ruo na ha tudara ngwa-ogwu ha nile nke agha, ma ha achoghị iwere ha ozọ, n'ihị na a tara ha ahuhụ nke uche n'ihị igbu mmadu nile nke ha meworo; ma ha gbadatara ọbuna dika ụmụnne ha nwoke, na-adabere n'ebere nke ndi ahụ nke welitaworo aka ha igbu ha.

26 Ma o wee ruo na ndi nke Chineke ndi sonyere ha n'ubochi ahụ kariri onu-ogugu ndi ahụ e gbuworo; ma ndi ahụ e gbuwororịi buuru ndi ezi-omume, ya mere anyi enweghi ihe mere anyi ga-eji nwe obi abuo na azoputara ha.

27 Ma enweghi onye ajo-mmadu e gburu n'etiti ha; kama e nwere ihe kariri otu puku ewetara n'omuma nke ezi-okwu ahụ; otu a anyi na-ahụ na Onye-nwe naru oru n'otutu uzọ inweta nzoputa nke ndi ya.

28 Ugbua onu-ogugu kariri n'ime ndi nke ndi Leman ahụ nke gburu otutu n'ime ụmụnne ha nwoke buuru ndi Amalek na Amiulon, nke onu-ogugu nke kariri n'ime ha buuru dika usoro nke ndi Niho.

29 Ugbua n'etiti ndi ahụ sonyere ndi nke Onye-nwe, enweghi ndi ọbụla bu ndi Amiulek ma-ọbụ ndi Amiulon, ma-ọbụ ndi bu nke usoro nke Niho, kama ha buriri ndi sitere n'agburu nile nke Leman na Lemuel.

Now when the people saw that they were coming against them they went out to meet them, and prostrated themselves before them to the earth, and began to call on the name of the Lord; and thus they were in this attitude when the Lamanites began to fall upon them, and began to slay them with the sword.

And thus without meeting any resistance, they did slay a thousand and five of them; and we know that they are blessed, for they have gone to dwell with their God.

Now when the Lamanites saw that their brethren would not flee from the sword, neither would they turn aside to the right hand or to the left, but that they would lie down and perish, and praised God even in the very act of perishing under the sword—

Now when the Lamanites saw this they did forbear from slaying them; and there were many whose hearts had swollen in them for those of their brethren who had fallen under the sword, for they repented of the things which they had done.

And it came to pass that they threw down their weapons of war, and they would not take them again, for they were stung for the murders which they had committed; and they came down even as their brethren, relying upon the mercies of those whose arms were lifted to slay them.

And it came to pass that the people of God were joined that day by more than the number who had been slain; and those who had been slain were righteous people, therefore we have no reason to doubt but what they were saved.

And there was not a wicked man slain among them; but there were more than a thousand brought to the knowledge of the truth; thus we see that the Lord worketh in many ways to the salvation of his people.

Now the greatest number of those of the Lamanites who slew so many of their brethren were Amalekites and Amulonites, the greatest number of whom were after the order of the Nehors.

Now, among those who joined the people of the Lord, there were none who were Amalekites or Amulonites, or who were of the order of Nehor, but they were actual descendants of Laman and Lemuel.

30 Ma otu a anyị nwere ike ighota n'udi di mfe, na mgbe ndi mmadu nwetaworo igba-ama site na Muo nke Chineke, ma enweworij nnukwu omuma nke ihe ndi gbasara ezi-omume, ma mgbe ahụ ha adapuwo banye n'ime mmehie na njehie, ha wee nwe obi-ike kari, ma otu a onodu ha ga-adi njo kari ka a ga-asị na ha amatabeghi ihe ndi a nile mbu.

And thus we can plainly discern, that after a people have been once enlightened by the Spirit of God, and have had great knowledge of things pertaining to righteousness, and then have fallen away into sin and transgression, they become more hardened, and thus their state becomes worse than though they had never known these things.

Alma 25

- 1 Ma lee, ugbua o wee ruo na ndị Leman ahụ were iwe karịa n'ihì na ha egbuwọrịi ụmụnne ha nwoke; ya mere ha n̄rụrụ iyi ìbọ-ùbọ n'arụ ndị Nifaj, ma ha anwaghị kwa a nwa ọzọ igbu ndị nke Antai-Nifaj-Lihaj n'oge ahụ.
- 2 Mana ha kpọrọ ndị-agma ha nile ma gafee n'ime oke-ala nile nke ala nke Zarahemla, ma dakwasị ndị ahụ nọ n'ala nke Amōnaihā, ma bibie ha.
- 3 Ma mgbe nke a gasiri, ha nwere ọtụtụ agha ha na ndị Nifaj, n'ime nke achupurụ ha ma gbuo ha.
- 4 Ma n'etiti ndị Leman e gburu-egbu ka ọ fọdurụ ntakiri ka ọ burụ mkpuru-afọ nile nke Amiulon na ụmụnne ya nwoke, ndị bụ ndị nchụ-aja nke Noa, ma e gburu ha site n'aka nile nke ndị Nifaj;
- 5 Ma ndị fọdurụ, ebe ha gbalagara baa n'ime ọwụwa-anyanwụ ọzara ahụ, ma ebe ha puruwo ike na ikike n'aka ha n'ebe ndị Leman nọ, mere ka ọtụtụ ndị Leman wee laa n'iyi site n'ọkụ n'ihì okwukwe ha—
- 6 N'ihì ọtụtụ n'ime ha, mgbe ha taworo ahụhụ nnukwu ntufu na ọtụtụ mkpagbu, malitere inwe mkpalite na ncheta nke okwu nile nke Erōn na ụmụnne ya nwoke kwusaworo ha ozi-oma n'ala ha; ya mere ha malitere enweghị kwa ntukwasị obi na omenala nile nke ndị nna ha nile, na ikwere n'Onyewe, ma na o nyere ndị Nifaj nnukwu ike; ma otu a enwere ọtụtụ n'ime ha agbanwere n'ime ọzara ahụ.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na ndị ọchịchị ahụ nile ndị bụ ndị nke fọdurụ n'ime ụmụ nke Amiulon mere ka e gbuo ha, e, ndị nile ahụ kwere n'ihè ndị a nile.
- 8 Ugbua ọgbugbu ndị nke Kraist mere na ọtụtụ n'ime ụmụnne ha nwoke ka akpasuru iwe; ma a malitere inwe ndoro-ndoro n'ime ọzara ahụ; ma ndị Leman malitere ichu nta mkpuru-afọ nke Amiulon na ụmụnne ya nwoke ma malite igbu ha; ma ha gbabara n'ime ọzara nke ọwụwa-anyanwụ ahụ.
- 9 Ma lee a na-achụ nta ha n'ubochi taa site na ndị Leman. Otu a okwu nile nke Abinadaj ka e wetara na mmezu, nke o kwuru gbasara mkpuru-afọ nke ndị nchụ-aja nile ndị mere ka ọ taa ahụhụ ọnwụ site n'ọkụ.

Alma 25

And behold, now it came to pass that those Lamanites were more angry because they had slain their brethren; therefore they swore vengeance upon the Nephites; and they did no more attempt to slay the people of Anti-Nephi-Lehi at that time.

But they took their armies and went over into the borders of the land of Zarahemla, and fell upon the people who were in the land of Ammonihah and destroyed them.

And after that, they had many battles with the Nephites, in the which they were driven and slain.

And among the Lamanites who were slain were almost all the seed of Amulon and his brethren, who were the priests of Noah, and they were slain by the hands of the Nephites;

And the remainder, having fled into the east wilderness, and having usurped the power and authority over the Lamanites, caused that many of the Lamanites should perish by fire because of their belief—

For many of them, after having suffered much loss and so many afflictions, began to be stirred up in remembrance of the words which Aaron and his brethren had preached to them in their land; therefore they began to disbelieve the traditions of their fathers, and to believe in the Lord, and that he gave great power unto the Nephites; and thus there were many of them converted in the wilderness.

And it came to pass that those rulers who were the remnant of the children of Amulon caused that they should be put to death, yea, all those that believed in these things.

Now this martyrdom caused that many of their brethren should be stirred up to anger; and there began to be contention in the wilderness; and the Lamanites began to hunt the seed of Amulon and his brethren and began to slay them; and they fled into the east wilderness.

And behold they are hunted at this day by the Lamanites. Thus the words of Abinadi were brought to pass, which he said concerning the seed of the priests who caused that he should suffer death by fire.

10 N'ihì na ọ sịrì ha: Ihe unu ga-eme m ga-abụ ụdì nke ihe nile ga-abịa.

11 Ma ugbua Abinadaị bụ onye-mbụ nke tara ahụhụ ọnwụ site n'ọkụ n'ihì okwukwe ya na Chineke; ugbua nke a bụ ihe ọ na-akọwa maka ya, na ọtụtụ ga-gata ahụhụ ọnwụ site n'ọkụ, dika ọ taworo.

12 Ma ọ sịrì ndị nchụ-aja Noa ahụ nile na mkpuru-afọ ha ga-eme ọtụtụ ka e gbuo ha, n'otu ụdì ahụ e gburu ya, ma na ha ga-agbasasị na mba ọzọ ma e gbuo ha, ọbuna dika aturu na-enweghị onye ọzuzụ a na-achụ ma na-egbu ha site na ajoyo anụ ọhịa nile; ma ugbua lee, okwu ndị a nile ka a chọputara, n'ihì na a na-achụ ha site na ndị Leman, ma a churu nta ha, ma a kugbuo ha.

13 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ndị Leman huru na ha enweghị ike imeri ndị Nifai, ha laghachiri ọzọ n'ala nke aka ha; ma ọtụtụ n'ime ha gafetara ibi n'ala nke Ishmael na n'ala nke Nifai, ma jikota onwe ha na ndị nke Chineke, ndị bụ ndị nke Antai-Nifai-Lihai.

14 Ma ha likwara ngwa-ogu ha nile nke agha, dika umunne ha nwoke meworo, ma ha malitere ibu ndi ezi-omume; ma ha gara ije n'uzo nile nke Onye-nwe, ma ha chetara idebe iwu-nsọ ya nile na usoro-iwu ya nile.

15 E, ma ha debere iwu nke Moses; n'ihì na ọ dī mkpa na ha ga na-edebegodi iwu nke Moses, n'ihì na emezubeghi ha nile. Mana na-agbanyeghi iwu nke Moses, ha na-ele anya obibia nke Kraist, na-atule na iwu nke Moses bu udi nke obibia Ya, ma na-ekwere na ha ga-edebe emume nile a na-ahu anya ruo oge ahụ nke a ga-ekpughe ya nye ha.

16 Ugbua ha echeghi na nzoputa ga-abia site n'iwu nke Moses; kama iwu nke Moses zuru imesi okwukwe ha na Kraist ike; ma otu a ha jidere olile-anya site n'okwukwe, ruo na nzoputa ebighi-ebi, na-adabere na Muro nke ibu-amuma, nke kwuru maka ihe ndi ahụ nile ga-abia.

For he said unto them: What ye shall do unto me shall be a type of things to come.

And now Abinadi was the first that suffered death by fire because of his belief in God; now this is what he meant, that many should suffer death by fire, according as he had suffered.

And he said unto the priests of Noah that their seed should cause many to be put to death, in the like manner as he was, and that they should be scattered abroad and slain, even as a sheep having no shepherd is driven and slain by wild beasts; and now behold, these words were verified, for they were driven by the Lamanites, and they were hunted, and they were smitten.

And it came to pass that when the Lamanites saw that they could not overpower the Nephites they returned again to their own land; and many of them came over to dwell in the land of Ishmael and the land of Nephi, and did join themselves to the people of God, who were the people of Anti-Nephi-Lehi.

And they did also bury their weapons of war, according as their brethren had, and they began to be a righteous people; and they did walk in the ways of the Lord, and did observe to keep his commandments and his statutes.

Yea, and they did keep the law of Moses; for it was expedient that they should keep the law of Moses as yet, for it was not all fulfilled. But notwithstanding the law of Moses, they did look forward to the coming of Christ, considering that the law of Moses was a type of his coming, and believing that they must keep those outward performances until the time that he should be revealed unto them.

Now they did not suppose that salvation came by the law of Moses; but the law of Moses did serve to strengthen their faith in Christ; and thus they did retain a hope through faith, unto eternal salvation, relying upon the spirit of prophecy, which spake of those things to come.

17 Ma ugbua lee, Amọn, na Eron, na Omna, na
Himnai, na umunne ha ndi nwoke nuri ri onu karja,
n'ihu oga n'iru nke ha nwere n'etiti ndi Leman, na-ahu
na Onye-nwe emeworo ha di ka ekpere ha nile siri di,
ma na o chotakwara okwu ya nye ha n'ihe nile.

And now behold, Ammon, and Aaron, and Omner,
and Himni, and their brethren did rejoice exceedingly,
for the success which they had had among the
Lamanites, seeing that the Lord had granted unto them
according to their prayers, and that he had also verified
his word unto them in every particular.

Alma 26

- 1 Ma ugbua, ndị a bụ okwu nile nke Amōn nye ụmūnne ya nwoke, nke siri otu a: Ụmūnne afọ m ndị nwoke na ụmūnne m nwoke, lee asị m unu, lee nnukwu ihe mere anyị jiri kwesi iniri onye; n'ihu na anyị gaara eche mgbe anyị malitere site n'ala nke Zarahemla na Chineke gara rii enye anyị oke nnukwu ngozi nile?
- 2 Ma ugbua, a na m ajụ, olee nnukwu ngozi nile ka o nyeworo anyị? Unu nwere ike ikọ?
- 3 Lee, a na m azachitara unu; n'ihu ụmūnne anyị ndị nwoke, ndị Leman, nọrọ n'ochichiri, e, obuna n'ime olulu ala mụọ gbakariri ochichiri, ma na lee ole n'ime ha ka a kpọtara ihu ihe oke itụ-n'anya nke Chineke ahụ! Ma nke a bụ ngozi ahụ nke a wukwasiworo anyị, na e mewo anyị ngwa oru n'aka nke Chineke jiri weputa nnukwu oru a.
- 4 Lee, otutu puku n'ime ha na-aniri onye, ma ewebatawo ha n'ime otu nke Chineke.
- 5 Lee, ubi ahụ chara-acha, ma ngozi ka unu di, n'ihu na unu kwabara mma iwe ihe ubi ahụ, ma ghor site n'ume unu, e, ogologo ubochi nile ka unu ruru oru; ma lee onu ogugu nke ukwu-oka unu nile! Ma a gae-kpokota ha n'ime oba-oka nile, ka ha ghara imebi.
- 6 E, ebili mmiri agaghị etida ha n'ubochi ikpe-azu ahụ; e, obughị ma a ga-efopu ha site n'ifufe gburu gburu nile, kama mgbe ebili mmiri biara a gae-kpokota ha onu n'ebe ndebe ha, nke mere na ebili mmiri enweghị ike ibanyekwuru ha; e, obughị ma a gae-ji ifufe di egwu buga ha ebe obula onye iro ahụ chorọ iburu ha gaa.
- 7 Mana lee, ha no n'aka abuo nke Onye-nwe nke owuwe-ihe-ubi, ma ha bu nke ya; ma o ga-ekulite ha n'ubochi ikpe-azu ahụ.
- 8 Ngozi na-adiri aha nke Chineke anyi; ka anyi buo abu ito ya, e, ka anyi nye aha nsọ ya ekele, n'ihu na o na-aru oru ezi-omume ruo mgbe nile.
- 9 N'ihu na o buru na anyi aputaghị site n'ala nke Zarahemla, umunne anyi nwoke a anyi huru n'anya ezie, ndi nke huro anyi n'anya ezie, gara anogideri n'ikpo-asị megide anyi, e, ma ha gakwara abu ndi ana maghi-ama nye Chineke.

Alma 26

And now, these are the words of Ammon to his brethren, which say thus: My brothers and my brethren, behold I say unto you, how great reason have we to rejoice; for could we have supposed when we started from the land of Zarahemla that God would have granted unto us such great blessings?

And now, I ask, what great blessings has he bestowed upon us? Can ye tell?

Behold, I answer for you; for our brethren, the Lamanites, were in darkness, yea, even in the darkest abyss, but behold, how many of them are brought to behold the marvelous light of God! And this is the blessing which hath been bestowed upon us, that we have been made instruments in the hands of God to bring about this great work.

Behold, thousands of them do rejoice, and have been brought into the fold of God.

Behold, the field was ripe, and blessed are ye, for ye did thrust in the sickle, and did reap with your might, yea, all the day long did ye labor; and behold the number of your sheaves! And they shall be gathered into the garners, that they are not wasted.

Yea, they shall not be beaten down by the storm at the last day; yea, neither shall they be harrowed up by the whirlwinds; but when the storm cometh they shall be gathered together in their place, that the storm cannot penetrate to them; yea, neither shall they be driven with fierce winds whithersoever the enemy listeth to carry them.

But behold, they are in the hands of the Lord of the harvest, and they are his; and he will raise them up at the last day.

Blessed be the name of our God; let us sing to his praise, yea, let us give thanks to his holy name, for he doth work righteousness forever.

For if we had not come up out of the land of Zarahemla, these our dearly beloved brethren, who have so dearly beloved us, would still have been racked with hatred against us, yea, and they would also have been strangers to God.

10 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Amõn kwuworo okwu ndi a nile, nwanne ya nwoke Erõn baara ya mba, na-asì: Amõn, egwu na-atu m na obi-uto gi ebubawo gi n'itu-onu.

11 Mana Amõn sirì ya: Anaghì m etu-onu n'ike nke onwe m, ma-obu na amamihe nke onwe m; kama lee, onu m juru eju, e, obi m jubigara-oke n'onu, ma a ga m anuri n'ime Chineke m.

12 E, a matara m na m bu ihe efu; obu ma ike m adighi m ike; ya mere agaghì m etu onu site n'onwe m, kama a ga m etu-onu site na Chineke m, n'ihì na site n'ike ya enwere m ike ime ihe nile; e, lee, otutu oru-ebube buru ibu ka anyi ruworo n'ala nke a, nke anyi ga-eji nye aha ya otuto ruo mgbe nile.

13 Lee, puku ole n'ime umunne anyi nwoke ka o topuworo site n'ihè mgbu nile nke ala muo; ma akpotawo ha ibu-abu ihu-n'anya nke mgbaputa, ma nke a n'ihì ike nke okwu ya nke di n'ime anyi, ya mere anyi enweghi nnukwu ihe mere anyi ga-eji anuri onu?

14 E, anyi nwere ihe mere anyi ga-eji na-eto ya ruo mgbe nile, n'ihì na o bu Chineke kachasi elu, ma o topuwo umunne anyi nwoke site n'udo-igwe nile nke ala muo.

15 E, e jiri ochichiri mgbe nile na-adigide na mbibi gbaa ha gburu-gburu; ma lee, o kpobatawo ha n'ime ihè mgbe nile na-adigide ya, e, n'ime nzoputa mgbe nile na-adigide; ma e jiri uju nke ihu-n'anya ya n'enweghi atu gbaa ha gburu-gburu; e, ma anyi aburuworiji ngwa-oru n'aka ya abuo nke iru nnukwu na oru di itu n'anya nke a.

16 Ya mere, ka anyi nuri, e, anyi ga-anuri onu n'ime Onye-nwe; e, anyi ga-anuri, n'ihì na onu anyi juru eju; e, anyi ga-eto Chineke anyi ruo mgbe nile. Lee, onye nwere ike inwe onu karià n'ime Onye-nwe? E, onye nwere ike ikwu okwu karià maka nnukwu ike ya, na maka ebere ya, na maka ogologo-ntachi-obi ya n'ebe umu nke mmadu no? Lee, asi m unu, enweghi m ike ikwu akuku nke kachasi ntakiri nke otu o siri metu m.

17 Onye gaara eche na Chineke anyi gaara enwe oke obi ebere nke inaputa anyi ri site nonodu di egwu, nke mmehie, na nke emeruru emeru?

18 Lee, anyi gaghariri obuna n'ive, jiri nnukwu mmaja nile ibibi nzuko-nso ya.

And it came to pass that when Ammon had said these words, his brother Aaron rebuked him, saying: Ammon, I fear that thy joy doth carry thee away unto boasting.

But Ammon said unto him: I do not boast in my own strength, nor in my own wisdom; but behold, my joy is full, yea, my heart is brim with joy, and I will rejoice in my God.

Yea, I know that I am nothing; as to my strength I am weak; therefore I will not boast of myself, but I will boast of my God, for in his strength I can do all things; yea, behold, many mighty miracles we have wrought in this land, for which we will praise his name forever.

Behold, how many thousands of our brethren has he loosed from the pains of hell; and they are brought to sing redeeming love, and this because of the power of his word which is in us, therefore have we not great reason to rejoice?

Yea, we have reason to praise him forever, for he is the Most High God, and has loosed our brethren from the chains of hell.

Yea, they were encircled about with everlasting darkness and destruction; but behold, he has brought them into his everlasting light, yea, into everlasting salvation; and they are encircled about with the matchless bounty of his love; yea, and we have been instruments in his hands of doing this great and marvelous work.

Therefore, let us glory, yea, we will glory in the Lord; yea, we will rejoice, for our joy is full; yea, we will praise our God forever. Behold, who can glory too much in the Lord? Yea, who can say too much of his great power, and of his mercy, and of his long-suffering towards the children of men? Behold, I say unto you, I cannot say the smallest part which I feel.

Who could have supposed that our God would have been so merciful as to have snatched us from our awful, sinful, and polluted state?

Behold, we went forth even in wrath, with mighty threatenings to destroy his church.

- 19 O mgbe ahụ, gini mere o ranyeghi anyi n'aka mbibi di egwu, e, gini mere o meghi ka mma agha nke ikpe ziri ezi ya dakwasị anyi, ma ma anyi ikpe ida mba ebighi-ebi?
- 20 O, mkpuru-obi m, dika otu o siri di m, na-agbafu n'echiche. Lee, o wukwasighi anyi ikpe ziri-ezi ya, kama na nnukwu ebere ya o kpofetawo anyi n'olulu mgbe nile na-adigide nke onwu na nhuju-anya, obuna ruo na nzoputa nke mkpuru-obi anyi nile.
- 21 Ma ugbua lee, umunne m nwoke, olee mmadu nke udi okike nke matara ihe ndi a nile? Asi m unu, odighi onye obula matara ihe ndi a, ma obughi onye cheghari.
- 22 E, onye nke cheghariworo ma na-egosị okwukwe, ma na-eweputa oru oma nile, ma na-ekpe ekpere esepughi aka, na-enweghi nkwusi—udi ndi a ka a na-nye imata ihe omimi nile nke Chineke; e, udi ndi a ka enyere ikpughe ihe nile nke na-adibeghi mgbe ekpughere ha; e, ma a ga-enye udi ahụ iweta otutu puku mkpuru-obi nile na nchehari, obuna dika e nyeworo anyi iweta umunne anyi nwoke ndi a na nchehari.
- 23 Ugbua unu chetara, umunne m nwoke, na anyi gwara umunne anyi nwoke n'ala nke Zarahemla, na anyi na-agalite n'ala nke Nifaj, ikwusara umunne anyi nwoke, ndi Leman ozi-oma, ma ha chiri anyi ochi nleji?
- 24 N'ihi na ha siri anyi: Unu chere na unu ga-eweta ndi Leman n'omuma nke ezi-okwu ahụ? Unu chere na unu ga-enwe ike mee ka ndi Leman kwenye maka abughi ezi-okwu nke omenala nile nke ndi nna ha, ndi na-akpo-ekwe-nku dika ha bu; ndi obi ha nile nwere mmasi n'ikwafu obara; ndi jiriworo ubochi ha nile mee ajo-omume kachasi ibe ya; ndi uzọ ha nile buwororiji uzọ nile nke onye njehie site na mmalite? Ugbua umunne m nwoke, unu chetara na nke a bu asusu ha.
- 25 Ma nke ka nke ha siri: Ka anyi welite ngwa ogu nile megide ha, ka anyi wee bibie ha na ajo-omume ha site n'ala ahụ, adighi ama-ama ha achufee anyi ma bibie anyi.

Oh then, why did he not consign us to an awful destruction, yea, why did he not let the sword of his justice fall upon us, and doom us to eternal despair?

Oh, my soul, almost as it were, fleeth at the thought. Behold, he did not exercise his justice upon us, but in his great mercy hath brought us over that everlasting gulf of death and misery, even to the salvation of our souls.

And now behold, my brethren, what natural man is there that knoweth these things? I say unto you, there is none that knoweth these things, save it be the penitent.

Yea, he that repenteth and exerciseth faith, and bringeth forth good works, and prayeth continually without ceasing—unto such it is given to know the mysteries of God; yea, unto such it shall be given to reveal things which never have been revealed; yea, and it shall be given unto such to bring thousands of souls to repentance, even as it has been given unto us to bring these our brethren to repentance.

Now do ye remember, my brethren, that we said unto our brethren in the land of Zarahemla, we go up to the land of Nephi, to preach unto our brethren, the Lamanites, and they laughed us to scorn?

For they said unto us: Do ye suppose that ye can bring the Lamanites to the knowledge of the truth? Do ye suppose that ye can convince the Lamanites of the incorrectness of the traditions of their fathers, as stiff-necked a people as they are; whose hearts delight in the shedding of blood; whose days have been spent in the grossest iniquity; whose ways have been the ways of a transgressor from the beginning? Now my brethren, ye remember that this was their language.

And moreover they did say: Let us take up arms against them, that we destroy them and their iniquity out of the land, lest they overrun us and destroy us.

- 26 Mana lee, ụmụnne m nwoke m hụrụ n'anya, anyị b́jara n'ime ọzara ahụ n'ebughị n'obi ibibi ụmụnna anyị nwoke, kama buru n'obi na eleghị anya anyị ga-azọpụta ụfọdụ ole na ole n'ime mkpuru-obi ha nile.
- 27 Ugbua mgbe obi anyị nile dara mba ma anyị choro ka anyị tugharia azu, lee, Onye-nwe kasiri anyị obi, ma si: Gaa n'etiti ụmụnne unu nwoke, ndi Leman, ma jiri ndidi die mkpagbu unu nile, ma a ga m enye unu mmeri.
- 28 Ma ugbua lee, anyị abiawo, ma noduwo n'etiti ha; ma anyị enweworiji ndidi n'ita ahuhu anyị nile, ma anyị atawo udi ahuhu ino n'uko obula; e, anyị agawo njem site n'ulo ruo n'ulo, na-adabere n'ebere nile nke ndi uwa—obughị n'ebere nile nke ndi uwa nani kama n'ebere nile nke Chineke.
- 29 Ma anyị abawo n'ime ulo ha nile ma kuziere ha, ma anyị akuziworo ha n'okporo-uzo ha nile; e, ma anyị akuziworo ha n'elu ugwu ha nile, ma anyị abawo kwa n'ime temple ha na ulo-nzuko ha nile ma kuziere ha; ma achupuwu anyị, ma kwaa anyị emu, ma bukwasị anyị onu mmiri, ma kuo anyị aka na nti abuo; ma atuwu anyị okwute, ma kporo anyị ma kee anyị udo nile siri ike, ma tuba anyị n'ime ulo mkporo; ma site n'ike na amamihe nke Chineke azoputawo anyị n'ime ulo mkporo; ma site n'ike na amamihe nke Chineke azoputawo anyị ozo.
- 30 Ma anyị atawo ahuhu udi mkpagbu nile di iche iche, ma ihe a nile, na eleghị anya anyị nwere ike ibu uzo a ga-esi naputa ufodu mkpuru-obi; ma anyị chere na onu anyị ga-ejuputa ma oburu na eleghị anya anyị nwere ike ibu uzo a ga-esi zoputa ufodu.
- 31 Ugbua lee, anyị nwere ike ileghari anya ma hu mkpuru nile nke oru anyị nile; ma ha di ole na ole? Asị m unu, E-e, ha di otutu; e, ma anyị nwere ike igba-ama maka ibu ezi-okwu ha, n'ihị ihu-n'anya ha n'ebe ụmụnne ha nwoke no na kwa n'ebe anyị no.
- 32 N'ihị na lee, o gaara aka mma ha jji ndu ha chuo aja karia obuna iwere ndu nke onye-iro ha; ma ha eliwo ngwa-ogu na nile nke agha n'ime ime ala, n'ihị ihu-n'anya ha n'ebe ụmụnne ha nwoke no.
- 33 Ma ugbua lee asị m unu, enwewo oke nnukwu ihu-n'anya ha otu a n'ala ahụ nile? Lee, asị m unu, E-e, enwebeghi, obuna n'etiti ndi Nifai nile.

But behold, my beloved brethren, we came into the wilderness not with the intent to destroy our brethren, but with the intent that perhaps we might save some few of their souls.

Now when our hearts were depressed, and we were about to turn back, behold, the Lord comforted us, and said: Go amongst thy brethren, the Lamanites, and bear with patience thine afflictions, and I will give unto you success.

And now behold, we have come, and been forth amongst them; and we have been patient in our sufferings, and we have suffered every privation; yea, we have traveled from house to house, relying upon the mercies of the world—not upon the mercies of the world alone but upon the mercies of God.

And we have entered into their houses and taught them, and we have taught them in their streets; yea, and we have taught them upon their hills; and we have also entered into their temples and their synagogues and taught them; and we have been cast out, and mocked, and spit upon, and smote upon our cheeks; and we have been stoned, and taken and bound with strong cords, and cast into prison; and through the power and wisdom of God we have been delivered again.

And we have suffered all manner of afflictions, and all this, that perhaps we might be the means of saving some soul; and we supposed that our joy would be full if perhaps we could be the means of saving some.

Now behold, we can look forth and see the fruits of our labors; and are they few? I say unto you, Nay, they are many; yea, and we can witness of their sincerity, because of their love towards their brethren and also towards us.

For behold, they had rather sacrifice their lives than even to take the life of their enemy; and they have buried their weapons of war deep in the earth, because of their love towards their brethren.

And now behold I say unto you, has there been so great love in all the land? Behold, I say unto you, Nay, there has not, even among the Nephites.

- 34 N'ihì na lee, ha ga-ewelite ngwa agha nile megide ùmúnne ha nwoke; ha agaghì ekwe onwe ha ka egbuo ha. Mana lee ole n'ime ndì a tọgboworo ndù ha nile; ma anyì matara na ha agakwuruwo Chineke ha, n'ihì ihù-n'anya ha na maka asì ha kpọrọ mmehie.
- 35 Ugbua ọ bụ na anyì enweghì ihe mere anyì ga-èjì ñurjà ọñụ? E, asì m unu, ọdighì mgbe enwere ndì mmadụ ndì nwere nnukwu ihe mere ha ga-èjì ñurjà-ọñụ dika anyì, site na mgbe ụwa malitere, e, ma ọñụ m ebupụwo m, ọbuna ruo n'itu ọñụ n'ime Chineke m; n'ihì na o nwere ike nile, amamihe nile, na nghọta nile; ọ na-aghọta ihe nile, ma-ọbụ Onye ebere, ọbuna ruo nzọpụta, nye ndì ga-echeharì ma kwere n'aha ya.
- 36 Ugbua ọbụrụ na nke a bụ itu ọñụ, ọbuna otu ahụ ka m ga-etu ọñụ; n'ihì na nke a bụ ndù m na ihè m, ọñụ m na nzọpụta m, na mgbapụta m site na nhujanya mgbe nile na-adigide. E, ngozi dīrì aha nke Chineke m, onye na-echeta ndì a, ndì bụ ngalaba nke osisi nke Israel, ma efuworì site n'arụ ya n'ala ọzọ; e, asì m, ngozi na-adìrì aha nke Chineke m, onye nọwororì na-echeta anyì, ndì na-akpagharì n'ala ọzọ.
- 37 Ugbua ùmúnne m nwoke, anyì hụrụ na Chineke na-echeta ndì ọbụla, n'ala ọbụla ha ga-anọ n'ime ya; e, ọ na-agụ ndì ya ọñụ, ma afọ ebere ya nile zuru n'ụwa nile. Ugbua nke a bụ ọñụ m, na nnukwu inye-ekelè m; e, ma a ga m enye Chineke m ekele ruo mgbe nile. Amen.

For behold, they would take up arms against their brethren; they would not suffer themselves to be slain. But behold how many of these have laid down their lives; and we know that they have gone to their God, because of their love and of their hatred to sin.

Now have we not reason to rejoice? Yea, I say unto you, there never were men that had so great reason to rejoice as we, since the world began; yea, and my joy is carried away, even unto boasting in my God; for he has all power, all wisdom, and all understanding; he comprehendeth all things, and he is a merciful Being, even unto salvation, to those who will repent and believe on his name.

Now if this is boasting, even so will I boast; for this is my life and my light, my joy and my salvation, and my redemption from everlasting wo. Yea, blessed is the name of my God, who has been mindful of this people, who are a branch of the tree of Israel, and has been lost from its body in a strange land; yea, I say, blessed be the name of my God, who has been mindful of us, wanderers in a strange land.

Now my brethren, we see that God is mindful of every people, whatsoever land they may be in; yea, he numbereth his people, and his bowels of mercy are over all the earth. Now this is my joy, and my great thanksgiving; yea, and I will give thanks unto my God forever. Amen.

Alma 27

- 1 Ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe ndi Leman ahụ ndi gaworo n'agha imegide ndi Nifai chọputaworo, mgbe otutu mgbalị ha nile ibibi ha gwuchaworo, na o bu n'efu icho mbibi ha, ha laghachiri ozo n'ala nke Nifai.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Amiulek, n'ih i ntufu ha, were iwe kari. Ma mgbe ha huru na ha enweghi ike icho ibo ubo site n'aka ndi Nifai, ha malitere ikpasu ndi obodo iwe megide umunne ha nwoke, ndi nke Antai-Nifai-Lihai; ya mere ha malitere ozo ibibi ha.
- 3 Ugbua ndi a jukwara ozo iwere ngwa-agma ha nile, ma ha hapuru onwe ha ka egbuo ha ochicho nile nke ndi iro ha siri di.
- 4 Ugbua mgbe Amon na umunne ya nwoke huru oru nke mbibi a n'etiti ndi ha huchasiri n'anya nke ukwu, na n'etiti ndi nke huchasiri ha n'anya nke ukwu— n'ih i na emesoro ha omume dika ha bu ndi muo-oz i ezitara site n'ebe Chineke no izoputa ha site na mbibi mgbe nile na-adigide—ya mere, mgbe Amon na umunne ya nwoke huru nnukwu oru nke mbibi a, obi omiko nuru ha, ma ha siri eze ahụ:
- 5 Ka anyi kpokota ndi nke Onye-nwe a onu, ma ka anyi gbadaruo n'ala nke Zarahemla ga kwuru umunne anyi nwoke ndi Nifai, ma gbapu site n'aka nile nke ndi iro anyi, nile ka a ghara ibibi anyi.
- 6 Mana eze ahụ siri ha: Lee, ndi Nifai ga-ebibi anyi, n'ih i otutu igbu mmadu nile na mmehie nile anyi meworo megide ha.
- 7 Ma Amon siri: A ga m a ga ma juta Onye-nwe, ma oburu na o si anyi, gbada kwuru umunne anyi nwoke, unu ga-eje?
- 8 Ma eze ahụ siri ya: E, oburu na Onye-nwe si anyi gaa, anyi ga-agbadakwuru umunne anyi nwoke, ma anyi ga-abu ndi oru ha ruo mgbe anyi ga-edoziri ha otutu igbu-mmadu nile na mmehie nile nke anyi meworo megide ha.
- 9 Mana Amon siri ya: O megidere iwu nke umunne anyi nwoke, nke nna m hiwere, na a ga-enwe ndi oru n'etiti ha; ya mere ka anyi gbada ma dabere na ebere nile nke umunne anyi nwoke.

Alma 27

Now it came to pass that when those Lamanites who had gone to war against the Nephites had found, after their many struggles to destroy them, that it was in vain to seek their destruction, they returned again to the land of Nephi.

And it came to pass that the Amalekites, because of their loss, were exceedingly angry. And when they saw that they could not seek revenge from the Nephites, they began to stir up the people in anger against their brethren, the people of Anti-Nephi-Lehi; therefore they began again to destroy them.

Now this people again refused to take their arms, and they suffered themselves to be slain according to the desires of their enemies.

Now when Ammon and his brethren saw this work of destruction among those whom they so dearly beloved, and among those who had so dearly beloved them—for they were treated as though they were angels sent from God to save them from everlasting destruction—therefore, when Ammon and his brethren saw this great work of destruction, they were moved with compassion, and they said unto the king:

Let us gather together this people of the Lord, and let us go down to the land of Zarahemla to our brethren the Nephites, and flee out of the hands of our enemies, that we be not destroyed.

But the king said unto them: Behold, the Nephites will destroy us, because of the many murders and sins we have committed against them.

And Ammon said: I will go and inquire of the Lord, and if he say unto us, go down unto our brethren, will ye go?

And the king said unto him: Yea, if the Lord saith unto us go, we will go down unto our brethren, and we will be their slaves until we repair unto them the many murders and sins which we have committed against them.

But Ammon said unto him: It is against the law of our brethren, which was established by my father, that there should be any slaves among them; therefore let us go down and rely upon the mercies of our brethren.

10 Mana eze ahụ siri ya: Juta Onye-nwe, ma oburu na o si anyi gaa, anyi ga-aga; ma odighi otu a anyi ga-alan'iyi n'ala ahụ.

11 Ma o wee ruo na Amon gara ma juta Onye-nwe, ma Onye-nwe siri ya:

12 Kporu ndi a site n'ala nke a, ka ha ghara ila n'iyi; n'ihina Setan jisiri aka ike n'obi nile nke ndi Amalek, ndi na-akpasu ndi Leman iwe megide umunne ha nwoke igbu ha; ya mere puo gi site n'ala nke a; ma ngozi na-adiri ndi a n'ogbo nke a, n'ihina a ga m echekwa ha.

13 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na Amon gara ma gwa eze ahụ okwu nile ahụ nke Onye-nwe gwaworo ya.

14 Ma ha kpokotara onu ndi nke ha nile, e, ndi nke Onye-nwe nile, ma kpokota onu igwe-aturu ha nile na igwe-anumanu nile, ma puo site n'ala ahụ, ma bjarute n'ime ozara ahụ nke kewara ala nke Nifai site n'ala nke Zarahemla, ma bjaleta nso oke-ala nile nke ala ahụ.

15 Ma o wee ruo na Amon siri ha: Lee, mu na umunne m nwoke ga-agaru n'ime ala nke Zarahemla, ma unu ga-anogide n'ebe a ruo mgbe anyi ga-alaghachi; ma anyi ga-anwale obi nile nke umunne anyi nwoke, ma ha ga-achọ ka unu bata n'ime ala ha.

16 Ma o wee ruo na dika Amon na-agaba n'ime ala ahụ, na ya na umunne ya zutere Alma, n'ofe ebe ahụ nke ekwuwo okwu gbasara ya; ma lee, nke a bu nzuko anuri.

17 Ugbua onu nke Amon diri oke ukwu obuna na o juru eju; e, elomiri ya n'ime onu nke Chineke ya, obuna ruo n'iwerecha ike ya; ma o dakwara ozo n'ala.

18 Ugbua nke a obughi onu kari akari? Lee, nke a bu onu nke na-adighi onye na-anata ya ma obughi onye nwere ezigbo ncheghari na onye ji obi umeala na-achọ anuri.

19 Ugbua onu nke Alma n'izute umunne ya nwoke di ezigbo ukwu, na kwa onu nke Eron, nke Omna, na Himnai; mana lee onu ha abughi nke ga-akari ike ha.

But the king said unto him: Inquire of the Lord, and if he saith unto us go, we will go; otherwise we will perish in the land.

And it came to pass that Ammon went and inquired of the Lord, and the Lord said unto him:

Get this people out of this land, that they perish not; for Satan has great hold on the hearts of the Amalekites, who do stir up the Lamanites to anger against their brethren to slay them; therefore get thee out of this land; and blessed are this people in this generation, for I will preserve them.

And now it came to pass that Ammon went and told the king all the words which the Lord had said unto him.

And they gathered together all their people, yea, all the people of the Lord, and did gather together all their flocks and herds, and departed out of the land, and came into the wilderness which divided the land of Nephi from the land of Zarahemla, and came over near the borders of the land.

And it came to pass that Ammon said unto them: Behold, I and my brethren will go forth into the land of Zarahemla, and ye shall remain here until we return; and we will try the hearts of our brethren, whether they will that ye shall come into their land.

And it came to pass that as Ammon was going forth into the land, that he and his brethren met Alma, over in the place of which has been spoken; and behold, this was a joyful meeting.

Now the joy of Ammon was so great even that he was full; yea, he was swallowed up in the joy of his God, even to the exhausting of his strength; and he fell again to the earth.

Now was not this exceeding joy? Behold, this is joy which none receiveth save it be the truly penitent and humble seeker of happiness.

Now the joy of Alma in meeting his brethren was truly great, and also the joy of Aaron, of Omner, and Himnai; but behold their joy was not that to exceed their strength.

20 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na Alma duuru ụmụnne ya nwoke laghachị azụ ruo n'ala nke Zarahemla; ọbuna ruo n'ụlọ nke onwe ya. Ma ha gara ma gwa onye-isi-ikpe ihe nile nke meworo ha n'ala nke Nifaj ahụ, n'etiti ụmụnne ha nwoke, ndị Leman.

21 Ma o wee ruo na onye-isi-ikpe ahụ zipurū ọkwa n'akukū ala ahụ nile, na-achọ olu nke ndị ahụ gbasara inabata ụmụnne ha nwoke, ndị bụ ndị nke Antai-Nifaj-Lihaj.

22 Ma o wee ruo na olu nke ndị ahụ b́jara, na-asi: Lee, anyị ga-enyepu ala nke Jeshon, nke d́ nọ n'owuwa anyanwụ n'akukū osimiri nta ahụ, nke jikoro ala Uju ahụ, nke d́ na ndida-ndida nke ala Uju ahụ; ma ala nke a Jeshon b́ ala nke anyị ga-enye ụmụnne anyị nwoke n'ihe nketa.

23 Ma lee, anyị ga-ejedebe ndi-agma anyi nile n'etiti ala nke Jeshon na ala nke Nifaj, ka anyi wee chekwa ụmụnne anyi nwoke n'ala nke Jeshon; ma nke a ka anyi na-emere ụmụnne anyi nwoke, n'ih i egwu ha turu ibuli ngwa-ogu megide ụmụnne ha nwoke adighi ama-ama ka ha ghara ime mmehie; ma nnukwu itu egwu ha nke a b́jara n'ih i ncheghari d́ mkpa nke ha nwetaworo, n'ih i otutu igbu mmadu ha nile na ajo-omume ha d́ egwu.

24 Ma ugbua lee, nke a ka anyi ga-emere ụmụnne anyi nwoke, ka ha wee keta ala Jeshon; ma anyi ga-eche ha nche site n'aka ndi iro ha nile jiri ndi-agma anyi nile, n'onodu na ha ga-enye anyi ufodu n'ih e onwunwe ha iji nyere anyi aka ka anyi wee kwado ndi-agma anyi nile.

25 Ugbua, o wee ruo na mgbe Amon nworo nke a, o laghachikwuru ndi nke Antai-Nifaj-Lihaj, na kwa Alma soro ya, baa n'ime ozara ahụ, ebe ha runyeworo ulo-ikwu ha nile, ma mee ka ha mata ihe ndi a nile. Ma Alma kwa kororo ha mgbanwe ya, ya na Amon na Eron, na ụmụnne ya nwoke.

26 Ma o wee ruo na o butere nnukwu onu n'etiti ha. Ma ha gbadara n'ime ala nke Jeshon ahụ, ma nwere onwunwe ala nke Jeshon ahụ; ma ndi Nifaj kororo ha ndi nke Amon; ya mere e jiri aha ahụ huba ha ama mgbe emechara.

And now it came to pass that Alma conducted his brethren back to the land of Zarahemla; even to his own house. And they went and told the chief judge all the things that had happened unto them in the land of Nephi, among their brethren, the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that the chief judge sent a proclamation throughout all the land, desiring the voice of the people concerning the admitting their brethren, who were the people of Anti-Nephi-Lehi.

And it came to pass that the voice of the people came, saying: Behold, we will give up the land of Jershon, which is on the east by the sea, which joins the land Bountiful, which is on the south of the land Bountiful; and this land Jershon is the land which we will give unto our brethren for an inheritance.

And behold, we will set our armies between the land Jershon and the land Nephi, that we may protect our brethren in the land Jershon; and this we do for our brethren, on account of their fear to take up arms against their brethren lest they should commit sin; and this their great fear came because of their sore repentance which they had, on account of their many murders and their awful wickedness.

And now behold, this will we do unto our brethren, that they may inherit the land Jershon; and we will guard them from their enemies with our armies, on condition that they will give us a portion of their substance to assist us that we may maintain our armies.

Now, it came to pass that when Ammon had heard this, he returned to the people of Anti-Nephi-Lehi, and also Alma with him, into the wilderness, where they had pitched their tents, and made known unto them all these things. And Alma also related unto them his conversion, with Ammon and Aaron, and his brethren.

And it came to pass that it did cause great joy among them. And they went down into the land of Jershon, and took possession of the land of Jershon; and they were called by the Nephites the people of Ammon; therefore they were distinguished by that name ever after.

27 Ma ha nọ n'etiti ndị nke Nifaj, na kwa agunyere ha n'etiti ndị bụ ndị nke nzuko-nsọ nke Chineke. Ma ahụbakwara ha ama n'ihị ọnnu ọkụ n'obi ha n'ebe Chineke nọ, na kwa n'ebe mmadụ nọ; n'ihị na ha zuru oke n'ikwụwa aka ọtọ ma guzoro kwem n'ihe nile, ma ha kwusiri ike n'okwukwe nke Kraịst ahụ, ọbuna ruo n'ogwugwu.

28 Ma ha lekwasiri ikwafu ọbara nke ụmụnne ha nwoke anya jiri ikpọ nnukwu asi; ma enweghi ike igbanwe ha ibulite ngwa-agma megide ụmụnne ha nwoke; ma onweghi mgbe ọbula ha jiri oke egwu lekwasị ọnwụ anya, n'ihị olile-anya ha na echiche ha nile maka Kraịst na mbilite n'ọnwụ ahụ; ya mere, elomiwo ọnwụ nye ha site na mmeri nke Kraịst meriri ya.

29 Ya mere, ha nwere ike ita ahụhụ ọnwụ n'uzọ kachasi sie ike ma nye nnukwu nsogbu nke e nwere ike ikwagide site n'aka ụmụnne ha nwoke, tutu ha ga-enwe ike iwere mma-agma ma-ọbụ mma agha roro aro igbu ha.

30 Ma otu a ha bụ ndị nwere ọnnu ọkụ n'obi na ndị ahuru n'anya, ndị nwetara afọ-oma di elu nke Onyenwe.

And they were among the people of Nephi, and also numbered among the people who were of the church of God. And they were also distinguished for their zeal towards God, and also towards men; for they were perfectly honest and upright in all things; and they were firm in the faith of Christ, even unto the end.

And they did look upon shedding the blood of their brethren with the greatest abhorrence; and they never could be prevailed upon to take up arms against their brethren; and they never did look upon death with any degree of terror, for their hope and views of Christ and the resurrection; therefore, death was swallowed up to them by the victory of Christ over it.

Therefore, they would suffer death in the most aggravating and distressing manner which could be inflicted by their brethren, before they would take the sword or cimeter to smite them.

And thus they were a zealous and beloved people, a highly favored people of the Lord.

Alma 28

- 1 Ma ugbugba o wee ruo na mgbe e hiweworo ndị nke Amōn n'ala nke Jeshōn ahụ, ma hiwewo otu nzuko-nsọ n'ala nke Jeshōn ahụ, ma ndị-agma nke ndị Nifaj ka e debere gburu-gburu ala nke Jeshōn ahụ, e, n'oke ala nile ahụ gburu-gburu ala nke Zarahemla; lee ndị-agma nke ndị Leman esoroworijị ụmụnne ha nwoke baa n'ime ozara ahụ.
- 2 Ma otu a e nwere nnukwu agha; e, ọbuna otu nke a otu o sila di mbụ n'etiti ndi nile ahụ nọ n'ala ahụ site n'oge Lihaj hapuru Jerusalem; e, ma iri iri puku nile nke ndi Leman ka e gburu ma chusasia n'obodo ozo.
- 3 E, ma kwa e nwere nnukwu ogbugbu n'etiti ndi Nifaj ahụ; otu o sila di, ndi Leman ahụ ka a chupuru ma chusasia, ma ndi nke Nifaj laghachiri ozo n'ala ha.
- 4 Ma ugbugba nke a bu oge nke enwere nnukwu iru uju na ikwa akwa ariri anuru n'akuku ala ahụ nile, n'etiti ndi nke Nifaj nile—
- 5 E, ikwa akwa nke umu-nwanyị isikpe nile n'eri uju maka ndi di ha nile, na kwa nke ndi nna nile n'eri uju maka umu ha nwoke, na nwada maka nwanne ya nwoke, e, nwanne nwoke maka nna ya; ma otu a akwa nke iru uju ka a nuru n'etiti ha nile, iru uju maka ndi ebo ha ndi e gbuworo.
- 6 Ma ugbugba n'ezie nke a bu ubochi mwute; e, oge nke ide juu, na oge nke nnukwu ibu onu na ekpere.
- 7 Ma otu a ka afọ iri na ise nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe nile n'ebe ndi nke Nifaj no siri gwuchaa.
- 8 Ma nke a bu nkwasị nke Amōn na ụmụnne ya nwoke, njem ha nile n'ala nke Nifaj, ita ahuhu ha nile n'ala ahụ, mwute ha nile, na mkpagbu ha nile, na onu na-enweghi-ike ighota aghota ha, na nnabata na-enweghi mmekpa aru nke ụmụnne ha nwoke n'ala nke Jeshōn. Ma ugbugba ka Onye-nwe, Onye-mgbaputa nke mmadu nile, gozie mkpuru-obi ha nile ruo mgbe nile.
- 9 Ma nke a bu nkwasị nke agha nile na ndoro-ndoro nile n'etiti ndi Nifaj, na kwa agha nile di n'etiti ndi Nifaj na ndi Leman; ma afọ nke iri na ise nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe agwusiwo.

Alma 28

And now it came to pass that after the people of Ammon were established in the land of Jershon, and a church also established in the land of Jershon, and the armies of the Nephites were set round about the land of Jershon, yea, in all the borders round about the land of Zarahemla; behold the armies of the Lamanites had followed their brethren into the wilderness.

And thus there was a tremendous battle; yea, even such an one as never had been known among all the people in the land from the time Lehi left Jerusalem; yea, and tens of thousands of the Lamanites were slain and scattered abroad.

Yea, and also there was a tremendous slaughter among the people of Nephi; nevertheless, the Lamanites were driven and scattered, and the people of Nephi returned again to their land.

And now this was a time that there was a great mourning and lamentation heard throughout all the land, among all the people of Nephi—

Yea, the cry of widows mourning for their husbands, and also of fathers mourning for their sons, and the daughter for the brother, yea, the brother for the father; and thus the cry of mourning was heard among all of them, mourning for their kindred who had been slain.

And now surely this was a sorrowful day; yea, a time of solemnity, and a time of much fasting and prayer.

And thus endeth the fifteenth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi;

And this is the account of Ammon and his brethren, their journeyings in the land of Nephi, their sufferings in the land, their sorrows, and their afflictions, and their incomprehensible joy, and the reception and safety of the brethren in the land of Jershon. And now may the Lord, the Redeemer of all men, bless their souls forever.

And this is the account of the wars and contentions among the Nephites, and also the wars between the Nephites and the Lamanites; and the fifteenth year of the reign of the judges is ended.

10 Ma site n'afọ nke mbụ ruo na nke iri na ise ewetawo na mmezu mbibi nke ọtụtụ puku ndụ nile; e, o wetawo na mmezu ihe nlere dị egwu nke nkwafulọbara.

11 Ma arụ nile nke ọtụtụ puku nile ka e lidara n'ime ala, ebe arụ nile nke ọtụtụ puku na-ere n'ọtụtụ mkwakọta n'elu iru ala; e, na ọtụtụ puku nile na-eru uju n'ihu ntufu nke ndị ebo ha, n'ihu na ha nwere ihe kpatara ha ịtụ egwu, dika nkwa nile nke Onye-nwe siri di, na e nyefere ha n'onodu ahuhu agwugh-agwu.

12 Ebe ọtụtụ puku nile nke ndi ozọ na-eru uju n'ezie n'ihu ofufu nke ndi ebo ha, ma na ha na-anuru onu ma nuru n'olile-anya, ma obuna mata, dika nkwa nile nke Onye-nwe siri di, na a ga-ekulite ha ibi n'aka nri nke Chineke, n'onodu anuru na-adighi agwu agwu.

13 Ma otu a anyi huru otu nnukwu ahaghi otu nke mmadu siri di n'ihu mmehie na njehie na ike nke ekwensu, nke na-abia site natumatu aghughu nile nke o cheputaworo iji jide obi nile nke ndi mmadu.

14 Ma otu a anyi na-ahu nnukwu okpukpo oku nke mgbalị nke ndi mmadu iru oru n'ubi-vine nile nke Onye-nwe; ma otua anyi na-ahu nnukwu ihe kpatara mwute, na kwa nke inuru onu-mwute n'ihu onwu na mbibi n'etiti umu mmadu, na onu n'ihu ihè nke Kraist nye ndu.

And from the first year to the fifteenth has brought to pass the destruction of many thousand lives; yea, it has brought to pass an awful scene of bloodshed.

And the bodies of many thousands are laid low in the earth, while the bodies of many thousands are moldering in heaps upon the face of the earth; yea, and many thousands are mourning for the loss of their kindred, because they have reason to fear, according to the promises of the Lord, that they are consigned to a state of endless wo.

While many thousands of others truly mourn for the loss of their kindred, yet they rejoice and exult in the hope, and even know, according to the promises of the Lord, that they are raised to dwell at the right hand of God, in a state of never-ending happiness.

And thus we see how great the inequality of man is because of sin and transgression, and the power of the devil, which comes by the cunning plans which he hath devised to ensnare the hearts of men.

And thus we see the great call of diligence of men to labor in the vineyards of the Lord; and thus we see the great reason of sorrow, and also of rejoicing—sorrow because of death and destruction among men, and joy because of the light of Christ unto life.

Alma 29

- 1 O asị na m bụ onye mụọ-ozị, ma nwere ike inweta ọchịchọ nke obi m, na m ga-enwe ike gagharịa ma jiri opi nke Chineke kwuo okwu, n'olu nke ga-ama ụwa jijiji, ma tie mkpu nchegharị nye ndị ọbụla!
- 2 E, aga m ekwuputara mkpuru-obi ọbụla, dika n'olu nke egbe-elu-igwe, nchegharị na atumatụ nke mgbaputa, ka ha wee chegharịa ma bjakwute Chineke anyi, ka a ghara inwe mwute ọzọ n'elu iru nile nke ụwa.
- 3 Mana lee, abụ m nwoke, ma na-eme mmehie n'ọchịchọ m; n'ihị na ekwesiri m inwe afọ-ojuju n'ihe nile nke Onye-nwe nyeworo m.
- 4 Ekwesighi m inye onwe m ntaram-abuhụ n'ọchịchọ m nile iwu ahụ kwusiri ike nke Chineke nke ikpe ziri-ezi, n'ihị na ama m na ọ na-enye umu mmadu dika ọchịchọ ha siri di, ma-ọbụ nke ruo n'inwu onwu ma-ọbụ nke ruo na ndu; e, ama m na ọ na-enye umu mmadu, e, na-enye ha iwu nke a na-enweghi ike igbanwe, dika uche ha nile siri di, ma ha bu ruo na nzoputa ma-ọbụ ruo na mbibi.
- 5 E, ma a matara m na mma na njo abjawo n'iru mmadu nile; onye nke na-amaghi ihe di mma site na ihe di njo enweghi uta; mana onye nke matara ihe di mma na ihe di njo, ya ka a ga-enye dika ọchịchọ ya nile siri di, ma ọ choro mma na ọbụ njo, ndu ma-ọbụ onwu, onu ma-ọbụ mụọ nke ikwa mmakwaara.
- 6 Ugbua, ebe m huru na m matara ihe nile ndi a, gini mere m ga-eji choro kari ime nani oru ahụ nke a kpoworo m iru?
- 7 Gini mere m ga-eji choro ka m buru mụọ-ozị, ka m wee-nwe ike igwa nsotu nile nke ụwa okwu?
- 8 N'ihị na lee, Onye-nwe, na-enye mba nile, site na mba nke onwe ha na asusu ha, ikuzi okwu ya, e, n'amamihe, ihe nile ọ huru di mma ka ha nwere; ya mere anyi huru na Onye-nwe na-enye ndunodu na amamihe, dika ihe ahụ nke ziri ezi ma buru ezi-okwu siri di.

Alma 29

O that I were an angel, and could have the wish of mine heart, that I might go forth and speak with the trump of God, with a voice to shake the earth, and cry repentance unto every people!

Yea, I would declare unto every soul, as with the voice of thunder, repentance and the plan of redemption, that they should repent and come unto our God, that there might not be more sorrow upon all the face of the earth.

But behold, I am a man, and do sin in my wish; for I ought to be content with the things which the Lord hath allotted unto me.

I ought not to harrow up in my desires the firm decree of a just God, for I know that he granteth unto men according to their desire, whether it be unto death or unto life; yea, I know that he allotteth unto men, yea, decreeth unto them decrees which are unalterable, according to their wills, whether they be unto salvation or unto destruction.

Yea, and I know that good and evil have come before all men; he that knoweth not good from evil is blameless; but he that knoweth good and evil, to him it is given according to his desires, whether he desireth good or evil, life or death, joy or remorse of conscience.

Now, seeing that I know these things, why should I desire more than to perform the work to which I have been called?

Why should I desire that I were an angel, that I could speak unto all the ends of the earth?

For behold, the Lord doth grant unto all nations, of their own nation and tongue, to teach his word, yea, in wisdom, all that he seeth fit that they should have; therefore we see that the Lord doth counsel in wisdom, according to that which is just and true.

- 9 A matara m ihe ahụ nke Onye-nwe nyeworo m iwu, ma a na m ańụrị ọñụ n'ime ya. Anaghị m ańụrị n'ike nke onwe m, kama a na m ańụrị n'ihe ahụ nke Onye-nwe nyeworo m n'iwu; e, ma nke a bụ ańụrị m, na eleghị anya aga m abụ ngwa-ọrụ n'aka nile nke Chineke iweta ụfọdụ mkpụrụ-obi na ncheghari; ma nke a bụ ọñụ m.
- 10 Ma lee, mgbe m na-ahụ ọtụtụ ụmụnne m nwoke cheghariri n'ezì-okwu, ma na-abiakwute Onye-nwe Chineke ha, mgbe ahụ ka mkpụrụ-obi m juputara na ọñụ; mgbe ahụ ana m echeta ihe Onye-nwe mewooro m, e, ọbuna na ọ n'wọ ekpere m; e, mgbe ahụ aga m echeta aka ebere ya nke o setipuru n'ebe m nọ.
- 11 E, ma echetakwara m ndokpu n'agha nke ndi nna m ha; n'ihì na a matara m n'ezì-okwu na Onye-nwe naputara ha site n'ibụ-oru, ma site na nke a o hiwere nzuko-nsọ ya; e, Onye-nwe Chineke, Chineke nke Abraham, Chineke nke Aisak, na Chineke nke Jekob, naputara ha site n'ibụ-oru.
- 12 E, a na m echeta oge nile ndokpu n'agha nke ndi nna m ha; ma otu Chineke ahụ nke naputara ha site n'aka nile nke ndi Ijìpt naputara ha site n'ibụ-oru.
- 13 E, ma otu Chineke ahụ hiwere nzuko-nsọ ya n'etiti ha; e, ma otu Chineke ahụ akpọwo m site n'okpukpo di nsọ, ikwusa okwu ahụ nye ndi ya, ma o nyewo m nnukwu mmeri, nke mere na ọñụ m juru-eju.
- 14 Mana anaghị m enwe ọñụ na mmeri nke nanì onwe m, kama ọñụ m kara juo eju n'ihì mmeri nke ụmụnne m nwoke, ndi garuworo ala nke Nifai.
- 15 Lee, ha arụwo ọrụ karịa, ma ha amiputawo nnukwu mkpuru; ma olee ka nnukwu ugwo ọrụ ha ga-adi!
- 16 Ugbuga, mgbe m na-eche maka mmeri nke ụmụnne m ndi nwoke a mkpuru-obi m ka ana-ebupu, ọbuna ruo n'ikewapu ya site n'aru, dika o siri di, otu a ka ọñụ m siri di ukwuu.
- 17 Ma ugbuga, ka Chineke kwenyere ụmụnne m nwoke ndi a, ka ha nwe ike nodu ala n'ala-eze nke Chineke; e, na kwa ndi nile bu mkpuru nke ọrụ aka ha nile ka ha wee ghara ipu kwa ozo, kama ka ha wee-too ya ruo mgbe nile. Ma ka Chineke kwere ka e mee ya dika okwu m nile siri di, ọbuna dika m kwuworo. Amen.

I know that which the Lord hath commanded me, and I glory in it. I do not glory of myself, but I glory in that which the Lord hath commanded me; yea, and this is my glory, that perhaps I may be an instrument in the hands of God to bring some soul to repentance; and this is my joy.

And behold, when I see many of my brethren truly penitent, and coming to the Lord their God, then is my soul filled with joy; then do I remember what the Lord has done for me, yea, even that he hath heard my prayer; yea, then do I remember his merciful arm which he extended towards me.

Yea, and I also remember the captivity of my fathers; for I surely do know that the Lord did deliver them out of bondage, and by this did establish his church; yea, the Lord God, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, did deliver them out of bondage.

Yea, I have always remembered the captivity of my fathers; and that same God who delivered them out of the hands of the Egyptians did deliver them out of bondage.

Yea, and that same God did establish his church among them; yea, and that same God hath called me by a holy calling, to preach the word unto this people, and hath given me much success, in the which my joy is full.

But I do not joy in my own success alone, but my joy is more full because of the success of my brethren, who have been up to the land of Nephi.

Behold, they have labored exceedingly, and have brought forth much fruit; and how great shall be their reward!

Now, when I think of the success of these my brethren my soul is carried away, even to the separation of it from the body, as it were, so great is my joy.

And now may God grant unto these, my brethren, that they may sit down in the kingdom of God; yea, and also all those who are the fruit of their labors that they may go no more out, but that they may praise him forever. And may God grant that it may be done according to my words, even as I have spoken. Amen.

Alma 30

- 1 Lee, ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe e hiwesiworo ndi nke Amon n'ala nke Jeshon, e, na kwa mgbe achupusiworo ndi Leman site n'ala ahụ, ma ndi ha nwuru anwu ka ndi ala ahụ liri—
- 2 Ugbua ndi ha nwuru anwu agughị ha onu n'ihị idi ukwu nke onu-ogugu ha nile; obughị ma ndi nwuru anwu nke ndi Nifaj aguru ha onu—ma na o wee ruo mgbe ha lichaworo ndi ha nwuru anwu, na kwa mgbe ubochi nile nke ibu onu, na iru uju, na ekpere gasiworo, (ma-obu n'afọ nke iri na isii nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe na-achi ndi nke Nifaj) a malitere inwe udo esepughi-aka n'akuku nile nke ala ahụ nile.
- 3 E, ma ndi ahụ gbaliri idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Onyewe; ma ha siri ike n'idobe emume-nso nile nke Chineke, dika iwu nke Moses siri di; n'ihị na akuziri ha idebe iwu nke Moses ruo mgbe a ga-emezu ya.
- 4 Ma otu a ndi ahụ enweghi nsogbu n'ime afọ iri na isii nile nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe na-achi ndi nke Nifaj.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na n'ime mmalite nke afọ nke iri na asaa nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe, enwere udo esepughi aka.
- 6 Mana o wee ruo na ngwucha nke afọ nke iri na asaa, e nwere otu nwoke bjara n'ime ala nke Zarahemla, ma obu Onye Mmegide-Kraist, n'ihị na o malitere ikwusara ndi ahụ ozi-oma megide amuma nile nke ndi-amuma nile kwuworo, gbasara obibja nke Kraist.
- 7 Ugbua enweghi iwu megidere okwukwe mmadu; n'ihị na o megidesiri iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke ike na a ga-enwe iwu nke ga-eweta ndi mmadu na-ahaghi otu.
- 8 N'ihị na otu a ka akwukwo-nsọ kwuru: Horo nu n'ubochi a, onye unu ga-efe.
- 9 Ugbua oburu na mmadu achọ ife Chineke, o bu ohere diri ya; ma-obu n'uzo ozo, oburu na o kwere na Chineke o bu ohere diri ya ife ya; kama oburu na o kweghi na ya enweghi iwu ita ya ahuhu.

Alma 30

Behold, now it came to pass that after the people of Ammon were established in the land of Jershon, yea, and also after the Lamanites were driven out of the land, and their dead were buried by the people of the land—

Now their dead were not numbered because of the greatness of their numbers; neither were the dead of the Nephites numbered—but it came to pass after they had buried their dead, and also after the days of fasting, and mourning, and prayer, (and it was in the sixteenth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi) there began to be continual peace throughout all the land.

Yea, and the people did observe to keep the commandments of the Lord; and they were strict in observing the ordinances of God, according to the law of Moses; for they were taught to keep the law of Moses until it should be fulfilled.

And thus the people did have no disturbance in all the sixteenth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And it came to pass that in the commencement of the seventeenth year of the reign of the judges, there was continual peace.

But it came to pass in the latter end of the seventeenth year, there came a man into the land of Zarahemla, and he was Anti-Christ, for he began to preach unto the people against the prophecies which had been spoken by the prophets, concerning the coming of Christ.

Now there was no law against a man's belief; for it was strictly contrary to the commands of God that there should be a law which should bring men on to unequal grounds.

For thus saith the scripture: Choose ye this day, whom ye will serve.

Now if a man desired to serve God, it was his privilege; or rather, if he believed in God it was his privilege to serve him; but if he did not believe in him there was no law to punish him.

- 10 Mana ọburu na o gburu mmadu a ga-ata ya ahuhu ruo n'onwu; ma ọburu na o punara mmadu ihe a ga-ata kwa ya ahuhu; ma ọburu na o zuru ohi a ga-ata kwa ya ahuhu; ma ọburu na o kwara iko a ga-ata kwa ya ahuhu; e, maka ajoo-omume a nile a tara ha ahuhu.
- 11 N'ih i na e nwere iwu na ndi mmadu a ga-ekpe ha ikpe dika mmebi iwu ha siri di. Otu o sila di, enweghi iwu megidere okwukwe mmadu; ya mere, a tara mmadu ahuhu nani maka mmebi-iwu nile nke o meworo; ya mere mmadu nile ha ahata-aha.
- 12 Ma onye Mmegide-Kraist a, nke aha ya bu Korihō, (ma iwu ahụ enweghi ijide ya) malitere ikwusara ndi ahụ okwu na agaghị enwe Kraist. Ma n'udi di otu a ka o kwusara okwu, na-asị:
- 13 O unu ndi e kedara n'okpuru olile-anyana nzuu na nke efu, gini mere unu ji na-ebo onwe unu ibu arọ jiri udi ihe nzuu nile ahụ? Gini mere unu ji na-ele anyana Kraist? N'ih i na odighi onye nwere ike imata maka ihe obula nke na-abia abia.
- 14 Lee, ihe ndi a nile nke unu na-akpo amuma, nke unu kwuru na enyedetara ya site na ndi-amuma nile di nso, lee, ha bu omenala nzuu nile nke ndi nna unu ha.
- 15 O lee otu unu siri mata maka ibu ezi-okwu ha? Lee, unu enweghi ike imata maka ihe nile nke unu na-ahughi anyana; ya mere unu enweghi ike imata na a ga-enwe otu Kraist.
- 16 Unu lepuru anyana ma si na unu huru nsachapu nke mmehie unu nile. Mana lee, o bu ihe na-eso echiche ara; ma mkpasasi nke echiche unu nile bira n'ih i omenala nile nke ndi nna unu, nke dupuru unu baa n'ime okwukwe nke ihe nile nke n'abughi otu ha di.
- 17 Ma otutu ihe ndi kariri n'ih e ndi di otu a ka o gwara ha, na-agwa ha na-enweghi ike inwe aja mgbaghara mmehie a ga-eme maka mmehie nile nke ndi mmadu, mana onye obula na-aga n'iru na ndu nke a dika njikwa nke onye ahụ ekere eke siri di; ya mere onye obula na-eme nke-oma dika nghota ya siri di, ma na onye obula na-emeridika ike ya ha; ma ihe obula mmadu mere abughi mmebi iwu.

But if he murdered he was punished unto death; and if he robbed he was also punished; and if he stole he was also punished; and if he committed adultery he was also punished; yea, for all this wickedness they were punished.

For there was a law that men should be judged according to their crimes. Nevertheless, there was no law against a man's belief; therefore, a man was punished only for the crimes which he had done; therefore all men were on equal grounds.

And this Anti-Christ, whose name was Korihor, (and the law could have no hold upon him) began to preach unto the people that there should be no Christ. And after this manner did he preach, saying:

O ye that are bound down under a foolish and a vain hope, why do ye yoke yourselves with such foolish things? Why do ye look for a Christ? For no man can know of anything which is to come.

Behold, these things which ye call prophecies, which ye say are handed down by holy prophets, behold, they are foolish traditions of your fathers.

How do ye know of their surety? Behold, ye cannot know of things which ye do not see; therefore ye cannot know that there shall be a Christ.

Ye look forward and say that ye see a remission of your sins. But behold, it is the effect of a frenzied mind; and this derangement of your minds comes because of the traditions of your fathers, which lead you away into a belief of things which are not so.

And many more such things did he say unto them, telling them that there could be no atonement made for the sins of men, but every man fared in this life according to the management of the creature; therefore every man prospered according to his genius, and that every man conquered according to his strength; and whatsoever a man did was no crime.

18 Ma otu a ka o kwusaara ha okwu, na-edufu obi nile nke ọtụtụ, na-eme ha ka ha welite isi ha nile n'ajọ-omume ha, e, na-edufu ọtụtụ ndinyom, na kwa ndịkom, igba akwunakwuna—na-agwa ha na mgbe mmadu nwuru, nke ahụ bu nsotu ya.

19 Ugbua nwoke a gafere n'ala nke Jeshon kwa, ikwusa ihe ndi a nile n'etiti ndi nke Amon, ndi buuru ndi nke Leman otu mgbe.

20 Mana lee ha ma ihe kariya otutu ndi nke Nifaj; n'ihina ha kporo ya, ma kee ya agbu, ma buga ya n'iru Amon, onye bu onye isi nchu-aja nye ndi ahụ.

21 Ma o wee ruo na o mere ka e bupu ya site n'ala ahụ. Ma o bīafetara n'ime ala nke Gidion, ma malite ikwusakwara ha okwu; ma n'ebe a o nweghi nnukwu mmeri, n'ihina na a kporo ya ma kee ya agbu ma buruo ya n'iru onye isi nchu-aja, na kwa onye-isi-ikpe n'ala ahụ.

22 Ma o wee ruo na onye isi nchu-aja ahụ siri ya: Gini mere i jiri na-agahari na-eduhie uzọ nile nke Onyewe? Gini mere i jiri na-akuziri ndi a na a gaghị enwe Kraist obula, ka I napu ha inuri-onu ha nile? Gini mere i jiri na-ekwugide amuma nile nke ndi-amuma nile di nsọ?

23 Ugbua aha onye isi nchu-aja ahụ bu Gidona. Ma Korihon siri ya: N'ihina na anaghi m akuzi omenala nzuzu nile nke ndi nna unu, ma n'ihina na anaghi m akuziri ndi a ka ha kedagide onwe ha nokpuru emume nsọ nzuzu nile na ihe-omume nile ndi ededaworo site na ndi nchu-aja mgbe ochie nile, ipuru ike na ikike n'aka ha, idebe ha namaghi ama, ka ha ghara iwelite isi ha nile elu, kama ka ewedata ha dika okwu gi nile siri di.

24 I kwuru na ndi a bu ndi nwere onwe ha. Lee, asi m na ha no n'ibu-oru. I si na amuma mgbe ochie ahụ nile bu ezi okwu. Lee, asi m na i mataghi na ha bu ezi-okwu.

25 I si na ndi a bu ndi-ikpe mara na ndi dara ada, n'ihina njehie nke otu onye muru ha. Lee, asi m na ikpe anaghi ama nwata n'ihina ndi muru ya.

And thus he did preach unto them, leading away the hearts of many, causing them to lift up their heads in their wickedness, yea, leading away many women, and also men, to commit whoredoms—telling them that when a man was dead, that was the end thereof.

Now this man went over to the land of Jershon also, to preach these things among the people of Ammon, who were once the people of the Lamanites.

But behold they were more wise than many of the Nephites; for they took him, and bound him, and carried him before Ammon, who was a high priest over that people.

And it came to pass that he caused that he should be carried out of the land. And he came over into the land of Gideon, and began to preach unto them also; and here he did not have much success, for he was taken and bound and carried before the high priest, and also the chief judge over the land.

And it came to pass that the high priest said unto him: Why do ye go about perverting the ways of the Lord? Why do ye teach this people that there shall be no Christ, to interrupt their rejoicings? Why do ye speak against all the prophecies of the holy prophets?

Now the high priest's name was Giddonah. And Korihor said unto him: Because I do not teach the foolish traditions of your fathers, and because I do not teach this people to bind themselves down under the foolish ordinances and performances which are laid down by ancient priests, to usurp power and authority over them, to keep them in ignorance, that they may not lift up their heads, but be brought down according to thy words.

Ye say that this people is a free people. Behold, I say they are in bondage. Ye say that those ancient prophecies are true. Behold, I say that ye do not know that they are true.

Ye say that this people is a guilty and a fallen people, because of the transgression of a parent. Behold, I say that a child is not guilty because of its parents.

26 Ma unu sịkwara na Kraịst ga-abịa. Mana lee, asị m na unu amaghị na a ga-enwe otu Kraịst. Ma unu sị kwa na a ga-egbu ya n'ihị mmehie nile nke ụwa—

27 Ma otu a unu na-edufu ndị a n'iso omenala nzuzu nile nke ndị nna unu, ma dika ọchịchọ nile nke onwe unu; ma unu debere ha n'ala, ọbuna dika ọ bụ ị nọ n'ibụ-oru, ka unu wee tinye akpịrị unu nile n'ime ọrụ nile nke aka ha nile, na ha anwaghị anwa ilelite anya elu na-atughị egwu, ma na ha anwaghị anwa inwe ọñụ n'ihe nile ruuru ha na ohere nile dijiri ha.

28 E, ha anwaghị anwa iji ihe bụ nke ha eme ihe eleghị anya ka ha ghara imejọ ndị nchụ-aja ha nile ndị na-ebo ha ibu arọ dika ọchịchọ ha nile siri dī, ma ewetawo ha n'ikwere, site n'omenala ha nile na nrọ ha nile na ihe nile gbatara ha n'uche na ọhụ ha nile na ihe omimi aghughọ ha nile, na ha ga, ma ọburu na ha emeghị dika okwu ha nile siri dī, emejọ onye anamaghị-ama, onye ha sị na ọ bụ Chineke—onye nke anahụtubeghị anya ma-ọbụ mata mbụ, onye na-anọtubeghị ma-ọbụ o nwere mgbe ọ ga-anọ.

29 Ugbua mgbe onye isi nchụ-aja ahụ na onye-isi-ikpe ahụ hụrụ obi ike ya, e, mgbe ha hụrụ na ọ ga-ekwuto ọbuna megide Chineke, ha enyeghị ọsisa ọbula n'okwu ya nile; mana ha mere ka e kee ya agbụ; ma ha nyefelitere ya n'aka nile nke ndị-ọrụ, ma ziga ya n'ala nke Zarahemla, ka e wee kpọta ya n'iru Alma, na onye-isi-ikpe nke bụ onye-ọchịchị na-achị ala ahụ nile.

30 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe a kpọtara ya n'iru Alma na onye-isi-ikpe, ọ gara n'iru n'otu ụdị ahụ dika o mere n'ala nke Gịdion; e, ọ gara n'iru ikwuhie Chineke.

31 Ma o bilitere na nnukwu okwu nile na-eko eko n'iru Alma, ma kwuto ndị nchụ-aja nile na ndị nkuzi nile, na-ebo ha ebubo nke idufu ndị ahụ n'ụdị omenala nzuzu nile nke ndị nna ha, n'ihị itinye akpịrị na mgbalị nile nke ndị ahụ.

And ye also say that Christ shall come. But behold, I say that ye do not know that there shall be a Christ. And ye say also that he shall be slain for the sins of the world—

And thus ye lead away this people after the foolish traditions of your fathers, and according to your own desires; and ye keep them down, even as it were in bondage, that ye may glut yourselves with the labors of their hands, that they durst not look up with boldness, and that they durst not enjoy their rights and privileges.

Yea, they durst not make use of that which is their own lest they should offend their priests, who do yoke them according to their desires, and have brought them to believe, by their traditions and their dreams and their whims and their visions and their pretended mysteries, that they should, if they did not do according to their words, offend some unknown being, who they say is God—a being who never has been seen or known, who never was nor ever will be.

Now when the high priest and the chief judge saw the hardness of his heart, yea, when they saw that he would revile even against God, they would not make any reply to his words; but they caused that he should be bound; and they delivered him up into the hands of the officers, and sent him to the land of Zarahemla, that he might be brought before Alma, and the chief judge who was governor over all the land.

And it came to pass that when he was brought before Alma and the chief judge, he did go on in the same manner as he did in the land of Gideon; yea, he went on to blaspheme.

And he did rise up in great swelling words before Alma, and did revile against the priests and teachers, accusing them of leading away the people after the silly traditions of their fathers, for the sake of glutting on the labors of the people.

32 Ugbua Alma siri ya: I matara na anyi anaghi etinye akpiri anyi na oru nile nke ndi a; n'ih na lee aruwo m obuna site na mmalite nke ochichi nke ndi-isi-ikpe nile ruo ugbua, jiri aka abuo nke m maka nkwado onwe m, na-agbanyeghi otutu njem mu nile gburu-gburu ala ahụ ikwusa okwu nke Chineke nye ndi m.

33 Ma na-agbanyeghi otutu mgbalị nile ahụ nke m meworo n'ulo nzuko-nsọ ahụ, anatatubeghi m nke ha ka obuna otu sinain maka oru m; obughi ma o nwere onye obula n'ime umunne m nwoke, ma obughi ma-obu n'uche-ikpe ahụ; ma mgbe ahụ anyi anatawo nani dika iwu siri di maka oge anyi.

34 Ma ugbua, oburu na anyi anataghị ihe obula maka oru anyi nile n'ulo nzuko-nsọ ahụ, uru gini ka o baara anyi iru oru n'ulo nzuko-nsọ ahụ ma obughi ikwusa ezi-okwu ahụ, ka anyi wee nwee onu nile n'ime onu nke umunne anyi nwoke?

35 Mgbe ahụ gini ka i na-asị na anyi na-ekwusara ndi a ozi-oma inweta uru, mgbe gi, n'onwe gi, matara na anyi anaghi anata uru? Ma ugbua, i kwere na anyi na-eduhie ndi a eduhie, nke kpatara udi onu a n'obi ha nile?

36 Ma Korihō zara ya, E.

37 Ma mgbe ahụ Alma siri ya: I kwere na e nwere Chineke di?

38 Ma o zara, E-e.

39 Ugbua Alma siri ya: I ga-agonari ozọ na enweghi Chineke di, ma kwa gonari Kraist ahụ? N'ih na lee, asi m gi, a matara m na enwere Chineke di, na kwa na Kraist ga-abia.

40 Ma ugbua gini bu ihe aka-ebe i nwere na o nweghi Chineke di, ma-obu na Kraist anaghi abia? Asi m gi na odighi nke i nwere, ma obughi nani okwu gi.

41 Mana, lee, enwere ihe nile dika ihe mgba-ama na ihe ndi a nile bu ezi-okwu; ma gi kwa nwere ihe nile dika ihe mgba-ama nye gi na ha bu ezi-okwu; ma i ga-gonari ha? I kwere na ihe ndi a nile bu ezi-okwu?

Now Alma said unto him: Thou knowest that we do not glut ourselves upon the labors of this people; for behold I have labored even from the commencement of the reign of the judges until now, with mine own hands for my support, notwithstanding my many travels round about the land to declare the word of God unto my people.

And notwithstanding the many labors which I have performed in the church, I have never received so much as even one senine for my labor; neither has any of my brethren, save it were in the judgment-seat; and then we have received only according to law for our time.

And now, if we do not receive anything for our labors in the church, what doth it profit us to labor in the church save it were to declare the truth, that we may have rejoicings in the joy of our brethren?

Then why sayest thou that we preach unto this people to get gain, when thou, of thyself, knowest that we receive no gain? And now, believest thou that we deceive this people, that causes such joy in their hearts?

And Korihor answered him, Yea.

And then Alma said unto him: Believest thou that there is a God?

And he answered, Nay.

Now Alma said unto him: Will ye deny again that there is a God, and also deny the Christ? For behold, I say unto you, I know there is a God, and also that Christ shall come.

And now what evidence have ye that there is no God, or that Christ cometh not? I say unto you that ye have none, save it be your word only.

But, behold, I have all things as a testimony that these things are true; and ye also have all things as a testimony unto you that they are true; and will ye deny them? Believest thou that these things are true?

42 Lee, a matara m na i kwere, mana a na-edu gi site na mụọ nke okwu ụgha, ma ijuwo Mụọ nke Chineke ahụ nke mere na o nweghị ike inwe ọnọdụ n'ime gi; kama ekwensu ahụ nwere ike n'ebe ị nọ, ma ọ na-ebugharị gi, na-aghọ aghughọ nile ka o wee bibie ụmụ nke Chineke.

43 Ma ugbua Kọrihọ sịrị Alma: O bụrụ na i ga-egosị m ihe irība ama, ka m wee kwenye na e nwere Chineke dī, e, gosị m na o nwere ike, ma mgbe ahụ ka m ga-ekwenye n'ezī-okwu nke okwu gi nile.

44 Mana Alma sịrị ya: I nwetaworị ihe iriba-ama zuuru gi; ị ga-anwa Chineke gi ọnwunwa? Ị ga-asị, Gosị m ihe irība-ama, mgbe i nwere mgba-ama ụmụnne gi nwoke ndị a nile, na kwa ndị-amụma nile dī nsọ? Akwụkwọ-nsọ nile ka a togboro n'iru gi, e, ma ihe nile gosirị na o nwere Chineke dī; e, ọbuna ụwa, na ihe nile nke dī n'elu nke iru ya, e, na mgbagharị ya, e, na ụwa ndị ọzọ nile nke na-agbagharị n'udị usoro nke ha na-agba ama na o nwere Onye Okike Kachasi-elu.

45 Ma na ị na-agaghari, na-edufu obi nile nke ndi a, na-agba ama nye ha na enweghị Chineke dī? Ma emesia ị ga agonari aka-ebe nile ndi a? Ma ọ siri: E, aga m agonari, ma ọbughị na ị ga-egosị m ihe iriba-ama:

46 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na Alma siri ya: Lee, A na m enwe mwute n'ihī isi ike nke obi gi, e, na ị ka ga-eguzogide mụọ nke ezi-okwu ahụ, ka e wee bibie mkpuru-obi gi.

47 Mana lee, ọ ka mma na mkpuru-obi gi ga efu karịa na ị ga-abụ ụzọ nke iwedata otutu mkpuru-obi na mbibi, site ikwu okwu ụgha gi nile na site n'okwu otuto nile nke na-esighi n'obi; ya mere ọburi na ị ga-agonari ọzọ, lee Chineke ga-eti gi otiti ihe, na i ga-ada ogbu, na ị gaghị emeghee kwa ọnu gi ọzọ, na ị gaghị aghogbu ndi a ọzọ.

48 Ugbua Kọrihọ siri ya: Anaghị m agonari odidi nke otu Chineke, kama ekweghi m na enwere otu Chineke di; ma asikwa m, na ị mataghị na enwere otu Chineke di; ma ma-ọbughị na ị gosiri m otu ihe iriba-ama, agaghị m ekwe.

49 Ugbua Alma siri ya: Nke a ka m ga-enye gi maka ihe iriba-ama, na a ga akụ gi ogbu, dika okwu m nile siri di; ma asị m, na n'aha nke Chineke, a ga-akụ gi ogbu, na i gaghị enwe kwa ikwuputa okwu.

Behold, I know that thou believest, but thou art possessed with a lying spirit, and ye have put off the Spirit of God that it may have no place in you; but the devil has power over you, and he doth carry you about, working devices that he may destroy the children of God.

And now Korihor said unto Alma: If thou wilt show me a sign, that I may be convinced that there is a God, yea, show unto me that he hath power, and then will I be convinced of the truth of thy words.

But Alma said unto him: Thou hast had signs enough; will ye tempt your God? Will ye say, Show unto me a sign, when ye have the testimony of all these thy brethren, and also all the holy prophets? The scriptures are laid before thee, yea, and all things denote there is a God; yea, even the earth, and all things that are upon the face of it, yea, and its motion, yea, and also all the planets which move in their regular form do witness that there is a Supreme Creator.

And yet do ye go about, leading away the hearts of this people, testifying unto them there is no God? And yet will ye deny against all these witnesses? And he said: Yea, I will deny, except ye shall show me a sign.

And now it came to pass that Alma said unto him: Behold, I am grieved because of the hardness of your heart, yea, that ye will still resist the spirit of the truth, that thy soul may be destroyed.

But behold, it is better that thy soul should be lost than that thou shouldst be the means of bringing many souls down to destruction, by thy lying and by thy flattering words; therefore if thou shalt deny again, behold God shall smite thee, that thou shalt become dumb, that thou shalt never open thy mouth any more, that thou shalt not deceive this people any more.

Now Korihor said unto him: I do not deny the existence of a God, but I do not believe that there is a God; and I say also, that ye do not know that there is a God; and except ye show me a sign, I will not believe.

Now Alma said unto him: This will I give unto thee for a sign, that thou shalt be struck dumb, according to my words; and I say, that in the name of God, ye shall be struck dumb, that ye shall no more have utterance.

50 Ugbua mgbe Alma kwuworo okwu nile ndi a, Korihō ka a kuru ogbu, nke mere na onweghi ike ikwuputa okwu, dika okwu nile nke Alma siri di.

51 Ma ugbua mgbe onye-isi-ikpe ahụ huru nke a, o setipuru aka ya ma degara Korihō, na-asị: E mewe ka ikwenye n'ike nke Chineke? N'ime onye ka i choro na Alma ga-egosiputa ihe iriba-ama ya? I choro na o gasogbu ndi ozo, igosi gi otu ihe iriba-ama? Lee, o gosiwo gi otu ihe iriba-ama; ma ugbua i ga-arụ ụka ozo?

52 Ma Korihō weputara aka ya ma dee, na-asị: A matara m na a dara m ogbu, n'ihi na enweghi m ike ikwu okwu; ma a matara m na odighi ihe ozo ma obughi ike nke Chineke nwere ike iwekwasi m nke a; e, ma a matara m mgbe obula na e nwere otu Chineke di.

53 Mana lee, ekwensu aghogbuwo m; n'ihi na o biakwutere m n'udi nke otu muo-ozu, ma si m: Gaa ma kpotaghachi ndi a, n'ihi na ha nile akpafuwo soro Chineke ana-amaghi ama. Ma o siri m: Onweghi Chineke di; e, ma o kuziri m ihe nke m ga na-ekwu. Ma akuziwo m okwu ya nile; ma akuziri m ha n'ihi na ha masiri echiche nke anu-aru; ma akuziri m ha obuna ruo mgbe m nwere nnukwu mmeri, nke mere na n'ezie e kwere m na ha bu ezi-okwu; ma n'ihi nke a eguzogidere ezi-okwu ahụ, obuna wee ruo mgbe m wetaworo nnukwu obubu-onu a nye onwe m.

54 Ugbua mgbe o kwuworo nke a, o rioro ka Alma kpee ekpere nye Chineke, ka e wee wepuru ya obubu-onu ahụ.

55 Mana Alma siri ya: Oburu na e wepuru gi obubu-onu a i ga-edufu kwa obi nile nke ndi a ozo; ya mere, o ga-adiri gi obuna dika Onye-nwe siri choro.

56 Ma o wee ruo na obubu-onu ahụ ewepurughi ya Korihō; mana a chupuru ya, ma o gaghariri site n'ulo ruo n'ulo na-ario ihe-oriri ya.

Now when Alma had said these words, Korihor was struck dumb, that he could not have utterance, according to the words of Alma.

And now when the chief judge saw this, he put forth his hand and wrote unto Korihor, saying: Art thou convinced of the power of God? In whom did ye desire that Alma should show forth his sign? Would ye that he should afflict others, to show unto thee a sign? Behold, he has showed unto you a sign; and now will ye dispute more?

And Korihor put forth his hand and wrote, saying: I know that I am dumb, for I cannot speak; and I know that nothing save it were the power of God could bring this upon me; yea, and I always knew that there was a God.

But behold, the devil hath deceived me; for he appeared unto me in the form of an angel, and said unto me: Go and reclaim this people, for they have all gone astray after an unknown God. And he said unto me: There is no God; yea, and he taught me that which I should say. And I have taught his words; and I taught them because they were pleasing unto the carnal mind; and I taught them, even until I had much success, inasmuch that I verily believed that they were true; and for this cause I withstood the truth, even until I have brought this great curse upon me.

Now when he had said this, he besought that Alma should pray unto God, that the curse might be taken from him.

But Alma said unto him: If this curse should be taken from thee thou wouldst again lead away the hearts of this people; therefore, it shall be unto thee even as the Lord will.

And it came to pass that the curse was not taken off of Korihor; but he was cast out, and went about from house to house begging for his food.

57 Ugbua ọmụma nke ihe meworo Kọrihọ ka agbasara otu mgbe ahụ n'akụkụ ala ahụ nile; e, nkwapụta ahụ ka onye-isi-ikpe ahụ zipurụ nye ndị nile bi n'ala ahụ, na-ekwuputara ndị nile nke kweregoro n'okwu nile nke Kọrihọ na ha ga-eme ọsọ-ọsọ chegharịa, ma-ọdighị otu a otu ikpe nile ahụ ga-abịakwute ha.

58 Ma o wee ruo na ha nile kwenyere maka ajọ-omume nke Kọrihọ; ya mere ha nile ka agbanwere ọzọ nye Onye-nwe; ma nke a tinyere nkwasị n'ajọ-omume n'ụdị nke Kọrihọ ahụ. Ma Kọrihọ gagharịrị site n'ụlọ ruo n'ụlọ, na-ariọ ihe-oriri maka nkwardo onwe ya.

59 Ma o wee ruo na dika ọ na-agaghari n'etiti ndị ahụ, e, n'etiti ndị nke kewapụworo onwe ha site na ndị Nifaj ma kpọọ onwe ha ndị Zorom, ndị ana-edu site na otu nwoke nke aha ya bụ Zorom—na dika ọ na-agaghari n'etiti ha, lee, a gbadara ya ma zoda ya n'ala, ọbuna ruo mgbe ọ nwurụ.

60 Ma otu a anyị hụrụ nsọtụ nke ya onye na-eduhie ụzọ nile nke Onye-nwe; ma otu a anyị hụrụ na ekwensu agaghị akwado ụmụ ya n'ubochi ikpe-azụ, kama ọ na-eme ọsọ-ọsọ ọkpurụ ha gbada ala-mụọ.

Now the knowledge of what had happened unto Korihor was immediately published throughout all the land; yea, the proclamation was sent forth by the chief judge to all the people in the land, declaring unto those who had believed in the words of Korihor that they must speedily repent, lest the same judgments would come unto them.

And it came to pass that they were all convinced of the wickedness of Korihor; therefore they were all converted again unto the Lord; and this put an end to the iniquity after the manner of Korihor. And Korihor did go about from house to house, begging food for his support.

And it came to pass that as he went forth among the people, yea, among a people who had separated themselves from the Nephites and called themselves Zoramites, being led by a man whose name was Zoram—and as he went forth amongst them, behold, he was run upon and trodden down, even until he was dead.

And thus we see the end of him who perverteth the ways of the Lord; and thus we see that the devil will not support his children at the last day, but doth speedily drag them down to hell.

Alma 31

- 1 Ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe nsọtụ Korihō gasiri, Alma ebe ọ nataworo akụkọ nile na ndị Zorom na-eduhie ụzọ nile nke Onye-nwe, ma na Zorom, onye bụrụ onye-ndu ha, na-edu obi nile nke ndị ahụ ikpo-isi ala nye arụsị nile dara ogbu, obi ya malitere ọzọ irià orịa n'ihì ajọ-omume nke ndị ahụ.
- 2 N'ihì na ọ bụrụ ihe wetara nnukwu mwuta nye Alma imata maka ajọ-omume n'etiti ndị ya; ya mere obi ya dị na mwuta karịa n'ihì nkewapụ nke ndị Zorom site na ndị Nifaj.
- 3 Ugbua ndị Zorom akpọkọtaworijị onwe ha onụ n'ala nke ha kpọrọ Antionum, nke dị n'ọwụwa-anyanwu nke ala Zarahemla, nke togboro ọfoturu ka ọbụrụ oke-ala nke elu-ala nke oke osimiri ahụ, nke dị na ndịda-ndịda nke ala nke Jeshon, nke dị kwa n'oke-ala nke ọzara ahụ na ndịda-ndịda, n'ime ọzara ahụ nke juputara na ndị Leman.
- 4 Ugbua ndị Nifaj tūrụ oke egwu, na ndị Zorom ga-aba n'ime nzikorita ozi ha na ndị Leman, ma na ọ ga-abụ ihe ga eweta oke ntufu n'akụkụ nke ndị Nifaj.
- 5 Ma ugbua, dika ikwusa okwu ahụ nwere nnukwu ike idu ndị ahụ ime ihe ahụ nke ziri-ezi—e, o nweworijị nsonazụ kara sie ike n'obi nile nke ndị ahụ karịa mma-agma ahụ, ma-ọbụ ihe ọzọ ọbụla, nke meworo ha—ya mere Alma chere na ọ dị mkpa na ha ga-anwale ezigbo omume nke okwu Chineke ahụ.
- 6 Ya mere ọ kpọrọ Amon, na Eron, na Omna; ma Himnai ka ọ hapurū n'ulọ nzukọ-nsọ dị na Zarahemla; mana atọ ndị mbụ ahụ ka ọ kpọrọ tinyere onwe ya, na kwa Amiulek na Ziezrom, ndị nọ na Milek; ma ọ kpọrọkwara ụmụ ya ndị nwoke abụọ.
- 7 Ugbua nke kachasi okenye n'ime ụmụ ya ndị nwoke ọ kpọrọghị ya tinyere onwe ya, ma aha ya bụ Hilaman; mana aha ndị ahụ ọ kpọrọ tinyere onwe ya bụ Shiblōn na Korianton; ma ndị a bụ aha nile nke ndị ahụ soro ya gaa n'etiti ndị Zorom, ikwusara ha okwu ahụ.
- 8 Ugbua ndị Zorom bụrụ ndị nghotahie site na ndị Nifaj; ya mere ekwusaworo ha rii okwu ahụ.

Alma 31

Now it came to pass that after the end of Korihor, Alma having received tidings that the Zoramites were perverting the ways of the Lord, and that Zoram, who was their leader, was leading the hearts of the people to bow down to dumb idols, his heart again began to sicken because of the iniquity of the people.

For it was the cause of great sorrow to Alma to know of iniquity among his people; therefore his heart was exceedingly sorrowful because of the separation of the Zoramites from the Nephites.

Now the Zoramites had gathered themselves together in a land which they called Antionum, which was east of the land of Zarahemla, which lay nearly bordering upon the seashore, which was south of the land of Jershon, which also bordered upon the wilderness south, which wilderness was full of the Lamanites.

Now the Nephites greatly feared that the Zoramites would enter into a correspondence with the Lamanites, and that it would be the means of great loss on the part of the Nephites.

And now, as the preaching of the word had a great tendency to lead the people to do that which was just—yea, it had had more powerful effect upon the minds of the people than the sword, or anything else, which had happened unto them—therefore Alma thought it was expedient that they should try the virtue of the word of God.

Therefore he took Ammon, and Aaron, and Omner; and Himni he did leave in the church in Zarahemla; but the former three he took with him, and also Amulek and Zeezrom, who were at Melek; and he also took two of his sons.

Now the eldest of his sons he took not with him, and his name was Helaman; but the names of those whom he took with him were Shiblōn and Corianton; and these are the names of those who went with him among the Zoramites, to preach unto them the word.

Now the Zoramites were dissenters from the Nephites; therefore they had had the word of God preached unto them.

9 Ma na ha adabaworiji n'ime nnukwu mmehie nile, n'ihina ha anaghi eleru-anya idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, na usoro-iwu ya nile, dika iwu nke Moses siri di.

10 Obughi ma ha ga-edebe emume nile nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ, iga n'iru n'ekpere na iriọ aririọ obi umeala nye Chineke kwa ubochi, ka ha wee ghara idaba n'ime onwunwa.

11 E, na mkpirisi, ha duhiere uzọ nile nke Onye-nwe n'otutu uzọ di iche iche; ya mere, n'ihina nke a, Alma na umunne ya nwoke gabara n'ime ala ahụ ikwusa okwu ahụ nye ha.

12 Ugbua, mgbe ha bataworo n'ime ala ahụ, lee, na mgbagwoju-anya ha, ha chọputara na ndi Zorom ahụ ewuwo riji ulo-nzuko nile, ma na ha kpokotara onwe ha onu n'otu ubochi n'izu uka ahụ, n'ubochi nke ha kporo ubochi nke Onye-nwe; ma ha fere ofufe n'udi usoro nke Alma na umunne ya nwoke na-ahutubeghi mbu;

13 N'ihina ha nwere ebe ewulitere elu n'etiti ulo-nzuko ha, ebe a na-eguzo otọ, nke di elu gafee isi; ma n'elu ya ga-enwe ike inabata nani otu onye.

14 Ya mere, onye obula nke choro ife ofufe ga-agan'iru ma guzoro n'elu ebe ahụ, ma gbatipu aka ya nile che iru n'elu-igwe, ma tie n'olu di elu, na-asị:

15 Nsọ, Chineke di nsọ; anyi kwere na i bu Chineke, ma anyi kwere na i di nsọ, ma na i buriji otu muo, ma na-ibu otu muo, ma na i ga-abu otu muo ruo mgbe nile.

16 Chineke di nsọ, anyi kwere na ikewapwo anyi site n'ebe umunne anyi no; ma anyi ekweghi n'omenala nke umunne anyi nwoke, nke enydatara ha site n'agwa umuaka nke ndi nna ha; mana anyi kwere na i hoputawo anyi ibu umu gi di nsọ; na kwa i mewo ka anyi mata ya na-agaghi enwe Kraist.

But they had fallen into great errors, for they would not observe to keep the commandments of God, and his statutes, according to the law of Moses.

Neither would they observe the performances of the church, to continue in prayer and supplication to God daily, that they might not enter into temptation.

Yea, in fine, they did pervert the ways of the Lord in very many instances; therefore, for this cause, Alma and his brethren went into the land to preach the word unto them.

Now, when they had come into the land, behold, to their astonishment they found that the Zoramites had built synagogues, and that they did gather themselves together on one day of the week, which day they did call the day of the Lord; and they did worship after a manner which Alma and his brethren had never beheld;

For they had a place built up in the center of their synagogue, a place for standing, which was high above the head; and the top thereof would only admit one person.

Therefore, whosoever desired to worship must go forth and stand upon the top thereof, and stretch forth his hands towards heaven, and cry with a loud voice, saying:

Holy, holy God; we believe that thou art God, and we believe that thou art holy, and that thou wast a spirit, and that thou art a spirit, and that thou wilt be a spirit forever.

Holy God, we believe that thou hast separated us from our brethren; and we do not believe in the tradition of our brethren, which was handed down to them by the childishness of their fathers; but we believe that thou hast elected us to be thy holy children; and also thou hast made it known unto us that there shall be no Christ.

17 Mana i di otu i di unyahụ, taa, na ruo mgbe nile; ma i hoputawo anyi ka e wee zoputa anyi, ebe ndi nile bi gburu-gburu anyi ka ahoputaworo ha ka atuda site n'iwe oku gi gbada ruo ala muo; n'ih i nsọ nke a, O Chineke, anyi kelere gi; ma anyi kelekwar a gi na I hoputawo anyi, ka aghara idufu anyi n'udi omenala nzuzu nile nke umunne anyi nwoke, nke na-ekekota ha gbada ruo n'okwukwe nke Kraist, nke na-edu obi ha nile iwaghari n'ebe di anya site n'ebe i no, Chineke anyi.

18 Ma ozọ anyi na-ekele gi, O Chineke, na anyi bu ndi ahorooro na ndi di nsọ. Amen.

19 Ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Alma na umunne ya nwoke na umu ya ndi nwoke nuworo ekpere ndi a nile, o turu ha n'anya na-enweghi atu.

20 N'ih i na lee, onye obula gara n'iru ma nyelite otu ekpere nile ndi a.

21 Ugbua ebe ahụ ka ha kporo Rameptom, nke, ma asugharia ya, bu ebe nguzo di nsọ.

22 Ugbua, site n'ebe nguzo a ha nyelitere, onye obula, otu udi ekpere ahụ nye Chineke, na-ekele Chineke ha na o horo ha, ma na o dufughi ha n'udi omenala nke umunne ha nwoke, ma na ezopughi obi ha nile ikwere n'ih e ndi ga-abia abia, nke ha na-amaghi ih e obula gbasara ya.

23 Ugbua, mgbe ndi ahụ nyelitesiworo ekele n'udi usoro nke a, ha laghachiri n'ulo ha nile, na anaghi ekwu maka Chineke ha ozọ wee ruo mgbe ha kpokotara onwe ha onu ozọ n'ebe nguzo ahụ di nsọ, inyelite ekele nile n'udi usoro ha.

24 Ugbua mgbe Alma huru nke a obi ya di mwuta; n'ih i na o huru na ha buru ndi ajoro-omume na ndi ekwe-ekwe; e, o huru na obi ha nile ka atukwasiri n'ola-edo, na n'ola-ocha, na n'udi omaricha ngwa ahia nile di ich e ich e.

25 E, ma o hukwara na obi ha nile ka e buliri elu nye nnukwu itu onu, n'ime mpako ha.

26 Ma o welitere olu ya elu ruo elu-igwe, ma tie mkpu, na-asị: O, ruo ole mgbe, O Onye-nwe, ka I ga-ekwe na umu-oru gi nile ga-ebi n'okpuru ebe a n'ime anu aru, ihu udi oke ajoro omume a n'etiti umu nke mmadu?

But thou art the same yesterday, today, and forever; and thou hast elected us that we shall be saved, whilst all around us are elected to be cast by thy wrath down to hell; for the which holiness, O God, we thank thee; and we also thank thee that thou hast elected us, that we may not be led away after the foolish traditions of our brethren, which doth bind them down to a belief of Christ, which doth lead their hearts to wander far from thee, our God.

And again we thank thee, O God, that we are a chosen and a holy people. Amen.

Now it came to pass that after Alma and his brethren and his sons had heard these prayers, they were astonished beyond all measure.

For behold, every man did go forth and offer up these same prayers.

Now the place was called by them Rameptom, which, being interpreted, is the holy stand.

Now, from this stand they did offer up, every man, the selfsame prayer unto God, thanking their God that they were chosen of him, and that he did not lead them away after the tradition of their brethren, and that their hearts were not stolen away to believe in things to come, which they knew nothing about.

Now, after the people had all offered up thanks after this manner, they returned to their homes, never speaking of their God again until they had assembled themselves together again to the holy stand, to offer up thanks after their manner.

Now when Alma saw this his heart was grieved; for he saw that they were a wicked and a perverse people; yea, he saw that their hearts were set upon gold, and upon silver, and upon all manner of fine goods.

Yea, and he also saw that their hearts were lifted up unto great boasting, in their pride.

And he lifted up his voice to heaven, and cried, saying: O, how long, O Lord, wilt thou suffer that thy servants shall dwell here below in the flesh, to behold such gross wickedness among the children of men?

27 Lee, O Chineke, ha na-etiku gi, ma na obi ha nile ka elomiri n'ime mpako ha. Lee, O Chineke, ha na-etiku gi n'onu ha nile, ebe ha na-afuli-elu, obuna ruo n'idi ukwuu, site n'ihe-efu nile nke uwa.

28 Lee, O Chineke m, uwe di oke-onu-ahia ha, na ola ha nile, na ihe oru ha nile, na ola nile eji achọ mma nke ola-edo, na ihe nile ha di oke onu-ahia ndi e jiri choo ha mma; ma lee, obi ha nile tukwasiri na ha, ma na ha na-etiku gi ma na-asị—anyi ekele gi, O Chineke, n'ih na anyi bu ndi ahotara nye gi, ebe ndi ozọ nile ga ala-n'iyi.

29 E, ma ha na-asị na gi emewo ka ha mata ya na a gaghi enwe Kraist.

30 O Onye-nwe Chineke, ruo ole mgbe ka i ga-ekwe na udi ajo-omume a na enweghi okwukwe ga-adi n'etiti ndi a? O Onye-nwe, i ga-enye m ume, ka m wee die adighi-ike m nile. N'ih na adighi m ike, ma udi ajo-omume a n'etiti ndi a na-egbu mkpuru-obi m mgbu.

31 O Onye-nwe, obi m karihi na mwute; i ga-akasi m obi n'ime Kraist. O Onye-nwe, i ga-eme m ka m nwe ume, ka m wee taa ahuhu na ndidi mkpagbu nile ndi a nke ga-abiakwasị m, n'ih ajo-omume nke ndi a.

32 O Onye-nwe, i ga-enye mkpuru-obi m nkasi-obi, ma nye m mmeri, na kwa ndi otu m ndi mu na ha soro naru oru—e, Amon, na Eron, na Omna, na kwa Amiulek na Ziezrom, na kwa umu m ndi nwoke abuo—e, obuna ndi a nile ka i ga-akasi obi, O Onye-nwe. E, i ga-akasi ha nile obi n'ime Kraist.

33 I ga-ekwe ha ka ha nwe ume, ka ha wee die mkpagbu ha nile nke ga-abiakwasị ha n'ih ajo-omume nile nke ndi a.

34 O Onye-nwe, i ga-ekwenyere anyi na anyi ga-enweta ihe anyi bu n'obi n'ikpoghachi ha ozọ nye gi n'ime Kraist.

35 Lee, O Onye-nwe, mkpuru-obi ha nile di oke-onu-ahia, ma otutu n'ime ha bu umunne anyi nwoke; ya mere, nye anyi, O Onye-nwe, ike na amamihe ka anyi wee kpota ndi a, umunne anyi nwoke, ozọ nye gi.

Behold, O God, they cry unto thee, and yet their hearts are swallowed up in their pride. Behold, O God, they cry unto thee with their mouths, while they are puffed up, even to greatness, with the vain things of the world.

Behold, O my God, their costly apparel, and their ringlets, and their bracelets, and their ornaments of gold, and all their precious things which they are ornamented with; and behold, their hearts are set upon them, and yet they cry unto thee and say—We thank thee, O God, for we are a chosen people unto thee, while others shall perish.

Yea, and they say that thou hast made it known unto them that there shall be no Christ.

O Lord God, how long wilt thou suffer that such wickedness and infidelity shall be among this people? O Lord, wilt thou give me strength, that I may bear with mine infirmities. For I am infirm, and such wickedness among this people doth pain my soul.

O Lord, my heart is exceedingly sorrowful; wilt thou comfort my soul in Christ. O Lord, wilt thou grant unto me that I may have strength, that I may suffer with patience these afflictions which shall come upon me, because of the iniquity of this people.

O Lord, wilt thou comfort my soul, and give unto me success, and also my fellow laborers who are with me—yea, Ammon, and Aaron, and Omner, and also Amulek and Zeezrom, and also my two sons—yea, even all these wilt thou comfort, O Lord. Yea, wilt thou comfort their souls in Christ.

Wilt thou grant unto them that they may have strength, that they may bear their afflictions which shall come upon them because of the iniquities of this people.

O Lord, wilt thou grant unto us that we may have success in bringing them again unto thee in Christ.

Behold, O Lord, their souls are precious, and many of them are our brethren; therefore, give unto us, O Lord, power and wisdom that we may bring these, our brethren, again unto thee.

36 Ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Alma kwuwo okwu nile ndi a, na o kuru aka ya abuo n'elu aru ndi nile ahụ ya na ha no. Ma lee, dika o na-akutu ha aka ya abuo, emejuputara ha na Muo Nso.

37 Ma mgbe nke ahụ mesiri ha kewapuru onwe ha otu onye site n'ebe onye nke ozọ no, na-echehi uche maka onwe ha ihe ha ga-eri, ma-obu ihe ha ga-anu, ma-obu ihe ha ga-eyikwasị n'aru.

38 Ma Onye-nwe kwadobere ha ka aguru ghara igu ha, obughi ma akpiri o ga-akpo ha nku; e, ma o nyekwara ha ume, ka ha ghara ita ahuhu udi mkpagbu nile obula, ma obughi na elomiwo ya n'ime onu nke Kraist. Ugbua nke a bu dika ekpere nke Alma siri di; ma nke a n'ihu na o kpere ekpere n'okwukwe.

Now it came to pass that when Alma had said these words, that he clapped his hands upon all them who were with him. And behold, as he clapped his hands upon them, they were filled with the Holy Spirit.

And after that they did separate themselves one from another, taking no thought for themselves what they should eat, or what they should drink, or what they should put on.

And the Lord provided for them that they should hunger not, neither should they thirst; yea, and he also gave them strength, that they should suffer no manner of afflictions, save it were swallowed up in the joy of Christ. Now this was according to the prayer of Alma; and this because he prayed in faith.

Alma 32

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na ha gaghariri, ma malite ikwusa okwu nke Chineke ahụ nye ndị ahụ, na-abanye n'ime ụlọ-nzukọ ha nile, na n'ime ụlọ ha nile; e, ma ọbuna ha kwusara okwu ahụ n'okporo-uzọ ha nile.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe a rụsiworo nnukwu ọrụ n'etiti ha, ha malitere inweta ihe ha bu n'obi n'etiti ọtù ndị ogbenye nke ndị ahụ; n'ihị na lee, a chụpuru ha site n'ụlọ-nzukọ nile n'ihị adighi mma n'anya nke uwe ha—
- 3 Ya mere ekweghi ka ha bata n'ime ụlọ-nzukọ ha nile ife Chineke, ebe e weere ha dika iru-inyi; ya mere ha dara ogbenye; e, umunne ha weere ha dika afuru-uzuzu; ya mere ha dara ogbenye n'ihie nile nke uwa; na kwa ha dara ogbenye n'ime obi.
- 4 Ugbua, dika Alma na-akuzi ma na-agwa ndi ahụ okwu n'elu ugwu Onaidah, nnukwu igwe-mmadu bjakwutere ya, ndi bu ndi ahụ nke anyi na-ekwu rii maka ha, ndi nke dara ogbenye n'ime obi, n'ihị ida ogbenye ha n'ihie nile nke uwa.
- 5 Ma ha bjakwutere Alma; ma onye ahụ nke putakariri n'iru n'etiti ha siriri ya: Lee, ginị ka umunne m nwoke a ga-eme, n'ihị na ndi nile na eleli ha n'ihị ida ogbenye ha, e, ma nke kachasi nke site na ndi nchụ-aja anyi nile; n'ihị na ha achupuruwo anyi site n'ụlọ-nzukọ anyi nile nke anyi rusiri ọrụ ike iwu jiri aka nke anyi nile; ma ha achupuruwo anyi n'ihị ida ogbenye kariri akari anyi; ma anyi enweghi ebe ọbula anyi ga-efe Chineke anyi; ma lee, ginị ka anyi ga-eme?
- 6 Ma ugbua mgbe Alma nuru nke a, ọ tughariri ya, chee ya iru otu mgbe ahụ, ma ọ huru n'oke onu; n'ihị na ọ huru na mkpagbu ha nile n'ezikwu emewo ha obi umeala, ma na ha di na njikere inu okwu ahụ.
- 7 Ya mere o kwughikwa okwu ozo nye igwe-mmadu ndi ozo ahụ; kama o setipuru aka ya, ma tikuo ndi nile ahụ ọ huru, ndi cheghariri n'ezie, ma si ha:
- 8 A huru m na unu wedatara obi ala; ma ọburu otu ahụ, ngozi na-adiri unu.

Alma 32

And it came to pass that they did go forth, and began to preach the word of God unto the people, entering into their synagogues, and into their houses; yea, and even they did preach the word in their streets.

And it came to pass that after much labor among them, they began to have success among the poor class of people; for behold, they were cast out of the synagogues because of the coarseness of their apparel—

Therefore they were not permitted to enter into their synagogues to worship God, being esteemed as filthiness; therefore they were poor; yea, they were esteemed by their brethren as dross; therefore they were poor as to things of the world; and also they were poor in heart.

Now, as Alma was teaching and speaking unto the people upon the hill Onidah, there came a great multitude unto him, who were those of whom we have been speaking, of whom were poor in heart, because of their poverty as to the things of the world.

And they came unto Alma; and the one who was the foremost among them said unto him: Behold, what shall these my brethren do, for they are despised of all men because of their poverty, yea, and more especially by our priests; for they have cast us out of our synagogues which we have labored abundantly to build with our own hands; and they have cast us out because of our exceeding poverty; and we have no place to worship our God; and behold, what shall we do?

And now when Alma heard this, he turned him about, his face immediately towards him, and he beheld with great joy; for he beheld that their afflictions had truly humbled them, and that they were in a preparation to hear the word.

Therefore he did say no more to the other multitude; but he stretched forth his hand, and cried unto those whom he beheld, who were truly penitent, and said unto them:

I behold that ye are lowly in heart; and if so, blessed are ye.

- 9 Lee nwanne unu nwoke asiwu, Gini ka anyi game?—n’ihi na achupuwu anyi site n’ulo-nzuko anyi nile, nke mere na anyi enweghikwa ike ife Chineke anyi.
- 10 Lee asi m unu, unu chere na unu enweghi ike ife Chineke ma obughi nani n’ime ulo-nzuko unu nile?
- 11 Ma nke ka nke, aga maju, unu chere na unu agaghi eferiri Chineke nani otu ugboro n’otu izu-uka?
- 12 Asi m unu, o di mma na a chupuru unu site n’ime ulo-nzuko unu nile, ka unu wee di obi umeala, ma na ka unu wee-muta amamihe; n’ihi na o di mkpa na unu ga-amuta amamihe; n’ihi na o bu n’ihi na achupuru unu, na umunne unu nwoke leliri unu n’ihi ida ogbenye unu kari ri akari, ka e jiri weta unu na mwedata ala nke obi; n’ihi na e wadata unu inwe obi umeala n’ihi na o di mkpa.
- 13 Ma ugbua, n’ihi na a manyere unu amanye inwe obi umeala ngozi na-adiri unu; n’ihi na mmadu mgbe ufodu, oburu na a manye ya inwe obi umeala, na-achogheghari; ma ugbua, n’ezie, onye obula nke cheghari ga-achota ebere; ma onye nke chotara ebere ma nagide ruo ogwugwu onye ahụ ka a ga-azoputa.
- 14 Ma ugbua, dika m gwara unu, na n’ihi na amanyere unu amanye inwe obi umeala unu nwere ngozi, unu echeghi na ha nwere ngozi kari bu ndi n’ezie nwere obi umeala n’onwe ha n’ihi okwu ahụ?
- 15 E, onye nke nwere obi umeala n’onwe ya n’ezie, ma chegharia site na mmehie ya nile, ma nagide ruo ogwugwu, onye ahụ ka a ga agozi—e, nwe ngozi kari ri nke onye amanyere amanye inwe obi umeala n’ihi ida ogbenye ha kari ri akari.
- 16 Ya mere, ngozi na-adiri ndi na-enwe obi umeala na-abughi na amanyere ha amanye inwe obi umeala; ma-obu n’okwu ozo, ngozi na-adiri onye ahụ kwere n’okwu nke Chineke, ma e mee ya baptism na-enweghi ekwe-ekwe nke obi, e, na-ewetaghị ya imata okwu ahụ, ma-obu obuna imanye ya imata, tutu ha ga-ekwere.
- 17 E, enwere otutu ndi na-asi: Oburu na i ga-egosị anyi ihe iriba-ama sitere n’elu-igwe, mgbe ahụ anyi ga-amata n’ezie; mgbe ahụ anyi ga-ekwere.

Behold thy brother hath said, What shall we do?—for we are cast out of our synagogues, that we cannot worship our God.

Behold I say unto you, do ye suppose that ye cannot worship God save it be in your synagogues only?

And moreover, I would ask, do ye suppose that ye must not worship God only once in a week?

I say unto you, it is well that ye are cast out of your synagogues, that ye may be humble, and that ye may learn wisdom; for it is necessary that ye should learn wisdom; for it is because that ye are cast out, that ye are despised of your brethren because of your exceeding poverty, that ye are brought to a lowliness of heart; for ye are necessarily brought to be humble.

And now, because ye are compelled to be humble blessed are ye; for a man sometimes, if he is compelled to be humble, seeketh repentance; and now surely, whosoever repenteth shall find mercy; and he that findeth mercy and endureth to the end the same shall be saved.

And now, as I said unto you, that because ye were compelled to be humble ye were blessed, do ye not suppose that they are more blessed who truly humble themselves because of the word?

Yea, he that truly humbleth himself, and repenteth of his sins, and endureth to the end, the same shall be blessed—yea, much more blessed than they who are compelled to be humble because of their exceeding poverty.

Therefore, blessed are they who humble themselves without being compelled to be humble; or rather, in other words, blessed is he that believeth in the word of God, and is baptized without stubbornness of heart, yea, without being brought to know the word, or even compelled to know, before they will believe.

Yea, there are many who do say: If thou wilt show unto us a sign from heaven, then we shall know of a surety; then we shall believe.

- 18 Ugbua a na m aju, nke a o bu okwukwe? Lee, asi m unu, E-e; n'ih na oburu na mmadu mara otu ihe o nweghi ihe ga-akpatara ya ikwere, n'ih na o matawo ya.
- 19 Ma ugbua, lee otu obubu-onu ya siri kariya bu onye matara uche nke Chineke ma o nagh eme ya, kariya onye nke na-ekwere nani, ma-obu nani nwere ihe mere o jiri kwere, ma daba n'ime njehie?
- 20 Ugbua n'ih nke a unu ga-ekpebiriri. Lee, asi m unu, na o di n'otu aka obuna dika o di na nke ozu; ma o ga-adiri onye obula dika oru ya siri di.
- 21 Ma ugbua dika m kwuru gbasara okwukwe—okwukwe abughi inwe mmata zuru-oke nke ihe nile; ya mere oburu na unu nwere okwukwe unu ga enwe olile-anya ihe nile ndi a na-ahubeghi, ndi bu ezi-okwu.
- 22 Ma ugbua, lee, a si m unu, ma o ga-adi m mma ma a si na unu ga-echeta, na Chineke na-emere ndi nile kwere n'aha ya ebere; ya mere o na-ach, na nke mbu, na unu ga-ekwere, e, obuna n'okwu ya.
- 23 Ma ugbua, o na-ezisa okwu ya site na ndi muo-ozinye ndi nwoke, e, obughi nani ndi nwoke ma ndi nwanyi kwa. Ugbua nke a abughi ihe nile; Umuntakiri na-enweta okwu nile a na-enye ha otutu oge, nke na-agbagwoju ndi amamihe na ndi nwere mmuta anya.
- 24 Ma ugbua, umunne m nwoke m huru n'anya, dika unu choro imata site nonu m ihe unu ga-eme n'ih na akpagbu unu ma chupu unu—ugbua achoghi m na unu ga eche na m bu n'obi ikpe unu ikpe nani dika ihe ah nke bu ezi-okwu—
- 25 N'ih na-ebughi m n'obi na unu, unu nile ka amanyeworo amanye iwedata onwe unu ala; n'ih na ekwere m n'ezie na enwere ufodu n'etiti unu ndi ga ewedata onwe ha ala, ka ha noro n'udi onodu obula nile ha nwere ike ino.
- 26 Ugbua, dika m kwuru gbasara okwukwe—na obughi mmatazu—obuna otu ah ka o di n'okwu m nile. Unu enweghi ike imata maka ibu ezi-okwu ha na mbu, ruo izu oke, ihe obula kariji okwukwe bu imatazu ihe.

Now I ask, is this faith? Behold, I say unto you, Nay; for if a man knoweth a thing he hath no cause to believe, for he knoweth it.

And now, how much more cursed is he that knoweth the will of God and doeth it not, than he that only believeth, or only hath cause to believe, and falleth into transgression?

Now of this thing ye must judge. Behold, I say unto you, that it is on the one hand even as it is on the other; and it shall be unto every man according to his work.

And now as I said concerning faith—faith is not to have a perfect knowledge of things; therefore if ye have faith ye hope for things which are not seen, which are true.

And now, behold, I say unto you, and I would that ye should remember, that God is merciful unto all who believe on his name; therefore he desireth, in the first place, that ye should believe, yea, even on his word.

And now, he imparteth his word by angels unto men, yea, not only men but women also. Now this is not all; little children do have words given unto them many times, which confound the wise and the learned.

And now, my beloved brethren, as ye have desired to know of me what ye shall do because ye are afflicted and cast out—now I do not desire that ye should suppose that I mean to judge you only according to that which is true—

For I do not mean that ye all of you have been compelled to humble yourselves; for I verily believe that there are some among you who would humble themselves, let them be in whatsoever circumstances they might.

Now, as I said concerning faith—that it was not a perfect knowledge—even so it is with my words. Ye cannot know of their surety at first, unto perfection, any more than faith is a perfect knowledge.

- 27 Mana lee, ọbụrụ na unu ga-eteta ma kpote ike nke mụọ unu nile, ọbuna ruo n'ime ihe nchọpụta n'okwu m nile, ma jiri otu mpekele okwukwe, e, ọbuna ọbụrụ na unu enweghị ike ime ihe na-akarighị ịchọ ikwere, ka ọchịchọ nke a ruo ọrụ n'ime unu, ọbuna ruo mgbe unu ga-ekwere n'ụdị nke unu ga-enwe ike nye ọnọdu maka otu akụkụ nke okwu m nile.
- 28 Ugbua, anyị ga-atunyere okwu ahụ nye otu mkpụrụ-akụkụ. Ugbua, ọbụrụ na unu nye ọnọdu, ka wee kunye otu mkpụrụ-akụkụ n'obi unu, lee, ọbụrụ na ọ bụ ezi mkpụrụ-akụkụ ma-ọbụ mkpụrụ-akụkụ dị nma, ọbụrụ na unu atufughị ya site n'ekweghị-ekwe unu, na unu ga-ajụ Mụọ nke Onye-nwe, lee, ọ ga-amalite ikolite n'ime obi unu nile; ma mgbe unu ga-enweta mmegharị arụ nkolite ndị a nile, unu ga-amalite ikwu n'ime onwe unu—Ọ ga-aburiri na nke a bụ mkpụrụ-akụkụ dị mma, ma-ọbụ na okwu ahụ dị mma, n'ihina na ọ malitewo ime ka mkpụrụ-obi m buwanye ibu; e, ọ malitewo ime ka nghota m nwee mgba-ama, e, ọ malitewo ito m uto.
- 29 Ugbua lee, nke a ọ gaghị eme ka okwukwe unu bawanye? Asị m unu, E; otu o sila dị o torubeghị n'imatazu ihe.
- 30 Mana lee, dika mkpụrụ-akụkụ ahụ na-ekolite, ma na-epuputa, ma malite ito, mgbe ahụ I ga ekwuriri na mkpụrụ-akụkụ ahụ dị mma; n'ihina na lee ọ na-ekolite, ma na-epuputa, ma na-amalite ito. Ma ugbua, lee, nke a ọ gaghị eme ka okwukwe unu sie ike? E, ọ ga-eme ka okwukwe unu sie ike: n'ihina na unu ga-asi a matara m na nke a bụ mkpụrụ-osisi dị mma; n'ihina na lee o puputawo ma malite ito.
- 31 Ma ugbua, lee, unu matara nke oma na nke a bụ mkpụrụ-akụkụ dị mma? Asị m unu, E, n'ihina na mkpụrụ-akụkụ ọbula na-amiputa n'ụdị nke onwe ya.
- 32 Ya mere, ọbụrụ na mkpụrụ-akụkụ na-eto eto ọ dị mma, mana ọbụrụ na ọ naghị eto, lee ọdighị mma, ya mere a na-atufu ya.
- 33 Ma ugbua, lee, n'ihina na unu anwalewo ihe-omume eji achoputa ezi-okwu ahụ, ma kuo mkpụrụ-akụkụ ahụ, ma o kolitere ma puputa, ma malite ito, unu ga-amatariri na mkpụrụ-akụkụ ahụ dị mma.

But behold, if ye will awake and arouse your faculties, even to an experiment upon my words, and exercise a particle of faith, yea, even if ye can no more than desire to believe, let this desire work in you, even until ye believe in a manner that ye can give place for a portion of my words.

Now, we will compare the word unto a seed. Now, if ye give place, that a seed may be planted in your heart, behold, if it be a true seed, or a good seed, if ye do not cast it out by your unbelief, that ye will resist the Spirit of the Lord, behold, it will begin to swell within your breasts; and when you feel these swelling motions, ye will begin to say within yourselves—It must needs be that this is a good seed, or that the word is good, for it beginneth to enlarge my soul; yea, it beginneth to enlighten my understanding, yea, it beginneth to be delicious to me.

Now behold, would not this increase your faith? I say unto you, Yea; nevertheless it hath not grown up to a perfect knowledge.

But behold, as the seed swelleth, and sprouteth, and beginneth to grow, then you must needs say that the seed is good; for behold it swelleth, and sprouteth, and beginneth to grow. And now, behold, will not this strengthen your faith? Yea, it will strengthen your faith: for ye will say I know that this is a good seed; for behold it sprouteth and beginneth to grow.

And now, behold, are ye sure that this is a good seed? I say unto you, Yea; for every seed bringeth forth unto its own likeness.

Therefore, if a seed groweth it is good, but if it groweth not, behold it is not good, therefore it is cast away.

And now, behold, because ye have tried the experiment, and planted the seed, and it swelleth and sprouteth, and beginneth to grow, ye must needs know that the seed is good.

34 Ma ugbua, lee, ọmụma-ihe unu o zuru oke? E, ọmụma-ihe unu ezuru oke n'ihe ahụ, ma okwukwe unu adighi aru ọrụ; ma nke a n'ihi na unu matara na okwu ahụ ekolitewo mkpuru-obi unu nile, ma unu matakwarana na o pulitawo, na nghota unu malitere inweta mgbama, ma echiche unu malitere isa mbara.

35 O mgbe ahụ, nke a o bughị ihe mere eme? Asị m unu, E, n'ihi na o bu ihè; ma ihe obula bu ihè, di mma, n'ihi na o na-egosì ihe di iche, ya mere unu ga-amata na o di mma; ma ugbua lee, mgbe unu detuworo ihè a onu ọmụma-ihe unu ozuru oke?

36 Lee asị m unu, E-e; obughị ma unu ga-edebe okwukwe unu n'akuku, n'ihi na unu etinyewo okwukwe unu n'oru n'iku mkpuru-akuku ahụ ka unu wee nwale ihe omume ahụ eji achoputa ezi-okwu imata ma mkpuru-akuku ahụ o di mma.

37 Ma lee, dika osisi ahụ malitere ito, unu ga-asị: Ka anyi zuo ya na nnukwu mkpachapu-anya, ka o wee nweta mgborogwu, ka o wee tolite, ma weputa mkpuru nye anyi. Ma ugbua lee, oburu na unu zuo ya na nnukwu mkpachapu-anya o ga-enweta mgborogwu, ma tolite, ma weputa mkpuru.

38 Mana oburu na unu lejia osisi ahụ, ma ghara iche uche maka ozuzu ya, lee o gaghị enweta mgborogwu obula; ma mgbe okpom oku nke anyanwu ahụ bilara ma chanwuo ya, n'ihi na o nweghi mgborogwu o kponwuo, ma unu ga efopu ya ma tufuo ya.

39 Ugbua, nke a abughị n'ihi na mkpuru-akuku ahụ adighi mma, obughị ma-obu n'ihi na mkpuru-akuku ya agaghị agu aguu; kama o bu n'ihi na ala unu enweghi ike imita mkpuru; ma unu achoghi izu osisi ahụ, ya mere unu enweghi ike inweta mkpuru ahụ gaside na ya.

40 Ma otu a, oburu na unu agaghị azu okwu ahụ, na-elepu anya n'iru jiri anya nke okwukwe na-ele mkpuru di ya, unu enweghi ike ighota mkpuru nke osisi ahụ nke osisi nke ndu.

And now, behold, is your knowledge perfect? Yea, your knowledge is perfect in that thing, and your faith is dormant; and this because you know, for ye know that the word hath swelled your souls, and ye also know that it hath sprouted up, that your understanding doth begin to be enlightened, and your mind doth begin to expand.

O then, is not this real? I say unto you, Yea, because it is light; and whatsoever is light, is good, because it is discernible, therefore ye must know that it is good; and now behold, after ye have tasted this light is your knowledge perfect?

Behold I say unto you, Nay; neither must ye lay aside your faith, for ye have only exercised your faith to plant the seed that ye might try the experiment to know if the seed was good.

And behold, as the tree beginneth to grow, ye will say: Let us nourish it with great care, that it may get root, that it may grow up, and bring forth fruit unto us. And now behold, if ye nourish it with much care it will get root, and grow up, and bring forth fruit.

But if ye neglect the tree, and take no thought for its nourishment, behold it will not get any root; and when the heat of the sun cometh and scorcheth it, because it hath no root it withers away, and ye pluck it up and cast it out.

Now, this is not because the seed was not good, neither is it because the fruit thereof would not be desirable; but it is because your ground is barren, and ye will not nourish the tree, therefore ye cannot have the fruit thereof.

And thus, if ye will not nourish the word, looking forward with an eye of faith to the fruit thereof, ye can never pluck of the fruit of the tree of life.

41 Mana ọbụrụ na unu ga-azụ okwu ahụ, e, zụọ osisi ahụ dika ọ na-amalite ito, site n'okwukwe unu jiri nnukwu mgbalị, ma jiri ndidi, na-elekwasị anya na mkpụrụ ga esite na ya, ọ ga-enweta mgbọrọgwụ; ma lee ọ ga-abụ osisi n'epulite ruo na ndụ mgbe nile na-adigide.

42 Ma n'ihị mgbalị unu na okwukwe unu na ndidi unu n'okwu ahụ n'izụ ya, ka o wee nweta mgbọrọgwụ n'ime unu, lee, emesịa unu ga-aghota mkpụrụ ga-esite na ya, nke kachasị ịdị oke ọnụ ahịa, nke dị uto karịa ihe nile na-atọ uto, na nke dị ọcha karịa ihe nile dị ọcha, e, na enweghị ntupọ karịa ihe nile nke na-enweghị ntupọ; ma unu ga-eri-oriri n'elu mkpụrụ nke a ọbuna ruo mgbe afọ unu juru, nke bụ na agụụ agaghị agụ unu, ọbughị ma akpịrị ọ ga-akpọ unu nkụ.

43 Mgbe ahụ, ụmụnne m nwoke, unu ga aghoro ụgwọ ọrụ nile nke okwukwe unu, na mgbalị unu, na ndidi, na ogologo-ntachi-obi, na-echere ka osisi ahụ weputa mkpụrụ nye unu.

But if ye will nourish the word, yea, nourish the tree as it beginneth to grow, by your faith with great diligence, and with patience, looking forward to the fruit thereof, it shall take root; and behold it shall be a tree springing up unto everlasting life.

And because of your diligence and your faith and your patience with the word in nourishing it, that it may take root in you, behold, by and by ye shall pluck the fruit thereof, which is most precious, which is sweet above all that is sweet, and which is white above all that is white, yea, and pure above all that is pure; and ye shall feast upon this fruit even until ye are filled, that ye hunger not, neither shall ye thirst.

Then, my brethren, ye shall reap the rewards of your faith, and your diligence, and patience, and long-suffering, waiting for the tree to bring forth fruit unto you.

Alma 33

- 1 Ugbua mgbe Alma kwusiwo okwu ndi a nile, ha zigaara ya ozi na-achọ imata ma ha kwesiri ikwere n'otu Chineke, ka ha nwe ike inweta mkpuru-osisi a nke o kwuwo maka ya, ma-obu otu ha ga-esi wee kuọ mkpuru ahụ, ma-obu okwu ahụ nke o kwuwo maka ya, nke o kwuru na a ga-akuriri n'ime obi ha nile; ma-obu n'udi ha ga-amalite igosi okwukwe ha.
- 2 Ma Alma siri ha: Lee, unu asiwo na unu enweghi kwa ike ife Chineke unu n'hi na a chupuru unu site n'ulo-nzuko unu nile. Mana lee, asi m unu, obu na unu chere na unu enweghi ike ife Chineke, unu na-eme nnukwu mmehie, ma unu kwesiri icho n'akwukwo-nsọ nile; obu na unu chere na ha akuziwo unu nke a, unu aghotaghi ha.
- 3 Unu chetara na unu agworiji ihe Zinos, onye-amuma mgbe ochie, kwuwo gbasara ekpere ma-obu ife ofufe?
- 4 N'hi na o siri: I na-eme ebere, O Chineke, n'hi na i nuwo ekpere m, obu mgbe m no n'ime ozara; e, i mere ebere mgbe m kpere ekpere gbasara ndi bu ndi-iro m nile, ma i tughariri ha nye m.
- 5 E, O Chineke, ma i meere m ebere mgbe m kpokuru gi n'ime ubi m; mgbe m kpokuru gi n'ekpere m, ma i nuru olu m.
- 6 Ma ozọ, O Chineke, mgbe m tughariri baa n'ulo m i nuru olu m n'ime ekpere m.
- 7 Ma mgbe m tughariri baa n'ulo-nta m, O Onyewe, ma kpeere gi ekpere, i nuru olu m.
- 8 E, i na-emere umu gi ebere mgbe ha kpokuru gi, ka i wee nu ma obu gi ka ndi mmadu nu, ma i ga-anu olu ha.
- 9 E, O Chineke, i na-emere m riji ebere, ma i nuru akwa m nile n'etiti ndi ogbako-nsọ gi nile.
- 10 E, ma i nuwokwa olu m mgbe a chupuro m ma ndi-iro m e leliwo m; e, i nuru akwa m nile, ma i wesoro ndi-iro m iwe, ma i letara ha n'iwe gi jiri mbibi di oso-osọ.

Alma 33

Now after Alma had spoken these words, they sent forth unto him desiring to know whether they should believe in one God, that they might obtain this fruit of which he had spoken, or how they should plant the seed, or the word of which he had spoken, which he said must be planted in their hearts; or in what manner they should begin to exercise their faith.

And Alma said unto them: Behold, ye have said that ye could not worship your God because ye are cast out of your synagogues. But behold, I say unto you, if ye suppose that ye cannot worship God, ye do greatly err, and ye ought to search the scriptures; if ye suppose that they have taught you this, ye do not understand them.

Do ye remember to have read what Zenos, the prophet of old, has said concerning prayer or worship?

For he said: Thou art merciful, O God, for thou hast heard my prayer, even when I was in the wilderness; yea, thou wast merciful when I prayed concerning those who were mine enemies, and thou didst turn them to me.

Yea, O God, and thou wast merciful unto me when I did cry unto thee in my field; when I did cry unto thee in my prayer, and thou didst hear me.

And again, O God, when I did turn to my house thou didst hear me in my prayer.

And when I did turn unto my closet, O Lord, and prayed unto thee, thou didst hear me.

Yea, thou art merciful unto thy children when they cry unto thee, to be heard of thee and not of men, and thou wilt hear them.

Yea, O God, thou hast been merciful unto me, and heard my cries in the midst of thy congregations.

Yea, and thou hast also heard me when I have been cast out and have been despised by mine enemies; yea, thou didst hear my cries, and wast angry with mine enemies, and thou didst visit them in thine anger with speedy destruction.

11 Ma ị nūrụ olu m n'ihì mkpagbu m nìle na ikwu ezi-
okwu m; ma ọ bụ n'ihì Ọkpara gị ka ị na-emere m
ebere otu a, ya mere aga m akpọkụ gị n'ime mkpagbu
m nìle, n'ihì na n'ime gị ka ọñụ m dị; n'ihì na ị
tughariwo ikpe gị nìle site n'èbe m nọ n'ihì Ọkpara gị.

12 Ma ugbua Alma siri ha: Unu kwere n'akwukwo-nsọ
nìle ndị ahụ nke e deworo site na ndị mgbe ochie ahụ?

13 Lee, ọbụrụ na unu kwere, unu ga-ekwere ihe Zinọs
kwuru; n'ihì na, lee ọ siri: Ị tugharipụwo ikpe gị nìle
n'ihì Ọkpara gị.

14 Ugbua lee, ụmụnne m nwoke, a ga m ajụ ma unu
agụwo akwukwo-nsọ nìle? Ọbụrụ na unu agụwo, olee
otu unu ga-esi ghara-ikwere n'Ọkpara nke Chineke
ahụ?

15 N'ihì na edeghi ya na nani Zinọs kwuru maka ihe
ndị a nìle, mana Zinok kwukwara maka ihe ndị a
nìle—

16 N'ihì na lee, ọ siri: Iwe na-ewe gị, O Onye-nwe,
n'èbe ndị a nọ n'ihì na ha agaghị aghota obi ebere gị
nìle nke ị wụkwasiworo ha n'ihì Ọkpara gị.

17 Ma ugbua, ụmụnne m nwoke, unu hụrụ na onye-
amụma mgbe ochie nke abụọ agbawo ama maka
Ọkpara Chineke ahụ, ma n'ihì na ndị ahụ achoghị
ighota okwu ya nìle ha tughuru ya n'okwute.

18 Mana lee, nke a abughị ihe nìle; ndị a abughị nani
ndị kwuwo okwu gbasara Ọkpara nke Chineke ahụ.

19 Lee, e kwuru okwu maka ya site n'ọnụ Moses; e, ma
lee otu ụdị ya ka ewelitere elu n'ime ọzara ahụ, na onye
ọbụla nke ga-elekwasị ya anya ga-adị ndụ. Ma ọtụtụ
lere ma dị ndụ.

20 Mana ole na ole ghotara ihe ihe ndị a nìle pụtara,
ma nke a n'ihì isi-ike nke obi ha nìle. Mana enwere
ọtụtụ ndị e mesiworo obi ha ike nke mere na ha
achoghị ile, ya mere ha lara n'iyi. Ugbua ihe mere ha
achoghị ile bụ n'ihì na ha ekweghi na ọ ga-agwọ ha.

And thou didst hear me because of mine afflictions
and my sincerity; and it is because of thy Son that thou
hast been thus merciful unto me, therefore I will cry
unto thee in all mine afflictions, for in thee is my joy; for
thou hast turned thy judgments away from me, because
of thy Son.

And now Alma said unto them: Do ye believe those
scriptures which have been written by them of old?

Behold, if ye do, ye must believe what Zenos said; for,
behold he said: Thou hast turned away thy judgments
because of thy Son.

Now behold, my brethren, I would ask if ye have read
the scriptures? If ye have, how can ye disbelieve on the
Son of God?

For it is not written that Zenos alone spake of these
things, but Zenock also spake of these things—

For behold, he said: Thou art angry, O Lord, with
this people, because they will not understand thy mer-
cies which thou hast bestowed upon them because of
thy Son.

And now, my brethren, ye see that a second prophet
of old has testified of the Son of God, and because the
people would not understand his words they stoned
him to death.

But behold, this is not all; these are not the only ones
who have spoken concerning the Son of God.

Behold, he was spoken of by Moses; yea, and behold a
type was raised up in the wilderness, that whosoever
would look upon it might live. And many did look and
live.

But few understood the meaning of those things,
and this because of the hardness of their hearts. But
there were many who were so hardened that they would
not look, therefore they perished. Now the reason they
would not look is because they did not believe that it
would heal them.

- 21 O ụmụnne m nwoke, o bụrụ na enwere ike igwo unu site na nani ileghari anya unu nile na a ga-agwo unu, unu agaghi ele oso-osos, ma-obu o ga-akara unu mma na imesi obi unu nile ike n'ekweghi-ekwe, ma di ume-ngwu, na unu agaghi eleghari anya unu nile, ka unu wee ala-n'iyi?
- 22 Oburu otu ahụ, ahuhu ga-abiakwasị unu; mana oburu na obughi otu a, mgbe ahụ legharia anya unu nile na malite ikwere n'Okpara nke Chineke, na o ga-abia igbaputa ndi ya, ma na o ga-ata ahuhu ma nwuo ichu-aja maka mmehie ha nile; ma na o ga-ebilite ozosite na ndi nwuru-anwu, nke ga-eweta na mmezu mbilite nonwu ahụ, na mmadu nile ga-eguzoro n'iru ya, ka ekpe ha ikpe n'ubochi ikpe-azu na ubochi ikpe ahụ dika oru ha nile siri di.
- 23 Ma ugbua, ụmụnne m nwoke, achoro m ka unu kuo okwu nke a n'ime obi unu nile, ma dika o na-amalite iko-eko obuna otu ahụ zuo ya site n'okwukwe unu. Ma lee, o ga-agho otu osisi, na-epulite n'ime unu ruo ndu mgbe nile na-adigide. Ma mgbe ahụ ka Chineke ga-emere unu ka ibu-arọ unu nile wee di mfe, site nonu nke Okpara ya. Ma obuna ihe nile a ka unu ga-enwe ike ime ma oburu na unu choo. Amen.

O my brethren, if ye could be healed by merely casting about your eyes that ye might be healed, would ye not behold quickly, or would ye rather harden your hearts in unbelief, and be slothful, that ye would not cast about your eyes, that ye might perish?

If so, wo shall come upon you; but if not so, then cast about your eyes and begin to believe in the Son of God, that he will come to redeem his people, and that he shall suffer and die to atone for their sins; and that he shall rise again from the dead, which shall bring to pass the resurrection, that all men shall stand before him, to be judged at the last and judgment day, according to their works.

And now, my brethren, I desire that ye shall plant this word in your hearts, and as it beginneth to swell even so nourish it by your faith. And behold, it will become a tree, springing up in you unto everlasting life. And then may God grant unto you that your burdens may be light, through the joy of his Son. And even all this can ye do if ye will. Amen.

Alma 34

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Alma kwuworo okwu ndị a nile nye ha ọ nọduru ọdụ n'elu ala ahụ, ma Amiulek biliri ma malite ikuziri ha, na-asị:
- 2 Ụmụnne m nwoke, echere m na ọ bụ ihe na-agaghị ekwe omume na unu nọ n'amaghị ama maka ihe nile nke e kwuworo gbasara ọbibia nke Kraịst, onye nke anyị na-akuzi na ọ bụ Ọkpara nke Chineke; e, amatara m na ihe ndị a nile na akuziri unu ha n'uju tutu unu enwe nghotahie site n'etiti anyị.
- 3 Ma dika unu choro n'aka nwanne m nwoke m huru n'anya na ọ ga-eme ka unu mata ihe unu ga-eme, n'ihị mkpagbu unu nile; ma o kwuwo ihe ole na ole nye unu ikwado echiche unu nile; e, ma ọ gbawo unu ume ruo inwe okwukwe na inwe ndidi—
- 4 E, ọbuna na unu ga-enwe nnukwu okwukwe dika ọbuna ikwu ahụ n'ime obi unu nile, ka unu nwe ike nwalee ihe-omume eji achoputa ezi-okwu nke idi mma ya.
- 5 Ma anyị ahụwo na nnukwu ajụjụ nke di n'ime echiche unu nile bụ ma okwu ahụ ọ di n'ime Ọkpara nke Chineke, ma-ọbụ ma a gaghị enwe Kraịst ọbula.
- 6 Ma unu hukwara na nwanne m nwoke emewo ka unu mata site n'otutu ihe ima-atu nile, na okwu ahụ di n'ime Kraịst ruo nzoputa.
- 7 Nwanne m nwoke akpokwasịwo okwu nile nke Zinos, na mgbaputa ga-abia site n'Ọkpara nke Chineke ahụ, na kwa n'okwu nile nke Zinok; na kwa o kwughariwo okwu nke Moses, igosi na ihe ndi a nile bu ezi-okwu.
- 8 Ma ugbua, lee, aga m agbara unu ama maka onwe m na ihe ndi a nile bu ezi-okwu. Lee asi m unu, na a matara m na Kraịst ga-abia n'etiti umu nke mmadu, ma bukwasị onwe ya njehie nile nke ndi ya, ma na ọ ga-achụ aja mgbaghara mmehie maka mmehie nile nke uwa; n'ihị na Onye-nwe Chineke ekwuwo ya.

Alma 34

And now it came to pass that after Alma had spoken these words unto them he sat down upon the ground, and Amulek arose and began to teach them, saying:

My brethren, I think that it is impossible that ye should be ignorant of the things which have been spoken concerning the coming of Christ, who is taught by us to be the Son of God; yea, I know that these things were taught unto you bountifully before your dissension from among us.

And as ye have desired of my beloved brother that he should make known unto you what ye should do, because of your afflictions; and he hath spoken somewhat unto you to prepare your minds; yea, and he hath exhorted you unto faith and to patience—

Yea, even that ye would have so much faith as even to plant the word in your hearts, that ye may try the experiment of its goodness.

And we have beheld that the great question which is in your minds is whether the word be in the Son of God, or whether there shall be no Christ.

And ye also beheld that my brother has proved unto you, in many instances, that the word is in Christ unto salvation.

My brother has called upon the words of Zenos, that redemption cometh through the Son of God, and also upon the words of Zenock; and also he has appealed unto Moses, to prove that these things are true.

And now, behold, I will testify unto you of myself that these things are true. Behold, I say unto you, that I do know that Christ shall come among the children of men, to take upon him the transgressions of his people, and that he shall atone for the sins of the world; for the Lord God hath spoken it.

9 N'ihì na ọ dì mkpa na a ga-achụ aja mgbaghara mmehie; n'ihì na dika atumatụ nke Chineke ebighi-ebi ahụ siri dì a ga-enweriri aja mgbaghara mmehie a churụ, ma odighi otu a mmadụ nile ga-alariri n'iyi n'enweghi nzeta; e, mmadụ nile emesiwo obi ha ike; e, mmadụ nile adawo ma ha efuwo, ma ga-alariri n'iyi ma obughi site na aja mgbaghara mmehie nke di mkpa na a ga-achuriri.

10 N'ihì na ọ dì mkpa na a ga-enwe nnukwu na aja ikpe-azụ; e, obughi iji mmadụ achụ-aja, obughi ma-obu iji anumanu, obughi ma-obu n'udi nnunu obula; n'ihì na ọ gaghì abụ iji mmadụ achụ-aja; kama ọ ga-aburiri nke na-enweghi oke na aja ebighi-ebi.

11 Ugbua onweghi onye obula nke ga-enwe ike iji obara ya chuo aja nke ga-akwu-ugwo mmehie nile nke onye ozọ. Ugbua, oburu na mmadụ egbuo mmadụ, lee iwu anyi, nke ziri ezi, ọ ga-ewere ndu nke nwanne ya nwoke? Asi m unu, E-e.

12 Kama iwu ahụ na-achọ ndu nke onye ahụ gbuworo mmadụ; ya mere odighi ihe obula nke na-erughi aja mgbaghara mmehie enweghi oke nke ga-ezu maka mmehie nile nke ndi uwa.

13 Ya mere, ọ dì mkpa na a ga-enwe nnukwu na aja ikpe-azụ, ma mgbe ahụ a ga-enwe, ma-obu ọ dì mkpa na a ga-enwe, nkwasị nke ikwafu obara; mgbe ahụ ka iwu nke Moses ga-emezu; e, ọ ga-abu ihe emezuru ha nile, isi-okwu na mpekele obula, ma odighi nke obula gaara-agabiga.

14 Ma lee, nke a bu ihe iwu ahụ nile putara, akuku-ntakiri obula na-arutu-aka na nnukwu na aja-ikpe-azu ahụ; ma nnukwu na aja ikpe-azụ ahụ ga-abu Okpara nke Chineke, e, enweghi oke na ebighi-ebi.

15 Ma otu a ọ ga-eweta nzoputa nye ndi nile ga-ekwere n'aha ya; nke a ebe ọ bu nzube nke aja-ikpe-azu a, iweta afọ nile nke ebere, nke na-aka ikpe-ziri-ezi ike, ma na-ewetara ndi mmadụ uzọ ha ga-esi nwee okwukwe ruo na nchehari.

For it is expedient that an atonement should be made; for according to the great plan of the Eternal God there must be an atonement made, or else all mankind must unavoidably perish; yea, all are hardened; yea, all are fallen and are lost, and must perish except it be through the atonement which it is expedient should be made.

For it is expedient that there should be a great and last sacrifice; yea, not a sacrifice of man, neither of beast, neither of any manner of fowl; for it shall not be a human sacrifice; but it must be an infinite and eternal sacrifice.

Now there is not any man that can sacrifice his own blood which will atone for the sins of another. Now, if a man murdereth, behold will our law, which is just, take the life of his brother? I say unto you, Nay.

But the law requireth the life of him who hath murdered; therefore there can be nothing which is short of an infinite atonement which will suffice for the sins of the world.

Therefore, it is expedient that there should be a great and last sacrifice, and then shall there be, or it is expedient there should be, a stop to the shedding of blood; then shall the law of Moses be fulfilled; yea, it shall be all fulfilled, every jot and tittle, and none shall have passed away.

And behold, this is the whole meaning of the law, every whit pointing to that great and last sacrifice; and that great and last sacrifice will be the Son of God, yea, infinite and eternal.

And thus he shall bring salvation to all those who shall believe on his name; this being the intent of this last sacrifice, to bring about the bowels of mercy, which overpowereth justice, and bringeth about means unto men that they may have faith unto repentance.

16 Ma otu a ebere nwere ike metazuo ihe nile kwesiri-ime nke ikpe ziri ezi choro, ma gbagide ha gburu-gburu n'aka nile nke nchekwa, ebe onye ahụ na-anaghi enwe okwukwe baa na ncheghari ka a gbara oṭo nye oṭo choro iwu dum nke ikpe-ziri-ezi; ya mere nani nye onye ahụ nke nwere okwukwe baa na ncheghari ka a na-ewetara nnukwu na atumatụ ebighi-ebi nke mgbaputa.

17 Ya mere ka Chineke kwenyere unu, umunne m nwoke, ka unu wee malite igosi okwukwe unu baa na ncheghari, ka unu wee malite ikpoku aha nsọ ya, ka o wee meere unu ebere;

18 E, tikuo ya maka ebere; n'ihia na o bu dike na-nzoputa.

19 E, wedatanu onwe unu ala, ma na-ekpe ekpere esepughị aka nye ya.

20 Tikuo ya mgbe unu no n'ubi unu nile, e, maka igwe-aturu unu nile.

21 Tikuo ya n'ulo unu nile, e, maka ezi na ulo unu nile, ma n'ututu, n'etiti ehie, ma n'anyasi.

22 E, tikuo ya megide ike nke ndi iro unu nile.

23 E, tikuo ya megide ekwensu ahụ, onye bu onye iro nye ezi-omume nile.

24 Tikuo ya maka akuku nile nke ubi unu nile, ka unu wee mee nke oma n'ime ha.

25 Tie mkpu maka igwe-aturu nile nke ubi unu nile, ka ha wee baa uba.

26 Mana nke a abughị ihe nile; unu ga-awuputari mkpuru-obi unu nile n'ime ulo-nta unu nile, na ebe nzuzo unu nile, na n'ime ozara unu.

27 E, ma mgbe unu na-anaghi etiku Onye-nwe, ka obi unu nile juputa, eseputara n'ekpere nye ya na-esepughị-aka maka odimma nke unu, na kwa maka odimma nke ndi gbara unu gburu-gburu.

And thus mercy can satisfy the demands of justice, and encircles them in the arms of safety, while he that exercises no faith unto repentance is exposed to the whole law of the demands of justice; therefore only unto him that has faith unto repentance is brought about the great and eternal plan of redemption.

Therefore may God grant unto you, my brethren, that ye may begin to exercise your faith unto repentance, that ye begin to call upon his holy name, that he would have mercy upon you;

Yea, cry unto him for mercy; for he is mighty to save.

Yea, humble yourselves, and continue in prayer unto him.

Cry unto him when ye are in your fields, yea, over all your flocks.

Cry unto him in your houses, yea, over all your household, both morning, mid-day, and evening.

Yea, cry unto him against the power of your enemies.

Yea, cry unto him against the devil, who is an enemy to all righteousness.

Cry unto him over the crops of your fields, that ye may prosper in them.

Cry over the flocks of your fields, that they may increase.

But this is not all; ye must pour out your souls in your closets, and your secret places, and in your wilderness.

Yea, and when you do not cry unto the Lord, let your hearts be full, drawn out in prayer unto him continually for your welfare, and also for the welfare of those who are around you.

28 Ma ugbua lee, ụmụnne m nwoke m hụrụ n'anya, asi m unu, unu echela na nke a bụ ihe nile; n'ihì na mgbe unu mesiworo ihe ndị a nile, ọbụrụ na unu chụpụ ndị nọ na mkpa, na ndị gba-ọto, ma ghara ileta ndị ọrịa na ndị nọ na mkpagbu, ma na-eke site n'ihe unu nwere, ma ọbụrụ na unu nwere, nye ndị nọ na mkpa—Asi m unu, ọbụrụ na unu emeghị otu n'ime ihe ndị a nile, lee, ekpere unu bụ nke efu, ma ọdighị uru ọbụla ọ ga-abara unu, ma unu dị ka ndị-iru-abụọ ndị na-agonari okwukwe ahụ.

29 Ya mere, ọbụrụ na unu anaghị echeta inwe afo-oma, unu dị ka afurū izuzu, nke ndị na-akpu-ola tufuru etufu, (ebe ọ na-adighị uru ọ bara) ma ndị mmadụ na-azogide ya n'okpuru ukwu.

30 Ma ugbua, ụmụnne m nwoke, Ọ ga-adị m mma ka, mgbe unu nataworo ọtụtụ aka-ebe ha otu a, ebe unu hụrụ na akwukwo-nsọ nile na-agba ama maka ihe ndị a nile, unu bjarute ma mịta mkpuru baa na nchehari.

31 E, ọ ga-adị m mma na unu ga-abjarute ma ghara imesi kwa obi unu ike ọzọ; n'ihì na lee, ugbua bụ oge ahụ na ụbọchị nke nzọpụta unu; ma ya mere, ọbụrụ na unu ga-echeghari ma ghara imesi obi unu nile ike, otu mgbe ahụ ka a ga-emezuputa nnukwu atumatu nke mgbaputa ahụ nye unu.

32 N'ihì na lee, ndụ nke a bụ oge ahụ dirị ndị mmadụ ikwadobe ijekwuru Chineke; e, lee ụbọchị nke ndụ nke a bụ ụbọchị dirị ndị mmadụ jiri ruo ọrụ ha nile.

33 Ma ugbua, dika m gwara unu n'oge gara aga, dika unu nweworo ọtụtụ ndị aka-ebe, ya mere, ana m ariọ unu ka unu ghara igbu oge maka ụbọchị nchehari unu wee ruo n'ikpe-azu; n'ihì ụbọchị nke ndụ nke a gasịa, nke e nyere anyị ikwadobe maka mgbe ebighi-ebi, lee ọbụrụ na anyị emeghị ka oge anyị ka mma na ndụ nke a, mgbe ahụ ka abali nke ọchịchiri ga-abia n'ime nke anaghị enwe ọrụ a ga arụ.

34 Unu enweghị ike isi, mgbe e wetara unu n'ihe isi-ike ahụ dị egwu, na m ga-echeghari na m ga-alaghachikwuru Chineke m. E-e, unu enweghị ike ikwu nke a, n'ihì na otu mụọ ahụ nke nwetara arụ unu nile n'oge nke unu na-apụ site na ndụ nke a, otu mụọ ahụ ga-enwe ike inwere arụ unu nile n'ụwa ebighi-ebi ahụ.

And now behold, my beloved brethren, I say unto you, do not suppose that this is all; for after ye have done all these things, if ye turn away the needy, and the naked, and visit not the sick and afflicted, and impart of your substance, if ye have, to those who stand in need—I say unto you, if ye do not any of these things, behold, your prayer is vain, and availeth you nothing, and ye are as hypocrites who do deny the faith.

Therefore, if ye do not remember to be charitable, ye are as dross, which the refiners do cast out, (it being of no worth) and is trodden under foot of men.

And now, my brethren, I would that, after ye have received so many witnesses, seeing that the holy scriptures testify of these things, ye come forth and bring fruit unto repentance.

Yea, I would that ye would come forth and harden not your hearts any longer; for behold, now is the time and the day of your salvation; and therefore, if ye will repent and harden not your hearts, immediately shall the great plan of redemption be brought about unto you.

For behold, this life is the time for men to prepare to meet God; yea, behold the day of this life is the day for men to perform their labors.

And now, as I said unto you before, as ye have had so many witnesses, therefore, I beseech of you that ye do not procrastinate the day of your repentance until the end; for after this day of life, which is given us to prepare for eternity, behold, if we do not improve our time while in this life, then cometh the night of darkness wherein there can be no labor performed.

Ye cannot say, when ye are brought to that awful crisis, that I will repent, that I will return to my God. Nay, ye cannot say this; for that same spirit which doth possess your bodies at the time that ye go out of this life, that same spirit will have power to possess your body in that eternal world.

35 N'ihì na lee, ọ̀bụ̀rụ̀ na unu egbuwo oge maka ụ̀bọ̀chị̀ nke nchegharị̀ unu ọ̀bụ̀na wee ruo ọ̀nwụ̀, lee, unu aghoowo ndị̀ mụ̀ọ̀ nke ekwensu ahụ̀ na-achi, ma ọ̀ ga-arachi unu nke ya; ya mere; Mụ̀ọ̀ nke Onye-nwe esiwo n'ime unu pụ̀ọ̀, ma o nweghị̀ kwa ọ̀nọ̀dụ̀ n'ime unu, ma ekwensu ahụ̀ nwere ike nile n'ebe unu nọ̀; ma nke a bụ̀ ọ̀nọ̀dụ̀ ikpe-azụ̀ nke ndị̀ ajoyo-omume.

36 Ma nke a ka m matara, n'ihì na Onye-nwe asiwo na ya anaghị̀ ebi n'ime temple na-adighị̀ nsọ̀, kama n'ime obi nile nke ndị̀ ezi-omume ka ọ̀ na-ebi; e, ma ọ̀ siwo kwa na ndị̀ ezi-omume ga-anọ̀dụ̀ n'ala-eze ya, ha agaghị̀ apụ̀ kwa ọ̀zọ̀; kama uwe ha nile ka a ga-eme ka ha dị̀ ọ̀cha site n'ọ̀bara nke Nwa-atụ̀rụ̀ ahụ̀.

37 Ma ugbua, ụ̀mụ̀nne m nwoke m hụ̀rụ̀ n'anya, achoro m ka unu na-echeta ihe ndị̀ a nile, ma na unu ga-aruputa nzoputa unu jiri itụ̀-egwu n'iru Chineke, ma na unu agaghị̀ agonari kwa ọ̀bibia nke Kraist ọ̀zọ̀.

38 Ka unu ghara idọ̀ kwa ndoro-ndoro ọ̀zọ̀ megide Mụ̀ọ̀ Nsọ̀ ahụ̀, kama ka unu nabata ya, ma bukwasị̀ onwe unu aha nke Kraist; ka unu wee wedata onwe unu ala ọ̀buna ruo na ntụ̀, ma fee Chineke, n'ebe ọ̀bula unu ga-anọ̀, n'ime mụ̀ọ̀ na n'ezio-oku; ma ka unu biri n'inye ekele kwa ụ̀bọ̀chị̀, maka otutu ebere nile na ngozi nile nke ọ̀ na-awukwasị̀ unu.

39 E, ma ana m arị̀okwa unu, ụ̀mụ̀nne m nwoke, ka unu na-eche-nche baa n'ikpe-ekpere esepughị̀-aka, ka a ghara idufu unu site n'ọ̀nwunwa nile nke ekwensu, ka ọ̀ ghara inwe ike kari unu, ka unu ghara igho ndi no n'okpuru ya n'ubochi ikpe-azu ahụ̀; n'ihì na lee, ọ̀ gaghị̀ akwu unu ugwo oru ihe oma.

40 Ma ugbua ụ̀mụ̀nne m ndi m huru n'anya, a ga m ario unu inwe ndidi, ma ka unu na-anagide udi mkpagbu nile di iche iche; ka unu ghara ikpari ndi ahụ̀ na-achupu unu n'ihì ida ogbenye unu kari akari, adighi ama-ama unu-aghọ̀ ndi mmehie dika ha;

41 Kama ka unu nwe ndidi, ma na-anagide mkpagbu nile ndi ahụ̀, nolile-anya siri ike na otu ubochi unu gaze ike site na mkpagbu unu nile.

For behold, if ye have procrastinated the day of your repentance even until death, behold, ye have become subjected to the spirit of the devil, and he doth seal you his; therefore, the Spirit of the Lord hath withdrawn from you, and hath no place in you, and the devil hath all power over you; and this is the final state of the wicked.

And this I know, because the Lord hath said he dwelleth not in unholy temples, but in the hearts of the righteous doth he dwell; yea, and he has also said that the righteous shall sit down in his kingdom, to go no more out; but their garments should be made white through the blood of the Lamb.

And now, my beloved brethren, I desire that ye should remember these things, and that ye should work out your salvation with fear before God, and that ye should no more deny the coming of Christ;

That ye contend no more against the Holy Ghost, but that ye receive it, and take upon you the name of Christ; that ye humble yourselves even to the dust, and worship God, in whatsoever place ye may be in, in spirit and in truth; and that ye live in thanksgiving daily, for the many mercies and blessings which he doth bestow upon you.

Yea, and I also exhort you, my brethren, that ye be watchful unto prayer continually, that ye may not be led away by the temptations of the devil, that he may not overpower you, that ye may not become his subjects at the last day; for behold, he rewardeth you no good thing.

And now my beloved brethren, I would exhort you to have patience, and that ye bear with all manner of afflictions; that ye do not revile against those who do cast you out because of your exceeding poverty, lest ye become sinners like unto them;

But that ye have patience, and bear with those afflictions, with a firm hope that ye shall one day rest from all your afflictions.

Alma 35

- 1 Ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Amiulek kwusiworu okwu ndi a nile, ha wezugara onwe ha site n'igwe mmadu ahụ ma bɪafeta n'ime ala nke Jeshon.
- 2 E, ma ụmụnne ya ndi Ɔduru, mgbe ha kwusaworo okwu ahụ nye ndi Zorom, bɪafetakwara n'ime ala nke Jeshon.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe akukụ nke ndi kara buru ndi a ma ama na ndi nke Zorom tugharikota uche gbasara okwu nile ndi ekwusaworo nye ha, iwe were ha n'ihia okwu ahụ, n'ihia na o bibiri aghugho ha; ya mere ha achoghi ina nti n'okwu nile ahụ.
- 4 Ma ha zipuru ma kpokota onu n'akukụ ala ahụ nile ndi mmadu nile, ma tugharikota uche ha na ha gbasara okwu nile nke e kwuworo rii.
- 5 Ugbua ndi ochichi ha na ndi nchu-aja ha na ndi nkuzi ha ekweghi ka ndi ahụ mata gbasara ochicho ha nile; ya mere ha choputara na nzuzo uche nile nke ndi ahụ.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha choputaworo uche nile nke ndi ahụ, ndi nke kwadoro okwu nile ahụ nke Alma na ụmụnne ya kwuworo a chupuru ha site n'ala ahụ; ma ha di otutu; ma ha gafetakwara n'ime ala nke Jeshon ahụ.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na Alma na ụmụnne ya nwoke kwusaara ha ozi oma.
- 8 Ugbua ndi nke ndi Zorom were iwe megide ndi nke Amon ndi no na Jeshon, ma onye-isi ochichi nke ndi Zorom, ebe o bu ajoo mmadu, zifere ozi nye ndi nke Amon na-achọ ha ka ha chupu site n'ala ha ndi nile gafetara site na ha bata n'ime ala ha.
- 9 Ma o kuputara n'ume otutu mmaja nile megide ha. Ma ugbua ndi nke Amon atughi egwu okwu ha nile; ya mere ha achupughu ha, kama ha nabatara ndi ogbenye nke ndi Zorom ndi gafetakwutere ha; ma ha zuru ha, ma yibe ha uwe, ma nye ha ala nile maka ihe nketa ha, ma ha lekotara ha dika ochicho ha nile siri di.

Alma 35

Now it came to pass that after Amulek had made an end of these words, they withdrew themselves from the multitude and came over into the land of Jershon.

Yea, and the rest of the brethren, after they had preached the word unto the Zoramites, also came over into the land of Jershon.

And it came to pass that after the more popular part of the Zoramites had consulted together concerning the words which had been preached unto them, they were angry because of the word, for it did destroy their craft; therefore they would not hearken unto the words.

And they sent and gathered together throughout all the land all the people, and consulted with them concerning the words which had been spoken.

Now their rulers and their priests and their teachers did not let the people know concerning their desires; therefore they found out privily the minds of all the people.

And it came to pass that after they had found out the minds of all the people, those who were in favor of the words which had been spoken by Alma and his brethren were cast out of the land; and they were many; and they came over also into the land of Jershon.

And it came to pass that Alma and his brethren did minister unto them.

Now the people of the Zoramites were angry with the people of Ammon who were in Jershon, and the chief ruler of the Zoramites, being a very wicked man, sent over unto the people of Ammon desiring them that they should cast out of their land all those who came over from them into their land.

And he breathed out many threatenings against them. And now the people of Ammon did not fear their words; therefore they did not cast them out, but they did receive all the poor of the Zoramites that came over unto them; and they did nourish them, and did clothe them, and did give unto them lands for their inheritance; and they did administer unto them according to their wants.

10 Ugbua nke a palitere ndị Zorom n'ibe megide ndi nke Amon, ma ha malitere imekorita ha na ndi Leman na ikpalite kwa ha iwe iwe megide ha.

11 Ma otu a ndi Zorom na ndi Leman malitere ime nkwadobe nile maka agha megide ndi nke Amon, na kwa megide ndi nke Nifaj.

12 Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri na asaa nke ochichi nke ndi- ikpe nile na-achi ndi nke Nifaj siri gwuchaa.

13 Ma ndi nke Amon puru site n'ala nke Jeshon, ma gafeta n'ime ala nke Melek, ma nye ohere n'ala nke Jeshon maka ndi-agma nile nke ndi Nifaj, ka ha wee dọ ndoro-ndoro ha na ndi-agma nke ndi Leman na ndi-agma nile nke ndi Zorom; ma otu a ka agha siri malite n'etiti ndi Leman na ndi Nifaj, n'ime afọ nke iri na asato nke ochichi nke ndi ikpe; ma a ga-eme nkwasị maka agha ha nile ma emesia.

14 Ma Alma, na Amon, na umunne ha nwoke, na kwa umu nwoke abuo nke Alma laghachiri n'ala nke Zarahemla, mgbe ha busiwororiji ngwa-oru n'aka abuo nke Chineke n'iweta otutu ndi Zorom na ncheghari; ma ka ha ra bu ndi e wetara na ncheghari a chupuru ha site n'ala ha; mana ha nwere ala nile maka nketa ha n'ala nke Jeshon, ma ha ebuliwo ngwa-agma nile ichekwa onwe ha, na ndi nwunye ha, na umu ha, na ala ha nile.

15 Ugbua Alma, ebe o nwere mwute maka ajo omume nke ndi ya, e, maka agha nile, na ikwafu obara nile, na ndoro-ndoro nile nke di n'etiti ha; ma ebe o jeworo ikwuputa okwu ahụ, ma-obu ezigara ya ikwuputa okwu ahụ, n'etiti ndi nile n'obodo-okwu nile; ma ebe o na-ahụ na obi nile nke ndi ahụ malitere isi ike, ma na a malitere imejo ha n'ihisi ike nke okwu ahụ, obi ya nwere mwute kariri akari.

16 Ya mere, o mere ka a kpokota umu ya ndi nwoke nile onu, ka ya wee nye ha onye obula ozi ya, na otu na otu, gbasara ihe nile metutara ezi-omume. Ma anyi nwere nkwasị nke iwu ya nile, nke o nyere ha dika akuko-ndekota nke ya siri di.

Now this did stir up the Zoramites to anger against the people of Ammon, and they began to mix with the Lamanites and to stir them up also to anger against them.

And thus the Zoramites and the Lamanites began to make preparations for war against the people of Ammon, and also against the Nephites.

And thus ended the seventeenth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And the people of Ammon departed out of the land of Jershon, and came over into the land of Melek, and gave place in the land of Jershon for the armies of the Nephites, that they might contend with the armies of the Lamanites and the armies of the Zoramites; and thus commenced a war betwixt the Lamanites and the Nephites, in the eighteenth year of the reign of the judges; and an account shall be given of their wars hereafter.

And Alma, and Ammon, and their brethren, and also the two sons of Alma returned to the land of Zarahemla, after having been instruments in the hands of God of bringing many of the Zoramites to repentance; and as many as were brought to repentance were driven out of their land; but they have lands for their inheritance in the land of Jershon, and they have taken up arms to defend themselves, and their wives, and children, and their lands.

Now Alma, being grieved for the iniquity of his people, yea for the wars, and the bloodsheds, and the contentions which were among them; and having been to declare the word, or sent to declare the word, among all the people in every city; and seeing that the hearts of the people began to wax hard, and that they began to be offended because of the strictness of the word, his heart was exceedingly sorrowful.

Therefore, he caused that his sons should be gathered together, that he might give unto them every one his charge, separately, concerning the things pertaining unto righteousness. And we have an account of his commandments, which he gave unto them according to his own record.

Alma 36

- 1 Nwa m nwoke, gee-ntị n'okwu m nile; n'ihì na a na m añurụ gị iyi, na ọbụrụra na ị ga-edebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke ị ga-eme nke ọma n'ala ahụ.
- 2 Ọ dị m ka asị na ị ga-eme dika m meworo, n'icheta ndokpụ n'agha nke ndị nna anyị ha; n'ihì na ha nọrọ n'ibụ-oru, ma ọdighị onye nwere ike ịnapụta ha ma ọbughị Chineke nke Abraham, na Chineke nke Aisak, na Chineke nke Jekob; ma n'ezie ọ napụtara ha na mkpagbu ha nile.
- 3 Ma ugbua, O nwa m nwoke Hilaman, lee, ị nọ n'okorobia gị, ma ya mere, a na m ariọ gị ka ị wee nuru okwu m nile ma mụta ihe site n'aka m; n'ihì na a matara m na ndị nile ga-etinye ntụkwasị-obi ha na Chineke a ga-akwado ha n'ime mnwale ha nile, na nsogbu ha nile, na mkpagbu ha nile, ma a ga-ebuli ha elu n'ubochi ikpeazu ahụ.
- 4 Ma ọ gaghị adị m mma ma asị na ị chere na m matara na onwe m—ọbughị site na nke arụ kama site na nke mụọ, ọbughị site n'echiche nke anụ arụ kama site na Chineke.
- 5 Ugbua, lee, asị m gị, ọbụrụ na amughị m rị site na Chineke agaraghị m amata ihe ndị a nile; mana Chineke site n'ọnu nke mụọ-ozì ya dị nsọ, emewo ka m mata ihe nile ndị a, ọbughị site n'itozu oke ọbula nke onwe m;
- 6 N'ihì na agaghari m mụ na umụ nwoke nke Mosaja, na-achọ ibibi nzuko-nsọ nke Chineke ahụ; mana lee, Chineke zitara mụọ-ozì ya dị nsọ ka ọ kwusị anyị n'uzọ.
- 7 Ma lee, ọ gwara anyị okwu, dika ọ bụ olu nke egbe-elu-igwe, ma ala nile mara jijiji n'okpuru ukwụ anyị; ma anyị nile dara n'ala, n'ihì na egwu nke Onye-nwe bjakwasiri anyị.
- 8 Mana lee, olu ahụ siri m: Bilie. Ma ebiliri m ma guzoro ọtọ, ma hụ mụọ-ozì ahụ.
- 9 Ma ọ siri m: Ọbụrụ na ị choro n'onwe gị ka ebibie gị, achokwala ọzọ ibibi nzuko-nsọ nke Chineke.

Alma 36

My son, give ear to my words; for I swear unto you, that inasmuch as ye shall keep the commandments of God ye shall prosper in the land.

I would that ye should do as I have done, in remembering the captivity of our fathers; for they were in bondage, and none could deliver them except it was the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob; and he surely did deliver them in their afflictions.

And now, O my son Helaman, behold, thou art in thy youth, and therefore, I beseech of thee that thou wilt hear my words and learn of me; for I do know that whosoever shall put their trust in God shall be supported in their trials, and their troubles, and their afflictions, and shall be lifted up at the last day.

And I would not that ye think that I know of myself—not of the temporal but of the spiritual, not of the carnal mind but of God.

Now, behold, I say unto you, if I had not been born of God I should not have known these things; but God has, by the mouth of his holy angel, made these things known unto me, not of any worthiness of myself;

For I went about with the sons of Mosiah, seeking to destroy the church of God; but behold, God sent his holy angel to stop us by the way.

And behold, he spake unto us, as it were the voice of thunder, and the whole earth did tremble beneath our feet; and we all fell to the earth, for the fear of the Lord came upon us.

But behold, the voice said unto me: Arise. And I arose and stood up, and beheld the angel.

And he said unto me: If thou wilt of thyself be destroyed, seek no more to destroy the church of God.

- 10 Ma o wee ruo na adara m n'ala; ma o buuru n'ohere nke mkpuru ubochi ato na mkpuru abali ato ka m naneweghi ike imeghe onu m, obughi ma m jiri ukwu na aka m mee ihe obula.
- 11 Ma muo-ozu ahụ gwara m otutu ihe ndi ozo, ndi nke umunne m nwoke nuru, mana anughi m ha; n'ihu na mgbe m nuru okwu nile ahụ—Oburu na i choro n'onwe gi ka ebibie gi, a chokwala ozo ibibi nzuko-nso nke Chineke—a kuru m jiri udi oke egwu na itu-n'anya na adighi ama-ama mgbe ufodu a ga-ebibi m, na m dara n'ala ma anukwaghi m ihe ozo.
- 12 Mana enyere m oke ntaram-ahuhu ebighi-ebi, n'ihu na mkpuru-obi m ka e nyelitere ntaram-ahuhu nke kachasi elu ma nye ya ahuhu site na mmehie m nile.
- 13 E, echetara m mmehie m nile na ajoo-omume m nile nke e jiri maka ya na-ata m ahuhu site n'ihe mgbu nile nke ala-muo; e, ahuru m na enupuwu m isi megide Chineke m, ma na edebeghi m iwu-nso ya nile.
- 14 E, ma egbuwo m rii otutu umu ya, ma-obu n'uzo ozo edufuwo m ha duba ha na mbibi; e, na mkpirisi oke nnukwu ka ajoo-omume m nile diworo, nke mere na echiche maka ibata n'iru Chineke m tara mkpuru-obi m nnukwu ahuhu site na nnukwu egwu n'enweghi nkowa.
- 15 O, echere m, na a ga ama m ikpe nchupu ma m ghoo onye n'adighi kwa ozo ma mkpuru-obi na aru, na-agaghi akpota m iguzoro n'iru Chineke m, ka e kpe m ikpe site n'ihe nile m mere.
- 16 Ma ugbua, mkpuru ubochi ato na mkpuru abali ato ka atara m nnukwu ahuhu, obuna jiri mgbu nile nke mkpuru-obi a mara ikpe.
- 17 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe a ka norii na-ata m nnukwu ahuhu otu a, mgbe e nyere m ahuhu site na ncheta nke otutu mmehie m nile, lee, echetakwara m na anuwu m ri ka nna m na-eburu ndi ahụ amuma gbasara obibia nke otu Jisus Kraist, otu Okpara nke Chineke, ga-achụ aja maka mmehie nile nke uwa.
- 18 Ugbua, dika echiche m jidere uche nke a, etiri m mkpu n'ime obi m: O Jisus, gi Okpara nke Chineke, meere m ebere, mu onye nke no n'ime olulu nke ilu, ma agbara m gburu-gburu site na udo-igwe nile nke onwu nke mgbe nile na-adigide.

And it came to pass that I fell to the earth; and it was for the space of three days and three nights that I could not open my mouth, neither had I the use of my limbs.

And the angel spake more things unto me, which were heard by my brethren, but I did not hear them; for when I heard the words—If thou wilt be destroyed of thyself, seek no more to destroy the church of God—I was struck with such great fear and amazement lest perhaps I should be destroyed, that I fell to the earth and I did hear no more.

But I was racked with eternal torment, for my soul was harrowed up to the greatest degree and racked with all my sins.

Yea, I did remember all my sins and iniquities, for which I was tormented with the pains of hell; yea, I saw that I had rebelled against my God, and that I had not kept his holy commandments.

Yea, and I had murdered many of his children, or rather led them away unto destruction; yea, and in fine so great had been my iniquities, that the very thought of coming into the presence of my God did rack my soul with inexpressible horror.

Oh, thought I, that I could be banished and become extinct both soul and body, that I might not be brought to stand in the presence of my God, to be judged of my deeds.

And now, for three days and for three nights was I racked, even with the pains of a damned soul.

And it came to pass that as I was thus racked with torment, while I was harrowed up by the memory of my many sins, behold, I remembered also to have heard my father prophesy unto the people concerning the coming of one Jesus Christ, a Son of God, to atone for the sins of the world.

Now, as my mind caught hold upon this thought, I cried within my heart: O Jesus, thou Son of God, have mercy on me, who am in the gall of bitterness, and am encircled about by the everlasting chains of death.

19 Ma ugbua, lee, mgbe m chere nke a, echetaghị kwa m mgbu m nile ọzọ; e, enyeghị kwa m ntaram-ahụhu site na ncheta nke mmehie m nile ọzọ.

20 Ma o, lee ọñụ, ma lee ihè ịtụ-n'anya m hụrụ; e, mkpụrụ-obi m jupụtara n'ọñụ nke karịrị akarị dika mgbu m siri karịa.

21 E, asị m gi, nwa m nwoke, na-agaghị enwe ihe ọbụla nke mabigara mma oke na nke na-elu nnukwu ilu dī ka mgbu m nile siri dī. E, ma ọzọ asị m gi, nwa m nwoke, na n'aka nke ọzọ, agaghị enwe ihe ọbụla mabigara mma oke ma dī ụtọ dika ọñụ m siri dī.

22 E, echere m na m hụrụ, ọbuna dika nna anyị Lihai hụrụ, Chineke nọdurụ n'ọche-eze ya, e jiri igwe ndi mụọ-ozī a napughị iguta ọnu gbaa ya gburu-gburu, n'ọnọdụ nke ibụ abụ na ito Chineke ha; e, ma mkpụrụ-obi m chosiri ike ino n'ebe ahụ.

23 Mana lee, ụkwụ m na aka m nile natara ike ha ọzọ, ma m guzoro n'ụkwụ m abụọ, ma gosiputa nye ndi ahụ na amụwo m site na Chineke.

24 E, ma site n'oge ahụ ọbuna wee ruo ugbua, arụwo m ọrụ n'eseughị aka, ka m wee weta mkpụrụ-obi nile na nchegharị; ka m wee weta ha idetu ire site n'ọñụ kariri akari nke m deturu ire; ka e wee mụọ kwa ha site na Chineke, ma ka emejuputa ha na Mụọ Nsọ.

25 E, ma ugbua lee, O nwa m nwoke, Onye-nwe nanye m nnukwu ọñụ kariri akari n'ime mkpuru nke ọrụ m nile.

26 N'ihī na n'ihī okwu ahụ nke o nyeworo m, lee, amụwo ọtutu site na Chineke, ma ha edetwo ire dika m detuworo, ma ha ahụwo anya na anya dika m hūworo; ya mere ha matara maka ihe ndi a nile nke m kwuworo maka ha, dika m matara; ma na mmuta nke m nwere si na Chineke.

27 Ma a kwadowo m n'oge mnwale nile na nsogbu nile n'udi ọbula, e, ma n'udi mkpagbu nile di iche iche; e, Chineke anaputawo m site n'ulo mkporo, na site n'enweghi onwe nile, na site n'onwu; e, ma etinyere m ntukwasị obi m nile na ya, ma o ka ga-anaputa m.

And now, behold, when I thought this, I could remember my pains no more; yea, I was harrowed up by the memory of my sins no more.

And oh, what joy, and what marvelous light I did behold; yea, my soul was filled with joy as exceeding as was my pain!

Yea, I say unto you, my son, that there could be nothing so exquisite and so bitter as were my pains. Yea, and again I say unto you, my son, that on the other hand, there can be nothing so exquisite and sweet as was my joy.

Yea, methought I saw, even as our father Lehi saw, God sitting upon his throne, surrounded with numberless concourses of angels, in the attitude of singing and praising their God; yea, and my soul did long to be there.

But behold, my limbs did receive their strength again, and I stood upon my feet, and did manifest unto the people that I had been born of God.

Yea, and from that time even until now, I have labored without ceasing, that I might bring souls unto repentance; that I might bring them to taste of the exceeding joy of which I did taste; that they might also be born of God, and be filled with the Holy Ghost.

Yea, and now behold, O my son, the Lord doth give me exceedingly great joy in the fruit of my labors;

For because of the word which he has imparted unto me, behold, many have been born of God, and have tasted as I have tasted, and have seen eye to eye as I have seen; therefore they do know of these things of which I have spoken, as I do know; and the knowledge which I have is of God.

And I have been supported under trials and troubles of every kind, yea, and in all manner of afflictions; yea, God has delivered me from prison, and from bonds, and from death; yea, and I do put my trust in him, and he will still deliver me.

- 28 Ma a matara m na ọ ga-ebuli m elu n'ụbọchị ikpe-azụ, ibinyere ya n'otuto; e, ma a ga m eto ya ruo mgbe Nile, n'ihị na ọ kpọputawo nna anyị ha site n'Ijịpt, ma o lomiwo ndị Ijịpt n'ime Oke Osimiri Uhi; ma o duru ha site n'ike ya baa n'ime ala e kwere na nkwa', e, ma ọ naputawo ha site n'ibụ-oru na ndọkpụ n'agha site n'oge ruo n'oge.
- 29 E, ma ọ kpọputawo kwa nna anyị ha site n'ala nke Jerusalem; ma o sitewo kwa n'ike mgbe Nile na-adigide ya, naputa ha site n'ibụ-oru na ndọkpụ n'agha, site n'oge ruo n'oge ọbuna gbada ruo n'ụbọchị nke Ugbua; ma e dotara m na ncheta oge Nile ndọkpụ n'agha ha; e, ma gị kwa kwesiri idota na ncheta, dika m meworo, ndọkpụ n'agha ha.
- 30 Mana lee, nwa m nwoke, nke a abughị ihe Nile; n'ihị na I kwesiri imata dika m siri mata; na ọburura na unu ga-edebe iwu-nsọ Nile nke Chineke, unu ga-eme nke ọma n'ala ahụ; ma I kwesiri imata kwa, na ọburura na unu agaghị edebe iwu-nsọ Nile nke Chineke a ga-ebepụ unu site n'ebe ọ nọ. Ugbua nke a bụ dika okwu ya siri di.

And I know that he will raise me up at the last day, to dwell with him in glory; yea, and I will praise him forever, for he has brought our fathers out of Egypt, and he has swallowed up the Egyptians in the Red Sea; and he led them by his power into the promised land; yea, and he has delivered them out of bondage and captivity from time to time.

Yea, and he has also brought our fathers out of the land of Jerusalem; and he has also, by his everlasting power, delivered them out of bondage and captivity, from time to time even down to the present day; and I have always retained in remembrance their captivity; yea, and ye also ought to retain in remembrance, as I have done, their captivity.

But behold, my son, this is not all; for ye ought to know as I do know, that inasmuch as ye shall keep the commandments of God ye shall prosper in the land; and ye ought to know also, that inasmuch as ye will not keep the commandments of God ye shall be cut off from his presence. Now this is according to his word.

Alma 37

- 1 Ma ugbua, nwa m nwoke Hilaman, ana m enye gi iwu ka i were akuko-ndekota nile ahụ nke e nyeworo m debe na ntukwasị-obi;
- 2 Ma a na m enyekwa gi iwu ka idebe akuko-ndekota nke ndi a, dika m meworo, n'epekele nile nke Nifaj, ma debe ihe ndi a nile nsọ nke m debeworo, obuna dika m debeworo ha; n'ihi na o bu maka ebum-n'obi amamihe ka e debere ha.
- 3 Ma epekele bras ndi a, nke ihe nkanye ndi a nile di n'ime ha, nke nwere akuko-ndekota nile nke akwukwo-nsọ nile ahụ n'elu ha, nke nwere akuko-agburu nke ndi nna-nna anyi ha, obuna site na mmalite—
- 4 Lee, ebuwo ya ri n'amuma site na ndi nna anyi ha, na a ga-edebe ha ma nyeda ha site n'otu ogbo ruo n'ozo, ma ka edebe ma chekwaa ha site n'aka nke Onye-nwe wee ruo mgbe ha ga-agaghari ruo mba, ebo, asusu, na mmadu nile, ka ha wee mata maka ihe omimi nile di n'ime ha.
- 5 Ma ugbua lee, oburu na edebe ha, ha ga-edeberiri igbuke-egbuke ha; e, ma ha ga-edebe igbuke egbuke ha; e, na kwa otu a ka o ga-adi epekele nile nke ihe ndi ahụ e dere ede di nsọ di n'ime ha.
- 6 Ugbua I nwere ike iche na nke a bu nzuzu n'ime m; mana lee asi m gi, na site n'ihe ndi di ntakiri na ndi di mfe ka a na-esi eweputa nnukwu ihe nile; ma uzonta nile n'otutu ihe ima-atu na-agbagwoju ndi amamihe anya.
- 7 Ma Onye-nwe Chineke na-aruru oru; site n'iji ihe ndi ozọ dika ngwa-oru iweruta nnukwu na ebum n'obi ebighi-ebi ya nile; ma site n'iji ihe ndi di ntakiri Onye-nwe na-agbagwoju ndi amamihe anya ma na-eweta nzoputa nke otutu mkpuru-obi.
- 8 Ma ugbua, oburworu amamihe n'ime Chineke na ihe ndi a nile a ga-edokwa ha; n'ihi na lee, ha emewo ka uche ndi a buo ibu, e, ma mee ka ha kwenye n'otutu mmehie nke uzọ ha nile; ma weta ha n'omuma nke Chineke ha ruo na nzoputa nke mkpuru-obi ha nile.

Alma 37

And now, my son Helaman, I command you that ye take the records which have been entrusted with me;

And I also command you that ye keep a record of this people, according as I have done, upon the plates of Nephi, and keep all these things sacred which I have kept, even as I have kept them; for it is for a wise purpose that they are kept.

And these plates of brass, which contain these engravings, which have the records of the holy scriptures upon them, which have the genealogy of our forefathers, even from the beginning—

Behold, it has been prophesied by our fathers, that they should be kept and handed down from one generation to another, and be kept and preserved by the hand of the Lord until they should go forth unto every nation, kindred, tongue, and people, that they shall know of the mysteries contained thereon.

And now behold, if they are kept they must retain their brightness; yea, and they will retain their brightness; yea, and also shall all the plates which do contain that which is holy writ.

Now ye may suppose that this is foolishness in me; but behold I say unto you, that by small and simple things are great things brought to pass; and small means in many instances doth confound the wise.

And the Lord God doth work by means to bring about his great and eternal purposes; and by very small means the Lord doth confound the wise and bringeth about the salvation of many souls.

And now, it has hitherto been wisdom in God that these things should be preserved; for behold, they have enlarged the memory of this people, yea, and convinced many of the error of their ways, and brought them to the knowledge of their God unto the salvation of their souls.

9 E, asị m gi, asị na ọbughị maka ihe ndị a nile nke dị n'ime akụkọ-ndekọta ndị a, nke dị n'elu epekele ndị a, Amọn na ụmụnne ya nwoke agaraghị enwe ike ime ka ọtụtụ puku ndị Leman kwenye maka omenala na-adighị mma nke ndị nna ha nile; e, akụkọ ndekọta nile ndị a na okwu ha nile wetara ha ruo na nchegharị; nke ahụ bụ, ha wetara ha ruo n'ọmụma nke Onye-nwe Chineke ha, na ịñūrị ọñụ n'ime Jisus Kraịst Onye-mgbapụta ha.

10 Ma onye matara ma ha ga-abụ ụzọ a ga-esi weta ọtụtụ puku n'ime ha, e, na kwa ọtụtụ puku nke ụmụnne anyị nwoke ndị Nifai, ndị na-akpọ-ekwe-nkụ, ndị no ugbua na-emesi obi ha ike n'ime mmehie na ajọọ-omume nile, na mmata nke Onye-mgbapụta ha?

11 Ugbua ihe omimi nile ndịa e mebeghị ka m mata ha n'uju; ya mere aga m enwe ndidi.

12 Ma o nwere ike izu ma ọbụrụ na m siri nani na edokwara ha maka ebum-n'obi amamihe, bụ ebum-n'obi nke Chineke matara; n'ihi na ọ na-enye ndumọdụ na amamihe n'ebe ọrụ ya nile dị, ma ụzọ ya nile guzoro kwem, ma ịga njem ya bụ otu gburu-gburu ebighi-ebi.

13 O cheta, cheta, nwa m nwoke Hilaman, otu isi-ike iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke dị. Ma ọ siri: Ọbụrụ na ị ga-ebebe iwu-nsọ m nile ị ga-eme nke ọma n'ala ahụ—mana ọbụrụ na ị debeghị iwu-nsọ ya nile a ga-ebepụ ị site n'ebe ọ nọ.

14 Ma ugbua cheta, nwa m nwoke, na Chineke enyewo ị na ntụkwasi-obi ihe ndị a nile, nke dị nsọ, nke o debeworo nsọ, na kwa nke ọ ga-ebebe ma chekwaa maka ebum-n'obi amamihe dị n'ime ya, ka o wee gosipụta ike ya nye ọgbọ ndị nke ga-abia n'iru.

15 Ma ugbua lee, ana m agwa ị site na mụọ nke ibu-amụma, na ọbụrụ na ị jehie iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, lee, ihe ndị a nke dị nsọ ka a ga-anapụ ị site n'ike nke Chineke, ma a ga-enyefe ị n'aka Setan, ka o wee yochaa ị dika afurụ n'iru ikuku ahụ.

Yea, I say unto you, were it not for these things that these records do contain, which are on these plates, Ammon and his brethren could not have convinced so many thousands of the Lamanites of the incorrect tradition of their fathers; yea, these records and their words brought them unto repentance; that is, they brought them to the knowledge of the Lord their God, and to rejoice in Jesus Christ their Redeemer.

And who knoweth but what they will be the means of bringing many thousands of them, yea, and also many thousands of our stiffnecked brethren, the Nephites, who are now hardening their hearts in sin and iniquities, to the knowledge of their Redeemer?

Now these mysteries are not yet fully made known unto me; therefore I shall forbear.

And it may suffice if I only say they are preserved for a wise purpose, which purpose is known unto God; for he doth counsel in wisdom over all his works, and his paths are straight, and his course is one eternal round.

O remember, remember, my son Helaman, how strict are the commandments of God. And he said: If ye will keep my commandments ye shall prosper in the land—but if ye keep not his commandments ye shall be cut off from his presence.

And now remember, my son, that God has entrusted you with these things, which are sacred, which he has kept sacred, and also which he will keep and preserve for a wise purpose in him, that he may show forth his power unto future generations.

And now behold, I tell you by the spirit of prophecy, that if ye transgress the commandments of God, behold, these things which are sacred shall be taken away from you by the power of God, and ye shall be delivered up unto Satan, that he may sift you as chaff before the wind.

- 16 Mana ọburu na i debe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, ma jiri ihe ndi a nke di nsọ mee dika ihe ahụ nke Onye-nwe na-enye gi n'iwu, (n'ih na i ga-akpokuriri Onye-nwe maka ihe nile ọbula i ga-eji ha mee) lee, odighi ike ọbula nke di n'ụwa ma-ọbụ ala muo nwere ike inapụ gi ha, n'ih na Chineke di ike n'imezu okwu ya nile.
- 17 N'ih na o ga-emezu nkwa ya nile nke o ga-ekwe gi, n'ih na o mezuwo nkwa nile nke o kwere ndi nna anyi ha.
- 18 N'ih na o kwere ha nkwa na ya ga-ehekwa ihe ndi a maka ebum-n'obi amamihe di n'ime ya, ka o wee gosiputa ike ya nye ọgbọ nile na-abia n'iru.
- 19 Ma ugbua lee, otu ebum-n'obi ka o mezuworo, ọbuna ruo na mweghachi nke otutu puku nke ndi Leman n'omuma nke ezi-okwu ahụ; ma o gosiputawo ike ya n'ime ha, ma o ga kwa na-egosiputa ike ya n'ime ha nye ọgbọ nile na-abia n'iru; ya mere a ga-ehekwa ha.
- 20 Ya mere a na m enye gi iwu, nwa m nwoke Hilaman, ka i nwe mgbalị n'imezu okwu m nile, na ka i nwe mgbalị n'idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke dika e siri dee ha.
- 21 Ma ugbua, aga m agwa gi okwu gbasara epekele iri abuo na anọ ndi ahụ, ka i debe ha, ka ihe omimi nile ahụ na ọrụ nile nke ochichiri, na ọrụ nzuzo ha nile, ma-ọbụ ọrụ nzuzo nile nke ndi ahụ nke e bibiworo, ka a ga-eme ka ha puta ihè nye ndi a; e, igbu-mmadu ha nile, na izu-ori nile, na ipunara ihe ha nile, na ajoomume ha nile na ihe aru nile, a ga-eme ka ha puta ihè nye ndi a; e, ka i chekwaa ihe ntughari-okwu nile ndi a.
- 22 N'ih na lee, Onye-nwe huru na ndi ya malitere iru ọrụ n'ochichiri, e, ime igbu-mmadu nzuzo nile, na ihe aru nile; ya mere Onye-nwe siri, ọburu na ha echeharighi a ga-ebipụ ha site n'elu iru nke ụwa.
- 23 Ma Onye-nwe siri: Aga m akwadoro nwa-oru m Gazelem, otu okwute, nke ga-egbukeputa n'ochichiri baa n'ihe, nke ga-eme ka m choputa nye ndi m ndi na-ejere m ozi, ka m wee choputa nye ha ọrụ nile nke umunne ha nwoke, e, ọrụ nzuzo ha nile, ọrụ nke ochichiri ha nile, na ajoomume ha na ihe aru nile.

But if ye keep the commandments of God, and do with these things which are sacred according to that which the Lord doth command you, (for you must appeal unto the Lord for all things whatsoever ye must do with them) behold, no power of earth or hell can take them from you, for God is powerful to the fulfilling of all his words.

For he will fulfil all his promises which he shall make unto you, for he has fulfilled his promises which he has made unto our fathers.

For he promised unto them that he would preserve these things for a wise purpose in him, that he might show forth his power unto future generations.

And now behold, one purpose hath he fulfilled, even to the restoration of many thousands of the Lamanites to the knowledge of the truth; and he hath shown forth his power in them, and he will also still show forth his power in them unto future generations; therefore they shall be preserved.

Therefore I command you, my son Helaman, that ye be diligent in fulfilling all my words, and that ye be diligent in keeping the commandments of God as they are written.

And now, I will speak unto you concerning those twenty-four plates, that ye keep them, that the mysteries and the works of darkness, and their secret works, or the secret works of those people who have been destroyed, may be made manifest unto this people; yea, all their murders, and robbings, and their plunderings, and all their wickedness and abominations, may be made manifest unto this people; yea, and that ye preserve these interpreters.

For behold, the Lord saw that his people began to work in darkness, yea, work secret murders and abominations; therefore the Lord said, if they did not repent they should be destroyed from off the face of the earth.

And the Lord said: I will prepare unto my servant Gazelem, a stone, which shall shine forth in darkness unto light, that I may discover unto my people who serve me, that I may discover unto them the works of their brethren, yea, their secret works, their works of darkness, and their wickedness and abominations.

- 24 Ma ugbua, nwa m nwoke, ihe ntughari-okwu nile ndi a ka a kwadoro ka enwe ike mejuputa okwu nke Chineke, nke o kwuru, na-asị:
- 25 A ga m eweputa site n'ochichiri baa n'ihè oru nzuzo ha nile na ihe aru ha nile; ma ma-obughị na ha cheghariri aga m ebibi ha site n'elu iru nke uwa ahụ; ma aga m eweta n'ihè ihe nzuzo ha nile na ihe aru nile, nye mba nile nke ga-enwere ala ahụ site ugbua gaa n'iru.
- 26 Ma ugbua, nwa m nwoke, anyi huru na ha echegharighi; ya mere ebibiwo ha, ma rute otu a e mezuwo okwu Chineke; e, ihe aru nzuzo ha nile eweputawo ha site n'ochichiri ma mee ka anyi mata ha.
- 27 Ma ugbua, nwa m nwoke, ana m enye gi iwu ka i dota inu-iyi ha nile, na ogbugba-ndu ha nile, na nkwekorita ha nile n'ime ihe aru nzuzo ha nile; e, na ihe iriba-ama ha nile na oru-ebube ha nile i ga ezonari ha ndi a, ka ha ghara imata ha, ka o ghara ibu adighi ama ama ha ga adaba kwa n'ime ochichiri ma ebibi ha.
- 28 N'ih na lee, enwere obubu-onu n'ala nke a nile, na mbibi ga-abiakwasị ndi nile ahụ na-arụ oru nke ochichiri, dika ike nke Chineke siri di, mgbe ha chazuworo; ya mere achoro m ka aghara ibibi ndi a.
- 29 Ya mere i ga-edebe atumatu nzuzo nile ndi a maka inu-iyi ha nile na ogbugba-ndu ha nile site na mmata ndi a, ma nani ajoo-omume ha na igbu-mmadu ha nile na ihe aru ha nile ka i ga-eme ka ha mata; ma i ga-akuziri ha i kpo udi ajoo-omume ndi a na ihe aru nile na igbu-mmadu nile nnukwu asi; ma i ga-akuzikwara ha na ebibiri ndi a n'ih ajoo-omume ha na ihe aru nile na igbu-mmadu ha nile.
- 30 N'ih na lee, ha gburu ndi-amuma nile nke Onye-nwe ndi bira n'etiti ha ikwusara ha okwu gbasara ajoo-omume ha nile; ma obara nke ndi ahụ ha gburu bekuru Onye-nwe Chineke ha akwa maka ibo obo n'aru ndi ahụ bu ndi gburu ha; ma otu a ikpe nile nke Chineke biakwasiri ndi oru nke ochichiri a na ihe ntugwa nzuzo nile.

And now, my son, these interpreters were prepared that the word of God might be fulfilled, which he spake, saying:

I will bring forth out of darkness unto light all their secret works and their abominations; and except they repent I will destroy them from off the face of the earth; and I will bring to light all their secrets and abominations, unto every nation that shall hereafter possess the land.

And now, my son, we see that they did not repent; therefore they have been destroyed, and thus far the word of God has been fulfilled; yea, their secret abominations have been brought out of darkness and made known unto us.

And now, my son, I command you that ye retain all their oaths, and their covenants, and their agreements in their secret abominations; yea, and all their signs and their wonders ye shall keep from this people, that they know them not, lest peradventure they should fall into darkness also and be destroyed.

For behold, there is a curse upon all this land, that destruction shall come upon all those workers of darkness, according to the power of God, when they are fully ripe; therefore I desire that this people might not be destroyed.

Therefore ye shall keep these secret plans of their oaths and their covenants from this people, and only their wickedness and their murders and their abominations shall ye make known unto them; and ye shall teach them to abhor such wickedness and abominations and murders; and ye shall also teach them that these people were destroyed on account of their wickedness and abominations and their murders.

For behold, they murdered all the prophets of the Lord who came among them to declare unto them concerning their iniquities; and the blood of those whom they murdered did cry unto the Lord their God for vengeance upon those who were their murderers; and thus the judgments of God did come upon these workers of darkness and secret combinations.

31 E, ma ọbụbụ-ọnụ dirị ala ahụ ruo mgbe nile na mgbe nile nye ndị ọrụ ọchịchiri ahụ nile na ihe ntụgwa nzuzọ nile, ọbuna ruo mbibi, ma ọbụghị na ha cheghariri tutu ha achazuo.

32 Ma ugbuga, nwa m nwoke, cheta okwu nile nke m gwaworo gi; atụkwasiła atumatụ-nzuzọ nile ndi ahụ obi nye ndi a, kama kuziere ha ikpo-asị mgbe nile na-adigide megide mmehie na ajoyo-omume.

33 Kwusaara ha nchehari, na okwukwe n'Onye-nwe Jisus Kraist; kuziere ha idi umeala na idi nwayo na iwedata obi ala; kuziere ha iguzogide onwunwa nile nke ekwensu, site n'okwukwe ha n'Onye-nwe Jisus Kraist.

34 Kuziere ha ka ike ghara igwu ha n'iru ezi oru nile, kama ka ha di nwayo na wedata obi ala; n'ihu na udi ndi di otu a ga-achota ezumike nye mkpuru-obi ha nile.

35 O, cheta, nwa m nwoke, ma muta amamihe n'oge okorobia gi; e, muta n'okorobia gi idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke.

36 E, ma tikuo Chineke maka nkwardo gi nile; e, ka ime ihe gi nile buru imere Onye-nwe, ma ebe obula i na-aga ka o buru n'ime Onye-nwe; e, ka echiche gi nile buru ndi e duziri nye Onye-nwe; e, ka a tukwasi ihu n'anya nile nke obi gi n'Onye-nwe ruo mgbe nile.

37 Nata ndumodu n'aka Onye-nwe n'ihe nile i na-eme, ma o ga-eduzi gi na mma; e, mgbe i ga-edina ala n'abali dinara ala nye Onye-nwe, ka o wee chekwaa gi n'ime ura gi; ma mgbe i ga-ebili n'ututu ka obi gi juputa n'ekere nile nye Chineke; ma oburu na i mee ihe ndi a, a ga -ekulita gi elu n'ubochi-ikpe-azu ahụ.

38 Ma ugbuga, nwa m nwoke, enwere m ihe ole na ole ikwu gbasara ihe nke nna anyi ha kporo bolu, ma-obu ihe-izi-uzo—ma-obu nna anyi ha kporo ya Liahona, nke bu ma-asugharia ya, ihe-ntuzi-aka; ma Onye-nwe doziri ya.

39 Ma lee, enweghi onye nwere ike iruta udi aka-oru nke siri otu a di na-agu aguu mmata. Ma lee, e doziri ya igosi nna anyi ha uzo nke ha ga-esi gaa njem n'ime ozara ahụ.

Yea, and cursed be the land forever and ever unto those workers of darkness and secret combinations, even unto destruction, except they repent before they are fully ripe.

And now, my son, remember the words which I have spoken unto you; trust not those secret plans unto this people, but teach them an everlasting hatred against sin and iniquity.

Preach unto them repentance, and faith on the Lord Jesus Christ; teach them to humble themselves and to be meek and lowly in heart; teach them to withstand every temptation of the devil, with their faith on the Lord Jesus Christ.

Teach them to never be weary of good works, but to be meek and lowly in heart; for such shall find rest to their souls.

O, remember, my son, and learn wisdom in thy youth; yea, learn in thy youth to keep the commandments of God.

Yea, and cry unto God for all thy support; yea, let all thy doings be unto the Lord, and whithersoever thou goest let it be in the Lord; yea, let all thy thoughts be directed unto the Lord; yea, let the affections of thy heart be placed upon the Lord forever.

Counsel with the Lord in all thy doings, and he will direct thee for good; yea, when thou liest down at night lie down unto the Lord, that he may watch over you in your sleep; and when thou risest in the morning let thy heart be full of thanks unto God; and if ye do these things, ye shall be lifted up at the last day.

And now, my son, I have somewhat to say concerning the thing which our fathers call a ball, or director—or our fathers called it Liahona, which is, being interpreted, a compass; and the Lord prepared it.

And behold, there cannot any man work after the manner of so curious a workmanship. And behold, it was prepared to show unto our fathers the course which they should travel in the wilderness.

40 Ma ọ rụrụ ha ọrụ dika okwukwe ha n'ime
 Chineke siri di; ya mere, ọburu na ha nwere okwukwe
 ikwere na Chineke nwere ike ime ka osisi-ikuku-ogho
 ndi ahụ ga-atụ aka ụzọ ha ga-aga, lee, e mere ya; ya
 mere ha nwere ọrụ-ebube nke a, na kwa ọtụtụ ọrụ-
 ebube ndi ọzọ e mere site n'ike nke Chineke, kwa
 ụbọchi.

41 Otu o sila di, n'ihia na ọrụ-ebube ndi ahụ a ruru ha
 site n'uzọ nile di nta o gosiri ha ọrụ-itu n'anya nile. Ha
 diiri ume-ngwu, ma chefuo ijiri okwukwe ha na
 mgbalị ha ruo ọrụ ma mgbe ahụ ọrụ-itu n'anya nile
 ahụ kwusiri, ma ha agaghị n'iru na njem ha;

42 Ya mere, ha nogidere n'ime ozara ahụ, ma-ọbu ha
 agaghị njem n'uzọ guzoro kwem, ma nwee mmekpa-
 aru site n'agụ na akpiri-ikpo-nku, n'ihia njehie ha nile.

43 Ma ugbua, nwa m nwoke, ọ di m ka asi na i ga-
 aghota na ihe ndi a adighi na-enweghi onyinyo; n'ihia
 na dika nna anyi ha nwere ume-ngwu ina-nti n'ihe izi-
 uzọ a (ugbua ihe ndi a bu nke uwa) ha emeghi nke-
 oma; obuna otu a ka ọ di n'ihe nile nke bu nke muo.

44 N'ihia na lee, ọ di ezigbo mfe ina nti n'okwu nke
 Kraist, nke ga aruturu gi aka uzọ guzoro kwem ruo
 anuri ebighi-ebi, dika ọ diri nna anyi ha ina nti nye
 ihe-izi-uzọ-ahụ, nke ga-atuziri ha aka uzọ guzoro
 kwem ruo ala e kwere na nkwa.

45 Ma ugbua asi m, odighi ihe yiri ihe di n'ihe nke a?
 N'ihia dika n'ezio-oku ọ bu ihe nduzi a kpotara nna
 anyi ha, site n'iso uzọ ya, ruo n'ala e kwere na nkwa, na
 okwu nile nke Kraist, ọburu na anyi soro uzọ ha, ga
 ebu anyi gafee ndagwurugwu-mwute nke a baa n'ime
 ala e kwere na nkwa di mma karja.

46 O nwa m nwoke, ekwela ka anyi di ume-ngwu n'ihia
 idi mfe nke uzọ ahụ; n'ihia na otu ahụ ka ọ diri ndi
 nna anyi ha; n'ihia na otu ahụ ka akwadoro ya nye ha
 na ọburu na ha ga-ele anya ha ga-adi ndu; obuna otu
 ahụ ka ọ di nye anyi. Uzọ ahụ a kwadoro ya, ma ọburu
 na anyi ga-ele anya, anyi ga-adi ndu ruo mgbe nile.

47 Ma ugbua, nwa m nwoke, hu na i lekotara ihe nile
 ndi a di nsọ, e, hu na i lekwasiri Chineke anya ma di
 ndu. Gakwuru ndi a ma kwuputa okwu ahụ, ma nwee
 anya udo. Nwa m nwoke, nodu nke oma.

And it did work for them according to their faith in
 God; therefore, if they had faith to believe that God
 could cause that those spindles should point the way
 they should go, behold, it was done; therefore they had
 this miracle, and also many other miracles wrought by
 the power of God, day by day.

Nevertheless, because those miracles were worked by
 small means it did show unto them marvelous works.
 They were slothful, and forgot to exercise their faith
 and diligence and then those marvelous works ceased,
 and they did not progress in their journey;

Therefore, they tarried in the wilderness, or did not
 travel a direct course, and were afflicted with hunger
 and thirst, because of their transgressions.

And now, my son, I would that ye should understand
 that these things are not without a shadow; for as our
 fathers were slothful to give heed to this compass (now
 these things were temporal) they did not prosper; even
 so it is with things which are spiritual.

For behold, it is as easy to give heed to the word of
 Christ, which will point to you a straight course to eter-
 nal bliss, as it was for our fathers to give heed to this
 compass, which would point unto them a straight
 course to the promised land.

And now I say, is there not a type in this thing? For
 just as surely as this director did bring our fathers, by
 following its course, to the promised land, shall the
 words of Christ, if we follow their course, carry us be-
 yond this vale of sorrow into a far better land of prom-
 ise.

O my son, do not let us be slothful because of the eas-
 iness of the way; for so was it with our fathers; for so was
 it prepared for them, that if they would look they might
 live; even so it is with us. The way is prepared, and if we
 will look we may live forever.

And now, my son, see that ye take care of these sacred
 things, yea, see that ye look to God and live. Go unto
 this people and declare the word, and be sober. My son,
 farewell.

Alma 38

- 1 Nwa m nwoke, nye ntị n'okwu m nile, n'ihī na asị m gị, ọbuna dika m gwara Hilaman, na ọburūraa na unu ga-edebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke unu ga-eme nke-oma n'ala ahụ; ma ọburūraa na unu agaghị edebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke a ga-ebepụ unu site n'ebe ọ nọ.
- 2 Ma ugbua, nwa m nwoke, atụkwasiṛi m obi na a ga m enwe nnukwu ọñụ n'ime gị, n'ihī ikwusi-ike gị na inwe okwukwe gị na Chineke, n'ihī na dika i maliteworo n'okorobia gị ichọ Onye-nwe Chineke gị, ọbuna otu a enwere m olile-anya na i ga-aga n'iru n'idebe iwu-nsọ ya nile; n'ihī na ngozi na-adiri ya bu onye na-anagide ruo ọgwugwu.
- 3 Asị m gị, nwa m nwoke, na enwewo m rii nnukwu ọñụ n'ime gị, n'ihī inwe okwukwe gị na mgbalị gị, na ndidi gị na ogologo-ntachi-obi gị n'etiti ndi nke ndi Zorom nile.
- 4 N'ihī na a matara m na inorji n'enweghi onwe nile; e, ma amatakwarā m na a turu gị okwute n'ihī okwu ahụ; ma i nagidere ihe ndi a nile na ndidi n'ihī na Onye-nwe nonyeere gị; ma ugbua i matara na Onye-nwe naputara gị.
- 5 Ma ugbua nwa m nwoke, Shiblōn, ọ di m ka asị na i ga-echeta, na otu ọbula i ga-esi tinye ntukwasị-obi gị na Chineke ọbuna otu ahụ ka a ga-anaputa gị site na mnwale gị nile, na nsogbu gị nile, na mkpagbu gị nile, ma a ga-ekulite gị elu n'ubochi ikpe-azụ ahụ.
- 6 Ugbua, nwa m nwoke, achoghi m ka i chee na m matara ihe ndi a nile n'onwe m, kama ọ bu Mụọ nke Chineke nke di n'ime m nke na-eme ka m mata ihe ndi a; n'ihī na ọburu na amubeghi m site na Chineke agaraghi m amata ihe ndi a nile.
- 7 Mana lee, Onye-nwe na nnukwu ebere ya zitara mụọ-ozī ya ikwuputara m na m ga-akwusiri ọrụ nke mbibi ahụ n'etiti ndi ya; e, ma ahwo m mụọ-ozī iru na iru, ma mụ na ya kwurita okwu, ma olu ya di ka egbe-elu-igwe, ma ọ mara ala nile jijiji.

Alma 38

My son, give ear to my words, for I say unto you, even as I said unto Helaman, that inasmuch as ye shall keep the commandments of God ye shall prosper in the land; and inasmuch as ye will not keep the commandments of God ye shall be cut off from his presence.

And now, my son, I trust that I shall have great joy in you, because of your steadiness and your faithfulness unto God; for as you have commenced in your youth to look to the Lord your God, even so I hope that you will continue in keeping his commandments; for blessed is he that endureth to the end.

I say unto you, my son, that I have had great joy in thee already, because of thy faithfulness and thy diligence, and thy patience and thy long-suffering among the people of the Zoramites.

For I know that thou wast in bonds; yea, and I also know that thou wast stoned for the word's sake; and thou didst bear all these things with patience because the Lord was with thee; and now thou knowest that the Lord did deliver thee.

And now my son, Shiblōn, I would that ye should remember, that as much as ye shall put your trust in God even so much ye shall be delivered out of your trials, and your troubles, and your afflictions, and ye shall be lifted up at the last day.

Now, my son, I would not that ye should think that I know these things of myself, but it is the Spirit of God which is in me which maketh these things known unto me; for if I had not been born of God I should not have known these things.

But behold, the Lord in his great mercy sent his angel to declare unto me that I must stop the work of destruction among his people; yea, and I have seen an angel face to face, and he spake with me, and his voice was as thunder, and it shook the whole earth.

- 8 Ma o wee ruo na anọrọ m mkpuru ụbọchị atọ na mkpuru abalị atọ n’ime ihe mgbu kachasi ilu na nnukwu mgbu nke mkpuru-obi; ma odighi mgbe, wee ruo mgbe m tiputara mkpu nye Onye-nwe Jisus Kraist maka ebere, ka m natara nsachapu nke mmehie m nile. Mana lee, etikuru m ya ma achotara m udo nye mkpuru-obi m.
- 9 Ma ugbua, nwa m nwoke, agwawo m gi nke a ka i wee mta amamihe, ka i wee mta site n’aka m na odighi uzọ ozọ ma-ọbu otu ozọ site na nke mmadu gagesi nwee nzoputa, nani n’ime na site na Kraist. Lee, ọ bu ndu na ihè nke ụwa. Lee, ọ bu okwu nke ezi-okwu ahụ na ezi-omume.
- 10 Ma ugbua, otu imaliteworo ikuzi okwu ahụ ọbuna otu ahụ aga m achọ ka i gaa n’iru na-akuzi; ma achoro m ka i nwee mgbalị na imeru-ihe-n’oke n’ihe nile.
- 11 Hụ na i bulighi onwe gi elu nye mpako; e, hụ na I naghị etu-ọnu n’ime amamihe nke onwe gi, ma-ọbu maka nnukwu ume gi.
- 12 Jiri atughị-egwu, kama ọbughị iwa anya; ma hụ kwa na i jikolatara onwe gi n’ihe nile metutasiri gi ike, ka i wee juputa n’ihunanya; hụ na i wezugara onwe gi n’ino nkiti.
- 13 Ekpekwa ekpere dika ndi nke Zorom nile na-eme, n’ihi na i hụwo na ha na-ekpe ekpere ka ndi mmadu nu olu ha, na ka etoo ha n’ihi amamihe ha.
- 14 Asikwala: O Chineke, a na m ekele gi na anyi di mma karja umunne anyi nwoke; kama na-asị: O Onye-nwe, gbaghara ezughị-oke m, ma cheta umunne m nwoke n’ebere—e, nakwere ezughị-oke gi n’ezi-okwu n’iru Chineke oge nile.
- 15 Ma ka Onye-nwe gozie mkpuru-obi gi, ma nabata gi n’ubochi ikpe-azu n’ime ala-eze ya, inodu ala n’udo. Ugbua gaa, nwa m nwoke, ma kuziere ndi a okwu ahụ. Nwee anya-udo. Nwa m nwoke, nodu nke oma.

And it came to pass that I was three days and three nights in the most bitter pain and anguish of soul; and never, until I did cry out unto the Lord Jesus Christ for mercy, did I receive a remission of my sins. But behold, I did cry unto him and I did find peace to my soul.

And now, my son, I have told you this that ye may learn wisdom, that ye may learn of me that there is no other way or means whereby man can be saved, only in and through Christ. Behold, he is the life and the light of the world. Behold, he is the word of truth and righteousness.

And now, as ye have begun to teach the word even so I would that ye should continue to teach; and I would that ye would be diligent and temperate in all things.

See that ye are not lifted up unto pride; yea, see that ye do not boast in your own wisdom, nor of your much strength.

Use boldness, but not overbearance; and also see that ye bridle all your passions, that ye may be filled with love; see that ye refrain from idleness.

Do not pray as the Zoramites do, for ye have seen that they pray to be heard of men, and to be praised for their wisdom.

Do not say: O God, I thank thee that we are better than our brethren; but rather say: O Lord, forgive my unworthiness, and remember my brethren in mercy—yea, acknowledge your unworthiness before God at all times.

And may the Lord bless your soul, and receive you at the last day into his kingdom, to sit down in peace. Now go, my son, and teach the word unto this people. Be sober. My son, farewell.

Alma 39

- 1 Ma ugbua, nwa m nwoke, enwere m ihe ole na ole ozo igwa gi karja ihe m gwara nwanne gi nwoke; n'ih na lee, i hubeghi iguzosike nke nwanne gi nwoke, inwe okwukwe ya, na mgbalj ya n'idebe iwu-nsq nile nke Chineke? Lee, o gosibeghi ihe nlere-anya di mma nye gi?
- 2 N'ih na i naghj nti ruru otu a nye okwu m nile dika nwanne gi nwoke, n'etiti ndi nke Zorom. Ugbua nke a bu ihe m nwere megide gi; i gara n'iru n'itu-onu n'ike gi na amamihe gi.
- 3 Ma nke a abughi ihe nile, nwa m nwoke. I mere ihe ahj nke nyere m nnukwu nsogbu n'ih na i hapuru ije-oz i ahj, ma gafee n'ime ala ahj nke Sairon n'etiti oke-ala nile nke ndi Leman, n'iso onye-akwunakwuna Aisabel.
- 4 E, o zupuru obi nile nke otutu; mana nke a abughi igbanari-uta nye gi, nwa m nwoke. I kwesiri ilekotaworij ije-oz i ahj bu nke aranyere gi n'aka.
- 5 I mataghi, nwa m nwoke, na ihe ndi a bu ihe aru n'anya nke Onye-nwe; e, kachasi buru ihe aru karja mmehie nile ma obughi ikwafu obara nke ndi n'enweghi uta ma-obu igonari Muo Nso?
- 6 N'ih na lee, oburu na i gonari Muo Nso mgbe o nwewororij mgbe o nwere onodu n'ime gi, ma i matara na i na-agonari ya, lee, nke a bu mmehie nke na-enweghi mgbaghara; e, ma onye obula nke gburu mmadu megide ihè na omuma nke Chineke, odighiri ya mfe inweta mgbaghara; e, asi m gi, nwa m nwoke, na odighiri ya mfe inweta mgbaghara.
- 7 Ma ugbua, nwa m nwoke, O di m ka n'ih Chineke na i nwebeghi amam-ikpe nke mmebi iwu ukwu di otu a. Agaraghi m anogide n'elu mmebi iwu gi nile, inye mkpuru-obi gi ntara m ahuhu, ma o buru na o bughi maka o di-mma gi.
- 8 Mana lee, i nweghi ike izobe mmebi-iwu gi nile site n'ebe Chineke no; ma ma-obughi na icheghariri, ha ga eguzo dika ihe igba-ama megide gi n'ubochi ikpe-azu ahj.

Alma 39

And now, my son, I have somewhat more to say unto thee than what I said unto thy brother; for behold, have ye not observed the steadiness of thy brother, his faithfulness, and his diligence in keeping the commandments of God? Behold, has he not set a good example for thee?

For thou didst not give so much heed unto my words as did thy brother, among the people of the Zoramites. Now this is what I have against thee; thou didst go on unto boasting in thy strength and thy wisdom.

And this is not all, my son. Thou didst do that which was grievous unto me; for thou didst forsake the ministry, and did go over into the land of Siron among the borders of the Lamanites, after the harlot Isabel.

Yea, she did steal away the hearts of many; but this was no excuse for thee, my son. Thou shouldst have tended to the ministry wherewith thou wast entrusted.

Know ye not, my son, that these things are an abomination in the sight of the Lord; yea, most abominable above all sins save it be the shedding of innocent blood or denying the Holy Ghost?

For behold, if ye deny the Holy Ghost when it once has had place in you, and ye know that ye deny it, behold, this is a sin which is unpardonable; yea, and whosoever murdereth against the light and knowledge of God, it is not easy for him to obtain forgiveness; yea, I say unto you, my son, that it is not easy for him to obtain a forgiveness.

And now, my son, I would to God that ye had not been guilty of so great a crime. I would not dwell upon your crimes, to harrow up your soul, if it were not for your good.

But behold, ye cannot hide your crimes from God; and except ye repent they will stand as a testimony against you at the last day.

- 9 Ugbua nwa m nwoke, O di ka asi na i ga-echehari ma hapu mmehie gi nile, ma kwusi igaso ochicho nile nke anu-aru nke anya gi abuo, kama wezuga onwe gi n'ime ihe ndi a nile; n'ih na ma obughi na i mere nke a i nweghi ike iketa ala-eze nke Chineke ahụ ma oli. O, cheta, ma bukwasị ya onwe gi, ma wezuga onwe gi n'ime ihe ndi a nile.
- 10 Ma a na m enye gi iwu ka ibukwasị ya onwe gi inwe ndumodu gi na umunne gi nwoke toro gi n'ih nile i na-eme; n'ih na lee, i no n'okorobia gi, ma i nwere mkpa inweta ozuzu site n'aka umunne gi nwoke. Ma na-ana nti na ndumodu ha.
- 11 Ekwela onwe gi ka edufuo gi site n'ih efu obula ma-obu ihe nzuzu; ekwela ka ekwensu dufuo obi gi ozu iso ndi ajo-omume akwunakwuna nile ahụ. Lee, O nwa m nwoke, nnukwu ajo-omume i wetakwasiri ndi Zorom, n'ih na mgbe ha huru omume gi ha enwekwaghi ike ikwere n'okwu m nile.
- 12 Ma ugbua Muo nke Onye-nwe na-asi m: nye umu gi iwu ime ihe oma, ma odighi otu a adighi ama ama ha edufuo obi nile nke otutu mmadu ruo mbibi; ya mere a na m enye gi iwu, nwa m nwoke, n'egwu nke Chineke, ka i wezuga onwe gi site n'ajo-omume gi nile;
- 13 Ka i tugharikwute Onye-nwe jiri echiche, ike, na ume gi nile; ka i ghara kwa idufu obi nile nke ndi obula ime ajo ihe; ma kama laghachikwuru ha, ma nakwere iri mpe nile gi na ihe ozo ahụ nke i meworo.
- 14 Achosokwala aku na uba nile ma-obu ihe efu nile nke uwa nke a; n'ih na lee, i gaghị eburu ha nye onwe gi.
- 15 Ma ugbua, nwa m nwoke, aga m agwa gi ihe ole na ole gbasara obibia nke Kraist. Lee, asi m gi, na o bu ya bu onye ga-abia n'ezie ibupu mmehie nile nke uwa; e, o na-abia ikwuputa ozi-oma nile maka nzoputa nye ndi ya.
- 16 Ma ugbua, nwa m nwoke, nke a bu ije-ozu ahụ nke akporo gi, ikwuputa ozi oma nile nye ndi a, ikwado echiche ha nile; ma-obu kama ka nzoputa wee biakwute ha, ka ha wee kwado echiche nile nke umu ha inu okwu ahụ n'oge obibia ya.

Now my son, I would that ye should repent and forsake your sins, and go no more after the lusts of your eyes, but cross yourself in all these things; for except ye do this ye can in nowise inherit the kingdom of God. Oh, remember, and take it upon you, and cross yourself in these things.

And I command you to take it upon you to counsel with your elder brothers in your undertakings; for behold, thou art in thy youth, and ye stand in need to be nourished by your brothers. And give heed to their counsel.

Suffer not yourself to be led away by any vain or foolish thing; suffer not the devil to lead away your heart again after those wicked harlots. Behold, O my son, how great iniquity ye brought upon the Zoramites; for when they saw your conduct they would not believe in my words.

And now the Spirit of the Lord doth say unto me: Command thy children to do good, lest they lead away the hearts of many people to destruction; therefore I command you, my son, in the fear of God, that ye refrain from your iniquities;

That ye turn to the Lord with all your mind, might, and strength; that ye lead away the hearts of no more to do wickedly; but rather return unto them, and acknowledge your faults and that wrong which ye have done.

Seek not after riches nor the vain things of this world; for behold, you cannot carry them with you.

And now, my son, I would say somewhat unto you concerning the coming of Christ. Behold, I say unto you, that it is he that surely shall come to take away the sins of the world; yea, he cometh to declare glad tidings of salvation unto his people.

And now, my son, this was the ministry unto which ye were called, to declare these glad tidings unto this people, to prepare their minds; or rather that salvation might come unto them, that they may prepare the minds of their children to hear the word at the time of his coming.

17 Ma ugbua aga m eme ka inweretụ onwe gi n'echiche n'okwu a. Lee, ọ na-atụ gi n'anya ihe mere aga-eji mata ihe ndị a ogologo oge ruru otu a tutu o ruo. Lee, asi m gi, mkpuru-obi n'oge a o dighi Chineke mkpa dika mkpuru-obi ga-adị n'oge nke ọbibia ya?

18 Ọdighi mkpa na atumatụ nke mgbaputa ahụ a ga-eme ka ndị a mata ya na kwa nye umu ha?

19 Ọdighi mfe otu aka ahụ n'oge nke a nye Onye-nwe iziga mụọ-ozu ya ikwuputa ozu-oma nile ndị a nye anyị dika nye umu anyị, ma-ọbụ dika mgbe oge ọbibia ya gasiworo?

And now I will ease your mind somewhat on this subject. Behold, you marvel why these things should be known so long beforehand. Behold, I say unto you, is not a soul at this time as precious unto God as a soul will be at the time of his coming?

Is it not as necessary that the plan of redemption should be made known unto this people as well as unto their children?

Is it not as easy at this time for the Lord to send his angel to declare these glad tidings unto us as unto our children, or as after the time of his coming?

Alma 40

- 1 Ugbua nwa m nwoke, nke a bụ ihe ole na ole ọzọ m ga-achọ igwa gi; n'ih na ahuru m na echiche gi nọ na-esogbu gbasara mbilite n'onu nke ndi nwuru-anwu.
- 2 Lee, asi m gi, na enweghi mbilite n'onu di—ma-obu, aga m asi, n'okwu ozo, na aru a na-anwu anwu anaghi eyikwasị anwughi anwu, ire ure nke a anaghi eyikwasị ereghi-ure—wee ruo mgbe Kraist biasiwo.
- 3 Lee, o na-eweta na mmezu mbilite n'onu nke ndi nwuru anwu. Mana lee, nwa m nwoke, mbilite n'onu ahụ erubeghi. Ugbua, aga m asaghere gi otu ihe omimi; otu o sila di enwere otutu ihe omimi ndi e debere, na odighi onye matara ha ma obughi Chineke nonwe ya. Mana ana m egosi gi otu ihe nke m jisiwo ike juta n'aka Chineke ka m wee mata—nke ahụ bu gbasara mbilite n'onu.
- 4 Lee, e nwere oge a kara aka na mmadu nile ga-aputa site na ndi nwuru anwu. Ugbua mgbe oge nke a ga-abia odighi onye matara; kama Chineke matara oge ahụ nke e dobere.
- 5 Ugbua, ma a ga-enwe otu oge, ma-obu nke ugboro abuo, ma-obu nke ugboro ato, ka ndi mmadu ga-aputa site na ndi nwuru-anwu, odighi ihe o mere; n'ih na Chineke matara ihe nile ndi a; ma o zuworo m imata na otu a ka o di—na enwere oge a kara aka na mmadu nile ga-ebilite site na ndi nwuru anwu.
- 6 Ugbua o diriri mkpa na-enwere ohere n'etiti oge onwu na oge mbilite n'onu.
- 7 Ma ugbua a na m aju ihe ga-abu onodu mkpuru-obi nile nke ndi mmadu site n'oge nke onwu a ruo n'oge ahụ e dobere maka mbilite n'onu?
- 8 Ugbua ma enwere ihe kariri otu oge a kara aka maka ndi mmadu ibilite odighi ihe o mere; n'ih na mmadu nile anaghi anwu otu mgbe, ma nke a adighi ihe o mere; ihe nile dika otu ubochi n'ebe Chineke no, ma oge a na-aturu ya nanj ndi mmadu.
- 9 Ya mere, o nwere oge a kara aka nye ndi mmadu na ha ga-ebilite site na ndi nwuru-anwu; ma e nwere ohere n'etiti oge onwu ahụ na mbilite n'onu ahụ. Ma ugbua, gbasara ohere nke oge ahụ, ihe ga-abu onodu nke mkpuru-obi nile nke ndi mmadu bu ihe ahụ nke m jisiwo ike juo Onye-nwe imata; ma nke a bu ihe ahụ nke m matara maka ya.

Alma 40

Now my son, here is somewhat more I would say unto thee; for I perceive that thy mind is worried concerning the resurrection of the dead.

Behold, I say unto you, that there is no resurrection—or, I would say, in other words, that this mortal does not put on immortality, this corruption does not put on incorruption—until after the coming of Christ.

Behold, he bringeth to pass the resurrection of the dead. But behold, my son, the resurrection is not yet. Now, I unfold unto you a mystery; nevertheless, there are many mysteries which are kept, that no one knoweth them save God himself. But I show unto you one thing which I have inquired diligently of God that I might know—that is concerning the resurrection.

Behold, there is a time appointed that all shall come forth from the dead. Now when this time cometh no one knows; but God knoweth the time which is appointed.

Now, whether there shall be one time, or a second time, or a third time, that men shall come forth from the dead, it mattereth not; for God knoweth all these things; and it sufficeth me to know that this is the case—that there is a time appointed that all shall rise from the dead.

Now there must needs be a space betwixt the time of death and the time of the resurrection.

And now I would inquire what becometh of the souls of men from this time of death to the time appointed for the resurrection?

Now whether there is more than one time appointed for men to rise it mattereth not; for all do not die at once, and this mattereth not; all is as one day with God, and time only is measured unto men.

Therefore, there is a time appointed unto men that they shall rise from the dead; and there is a space between the time of death and the resurrection. And now, concerning this space of time, what becometh of the souls of men is the thing which I have inquired diligently of the Lord to know; and this is the thing of which I do know.

- 10 Ma mgbe oge ahụ biaworo mgbe mmadụ nile ga-bilite, mgbe ahụ ka ha ga-amata na Chineke matara oge nile nke e dobere nye ndị mmadụ.
- 11 Ugbua, gbasara ọ̀nọ̀dụ nke mkpụrụ-obi ahụ n'etiti ọ̀nwụ na mbilite n'ọ̀nwụ—Lee, e mewe ka m mata ya site na mụọ-ozị, na mụọ nile nke mmadụ nile, otu oge ahụ ha pụrụ site na arụ a na-anwụ anwụ, e, mụọ nile nke mmadụ nile, ma ha bụ ndị ọma ma-ọbụ ndị ọjọọ, a na-ewela ha ụlọ nye Chineke ahụ onye nyere ha ndụ.
- 12 Ma mgbe ahụ ka ọ ga-eru, na mụọ nile nke ndị ahụ mere ezi-omume a ga-anabata ha n'ọ̀nọ̀dụ ańụrị, nke a na-akpọ paradais, ọ̀nọ̀dụ nke ezumike, ọ̀nọ̀dụ nke udo, ebe ha ga ezu ike site na nsogbu ha nile na nchekasị nile, na mwute.
- 13 Ma mgbe ahụ ka ọ ga-eru, na mụọ nile nke ndị ajọọ-omume, e, ndị bụ ndị ọjọọ—n'ih na lee, ha enweghị oke ma-ọbụ akukụ nke mụọ nke Onye-nwe, n'ih na lee, ha hōrō ajọọ ọrụ nile karịa nke ọma; ya mere mụọ nke ekwensu bara n'ime ha, ma were onwunwe nke ụlọ ha—ma a ga-achụpụ ndị a n'ime ọchịchiri nke ezi; a ga-enwe ikwa akwa, na ikwa ariri na ita ikikere eze, ma nke a n'ih ajọọ-omume nke ha, ebe e duru ha ka ndị a dọkpụrụ n'agha site n'ọchịchọ nke ekwensu.
- 14 Ugbua nke a bụ ọ̀nọ̀dụ nke mkpụrụ-obi nile nke ndị ajọọ-omume ahụ, e, n'ọchịchiri, na ọ̀nọ̀dụ nke di egwu, na-atụ ụjọ na-ele anya ikpe di egwu nke oke iwe nke Chineke ga-abjakwasị ha; otu a ha ga-anogide n'ọ̀nọ̀dụ nke a, dika ndị ezi-omume n'ime paradais, wee ruo oge nke mbilite n'ọ̀nwụ ha.
- 15 Ugbua, o nwere ụfọdụ ndị ghotaworo na ọ̀nọ̀dụ nke ańụrị nke a na ọ̀nọ̀dụ nke ihuju anya nke mkpụrụ-obi nke a, tutu mbilite n'ọ̀nwụ ahụ, bụ mbilite n'ọ̀nwụ nke mbụ. E, Anabatara m na e nwere ike iwere ya dika mbilite n'ọ̀nwụ, nkulite nke mụọ ahụ ma-ọbụ mkpụrụ-obi na nnyefe ha n'aka ańụrị ma-ọbụ ihuju-anya, dika okwu nile nke ekwuwororiji siri di.
- 16 Ma lee, ọzọ ekwuwo ya rii, na enwere mbilite n'ọ̀nwụ nke mbụ, mbilite n'ọ̀nwụ nke ndi nile nọworo, ma-ọbụ nọ, ma-ọbụ ga-anọ, gbada ruo na mbilite nke Kraist site n'ọ̀nwụ.

And when the time cometh when all shall rise, then shall they know that God knoweth all the times which are appointed unto man.

Now, concerning the state of the soul between death and the resurrection—Behold, it has been made known unto me by an angel, that the spirits of all men, as soon as they are departed from this mortal body, yea, the spirits of all men, whether they be good or evil, are taken home to that God who gave them life.

And then shall it come to pass, that the spirits of those who are righteous are received into a state of happiness, which is called paradise, a state of rest, a state of peace, where they shall rest from all their troubles and from all care, and sorrow.

And then shall it come to pass, that the spirits of the wicked, yea, who are evil—for behold, they have no part nor portion of the Spirit of the Lord; for behold, they chose evil works rather than good; therefore the spirit of the devil did enter into them, and take possession of their house—and these shall be cast out into outer darkness; there shall be weeping, and wailing, and gnashing of teeth, and this because of their own iniquity, being led captive by the will of the devil.

Now this is the state of the souls of the wicked, yea, in darkness, and a state of awful, fearful looking for the fiery indignation of the wrath of God upon them; thus they remain in this state, as well as the righteous in paradise, until the time of their resurrection.

Now, there are some that have understood that this state of happiness and this state of misery of the soul, before the resurrection, was a first resurrection. Yea, I admit it may be termed a resurrection, the raising of the spirit or the soul and their consignation to happiness or misery, according to the words which have been spoken.

And behold, again it hath been spoken, that there is a first resurrection, a resurrection of all those who have been, or who are, or who shall be, down to the resurrection of Christ from the dead.

- 17 Ugbua anyị echeghị na mbilite n'ọnwụ nke mbụ a, nke a na-ekwu maka ya n'ụdị a, ga-abụ mbilite n'ọnwụ nke mkpụrụ-obi nile ahụ na nnyefe ha n'añụrị ma-ọbụ nhuju-anya. I gaghị eche na nke a bụ ihe ọ pụtara.
- 18 Lee, asị m gi, E-e; kama ọ pụtara njikotaghari nke mkpụrụ-obi ya na arụ, nke ndị nile site n'ụbọchị nile nke Adam gbadata ruo na mbilite n'ọnwụ nke Kraịst.
- 19 Ugbua, ma mkpụrụ-obi nile na arụ nile nke ndị nile e kwuworo maka ha a ga-ejikoghari ha nile otu mgbe, ndị ajoyo-omume na kwa ndị ezi-omume, asighi m; ka o zuo, na asị m na ha nile ga apụta; ma-ọbụ n'ikwu ya n'ọzọ ọzọ, mbilite n'ọnwụ ha ga-abia tutu mbilite n'ọnwụ nke ndị nwurụ mgbe mbilite n'ọnwụ nke Kraịst gasiworo.
- 20 Ugbua nwa m nwoke, asighi m na mbilite n'ọnwụ ha ga-abia na mbilite n'ọnwụ nke Kraịst; mana lee, a na m enye ya dika echiche m, na mkpụrụ-obi nile na arụ nile a ga-ejikota ha, maka ndị ezi-omume, na mbilite n'ọnwụ nke Kraịst, na nrigoro ya n'ime elu-igwe.
- 21 Mana ma-ọbụ na mbilite n'ọnwụ ya ma-ọbụ mgbe ọ gasiri, anaghi m ekwu; kama oke a ka m na-ekwu, na enwere oghere n'etiti ọnwụ na mbilite n'ọnwụ nke arụ ahụ, na ọndụ nke mkpụrụ-obi ahụ n'añụrị ma-ọbụ na nhuju-anya wee ruo oge a kara aka nke Chineke mgbe ndị nwurụ-anwụ ga apụta, ma ejikotagharia ha, ma mkpụrụ-obi ma arụ, ma akpota ha iguzoro n'iru Chineke, ma ekpee ha ikpe dika ọrụ ha nile siri di.
- 22 E, nke a na-eweta mweghachi nke ihe ndi ahụ e kwuworo maka ha site n'ọnụ nke ndi-amuma nile.
- 23 A ga eweghachi mkpụrụ-obi ahụ nye arụ, na arụ nye mkpụrụ-obi; e, na ụkwụ na aka nile na njikọ ha a ga-eweghachi ha nye arụ ya; e, ọbuna otu mkpụrụ agiri-isi nke isi ahụ agaghị efu; kama a ga-eweghachi ihe nile n'ezigbo ọndụ na okporo-arụ zuru oke.
- 24 Ma ugbua, nwa m nwoke, nke a bụ mweghachi nke e kwuworo maka ya site n'ọnụ nile nke ndi-amuma—
- 25 Ma mgbe ahụ ka ndi ezi-omume ga-egbukeputa n'ala-eze nke Chineke.

Now, we do not suppose that this first resurrection, which is spoken of in this manner, can be the resurrection of the souls and their consignment to happiness or misery. Ye cannot suppose that this is what it meaneth.

Behold, I say unto you, Nay; but it meaneth the reuniting of the soul with the body, of those from the days of Adam down to the resurrection of Christ.

Now, whether the souls and the bodies of those of whom has been spoken shall all be reunited at once, the wicked as well as the righteous, I do not say; let it suffice, that I say that they all come forth; or in other words, their resurrection cometh to pass before the resurrection of those who die after the resurrection of Christ.

Now, my son, I do not say that their resurrection cometh at the resurrection of Christ; but behold, I give it as my opinion, that the souls and the bodies are reunited, of the righteous, at the resurrection of Christ, and his ascension into heaven.

But whether it be at his resurrection or after, I do not say; but this much I say, that there is a space between death and the resurrection of the body, and a state of the soul in happiness or in misery until the time which is appointed of God that the dead shall come forth, and be reunited, both soul and body, and be brought to stand before God, and be judged according to their works.

Yea, this bringeth about the restoration of those things of which has been spoken by the mouths of the prophets.

The soul shall be restored to the body, and the body to the soul; yea, and every limb and joint shall be restored to its body; yea, even a hair of the head shall not be lost; but all things shall be restored to their proper and perfect frame.

And now, my son, this is the restoration of which has been spoken by the mouths of the prophets—

And then shall the righteous shine forth in the kingdom of God.

26 Mana lee, ọnwụ dị egwu na-abiakwasị ndị ajọ-
omume; n'ihị na ha na-anwụ n'ihe nile gbasara ihe nile
nke ezi-omume; n'ihị na ha adighị-ọcha, ma ọdighị ihe
ọbụla na-adighị ọcha nwere ike iketa ala-eze nke
Chineke; kama a ga-achụpụ ha, ma nyefee ha n'iketa-
oke site na mkpụrụ nile nke ọrụ ha nile ma-ọbụ aka-
ọrụ ha nile, nke bụworọrịi ihe ọjọọ; ma ha wee n'ụ
iko mmanya nke dị ilụ.

But behold, an awful death cometh upon the wicked;
for they die as to things pertaining to things of right-
eousness; for they are unclean, and no unclean thing
can inherit the kingdom of God; but they are cast out,
and consigned to partake of the fruits of their labors or
their works, which have been evil; and they drink the
dregs of a bitter cup.

Alma 41

- 1 Ma ugbua, nwa m nwoke, enwere m ihe ole na ole m ga ekwu gbasara mweghachi ahụ nke e kwuworo maka ya; n'ih na lee, ụfọdụ atughariwo akwukwo-nsọ nile, ma gamie n'ifu ụzọ n'ih ihe nke a. Ma a hụrụ m na echiche gị enwewo kwa nsogbu gbasara ihe nke a. Mana lee, aga m akowara gị ya.
- 2 Asị m gị, nwa m nwoke, na atumatụ nke mweghachi ahụ bụ ihe dị mkpa maka ikpe-ziri-ezi nke Chineke; n'ih na ọ dị mkpa na a ga-eweghachi ihe nile n'ezigbo ọnọdụ ha. Lee, ọ dị mkpa ma zi ezi, dika ike na mbilite n'ọnwu nke Kraịst siri di, na mkpuru-obi nke mmadu a ga-eweghachi ya na aru ya, ma na akuku aru nile a ga-eweghachi ya nye onwe ya.
- 3 Ma ọ dị mkpa n'ikpe ziri-ezi nke Chineke na a ga-ekpe ndi mmadu ikpe dika oru ha nile siri di; ma oburu na oru ha nile diriji mma na ndu nke a, ma oburu na ochicho nile nke obi ha nile diriji mma, na a ga kwa, n'ubochi ikpe-azu ahụ, eweghachi ha nye ihe ahụ nke di mma.
- 4 Ma oburu na oru ha nile di njo a ga-eweghachi ha nye ihe ojoo. Ya mere, a ga-eweghachi ihe nile n'ezigbo ọnọdụ ha, ihe nile n'ọnọdụ okike ya—inwu anwu akpolitere n'anwughi anwu, ire ure n'ereghi ure—a kpolitere n'anuri agwugh-agwu iketa ala-eze nke Chineke, ma-obu ruo na nhuju-anya agwugh-agwu iketa ala-eze nke ekwensu ahụ, otu n'otu aka, nke ozo na aka nke ozo—
- 5 Otu ahụ a kpolitere ruo anuri dika ochicho ya nke anuri siri di, ma-obu ihe-oma dika ochicho nile nke ihe oma ya siri di; ma nke ozo ruo n'ih ojoo dika ochicho ya nile nke ihe ojoo siri di; n'ih na dika ọ choro ime ihe ojoo ogologo ubochi nile obuna otu ahụ ka ọ ga-esi nweta ugwo-oru ya nke ihe ojoo mgbe abali ga-abia.
- 6 Ma otu ahụ ka ọ di n'aka nke ozo. Oburu na o cheghariwo site na mmehie ya nile, ma choo ezi-omume wee ruo ogwugwu nke ubochi ya nile, obuna otu ahụ a ga-akwu ya ugwo oru n'ezimume.

Alma 41

And now, my son, I have somewhat to say concerning the restoration of which has been spoken; for behold, some have wrested the scriptures, and have gone far astray because of this thing. And I perceive that thy mind has been worried also concerning this thing. But behold, I will explain it unto thee.

I say unto thee, my son, that the plan of restoration is requisite with the justice of God; for it is requisite that all things should be restored to their proper order. Behold, it is requisite and just, according to the power and resurrection of Christ, that the soul of man should be restored to its body, and that every part of the body should be restored to itself.

And it is requisite with the justice of God that men should be judged according to their works; and if their works were good in this life, and the desires of their hearts were good, that they should also, at the last day, be restored unto that which is good.

And if their works are evil they shall be restored unto them for evil. Therefore, all things shall be restored to their proper order, every thing to its natural frame—mortality raised to immortality, corruption to incorruption—raised to endless happiness to inherit the kingdom of God, or to endless misery to inherit the kingdom of the devil, the one on one hand, the other on the other—

The one raised to happiness according to his desires of happiness, or good according to his desires of good; and the other to evil according to his desires of evil; for as he has desired to do evil all the day long even so shall he have his reward of evil when the night cometh.

And so it is on the other hand. If he hath repented of his sins, and desired righteousness until the end of his days, even so he shall be rewarded unto righteousness.

7 Ndi a bu ndi ahụ a gbaputara nke Onye-nwe; e, ndi a bu ndi ahụ nke akpọtara, nke a naputara site n'abalị ọchịchiri agwugh-agwu ahụ; ma otu a ka ha na eguzoro ma-ọbụ na-ada; n'ihina lee, ha bu ndi-ikpe nke onwe ha, ma ha ga-eme ihe ọma ma-ọbụ mee ihe ọjọ.

8 Ugbua, iwu-ọkụ nile nke Chineke enweghi ike igbanwe; ya mere, ụzọ ahụ a kwadoro ya na onye-ọbụla nke choro nwere ike iga ije n'ime ya ma a zoputa ya.

9 Ma ugbua lee, nwa m nwoke, anwakwala imejo ozo megide Chineke gi n'ihina nile nke ozizi, nke i no natinye ndu gi n'ihina-egwu ime mmehie.

10 Echekwala, n'ihina na ekwuwo ya gbasara mweghachi, na a ga-eweghachi gi site na mmehie ruo n'anuri. Lee, asi m gi, ajoo-omume adighi mgbe o bu anuri.

11 Ma ugbua, nwa m nwoke, mmadu nile nke no n'ime onodu nke okike, ma-ọbụ aga m asi, n'ime onodu anu aru, no n'ime olulu ilu na agbu nile nke ajoo-omume; ma ha no n'enweghi Chineke n'ime uwa, ma ha ejehiewo megide uzọ nke Chineke; ya mere ha no n'onodu n'emegide uzọ nke anuri.

12 Ma ugbua lee, ihe okwu ahụ mweghachi putara o bu iwere ihe nke onodu nke okike ma dobe ya n'onodu nke na-abughị onodu nke okike, ma-ọbụ idebe ya n'onodu megidere nke okike ya?

13 O, nwa m nwoke, nke a abughị otu o di; kama ihe okwu ahụ mweghachi putara bu iweghachi ihe ojojọ maka ihe ojojọ, ma-ọbụ ihe nke anu aru maka ihe nke anu aru, ma-ọbụ ihe na-eso ekwensu maka ihe na-eso ekwensu—ihe ọma maka ihe nke di mma; ezi-omume maka ihe nke bu ezi-omume; ikpe ziri ezi maka ihe nke bu ikpe ziri ezi; obi ebere maka ihe nke nwere obi ebere.

14 Ya mere, nwa m nwoke, hu na i nwere obi ebere n'ebe umunne gi nwoke no; meso n'ikpe ziri ezi, kpee ikpe n'ezimume, ma mee ihe ọma esepughị aka; ma oburu na i mee ihe ndi a nile mgbe ahụ ka i ga-enweta ugwo oru gi; e, i ga-enwe obi ebere eweghachiiri gi ozo; i ga-enwe ikpe ziri-ezi e weghachiiri gi ozo; i ga-enwe ikpe ezi-omume e weghachiiri gi ozo; ma i ga-enwe ihe ọma akwughachiri gi ozo.

These are they that are redeemed of the Lord; yea, these are they that are taken out, that are delivered from that endless night of darkness; and thus they stand or fall; for behold, they are their own judges, whether to do good or do evil.

Now, the decrees of God are unalterable; therefore, the way is prepared that whosoever will may walk therein and be saved.

And now behold, my son, do not risk one more offense against your God upon those points of doctrine, which ye have hitherto risked to commit sin.

Do not suppose, because it has been spoken concerning restoration, that ye shall be restored from sin to happiness. Behold, I say unto you, wickedness never was happiness.

And now, my son, all men that are in a state of nature, or I would say, in a carnal state, are in the gall of bitterness and in the bonds of iniquity; they are without God in the world, and they have gone contrary to the nature of God; therefore, they are in a state contrary to the nature of happiness.

And now behold, is the meaning of the word restoration to take a thing of a natural state and place it in an unnatural state, or to place it in a state opposite to its nature?

O, my son, this is not the case; but the meaning of the word restoration is to bring back again evil for evil, or carnal for carnal, or devilish for devilish—good for that which is good; righteous for that which is righteous; just for that which is just; merciful for that which is merciful.

Therefore, my son, see that you are merciful unto your brethren; deal justly, judge righteously, and do good continually; and if ye do all these things then shall ye receive your reward; yea, ye shall have mercy restored unto you again; ye shall have justice restored unto you again; ye shall have a righteous judgment restored unto you again; and ye shall have good rewarded unto you again.

15 N'ihì na ihè ahụ Ì na-ezipụ ga-alaghachiri gị ọzọ, ma e weghachi ya; ya mere, okwu ahụ mweghachi na-ama onye-mmehie ikpe n'uju karịa, ma ọ naghị ekepelara ya ma ọlị.

For that which ye do send out shall return unto you again, and be restored; therefore, the word restoration more fully condemneth the sinner, and justifieth him not at all.

Alma 42

- 1 Ma ugbua, nwa m nwoke, a hụrụ m na enwere ihe ole na ole ọzọ nke na-esogbu echiche gị, nke ị na-enweghị ike ighọta—Nke bụ gbasara ikpe ziri-ezi nke Chineke na ntaram-ahụhụ nke onye-mmehie ahụ; n'ihị na ị na-anwa n'iche na ọ bụ ihe n'ezighị-ezi na a ga-enyefe onye-mmehie n'ọnọdụ nke nhuju-anya.
- 2 Ugbua lee, nwa m nwoke, a ga m akọwara gị ihe nke a. N'ihị na lee, mgbe Onye-nwe Chineke zipụchara ndị nne na nna mbụ anyị site n'ogige nke Iden, ịkọ ala, site n'ebe nke ewetara ha—E, o sepụtara nwoke ahụ, ma o debere na nsọtụ ọwụwa-anyanwụ nke ogige nke Iden ahụ, cherubim, na mma agha nke ire-ọkụ nke na-atugharị uzọ nile, ichekwa osisi nke ndụ ahụ—
- 3 Ugbua, anyị hụrụ na mmadụ ahụ adiworị ka Chineke, na-amata ihe ọma na ihe ọjọọ; ma ka ọ ghara iwepụta aka ya, ma were kwa site n'osisi nke ndụ ahụ, ma rie ma dī ndụ ruo mgbe nile, Onye-nwe Chineke debere cherubim na mma-agma nke ire-ọkụ, ka ọ ghara iketa-oke site na mkpụrụ-osisi ahụ—
- 4 Ma otu a anyị hụrụ, na enwere oge enyere mmadụ icheghari, e, oge-mnwale, oge icheghari ma jeere Chineke ozi.
- 5 N'ihị na lee, ọburụ na Adam wepụtariji aka ya otu mgbe ahụ, ma rachatụworiji site na osisi nke ndụ ahụ, ọ gaara adi-ndụ ruo mgbe nile, dika okwu Chineke siri dī, na-enweghị oghere maka ncheghari; e, na kwa okwu Chineke gaara abụ ihe efu, ma nnukwu atumatụ nke nzoputa ahụ gaara abụ ihe akwụsiri akwụsi.
- 6 Mana lee, akara ya aka nye mmadụ ịnwụ—ya mere, ebe ebepurū ha site n'osisi nke ndụ ahụ a ga-ebepukwa ha site n'elu iru nke ụwa—ma mmadụ ghoro onye furu-efu ruo mgbe nile, e, ha ghoro mmadụ dara ada.
- 7 Ma ugbua, ị hụwo site na nke a na nne na nna anyị mbụ ebepurū ha ma n'arū ma na mụọ site n'iru nke Onye-nwe; ma otu a anyị hụrụ na ha ghoro ndi nọ n'okpuru iso ihe ha n'onwe ha choro.
- 8 Ugbua lee, odighi mkpa na a ga-akpotaghachi mmadụ site n'onwụ nke arū nke a, n'ihị na nke ahụ ga-ebibi nnukwu atumatụ nke inwe añuri.

Alma 42

And now, my son, I perceive there is somewhat more which doth worry your mind, which ye cannot understand—which is concerning the justice of God in the punishment of the sinner; for ye do try to suppose that it is injustice that the sinner should be consigned to a state of misery.

Now behold, my son, I will explain this thing unto thee. For behold, after the Lord God sent our first parents forth from the garden of Eden, to till the ground, from whence they were taken—yea, he drew out the man, and he placed at the east end of the garden of Eden, cherubim, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the tree of life—

Now, we see that the man had become as God, knowing good and evil; and lest he should put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat and live forever, the Lord God placed cherubim and the flaming sword, that he should not partake of the fruit—

And thus we see, that there was a time granted unto man to repent, yea, a probationary time, a time to repent and serve God.

For behold, if Adam had put forth his hand immediately, and partaken of the tree of life, he would have lived forever, according to the word of God, having no space for repentance; yea, and also the word of God would have been void, and the great plan of salvation would have been frustrated.

But behold, it was appointed unto man to die—therefore, as they were cut off from the tree of life they should be cut off from the face of the earth—and man became lost forever, yea, they became fallen man.

And now, ye see by this that our first parents were cut off both temporally and spiritually from the presence of the Lord; and thus we see they became subjects to follow after their own will.

Now behold, it was not expedient that man should be reclaimed from this temporal death, for that would destroy the great plan of happiness.

- 9 Ya mere, ebe ọbụ na mkpuru-obi enweghi-ike inwu anwu, ma odida ahụ ewetaworo mmadu nile onwu nke muo na kwa nke aru, nke ahụ bu, ebepuru ha site n'iru nke Onye-nwe, o dirii mkpa na aga-akpotaghachi mmadu site n'onwu nke muo nke a.
- 10 Ya mere, ebe ha ghwororo nke anu-aru, nke mmetuta, na-eso ekwensu, site n'okike, onodu-mnwale nke a ghoru onodu maka ha ikwado; o ghoru onodu njikere.
- 11 Ma ugbua cheta, nwa m nwoke, ọburu na ọbuchi maka atumatu nke mgbaputa, (idebe ya n'akuku) ngwa-ngwa ha nwuru mkpuru-obi ha nile ga-anu na nhuju-anya, ebe ebepuru ha site n'ebe Onye-nwe no.
- 12 Ma ugbua, enweghi uzọ a ga-esi kpotaghachi ndi mmadu site n'onodu odida nke a, nke mmadu wetaworo nye onwe ya n'ihu erubeghi-isi nke onwe ya;
- 13 Ya mere, dika ikpe ziri-ezi siri di, agaraghi ewebata atumatu nke mgbaputa ahụ, nani n'onodu nile nke ncheghari nke ndi mmadu n'onodu mnwale nke a, e, onodu nkwadobe nke a; n'ihu na ma ọbuchi n'ihu onodu ndi a, ebere enweghi ike imalite ma ọbuchi na ga-ebibi oru nke ikpe-ziri-ezi. Ugbua oru nke ikpe ziri-ezi ahụ agaraghi enwe ike ibibi ya; ọburu otu ahụ, Chineke ga-akwusi ibu Chineke.
- 14 Ma otu a anyi huru na mmadu nile adawo, ma ha nooro n'ime njidesike nke ikpe-ziri-ezi; e, ikpe ziri-ezi nke Chineke, nke nyefere ha ruo mgbe nile ka ebepu ha site n'ebe o no.
- 15 Ma ugbua, agaraghi ewebata atumatu nke ebere ma ọbuchi na aga achu aja-nzoputa; ya mere Chineke nonwe ya na-achu maka aja mgbaghara mmehie nile nke uwa, iwebata atumatu nke ebere, imeju ochicho nile nke ikpe ziri-ezi, ka Chineke wee buru onye zuru-oke, Chineke ikpe ziri-ezi, na kwa Chineke nke ebere.
- 16 Ugbua, ncheghari enweghi ike ibiakwute ndi mmadu ma ọbuchi na enwere ntaram-ahuhu, nke di kwa ebighi-ebi dika ndu nke mkpuru-obi ahụ ga-adu, anyapadoro chee-iru megide atumatu nke anuri, nke di kwa ebighi-ebi ka ndu nke mkpuru-obi ahụ.
- 17 Ugbua, olee otu mmadu ga-esi chegharia ma ọbuchi na o mehiere? Olee otu o ga-esi mee mmehie ma ọburu na enweghi iwu? Olee otu a ga-esi nwee iwu ma ọbuchi na enwere ntaram-ahuhu?

Therefore, as the soul could never die, and the fall had brought upon all mankind a spiritual death as well as a temporal, that is, they were cut off from the presence of the Lord, it was expedient that mankind should be reclaimed from this spiritual death.

Therefore, as they had become carnal, sensual, and devilish, by nature, this probationary state became a state for them to prepare; it became a preparatory state.

And now remember, my son, if it were not for the plan of redemption, (laying it aside) as soon as they were dead their souls were miserable, being cut off from the presence of the Lord.

And now, there was no means to reclaim men from this fallen state, which man had brought upon himself because of his own disobedience;

Therefore, according to justice, the plan of redemption could not be brought about, only on conditions of repentance of men in this probationary state, yea, this preparatory state; for except it were for these conditions, mercy could not take effect except it should destroy the work of justice. Now the work of justice could not be destroyed; if so, God would cease to be God.

And thus we see that all mankind were fallen, and they were in the grasp of justice; yea, the justice of God, which consigned them forever to be cut off from his presence.

And now, the plan of mercy could not be brought about except an atonement should be made; therefore God himself atoneth for the sins of the world, to bring about the plan of mercy, to appease the demands of justice, that God might be a perfect, just God, and a merciful God also.

Now, repentance could not come unto men except there were a punishment, which also was eternal as the life of the soul should be, affixed opposite to the plan of happiness, which was as eternal also as the life of the soul.

Now, how could a man repent except he should sin? How could he sin if there was no law? How could there be a law save there was a punishment?

18 Ugbua, enwere ntaram-ahụhụ a nyapadoro, na iwu ziri-ezi e nyere, nke na-eweta mwute nke mụọ nye mmadụ.

19 Ugbua, ọburụ na enweghị iwu e nyere—ọburụ na mmadụ gburu mmadụ ọ ga-anwụ—ọ ga-atụ egwu na ya ga-anwụ ma ọburụ na ya gbuo mmadụ?

20 Na kwa, ọburụ na enweghị iwu e nyere megide mmehie ndị mmadụ agaghị atụ-egwu ime mmehie.

21 Ma ọburụ na enweghị iwu e nyere, ọburụ na ndị mmadụ mehiere gịni ka ikpe ziri-ezi ga-eme, ma-ọbụ ebere n'ọnwe ya, n'ihị na ha agaghị enwe ihe njide aka n'arụ ihe ahụ e kere-eke?

22 Mana enwere iwu enyere, na ntaram-ahụhụ anyapadoro, na ncheharị e nyere; bụ ncheharị, nke ebere na-ejide aka; ma ọdighị otu a, ikpe ziri-ezi ga-ejide ihe ahụ e kere eke aka ma mee ihe e kpebiri n'iwu ahụ, ma iwu ahụ na-akwagide ntaram-ahụhụ ahụ; ọburụ na ọdighị otu ahụ, ọrụ nile nke ikpe ziri-ezi a ga-ebibi ha, ma Chineke ga-akwụsị ịbụ Chineke.

23 Mana Chineke akwụsighị ịbụ Chineke, ma ebere na-anabata onye chegharị, ma ebere na-abia n'ihị aja mgbaghara mmehie ahụ; ma aja mgbaghara mmehie ahụ na-eweta na mmezu mbilite n'ọnwụ nke ndị nwurụ anwụ; ma mbilite n'ọnwụ nke ndị nwurụ anwụ na-eweghachi ndị mmadụ n'iru nke Chineke; ma otu a ana-eweghachi ha n'ebe ọ nọ, ka e kpee ha ikpe dika ọrụ ha nile siri dī, dika iwu ahụ na ikpe ziri-ezi siri dī.

24 N'ihị na lee, ikpe ziri-ezi ga-eji ihe nile kwesiri-ime ruo ọrụ, na kwa ebere na-ejide ihe nile bụ nke ya aka; ma otu a, ọdighị onye ọzọ ma-ọbughị ndị chegharị n'ezie ka a ga-azoputa.

25 Gini, i chere na ebere nwere ike izu ikpe ziri-ezi ori? Asị m gị, E-e; ọbughị ma otu nke ntakiri. Ọburụ otu a, Chineke ga-akwụsị ịbụ Chineke.

26 Ma otu a Chineke na-ewebata nnukwu na ebum-n'obi ebighi-ebi ya, nke a kwadoro site na ntọ-ala nke uwa. Ma otu a ka nzoputa si na-abia na mgbaputa nke ndị mmadụ, na kwa mbibi ha na nhuju-anya ha.

Now, there was a punishment affixed, and a just law given, which brought remorse of conscience unto man.

Now, if there was no law given—if a man murdered he should die—would he be afraid he would die if he should murder?

And also, if there was no law given against sin men would not be afraid to sin.

And if there was no law given, if men sinned what could justice do, or mercy either, for they would have no claim upon the creature?

But there is a law given, and a punishment affixed, and a repentance granted; which repentance, mercy claimeth; otherwise, justice claimeth the creature and executeth the law, and the law inflicteth the punishment; if not so, the works of justice would be destroyed, and God would cease to be God.

But God ceaseth not to be God, and mercy claimeth the penitent, and mercy cometh because of the atonement; and the atonement bringeth to pass the resurrection of the dead; and the resurrection of the dead bringeth back men into the presence of God; and thus they are restored into his presence, to be judged according to their works, according to the law and justice.

For behold, justice exerciseth all his demands, and also mercy claimeth all which is her own; and thus, none but the truly penitent are saved.

What, do ye suppose that mercy can rob justice? I say unto you, Nay; not one whit. If so, God would cease to be God.

And thus God bringeth about his great and eternal purposes, which were prepared from the foundation of the world. And thus cometh about the salvation and the redemption of men, and also their destruction and misery.

27 Ya mere, O nwa m nwoke, onye ọbụla nke chọrọ
 ịbịa nwere ike ịbịa ma keta-oke site na mmiri nile nke
 ndụ na akwughị ugwo; ma onye ọbụla na-achoghị ịbịa
 anaghị amanye onye ahụ ịbịa; mana n'ụbọchị ikpe-azu
 ahụ a ga-akwughachi ya dịka ọrụ ya nile siri dị.

28 Ọburu na ọ chọwo ime ihe ọjọọ, ma o chegharighi
 n'ụbọchị ya nile, lee, ihe ọjọọ ka a ga-emeso ya, dịka
 nkweghachi-ugwo nke Chineke siri dị.

29 Ma ugbua, nwa m nwoke, achoro m ka i mee ka ihe
 ndi a ghara isogbu gi ozo, ma nani mee ka mmehie gi
 nile na-esogbu gi, na nsogbu ahụ nke ga ewedata gi
 ruo ncheghari.

30 O nwa m nwoke, a choro m ka i ghara igonari ikpe
 ziri-ezi nke Chineke ozo. Achokwala ka iwepu onwe gi
 n'uta n'ihe kachasi ntakiri n'ihi mmehie gi nile, site
 n'igonari ikpe ziri-ezi nke Chineke; kama kwee ka ikpe
 ziri-ezi nke Chineke, na ebere ya, na ogologo-ntachi-
 obi ya nwee ochichi n'uju n'ime obi gi; ma kwee ka o
 wedata gi n'uzuzu n'umeala.

31 Ma ugbua, O nwa m nwoke, akporo gi site na
 Chineke ikwusa okwu ahụ nye ndi a. Ma ugbua, nwa
 m nwoke, gaara onwe gi, kwuputa okwu ahụ n'ez-
 okwu na anya-udo, ka i wee nwe ike ikpota mkpuru-
 obi nile na ncheghari, ka nnukwu atumatu nke ebere
 wee nwee ihe njide aka n'aru ha. Ma ka Chineke
 kwenyere gi ọbuna dika okwu m nile siri di. Amen.

Therefore, O my son, whosoever will come may
 come and partake of the waters of life freely; and
 whosoever will not come the same is not compelled to
 come; but in the last day it shall be restored unto him
 according to his deeds.

If he has desired to do evil, and has not repented in
 his days, behold, evil shall be done unto him, according
 to the restoration of God.

And now, my son, I desire that ye should let these
 things trouble you no more, and only let your sins trou-
 ble you, with that trouble which shall bring you down
 unto repentance.

O my son, I desire that ye should deny the justice of
 God no more. Do not endeavor to excuse yourself in the
 least point because of your sins, by denying the justice
 of God; but do you let the justice of God, and his mercy,
 and his long-suffering have full sway in your heart; and
 let it bring you down to the dust in humility.

And now, O my son, ye are called of God to preach
 the word unto this people. And now, my son, go thy
 way, declare the word with truth and soberness, that
 thou mayest bring souls unto repentance, that the great
 plan of mercy may have claim upon them. And may
 God grant unto you even according to my words.
 Amen.

Alma 43

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na ụmụ nwoke nile nke Alma gaghari n'etiti ndi ahụ, ikwusara ha okwu ahụ. Ma Alma kwa n'onwe ya, enweghi ike izu ike, ma o gaghari-kwara.
- 2 Ugbua anyi agaghị ekwu ozo gbasara nkwusa-okwu ha nile, ma obughi na ha kwusara okwu ahụ, na ezi-okwu ahụ, dika mụo nke ibu-amuma na mkpughe ahụ siri di; ma ha kwusara dika usoro nsọ nke Chineke site na nke a naara akpo ha.
- 3 Ma ugbua ana m alaghachi na nkowasi nke agha nile di n'etiti ndi Nifai na ndi Leman, n'afọ iri na asato nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe nile.
- 4 N'ihi na lee, o wee ruo na ndi Zorom ghorọ ndi Leman; ya mere, na mmalite nke afọ iri na asato ahụ ndi Nifai ahụ huru na ndi Leman na-abiakwasị ha; ya mere ha mere njikere maka agha; e, ha kpokotara ndi-agma ha nile n'ala nke Jeshon.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Leman biara na puku ha nile; ma ha batara n'ime ala nke Antionum, nke bu ala nke ndi Zorom; ma nwoke nke aha ya bu Zerahemna buuru onye-ndu ha.
- 6 Ma ugbua, ebe o bu na ndi Amalek buuru ndi ka n'ajoo-omume na inwe aguu igbu mmadu kari ka ndi Leman nwere, n'ime na n'onwe ha, ya mere, Zerahemna hoputara ndi-isi ochi-agma nile ichi ndi Leman, ma ha nile bu ndi Amalek na ndi Zorom.
- 7 Ugbua nke a ka o mere ka o wee chekwaa ikpo-asi ha n'ebe ndi Nifai no, ka o wee webata ha n'ime ino n'okpuru mmezuputa nke atumatu ya nile.
- 8 N'ihi na lee, atumatu ya nile buuru ikpasu ndi Leman nile iwe megide ndi Nifai; nke a ka o mere ka o wee nwe ike puru nnukwu ike n'uzo n'ezighi-ezi megide ndi Nifai site n'iweta ha n'ime ibu-oru.
- 9 Ma ugbua atumatu nke ndi Nifai buuru ikwado ala ha nile, na ulo ha nile, na ndi nwunye ha nile, na umu ha nile, ka ha wee chekwaa ha site n'aka ndi iro ha; na kwa ka ha wee chekwaa ihe nile ruru ha na ohere ha nile, e, na kwa ntohapu ha, ka ha wee fee Chineke dika ochicho ha nile siri di.

Alma 43

And now it came to pass that the sons of Alma did go forth among the people, to declare the word unto them. And Alma, also, himself, could not rest, and he also went forth.

Now we shall say no more concerning their preaching, except that they preached the word, and the truth, according to the spirit of prophecy and revelation; and they preached after the holy order of God by which they were called.

And now I return to an account of the wars between the Nephites and the Lamanites, in the eighteenth year of the reign of the judges.

For behold, it came to pass that the Zoramites became Lamanites; therefore, in the commencement of the eighteenth year the people of the Nephites saw that the Lamanites were coming upon them; therefore they made preparations for war; yea, they gathered together their armies in the land of Jershon.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites came with their thousands; and they came into the land of Antionum, which is the land of the Zoramites; and a man by the name of Zerahemnah was their leader.

And now, as the Amalekites were of a more wicked and murderous disposition than the Lamanites were, in and of themselves, therefore, Zerahemnah appointed chief captains over the Lamanites, and they were all Amalekites and Zoramites.

Now this he did that he might preserve their hatred towards the Nephites, that he might bring them into subjection to the accomplishment of his designs.

For behold, his designs were to stir up the Lamanites to anger against the Nephites; this he did that he might usurp great power over them, and also that he might gain power over the Nephites by bringing them into bondage.

And now the design of the Nephites was to support their lands, and their houses, and their wives, and their children, that they might preserve them from the hands of their enemies; and also that they might preserve their rights and their privileges, yea, and also their liberty, that they might worship God according to their desires.

10 N'ihì na ha matara na ọ̀bùrù na ha ga-adaba n'aka ndị Leman, na onye-ọ̀bùla ga-efe Chineke n'ime mụọ na n'ezì-okwu, Chineke nke ezi-okwu ahụ dī ndụ, ndị Leman ga-ebibi ha.

11 E, ma ha matakwarà ìkpọ-asì gafere-oke nke ndị Leman nile megide ụmụnne ha nile, ndị bụrụ ndị nke Antai-Nifaj-Lihaj, ndị a naara akpọ ndị nke Amọn—ma ha achọghị iwelite ngwa-ọgụ, e, ha abaworị n'ime ọgbugba-ndụ ma ha achọghị imebi ya—ya mere, ọ̀bùrù na ha ga-adaba n'aka nke ndị Leman a ga-ebibi ha.

12 Ma ndị Nifaj agaghị ekwe na a ga-ebibi ha; ya mere ha nyere ha ala maka ihe nketa nke ha.

13 Ma ndị nke Amọn nyere ndị nke Nifaj nnukwu oke site n'ìhe ha nwere jì kwado ndị-agma ha nile; ma otu a a manyere ndị Nifaj, nanị, iguzogide megide ndị Leman, ndị bụ ngwakọta nke Leman na Lemuel, ma ụmụ nile nke Ishmel, na ndị nile nweworo nghọtahe site na ndị Nifaj, ndị bụ ndị Amalek na ndị Zorom, na ndị si n'agbùrù nke ndị nchụ-aja nke Noa.

14 Ugbugha ndị ahụ si n'agbùrù dī imerime, fọdụ ntakịrị, ìha ka ndị Nifaj; ma otu a ndị Nifaj ka e mere ka ha lụọ ọgụ ha na ụmụnne ha, ọ̀bùna ruo n'ìkwafu ọbara.

15 Ma o wee ruo ka ndị-agma nile nke ndị Leman bjakotaworo ọ̀nụ n'ala nke Antionum, lee, ndị-agma nile nke ndị Nifaj nọ na njikere izute ha n'ala nke Jeshon.

16 Ugbugha onye-ndu nke ndị Nifaj, ma-ọ̀bụ nwoke ahụ a hoputaworo ìbù onye-isi ọ̀chì-agma nye ndị Nifaj—ugbugha onye-isi ọ̀chì-agma ahụ weere ọ̀chìchì-agma nke ndị-agma nile nke ndị Nifaj n'aka ya—ma aha ya bụ Moronaj;

17 Ma Moronaj weere ìchì-agma nile, na ọ̀chìchì nke agha ha nile, ma ọ dī nanị iri afọ abụọ na ise mgbe a hoputara ya ìbù onye-isi ọ̀chì-agma nye ndị-agma nile nke ndị Nifaj.

18 Ma o wee ruo na o zutere ndị Leman n'oke-ala nile nke Jeshon, ma ndị ya jì ngwa-ọgụ nke mma-agma nile, mma-agma rọrọ-arọ, na ụdì ngwa-ọgụ nile dī iche iche nke agha.

For they knew that if they should fall into the hands of the Lamanites, that whosoever should worship God in spirit and in truth, the true and the living God, the Lamanites would destroy.

Yea, and they also knew the extreme hatred of the Lamanites towards their brethren, who were the people of Anti-Nephi-Lehi, who were called the people of Ammon—and they would not take up arms, yea, they had entered into a covenant and they would not break it—therefore, if they should fall into the hands of the Lamanites they would be destroyed.

And the Nephites would not suffer that they should be destroyed; therefore they gave them lands for their inheritance.

And the people of Ammon did give unto the Nephites a large portion of their substance to support their armies; and thus the Nephites were compelled, alone, to withstand against the Lamanites, who were a compound of Laman and Lemuel, and the sons of Ishmael, and all those who had dissented from the Nephites, who were Amalekites and Zoramites, and the descendants of the priests of Noah.

Now those descendants were as numerous, nearly, as were the Nephites; and thus the Nephites were obliged to contend with their brethren, even unto bloodshed.

And it came to pass as the armies of the Lamanites had gathered together in the land of Antionum, behold, the armies of the Nephites were prepared to meet them in the land of Jershon.

Now, the leader of the Nephites, or the man who had been appointed to be the chief captain over the Nephites—now the chief captain took the command of all the armies of the Nephites—and his name was Moroni;

And Moroni took all the command, and the government of their wars. And he was only twenty and five years old when he was appointed chief captain over the armies of the Nephites.

And it came to pass that he met the Lamanites in the borders of Jershon, and his people were armed with swords, and with cimeters, and all manner of weapons of war.

19 Ma mgbe ndi-agma nile ndi nke ndi Leman huru na ndi nke ndi Nifaj, ma-obu na Moronai, ejikereworiji ndi ya n'epekele-nchekwa-obi na ihe-ize-mgbu nke aka, e, na kwa ihe-ize-mgbu nile iyi chekwaa isi ha nile, na kwa eyikwasiri ha uwe di agbidigbi—

20 Ugbua ndi-agma nke Zerahemna adighi na njikere n'udi ihe obu di otu a; ha jiri nani mma-agma ha nile na mma-agma-roro-aru ha, uta ha nile na aru ha nile, okwute ha nile na ebè ha nile; ma ha gba-oto, ma obu ghi akpukpo-anu nke e kere n'ukwu ha nile; e, ha nile gba-oto, ewezuga ndi Zorom na ndi Amalek nile.

21 Mana ha ejighi ngwa-agma nke epekele-nchekwa-obi nile, ma-obu ihe-ize-mgbu nile—ya mere, ha turu egwu maka ndi-agma nile nke ndi Nifaj karja n'ih i ngwa-agma ha, na-agbanyeghi onu-ogugu ha di oke ukwu karja nke ndi Nifaj.

22 Lee, ugbua o wee ruo na ha anwaghi kwa anwa ibia megide ndi Nifaj n'oke ala nile nke Jeshon; ya mere ha siri n'ala nke Antionum puo baa n'ime ozara, ma were ije ha gburu-gburu n'ime ozara ahụ, puo n'ebe di anya site n'isi nke osimiri Saidon, ka ha wee nwe ike bata n'ime ala nke Mantai ma nwere onwunwe nke ala ahụ; n'ih i na ha echeghi na ndi-agma nile nke Moronai gamata ebe ha gaworo.

23 Mana o wee ruo, ngwa-ngwa ha puru baa n'ime ozara ahụ Moronai zipuru ndi onyota-ogba-ama nile n'ime ozara ahụ iche ebe izu-ike ha nche; ma Moronai, kwa, ebe o matara ibu-amuma nile nke Alma, zigaara ya ufodu ndi nwoke, na-achọ n'aka ya ka o juta Onyewe ebe ndi-agma nile nke ndi Nifaj ga-aga ichekwa onwe ha megide ndi Leman.

24 Ma o wee ruo na okwu nke Onyewe bjaruru Alma, ma Alma gwara ndi-oz i nile nke Moronai, na ndi-agma nile nke ndi Leman no n'azo-ije gburu-gburu n'ime ozara ahụ, ka ha nwe ike igafeta n'ime ala nke Mantai, ka ha nwe ike malite ibuso ndi nke n'adighi ike agha. Ma ndi-oz i ahụ nile gara ma zie Moronai ozi ahụ.

25 Ugbua Moronai, ebe o hapuru ufodu ndi-agma ya n'ala nke Jeshon, adighi ama-ama n'udi obu ufodu ndi nke Leman ga-abata n'ala ahụ ma were onwunwe nke obodo-ukwu ahụ, kporo ndi-agma ya foduru ma zofee ije n'ime ala nke Mantai ahụ.

And when the armies of the Lamanites saw that the people of Nephi, or that Moroni, had prepared his people with breastplates and with arm-shields, yea, and also shields to defend their heads, and also they were dressed with thick clothing—

Now the army of Zerahemnah was not prepared with any such thing; they had only their swords and their cimeters, their bows and their arrows, their stones and their slings; and they were naked, save it were a skin which was girded about their loins; yea, all were naked, save it were the Zoramites and the Amalekites;

But they were not armed with breastplates, nor shields—therefore, they were exceedingly afraid of the armies of the Nephites because of their armor, notwithstanding their number being so much greater than the Nephites.

Behold, now it came to pass that they durst not come against the Nephites in the borders of Jershon; therefore they departed out of the land of Antionum into the wilderness, and took their journey round about in the wilderness, away by the head of the river Sidon, that they might come into the land of Manti and take possession of the land; for they did not suppose that the armies of Moroni would know whither they had gone.

But it came to pass, as soon as they had departed into the wilderness Moroni sent spies into the wilderness to watch their camp; and Moroni, also, knowing of the prophecies of Alma, sent certain men unto him, desiring him that he should inquire of the Lord whither the armies of the Nephites should go to defend themselves against the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that the word of the Lord came unto Alma, and Alma informed the messengers of Moroni, that the armies of the Lamanites were marching round about in the wilderness, that they might come over into the land of Manti, that they might commence an attack upon the weaker part of the people. And those messengers went and delivered the message unto Moroni.

Now Moroni, leaving a part of his army in the land of Jershon, lest by any means a part of the Lamanites should come into that land and take possession of the city, took the remaining part of his army and marched over into the land of Manti.

26 Ma o wee mee ka ndi nile no n'akuku ala ebe ahụ wee kpokota onwe ha onu n'agha megide ndi Leman, ichekwa ala ha nile na mba ha, ihe nile ruru ha na ntohapu ha nile; ya mere ha di na njikere maka oge obibia nke ndi Leman.

27 Ma o wee ruo na Moronai mere ka ndi-agma ya zoo na ndagwurugwu nke di nso n'akuku osimiri Saidon, nke diiri n'odida-anyanwu nke osimiri Saidon ahụ n'ime ozara ahụ.

28 Ma Moronai debere ndi-onyota-ogba-ama nile n'akuku nile, ka o nwe ike mata mgbe ndi-agma nke ndi Leman ga-abia.

29 Ma ugbua, dika Moronai matara ebun-n'obi nke ndi Leman, na o burii ebun-n'obi ha ibibi umunne ha, ma-obu ijide ha ma weta ha n'ime ibu-oru ka ha nwe ike ihiwe ala-eze nye onwe ha n'ala ahụ nile;

30 Ma ya kwa ebe o matara na o burii nani ochicho nke ndi Nifai ichekwa ala ha nile, na ntohapu ha, na nzuko-nso ha, ya mere o chere na o bughị mmehie na o ga-echekwa ha site n'aghugho-agma; ya mere o chotara site na ndi onyota-ogba-ama ya uzọ ndi Leman ga-esite.

31 Ya mere, o kewara ndi-agma ya ma kpofeta otu akuku n'ime ndagwurugwu ahụ, ma zoo ha n'akuku owuwa-anyanwu, na n'ebe ndida nke ugwu Ripla ahụ;

32 Ma ndi nke foduru ka o zoro na ndagwurugwu odida-anyanwu, n'akuku odida-anyanwu nke osimiri Saidon, ma otua gbada n'ime oke-ala nile nke Mantai.

33 Ma otu a ebe o debesiworo ndi-agma ya dika ochicho ya siri di, o diiri na njikere izute ha.

34 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Leman bira n'akuku elu-elu nke ugwu ahụ, ebe ufodu nke ndi-agma nke Moronai ahụ zoro.

35 Ma dika ndi Leman gafesiworo ugwu Ripla ahụ, ma bjaruo n'ime ndagwurugwu ahụ, ma malite igafee osimiri Saidon ahụ, ndi-agma ahụ e zoro na ndida nke ugwu ahụ, nke onye na-edu ha bu otu nwoke aha ya bu Lihai, ma o duuru ndi-agma ya gaa n'iru ma gbaa ndi Leman gburu-gburu n'akuku owuwa-anyanwu n'azu ha.

And he caused that all the people in that quarter of the land should gather themselves together to battle against the Lamanites, to defend their lands and their country, their rights and their liberties; therefore they were prepared against the time of the coming of the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that Moroni caused that his army should be secreted in the valley which was near the bank of the river Sidon, which was on the west of the river Sidon in the wilderness.

And Moroni placed spies round about, that he might know when the camp of the Lamanites should come.

And now, as Moroni knew the intention of the Lamanites, that it was their intention to destroy their brethren, or to subject them and bring them into bondage that they might establish a kingdom unto themselves over all the land;

And he also knowing that it was the only desire of the Nephites to preserve their lands, and their liberty, and their church, therefore he thought it no sin that he should defend them by stratagem; therefore, he found by his spies which course the Lamanites were to take.

Therefore, he divided his army and brought a part over into the valley, and concealed them on the east, and on the south of the hill Riplah;

And the remainder he concealed in the west valley, on the west of the river Sidon, and so down into the borders of the land Manti.

And thus having placed his army according to his desire, he was prepared to meet them.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites came up on the north of the hill, where a part of the army of Moroni was concealed.

And as the Lamanites had passed the hill Riplah, and came into the valley, and began to cross the river Sidon, the army which was concealed on the south of the hill, which was led by a man whose name was Lehi, and he led his army forth and encircled the Lamanites about on the east in their rear.

36 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Leman, mgbe ha huru ndi Nifaj na-abiakwasị ha n'azu ha, tughariri azu ma malite na-alu ogu ha na ndi-agma nke Lihaj.

37 Ma oru nke onwu malitere n'akuku abuo nile, ma o kara di itu-egwu n'akuku nke ndi Leman, n'ih na igba otu ha ghere-oghe nye okuku-ihe nile di aru nke ndi Nifaj ha na mma-agma ha nile na mma-agma roro-aru nile ha, nke wetara onwu ofoduru ntakiri ka o buru n'okuku-ihe obula.

38 Ebe n'akuku nke ozu, e nwere ugboro ugboro otu nwoke ga ada n'etiti ndi Nifaj, site na mma-agma ha nile na ntufu obara, ebe ekpuchi ha ihe-ize-mgbo n'akuku aru nile di mkpa, ma-obu akuku ndi ka mkpa n'aru ebe ekpuchi ha site n'okuku ihe nile nke ndi Leman, jiri epekele-nchekwa-obi ha nile, ihe mkpuchi aka ha nile na epekele mkpuchi-isi ha nile; ma otu a ndi nke Nifaj gara n'iru n'oru nke onwu n'etiti ndi Leman.

39 Ma o wee ruo na egwu-mbarede bjara ndi Leman, n'ih nnukwu mbibi di n'etiti ha, obuna ruo na ha malitere igba-osu chee iru n'osimiri Sajdon.

40 Ma Lihaj na ndikom ya churu ha osu; ma Lihaj chubara ha n'ime mmiri nile nke Sajdon, ma ha gafere mmiri nile nke Sajdon. Ma Lihaj dotere ndi-agma ya nile n'elu akuku osimiri Sajdon ka ha ghara igafe.

41 Ma o wee ruo na Moronaj na ndi-agma ya zutere ndi Leman na ndagwurugwu ahụ, n'akuku nke ozu nke osimiri Sajdon, ma malite idakwasị ha na igbu ha.

42 Ma ndi Leman gbara osu ozu n'iru ha, chee iru n'ala nke Mantaj; ma ndi-agma nile nke Moronaj zutere ha ozu.

43 Ugbua n'otu a ka ndi Leman luru-ogu karisa; e, odighi mgbe obula a matara ndi Leman luru-ogu jiri ume na mgbamume kariri nnukwu otu a, e-e, odighi obuna site na mmalite.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites, when they saw the Nephites coming upon them in their rear, turned them about and began to contend with the army of Lehi.

And the work of death commenced on both sides, but it was more dreadful on the part of the Lamanites, for their nakedness was exposed to the heavy blows of the Nephites with their swords and their cimeters, which brought death almost at every stroke.

While on the other hand, there was now and then a man fell among the Nephites, by their swords and the loss of blood, they being shielded from the more vital parts of the body, or the more vital parts of the body being shielded from the strokes of the Lamanites, by their breastplates, and their armshields, and their head-plates; and thus the Nephites did carry on the work of death among the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites became frightened, because of the great destruction among them, even until they began to flee towards the river Sidon.

And they were pursued by Lehi and his men; and they were driven by Lehi into the waters of Sidon, and they crossed the waters of Sidon. And Lehi retained his armies upon the bank of the river Sidon that they should not cross.

And it came to pass that Moroni and his army met the Lamanites in the valley, on the other side of the river Sidon, and began to fall upon them and to slay them.

And the Lamanites did flee again before them, towards the land of Manti; and they were met again by the armies of Moroni.

Now in this case the Lamanites did fight exceedingly; yea, never had the Lamanites been known to fight with such exceedingly great strength and courage, no, not even from the beginning.

44 Ma ndi Zorom na ndi Amalek kwalitere muo ha, ndi bu ndi-isi ochi-agma ha na ndi ndu, na site n'aka Zerahemna, onye bu onye-isi ochi-agma ha, ma-obu onye-isi ndu ha na onye-isi-agma; e, ha luru ogu dika dragon, ma otutu ndi Nifai ka e gburu site n'aka ha nile, e, n'ih na ha tijiri otutu epekele-mkpuchi-isi ha uzobu ma ha dupuru otutu epekele-nchekwa-obi ha, ma ha gbupuru otutu aka ha; ma otu a ndi Leman kuru ha n'iwe oku ha.

45 Otu o sila di, a palitere muo ndi Nifai site na mkpasu-iwe ka mma, n'ih na ha anaghi alu ogu maka ochichi-eze ma-obu ike, kama ha na-alu ogu maka ebe obibi ha na ntoburu ha nile, ndi nwunye ha na umu ha, na ihe ha nile, e, maka usoro nke okpukpe-chi na nzuko-nsu ha.

46 Ma ha na-eme ihe ha chere bu oru nke ha ji Chineke ha n'ugwo; n'ih na Onye-nwe agwawo ha, na kwa ndi nna ha nile, na: Oburura na ikpe amaghi unu maka mmejor nke mbu, ma-obu nke abuo, unu agaghi ekwe onwe unu nile ka e gbuo unu site n'aka nile nke ndi-iro unu.

47 Ma ozu, Onye-nwe asiwu na: Unu ga-ehekwa ezi na ulu unu nile obuna ruo n'ikwafu obara. Ya mere n'ih nke a ka ndi Nifai jiri na-alu ogu ha na ndi Leman, ichekwa onwe ha, na ezi na ulu ha nile, na ala ha nile, mba ha, na ihe nile ruru ha, na okpukpe-chi ha.

48 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ndikom nke Moronai huru idi-egwu na oke iwe nke ndi Leman, ha choru ilaghachi azu ma gbalaga site n'ebe ha no. Ma Moronai, ebe o huru ebum-n'obi ha, zipuru ma palite muo ha nile jiri echiche ndi a—e, echiche maka ala ha nile, ntoburu ha, e, inwere-onwe site n'ibu-oru.

49 Ma o wee ruo na ha tughariri biakwasu ndi Leman, ma ha jiri otu olu tikuo Onye-nwe Chineke ha, maka ntoburu ha na inwere-onwe site n'ibu-oru ha.

50 Ma ha malitere iguzo megide ndi Leman n'ike; ma n'otu oge awa ahuru nke ha tikuru Onye-nwe maka inwere-onwe ha, ndi Leman malitere igbafu site n'iru ha; ma ha gbafuru obuna ruo na mmiri nile nke Saidon.

And they were inspired by the Zoramites and the Amalekites, who were their chief captains and leaders, and by Zerahemnah, who was their chief captain, or their chief leader and commander; yea, they did fight like dragons, and many of the Nephites were slain by their hands, yea, for they did smite in two many of their head-plates, and they did pierce many of their breast-plates, and they did smite off many of their arms; and thus the Lamanites did smite in their fierce anger.

Nevertheless, the Nephites were inspired by a better cause, for they were not fighting for monarchy nor power but they were fighting for their homes and their liberties, their wives and their children, and their all, yea, for their rites of worship and their church.

And they were doing that which they felt was the duty which they owed to their God; for the Lord had said unto them, and also unto their fathers, that: Inasmuch as ye are not guilty of the first offense, neither the second, ye shall not suffer yourselves to be slain by the hands of your enemies.

And again, the Lord has said that: Ye shall defend your families even unto bloodshed. Therefore for this cause were the Nephites contending with the Lamanites, to defend themselves, and their families, and their lands, their country, and their rights, and their religion.

And it came to pass that when the men of Moroni saw the fierceness and the anger of the Lamanites, they were about to shrink and flee from them. And Moroni, perceiving their intent, sent forth and inspired their hearts with these thoughts—yea, the thoughts of their lands, their liberty, yea, their freedom from bondage.

And it came to pass that they turned upon the Lamanites, and they cried with one voice unto the Lord their God, for their liberty and their freedom from bondage.

And they began to stand against the Lamanites with power; and in that selfsame hour that they cried unto the Lord for their freedom, the Lamanites began to flee before them; and they fled even to the waters of Sidon.

- 51 Ugbua, ndi Leman ka otutu, e, site n'ikari
okpukpu-abuḡ n'onu-ogugu nke ndi Nifaj; otu o sila
di, a churu ha nke mere na a chikotara ha onu n'otu
igwe na ndagwurugwu ahụ, n'elu akuku osimiri
Saidon ahụ.
- 52 Ya mere, ndi-agma nile nke Moronai gbara ha gburu-
gburu, e, obuna n'akuku abuḡ nke osimiri ahụ, n'ih
na lee, n'akuku owuwa-anyanwu ka ndikom nke Lihai
no.
- 53 Ya mere mgbe Zerahemna huru ndikom nke Lihai
n'akuku owuwa-anyanwu nke osimiri Saidon ahụ, na
ndi-agma nile nke Moronai n'akuku odida-anyanwu
nke osimiri Saidon, na n'ih na ndi Nifaj gbara ha
gburu-gburu ha juputara n'oke egwu.
- 54 Ugbua Moronai, mgbe o huru oke egwu ha, nyere
ndikom ya iwu ka ha kwusi ikwafu obara ha.

Now, the Lamanites were more numerous, yea, by
more than double the number of the Nephites; never-
theless, they were driven insomuch that they were gath-
ered together in one body in the valley, upon the bank
by the river Sidon.

Therefore the armies of Moroni encircled them
about, yea, even on both sides of the river, for behold,
on the east were the men of Lehi.

Therefore when Zerahemnah saw the men of Lehi on
the east of the river Sidon, and the armies of Moroni on
the west of the river Sidon, that they were encircled
about by the Nephites, they were struck with terror.

Now Moroni, when he saw their terror, commanded
his men that they should stop shedding their blood.

Alma 44

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na ha kwụsiri ma laghachi-azu otu nzo-ukwu site n'ebe ha no. Ma Moroni siri Zerahemna: Lee, Zerahemna, na anyi achoghi ibu ndi obara. Unu matara na unu no anyi n'aka, mana anyi achoghi igbu unu.
- 2 Lee, anyi aputaghi ilu agha megide unu ka anyi wee kwafuo obara unu maka ike; obughi ma anyi chorochoro iweta onye obula n'ihe nkedo nke ibu-oru. Mana nke a bu kpom-kwem ihe kpatara unu jiri bia imegide anyi, e, ma unu na-eweso anyi iwe n'ihio okpukpe-chi anyi.
- 3 Mana ugbua, unu ahwo na Onye-nwe nonyere anyi; ma unu ahwo na o nyefewo unu n'aka anyi. Ma ugbua o di m ka unu wee ghota na nke a ka a na-emere anyi n'ihio okpukpe-chi anyi na okwukwe anyi na Kraist. Ma ugbua unu ahwo na unu enweghi ike ibibi okwukwe anyi a.
- 4 Ugbua unu ahwo na nke a bu ezi-okwukwe nke Chineke; e, unu ahwo na Chineke ga-akwado, ma debe, ma chekwa anyi, ma obururaa na anyi kwesiri-ntukwasio-bi nye ya, na nye okwukwe anyi, na okpukpe-chi anyi; ma odighi mgbe Onye-nwe ga-ekwe ka e bibie anyi ma obughi na anyi ga-adaba n'ime njehie ma gonari okwukwe anyi.
- 5 Ma ugbua, Zerahemna, ana m enye gi iwu, n'aha Chineke okacha-ike ahwo, onye nyeworo aka anyi ume na anyi enwetawo ike imeri unu, site n'okwukwe anyi, site n'okpukpe-chi anyi, na site na usoro nke okpukpe-chi anyi, na site na nzuko-nsoro anyi, na site na nkwado-nsoro nke anyi ji ndi nwunye anyi na umu anyi n'ugwo, site ntohapu ahwo nke jikoro anyi na ala anyi nile na mba anyi; e, na kwa site na nkwado nke okwu nsoro nke Chineke ahwo, nke anyi ji ugwo anuri anyi nile; na site n'ihio nile ndi anyi huru n'anya karisia—
- 6 E, ma nke a abughi ihe nile; ana m enye unu iwu site n'ochicho nile nke unu nwere maka ndu, ka unu nyefee anyi ngwa-ogwu unu nile nke agha, ma anyi agaghi achoro obara unu, kama anyi ga-edebe ndu unu nile, ma oburu na unu ga-agawara onwe unu ma ghara ibia ozoro n'agha imegide anyi.

Alma 44

And it came to pass that they did stop and withdrew a pace from them. And Moroni said unto Zerahemnah: Behold, Zerahemnah, that we do not desire to be men of blood. Ye know that ye are in our hands, yet we do not desire to slay you.

Behold, we have not come out to battle against you that we might shed your blood for power; neither do we desire to bring any one to the yoke of bondage. But this is the very cause for which ye have come against us; yea, and ye are angry with us because of our religion.

But now, ye behold that the Lord is with us; and ye behold that he has delivered you into our hands. And now I would that ye should understand that this is done unto us because of our religion and our faith in Christ. And now ye see that ye cannot destroy this our faith.

Now ye see that this is the true faith of God; yea, ye see that God will support, and keep, and preserve us, so long as we are faithful unto him, and unto our faith, and our religion; and never will the Lord suffer that we shall be destroyed except we should fall into transgression and deny our faith.

And now, Zerahemnah, I command you, in the name of that all-powerful God, who has strengthened our arms that we have gained power over you, by our faith, by our religion, and by our rites of worship, and by our church, and by the sacred support which we owe to our wives and our children, by that liberty which binds us to our lands and our country; yea, and also by the maintenance of the sacred word of God, to which we owe all our happiness; and by all that is most dear unto us—

Yea, and this is not all; I command you by all the desires which ye have for life, that ye deliver up your weapons of war unto us, and we will seek not your blood, but we will spare your lives, if ye will go your way and come not again to war against us.

7 Ma ugbua, ọburu na unu emeghi nke a, lee, unu no n'aka anyi, ma aga m enye ndikom m iwu ka ha dakwasi unu, ma kunye mmeru-aru nile nke onwu n'aru unu nile, ka unu ghara idi kwa ozo; ma mgbe ahụ anyi ga-ahụ onye ga-enwe ike n'ebe ndi a no; e, anyi ga-ahụ onye a ga-eweta n'ime ibu-oru.

8 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Zerahemna nworu ihe ndi a o biaruru ma nyefee mma-agma ya na mma-agma roro aru ya, na uta ya n'aka Moronai, ma si ya: Lee, n'ebe a ka ngwa-ogu anyi nile nke agha di; anyi ga-enyefe gi ha, mana anyi agaghi enye onwe anyi ohere inuru unu iyi, nke anyi matara na anyi nwere ike ibibi, na kwa umu anyi; mana were ngwa-ogu anyi nile nke agha, ma kwee ka anyi puo baa n'ime ozara, ma o dighi otu a anyi ga-ejide mma-agma anyi nile, ma anyi ga-anwu ma-ogu merie.

9 Lee, anyi abughi ndi okwukwe unu; anyi ekweghi na o bu Chineke nyefere anyi n'aka unu; mana anyi kwere na o bu aghughu unu bu ihe chekwara unu site na mma-agma anyi nile. Lee, o bu epekele-nchekwa-obi unu nile na ihe-ize-mgbu unu nile bu ihe chekwara unu.

10 Ma ugbua mgbe Zerahemna biaworo na ngwucha nke ikwu okwu ndi a, Moronai nyeghachiri Zerahemna mma-agma ahụ na ngwa-ogu nile nke agha, nke o nataworo, na-asị: Lee, anyi ga-aluru ogu ahụ n'isi.

11 Ugbua agaghi m akpoghachi okwu nile nke m kwuworo, ya mere dika Onye-nwe na-adi ndu, unu agaghi apu ma obughi na unu jiri inu iyi puo na unu agaghi alaghachikwute anyi ozo n'agma. Ugbua dika unu no n'aka anyi, anyi ga-akwafu obara unu n'ala, ma-ogu unu ga-ekwenye onodu nile nke m weputara.

12 Ma ugbua mgbe Moronai kwuworo okwu ndi a, Zerahemna jidere mma-agma ya, ma o wesoro Moronai iwe, ma o biara n'iru n'ike ka o gbuo Moronai; mana, ka o na-ewelite mma-agma ya, lee, otu n'ime ndi-agma Moronai kuru ya obuna kuda ya n'ala, ma o gbajiri n'aka ya; ma o kukwara Zerahemna nke mere na o wepuru akpukpo-isi ya ma o dara n'ala. Ma Zerahemna wezugara onwe ya site n'iru ha baa n'etiti ndi-agma ya nile.

And now, if ye do not this, behold, ye are in our hands, and I will command my men that they shall fall upon you, and inflict the wounds of death in your bodies, that ye may become extinct; and then we will see who shall have power over this people; yea, we will see who shall be brought into bondage.

And now it came to pass that when Zerahemnah had heard these sayings he came forth and delivered up his sword and his cimeter, and his bow into the hands of Moroni, and said unto him: Behold, here are our weapons of war; we will deliver them up unto you, but we will not suffer ourselves to take an oath unto you, which we know that we shall break, and also our children; but take our weapons of war, and suffer that we may depart into the wilderness; otherwise we will retain our swords, and we will perish or conquer.

Behold, we are not of your faith; we do not believe that it is God that has delivered us into your hands; but we believe that it is your cunning that has preserved you from our swords. Behold, it is your breastplates and your shields that have preserved you.

And now when Zerahemnah had made an end of speaking these words, Moroni returned the sword and the weapons of war, which he had received, unto Zerahemnah, saying: Behold, we will end the conflict.

Now I cannot recall the words which I have spoken, therefore as the Lord liveth, ye shall not depart except ye depart with an oath that ye will not return again against us to war. Now as ye are in our hands we will spill your blood upon the ground, or ye shall submit to the conditions which I have proposed.

And now when Moroni had said these words, Zerahemnah retained his sword, and he was angry with Moroni, and he rushed forward that he might slay Moroni; but as he raised his sword, behold, one of Moroni's soldiers smote it even to the earth, and it broke by the hilt; and he also smote Zerahemnah that he took off his scalp and it fell to the earth. And Zerahemnah withdrew from before them into the midst of his soldiers.

13 Ma o wee ruo na onye-agma ahụ guzoro n'akukụ, onye kụpụrụ akpukpọ-isi nke Zerahemna, welitere akpukpọ-isi ahụ site n'ala jide ya na ntụtụ-isi, ma tükwasị ya n'elu ọnu mma-agma ya, ma gbatipụrụ ha ya, na-asị ha n'olu na-adasike:

14 Ọbuna dika akpukpọ-isi a daworo n'ala, nke bụ akpukpọ-isi nke onye-isi unu, otu ahụ ka unu ga-esi daa n'ala ma ọbughị na unu ga-enyepụ ngwa-ogụ unu nile nke agha ma jiri ọgbugba-ndụ nke udo pụọ.

15 Ugbua ha dī ọtụtụ, mgbe ha nūrụ okwu nile ndi a ma hū akpukpọ-isi nke dī n'elu mma-agma ahū, ndi nke egwū tūrū; ma ọtūtū bīaruru ma tūda ngwa-ogū ha nile nke agha n'ukwū Moronai, ma banye n'ime ọgbugba-ndū nke udo. Ma ka ha ra bū ndi banyere n'ime ọgbugba-ndū ha ka e kwere ka ha pūọ baa n'ime ọzara ahū.

16 Ugbua o wee ruo na oke iwe were Zerahemna kariā, ma ọ kpasuru ndi nke fōdūrū na ndi-agma ya iwe, ilū-ogū kariā megide ndi Nifai.

17 Ma ugbua Moronai were iwe, n'ihī ekwe-ekwe nke ndi Leman; ya mere o nyere ndi ya iwu ka ha dakwasị ha ma gbuo ha. Ma o wee ruo na ha malitere igbu ha; e, ma ndi Leman gbaliri jiri mma-agma ha nile na ike ha.

18 Mana lee, akpukpọ-arū ha gba-otū na isi ha ghere oghe ka e ghebere-oghe nye mma-agma dī nkō nke ndi Nifai, e, lee a dupuru ma gbuo ha, e, ma ha dara ọsọ-ọsọ kariā n'iru mma-agma nile nke ndi Nifai; ma a malitere izada ha, ọbuna dika onye-agma nke Moronai buworo n'amuma.

19 Ugbua Zerahemna, mgbe ọ hūrū na ọfōdūrū nwantintī ka e bibie ha nile, tikusiri Moronai mkpu ike, na-ekwe nkwa na ya ga agba-ndū na kwa ndi ya so ha, ma ọbūrū na ha ga-edebe ndū ha ndi nke fōdūrū, na o nweghi mgbe ọzọ ha ga-abiakwa ọgū ọzọ imegide ha.

20 Ma o wee ruo na Moronai mere ka ọrū nke ọnwū kwusị kwa ọzọ n'etiti ndi ahū. Ma ọ napūrū ndi Leman ngwa-ogū nile nke agha; ma mgbe ha baworo n'ime ọgbugba-ndū nke udo ya na ha, e kwere ka ha pūọ baa n'ime ọzara ahū.

And it came to pass that the soldier who stood by, who smote off the scalp of Zerahemnah, took up the scalp from off the ground by the hair, and laid it upon the point of his sword, and stretched it forth unto them, saying unto them with a loud voice:

Even as this scalp has fallen to the earth, which is the scalp of your chief, so shall ye fall to the earth except ye will deliver up your weapons of war and depart with a covenant of peace.

Now there were many, when they heard these words and saw the scalp which was upon the sword, that were struck with fear; and many came forth and threw down their weapons of war at the feet of Moroni, and entered into a covenant of peace. And as many as entered into a covenant they suffered to depart into the wilderness.

Now it came to pass that Zerahemnah was exceedingly wroth, and he did stir up the remainder of his soldiers to anger, to contend more powerfully against the Nephites.

And now Moroni was angry, because of the stubbornness of the Lamanites; therefore he commanded his people that they should fall upon them and slay them. And it came to pass that they began to slay them; yea, and the Lamanites did contend with their swords and their might.

But behold, their naked skins and their bare heads were exposed to the sharp swords of the Nephites; yea, behold they were pierced and smitten, yea, and did fall exceedingly fast before the swords of the Nephites; and they began to be swept down, even as the soldier of Moroni had prophesied.

Now Zerahemnah, when he saw that they were all about to be destroyed, cried mightily unto Moroni, promising that he would covenant and also his people with them, if they would spare the remainder of their lives, that they never would come to war again against them.

And it came to pass that Moroni caused that the work of death should cease again among the people. And he took the weapons of war from the Lamanites; and after they had entered into a covenant with him of peace they were suffered to depart into the wilderness.

21 Ugbua ọ̀nụ-ọ̀gụgụ nke ndị ha nwurụ anwụ a gughị ya ọ̀nụ n'ihі nnukwu ọ̀nụ-ọ̀gụgụ ha; e, ọ̀nụ-ọ̀gụgụ nke ndị ha nwurụ anwụ kariri nnukwu, ma n'akukụ ndi Nifaj na n'akukụ ndi Leman.

22 Ma o wee ruo na ha tubara ndi ha nwurụ-anwụ n'ime mmiri nile nke Saịdon, ma ha a gaala ma e liri ha n'omimi nile nke oke osimiri ahụ.

23 Ma ndi-agma nile nke ndi Nifaj, ma-ọbụ nke Moronaj, laghachiri ma bia n'ulo ha nile na ala ha nile.

24 Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri na asato nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe nye ndi nke Nifaj siri kwusi. Ma otu a ka ihe akuko-ndekota nke Alma siri kwusi, nke e dekotara n'elu epekele nke Nifaj.

Now the number of their dead was not numbered because of the greatness of the number; yea, the number of their dead was exceedingly great, both on the Nephites and on the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that they did cast their dead into the waters of Sidon, and they have gone forth and are buried in the depths of the sea.

And the armies of the Nephites, or of Moroni, returned and came to their houses and their lands.

And thus ended the eighteenth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi. And thus ended the record of Alma, which was written upon the plates of Nephi.

Nkwasị nke ndị Nifaj, na agba ha nile na nghotahie nile, n'ubochi nile nke Hilaman, dika akuko-ndekota nke Hilaman siri di, nke o debere n'ubochi ya nile.

Alma 45

- 1 Lee, ugbua o wee ruo na ndi nke Nifaj nwere onu karja, n'ih i na Onye-nwe anaputawo ha ozo site n'aka nile nke ndi-iro ha; ya mere ha nyere Onye-nwe Chineke ha ekele, e, ma ha buru nnukwu onu ma kpee nnukwu ekpere, ma ha fere Chineke jiri nnukwu onu kariri akari.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri na iteghete nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe na-achi ndi nke Nifaj, na Alma biakwutere nwa ya nwoke Hilaman ma si ya: I kwere n'okwu nile nke m gwara gi gbasara akuko-ndekota nile nke e debeworo?
- 3 Ma Hilaman siri ya: E, ekwere m.
- 4 Ma Alma siri ozo: I kwere na Jisus Kraist, onye gabja?
- 5 Ma o siri: E, ekwere m okwu nile nke i kwuworo.
- 6 Ma Alma siri ya ozo: I ga-edebe iwu m nile?
- 7 Ma o siri: E, aga m edebe iwu gi nile jiri obi m nile.
- 8 Mgbe ahụ Alma siri ya: Ngozi na-adiri gi; ma Onye-nwe ga-eme ka i mee nke oma n'ala a.
- 9 Mana lee, e nwere m ihe ole na ole iburu gi amuma; mana ihe m ga eburu gi n'amuma i gaghị eme ka a mata ya, obuna ruo mgbe emezuworo amuma ahụ; ya mere dee okwu nile nke m ga-ekwu.
- 10 Ma ndi a bu okwu ndi ahụ: Lee, a huru m na otu ndi nke a, ndi Nifaj, dika muo nke mkpughe nke di n'ime m siri di, n'ime nari afọ anọ site n'oge nke Jisus Kraist ga-egosiputa onwe ya, nye ha, ga-ala azu n'ekweghi ekwe.
- 11 E, ma mgbe ahụ ka ha ga-ahụ agha nile na ajojo oria nile, e, unwu nile na nkwafo-obara, obuna wee ruo mgbe ndi Nifaj na-agaghị adi kwa ozo—

The account of the people of Nephi, and their wars and dissensions, in the days of Helaman, according to the record of Helaman, which he kept in his days.

Alma 45

Behold, now it came to pass that the people of Nephi were exceedingly rejoiced, because the Lord had again delivered them out of the hands of their enemies; therefore they gave thanks unto the Lord their God; yea, and they did fast much and pray much, and they did worship God with exceedingly great joy.

And it came to pass in the nineteenth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, that Alma came unto his son Helaman and said unto him: Believest thou the words which I spake unto thee concerning those records which have been kept?

And Helaman said unto him: Yea, I believe.

And Alma said again: Believest thou in Jesus Christ, who shall come?

And he said: Yea, I believe all the words which thou hast spoken.

And Alma said unto him again: Will ye keep my commandments?

And he said: Yea, I will keep thy commandments with all my heart.

Then Alma said unto him: Blessed art thou; and the Lord shall prosper thee in this land.

But behold, I have somewhat to prophesy unto thee; but what I prophesy unto thee ye shall not make known; yea, what I prophesy unto thee shall not be made known, even until the prophecy is fulfilled; therefore write the words which I shall say.

And these are the words: Behold, I perceive that this very people, the Nephites, according to the spirit of revelation which is in me, in four hundred years from the time that Jesus Christ shall manifest himself unto them, shall dwindle in unbelief.

Yea, and then shall they see wars and pestilences, yea, famines and bloodshed, even until the people of Nephi shall become extinct—

- 12 E, ma nke a n'ihì na ha ga-ala azụ n'ekweghị ekwe ma daba n'ọrụ nile nke ọchịchiri, na ọchịchọ nke anụ-arụ, na ụdị ajọ-omume nile dị iche iche; e, a sị m gi, na n'ihì na ha ga-emehie megide nnukwu ìhè na mmụta dị otu a, e, asị m gi, na site n'ụbọchị ahụ, ọbuna ọgbọ nke anọ nile agaghị agafesi tutu nnukwu ajọ-omume nke a ga-abia.
- 13 Ma mgbe nnukwu ụbọchị ahụ ga-abia, lee, oge ahụ na-abia mgbe na-adighi anya na ndi ahụ nọ ugbua, ma-ọbụ mkpuru-afọ nke ndi ahụ a gunyere n'onu-ogugu ugbua n'etiti ndi nke Nifaj, agaghị agunyekwa ha ọzọ n'etiti ndi nke Nifaj.
- 14 Mana onye-ọbuna nke fọdurụ, ma e bibighi ya na nnukwu ụbọchị ahụ di egwu, a ga-agunye ya n'etiti ndi Leman, ma ga-adi ka ha, ha nile, ma ọbughị ole na ole ndi a ga-akpo ndi na-eso ụzọ nke Onye-nwe; ma ha ka ndi Leman ga-achụ ọbuna ruo mgbe ha na-agaghị adi kwa ọzọ. Ma ugbua, n'ihì ajọ-omume, amuma a ga-emezu.
- 15 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Alma gwasiworo Hilaman ihe ndi a, ọ goziri ya, na kwa umu ya nwoke ndi ọzọ; ma ọ gozikwara ala ahụ n'ihì ndi ezi-omume.
- 16 Ma ọ siri: Otu a ka Onye-nwe Chineke kwuru— ọbubu-onu ga-adiri ala ahụ, e, ala nke a, diri mba nile, ebo, asusu na mmadu, ruo mbibi, bu ndi na-eme ajọ-omume, mgbe ha chazuworo; ma dika m kwuworo otu a ka ọ ga-adi; n'ihì na nke a bu ọbubu-onu na ngozi nke Chineke n'elu ala ahụ, n'ihì na Onye-nwe enweghi ike iji inye-ohere kachasi-ntakiri lekwasị mmehie anya.
- 17 Ma ugbua, mgbe Alma kwuworo okwu ndi a ọ goziri nzuko-nsọ ahụ, e, ndi ahụ nile ga-anogidesike n'okwukwe ahụ site n'oge ahụ gaa n'iru.
- 18 Ma mgbe Alma meworo nke a ọ puru site n'ala nke Zarahemla, dika ọ na-agaba n'ala nke Mulek. Ma o wee ruo na a nughikwa ihe gbasara ya ọzọ; ihe gbasara onwu ya ma-ọbụ olili ya anyi amaghi ihe gbasara ya.

Yea, and this because they shall dwindle in unbelief and fall into the works of darkness, and lasciviousness, and all manner of iniquities; yea, I say unto you, that because they shall sin against so great light and knowledge, yea, I say unto you, that from that day, even the fourth generation shall not all pass away before this great iniquity shall come.

And when that great day cometh, behold, the time very soon cometh that those who are now, or the seed of those who are now numbered among the people of Nephi, shall no more be numbered among the people of Nephi.

But whosoever remaineth, and is not destroyed in that great and dreadful day, shall be numbered among the Lamanites, and shall become like unto them, all, save it be a few who shall be called the disciples of the Lord; and them shall the Lamanites pursue even until they shall become extinct. And now, because of iniquity, this prophecy shall be fulfilled.

And now it came to pass that after Alma had said these things to Helaman, he blessed him, and also his other sons; and he also blessed the earth for the righteous' sake.

And he said: Thus saith the Lord God—Cursed shall be the land, yea, this land, unto every nation, kindred, tongue, and people, unto destruction, which do wickedly, when they are fully ripe; and as I have said so shall it be; for this is the cursing and the blessing of God upon the land, for the Lord cannot look upon sin with the least degree of allowance.

And now, when Alma had said these words he blessed the church, yea, all those who should stand fast in the faith from that time henceforth.

And when Alma had done this he departed out of the land of Zarahemla, as if to go into the land of Melek. And it came to pass that he was never heard of more; as to his death or burial we know not of.

19 Lee, nke a ka anyị matara, na ọ bụ onye ezi-omume; ma okwu a gara obodo nile na nzuko-nsọ ahụ na ekuliri ya elu site na Mụọ, ma-ọbụ e liri ya site n'aka nke Onye-nwe, ọbuna dika Moses. Mana lee, akwukwo-nsọ nile siri Onye-nwe weere Moses nye onwe ya; ma anyị were ya dika na ọ narawo kwa Alma n'ime mụọ, nye onwe ya; ya mere, n'ihị nke a ọ dighị ihe anyị matara gbasara onwụ ya na olili ya.

20 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mmalite nke afọ iri na iteghete nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe na-achị ndị Nifaj, na Hilaman gaghariri n'etiti ndị ahụ ikwusara ha okwu ahụ.

21 N'ihị na lee, n'ihị agha ha nile ha na ndị Leman na ọtụtụ ntakiri nghotahie nile na nsogbu nile nke diworo n'etiti ndị ahụ, ọ di mkpa na a ga-ekwusa okwu Chineke n'etiti ha, e, ma na a ga-eme nhazi na nzuko-nsọ ahụ nile.

22 Ya mere, Hilaman na umunne ya nwoke gara n'iru ihiwe nzuko-nsọ ahụ ọzọ n'ala ahụ nile, e, n'obodo-ukwu ọbụla n'ala ahụ nile nke ndị nke Nifaj nwere. Ma o wee ruo na ha hoputara ndị nchụ-aja nile na ndị nkuzi n'ala ahụ nile, ilekọta nzuko-nsọ ahụ nile.

23 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Hilaman na umunne ya nwoke hoputasiworo ndị nchụ-aja na ndị nkuzi ilekọta nzuko-nsọ ahụ nile na nghotahie batara n'etiti ha, ma ha achoghị ige okwu nile nke Hilaman na umunne ya nwoke;

24 Mana ha nweworo mpako, ebe ha buliri onwe ha elu n'obi ha, n'ihị nnukwu ụba ha nile kariri akari; ya mere ha bara ụba n'anya nke onwe ha, ma ha achoghị ige ntị n'okwu ha nile, igazi ije n'iru Chineke.

Behold, this we know, that he was a righteous man; and the saying went abroad in the church that he was taken up by the Spirit, or buried by the hand of the Lord, even as Moses. But behold, the scriptures saith the Lord took Moses unto himself; and we suppose that he has also received Alma in the spirit, unto himself; therefore, for this cause we know nothing concerning his death and burial.

And now it came to pass in the commencement of the nineteenth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, that Helaman went forth among the people to declare the word unto them.

For behold, because of their wars with the Lamanites and the many little dissensions and disturbances which had been among the people, it became expedient that the word of God should be declared among them, yea, and that a regulation should be made throughout the church.

Therefore, Helaman and his brethren went forth to establish the church again in all the land, yea, in every city throughout all the land which was possessed by the people of Nephi. And it came to pass that they did appoint priests and teachers throughout all the land, over all the churches.

And now it came to pass that after Helaman and his brethren had appointed priests and teachers over the churches that there arose a dissension among them, and they would not give heed to the words of Helaman and his brethren;

But they grew proud, being lifted up in their hearts, because of their exceedingly great riches; therefore they grew rich in their own eyes, and would not give heed to their words, to walk uprightly before God.

Alma 46

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na ka ha ra na-añaghị ntị n'okwu nile nke Hilaman na ụmụnne ya nwoke a kpọkọtara ha ọnụ megide ụmụnne ha nwoke.
- 2 Ma ugbua lee, iwe were ha karịa, nke mere na ha kpebiri igbu ha.
- 3 Ugbua onye-ndu nke ndị ahụ iwe were megide ụmụnne ha nwoke bụ nnukwu nwoke na onye siri ike; ma aha ya bụ Amalakaja.
- 4 Ma Amalakaja chọsiri ike ịbụ eze; ma ndị ahụ iwe were chọsịkwara ike ka ọ bụrụ eze ha; ma ndị nke ka n'ọnụ-ogụgụ n'ime ha bụrụ ndị-ikpe kara dị ala nke ala ahụ, ma ha nọrọ na-achọ inweta ike.
- 5 Ma e duruwo ha rii site n'otuto-erughị-n'obi nile nke Amalakaja, na ọbụrụ na ha ga-akwado ya ma hiwe ya ịbụ eze ha na ya ga-eme ha ndị ọchịchị nye ndị ahụ.
- 6 Otu a Amalakaja dufuru ha na nghọtahie nile, na-agbanyeghi nkwsa ozi-oma nke Hilaman na ụmụnne ya nwoke, e, na-agbanyeghi nnukwu nlekota ha kariri akari na nzuko-nsọ ahụ, n'ihị na ha bụ ndị isi nchụ-aja na nzuko-nsọ ahụ.
- 7 Ma e nwere ọtụtụ na nzuko-nsọ ahụ ndị kwere n'okwu otuto-erughị-n'obi nile nke Amalakaja ahụ, ya mere ha nwere nghọtahie ọbuna site na nzuko-nsọ ahụ; ma otu a ka ihe-omume nile nke ndị Nifai ahụ bụ ihe na-agaghị emezu ma dị egwu karịa, na-agbanyeghi nnukwu mmeri ha nke ha nweworo n'ebe ndị Leman nọ, na nnukwu ịñurị-ọñụ ha nile nke ha nweworo n'ihị nnapụta ha site n'aka nke Onye-nwe.
- 8 Otu a anyị hụrụ otu ụmụ nke mmadụ si na-echefu Onye-nwe Chineke ha ọsọ-ọsọ, e, otu ha si na-eme ajo-omume ọsọ-ọsọ, na ka ajo-omume ahụ dufuo ha.
- 9 E, ma anyị hụkwara nnukwu ajo-omume otu onye oke ajo-omume nwere ike ịkpata ka o were ọndụ n'etiti ụmụ nke mmadụ.

Alma 46

And it came to pass that as many as would not hearken to the words of Helaman and his brethren were gathered together against their brethren.

And now behold, they were exceedingly wroth, inso-much that they were determined to slay them.

Now the leader of those who were wroth against their brethren was a large and a strong man; and his name was Amalickiah.

And Amalickiah was desirous to be a king; and those people who were wroth were also desirous that he should be their king; and they were the greater part of them the lower judges of the land, and they were seeking for power.

And they had been led by the flatteries of Amalickiah, that if they would support him and establish him to be their king that he would make them rulers over the people.

Thus they were led away by Amalickiah to dissensions, notwithstanding the preaching of Helaman and his brethren, yea, notwithstanding their exceedingly great care over the church, for they were high priests over the church.

And there were many in the church who believed in the flattering words of Amalickiah, therefore they dissented even from the church; and thus were the affairs of the people of Nephi exceedingly precarious and dangerous, notwithstanding their great victory which they had had over the Lamanites, and their great rejoicings which they had had because of their deliverance by the hand of the Lord.

Thus we see how quick the children of men do forget the Lord their God, yea, how quick to do iniquity, and to be led away by the evil one.

Yea, and we also see the great wickedness one very wicked man can cause to take place among the children of men.

10 E, anyị hụrụ na Amalakaja, n'ihị na ọ bụ onye nwere ụzọ aghugho na onye nwere ọtụtụ okwu otuto-erughị-n'obi, na o dufuru mkpuru-obi nke ọtụtụ mmadu ime ajoo-omume; e, na icho ibibi nzuko-nsọ nke Chineke ahụ, na ibibi ntọ-ala nke ntọhapu nke Chineke nyeworo ha, ma-ọbụ ngozi nke Chineke zitaworo n'elu iru nke ala ahụ n'ihị ndị ezi-omume.

11 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Moronai, onye buuru onye-isi-agma nke ndi-agma nile nke Nifai, nwororiji maka nghotahie nile ndi a, o wesoro Amalakaja iwe.

12 Ma o wee ruo na ọ dowara uwe mkpuchi ya; ma o weere mpekele ya, ma dee n'elu ya—Na ncheta nke Chineke anyi, okpukpe-chi anyi, na inwere-onwe anyi, na udo anyi, ndi nwunye anyi, na umu anyi—ma o kekwasiri ya na ngwucha nke otu okporo osisi.

13 Ma o kegidesiri epekele-mkpuchi-isi ya ike, na epekele-nchekwa-obi ya, na ihe ize-mgbọ ya nile, ma kee ngwa-ogu ya n'ukwu ya; ma o weere okporo-osisi ahụ, nke uwe ya ahụ ọ dowara di na ngwucha ya, (ma ọ kporo ya akara nke ntọhapu) ma ọ kporo isi n'ala, ma o kpesiri ekpere ike nye Chineke ka ngozi nile nke ntọhapu dakwasị umunne ya nwoke, ọburara na a ga-enwe otu ndi nke-Kraist ga-afodu inwere ala ahụ—

14 N'ihị na otu a ka ndi nile kwere na Kraist n'ezio-oku di, ndi bu nke nzuko-nsọ nke Chineke, a kporo site na ndi ahụ na-abughị nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ.

15 Ma ndi ahụ bu ndi nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ kwesiri ntukwasị-obi; e, ndi ahụ nile bu ndi kwere na Kraist n'ezio-oku wekwasiri onwe ha, n'obi uto, aha nke Kraist, ma-ọbụ ndi-otu Kraist dika a na-akpo ha, n'ihio kwukwe ha na Kraist onye ga-abia.

16 Ma ya mere, n'oge a, Moronai kpere ekpere ka ụzọ nke ndi otu-Kraist, na inwere-onwe nke ala ahụ buru ihe a kwadoro.

17 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ọ wuputasiworu mkpuru-obi ya nye Chineke, ọ kporo ala nile ahụ nke di na ndida nke ala Otogboron'efu ahụ, e, ma na mkpirisi, ala ahụ nile, ma n'elu-elu ma na ndida ndida—Ala a hoputara, na ala nke ntọhapu.

Yea, we see that Amalickiah, because he was a man of cunning device and a man of many flattering words, that he led away the hearts of many people to do wickedly; yea, and to seek to destroy the church of God, and to destroy the foundation of liberty which God had granted unto them, or which blessing God had sent upon the face of the land for the righteous' sake.

And now it came to pass that when Moroni, who was the chief commander of the armies of the Nephites, had heard of these dissensions, he was angry with Amalickiah.

And it came to pass that he rent his coat; and he took a piece thereof, and wrote upon it—In memory of our God, our religion, and freedom, and our peace, our wives, and our children—and he fastened it upon the end of a pole.

And he fastened on his head-plate, and his breast-plate, and his shields, and girded on his armor about his loins; and he took the pole, which had on the end thereof his rent coat, (and he called it the title of liberty) and he bowed himself to the earth, and he prayed mightily unto his God for the blessings of liberty to rest upon his brethren, so long as there should a band of Christians remain to possess the land—

For thus were all the true believers of Christ, who belonged to the church of God, called by those who did not belong to the church.

And those who did belong to the church were faithful; yea, all those who were true believers in Christ took upon them, gladly, the name of Christ, or Christians as they were called, because of their belief in Christ who should come.

And therefore, at this time, Moroni prayed that the cause of the Christians, and the freedom of the land might be favored.

And it came to pass that when he had poured out his soul to God, he named all the land which was south of the land Desolation, yea, and in fine, all the land, both on the north and on the south—A chosen land, and the land of liberty.

- 18 Ma o siri: N'ezie Chineke agaghị ekwe na anyị, ndị eleliri elelel n'ihu na anyi wekwasiri onwe anyi aha nke Kraist, a ga-azoda ma bibie anyi, ruo mgbe anyi ga-ewekwasị ya onwe anyi site na njehie nile nke onwe anyi.
- 19 Ma mgbe Moronai kwuworo okwu ndi a, o gaghariri n'etiti ndi ahụ, na-efeghari akuku a dowara adowa nke uwe ya n'ikuku, ka mmadu nile wee nwe ike ihu ihe odide nke o dere n'elu akuku ebe ahụ a dowara adowa, ma na-eti n'olu di elu, na-asị:
- 20 Lee, onye obula ga-akwado akara nke a n'elu ala ahụ, ka ha puta n'ike nke Onye-nwe, ma baa n'ime ogbugba-ndu na ha ga-akwado ihe nile ruru ha, na okpukpe-chi ha, ka Onye-nwe Chineke wee gozie ha.
- 21 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Moronai kwuputasiworo okwu ndi a, lee, ndi ahụ biara na-agbakota jiri ngwa-ogu ha e kere n'ukwu ha nile, na-adoka uwe ha nile n'ihe aka ebe, ma-obu dika ogbugba-ndu, na ha agaghị ahapu Onye-nwe Chineke ha; ma obu, n'okwu udi ozo, oburu na ha jehie iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, ma-obu daba n'ime njehie, ma ihere mee ha iwekwasi onwe ha aha nke Kraist, Onye-nwe ga-adoka ha obuna dika ha siri dokaa uwe ha nile.
- 22 Ugbua nke a bu ogbugba-ndu ahụ nke ha mere, ma ha tupuru uwe ha nile n'ukwu Moronai, na-asị: Anyi na Chineke anyi na-agba-ndu, na a ga-ebibi anyi, obuna dika umunne anyi nwoke no n'ala di n'elu-elu, oburu na anyi ga-adaba n'ime njehie; e, o nwere ike itupu anyi n'ukwu ndi iro anyi, obuna dika anyi tupuworo uwe anyi nile n'ukwu gi ka a zogide ha ukwu, ma oburu na anyi ga-adaba n'ime njehie.
- 23 Moronai siri ha: Lee, anyi bu ndi foduru na mkpuru-afọ nke Jekob; e, anyi bu ndi foduru na mkpuru-afọ nke Josef, onye nke umunne ya nwoke dowara uwe ya n'otutu mpekele; e, ma ugbua lee, ka anyi cheta idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, ma-obu umunne anyi nwoke ga-adowa uwe anyi nile ma a tuba anyi n'ulo-mkporo, ma-obu e ree anyi, ma-obu e gbuo anyi.

And he said: Surely God shall not suffer that we, who are despised because we take upon us the name of Christ, shall be trodden down and destroyed, until we bring it upon us by our own transgressions.

And when Moroni had said these words, he went forth among the people, waving the rent part of his garment in the air, that all might see the writing which he had written upon the rent part, and crying with a loud voice, saying:

Behold, whosoever will maintain this title upon the land, let them come forth in the strength of the Lord, and enter into a covenant that they will maintain their rights, and their religion, that the Lord God may bless them.

And it came to pass that when Moroni had proclaimed these words, behold, the people came running together with their armor girded about their loins, rending their garments in token, or as a covenant, that they would not forsake the Lord their God; or, in other words, if they should transgress the commandments of God, or fall into transgression, and be ashamed to take upon them the name of Christ, the Lord should rend them even as they had rent their garments.

Now this was the covenant which they made, and they cast their garments at the feet of Moroni, saying: We covenant with our God, that we shall be destroyed, even as our brethren in the land northward, if we shall fall into transgression; yea, he may cast us at the feet of our enemies, even as we have cast our garments at thy feet to be trodden under foot, if we shall fall into transgression.

Moroni said unto them: Behold, we are a remnant of the seed of Jacob; yea, we are a remnant of the seed of Joseph, whose coat was rent by his brethren into many pieces; yea, and now behold, let us remember to keep the commandments of God, or our garments shall be rent by our brethren, and we be cast into prison, or be sold, or be slain.

24 E, ka anyị dokwa ntọhapụ anyị dika ndi nke Josef fọduru; e, ka anyị cheta okwu nile nke Jekob, tutu onwu ya, n'ihu na lee, o huru na otu uzọ nke uwe nke Josef fọduru e dokwara ya ma o reghi-ere. Ma o siri—Obuna dika e chekwaworo uwe nwa m nwoke, otu ahụ ka a ga-esi chekwa mkpuru-afọ nke nwa m nwoke fọduru site n'aka nke Chineke, ma o were ya nye onwe ya, ebe mkpuru-afọ nke Josef fọduru ga-ala-n'iyi, obuna dika ufodu nke uwe ya.

25 Ugbua lee, nke a na-enye mkpuru-obi m mwute; otu o sila di, mkpuru-obi m nwere onu n'ime nwa m nwoke, n'ihu otu uzọ nke mkpuru-afọ ya ahụ nke a ga ewegara Chineke.

26 Ugbua lee, nke a bu asusu nke Jekob.

27 Ma ugbua onye matara ma e nwere ike mkpuru-afọ nke Josef nke fọduru, nke ga-ala-n'iyi dika uwe ya, bu ndi ahụ ghotahiere anyi? E, ma obuna o ga-abu anyi nonwe anyi ma oburu na anyi eguzosighi ike nokwukwe nke Kraist.

28 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Moronai kwuworo okwu ndi a o gwara, na kwa zipu n'akuku nile nke ala ahụ ebe e nwere nghotahie nile, ma kpokota ndi ahụ nile onu ndi choro ichekwa ntọhapu ha, iguzo megide Amalakaia na ndi ahụ ghotahieworo, ndi a na-akpo ndi Amalakaia.

29 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Amalakaia huru na ndi nke Moronai di imerime kari ndi nke Amalakaia—ma o hukwara na ndi ya nwere obi abuo gbasara ikpe-ziri-ezi nke uzọ nke ha nakwereworo—ya mere, ebe o na-atu egwu na ya agaghi enweta isi-okwu ahụ, o kporo ndi ndi kwere ma puo baa n'ala nke Nifai.

30 Ugbua Moronai chere na o dighi mkpa na ndi Leman ga-enwekwa ume ozo; ya mere o chere igbabichi ndi Amalakaia ahụ, ma-obu jide ha ma kpoghachi ha azu, ma gbuo Amalakaia; e, n'ihu na o matara na o ga-akpasu ndi Leman iwe megide ha, ma mee ha ka ha bia n'ogu megide ha; ma nke a ka o matara na Amalakaia ga-eme ka o wee nweta ebun-n'obi ya nile.

Yea, let us preserve our liberty as a remnant of Joseph; yea, let us remember the words of Jacob, before his death, for behold, he saw that a part of the remnant of the coat of Joseph was preserved and had not decayed. And he said—Even as this remnant of garment of my son hath been preserved, so shall a remnant of the seed of my son be preserved by the hand of God, and be taken unto himself, while the remainder of the seed of Joseph shall perish, even as the remnant of his garment.

Now behold, this giveth my soul sorrow; nevertheless, my soul hath joy in my son, because of that part of his seed which shall be taken unto God.

Now behold, this was the language of Jacob.

And now who knoweth but what the remnant of the seed of Joseph, which shall perish as his garment, are those who have dissented from us? Yea, and even it shall be ourselves if we do not stand fast in the faith of Christ.

And now it came to pass that when Moroni had said these words he went forth, and also sent forth in all the parts of the land where there were dissensions, and gathered together all the people who were desirous to maintain their liberty, to stand against Amalickiah and those who had dissented, who were called Amalickiahites.

And it came to pass that when Amalickiah saw that the people of Moroni were more numerous than the Amalickiahites—and he also saw that his people were doubtful concerning the justice of the cause in which they had undertaken—therefore, fearing that he should not gain the point, he took those of his people who would and departed into the land of Nephi.

Now Moroni thought it was not expedient that the Lamanites should have any more strength; therefore he thought to cut off the people of Amalickiah, or to take them and bring them back, and put Amalickiah to death; yea, for he knew that he would stir up the Lamanites to anger against them, and cause them to come to battle against them; and this he knew that Amalickiah would do that he might obtain his purposes.

31 Ya mere Moronai chere na o di mkpa na o ga-
 akporo ndi-agma ya nile, ndi kpokotaworo onwe ha
 onu, ma nye onwe ha ngwa-agma ma baa n'ime
 ogbugba-ndu idebe udo ahụ—ma o wee ruo na o
 kporo ndi-agma ya ma zoro-ije puo jiri ulo ikwuu ya
 nile baa n'ime ozara, igbabichi uzọ nke Amalakaja
 n'ime ozara ahụ.

32 Ma o wee ruo na o mere dika ochicho ya nile siri di,
 ma zoba ije n'ime ozara ahụ, ma gbabichie ndi-agma
 nile nke Amalakaja.

33 Ma o wee ruo na Amalakaja gbafuru ya na ntakiri
 onu-ogugu nke ndi nwoke ya, ma ndi nke foduru e
 nyefere ha n'aka nke Moronai ma a kpooghachiri ha
 n'ala nke Zarahemla.

34 Ugbua, Moronai ebe o bu nwoke ndi-isi-ikpe
 hoputara na olu nke ndi ahụ, ya mere o nwere ike dika
 ochicho ya siri di ya na ndi-agma nile nke Nifai, ihiwe
 na igosi ikike n'ebe ha no.

35 Ma o wee ruo na onye obula nke ndi Amalakaja nke
 na-agaghi aba n'ime ogbugba-ndu ikwado uzọ nke
 inwere onwe, ka ha wee dokwaa ochichi inwere-onwe
 ha, o mere ka e gbuo ha; ma e nwere nani ole na ole
 ndi juru ogbugba-ndu nke inwere-onwe ahụ.

36 Ma o wee ruo kwa, na o mere ka e kelie akara nke
 ntohapu n'ulo-elu towa obula nke di n'ala ahụ nile,
 nke ndi Nifai nwere; ma otu a Moronai kunyere ihe
 nlere-anyan nke ntohapu n'etiti ndi Nifai.

37 Ma ha malitere inwe udo ozọ n'ala ahụ; ma otu a ha
 kwadoro udo ruo o foduru ntakiri ka o buru ngwucha
 afo iri na iteghete nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe.

38 Ma Hilaman na ndi isi nchu-aja nile kwadokwara
 usoro di na nzuko-nsọ; e, obuna ruo ohere di afo anọ
 ka ha nwere udo na inuri-onu n'ime nzuko-nsọ ahụ.

39 Ma o wee ruo na e nwere otutu ndi nwuru, na-
 ekwesike na Onye-nwe Jisus Kraist gbaputara
 mkpuru-obi ha nile; otu a ha gapuru n'awa na-anuri.

Therefore Moroni thought it was expedient that he
 should take his armies, who had gathered themselves to-
 gether, and armed themselves, and entered into a
 covenant to keep the peace—and it came to pass that he
 took his army and marched out with his tents into the
 wilderness, to cut off the course of Amalickiah in the
 wilderness.

And it came to pass that he did according to his de-
 sires, and marched forth into the wilderness, and
 headed the armies of Amalickiah.

And it came to pass that Amalickiah fled with a small
 number of his men, and the remainder were delivered
 up into the hands of Moroni and were taken back into
 the land of Zarahemla.

Now, Moroni being a man who was appointed by the
 chief judges and the voice of the people, therefore he
 had power according to his will with the armies of the
 Nephites, to establish and to exercise authority over
 them.

And it came to pass that whomsoever of the
 Amalickiahites that would not enter into a covenant to
 support the cause of freedom, that they might maintain
 a free government, he caused to be put to death; and
 there were but few who denied the covenant of free-
 dom.

And it came to pass also, that he caused the title of
 liberty to be hoisted upon every tower which was in all
 the land, which was possessed by the Nephites; and thus
 Moroni planted the standard of liberty among the
 Nephites.

And they began to have peace again in the land; and
 thus they did maintain peace in the land until nearly the
 end of the nineteenth year of the reign of the judges.

And Helaman and the high priests did also maintain
 order in the church; yea, even for the space of four years
 did they have much peace and rejoicing in the church.

And it came to pass that there were many who died,
 firmly believing that their souls were redeemed by the
 Lord Jesus Christ; thus they went out of the world re-
 joicing.

40 Ma o nwere ụfọdụ ndị nwurụ n'arụ ọkụ, nke n'oge ụfọdụ n'afọ na-abịa ugboro-ugboro n'ala ahụ—mana ọbukarighị na arụ ọkụ, n'ihị ịdị ezi-mma nke ụdị ọtụtụ ahịhịa na mgborogwu nile nke Chineke kwadoworo iji wepụ ihe na-akpata ọrịa nile, nke ndị mmadụ na-enweta site n'ụdị nke iru ụbọchị—

41 Mana e nwere ọtụtụ ndị nwurụ site n'ime okenye; ma ndị nke nwurụ n'ime okwukwe nke Kraịst nwere añurị n'ime ya, dika anyị kwesiri iche.

And there were some who died with fevers, which at some seasons of the year were very frequent in the land—but not so much so with fevers, because of the excellent qualities of the many plants and roots which God had prepared to remove the cause of diseases, to which men were subject by the nature of the climate—

But there were many who died with old age; and those who died in the faith of Christ are happy in him, as we must needs suppose.

Alma 47

- 1 Ugbua anyị ga-alaghachi n'ime akuko-ndekota anyị nye Amalakaja na ndị ahụ sooro ya gbaba n'ime ozara ahụ; n'ihia na lee, o kpọwọrị ndị ahụ soro ya gaa, ma galite n'ala nke Nifai, n'etiti ndị Leman, ma o kpasuru ndị Leman iwe megide ndị nke Nifai, nke mere na eze ndị Leman ahụ zigara ima-okwa n'akuku ala ya nile, n'etiti ndị ahụ nile, ka ha kpọkọta kwa onwe ha ọnu ozo iga ilu agha megide ndị Nifai.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ima-okwa ahụ gazuworo n'etiti ha egwu turu ha kari; e, egwu turu ha imejo eze ahụ, ma egwu tukwara ha iga ilu-agma megide ndị Nifai eleghi-anya ha ga-atufu ndu ha nile. Ma o wee ruo na ha achoghi iga, ma-obu ndi ka n'ime ha achoghi, irube-isi nye iwu nile nke eze ahụ.
- 3 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na iwe were eze ahụ nke ukwu n'ihia erubeghi-isi ha; ya mere o nyere Amalakaja ichi akuku ndi-agma ya nke ahụ nke ndi narubere iwu ya isi, ma nye ya iwu ka o gagharia ma kwagide ha ibu ngwa-agma nile.
- 4 Ugbua lee, nke a bu ochicho nke Amalakaja; n'ihia ya ebe o bu onye di nno aghugho n'ime ihe ojoo ya mere o buru atumatu ahụ n'obi ya ichuda eze ndi Leman site n'ochi-eze ya.
- 5 Ma ugbua o nwetawo ochichi nke akuku ndi Leman ahụ nile ndi kwadoro eze ahụ; ma o choro irite nkwo nke ndi ahụ na-anaghi erube-isi; ya mere o gara n'iru ruo ebe ahụ a na-akpo Onaida, n'ihia na n'ebe ahụ ka ndi Leman nile gbagaworo; n'ihia na choputara ndi-agma ahụ ka ha na-abia, ma ebe ha na-eche na ha na-abia ibibi ha, ya mere ha gbagara Onaida, ruo n'ebe nke ngwa-ogu nile di.
- 6 Ma ha ahoputawo otu nwoke ibu onye-eze na onyendu nye ha, ebe ha mesiworo obi ha ike jiri mkpebi ido-anya na-agaghi akwagide ha iga megide ndi Nifai.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na ha kpokotara onwe ha onu n'elu ugwu ahụ nke a na-akpo Antipas, na-njikere iga ilu agha.

Alma 47

Now we will return in our record to Amalickiah and those who had fled with him into the wilderness; for, behold, he had taken those who went with him, and went up in the land of Nephi among the Lamanites, and did stir up the Lamanites to anger against the people of Nephi, insomuch that the king of the Lamanites sent a proclamation throughout all his land, among all his people, that they should gather themselves together again to go to battle against the Nephites.

And it came to pass that when the proclamation had gone forth among them they were exceedingly afraid; yea, they feared to displease the king, and they also feared to go to battle against the Nephites lest they should lose their lives. And it came to pass that they would not, or the more part of them would not, obey the commandments of the king.

And now it came to pass that the king was wroth because of their disobedience; therefore he gave Amalickiah the command of that part of his army which was obedient unto his commands, and commanded him that he should go forth and compel them to arms.

Now behold, this was the desire of Amalickiah; for he being a very subtle man to do evil therefore he laid the plan in his heart to dethrone the king of the Lamanites.

And now he had got the command of those parts of the Lamanites who were in favor of the king; and he sought to gain favor of those who were not obedient; therefore he went forward to the place which was called Onidah, for thither had all the Lamanites fled; for they discovered the army coming, and, supposing that they were coming to destroy them, therefore they fled to Onidah, to the place of arms.

And they had appointed a man to be a king and a leader over them, being fixed in their minds with a determined resolution that they would not be subjected to go against the Nephites.

And it came to pass that they had gathered themselves together upon the top of the mount which was called Antipas, in preparation to battle.

- 8 Ugbua ọ̀bùghị̀ n̄zube nke Amalakaja inye ha agha dika iwu nile nke eze ahụ siri di; mana lee, o bụ̀rụ̀ n̄zube ya irite nk̄wado nke ndi-agma nile nke ndi Leman, ka o wee debe onwe ya n'isi ha ma chuda eze ahụ n'ochichi ma were onwunwe nke ala-eze ahụ.
- 9 Ma lee, o wee ruo na o mere ndi-agma ya ka ha runye ulo ikwu ha nile na ndagwurugwu ahụ nke diiri na nso ugwu Antipas ahụ.
- 10 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe o ruru abali o zipuru onye- ozi nke nzuzo n'elu ugwu Antipas ahụ, na-achọ ka onye-ndu nke ndi ahụ nọ n'elu ugwu, nke aha ya bu Lihontai, ka o gbadata n'ala-ala nke ugwu ahụ n'ihi na o choro ka ya na ya kwuo okwu.
- 11 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Lihontai natara ozi ahụ o nwaghị anwa gbada n'ala-ala ugwu ahụ. Ma o wee ruo na Amalakaja zipuru ozo nke ugboro abuo, na-achọ ka o gbadata. Ma o wee ruo na Lihontai achoghi; ma o zipuru ozo nke ugboro ato.
- 12 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Amalakaja choputara na ya enweghi ike inweta Lihontai ka o gbadata site n'ugwu ahụ, o rigoro n'elu ugwu ahụ, ofoduru-ntakiri iru ebe izu-ike Lihontai; ma o zipuru ozo nke ugboro anọ ozi ya nye Lihontai, na-achọ ka o gbadata, na ka o kporo ndi nche ya bia.
- 13 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Lihontai gbadatakwururo Amalakaja ya na ndi nche ya nile, na Amalakaja choro ka o gbadata ya na ndi-agma ya n'oge abali, ma gbaa ndi nwoke ahụ ndi eze ahụ nyeworo ya iwu ichikota gburu-gburu n'ebe izu-ike ha nile ma na ya ga-enyefe ha n'aka Lihontai, ma oburu na o ga-eme ya (Amalakaja) onye-ndu nke abuo n'ebe ndi-agma nile ahụ nọ.
- 14 Ma o wee ruo na Lihontai gbadatara ya na ndi nwoke ya ma gbaa ndi nwoke nke Amalakaja gburu-gburu, otu o ga-abu na tutu ha eteta n'ututu ubochi ahụ ndi-agma nile nke Lihontai agbaala ha gburu-gburu.

Now it was not Amalickiah's intention to give them battle according to the commandments of the king; but behold, it was his intention to gain favor with the armies of the Lamanites, that he might place himself at their head and dethrone the king and take possession of the kingdom.

And behold, it came to pass that he caused his army to pitch their tents in the valley which was near the mount Antipas.

And it came to pass that when it was night he sent a secret embassy into the mount Antipas, desiring that the leader of those who were upon the mount, whose name was Lehonti, that he should come down to the foot of the mount, for he desired to speak with him.

And it came to pass that when Lehonti received the message he durst not go down to the foot of the mount. And it came to pass that Amalickiah sent again the second time, desiring him to come down. And it came to pass that Lehonti would not; and he sent again the third time.

And it came to pass that when Amalickiah found that he could not get Lehonti to come down off from the mount, he went up into the mount, nearly to Lehonti's camp; and he sent again the fourth time his message unto Lehonti, desiring that he would come down, and that he would bring his guards with him.

And it came to pass that when Lehonti had come down with his guards to Amalickiah, that Amalickiah desired him to come down with his army in the nighttime, and surround those men in their camps over whom the king had given him command, and that he would deliver them up into Lehonti's hands, if he would make him (Amalickiah) a second leader over the whole army.

And it came to pass that Lehonti came down with his men and surrounded the men of Amalickiah, so that before they awoke at the dawn of day they were surrounded by the armies of Lehonti.

15 Ma o wee ruo mgbe ha hụrụ na a gbara ha gburu-
gburu, ha rịrọ Amalakaja ka o kwere ka ha sonye ha
na ụmụnne ha nwoke, ka a ghara ibibi ha. Ugbua nke
a bụ nnọ ihe nke Amalakaja chọrọ.

16 Ma o wee ruo na o nyefere ndị nwoke ya, na-
mmegide nye iwu nile nke eze ahụ. Ugbua nke a bụ ihe
nke Amalakaja chọrọ, ka o wee mezuo ọchịchọ ya nile
n'ịchuda eze ahụ n'ọchịchị.

17 Ugbua ọ bụrụ omenala n'etiti ndị Leman, ọbụrụ
na e gbuo onye-isi ndu ha, ịhọpụta onye-ndu nke abụọ
ịbụ onye-isi ndu ha.

18 Ma o wee ruo na Amalakaja mere ka otu n'ime
ụmụ-oru ya tinyere Lihontai nsi ntakiri ntakiri, nke
mere ka ọ nwụọ.

19 Ugbua, mgbe Lihontai nwurụ, ndị Leman hōpụtara
Amalakaja ka ọ bụrụ onye-ndu ha na onye-isi-agma ha.

20 Ma o wee ruo na Amalakaja zọrọ ije ya na ndị-agma
ya nile (n'ih na o nwetawo ọchịchọ ya nile) ruo n'ala
nke Nifaj, ruo n'obodo-ukwu nke Nifaj, nke bụ isi
obodo-ukwu.

21 Ma eze ahụ gaputara izute ya, ya na ndị nche ya nile,
n'ih na o chere na Amalakaja emejuputawo iwu ya
nile, ma na Amalakaja akpokotawo nnukwu ndi-agma
iga megide ndi Nifaj n'ilu agha.

22 Mana lee, dika eze ahụ putara izute ya Amalakaja
mere ka ụmụ-oru ya nile garuo izute eze ahụ. Ma ha
gara ma kpọọ isi ala n'iru eze ahụ, dika n'isopuru ya
n'ih iji ukwu ya.

23 Ma o wee ruo na eze ahụ weputara aka ya ikulite ha,
dika omenala ndi Leman siri di, dika ihe aka-ebe nke
udo, bu omenala nke ha wetara site n'aka ndi Nifaj.

24 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe o kuliteworo onye nke mbu
site n'ala, lee o mara eze ahụ mma n'obi; ma o dara
n'ala.

25 Ugbua ụmụ-oru nile nke eze ahụ gbafuru; ma ụmụ-
oru nke Amalakaja weliri iti mkpu, na-asị:

26 Lee, ụmụ-oru nile nke eze ahụ amawo ya mma
n'obi, ma o dawo ma ha agbafuwo; lee, bia ma hu.

And it came to pass that when they saw that they
were surrounded, they pled with Amalickiah that he
would suffer them to fall in with their brethren, that
they might not be destroyed. Now this was the very
thing which Amalickiah desired.

And it came to pass that he delivered his men, con-
trary to the commands of the king. Now this was the
thing that Amalickiah desired, that he might accom-
plish his designs in dethroning the king.

Now it was the custom among the Lamanites, if their
chief leader was killed, to appoint the second leader to
be their chief leader.

And it came to pass that Amalickiah caused that one
of his servants should administer poison by degrees to
Lehonti, that he died.

Now, when Lehonti was dead, the Lamanites ap-
pointed Amalickiah to be their leader and their chief
commander.

And it came to pass that Amalickiah marched with
his armies (for he had gained his desires) to the land of
Nephi, to the city of Nephi, which was the chief city.

And the king came out to meet him with his guards,
for he supposed that Amalickiah had fulfilled his com-
mands, and that Amalickiah had gathered together so
great an army to go against the Nephites to battle.

But behold, as the king came out to meet him
Amalickiah caused that his servants should go forth to
meet the king. And they went and bowed themselves
before the king, as if to reverence him because of his
greatness.

And it came to pass that the king put forth his hand
to raise them, as was the custom with the Lamanites, as
a token of peace, which custom they had taken from the
Nephites.

And it came to pass that when he had raised the first
from the ground, behold he stabbed the king to the
heart; and he fell to the earth.

Now the servants of the king fled; and the servants of
Amalickiah raised a cry, saying:

Behold, the servants of the king have stabbed him to
the heart, and he has fallen and they have fled; behold,
come and see.

27 Ma o wee ruo na Amalakaia nyere iwu na ndi-agma ya nile ga-azoro ije gaa ma hu ihe meworo eze ahụ; ma mgbe ha biaworo n'ebe ahụ, ma chota eze ahụ ka o dina n'ime obara ya, Amalakaia mere dika iwe o naewe ya, ma si: Onye obula huru eze ahụ n'anya, ya gaa n'iru, ma chuo umu-oru ya nile oso ka e nwe-ike gbuo ha.

28 Ma o wee ruo na ndi nile huru eze ahụ n'anya, mgbe ha nuru okwu ndi a, biara ma chuo umu-oru nke eze ahụ oso n'azu.

29 Ugbua mgbe umu-oru nile nke eze ahụ huru ndi-agma na-achu ha, egwu mberede turu ha oso, ma ha gbabara n'ime ozara ahụ, ma bifeta n'ala nke Zarahemla ma sonye ndi nke Amon.

30 Ma ndi-agma ahụ churu ha n'azu laghachiri, ebe ha chuworo ha n'azu n'efu; ma otu a Amalakaia, site n'aghughu ya, nwetara obi nile nke ndi ahụ.

31 Ma o wee ruo echi ya o bara obodo-ukwu Nifai ya na ndi-agma ya nile, ma were onwunwe nke obodo-ukwu ahụ.

32 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na nwunye-eze ahụ, mgbe o nuro na e gburu eze ahụ—n'ihu na Amalakaia ezipworiji onye-ozu zigara nwunye-eze na-agwa ya na eze ahụ umu-oru ya egbuwo ya, na o churu ha ya na ndi-agma ya, mana o bu n'efu, ma ha emeworiji mgbapu ha—

33 Ya mere, mgbe nwunye-eze nwetara ozu nke a o zigaara Amalakaia ozu, na-achọ ya ka o debe ndu ndi obodo-ukwu ahụ; ma o chokwara ya ka o batakwute ya; ma o chokwara ya ka o kporo ndi aka-ebe ga-eso ya igba-ama gbasara onwu nke eze ahụ.

34 Ma o wee ruo na Amalakaia kporo otu nwa-oru ahụ nke gburu eze ahụ, na ndi nile ha na ya noro, ma bakwuru nwunye-eze ahụ, ruo n'ebe nke o noduru-ala; ma ha nile gbaara ya ama na eze ahụ umu-oru nke ya gburu ya; ma ha sikwara: Ha agbafuwo; o bu na nke a o gbaghi ama megide ha? Ma otu a ha doro nwunye-eze ahụ anya gbasara onwu nke eze ahụ.

And it came to pass that Amalickiah commanded that his armies should march forth and see what had happened to the king; and when they had come to the spot, and found the king lying in his gore, Amalickiah pretended to be wroth, and said: Whosoever loved the king, let him go forth, and pursue his servants that they may be slain.

And it came to pass that all they who loved the king, when they heard these words, came forth and pursued after the servants of the king.

Now when the servants of the king saw an army pursuing after them, they were frightened again, and fled into the wilderness, and came over into the land of Zarahemla and joined the people of Ammon.

And the army which pursued after them returned, having pursued after them in vain; and thus Amalickiah, by his fraud, gained the hearts of the people.

And it came to pass on the morrow he entered the city Nephi with his armies, and took possession of the city.

And now it came to pass that the queen, when she had heard that the king was slain—for Amalickiah had sent an embassy to the queen informing her that the king had been slain by his servants, that he had pursued them with his army, but it was in vain, and they had made their escape—

Therefore, when the queen had received this message she sent unto Amalickiah, desiring him that he would spare the people of the city; and she also desired him that he should come in unto her; and she also desired him that he should bring witnesses with him to testify concerning the death of the king.

And it came to pass that Amalickiah took the same servant that slew the king, and all them who were with him, and went in unto the queen, unto the place where she sat; and they all testified unto her that the king was slain by his own servants; and they said also: They have fled; does not this testify against them? And thus they satisfied the queen concerning the death of the king.

35 Ma o wee ruo na Amalakaia choro nkwado nke
nwunye-eze ahụ, ma kporo ya nye onwe ya ka o buru
nwunye ya; ma otu a site n'aghugho ya, na site
n'enyem-aka nke umu-oru aghugho ya nile, o nwetara
ala-eze ahụ; e, a nakweere n'ezikwu na o bu eze
n'akuku n'ala ahụ nile, n'etiti ndi nke ndi Leman nile,
ndi nke ihe mejuputara ha bu ndi Leman na ndi
Lemuel na ndi Ishmel, ndi nghotahie nile nke ndi
Nifaj, site n'ochichi nke Nifaj gbada ruo oge ugbua.

36 Ugbua ndi nghotahie nile a, ebe ha nwere otu udi
nkuzi na otu mmuta dika ndi Nifaj, e, ebe a kuziworo
ha n'otu omuma-ihe nke Onye-nwe, otu o sila di, o di
iche ikowa, na-adighi-anya ka ha mesiworo nghotahie
nile ha mesizie obi ike karja na achoghi nchehari, na
ndi a na-azughi-azu karja, ajoo-omume na idi egwu
karja ndi Leman—na-anubazi omenala nile nke ndi
Leman; na-enye umengwu ohere, na udi ochicho nke
an-aru nile di iche iche; e, ichifu kpam-kpam Onye-
nwe Chineke ha.

And it came to pass that Amalickiah sought the favor
of the queen, and took her unto him to wife; and thus
by his fraud, and by the assistance of his cunning ser-
vants, he obtained the kingdom; yea, he was acknowl-
edged king throughout all the land, among all the peo-
ple of the Lamanites, who were composed of the
Lamanites and the Lemuelites and the Ishmaelites, and
all the dissenters of the Nephites, from the reign of
Nephi down to the present time.

Now these dissenters, having the same instruction
and the same information of the Nephites, yea, having
been instructed in the same knowledge of the Lord,
nevertheless, it is strange to relate, not long after their
dissensions they became more hardened and impeni-
tent, and more wild, wicked and ferocious than the
Lamanites—drinking in with the traditions of the
Lamanites; giving way to indolence, and all manner of
lasciviousness; yea, entirely forgetting the Lord their
God.

Alma 48

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na, ngwa-ngwa Amalakaja nwetaworo ala-eze ahụ, ọ malilere ikwalite obi ndị Leman nile megide ndị nke ndị Nifaj; e, ọ hoputara ndịkom ka ha gwa ndị Leman okwu site n'ụlọ-elu towa ha nile, megide ndị Nifaj.
- 2 Ma otu a ọ kwalitere obi ha nile megide ndị Nifaj, nke mere na n'oge ngwucha nke afọ nke iri na iteghete nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe, ebe o mezuworo atumatụ ya nile rute oge ahụ, e, ebe e meworo ya eze nye ndị Leman, ọ chọkwara ịchị eze n'ala ahụ nile, e, ma ndị ahụ nile nọ n'ala ahụ, ndị Nifaj na kwa ndị Leman.
- 3 Ya mere o mezuworị atumatụ ya, n'ihina o mesiworo obi ndị Leman nile ike ma kpuo ha isi n'echiche, ma kpasuo ha iwe, nke mere na ọ kpokotawo otutu igwe mmadu iga n'ihu agha megide ndị Nifaj.
- 4 N'ihina o kpebiri, n'ihina nnukwu onu-ogugu nke ndi ya, ibiakwasị ndi Nifaj n'ike na iweta ha n'ime iburu.
- 5 Ma otu a ọ hoputara ndi-isi ochi-agma nke ndi Zoram ebe ha bu ndi matara maka ume ndi Nifaj karichaa, na ebe mgbaba ha, na ebe nile kachasi na-adighi-ike nke obodo-ukwu ha nile; ya mere ọ hoputara ha iburu ndi-isi ochi-agma nye ndi-agma ya nile.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na ha weere ebe izu-ike ha, ma gaa n'iru chee-iru n'ala nke Zarahemla n'ozara ahụ.
- 7 Ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Amalakaja nowori otu a na-enweta ike site n'aghugho na nduhie, Moronai n'aka nke ozo, nowori na-akwado echiche nile nke ndi ahụ ikwesị-ntukwasị-obi nye Onye-nwe Chineke ha.
- 8 E, ọ nọ na-agba ndi-agma nile nke ndi Nifaj ume, na iwu ebe siri-ike nile, ma-obu ebe mgbaba nile; na-atulite mgbidi-agma ebe nile iji kpuchite ndi-agma ya nile, na kwa iwu mgbidi nile nke okwute iji gbachigide ha gburu-gburu obodo-ukwu ha nile, na oke nile nke ala ahụ; e, gburu-gburu nile nke ala ahụ.
- 9 Ma na ebe ewusiri ike ha nile nke na-adighi ike o debere onu-ogugu kachasi nke ndi nwoke; ma otu a o wusiri ala ahụ ike ma nye ha agbam-ume nke ndi Nifaj nwere.

Alma 48

And now it came to pass that, as soon as Amalickiah had obtained the kingdom he began to inspire the hearts of the Lamanites against the people of Nephi; yea, he did appoint men to speak unto the Lamanites from their towers, against the Nephites.

And thus he did inspire their hearts against the Nephites, insomuch that in the latter end of the nineteenth year of the reign of the judges, he having accomplished his designs thus far, yea, having been made king over the Lamanites, he sought also to reign over all the land, yea, and all the people who were in the land, the Nephites as well as the Lamanites.

Therefore he had accomplished his design, for he had hardened the hearts of the Lamanites and blinded their minds, and stirred them up to anger, insomuch that he had gathered together a numerous host to go to battle against the Nephites.

For he was determined, because of the greatness of the number of his people, to overpower the Nephites and to bring them into bondage.

And thus he did appoint chief captains of the Zoramites, they being the most acquainted with the strength of the Nephites, and their places of resort, and the weakest parts of their cities; therefore he appointed them to be chief captains over his armies.

And it came to pass that they took their camp, and moved forth toward the land of Zarahemla in the wilderness.

Now it came to pass that while Amalickiah had thus been obtaining power by fraud and deceit, Moroni, on the other hand, had been preparing the minds of the people to be faithful unto the Lord their God.

Yea, he had been strengthening the armies of the Nephites, and erecting small forts, or places of resort; throwing up banks of earth round about to enclose his armies, and also building walls of stone to encircle them about, round about their cities and the borders of their lands; yea, all round about the land.

And in their weakest fortifications he did place the greater number of men; and thus he did fortify and strengthen the land which was possessed by the Nephites.

10 Ma otu a ọ na-akwado ichekwa ntọhapu ha, ala ha nile, ndi nwunye ha, na umu ha, na udo ha, ma na ha ga-ebi ndu nye Onye-nwe Chineke ha, ma na ha ga-enwe ike jide ihe ahụ nke ndi iro ha kporo uzọ nke ndi otu-Kraist.

11 Ma Moronai buuru nwoke siri ike na dike; o buuru nwoke nke nwere nghota zuru oke; e, nwoke nke na-enweghi mmasi n'ikwafu obara; otu nwoke nke mkpuru-obi ya nwere onu na ntọhapu na inwere onwe nke mba ya, na umunne ya site n'ibu-oru na igba oru;

12 E, nwoke nke obi ya juputara na ekele nye Chineke ya, n'ih i otutu ohere na ngozi nile nke o wukwasiri ndi ya; nwoke nke rusiri oru ike karja maka odimma na nchekwa nke ndi ya.

13 E, ma o buuru nwoke nke na-enweghi ida mba nokwukwe nke Kraist, ma o nwuo iyi ichekwa ndi ya, ihe nile ruru ya, na mba ya, na okpukpe-chi ya, obuna ruo n'itufu obara ya.

14 Ugbua ndi Nifai ka a kuziiri ichekwa onwe ha megide ndi iro ha, obuna ruo n'ikwafu obara ma oburu na o di mkpa; e, ma a kuzikwaara ha ka ha ghara inwe oge ha ga-akpasu mmadu iwe, e, na ka ha ghara inwe mgbe obula ha ga-eweli mma-agma ma obughi megide onye iro, ma obughi iji chekwa ndu ha.

15 Ma nke a buuru okwukwe ha, na site n'ime otu ahụ Chineke ga-eme ka ha mee nke oma n'ala ahụ, ma-obu n'ikwu ya otu ozo, oburu na ha kwesiri ntukwas-obi n'idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke na o ga-eme ka ha mee nke oma n'ala ahụ; e, doo ha aka na nti igbapu, ma-obu ijikere maka agha, dika ihe egwu ha siri di;

16 Na kwa, na Chineke ga-eme ka ha mata ebe ha gaga ichekwa onwe ha megide ndi iro ha, ma site n'ime otu ahụ, Onye-nwe ga-anaputa ha; ma nke a bu okwukwe nke Moronai, ma mkpuru-obi ya nuriri-onu n'ime ya; obughi n'ikwafu obara kama n'ime ihe oma, n'ichekwa ndi ya, e, n'idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, e, na iguzogide ajọ-omume.

17 E, n'ezie, n'ezie a si m unu, oburu na mmadu nile a norowo, ma noro, ma ga-anogide, dika Moronai noro, lee, ike ndi ahụ nile nke ala-muo a gaara eme ka ha ma jijiji ruo mgbe nile, e, ekwensu agaraghi enwe kwa ike n'ebe mkpuru-obi nile nke umu nke mmadu di.

And thus he was preparing to support their liberty, their lands, their wives, and their children, and their peace, and that they might live unto the Lord their God, and that they might maintain that which was called by their enemies the cause of Christians.

And Moroni was a strong and a mighty man; he was a man of a perfect understanding; yea, a man that did not delight in bloodshed; a man whose soul did joy in the liberty and the freedom of his country, and his brethren from bondage and slavery;

Yea, a man whose heart did swell with thanksgiving to his God, for the many privileges and blessings which he bestowed upon his people; a man who did labor exceedingly for the welfare and safety of his people.

Yea, and he was a man who was firm in the faith of Christ, and he had sworn with an oath to defend his people, his rights, and his country, and his religion, even to the loss of his blood.

Now the Nephites were taught to defend themselves against their enemies, even to the shedding of blood if it were necessary; yea, and they were also taught never to give an offense, yea, and never to raise the sword except it were against an enemy, except it were to preserve their lives.

And this was their faith, that by so doing God would prosper them in the land, or in other words, if they were faithful in keeping the commandments of God that he would prosper them in the land; yea, warn them to flee, or to prepare for war, according to their danger;

And also, that God would make it known unto them whither they should go to defend themselves against their enemies, and by so doing, the Lord would deliver them; and this was the faith of Moroni, and his heart did glory in it; not in the shedding of blood but in doing good, in preserving his people, yea, in keeping the commandments of God, yea, and resisting iniquity.

Yea, verily, verily I say unto you, if all men had been, and were, and ever would be, like unto Moroni, behold, the very powers of hell would have been shaken forever; yea, the devil would never have power over the hearts of the children of men.

- 18 Lee, o bu nwoke di ka Amon, nwa-nwoke nke Mosaja, e, ma obuna umu-nwoke Mosaja ndi nke ozo, e, na kwa Alma na umu ya nwoke nile, n'ih na ha nile bu ndi nke Chineke.
- 19 Ugbua lee, Hilaman na umunne ya nwoke anaghi ejere ndi ahụ ozi di ntakiri karia ka Moronai siri na-eje; n'ih na ha kwusara okwu nke Chineke, ma ha mere ndi nile obula nara-nti n'okwu ha nile baptism baa na nchehari.
- 20 Ma otu a ha gaghari, ma ndi ahụ wedatara onwe ha ala n'ih okwu ha nile, nke mere na ha natara iruoma di elu n'aka Onye-nwe, ma otu a ha nweere onwe ha site n'agha nile na ndoro-ndoro nile n'etiti onwe ha, e, obuna ruo ohere nke afọ anọ.
- 21 Mana dika m kwuworo, n'oge ikpe-azu nke afọ nke iri na iteghete, e, na-agbanyeghi udo ha n'etiti onwe ha, a kwagidere ha n'enweghi mmasi ha iluso umunne ha, ndi Leman ogo.
- 22 E, na mkpirisi, agha ha nile akwusighi mgbe obula ruo ohere otutu afọ ha na ndi Leman, na-agbanyeghi nnukwu enweghi mmasi ha.
- 23 Ugbua, ha nwere nwute iburu ngwa-agma nile megide ndi Leman, n'ih na ha enweghi mmasi n'ikwafu obara; e, ma nke a abughi ihe nile—ha nwere mwute ibu ihe e jiri ziga otutu n'ime umunne ha puo n'upa nke a baa n'ime uwa ebighi-ebi, na-ejikereghizute Chineke ha.
- 24 Otu o sila di, ha enweghi ike ikwere itogbo ndu ha nile, ka e gbuo ndi nwunye ha na umu ha site n'obi-ogoo anumanu nke ndi ahụ buturu la umunne ha, e, ma ha ghotahieworo site na nzuko-nsọ ha, ma hapuworo ha ma gaworo ibibi ha site n'isonye ndi Leman.
- 25 E, ha enweghi ike inagide na umunne ha ga-anuri onu n'elu obara nke ndi Nifaj, oburu na e nwere ndi kwesiri idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, n'ih na nkwa nke Onye-nwe bu, oburu na ha ga-edebe iwu-nsọ ya nile ha ga-eme nke oma n'ala ahụ.

Behold, he was a man like unto Ammon, the son of Mosiah, yea, and even the other sons of Mosiah, yea, and also Alma and his sons, for they were all men of God.

Now behold, Helaman and his brethren were no less serviceable unto the people than was Moroni; for they did preach the word of God, and they did baptize unto repentance all men whosoever would hearken unto their words.

And thus they went forth, and the people did humble themselves because of their words, insomuch that they were highly favored of the Lord, and thus they were free from wars and contentions among themselves, yea, even for the space of four years.

But, as I have said, in the latter end of the nineteenth year, yea, notwithstanding their peace amongst themselves, they were compelled reluctantly to contend with their brethren, the Lamanites.

Yea, and in fine, their wars never did cease for the space of many years with the Lamanites, notwithstanding their much reluctance.

Now, they were sorry to take up arms against the Lamanites, because they did not delight in the shedding of blood; yea, and this was not all—they were sorry to be the means of sending so many of their brethren out of this world into an eternal world, unprepared to meet their God.

Nevertheless, they could not suffer to lay down their lives, that their wives and their children should be massacred by the barbarous cruelty of those who were once their brethren, yea, and had dissented from their church, and had left them and had gone to destroy them by joining the Lamanites.

Yea, they could not bear that their brethren should rejoice over the blood of the Nephites, so long as there were any who should keep the commandments of God, for the promise of the Lord was, if they should keep his commandments they should prosper in the land.

Alma 49

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo n'õnwa nke iri na otu n'afõ nke iri na iteghete, n'ubõchì nke iri nke õnwa ahụ, ndi-
agha nile nke ndi Leman a hụrụ ha ka ha na-abia chee
iru n'ala nke Amõnaiha.
- 2 Ma lee, e wughariwõrii obodo-ukwu ahụ, ma
Moronai edebewõrii ndi-agha n'oke-ala nile nke
obodo-ukwu ahụ, ma ha ewulitewõrii unyi gburu-
gburu ebe ahụ iji chekwa ha site n'uta nile na okwute
nile nke ndi Leman; n'ihì, na lee, ha lụrụ õgụ jiri
okwute nile na arõ nile.
- 3 Lee, a siri m na obodo-ukwu nke Amõnaiha e
wughariwo ya rii. A si m unu e, na e wughariyi ya
n'otu akukụ; ma n'ihì na ndi Leman ebibiwo ya otu
ugboro n'ihì ajõõ-omume nke ndi ahụ, ha chere na õ
ga-abukwara ha anụ-mgburi di mfe õzõ.
- 4 Mana lee, otu nnukwu enwetaghì ihe e bu n'obi ha
siri di; n'ihì na lee, ndi Nifai egwuworii mgbaja gbaa
onwe ha gburu-gburu nke diiri oke elu nke mere na
ndi Leman enweghi ike itụ ha okwute ha nile na arõ
ha nile ka ha di ire, õbughi ma ha nwere ike ibiakwasì
ha ma õbughi site n'ebe ha si n'aba.
- 5 Ugbua n'õge a ndi-isi õchi-agha nile nke ndi Leman
õ tũrụ ha n'anya kariã, n'ihì amamihe nke ndi Nifai
n'ikwado ebe nchekwa ha nile.
- 6 Ugbua ndi ndu nile nke ndi Leman echewõrii, n'ihì
nnukwu nke õnũ-õgũgũ ha nile, e, ha chere na a ga-
enye ha ohere ibiakwasì ha diã ha meworo na mbũ; e,
ma ha akwadowo kwa onwe ha jiri ihe ize mgbo nile,
na epekele-nchekwa-obi nile; ma ha akwadowo kwa
onwe ha jiri uwe nke akpukpõ-anũ nile, e, uwe di
agbidigbi nke ukwu ikpuchi õtõ ha.
- 7 Ma ebe ha jiri otu a kwado ha chere na õ ga-adiri ha
mfe imeri ma debe umunne ha n'ibu-arõ nke ibu-oru,
ma-õbũ tigbuo ma gbuo ha n'igwe diã o siri masi ha.
- 8 Mana lee, nke kachasi tũ ha n'anya, ha nõ na njikere
maka ha, n'udi a na-enwebeghi onye matara ya n'etiti
umũ Lihai. Ugbua ha nõ na njikere maka ndi Leman,
ilu agha n'udi nke nkuzi nile nke Moronai.

Alma 49

And now it came to pass in the eleventh month of the
nineteenth year, on the tenth day of the month, the
armies of the Lamanites were seen approaching towards
the land of Ammonihah.

And behold, the city had been rebuilt, and Moroni
had stationed an army by the borders of the city, and
they had cast up dirt round about to shield them from
the arrows and the stones of the Lamanites; for behold,
they fought with stones and with arrows.

Behold, I said that the city of Ammonihah had been
rebuilt. I say unto you, yea, that it was in part rebuilt;
and because the Lamanites had destroyed it once be-
cause of the iniquity of the people, they supposed that it
would again become an easy prey for them.

But behold, how great was their disappointment; for
behold, the Nephites had dug up a ridge of earth round
about them, which was so high that the Lamanites
could not cast their stones and their arrows at them that
they might take effect, neither could they come upon
them save it was by their place of entrance.

Now at this time the chief captains of the Lamanites
were astonished exceedingly, because of the wisdom of
the Nephites in preparing their places of security.

Now the leaders of the Lamanites had supposed, be-
cause of the greatness of their numbers, yea, they sup-
posed that they should be privileged to come upon
them as they had hitherto done; yea, and they had also
prepared themselves with shields, and with breast-
plates; and they had also prepared themselves with gar-
ments of skins, yea, very thick garments to cover their
nakedness.

And being thus prepared they supposed that they
should easily overpower and subject their brethren to
the yoke of bondage, or slay and massacre them accord-
ing to their pleasure.

But behold, to their uttermost astonishment, they
were prepared for them, in a manner which never had
been known among the children of Lehi. Now they
were prepared for the Lamanites, to battle after the
manner of the instructions of Moroni.

9 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Leman, ma-ọbụ ndi Amalakaja, ọ tūrū ha n'anya karija n'udi ha siri jikere maka agha.

10 Ugbua, ọburū na Amalakaja gbadataworo site n'ala nke Nifaj, n'isi ndi-agma ya, eleghi anya ọ gara eme ndi Leman ka ha buso ndi Nifaj agha n'obodo-ukwu nke Amonaiha; n'ih na lee, o jighi ọbara nke ndi ya kpọrọ ihe.

11 Mana lee, Amalakaja agbadataghi n'onwe ya idu agha ahụ. Ma lee, ndi-isi ọchi-agma ya nile anwaghi anwa ibuso ndi Nifaj agha n'obodo-ukwu Amonaiha, n'ih na Moronaj agbanweworiji nhazi nke ihe nile n'etiti ndi Nifaj, nke mere na ndi Leman enwetaghi ihe ha bu n'obi n'ih ebe mgbaghachi ha ma ha enweghi ike ibiakwasị ha.

12 Ya mere ha laghachiri azụ baa n'ime ọzara ahụ, ma were ebe izu ike ha ma zoro ije chee iru n'ala nke Noa, n'ech na nke ahụ ga-abụ ebe ọzọ kachasi mma nye ha ibia megide ndi Nifaj.

13 N'ih na ha amataghi na Moronaj ewusiwo ike, ma-ọbụ ewuwo ebe ewusiri-ike nile nke nche, maka obodo-ukwu ọbula gburu-gburu ala ahụ; ya mere, ha zoro ije gaa n'iru ruo n'ala nke Noa jiri mkpebi siri ike; e, ndi-isi ọchi-agma ha nile gaputara n'iru ma nūọ iyi na ha ga-ebibi ndi obodo-ukwu ahụ.

14 Mana lee, n'itu-n'anya ha, obodo-ukwu nke Noa, nke nara abụ ebe n'esighi-ike, aburūwo ugbua, site n'oru Moronaj, ebe siri-ike, e, ọbuna ikari isi-ike nke obodo-ukwu Amonaiha ahụ.

15 Ma ugbua, lee, nke a bu amamihe n'ime Moronaj; n'ih na o cheworiji na a ga-eyi ha egwu mberede n'obodo-ukwu Amonaiha ahụ; ma dika obodo-ukwu nke Noa na-abụ akukụ kachasi n'esighi-ike n'ala ahụ tụtụ ugbua, ya mere ha ga-azoro ije gaa n'ilu agha; ma otu a ka ọ di dika ọchicho ya nile siri di.

16 Ma lee, Moronaj ahoputawo Lihaj ibụ onye-isi ọchi-agma na-achị ndi nwoke nke obodo-ukwu ahụ; ma-ọbụ otu Lihaj ahụ nke luru ọgụ ya na ndi Leman na ndagwurugwu di n'owuwa-anyanwu nke osimiri Sajdon.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites, or the Amalickiahites, were exceedingly astonished at their manner of preparation for war.

Now, if king Amalickiah had come down out of the land of Nephi, at the head of his army, perhaps he would have caused the Lamanites to have attacked the Nephites at the city of Ammonihah; for behold, he did care not for the blood of his people.

But behold, Amalickiah did not come down himself to battle. And behold, his chief captains durst not attack the Nephites at the city of Ammonihah, for Moroni had altered the management of affairs among the Nephites, insomuch that the Lamanites were disappointed in their places of retreat and they could not come upon them.

Therefore they retreated into the wilderness, and took their camp and marched towards the land of Noah, supposing that to be the next best place for them to come against the Nephites.

For they knew not that Moroni had fortified, or had built forts of security, for every city in all the land round about; therefore, they marched forward to the land of Noah with a firm determination; yea, their chief captains came forward and took an oath that they would destroy the people of that city.

But behold, to their astonishment, the city of Noah, which had hitherto been a weak place, had now, by the means of Moroni, become strong, yea, even to exceed the strength of the city Ammonihah.

And now, behold, this was wisdom in Moroni; for he had supposed that they would be frightened at the city Ammonihah; and as the city of Noah had hitherto been the weakest part of the land, therefore they would march thither to battle; and thus it was according to his desires.

And behold, Moroni had appointed Lehi to be chief captain over the men of that city; and it was that same Lehi who fought with the Lamanites in the valley on the east of the river Sidon.

- 17 Ma ugbua lee o wee ruo, na mgbe ndi Leman huworo na Lihai na achi obodo-ukwu ahụ ha enwetakwaghị ihe ha bu n'obi ọzọ, n'ihina ha na-atu egwu Lihai karichaa; otu o sila di ndi-isi ochi-agma ha nile anuwo iyi ibuso obodo-ukwu ahụ agha; ya mere, ha kpolitere ndi-agma ha nile.
- 18 Ugbua lee, ndi Leman enweghi ike iba n'ime ebe ewusiri-ike nke nchekwa ha site n'uzo ọzọ ma obughi site nonu uzo ahụ, n'ihina di elu nke mgbidi ahụ nke atuliworo elu, ma omimi nke awara mmiri ahụ nke egwuworo gburu-gburu, ma obughi site n'uzo ahụ.
- 19 Ma otu a ka ndi Nifai jiri jikere ibibi ndi nile ganwa anwa irigo ibata ebe ewusiri-ike ahụ site n'uzo ọzọ, site nitufetara ha okwute nile na arọ nile ka ọ dasa ha.
- 20 Otu a ha no na njikere, e, otu nke ndi nwoke ha kachasiri sie ike, ji mma-agma ha nile na ebè ha nile, itida ndi nile ganwa anwa ibata n'ebe nchekwa ha site n'ebe uzo ahụ; ma otu a ka ha siri noro na njikere ichekwa onwe ha megide ndi Leman.
- 21 Ma o wee ruo na ochi-agma nile ahụ nke ndi Leman kpolitere ndi-agma ha nile n'iru ebe uzo ahụ, ma malite iluso ndi Nifai agha, ibanye n'ebe nchekwa ha; mana lee, a chughachiri ha azu site n'oge ruo n'oge, nke mere na e gburu ha jiri nnukwu ogbugbu.
- 22 Ugbua mgbe ha choputara na ha enweghi ike imeri ndi Nifai site n'uzo ahụ, ha malitere igwuda aja mgbidi ha nile ka ha wee nweta uzo ruo ebe ndi-agma ha no, ka ha wee nwere ohere di ahata-aha ilu ogu; mana lee, na mgbalị nile ndi a, azachapuru ha site nokwute nile na arọ nile nke a turu ha; ma karia ikpoju olulu ha nile site nidodata mgbidi-aja ahụ nile n'ala, e mejuputara ebe ufodu ha na ndi ha nwuru anwu na ndi meruru-aru.
- 23 Otu a ndi Nifai nwere ike nile n'ebe ndi iro ha no; ma otu a ndi Leman gbaliri ibibi ndi Nifai ruo mgbe e gbuchara ndi-isi ochi-agma ha nile; e, ma karia otu puku n'ime ndi Leman ka e gburu; ebe o bu n'aka nke ọzọ, e nweghi otu mkpuru-obi onye Nifai e gburu.

And now behold it came to pass, that when the Lamanites had found that Lehi commanded the city they were again disappointed, for they feared Lehi exceedingly; nevertheless their chief captains had sworn with an oath to attack the city; therefore, they brought up their armies.

Now behold, the Lamanites could not get into their forts of security by any other way save by the entrance, because of the highness of the bank which had been thrown up, and the depth of the ditch which had been dug round about, save it were by the entrance.

And thus were the Nephites prepared to destroy all such as should attempt to climb up to enter the fort by any other way, by casting over stones and arrows at them.

Thus they were prepared, yea, a body of their strongest men, with their swords and their slings, to smite down all who should attempt to come into their place of security by the place of entrance; and thus were they prepared to defend themselves against the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that the captains of the Lamanites brought up their armies before the place of entrance, and began to contend with the Nephites, to get into their place of security; but behold, they were driven back from time to time, insomuch that they were slain with an immense slaughter.

Now when they found that they could not obtain power over the Nephites by the pass, they began to dig down their banks of earth that they might obtain a pass to their armies, that they might have an equal chance to fight; but behold, in these attempts they were swept off by the stones and arrows which were thrown at them; and instead of filling up their ditches by pulling down the banks of earth, they were filled up in a measure with their dead and wounded bodies.

Thus the Nephites had all power over their enemies; and thus the Lamanites did attempt to destroy the Nephites until their chief captains were all slain; yea, and more than a thousand of the Lamanites were slain; while, on the other hand, there was not a single soul of the Nephites which was slain.

- 24 E nwere ihe dịka iri-ise ndị e merụrụ-arụ, ndị e ghewere-oghe nye arọ nile nke ndị Leman site n'ụzọ ahụ, manna ihe-ize-mgbọ ha nile kpuchitere ha, na epekele-nchekwa-obi ha nile, na epekele mkpuchi isi ha, nke mere na ọnya ha nile dị n'ụkwụ ha nile, ọtụtụ n'ime nke buru ezigbo ibu.
- 25 Ma o wee ruo, na mgbe ndị Leman hụrụ na ndị-isi ọchị-agma ha nile e gbusiwo ha, ha gbabara n'ime ọzara ahụ. Ma o wee ruo na ha laghachiri n'ala nke Nifaj, igwa eze ha, Amalakaia, onye nke bụ onye Nifaj site n'omumụ, gbasara nnukwu ntufu ha.
- 26 Ma o wee ruo na o were iwe karịa n'ebe ndị ya nọ, n'ihina o nwetabeghi ọchichọ ya n'ebe ndị Nifaj nọ; o bobeghi ha ibu-arọ nke ibụ-oru.
- 27 E, iwe were ya karịa, ma ọ kọchara Chineke, na kwa Moronai, na-añụ iyi na ya ga-añụ ọbara ya; ma nke a n'ihina Moronai edebewo iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke n'ijikere maka nchekwa nke ndị ya.
- 28 Ma o wee ruo, na n'aka nke ọzọ, ndị nke Nifaj kelere Onye-nwe Chineke ha, n'ihina ike ya na-enweghi atụ n'ina-puta ha site n'aka ndị iro ha nile.
- 29 Ma otu a ka afo iri na iteghete nke ọchichị nke ndị ikpe na-achị ndị Nifaj ahụ siri gwuchaa.
- 30 E, ma e nwere udo esepughị-aka n'etiti ha, na nnukwu ime nke ọma kariri akari na nzuko-nsọ ahụ n'ihina ina-nti ha na mgbalị ha nke ha nyere okwu nke Chineke, nke e kwuputara nye ha site n'aka Hilaman, na Shiblōn, na Korianton, na Amōn na umunne ya nwoke, e, na site n'aka ndị nile e chiworo-echichi site n'usoro nsọ ahụ nke Chineke, ebe emeworo ha baptism baa na ncheghari, ma zipu ha ikwusa ozi-oma n'etiti ndị ahụ.

There were about fifty who were wounded, who had been exposed to the arrows of the Lamanites through the pass, but they were shielded by their shields, and their breastplates, and their head-plates, insomuch that their wounds were upon their legs, many of which were very severe.

And it came to pass, that when the Lamanites saw that their chief captains were all slain they fled into the wilderness. And it came to pass that they returned to the land of Nephi, to inform their king, Amalickiah, who was a Nephite by birth, concerning their great loss.

And it came to pass that he was exceedingly angry with his people, because he had not obtained his desire over the Nephites; he had not subjected them to the yoke of bondage.

Yea, he was exceedingly wroth, and he did curse God, and also Moroni, swearing with an oath that he would drink his blood; and this because Moroni had kept the commandments of God in preparing for the safety of his people.

And it came to pass, that on the other hand, the people of Nephi did thank the Lord their God, because of his matchless power in delivering them from the hands of their enemies.

And thus ended the nineteenth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

Yea, and there was continual peace among them, and exceedingly great prosperity in the church because of their heed and diligence which they gave unto the word of God, which was declared unto them by Helaman, and Shiblōn, and Corianton, and Ammon and his brethren, yea, and by all those who had been ordained by the holy order of God, being baptized unto repentance, and sent forth to preach among the people.

Alma 50

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na Moronai akwusighi ime njikere nile maka agha, ma-obu ichekwa ndi ya megide ndi Leman; n'ih i na o mere ka ndi-agma ya nile malite na mmalite nke iri afu abufu nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe, ka ha wee malite igwulite mkpomkpo aja gburu-gburu obodo-ukwu ahufu nile, akufu nile nke ala ahufu nke ndi Nifai nwere.
- 2 Ma n'elu mgbaja-aja nile ahufu o mere na e kwesiri inwe osisi nile e ji ewu ulu, e, ofu nile nke osisi e ji ewu ulu e wulitere elu ruo ogologo nke mmadu, gburu-gburu obodo-ukwu ndi ahufu nile.
- 3 Ma o mere ka n'elu ofu nile nke osisi e ji ewu ulu a ga-enwe okporo-osisi a piri ka ofu na-adu ogwu e wukwasiri n'osisi nile ahufu e ji ewu ulu ahufu gburu-gburu; ma ha siri ike ma di elu.
- 4 Ma o mere ka e wulite ulu-elu towa ka ha na elefe ofu nke okporo-osisi ahufu a piri-ka-ha-na-adu ogwu anya, ma o mere ka e wuo ebe nchekwa nile n'elu ulu-elu towa nile ahufu, nke mere na okwute nile na aru nile nke ndi Leman enweghi ike imeru ha aru.
- 5 Ma a kwadoro ha nke mere na ha nwere ike itu okwute nile site n'elu ebe ahufu, dika o siri masi ha na ka ume ha ra, ma gbuo onye obu nwar-anwa ibiaru mgbidi nile nke obodo-ukwu ahufu nso.
- 6 Otu a Moronai kwadoro ebe e wusiri-ike nile megide obibia nke ndi iro ha nile, gburu-gburu obodo-ukwu obu n'ala ahufu nile.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na Moronai mere ka ndi-agma ya nile ga-agaba n'ime ofu ofu-nyanwu ahufu; e, ma ha garuru ma chuba ndi Leman nile ndi no ofu ofu-nyanwu ahufu n'ime ala nke ha nile, nke di na ndida-ndida nke ala Zarahemla ahufu.
- 8 Ma ala nke Nifai gara n'ufu guzoro kwem site nosimiri ofu-nyanwu ruo nodida-nyanwu.
- 9 Ma o wee ruo na mgb Moronai chupuworo ndi Leman nile site ofu-nyanwu nke ofu ahufu, nke di n'elu-elu nke ala nile nke ha onwe ha nwere, o mere ka ndi bi n'ebe ahufu ndi no n'ala nke Zarahemla na n'ala ahufu gburu-gburu ga-agaru n'ime ofu ofu-nyanwu, obu ruo n'oke nile n'akufu osimiri, ma nwere ala ahufu.

Alma 50

And now it came to pass that Moroni did not stop making preparations for war, or to defend his people against the Lamanites; for he caused that his armies should commence in the commencement of the twentieth year of the reign of the judges, that they should commence in digging up heaps of earth round about all the cities, throughout all the land which was possessed by the Nephites.

And upon the top of these ridges of earth he caused that there should be timbers, yea, works of timbers built up to the height of a man, round about the cities.

And he caused that upon those works of timbers there should be a frame of pickets built upon the timbers round about; and they were strong and high.

And he caused towers to be erected that overlooked those works of pickets, and he caused places of security to be built upon those towers, that the stones and the arrows of the Lamanites could not hurt them.

And they were prepared that they could cast stones from the top thereof, according to their pleasure and their strength, and slay him who should attempt to approach near the walls of the city.

Thus Moroni did prepare strongholds against the coming of their enemies, round about every city in all the land.

And it came to pass that Moroni caused that his armies should go forth into the east wilderness; yea, and they went forth and drove all the Lamanites who were in the east wilderness into their own lands, which were south of the land of Zarahemla.

And the land of Nephi did run in a straight course from the east sea to the west.

And it came to pass that when Moroni had driven all the Lamanites out of the east wilderness, which was north of the lands of their own possessions, he caused that the inhabitants who were in the land of Zarahemla and in the land round about should go forth into the east wilderness, even to the borders by the seashore, and possess the land.

10 Ma o debekwara ndi-agma nile na ndida ndida ahụ, n'oke nile nke ebe ha nwere, ma mee ha ka ha wulite ebe siri-ike nile ka ha wee nwee ike ichekwa ndi-agma ha nile na ndi ha site n'aka nile nke ndi iro ha.

11 Ma otu a o kewapuru ebe nile siri ike nke ndi Leman n'ozara owuwa-anyanwu ahụ, e, na kwa n'odida anyanwu, na-ewusike oke ahụ di n'etiti ndi Nifai na ndi Leman, n'etiti ala nke Zarahemla na ala nke Nifai, site n'oke osimiri odida-anyanwu, na-agma n'akuku isi osimiri Saidon ahụ—ndi Nifai nwere ala nile di n'elu-elu, e, obuna ala nile nke di n'elu-elu nke ala Uju ahụ, dika mmasi ha siri di.

12 Otu a Moronai, ya na ndi-agma ya nile, ndi na-abawanye kwa ubochi n'ih nkwa nke nchekwa nke oru ya nile wetaara ha, ma choo ibepu ume na ike nke ndi Leman puo site n'ala nile nke onwunwe ha, ka ha ghara inwe ike n'ala ahụ nile nke onwunwe ha.

13 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Nifai malitere nto-ala nke otu obodo-ukwu, ma ha kporo aha obodo-ukwu ahụ Moronai; ma o di n'akuku oke osimiri owuwa- anyanwu; ma o di na ndida n'akuku oke-ala nke ihe onwunwe nile nke ndi Leman.

14 Ma ha malitekwaro nto-ala maka obodo-ukwu di n'etiti obodo-ukwu nke Moronai na obodo-ukwu nke Eron, na-ejiko oke-ala nile nke Eron na Moronai; ma ha kporo aha nke obodo-ukwu ahụ, ma-obu ala ahụ, Nifaiha.

15 Ma ha malitekwaro n'otu afu ahụ iwu otutu obodo-ukwu n'ebe elu-elu, otu n'udi di iche nke ha kporo Lihai, nke di n'ebe elu-elu n'akuku oke-ala nile nke akuku oke-osimiri ahụ.

16 Ma otu a ka iri afu abuo siri gwuchaa.

17 Ma nonodu ime nke oma nile ndi a ka ndi Nifai no na mmalite nke iri afu abuo na otu nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe na-achi ndi nke Nifai.

18 Ma ha mere nke oma karja, ma ha bara uba karja; e, ma ha mubara ma gbasie ike n'ala ahụ.

And he also placed armies on the south, in the borders of their possessions, and caused them to erect fortifications that they might secure their armies and their people from the hands of their enemies.

And thus he cut off all the strongholds of the Lamanites in the east wilderness, yea, and also on the west, fortifying the line between the Nephites and the Lamanites, between the land of Zarahemla and the land of Nephi, from the west sea, running by the head of the river Sidon—the Nephites possessing all the land northward, yea, even all the land which was northward of the land Bountiful, according to their pleasure.

Thus Moroni, with his armies, which did increase daily because of the assurance of protection which his works did bring forth unto them, did seek to cut off the strength and the power of the Lamanites from off the lands of their possessions, that they should have no power upon the lands of their possession.

And it came to pass that the Nephites began the foundation of a city, and they called the name of the city Moroni; and it was by the east sea; and it was on the south by the line of the possessions of the Lamanites.

And they also began a foundation for a city between the city of Moroni and the city of Aaron, joining the borders of Aaron and Moroni; and they called the name of the city, or the land, Nephiah.

And they also began in that same year to build many cities on the north, one in a particular manner which they called Lehi, which was in the north by the borders of the seashore.

And thus ended the twentieth year.

And in these prosperous circumstances were the people of Nephi in the commencement of the twenty and first year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And they did prosper exceedingly, and they became exceedingly rich; yea, and they did multiply and wax strong in the land.

19 Ma otu a anyị hụrụ otu obi ebere na ikpe ziri-ezi nke mmekọ nile nke Onye-nwe siri dị, ruo na mmezu nke okwu ya nile nye ụmụ nke mmadụ; e, anyị nwere ike ihu na okwu ya nile a chọputawo na ha bu ezi-okwu, ọbuna n'oge ugbuga, nke ọ gwara Lihai, na-asị:

20 Ngozi na-adiri gi na ụmụ gi; ma a ga-agozi ha, ma ọburura na ha ga-edebe iwu-nsọ m nile ha ga-eme nke oma n'ala ahụ. Mana cheta, ọburura na ha agaghị edebe iwu-nsọ m nile a ga-ebepụ ha site n'ebe Onye-nwe nọ.

21 Ma anyị hụrụ na nkwa nile a achọputawo na ha bu ezi-okwu gosi ndi nke Nifai; n'ihia na ọburuworiji esem-okwu ha nile na ndoro-ndoro ha nile, e, igbu mmadụ ha nile, na mpunari ihe ha nile, ife-arusi ha, igba akwuna ha nile, na ihe aru ha nile, ndi di n'etiti ha n'onwe ha, nke wekwasiri ha agha ha nile na mbibi ha nile.

22 Ma ndi ahụ kwesiri-ntukwasị-obi n'idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Onye-nwe a naputara ha mgbe nile, ebe otutu puku nke ụmụnne ha ndi ajo-omume e nyefewo ha na ibu-oru, ma-ọbu ila n'iyi site na mma-agma, ma-ọbu ila-azu n'ekweghi-ekwe, ma gwakorita ha na ndi Leman.

23 Mana lee odighi mgbe e nwere anuri n'etiti ndi nke Nifai karja oge a, site n'ubochi nile nke Nifai, karja n'ubochi nile nke Moronai, e, ọbuna n'oge nke a, n'iri afọ abuo na otu nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe.

24 Ma o wee ruo na n'iri afọ abuo na abuo nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe gwukwara n'udo; e, na kwa afọ nke iri abuo na ato.

25 Ma o wee ruo na na mmalite nke iri afọ abuo na ano nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe, a gaara enwe kwa udo n'etiti ndi nke Nifai ma asi na ọbughị ndoro-ndoro nke weere onodu n'etiti ha gbasara ala nke Lihai, na ala nke Morianton, nke ya na oke ala nile nke Lihai jikotara; ndi nke ha abuo dacha n'oke ala nile n'ikpere mmiri ahụ.

26 N'ihia na lee, ndi nwe ala nke Morianton ahụ weere otu akuku ala nke Lihai ahụ dika nke ha; ya mere a malitere inwe ndoro-ndoro di oku n'etiti ha, nke mere na ndi nke Morianton welitere ngwa-agma nile megide ụmụnne ha, ma ha mere mkpebi site na mma-agma ahụ igbu ha.

And thus we see how merciful and just are all the dealings of the Lord, to the fulfilling of all his words unto the children of men; yea, we can behold that his words are verified, even at this time, which he spake unto Lehi, saying:

Blessed art thou and thy children; and they shall be blessed, inasmuch as they shall keep my commandments they shall prosper in the land. But remember, inasmuch as they will not keep my commandments they shall be cut off from the presence of the Lord.

And we see that these promises have been verified to the people of Nephi; for it has been their quarrelings and their contentions, yea, their murderings, and their plunderings, their idolatry, their whoredoms, and their abominations, which were among themselves, which brought upon them their wars and their destructions.

And those who were faithful in keeping the commandments of the Lord were delivered at all times, whilst thousands of their wicked brethren have been consigned to bondage, or to perish by the sword, or to dwindle in unbelief, and mingle with the Lamanites.

But behold there never was a happier time among the people of Nephi, since the days of Nephi, than in the days of Moroni, yea, even at this time, in the twenty and first year of the reign of the judges.

And it came to pass that the twenty and second year of the reign of the judges also ended in peace; yea, and also the twenty and third year.

And it came to pass that in the commencement of the twenty and fourth year of the reign of the judges, there would also have been peace among the people of Nephi had it not been for a contention which took place among them concerning the land of Lehi, and the land of Morianton, which joined upon the borders of Lehi; both of which were on the borders by the seashore.

For behold, the people who possessed the land of Morianton did claim a part of the land of Lehi; therefore there began to be a warm contention between them, insomuch that the people of Morianton took up arms against their brethren, and they were determined by the sword to slay them.

27 Mana lee, ndị nke nwere ala nke Lihai ahụ gbagara ebe izu-ike nke ndị Moronai, ma rịọ ya maka enyem-aka; n'ihia na lee ha anoghị n'ezighi-ezi.

28 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ndị nke Morianton, ndị a na-edu site na nwoke aha ya bụ Morianton, chọputara na ndị nke Lihai agbabawo n'ebe izu ike nke Moronai, ha tūrū egwu kariri akari eleghi-anya ndi-agma nke Moronai ga-abiakwasị ha ma bibie ha.

29 Ya mere, Morianton tinyere ya n'ime obi ha nile ka ha gbagaa n'ala nke di n'elu-elu, nke e kpuchiri jiri otutu nnukwu mmiri, ma were onwunwe nke ala ahụ nke di n'elu-elu.

30 Ma lee, ha gaara eburuworiji atumatu nke a n'ihe e mezuworo, (nke gaara abụ ihe a gaara akwa ariri) mana lee, Morianton ebe o bụ nwoke nwere nnukwu mmetuta, ya mere o weere otu nwa-ozu ya nwa-agboghobia iwe, ma o dakwasiri ya ma tie ya nnukwu ihe.

31 Ma o wee ruo na o gbafuru, ma bafeta n'ebe izu-ike nke Moronai, ma gwa Moronai ihe nile gbasara ihe ahụ, na kwa gbasara ebun-n'obi ha nile igbaba n'ala ahụ di n'elu-elu.

32 Ugbua lee, ndi ahụ nọrọ n'ala Uju ahụ, ma-ōbu n'udi ozọ Moronai, tūrū egwu na ha ga-añantị n'okwu nile nke Morianton ma jikota-onu ya na ndi ya, ma otu a o ga-enweta onwunwe nke akuku ala ndi ahụ nile, nke ga-atọ ntọ-ala maka ihe ndi di mkpa gae-eso ya n'etiti ndi nke Nifai, e, ihe ndi na-eso ya nke gae-eduga na nkwa nke ntọhapu ha.

33 Ya mere Moronai zigara ndi-agma, jiri ihe izu-ike ha, igbabichi ndi nke Morianton, ka ha kwusi mgbaba ha n'ala di n'elu-elu.

34 Ma o wee ruo na ha agbabichighi ha ruo mgbe ha biaruworo oke-ala nile nke ala Otogboro n'efu; ma n'ebe ahụ ha gbabichiri ha, n'akuku uzọ mkpafa nke na-aga n'akuku osimiri ahụ baa n'ala di n'elu-elu, e, n'akuku osimiri ahụ, na odida-anyanwu na n'owuwa-anyanwu.

But behold, the people who possessed the land of Lehi fled to the camp of Moroni, and appealed unto him for assistance; for behold they were not in the wrong.

And it came to pass that when the people of Morianton, who were led by a man whose name was Morianton, found that the people of Lehi had fled to the camp of Moroni, they were exceedingly fearful lest the army of Moroni should come upon them and destroy them.

Therefore, Morianton put it into their hearts that they should flee to the land which was northward, which was covered with large bodies of water, and take possession of the land which was northward.

And behold, they would have carried this plan into effect, (which would have been a cause to have been lamented) but behold, Morianton being a man of much passion, therefore he was angry with one of his maid servants, and he fell upon her and beat her much.

And it came to pass that she fled, and came over to the camp of Moroni, and told Moroni all things concerning the matter, and also concerning their intentions to flee into the land northward.

Now behold, the people who were in the land Bountiful, or rather Moroni, feared that they would hearken to the words of Morianton and unite with his people, and thus he would obtain possession of those parts of the land, which would lay a foundation for serious consequences among the people of Nephi, yea, which consequences would lead to the overthrow of their liberty.

Therefore Moroni sent an army, with their camp, to head the people of Morianton, to stop their flight into the land northward.

And it came to pass that they did not head them until they had come to the borders of the land Desolation; and there they did head them, by the narrow pass which led by the sea into the land northward, yea, by the sea, on the west and on the east.

35 Ma o wee ruo na ndi-agma ahụ nke Moronai zipuru, nke onye na-edu ha bu otu nwoke aha ya bu Tiankom, gakwuru ndi nke Morianton; ma oke ekwe-ekwe ka ndi nke Morianton bu, (ebe a na-akwalite muo ha site na ajo-omume ya na okwu otuto-esighi n'obi ya nile) na agha malitere n'etiti ha, n'ime nke Tiankom gburu Morianton ma merie ndi-agma ya, ma kporo ha ndi-mkporo, ma laghachi n'ebe izu-ike nke Moronai. Ma otu a ka iri afọ abuo na ano nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe na-achi ndi nke Nifai siri gwuchaa.

36 Ma otu a ka e siri kpoghachi ndi nke Morianton azu. Ma mgbe ha gbaworo-ndu idebe udo ahụ a kpoghachiri ha n'ala nke Morianton, ma njikota-onu weere onodu n'etiti ha na ndi nke Lihai ahụ; ma a kpoghachikwara ha n'ala ha nile.

37 Ma o wee ruo na n'otu afọ ahụ nke e weghachiri udo nye ndi nke Nifai, ka Nifaiha, onye-isi-ikpe nke abuo, nwuru, ebe o nochiworo oche-ikpe ahụ jiri ezi-okwu zuru oke n'iru Chineke.

38 Otu o sila di, o jurorji Alma iwere onwunwe nke akuko-ndekota ndi ahụ enwere, ha na ihe ndi ahụ Alma na ndi nna ya ha chere na ha kachasiri di nsọ; ya mere Alma enyefewo ha ri nwa ya nwoke, Hilaman.

39 Lee, o wee ruo na nwa nwoke nke Nifaiha ka a hoputara inochi oche-ikpe ahụ, n'onodu nna ya; e, a hoputara ya onye-isi-ikpe na onye-ochichi nye ndi ahụ, jiri inu-yi na emume di nsọ ikpe-ikpe ziri-ezi, na idebe udo ahụ na inwere-onwe nke ndi ahụ, na ikwenyere ha n'ohere ha nile di nsọ ife Onye-nwe Chineke ha, e, ikwado na ichekwa uzọ nke Chineke ubochi ya nile, na iweta ndi ajo-omume n'ikpe-ziri-ezi dika imebi-iwu ha siri di.

40 Ugbua lee, aha ya bu Pehoran. Ma Pehoran nochiri oche nke nna ya, ma malite ochichi ya na ngwucha nke iri-afọ abuo na ano, nye ndi nke Nifai.

And it came to pass that the army which was sent by Moroni, which was led by a man whose name was Teancum, did meet the people of Morianton; and so stubborn were the people of Morianton, (being inspired by his wickedness and his flattering words) that a battle commenced between them, in the which Teancum did slay Morianton and defeat his army, and took them prisoners, and returned to the camp of Moroni. And thus ended the twenty and fourth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And thus were the people of Morianton brought back. And upon their covenanting to keep the peace they were restored to the land of Morianton, and a union took place between them and the people of Lehi; and they were also restored to their lands.

And it came to pass that in the same year that the people of Nephi had peace restored unto them, that Nephiah, the second chief judge, died, having filled the judgment-seat with perfect uprightness before God.

Nevertheless, he had refused Alma to take possession of those records and those things which were esteemed by Alma and his fathers to be most sacred; therefore Alma had conferred them upon his son, Helaman.

Behold, it came to pass that the son of Nephiah was appointed to fill the judgment-seat, in the stead of his father; yea, he was appointed chief judge and governor over the people, with an oath and sacred ordinance to judge righteously, and to keep the peace and the freedom of the people, and to grant unto them their sacred privileges to worship the Lord their God, yea, to support and maintain the cause of God all his days, and to bring the wicked to justice according to their crime.

Now behold, his name was Pahoran. And Pahoran did fill the seat of his father, and did commence his reign in the end of the twenty and fourth year, over the people of Nephi.

Alma 5 I

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mmalite nke iri-afọ abụọ na ise nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe na-achị ndị nke Nifaj, ebe ha meworo ka udo dị n'etiti ndị nke Lihai na ndị nke Morianton gbasara ala ha nile, ma ebe ha maliteworo afọ nke iri abụọ na ise n'udo;
- 2 Otu o sila dị, ha akwadoghị udo ahụ ogologo oge n'ala ahụ, n'ihia na a malitere inwe ndoro-ndoro n'etiti ndị ahụ gbasara onye-isi-ikpe Pehoran; n'ihia na lee, e nwere ụfọdụ ndị nke choro na akuku ole na ole nke iwu ahụ ekwesiri imeghari ha.
- 3 Mana lee, Pehoran achoghị imeghari ma-obu kwe ka e megharia iwu ahụ; ya mere, o naghị ntị n'okwu ndị zibataworo olu ha nile site n'arịrịo ha nile gbasara imeghari iwu ahụ.
- 4 Ya mere, ndị ahụ choro ka e megharia iwu ahụ weere ya iwe, ma choro ka o ghara ibukwara ha onye-isi-ikpe n'ala ahụ; ya mere e nwere iru-uka di oku gbasara ihe ahụ, mana obughị ruo n'ikwafu obara.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na ndị ahụ choro ka achuda Pehoran site n'uche-ikpe a ka a kporo ndi ochọ-eze, n'ihia na ha choro ka e megharia iwu ahụ n'udi ichuda ochichị inwere-onwe ma hiwe onye-eze n'ala ahụ.
- 6 Ma ndi ahụ choro ka Pehoran noro ka onye-isi-ikpe n'ala ahụ wekwasiri onwe ha aha nke ndi nwe-onwe ha; ma otu a ka nkewa siri di n'etiti ha, n'ihia na ndi nwere-onwe ha anwo-iyi ma-obu gbara-ndu ichekwa ihe nile ruru ha na ohere nile nke okpukpe-chi ha site n'otu ochichị inwere-onwe.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na ihe nke a maka ndoro-ndoro ha ka e meziri site n'olu nke ndi ahụ. Ma o wee ruo na olu nke ndi ahụ bjara na nkwado nke ndi inwere-onwe ahụ, ma Pehoran jidere oche-ikpe ahụ, nke wetara nnukwu inuri-onu n'etiti umunne nke Pehoran na kwa otutu ndi nke ntohapu, ndi tinyekwara ndi ochọ-eze ahụ n'idere juu, ha anwaghị anwa imegide kama o kwesiri ka ha kwado uzọ nke inwere-onwe.

Alma 5 I

And now it came to pass in the commencement of the twenty and fifth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, they having established peace between the people of Lehi and the people of Morianton concerning their lands, and having commenced the twenty and fifth year in peace;

Nevertheless, they did not long maintain an entire peace in the land, for there began to be a contention among the people concerning the chief judge Pahoran; for behold, there were a part of the people who desired that a few particular points of the law should be altered.

But behold, Pahoran would not alter nor suffer the law to be altered; therefore, he did not hearken to those who had sent in their voices with their petitions concerning the altering of the law.

Therefore, those who were desirous that the law should be altered were angry with him, and desired that he should no longer be chief judge over the land; therefore there arose a warm dispute concerning the matter, but not unto bloodshed.

And it came to pass that those who were desirous that Pahoran should be dethroned from the judgment-seat were called king-men, for they were desirous that the law should be altered in a manner to overthrow the free government and to establish a king over the land.

And those who were desirous that Pahoran should remain chief judge over the land took upon them the name of freemen; and thus was the division among them, for the freemen had sworn or covenanted to maintain their rights and the privileges of their religion by a free government.

And it came to pass that this matter of their contention was settled by the voice of the people. And it came to pass that the voice of the people came in favor of the freemen, and Pahoran retained the judgment-seat, which caused much rejoicing among the brethren of Pahoran and also many of the people of liberty, who also put the king-men to silence, that they durst not oppose but were obliged to maintain the cause of freedom.

8 Ugbua ndi ahụ kwadoro ndi ọchọ-eze nile bụ ndi a mụrụ n'ọndu di elu, ma ha choro ibu ndi eze; ma a kwadoro ha site na ndi choro ike na ikike ichi ndi ahụ.

9 Mana lee, nke a bụ oge ọgba-aghara maka udi ndoro-ndoro di otu ahụ idi n'etiti ndi nke ndi Nifaj; n'ih na lee, Amalakaia akwalitewo kwa obi ndi nke ndi Leman nile ozo megide ndi nke ndi Nifaj, ma o noro na-akpokota ndi-agma nile sitere n'akuku nile nke ala ya, ma na-enye ha ngwa-ogu, ma na-akwado maka agha jiri mgbal nile; n'ih na o nworo iyi inu obara nke Moronai.

10 Mana lee, anyi ga-ahu na nkwa nke o kwere di aghara; otu o sila di, o jikere onwe ya na ndi-agma ya nile ibia n'agma megide ndi Nifaj.

11 Ugbua ndi-agma ya nile adighi oke nnukwu dika ha diiri na mbu, n'ih otutu puku nile ndi e gbuworo site n'aka nke ndi Nifaj; mana na-agbanyeghi nnukwu ntufu ha, Amalakaia akpokotaworiji nnukwu ndi-agma di egwu, nke mere na egwu atughi ya igbadataru ala nke Zarahemla.

12 E, obuna Amalakaia nonwe ya gbadatara, na-mgbabichi nke ndi Leman. Ma-obu n'iri afu abuo na ise nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe; ma-obu notu oge ahụ nke ha maliteworo idozi ihe gbasara ndoro-ndoro ha nile gbasara onye-isi-ikpe Pehoran ahụ.

13 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ndi nwoke ahụ a koro ndi ọchọ-eze nuworiji na ndi Leman na-agbadata n'agma megide ha, ha nwere obi-uto n'obi ha nile; ma ha juru iwelite ngwa-ogu nile, n'ih na ha were oke iwe megide onye-isi-ikpe ahụ, na kwa ha na ndi nke ntuhapu ahụ, na ha agaghi ewelite ngwa-agma nile n'ichekwa mba ha.

14 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Moronai huru ihe nke a, ma hukwa na ndi Leman na-abata n'ime oke nile nke ala ahụ, o were iwe kari n'ih ekwe-ekwe nke ndi ahụ ya na ha ruworo oru jiri oke nnukwu mgbaliji chekwa; e, o were iwe kari; mkpuru-obi ya juputara n'iwe megide ha.

Now those who were in favor of kings were those of high birth, and they sought to be kings; and they were supported by those who sought power and authority over the people.

But behold, this was a critical time for such contentions to be among the people of Nephi; for behold, Amalickiah had again stirred up the hearts of the people of the Lamanites against the people of the Nephites, and he was gathering together soldiers from all parts of his land, and arming them, and preparing for war with all diligence; for he had sworn to drink the blood of Moroni.

But behold, we shall see that his promise which he made was rash; nevertheless, he did prepare himself and his armies to come to battle against the Nephites.

Now his armies were not so great as they had hitherto been, because of the many thousands who had been slain by the hand of the Nephites; but notwithstanding their great loss, Amalickiah had gathered together a wonderfully great army, insomuch that he feared not to come down to the land of Zarahemla.

Yea, even Amalickiah did himself come down, at the head of the Lamanites. And it was in the twenty and fifth year of the reign of the judges; and it was at the same time that they had begun to settle the affairs of their contentions concerning the chief judge, Pahoran.

And it came to pass that when the men who were called king-men had heard that the Lamanites were coming down to battle against them, they were glad in their hearts; and they refused to take up arms, for they were so wroth with the chief judge, and also with the people of liberty, that they would not take up arms to defend their country.

And it came to pass that when Moroni saw this, and also saw that the Lamanites were coming into the borders of the land, he was exceedingly wroth because of the stubbornness of those people whom he had labored with so much diligence to preserve; yea, he was exceedingly wroth; his soul was filled with anger against them.

15 Ma o wee ruo na o zigara akwụkwọ arịrịọ, jiri olu nke ndị ahụ, ruo onye-ochịchị nke ala ahụ, na-achọ ka ọ guọ ya, ma nye ya (Moronai) ike iji kwagide ndị nghọtahie nile ahụ ichekwa mba ha ma-ọbụ igbu ha.

16 N'ihia na ọ bụ ihe mbụ na ihe o jiri kpọrọ ihe ikwusi ndorọ-ndorọ nile na nghọtahie nile n'etiti ndị ahụ; n'ihia na lee, nke a aburuforij ihe kpatara mbibi ha nile. Ma o wee ruo na e kwere ya dika olu ndị ahụ siri di.

17 Ma o wee ruo na Moronai nyere iwu ka ndi-agma ya gaa megide ndi ochọ-eze ahụ, idodata mpako ha na ibu ndi ama-ama ha ma mee ka ha na ala hara, ma-ọbụ ha ga-ewelite ngwa-ogụ ma kwado ụzọ nke ntọhapụ.

18 Ma o wee ruo na ndi-agma nile zorọ-ije gaa imegide ha; ma ha dodara mpako ha na ibu ndi ama-ama ha, nke mere na mgbe ha welitere ngwa-ogụ ha nile nke agha ilu ogu megide ndi nke Moronai e gbuturu ha ma mee ka ha na ala hara.

19 Ma o wee ruo na e nwere puku anọ n'ime ndi nghọtahie ahụ ndi e gbuturu site na mma-agma ahụ; ma ndi nke bu ndi ndu ha nile ndi a na-egbughi n'agma a kpọrọ ha tukpuo n'ulo mkpọrọ, n'ihia na e nweghi oge maka ikpe ha ikpe na mgbe nke a.

20 Ma ufodu n'ime ndi nghọtahie ahụ, kama ka a kudu ha n'ala site na mma-agma ahụ, nyefere onwe ha n'usoro nke ntọhapu, ma a kwagidere ha iwelite akara nke ntọhapu n'elu ulu-elu towa ha nile, ma n'obodo-ukwu ha nile, ma welite ngwa-agma nile n'ichekwa mba ha.

21 Ma otu a Moronai wetara ndi ochọ-eze ahụ na ngwucha, na enweghi kwa onye obula na-aza aha nke ndi-eze; ma otu a o wetara ekwe-ekwe na mpako nke ndi ahụ na-ekwuputa na ha nwere obara ndi ama-ama na ngwucha; mana e wedatara ha inwe obi umeala dika umunne ha, na ilu-ogu dika dike maka inwere-onwe ha site n'ibu-oru.

And it came to pass that he sent a petition, with the voice of the people, unto the governor of the land, desiring that he should read it, and give him (Moroni) power to compel those dissenters to defend their country or to put them to death.

For it was his first care to put an end to such contentions and dissensions among the people; for behold, this had been hitherto a cause of all their destruction. And it came to pass that it was granted according to the voice of the people.

And it came to pass that Moroni commanded that his army should go against those king-men, to pull down their pride and their nobility and level them with the earth, or they should take up arms and support the cause of liberty.

And it came to pass that the armies did march forth against them; and they did pull down their pride and their nobility, insomuch that as they did lift their weapons of war to fight against the men of Moroni they were hewn down and leveled to the earth.

And it came to pass that there were four thousand of those dissenters who were hewn down by the sword; and those of their leaders who were not slain in battle were taken and cast into prison, for there was no time for their trials at this period.

And the remainder of those dissenters, rather than be smitten down to the earth by the sword, yielded to the standard of liberty, and were compelled to hoist the title of liberty upon their towers, and in their cities, and to take up arms in defence of their country.

And thus Moroni put an end to those king-men, that there were not any known by the appellation of king-men; and thus he put an end to the stubbornness and the pride of those people who professed the blood of nobility; but they were brought down to humble themselves like unto their brethren, and to fight valiantly for their freedom from bondage.

- 22 Lee, o wee ruo na dika Moronai no na-ewepu agha nile na ndoro-ndoro nile n'etiti ndi nke onwe ya, na ikwagide ha ibi n'udo na ibu ndi a zuru-azu, na ime iwu nile ijikere maka agha megide ndi Leman, lee, ndi Leman abataworiji n'ala nke Moronai, nke di n'oke-ala nile di n'akuku oke osimiri ahụ.
- 23 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Nifai esighi-ike zuru-ezu n'obodo-ukwu nke Moronai; ya mere Amalakaia chughachiri ha, ebe ha gburu otutu. Ma o wee ruo na Amalakaia were onwunwe nke obodo-ukwu ahụ, e, onwunwe nke ebe nile e wusiri-ike ha.
- 24 Ma ndi ahụ gburu site n'obodo-ukwu nke Moronai ahụ bjaruru obodo-ukwu nke Nifaiha; na kwa ndi nke obodo-ukwu Lihai ahụ kpokotara onwe ha onu, ma mee nkwadobe nile ma noro na njikere inabata ndi Leman n'agha.
- 25 Mana o wee ruo na Amalakaia ekweghi ka ndi Leman gaa megide obodo-ukwu nke ndi Nifaiha n'agha, kama debe ha n'ala n'akuku oke osimiri ahụ, na-ahapu ndi nwoke n'obodo-ukwu obula ikwado na ichekwa ya.
- 26 Ma otu a o gara n'iru, na-ewere onwunwe nke otutu obodo-ukwu, obodo-ukwu nke Nifaiha, na obodo-ukwu nke Lihai, na obodo-ukwu nke Morianton, na obodo-ukwu nke Omna, na obodo-ukwu nke Gid, na obodo-ukwu nke Miulek, nke ha nile di n'oke-ala nile nke akuku owuwa-anyanwu n'akuku oke osimiri ahụ.
- 27 Ma otu a ka ndi Leman siworo nweta, site na aghughu nke Amalakaia, otutu obodo-ukwu nile, site usuu agutaghi-onu ha nile, nke ha nile e wusiri ha ike n'udi mwusi-ike nke Moronai; nke ha nile ghoro ebe siri-ike nile nye ndi Leman.
- 28 Ma o wee ruo na ha zoro-ije ruo n'oke-ala nile nke ala Uju ahụ, na-achupu ndi Nifai no n'iru ha ma na-egbu otutu.
- 29 Mana o wee ruo na Tiansom zutere ha, onye gbuworo Morianton ma gbabichiwo ndi ya na mgbafu ya.
- 30 Ma o wee ruo na o gbabichikwara Amalakaia, ka o na azo-ije na-aga ya na nnukwu otutu ndi-agma ka o wee were onwunwe ala nke Uju, na kwa ala nke di n'elu-elu.

Behold, it came to pass that while Moroni was thus breaking down the wars and contentions among his own people, and subjecting them to peace and civilization, and making regulations to prepare for war against the Lamanites, behold, the Lamanites had come into the land of Moroni, which was in the borders by the seashore.

And it came to pass that the Nephites were not sufficiently strong in the city of Moroni; therefore Amalickiah did drive them, slaying many. And it came to pass that Amalickiah took possession of the city, yea, possession of all their fortifications.

And those who fled out of the city of Moroni came to the city of Nephiah; and also the people of the city of Lehi gathered themselves together, and made preparations and were ready to receive the Lamanites to battle.

But it came to pass that Amalickiah would not suffer the Lamanites to go against the city of Nephiah to battle, but kept them down by the seashore, leaving men in every city to maintain and defend it.

And thus he went on, taking possession of many cities, the city of Nephiah, and the city of Lehi, and the city of Morianton, and the city of Omner, and the city of Gid, and the city of Mulek, all of which were on the east borders by the seashore.

And thus had the Lamanites obtained, by the cunning of Amalickiah, so many cities, by their numberless hosts, all of which were strongly fortified after the manner of the fortifications of Moroni; all of which afforded strongholds for the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that they marched to the borders of the land Bountiful, driving the Nephites before them and slaying many.

But it came to pass that they were met by Teancum, who had slain Morianton and had headed his people in his flight.

And it came to pass that he headed Amalickiah also, as he was marching forth with his numerous army that he might take possession of the land Bountiful, and also the land northward.

31 Mana lee o zutere enwetaghị-ihē-e-chere site na Tiankōm ìchughachị ya na ndị ya azụ, n'ihì na ha bụurū ndị nnukwu ọlụ agha; n'ihì na nwoke Tiankōm ọbụla karịrị ndị nke Leman n'ume ha na kwa na nka ìlụ-agma, nke mere na ha ritara uru n'ēbe ndị Leman nọ.

32 Ma o wee ruo na ha nyere ha nsogbu, nke mere na ha gburu ha ọbuna wee ruo mgbe ọchịchiri gbara. Ma o wee ruo na Tiankōm na ndị ya rụnyere ụlọ-ìkwuu ha nile n'oke-ala nile nke ala Uju ahụ; ma Amalakaia rụnyere ụlọ-ìkwuu ya nile n'oke-ala nile nke akụkụ-mmiri ahụ dī n'ìkpere-mmiri, ma n'ụdī a ka e siri chụọ ha.

33 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe abalị bīaworo, Tiankōm na nwa-oru ya zupurū ma puọ n'abalị, ma gaba n'ēbe izu-ike nke Amalakaia; ma lee, ụra akawo ha ike n'ihì oke ike ọgwugwu ha, nke ihe kpatara ya bụ ọrụ ha nile na okpom-ọkụ nke ụbọchị ahụ.

34 Ma o wee ruo na Tiankōm zupurū na nzuzọ baa n'ụlọ-ìkwuu nke eze ahụ, ma tinye ube-dī-mfē n'obi ya; ma ọ kpatara ọnwụ eze ahụ otu mgbe ahụ nke mere na o meteghị ụmụ-oru ya.

35 Ma ọ laghachiri ọzọ na nzuzọ ruo n'ēbe izu-ike nke ya, ma lee, ndị nwoke ya nọ n'ura, ma o metere ha ma gwa ha ihe nile nke o meworo.

36 Ma o mere ka ndị-agma ya nile guzoro na njikere, na-eleghị anya ndị Leman etetawo ma ga-abiakwasị ha.

37 Ma otu a ka iri afọ abụọ na ise nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe na-achị ndị nke Nifai siri gwusịa; ma otu a ka ụbọchị nile nke Amalakaia siri gwusịa.

But behold he met with a disappointment by being repulsed by Teancum and his men, for they were great warriors; for every man of Teancum did exceed the Lamanites in their strength and in their skill of war, in-somuch that they did gain advantage over the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that they did harass them, in-somuch that they did slay them even until it was dark. And it came to pass that Teancum and his men did pitch their tents in the borders of the land Bountiful; and Amalickiah did pitch his tents in the borders on the beach by the seashore, and after this manner were they driven.

And it came to pass that when the night had come, Teancum and his servant stole forth and went out by night, and went into the camp of Amalickiah; and behold, sleep had overpowered them because of their much fatigue, which was caused by the labors and heat of the day.

And it came to pass that Teancum stole privily into the tent of the king, and put a javelin to his heart; and he did cause the death of the king immediately that he did not awake his servants.

And he returned again privily to his own camp, and behold, his men were asleep, and he awoke them and told them all the things that he had done.

And he caused that his armies should stand in readiness, lest the Lamanites had awakened and should come upon them.

And thus endeth the twenty and fifth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi; and thus endeth the days of Amalickiah.

Alma 52

- 1 Ma ugbua, o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri abụọ na isii nke ọchịchị nke ndi-ikpe na-achị ndi nke Nifaj, lee, mgbe ndi Leman tetara n'ututu nke mbu nke onwa mbu, lee, ha chọputara na Amalakaja anwūwo n'ime ulọ ikwu ya; ma ha hukwara na Tiansom nọ na njikere inye ha agha n'ubochi ahụ.
- 2 Ma ugbua, mgbe ndi Leman huru nke a egwu mberede turu ha; ma ha hapuru atumatu ha n'izoba-ije n'ala di n'elu-elu, ma laghachi ha na ndi-agma ha nile baa n'obodo-ukwu nke Miulek, ma choo nchekwa na ebe ewusiri-ike ha nile.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na nwanne nwoke nke Amalakaja ka a hoputara ibu eze na-achị ndi ahụ; ma aha ya bu Amoron; otu a eze Amoron, nwanne-nwoke nke eze Amalakaja, a hoputara ya ichi n'onodu ya.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na o nyere iwu na ndi ya ga-echekwa obodo-ukwu ndi ahụ nile, nke ha wereworo site n'ikwafu obara; n'ihi na ha ewerebeghi obodo-ukwu obula ma obughi na ha tufuworo nnukwu obara.
- 5 Ma ugbua, Tiansom huru na ndi Leman mere mkpebi ichekwa obodo-ukwu ndi ahụ ha wereworo, na akuku ala ndi ahụ nile nke ha wereworo n'onwunwe nke ha; na kwa ebe ha huru ka nnukwu onu-ogugu ha siri di, Tiansom chere na odighi mkpa na ya ga-anwa-anwa buso ha agha n'ebe ha nile ewusiri-ike.
- 6 Mana o debere ndi nwoke ya gburu-gburu, dika n'ime njikere nile maka agha; e, ma n'ezio-oku o nọ na-ejikere ichekwa onwe ya megide ha, site n'iwulite mgbidi gburu-gburu na ikwado ebe nile nke nchekwa.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na o nọ otu a na-ejikere maka agha ruo mgbe Moronai zigaworo nnukwu onu-ogugu nke ndi nwoke iji gbaa ndi-agma ya ume.
- 8 Ma Moronai zigakwara ya iwu nile ka o debe ndi-mkporo nile ndi nke dabatara n'aka ya; n'ihi na dika ndi Leman kporoworo otutu ndi-mkporo, ka o nwe ike debe ndi-mkporo nile nke ndi Leman dika ikwu ugwo maka ndi ahụ ndi nke Leman kporoworo.

Alma 52

And now, it came to pass in the twenty and sixth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, behold, when the Lamanites awoke on the first morning of the first month, behold, they found Amalickiah was dead in his own tent; and they also saw that Teancum was ready to give them battle on that day.

And now, when the Lamanites saw this they were affrighted; and they abandoned their design in marching into the land northward, and retreated with all their army into the city of Mulek, and sought protection in their fortifications.

And it came to pass that the brother of Amalickiah was appointed king over the people; and his name was Ammoron; thus king Ammoron, the brother of king Amalickiah, was appointed to reign in his stead.

And it came to pass that he did command that his people should maintain those cities, which they had taken by the shedding of blood; for they had not taken any cities save they had lost much blood.

And now, Teancum saw that the Lamanites were determined to maintain those cities which they had taken, and those parts of the land which they had obtained possession of; and also seeing the enormity of their number, Teancum thought it was not expedient that he should attempt to attack them in their forts.

But he kept his men round about, as if making preparations for war; yea, and truly he was preparing to defend himself against them, by casting up walls round about and preparing places of resort.

And it came to pass that he kept thus preparing for war until Moroni had sent a large number of men to strengthen his army.

And Moroni also sent orders unto him that he should retain all the prisoners who fell into his hands; for as the Lamanites had taken many prisoners, that he should retain all the prisoners of the Lamanites as a ransom for those whom the Lamanites had taken.

9 Ma o zigakwara ya iwu nile ka o nwe ike iwusị ala nke Uju ahụ ike, ma chekwa ụzọ ahụ dị mkpafa nke dubara n'ala ahụ dị n'elu-elu, adighi ama ama ndi Leman ga-enweta ebe ahụ ma nwe ike nye ha nsogbu n'akukụ nile.

10 Ma Moronai zigakwara ya ozi, na-achọ ya ka o kwesi ntukwasị-obi n'ichekwa akukụ ala ebe ahụ, ma na ọ ga-achọ ohere-oma obula iti ndi Leman ihe n'akukụ ahụ, dika o siri nwe ike, na eleghi-anya ka o nwee ike iwerekwa ọzọ site n'aghughọ agha ma-obu ụzọ ndi ọzọ obodo-ukwu nile nke a napuwororij site n'aka ha; ma na ọ ga-ewusikwa ike ma gbaa ume obodo-ukwu nile ndi ahụ di ya gburu-gburu, ndi nke na-adababeghi n'aka nke ndi Leman.

11 Ma si kwa ya, aga m abiakwute gi, mana lee, ndi Leman abiakwasiwọ anyi n'oke ala ahụ nile n'akukụ osimiri odida-anyanwu ahụ; ma lee, ana m a ga-ibuso ha agha n'iwe, ya mere agaghi m abiakwute gi.

12 Ugbua, eze ahụ (Ammoron) apuworij site n'ala nke Zarahemla ahụ, ma o mewo ka nwunye-eze mata gbasara onwu nke nwanne ya nwoke, ma ọ kpokotaworij nnukwu onu-ogugu nke ndi nwoke, ma ọ zorowo ije gaa imegide ndi Nifai n'oke ala nile di n'akukụ osimiri odida-anyanwu.

13 Ma otu a ọ nọ na-achọ inye ndi Nifai nsogbu, na idofeta otu akukụ ndi-agma ha n'akukụ ala ebe ahụ, ebe o nyeworo ndi ahụ ọ hapuworo inwere obodo-ukwu ndi ahụ o wereworo iwu, na ha kwesikwara inye ndi Nifai nsogbu n'oke-ala nile di n'akukụ osimiri owuwa-anyanwu, ma ha kwesiri iwere onwunwe nke ala ha nile dika ike ha ha, dika ike nke agha ha siri di.

14 Ma otu a ka ndi Nifai siri noro n'onodu nile ndi ahụ di egwu na ngwucha afọ nke iri abuo na isii nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe na-achị ndi nke Nifai.

15 Mana lee, o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri abuo na asaa nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe, na Tiansom, site n'iwu nke Moronai—onye hiweworo ndi-agma nile ichekwa akukụ ndida-ndida na n'oke-ala ebe odida-anyanwu nke ala ahụ, ma ọ malitewo izo-ije ya chee iru n'ala Uju ahụ, ka o wee nyere Tiansom aka ya na ndikom ya n'inataghachi obodo-ukwu nile ahụ nke ha tufuworo—

And he also sent orders unto him that he should fortify the land Bountiful, and secure the narrow pass which led into the land northward, lest the Lamanites should obtain that point and should have power to harass them on every side.

And Moroni also sent unto him, desiring him that he would be faithful in maintaining that quarter of the land, and that he would seek every opportunity to scourge the Lamanites in that quarter, as much as was in his power, that perhaps he might take again by stratagem or some other way those cities which had been taken out of their hands; and that he also would fortify and strengthen the cities round about, which had not fallen into the hands of the Lamanites.

And he also said unto him, I would come unto you, but behold, the Lamanites are upon us in the borders of the land by the west sea; and behold, I go against them, therefore I cannot come unto you.

Now, the king (Ammoron) had departed out of the land of Zarahemla, and had made known unto the queen concerning the death of his brother, and had gathered together a large number of men, and had marched forth against the Nephites on the borders by the west sea.

And thus he was endeavoring to harass the Nephites, and to draw away a part of their forces to that part of the land, while he had commanded those whom he had left to possess the cities which he had taken, that they should also harass the Nephites on the borders by the east sea, and should take possession of their lands as much as it was in their power, according to the power of their armies.

And thus were the Nephites in those dangerous circumstances in the ending of the twenty and sixth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

But behold, it came to pass in the twenty and seventh year of the reign of the judges, that Teancum, by the command of Moroni—who had established armies to protect the south and the west borders of the land, and had begun his march towards the land Bountiful, that he might assist Teancum with his men in retaking the cities which they had lost—

- 16 Ma o wee ruo na Tiankōm anatawo iwu nile ibusokwasị obodo-ukwu nke Miulek agha, ma naghachị ya ma ọburu na ọ ga-ekwe mee.
- 17 Ma o wee ruo na Tiankōm mere njikere nile iji busokwasị obodo-ukwu nke Miulek agha, ma zọpụ ije ya na ndị-agma ya megide ndị Leman; ma ọ huru na ọ gaghị ekwe mee na ya ga-aka ha ike mgbe ha nọ n'ebe e wusiri-ike ha nile; ya mere ọ hapuru atumatụ ya nile ma laghachị ọzọ n'obodo-ukwu nke Uju, ichere ọbibi nke Moronai, ka o wee nwetara ndị-agma ya ume.
- 18 Ma o wee ruo na Moronai bjaruru ya na ndị-agma ya n'ala nke Uju ahụ, na ọgwugwu nke iri afọ abụọ na asaa nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe na-achị ndị nke Nifai.
- 19 Mana mmalite nke iri afọ abụọ na asatọ, Moronai na Tiankōm na ọtutu n'ime ndị-isi ọchị-agma nile nwere nzukọ nke agha—ihe ha kwesiri ime ga-akpatara ndị Leman iputa bịa megide ha n'agma, ma-ọbụ ka ha nwe ike site n'uzọ ọfọdu too ha otuto erughị n'obi iputa site n'ebe ha nile siri-ike ka ha wee nwe ike rita uru karịa ha ma were kwa obodo-ukwu nke Miulek ahụ ọzọ.
- 20 Ma o wee ruo na ha zigaara ndị-agma nke ndị Leman ndị-ozu, nke chekwara obodo-ukwu nke Miulek, nye onye-ndu ha, onye nke aha ya bụ Jekob, na-achọ ya ka ọ pụta ya na ndị-agma ya nile izute ha n'ala nile dī larịi n'etiti obodo-ukwu abụọ ahụ. Mana lee, Jekob, onye bụ onye nke Zorom; achoghị iputa ya na ndị-agma ya izute ha n'ala nile ahụ dī larịi.
- 21 Ma o wee ruo na Moronai, na-enweghị olile-anya nke izute ha n'ọndu ahata-aha nile, ya mere, o kpebiri n'otu atumatụ na ya nwere ike isiri ndị Leman ọnya iputa site n'ebe ha nile siri ike.
- 22 Ya mere o mere ka Tiankōm kpọrọ ntakiri ọnu-ogugụ nke ndikom ma zoda-ije na nso akukụ osimiri ahụ; ma Moronai na ndị-agma ya, n'abali, zoro-ije n'ime ozara ahụ, n'akukụ ọdida-anyanwu nke obodo-ukwu Miulek; ma otu a, n'echi ya, ndi nche nke ndi Leman achoputawori Tiankōm, ha gbara ọsọ ma gwa ya Jekob, onye-ndu ha.

And it came to pass that Teancum had received orders to make an attack upon the city of Mulek, and re-take it if it were possible.

And it came to pass that Teancum made preparations to make an attack upon the city of Mulek, and march forth with his army against the Lamanites; but he saw that it was impossible that he could overpower them while they were in their fortifications; therefore he abandoned his designs and returned again to the city Bountiful, to wait for the coming of Moroni, that he might receive strength to his army.

And it came to pass that Moroni did arrive with his army at the land of Bountiful, in the latter end of the twenty and seventh year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And in the commencement of the twenty and eighth year, Moroni and Teancum and many of the chief captains held a council of war—what they should do to cause the Lamanites to come out against them to battle; or that they might by some means flatter them out of their strongholds, that they might gain advantage over them and take again the city of Mulek.

And it came to pass they sent embassies to the army of the Lamanites, which protected the city of Mulek, to their leader, whose name was Jacob, desiring him that he would come out with his armies to meet them upon the plains between the two cities. But behold, Jacob, who was a Zoramite, would not come out with his army to meet them upon the plains.

And it came to pass that Moroni, having no hopes of meeting them upon fair grounds, therefore, he resolved upon a plan that he might decoy the Lamanites out of their strongholds.

Therefore he caused that Teancum should take a small number of men and march down near the seashore; and Moroni and his army, by night, marched in the wilderness, on the west of the city Mulek; and thus, on the morrow, when the guards of the Lamanites had discovered Teancum, they ran and told it unto Jacob, their leader.

23 Ma o wee ruo na ndi-agma nile nke ndi Leman zoro-ije gaa imegide Tiansom, na-eche site nonu-ogugu ha imeri Tiansom n'ihl ntakiri nke onu-ogugu ya nile. Ma dika Tiansom huru ndi-agma nile nke ndi Leman ka ha na-aputa imegide ya o malitere ilaghachi azu nagbada nakuku osimiri ah, na elu-elu.

24 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ndi Leman huru na o malitere igba oso, ha nwere mgbam-ume ma chuo ha n'ike. Ma mgbe Tiansom ka na-edupu ndi Leman ndi na-ach, ha n'efu, lee, Moronai nyere iwu na otu akuku nke ndi-agma ya ndi ya na ha no kwesiri izoga ije n'ime obodo-ukwu ah, ma were onwunwe nke ya.

25 Ma otu a ka ha mere, ma gbuo ndi nile a hapuworo ichekwa obodo-ukwu ah, e, ndi nile ah na-achoghi inyepu ngwa-ogu ha nile nke agha.

26 Ma otu a Moronai enwetawo onwunwe nke obodo-ukwu Miulek ya na ufodu ndi-agma ya, ebe o zoro ije ya na ndi nke foduru izute ndi Leman mgbe ha kwesiri ilaghachi site nichu Tiansom.

27 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Leman churu Tiansom ruo mgbe ha bjaruru nso obodo-ukwu Uju, ma Lihai na ntakiri ndi-agma zutere ha, ndi a hapuworo ichekwa obodo-ukwu Uju ah.

28 Ma ugbua lee, mgbe ndi-isi ochi-agma nile nke ndi Leman huro Lihai ya na ndi-agma na-abia imegide ha, ha gbafuru na nnukwu ogha-aghara, eleghi-anya mgbe ufodu ha agaghi enweta obodo-ukwu Miulek ah tutu Lihai ga-achufe ha; n'ihl na ike agwwo ha n'ihl izo-ije ha, ma ndikom nke Lihai di ohuru.

29 Ugbua ndi Leman amataghi na Moronai no ri n'azu ha, ya na ndi-agma ya; ma ihe nile na-atu ha egwu bu Lihai na ndikom ya.

30 Ugbua Lihai achoghi ichufe ha ruo mgbe ha gazute Moronai na ndi-agma ya.

31 Ma o wee ruo na tutu ndi Leman alaghachi-azu ebe tere anya, ndi Nifai gbara ha gburu-gburu, site na ndikom nke Moronai notu aka, na ndikom nke Lihai na nke ozu, ndi nke ha nile di ohuru ma juputa n'ume; mana ndi Leman ike gwuru ha n'ihl ogologo izo-ije.

And it came to pass that the armies of the Lamanites did march forth against Teancum, supposing by their numbers to overpower Teancum because of the smallness of his numbers. And as Teancum saw the armies of the Lamanites coming out against him he began to retreat down by the seashore, northward.

And it came to pass that when the Lamanites saw that he began to flee, they took courage and pursued them with vigor. And while Teancum was thus leading away the Lamanites who were pursuing them in vain, behold, Moroni commanded that a part of his army who were with him should march forth into the city, and take possession of it.

And thus they did, and slew all those who had been left to protect the city, yea, all those who would not yield up their weapons of war.

And thus Moroni had obtained possession of the city Mulek with a part of his army, while he marched with the remainder to meet the Lamanites when they should return from the pursuit of Teancum.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites did pursue Teancum until they came near the city Bountiful, and then they were met by Lehi and a small army, which had been left to protect the city Bountiful.

And now behold, when the chief captains of the Lamanites had beheld Lehi with his army coming against them, they fled in much confusion, lest perhaps they should not obtain the city Mulek before Lehi should overtake them; for they were wearied because of their march, and the men of Lehi were fresh.

Now the Lamanites did not know that Moroni had been in their rear with his army; and all they feared was Lehi and his men.

Now Lehi was not desirous to overtake them till they should meet Moroni and his army.

And it came to pass that before the Lamanites had retreated far they were surrounded by the Nephites, by the men of Moroni on one hand, and the men of Lehi on the other, all of whom were fresh and full of strength; but the Lamanites were wearied because of their long march.

32 Ma Moronai nyere ndikom ya iwu ka ha dakwasị ha ruo mgbe ha nyepuwo ruo ngwa-ogu ha nile nke agha.

33 Ma o wee ruo na Jekob, ebe o bu onye-ndu ha, ebe o bu kwa onye nke Zoram, na ebe o nwere muo a na-anaghi emeri-emeri, o duru ndi Leman gaa n'agha jiri iwe di egwu karja megide Moronai.

34 Moronai ebe o no n'uzo nke izo-ije ha, ya mere Jekob kpebiri igbu ha ma gbuo uzo gafee ruo obodokuwu nke Miulek. Mana lee, Moronai na ndi ya kara sie ike; ya mere ha enyeghi efe n'iru ndi Leman.

35 Ma o wee ruo na ha luru agha n'aka abuo jiri iwe di egwu karja; ma e nwere otutu ndi e gburu n'aka abuo abuo; e, ma Moronai e meruru ya aru ma Jekob e gburu ya.

36 Ma Lihai kwagidere ha n'azu jiri udi iwe di egwu ya na ndikom ya siri ike, nke mere na ndi Leman no n'azu nyefere ngwa-ogu ha nile nke agha; ma ndi foduru n'ime ha, ebe o gbagwojuru ha anya nke ukwu, amataghi ma ha ga-ala ma-obu ikwa ihe.

37 Ugbua Moronai ebe o huru mgbagwoju-anya ha, o siri ha: Oburu na unu ga-eweputa ngwa-ogu unu nile nke agha ma nyepu ha, lee anyi ga-akwusi ikwafu obara unu.

38 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ndi Leman nuwo ruo okwu ndi a nile, ndi-isi ochi-agma ha nile, ndi nile ahụ a na-egbughi, bjaruru ma tuda ngwa-ogu ha nile nke agha n'ukwu Moronai, ma nye kwa ndikom ha iwu ka ha mee otu aka ahụ.

39 Mana lee, e nwere otutu na-ekweghi; ma ndi ahụ na-ekweghi inyepu mma agha ha nile a kporo ha ma kee ha, ma ngwa-ogu ha nile nke agha a napuru ha ya, ma a kwagidere ha izo-ije ha na umunne ha nwoke garuo n'ala Uju ahụ.

40 Ma ugbua onu-ogugu nke ndi-mkporo ndi a kporo kariri onu-ogugu nke ndi e gbuwo ruo, e, karja ndi e gbuwo ruo n'aka abuo.

And Moroni commanded his men that they should fall upon them until they had given up their weapons of war.

And it came to pass that Jacob, being their leader, being also a Zoramite, and having an unconquerable spirit, he led the Lamanites forth to battle with exceeding fury against Moroni.

Moroni being in their course of march, therefore Jacob was determined to slay them and cut his way through to the city of Mulek. But behold, Moroni and his men were more powerful; therefore they did not give way before the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that they fought on both hands with exceeding fury; and there were many slain on both sides; yea, and Moroni was wounded and Jacob was killed.

And Lehi pressed upon their rear with such fury with his strong men, that the Lamanites in the rear delivered up their weapons of war; and the remainder of them, being much confused, knew not whither to go or to strike.

Now Moroni seeing their confusion, he said unto them: If ye will bring forth your weapons of war and deliver them up, behold we will forbear shedding your blood.

And it came to pass that when the Lamanites had heard these words, their chief captains, all those who were not slain, came forth and threw down their weapons of war at the feet of Moroni, and also commanded their men that they should do the same.

But behold, there were many that would not; and those who would not deliver up their swords were taken and bound, and their weapons of war were taken from them, and they were compelled to march with their brethren forth into the land Bountiful.

And now the number of prisoners who were taken exceeded more than the number of those who had been slain, yea, more than those who had been slain on both sides.

Alma 53

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na ha doziri ndi nche na-eche ndi-mkporo nke ndi Leman ahụ nile, ma kwagide ha ka ha gaa n'iru ma lie ndi ha nwuru-anwu, e, na kwa ndi nwuru-anwu nke ndi Nifai ndi e gburu egbu; ma Moronai debeere ha ndikom iche ha nche mgbe ha naru oru ha nile.
- 2 Ma Moronai gara n'obodo-ukwu nke Miulek ya na Lihai, ma were ochichi nke obodo-ukwu ahụ ma nye ya Lihai. Ugbua lee, Lihai a buuru nwoke onye ya na Moronai noworo n'oge kachasi nke agha ya nile; ma o buuru nwoke dika Moronai, ma ha nuriri-onu n'enweghi mmeru-aru nke onye obula n'ime ha; e, ha huritara onwe ha n'anya, na kwa ndi nke Nifai nile huru ha n'anya.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ndi Leman lichasiworu ndi ha nwuru-anwu na kwa ndi Nifai nwuru anwu, a zoghachiri ha ije azu baa n'ala Uju ahụ; ma Tiankom, site n'iwu nke Moronai, mere ka ha malite iru oru n'igwu olulu gburu-gburu ala ahụ, ma-obu obodo-ukwu Uju ahụ.
- 4 Ma o mere ka ha wuo mgbidi nke osisi n'ime-ime akuku nke olulu ahụ; ma ha tuliri ihe ndi ruru inyi site n'olulu ahụ tugide mgbidi nke osisi ahụ; ma otu a, ha mere ka ndi Leman rusie oru ike ruo mgbe ha gbaworo obodo-ukwu nke Uju ahụ gburu-gburu jiri mgbidi siri ike nke osisi na aja, ruo elu kariri akari.
- 5 Ma obodo-ukwu nke a buruziri ebe e wusiri ike sikariri ike mgbe e mesiri; ma n'obodo-ukwu a ha chekwara ndi-mkporo nke ndi Leman ahụ; e, obuna jiri mgbidi nke ha meworo ka ha jiri aka ha n'onwe ha wuo. Ugbua Moronai a kwagidere ya ime ka ndi Leman rusie oru ike; n'ih na o di mfe ichekwa ha mgbe ha no noru ha; ma o chororo ndi-agma ya nile mgbe o ga-ebuso ndi Leman agha.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na Moronai ejiwo otu a nweta mmeri n'ebe ndi kachasi ike nke ndi-agma ndi Leman no, ma o nwetawo onwunwe nke obodo-ukwu nke Miulek, nke bu otu n'ime ebe ewusiri ike nke ndi Leman n'ala nke Nifai; ma otu a o wuwokwari ebe siri ike iji debe ndi-mkporo ya nile.

Alma 53

And it came to pass that they did set guards over the prisoners of the Lamanites, and did compel them to go forth and bury their dead, yea, and also the dead of the Nephites who were slain; and Moroni placed men over them to guard them while they should perform their labors.

And Moroni went to the city of Mulek with Lehi, and took command of the city and gave it unto Lehi. Now behold, this Lehi was a man who had been with Moroni in the more part of all his battles; and he was a man like unto Moroni, and they rejoiced in each other's safety; yea, they were beloved by each other, and also beloved by all the people of Nephi.

And it came to pass that after the Lamanites had finished burying their dead and also the dead of the Nephites, they were marched back into the land Bountiful; and Teancum, by the orders of Moroni, caused that they should commence laboring in digging a ditch round about the land, or the city, Bountiful.

And he caused that they should build a breastwork of timbers upon the inner bank of the ditch; and they cast up dirt out of the ditch against the breastwork of timbers; and thus they did cause the Lamanites to labor until they had encircled the city of Bountiful round about with a strong wall of timbers and earth, to an exceeding height.

And this city became an exceeding stronghold ever after; and in this city they did guard the prisoners of the Lamanites; yea, even within a wall which they had caused them to build with their own hands. Now Moroni was compelled to cause the Lamanites to labor, because it was easy to guard them while at their labor; and he desired all his forces when he should make an attack upon the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that Moroni had thus gained a victory over one of the greatest of the armies of the Lamanites, and had obtained possession of the city of Mulek, which was one of the strongest holds of the Lamanites in the land of Nephi; and thus he had also built a stronghold to retain his prisoners.

7 Ma o wee ruo na ọ nwaghị kwa anwa ọzọ ilu agha ya na ndị Leman n'afọ ahụ, ma o weere ndịkom ya n'ọrụ ijikere maka agha, e, ma n'ime mwusike nile iji chekwa ha megide ndị Leman, e, na kwa inaputa ndinyom ha na umu ha site n'unwu na mkpagbu, na iweta nri maka ndi-agma ha nile.

8 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na ndi-agma nile nke ndi Leman, no n'osimiri odida-anyanwu, ndida-ndida, ebe Moronai na-anoghi ya maka atumatu nzuzo ufodu di n'etiti ndi Nifai, nke butere nghotahje nile n'etiti ha, enwetawo uru n'ebe ndi Nifai no, e, nke mere na ha e nwetawo onwunwe nke onu ogugu nke obodo-ukwu ha nile n'akuku ala ahụ.

9 Ma otu a n'ihia ajo-omume di n'etiti ha nonwe ha, e, n'ihia nghotahje nile na mgba okpuru di n'etiti ha e debere ha nonodu nile kachasiri idi egwu.

10 Ma ugbua lee, e nwere m ihe ole na ole m ga-ekwu gbasara ndi nke Amon, ndi nke na mmalite, buuru ndi Leman; mana site na Amon na umunne ya nwoke, ma obu n'udi ozu site n'ike na okwu nke Chineke, agbanwewo harii nye Onye-nwe; ma e wedatawo harii n'ala nke Zarahemla, ma site n'oge ahụ ndi Nifai ahụ na-ehekwa ha.

11 Ma n'ihia onunyu-iyi ha e gbochiwo ha iwelite ngwagwu nile megide umunne ha nwoke; n'ihia na ha anuwo iyi na ha enweghikwa ike mgbe obula ikwafu obara ozu; ma dika onunyu-iyi ha siri di ha gaara ala-n'iyi; e, ha gaara ahapu onwe ha idaba n'aka nke umunne ha nwoke, ma obughi maka obi ebere na ihu-n'anya kariri akari nke Amon na umunne ya nwoke nweworiri n'ebe ha no.

12 Ma n'ihia nke a e wedatara ha n'ime ala nke Zarahemla; ma ndi Nifai ka na-ehekwa ha site n'oge ahụ.

13 Ma na o wee ruo na mgbe ha huru ihe egwu di ya, na otutu ahuhu nile na mkpagbu nile nke ndi Nifai na-ahuru ha, omiko juru ha obi ma ha choru iwelite ngwa-agma nile n'ichekwa mba ha.

And it came to pass that he did no more attempt a battle with the Lamanites in that year, but he did employ his men in preparing for war, yea, and in making fortifications to guard against the Lamanites, yea, and also delivering their women and their children from famine and affliction, and providing food for their armies.

And now it came to pass that the armies of the Lamanites, on the west sea, south, while in the absence of Moroni on account of some intrigue amongst the Nephites, which caused dissensions amongst them, had gained some ground over the Nephites, yea, insomuch that they had obtained possession of a number of their cities in that part of the land.

And thus because of iniquity amongst themselves, yea, because of dissensions and intrigue amongst themselves they were placed in the most dangerous circumstances.

And now behold, I have somewhat to say concerning the people of Ammon, who, in the beginning, were Lamanites; but by Ammon and his brethren, or rather by the power and word of God, they had been converted unto the Lord; and they had been brought down into the land of Zarahemla, and had ever since been protected by the Nephites.

And because of their oath they had been kept from taking up arms against their brethren; for they had taken an oath that they never would shed blood more; and according to their oath they would have perished; yea, they would have suffered themselves to have fallen into the hands of their brethren, had it not been for the pity and the exceeding love which Ammon and his brethren had had for them.

And for this cause they were brought down into the land of Zarahemla; and they ever had been protected by the Nephites.

But it came to pass that when they saw the danger, and the many afflictions and tribulations which the Nephites bore for them, they were moved with compassion and were desirous to take up arms in the defence of their country.

14 Mana lee, dika ha na-achọ iwere ngwa-ogụ ha nile nke agha, Hilaman na ụmụnne ya nwoke kara ha ike site n'ime ka ha kwenye, n'ihi na ọ fọdurụ ntakiri ka ha mebie ọñụñụ-iyi ahụ nke ha n'ụworo.

15 Ma Hilaman tūrụ egwu eleghi-anya site n'ime otu ahụ ha ga-atufu mkpūrū-obi ha nile; ya mere ndị nile ahụ baworo n'ime ọgbugba-ndụ nke a, a kwagidere ha ile ụmụnne ha nwoke anya ita ahụhụ gafee mkpagbu ha nile, n'ọnọdụ ha nile di egwu n'oge a.

16 Mana lee, o wee ruo ha nwere ọtụtụ ụmụ nwoke, ndị na-ababeghi n'ime ọgbugba-ndụ ọbụla na ha agaghị ewere ngwa-ogụ ha nile nke agha ichekwa onwe ha n'ebe ndi iro ha nọ; ya mere ha kpọkọtara onwe ha ọnụ n'oge nke a, ka ha ra bụ ndi nwere ike iwelite ngwa-ogụ nile, ma ha kpọrọ onwe ha ndi nke Nifai.

17 Ma ha baa n'ime ọgbugba-ndụ ilu ọgụ maka ntọhapu nke ndi Nifai, e, ichekwa ala ahụ ruo n'itogbo ndu ha nile n'ala; e, ọbuna ha gbara-ndu na ha enweghi ike ihapu ntọhapu ha mgbe ọbula, mana ha ga-alu ọgụ n'udi nile ichekwa ndi Nifai na onwe ha site n'ibu-oru.

18 Ugbua lee, ha di puku abuo nke umu-okorobia ahụ, ndi baworo n'ime ọgbugba-ndu nke a ma were ngwa-ogụ ha nile nke agha ichekwa mba ha.

19 Ma ugbua lee, otu obu na ha abutubeghi nsu-ahia nye ndi nke Nifai, ugbua ha a burula n'oge nke a kwa nnukwu nkwado; n'ihi na ha weere ngwa-ogụ ha nile nke agha, ma ha chorọ ka Hilaman buru onye-ndu ha.

20 Ma ha nile bu umu okorobia, ma ha bu dike kariya maka mgbamume, na kwa n'ume na iru ọrụ; mana lee, nke a abughi ihe nile—ha buuru ndikom ndi kwesiri ntukwasị-obi mgbe nile n'ihe ọbula e tinyere ha n'aka.

21 E, ha buuru ndikom kwesiri ntukwasị-obi na ndi anya-udo, n'ihi na a kuziworo ha idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke na igazi-ije n'iru ya.

22 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na Hilaman zorọ-ije n'idu umu-okorobia ndi-agma ya di puku abuo, na nkwado nke ndi ahụ bi n'oke ala nile ndida ndida n'akuku oke osimiri odida anyanwu.

23 Ma otu a ka iri afọ abuo na asato nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe na-achi ndi nke Nifai siri gwuchaa.

But behold, as they were about to take their weapons of war, they were overpowered by the persuasions of Helaman and his brethren, for they were about to break the oath which they had made.

And Helaman feared lest by so doing they should lose their souls; therefore all those who had entered into this covenant were compelled to behold their brethren wade through their afflictions, in their dangerous circumstances at this time.

But behold, it came to pass they had many sons, who had not entered into a covenant that they would not take their weapons of war to defend themselves against their enemies; therefore they did assemble themselves together at this time, as many as were able to take up arms, and they called themselves Nephites.

And they entered into a covenant to fight for the liberty of the Nephites, yea, to protect the land unto the laying down of their lives; yea, even they covenanted that they never would give up their liberty, but they would fight in all cases to protect the Nephites and themselves from bondage.

Now behold, there were two thousand of those young men, who entered into this covenant and took their weapons of war to defend their country.

And now behold, as they never had hitherto been a disadvantage to the Nephites, they became now at this period of time also a great support; for they took their weapons of war, and they would that Helaman should be their leader.

And they were all young men, and they were exceedingly valiant for courage, and also for strength and activity; but behold, this was not all—they were men who were true at all times in whatsoever thing they were entrusted.

Yea, they were men of truth and soberness, for they had been taught to keep the commandments of God and to walk uprightly before him.

And now it came to pass that Helaman did march at the head of his two thousand stripling soldiers, to the support of the people in the borders of the land on the south by the west sea.

And thus ended the twenty and eighth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

Alma 54

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mmalite nke iri afọ abụọ na iteghete nke ndị-ikpe, na Amorọn zigara Moronai ozi na-achọ ka o wee gbanwe ndị-mkpọrọ nile.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na o meturu Moronai inuri-onu karia n'ariri nke a, n'ihi na o choro ihe ndi ahụ e wetara nke e nyere maka nkwardo nke ndi-mkpọrọ nke ndi Leman maka nkwardo nke ndi nke ya; ma o chokwara ndi nke ya maka igba ndi-agma ya ume.
- 3 Ugbua ndi Leman akporowo otutu ndinyom na umu-ntakiri, ma e nweghi nwanyi obula ma-obu nwata n'etiti ndi-mkpọrọ nile nke Moronai, ma-obu ndi-mkpọrọ Moronai kporoworo; ya mere Moronai kpebiri n'uzo aghughu inweta ndi-mkpọrọ nke ndi Nifai ole obula o nwere ike site n'aka ndi Leman.
- 4 Ya mere o dere akwukwo-ozu, ma ziga ya site n'aka nwa-oru nke Amoron, otu onye ahụ nke wetaworo Moronai akwukwo-ozu. Ugbua ndi a bu okwu ndi ahụ o degaara Amoron, na-asị:
- 5 Lee, Amoron, edegaworo m gi ihe ole na ole gbasara agha nke a nke iluworo megide ndi m, ma-obu n'uzo ozọ nile nwanne gi nwoke luworo megide ha, na nke i ka kpebikwara ime ka o gaa n'iru mgbe o nwuworo.
- 6 Lee, aga m agwa gi ihe ole na ole gbasara ikpe-ziri-ezi nke Chineke, na mma-agma ji ike nile nke oke-iwe ya, nke koro n'ofe-isi unu ma obughi na unu cheghariri ma dughachi ndi-agma nile unu n'ime ala nile nke onwe unu, ma-obu ala nile nke onwunwe unu nile, nke bu ala nke Nifai.
- 7 E, aga m agwa gi ihe ndi a ma oburu na i nwere ike ina ha ntj; e, aga m agwa gi gbasara ala-muo ahụ di egwu nke na-eche inabata udi ndi ogbu-mmadu nile dika gi na nwanne gi nwoke buworo, ma obughi na i cheghariri ma kpoghachi ebun-n'obi igbu-mmadu gi nile, ma laghachi gi na ndi-agma gi nile n'ala nke aka unu nile.
- 8 Mana dika unu juworo ihe ndi a otu ugboro, ma unu alwo ogu megide ndi nke Onye-nwe, obuna otu ahụ e nwere m ike itu-anya na unu ga-eme ya ozọ.

Alma 54

And now it came to pass in the commencement of the twenty and ninth year of the judges, that Ammoron sent unto Moroni desiring that he would exchange prisoners.

And it came to pass that Moroni felt to rejoice exceedingly at this request, for he desired the provisions which were imparted for the support of the Lamanite prisoners for the support of his own people; and he also desired his own people for the strengthening of his army.

Now the Lamanites had taken many women and children, and there was not a woman nor a child among all the prisoners of Moroni, or the prisoners whom Moroni had taken; therefore Moroni resolved upon a stratagem to obtain as many prisoners of the Nephites from the Lamanites as it were possible.

Therefore he wrote an epistle, and sent it by the servant of Ammoron, the same who had brought an epistle to Moroni. Now these are the words which he wrote unto Ammoron, saying:

Behold, Ammoron, I have written unto you somewhat concerning this war which ye have waged against my people, or rather which thy brother hath waged against them, and which ye are still determined to carry on after his death.

Behold, I would tell you somewhat concerning the justice of God, and the sword of his almighty wrath, which doth hang over you except ye repent and withdraw your armies into your own lands, or the land of your possessions, which is the land of Nephi.

Yea, I would tell you these things if ye were capable of hearkening unto them; yea, I would tell you concerning that awful hell that awaits to receive such murderers as thou and thy brother have been, except ye repent and withdraw your murderous purposes, and return with your armies to your own lands.

But as ye have once rejected these things, and have fought against the people of the Lord, even so I may expect you will do it again.

- 9 Ma ugbua lee, anyị nọ na njikere ịnabata unu; e, ma ma-ọbụghị na unu wepụrụ ebum-n'obi nile unu, lee unu ga-adọdata oke-iwe nke Chineke ahụ onye unu jụworo ịdakwasị unu, ọbuna ruo mbibichasị unu.
- 10 Mana, dika Onye-nwe na-adị ndụ, ndị-agma anyị nile ga-abịakwasị unu ma ọbụghị na unu laghachiriazụ, ma a ga-eleta unu jiri ọnwụ n'oge na-adighi anya, n'ihina anyị ga-edebe obodo-ukwu anyị nile na ala anyị nile; e, ma anyị ga-ehekwa okpukpe-chi anyị na uzọ nke Chineke anyị.
- 11 Mana lee, e chere m na a na m agwa gi okwu gbasara ihe nile ndi a n'efu; ma-ọbụ e chere m na i bụ nwa nke ala-muọ; ya mere aga m emechi akwukwo-ozu m site n'igwa gi na-agaghị m agbanwe ndi-mkporo, ma-ọbụghị n'onodu na i ga-enyepu otu nwoke na nwunye ya na umu ya, maka otu onye-mkporo; ọburu na nke a buru otu o ga-adị na i ga-eme ya, aga m agbanwe.
- 12 Ma lee, ọburu na imeghị nke a, aga m abia imegide unu mu na ndi-agma m nile; e, ọbuna aga m enye ndinyom m na umu-ntakiri m ngwa-agma, ma aga m abia imegide unu, ma aga m eso unu ọbuna ruo n'ala nke aka unu, nke bu ala nke nketa mbu anyi; e, ma o ga-abu obara maka obara, e, ndu maka ndu; ma aga m enye unu agha ruo mgbe e bibiri unu site n'elu iru nke uwa.
- 13 Lee, anọ m n'oke iwe m, na kwa ndi m; unu achowo igbu anyi, ma anyi achowo nani ichekwa onwe anyi. Mana lee, ọburu na unu choro ibibi anyi karia anyi ga-achọ ibibi unu; e, ma anyi ga-achọ ala anyi, ala nke nketa mbu anyi.
- 14 Ugbua ana m emechi akwukwo-ozu m. Abu m Moronai; abu m otu onye-ndu nke ndi nke ndi Nifai.
- 15 Ugbua o wee ruo na Amoron, mgbe o nataworo akwukwo-ozu a, were iwe; ma o dere akwukwo-ozu ozo nye Moronai, ma ndi a bu okwu nile nke o dere, nasị:
- 16 Abu m Amoron, eze nke ndi Leman; abu m nwanne-nwoke nke Amalakaja onye unu gbuworo. Lee, aga m abokwasị unu obo obara ya, e, ma aga m abiakwasị unu mu na ndi-agma m nile n'ihina anaghi m atụ-egwu mmaja gi nile.

And now behold, we are prepared to receive you; yea, and except you withdraw your purposes, behold, ye will pull down the wrath of that God whom you have rejected upon you, even to your utter destruction.

But, as the Lord liveth, our armies shall come upon you except ye withdraw, and ye shall soon be visited with death, for we will retain our cities and our lands; yea, and we will maintain our religion and the cause of our God.

But behold, it supposeth me that I talk to you concerning these things in vain; or it supposeth me that thou art a child of hell; therefore I will close my epistle by telling you that I will not exchange prisoners, save it be on conditions that ye will deliver up a man and his wife and his children, for one prisoner; if this be the case that ye will do it, I will exchange.

And behold, if ye do not this, I will come against you with my armies; yea, even I will arm my women and my children, and I will come against you, and I will follow you even into your own land, which is the land of our first inheritance; yea, and it shall be blood for blood, yea, life for life; and I will give you battle even until you are destroyed from off the face of the earth.

Behold, I am in my anger, and also my people; ye have sought to murder us, and we have only sought to defend ourselves. But behold, if ye seek to destroy us more we will seek to destroy you; yea, and we will seek our land, the land of our first inheritance.

Now I close my epistle. I am Moroni; I am a leader of the people of the Nephites.

Now it came to pass that Ammoron, when he had received this epistle, was angry; and he wrote another epistle unto Moroni, and these are the words which he wrote, saying:

I am Ammoron, the king of the Lamanites; I am the brother of Amalickiah whom ye have murdered. Behold, I will avenge his blood upon you, yea, and I will come upon you with my armies for I fear not your threatenings.

- 17 N'ihī na lee, ndi nna unu nile mejoro umunne ha nwoke, nke mere na ha zunara ha ihe ruru ha nke ochichi mgbe o bu nke ha n'ezī-okwu.
- 18 Ma ugbua lee, oburu na unu ga-atogbo ngwa-ogu unu n'ala, ma nyefee onwe unu ka ndi ochichi bu nke ha n'ezī-okwu chia unu, mgbe ahụ ka m ga-eme ka ndi m togbo ngwa-ogu ha nile n'ala ma anyi agaghị alu agha ozọ.
- 19 Lee, i kuputawo n'ume otutu mmaja nile megide mu na ndi m; mana lee, anyi anaghị atụ-egwu mmaja gi nile.
- 20 Otu o sila di, aga m ekwe igbanwe ndi-mkporo nile dika ariri gi siri di, n'ini-onu, na m ga-edozi nri m maka ndi nwoke nke agha m; ma anyi ga-alu agha nke ga-adu ruo mgbe ebighi-ebi, ma-obu n'idebe ndi nke Nifai n'okpuru nke ikike anyi ma-obu ruo na adighi kwa ozọ ha.
- 21 Ma dika gbasara Chineke ahụ onye i si na anyi juru, lee, anyi amataghị onye di otu ahụ; obughi ma unu matara; mana o buru na o nwere onye di otu ahụ, anyi amataghị kama na o mewo anyi na kwa unu.
- 22 Ma o buru na e nwere ekwensu na ala-muo, lee o gaghi eziga unu n'ebe ahụ ka unu biri unu na nwanne m nwoke onye unu gbuworo, onye unu turu ero na o gawo n'udi ebe ahụ? Mana lee ihe ndi a nile adighi ihe ha mere.
- 23 Abụ m Amoron, na onye si n'agburu nke Zoram, onye ndi nna unu kwagidere ma kpoputa site na Jerusalem.
- 24 Ma lee ugbua, abụ m onye Leman na-enweghi egwu; lee, agha nke a a luru ya ibo obo mmejo nile e mejoro ha, na ichekwa na inweta ihe nile ruru ha n'ochichi; ma e mechie m akwukwo-ozī nye Moronai.

For behold, your fathers did wrong their brethren, insomuch that they did rob them of their right to the government when it rightly belonged unto them.

And now behold, if ye will lay down your arms, and subject yourselves to be governed by those to whom the government doth rightly belong, then will I cause that my people shall lay down their weapons and shall be at war no more.

Behold, ye have breathed out many threatenings against me and my people; but behold, we fear not your threatenings.

Nevertheless, I will grant to exchange prisoners according to your request, gladly, that I may preserve my food for my men of war; and we will wage a war which shall be eternal, either to the subjecting the Nephites to our authority or to their eternal extinction.

And as concerning that God whom ye say we have rejected, behold, we know not such a being; neither do ye; but if it so be that there is such a being, we know not but that he hath made us as well as you.

And if it so be that there is a devil and a hell, behold will he not send you there to dwell with my brother whom ye have murdered, whom ye have hinted that he hath gone to such a place? But behold these things matter not.

I am Ammoron, and a descendant of Zoram, whom your fathers pressed and brought out of Jerusalem.

And behold now, I am a bold Lamanite; behold, this war hath been waged to avenge their wrongs, and to maintain and to obtain their rights to the government; and I close my epistle to Moroni.

Alma 55

- 1 Ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Moronai nataworo akwukwo-ozu nke a iwe were ya kari, n'ihu na o matara na Amoron matara nke oma maka aghughu ya; e, o matara na Amoron matara na o bughu uzozu ziri-ezi bu ihe kpatara ya ibuso ndi nke Nifai agha.
- 2 Ma o siri: Lee, agaghi m agbanwe ndi-mkporo mu na Amoron ma obughi na o ga-ewepu ebun-n'obi ya, dika m deworo n'akwukwo-ozu m; n'ihu na-agaghi m ekwenyere ya na o ga-enwe ike ozozu kari nke o nwetaworo.
- 3 Lee, ama m ebe ndi Leman no na-echebe ndi m ha kporoworo na mkporo; ma ebe o bu na Amoron agaghi ekwenyere m ihe m dere n'akwukwo-ozu m, lee, aga m enye ya dika okwu m nile siri di; e, aga m achozu nwu n'etiti ha ruo mgbe ha ga-arizo maka udo.
- 4 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Moronai kwuworo okwu ndi a, o mere ka e mee ochicho n'etiti ndi ya, na eleghi anya o nwere ike ichota otu nwoke onye si na agburu nke Leman n'etiti ha.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na ha huru otu onye aha ya bu Leman; ma o buuru otu n'ime umu-oru nile nke eze ahụ Amalakaja gburu.
- 6 Ugbua Moronai mere ka Leman na ntakiri onu-ogugu nke ndi ya ga-agakwuru ndi nche nile ahụ na-eche ndi Nifai.
- 7 Ugbua ndi Nifai ahụ a na-eche ha n'obodo-okwu nke Gid; ya mere Moronai hoputara Leman ma mee ka ntakiri onu-ogugu nke ndi ya soro ya gaa.
- 8 Ma mgbe o ruru anyasi Leman gakwuru ndi nche ahụ nile ndi na-eche ndi Nifai, ma lee, ha huru ya ka o na-abia ma ha kporo ya; mana o siri ha: atula egwu; lee, ahụ m onye nke Leman. Lee, anyi agbaputawo site n'aka ndi Nifai, ma ha na-arahu ura; ma lee anyi ewerewo ufodu mmnya ha ma weta ya.
- 9 Ugbua mgbe ndi nke Leman nuru okwu nile ndi a ha nabatara ya nonu; ma ha siri ya: Nyetu anyi mmnya gi, ka anyi nuo; obi di anyi utu na i siri otu a weta mmnya n'ihu na ike gwuru anyi.

Alma 55

Now it came to pass that when Moroni had received this epistle he was more angry, because he knew that Ammoron had a perfect knowledge of his fraud; yea, he knew that Ammoron knew that it was not a just cause that had caused him to wage a war against the people of Nephi.

And he said: Behold, I will not exchange prisoners with Ammoron save he will withdraw his purpose, as I have stated in my epistle; for I will not grant unto him that he shall have any more power than what he hath got.

Behold, I know the place where the Lamanites do guard my people whom they have taken prisoners; and as Ammoron would not grant unto me mine epistle, behold, I will give unto him according to my words; yea, I will seek death among them until they shall sue for peace.

And now it came to pass that when Moroni had said these words, he caused that a search should be made among his men, that perhaps he might find a man who was a descendant of Laman among them.

And it came to pass that they found one, whose name was Laman; and he was one of the servants of the king who was murdered by Amalickiah.

Now Moroni caused that Laman and a small number of his men should go forth unto the guards who were over the Nephites.

Now the Nephites were guarded in the city of Gid; therefore Moroni appointed Laman and caused that a small number of men should go with him.

And when it was evening Laman went to the guards who were over the Nephites, and behold, they saw him coming and they hailed him; but he saith unto them: Fear not; behold, I am a Lamanite. Behold, we have escaped from the Nephites, and they sleep; and behold we have taken of their wine and brought with us.

Now when the Lamanites heard these words they received him with joy; and they said unto him: Give us of your wine, that we may drink; we are glad that ye have thus taken wine with you for we are weary.

10 Mana Leman siri ha: Ka anyi debe mmanya anyi ruo mgbe anyi ga-agakwuru ndi Nifai iluso ha agha. Mana ikwu nke a nani mere ka ha chosie ike inu mmanya ahụ;

11 N'ihia na, ha siri: Ike gwuru anyi, ya mere ka anyi nuu mmanya ahụ, ma emesia anyi ga-enweta mmanya maka oke anyi nile, nke ga-agba anyi ume iga megide ndi Nifai.

12 Ma Leman siri ha: Unu nwere ike ime dika unu siri choo.

13 Ma o wee ruo na ha nuu mmanya ahụ otu ha siri choo; ma o toro ha uo, ya mere ha nuu ya otu ha siri choo kara; ma o siri ike, ebe a kwadoro ya inwe ume.

14 Ma o wee ruo ha nuu ma nwee obi uo, ma e mesia mmanya na-egbu ha.

15 Ma ugbua mgbe Leman na ndikom ya huru na mmanya na-egbu ha nile, ma ha noro n'ura di omimi, ha laghachikwuru Moronai ma gwa ya ihe nile meworo.

16 Ma ugbua nke a bu dika atumatu Moronai siri di. Ma Moronai akwadosiworui ndikom ya jiri ngwa-ogu nile; ma o gara n'obodo-ukwu Gid, mgbe ndi nke Leman no n'ura di omimi ma ha nubigara mmanya-oke, ma tufee ngwa-ogu nile nke agha nye ndi-mkporo nile, nke mere na ha nile ji ngwa-ogu;

17 E, obuna nye ndinyom ha, na umu ha ndi ahụ nile, ka ha ra bu ndi nwere ike jiri ngwa-ogu, mgbe Moronai nyesiworo ndi-mkporo nile ahụ ngwa-ogu nile; ma ihe nile ndi ahụ ka e mere na nnukwu ida juu.

18 Mana oburu na ha meteworo ndi Leman n'ura, lee ha nubigara mmanya oke ma ndi Nifai gaara egbuwo ha rii.

19 Mana lee, nke a abughi ochicho nke Moronai; o nweghi mmasi n'igbu-mmadu ma obu ikwafu obara, kama o nwere mmasi na nzoputa nke ndi ya site na mbibi; ma n'ihia nke a o gaghị ewetara onwe ya ikpe na ezighi-ezi, o gaghị adakwasị ndi Leman ma bibie ha n'inubiga mmanya-oke ha.

But Laman said unto them: Let us keep of our wine till we go against the Nephites to battle. But this saying only made them more desirous to drink of the wine;

For, said they: We are weary, therefore let us take of the wine, and by and by we shall receive wine for our rations, which will strengthen us to go against the Nephites.

And Laman said unto them: You may do according to your desires.

And it came to pass that they did take of the wine freely; and it was pleasant to their taste, therefore they took of it more freely; and it was strong, having been prepared in its strength.

And it came to pass they did drink and were merry, and by and by they were all drunken.

And now when Laman and his men saw that they were all drunken, and were in a deep sleep, they returned to Moroni and told him all the things that had happened.

And now this was according to the design of Moroni. And Moroni had prepared his men with weapons of war; and he went to the city Gid, while the Lamanites were in a deep sleep and drunken, and cast in weapons of war unto the prisoners, insomuch that they were all armed;

Yea, even to their women, and all those of their children, as many as were able to use a weapon of war, when Moroni had armed all those prisoners; and all those things were done in a profound silence.

But had they awakened the Lamanites, behold they were drunken and the Nephites could have slain them.

But behold, this was not the desire of Moroni; he did not delight in murder or bloodshed, but he delighted in the saving of his people from destruction; and for this cause he might not bring upon him injustice, he would not fall upon the Lamanites and destroy them in their drunkenness.

20 Mana o nwetawo ọchịchọ ya nile; n'ihl na o nyewo ndi-mkpọrọ nke ndi Nifai ahụ nile nọ n'ime mgbidi nke obodo-ukwu ahụ ngwa-agma, ma o nyewo ha ike inweta onwunwe nke akukụ nile ndi ahụ di n'ime mgbidi nile ahụ.

21 Ma mgbe ahụ o mere ka ndikom ahụ ya na ha nọ laghachi otu nzo-ukwu site n'ebe ha nọ, ma gbaa ndi-agma nke ndi Leman gburu-gburu.

22 Ugbua lee nke a ka e mere n'oge abali, nke mere na mgbe ndi Leman tetara n'ura n'ututu ha huru na ndi Nifai gbara ha gburu-gburu n'ezl, ma na ndi-mkpọrọ ha nile ji ngwa-ogu n'ime.

23 Ma otu a ha huru na ndi Nifai nwere ike kari ha; ma n'onodu nile ndi a ha choputara na o dighi mkpa na ha ga-alu-ogu ha na ndi Nifai; ya mere ndi-isi ochi-agma ha nile rioro n'ike ka ha hapu ngwa-ogu ha nile nke agha, ma ha weputara ha ma tupu ha n'ukwu nke ndi Nifai, na-ario maka ebere.

24 Ugbua lee, nke a bu ochichọ nke Moronai. O kporo ha ndi-mkpọrọ nke agha, ma were onwunwe nke obodo-ukwu ahụ, ma mee ka ndi-mkpọrọ nile nwere onwe ha, ndi bu ndi Nifai; ma ha sonyere ndi-agma nke ndi Moronai, ma buru nnukwu ume nye ndi-agma ya.

25 Ma o wee ruo na o mere ka ndi Leman, ndi nke o kpororo ndi-mkpọrọ, na ha ga-amalite irusi oru ike n'igba ebe nile e wusiri ike gburu-gburu obodo-ukwu Gid ume.

26 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe o wusiworo obodo-ukwu Gid ike, dika ochichọ ya nile siri di, o mere ka ndi-mkpọrọ ya nile akpoga ha n'obodo-ukwu Uju; ma o chekwara obodo-ukwu ahụ jiri ndi-agma siri ike kari.

27 Ma o wee ruo na ha, na-agbanyeghi mgba okpuru nile nke ndi Leman, debere ma chekwa ndi-mkpọrọ nile ha kpororo, na kwa jide ala nile na uru nke ha wetaghachiworo.

28 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Nifai malitere ozo inwe mmeri, na iwetaghachi ihe nile ruru ha na ohere ha nile.

29 Otutu oge ka ndi Leman gbaliri igba ha gburu-gburu n'abali, mana na mgbali nile ndi a ha tufuru otutu ndi-mkpọrọ.

But he had obtained his desires; for he had armed those prisoners of the Nephites who were within the wall of the city, and had given them power to gain possession of those parts which were within the walls.

And then he caused the men who were with him to withdraw a pace from them, and surround the armies of the Lamanites.

Now behold this was done in the night-time, so that when the Lamanites awoke in the morning they beheld that they were surrounded by the Nephites without, and that their prisoners were armed within.

And thus they saw that the Nephites had power over them; and in these circumstances they found that it was not expedient that they should fight with the Nephites; therefore their chief captains demanded their weapons of war, and they brought them forth and cast them at the feet of the Nephites, pleading for mercy.

Now behold, this was the desire of Moroni. He took them prisoners of war, and took possession of the city, and caused that all the prisoners should be liberated, who were Nephites; and they did join the army of Moroni, and were a great strength to his army.

And it came to pass that he did cause the Lamanites, whom he had taken prisoners, that they should commence a labor in strengthening the fortifications round about the city Gid.

And it came to pass that when he had fortified the city Gid, according to his desires, he caused that his prisoners should be taken to the city Bountiful; and he also guarded that city with an exceedingly strong force.

And it came to pass that they did, notwithstanding all the intrigues of the Lamanites, keep and protect all the prisoners whom they had taken, and also maintain all the ground and the advantage which they had retaken.

And it came to pass that the Nephites began again to be victorious, and to reclaim their rights and their privileges.

Many times did the Lamanites attempt to encircle them about by night, but in these attempts they did lose many prisoners.

30 Ma ọtụtụ oge ka ha gbaliri inye ndi Nifai mmanya ha, ka ha wee nwe ike jiri nsi ma-ọbụ inubiga mmanya-oke bibie ha.

31 Mana lee, ndi Nifai adaghi mba n'icheta Onye-nwe Chineke ha n'oge nke mkpagbu ha nke a. Agaghi enwe ike ikporo ha n'onya ha nile; e, ha agaghi anu mmanya ha, ma obughi na ha buworo uzọ nye ndi-mkporo ndi Leman ufodu.

32 Ma otu a ha kpachapuru-anya na etinyeghi nsi obula n'etiti ha; n'ih na oburu na mmanya ha ga-enyegbu onye nke Leman na nsi o ga kwa enyegbu onye nke Nifai na nsi; ma otu a ka ha siri nwalecha mmanya ha nile n'aba n'anya.

33 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na o di mkpa ka Moronai mee njikere nile ibuso ndi obodo-ukwu Morianton agha; n'ih na lee, ndi Leman, esiteworiji n'irusi oru ike ha, wusie obodo-ukwu Morianton ahụ ike ruo mgbe o buruworu ebe siri ike karja.

34 Ma ha no n'esepughi-aka na-akpota ndi-agma oheru n'ime obodo-ukwu ahụ, na kwa ihe mwebata oheru nile nke ihe oriri.

35 Ma otu a ka iri afọ abuo na iteghete nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe na-achi ndi nke Nifai siri gwuchaa.

And many times did they attempt to administer of their wine to the Nephites, that they might destroy them with poison or with drunkenness.

But behold, the Nephites were not slow to remember the Lord their God in this their time of affliction. They could not be taken in their snares; yea, they would not partake of their wine, save they had first given to some of the Lamanite prisoners.

And they were thus cautious that no poison should be administered among them; for if their wine would poison a Lamanite it would also poison a Nephite; and thus they did try all their liquors.

And now it came to pass that it was expedient for Moroni to make preparations to attack the city Morianton; for behold, the Lamanites had, by their labors, fortified the city Morianton until it had become an exceeding stronghold.

And they were continually bringing new forces into that city, and also new supplies of provisions.

And thus ended the twenty and ninth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

Alma 56

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mmalite nke iri afọ atọ nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe, n'ụbọchị nke abụọ n'ọnwa nke mbụ, Moronai natara akwụkwọ-ozī site n'aka Hilaman, na-akọwa ihe nile mere ndị ahụ nọ na mpaghara ala ahụ.
- 2 Ma ndị a bụ okwu nile nke o dere, na-asị: Ezigbo nwanne m nwoke m hụrụ n'anya, Moronai, ma n'ime Onye-nwe ma n'ime mkpagbu nile nke ịlụ-agma anyị; lee, nwanne m nwoke m hụrụ n'anya, enwere m ihe ole na ole m ga-agwa gi gbasara ịlụ-agma anyị n'akụkụ ala nke a.
- 3 Lee, puku abụọ n'ime ụmụ-nwoke nile nke ndị nwoke ahụ ndị Amon kpọtara site n'ala nke Nifai—ugbua i matawo na ndị a bụ ndị agburu nke Leman, onye buuru nwa-nwoke nke kachasi okenye nke nna anyi Lihai.
- 4 Ugbua o dighi mkpa ka m kwughariara unu gbasara omenala nile ma-ọbụ ekweghi-ekwe ha, n'ihī na i matara gbasara ihe nile ndi a—
- 5 Ya mere o zuworo m ka m gwa gi na puku ụmụ-okorobia abụọ ndi a ewerewo ngwa-ogụ ha nile nke agha, ma chọọ ka m buru onye-ndu ha; ma anyi abiaruwo ichekwa mba anyi.
- 6 Ma ugbua i ma kwa gbasara ogbugba-ndu ahụ nke ndi nna ha mere, na ha agaghī ewelite ngwa-ogụ ha nile nke agha imegide ụmụnne ha nwoke ruo n'ikwafu ọbara.
- 7 Mana n'afọ nke iri abụọ na isii, mgbe ha huru ahuhu anyi nile na mkpagbu anyi nile maka ha, o foduru ntakiri ka ha mebie ogbugba-ndu ahụ nke ha meworo ma welite ngwa-ogụ ha nile nke agha n'ichekwa anyi.
- 8 Mana-agaghī m ekwe ha ka ha mebie ogbugba-ndu nke a nke ha meworo, na-ewe ya dika na Chineke ga-agma anyi ume, nke ga-eme na anyi agaghī ata ahuhu ozọ n'ihī imezu iyi ahụ nke ha nūworo.

Alma 56

And now it came to pass in the commencement of the thirtieth year of the reign of the judges, on the second day in the first month, Moroni received an epistle from Helaman, stating the affairs of the people in that quarter of the land.

And these are the words which he wrote, saying: My dearly beloved brother, Moroni, as well in the Lord as in the tribulations of our warfare; behold, my beloved brother, I have somewhat to tell you concerning our warfare in this part of the land.

Behold, two thousand of the sons of those men whom Ammon brought down out of the land of Nephi—now ye have known that these were descendants of Laman, who was the eldest son of our father Lehi;

Now I need not rehearse unto you concerning their traditions or their unbelief, for thou knowest concerning all these things—

Therefore it sufficeth me that I tell you that two thousand of these young men have taken their weapons of war, and would that I should be their leader; and we have come forth to defend our country.

And now ye also know concerning the covenant which their fathers made, that they would not take up their weapons of war against their brethren to shed blood.

But in the twenty and sixth year, when they saw our afflictions and our tribulations for them, they were about to break the covenant which they had made and take up their weapons of war in our defence.

But I would not suffer them that they should break this covenant which they had made, supposing that God would strengthen us, insomuch that we should not suffer more because of the fulfilling the oath which they had taken.

9 Mana lee, n'ebe a enwere otu ihe n'ime nke anyị nwere ike inwe nnukwu oñụ. N'ihina lee, n'ime afo nke iri abụọ na isii, mụ, Hilaman, zoro-ije n'iru nke puku umu-okorobia abụọ ndia ruo n'obodo-ukwu nke Judia, inyere Antipus aka, onye i hoputaworo onyendu nke ndi ahụ no n'akuku ala ebe ahụ.

10 Ma e sonyere m puku abụọ umu m nwoke, (n'ihina ha kwesiri ka a kpo ha umu-nwoke) gawuru ndi-agma nke Antipus, n'ime inye ume nke Antipus niri-onu karja, n'ihina lee, ndi-agma ya ndi Leman ebelatawo ha n'ihina ndi-agma ha egbuwo nnukwu onu-ogugu nke ndikom anyi, nke mere na anyi nwere ihe mere anyi ji na-eru uju.

11 Otu o sila di, anyi nwere ike ikasi onwe-anyi obi n'otu ihe a, na ha anwugo n'ichekwa mba ha na Chineke ha, e, ma ha nwere aniri.

12 Ma ndi Leman edebewo kwa otutu ndi-mkporo, ndi nke ha nile bu ndi-isi ochi-agma, n'ihina odighi onye ozọ ha hapuwo ka o di ndu. Ma anyi were ya dika ezi-okwu na ha no n'oge ugbugha n'ala nke Nifai; o di otu a ma oburu na egbughi ha.

13 Ma ugbugha ndi a bu obodo-ukwu nile nke ndi Leman nwetaworo onwunwe site n'ikwafu obara nke otutu n'ime ndi dike anyi:

14 Ala nke Mantai, ma-obu obodo-ukwu nke Mantai, na obodo-ukwu nke Ziezrom, na obodo-ukwu nke Kumenai, na obodo-ukwu nke Antipara.

15 Ma ndi a bu obodo-ukwu nile nke ha nwetara mgbe m biaruru obodo-ukwu nke Judia; ma achotara m Antipus na ndikom ya ka ha na-arusi oru ike jiri ume ha nile iwusi obodo-ukwu ahụ ike.

16 E, ma ike gwuru ha n'aru dika na muo kwa, n'ihina ha alwo ogu ka dike n'ehie na n'abali iji chekwaa obodo-ukwu ha nile; ma otu a ha atawo ahuhu nnukwu nsogbu nile n'udi obula.

17 Ma ugbugha ha kpebiri imeri n'ebe a ma-obu nwugo; ya mere i nwere ike iche na ntakiri ndi-agma nke a m kpotara, e, umu m nwoke ahụ, nyere ha nnukwu olileanya na nnukwu oñụ.

But behold, here is one thing in which we may have great joy. For behold, in the twenty and sixth year, I, Helaman, did march at the head of these two thousand young men to the city of Judea, to assist Antipus, whom ye had appointed a leader over the people of that part of the land.

And I did join my two thousand sons, (for they are worthy to be called sons) to the army of Antipus, in which strength Antipus did rejoice exceedingly; for behold, his army had been reduced by the Lamanites because their forces had slain a vast number of our men, for which cause we have to mourn.

Nevertheless, we may console ourselves in this point, that they have died in the cause of their country and of their God, yea, and they are happy.

And the Lamanites had also retained many prisoners, all of whom are chief captains, for none other have they spared alive. And we suppose that they are now at this time in the land of Nephi; it is so if they are not slain.

And now these are the cities of which the Lamanites have obtained possession by the shedding of the blood of so many of our valiant men:

The land of Manti, or the city of Manti, and the city of Zeezrom, and the city of Cumeni, and the city of Antiparah.

And these are the cities which they possessed when I arrived at the city of Judea; and I found Antipus and his men toiling with their might to fortify the city.

Yea, and they were depressed in body as well as in spirit, for they had fought valiantly by day and toiled by night to maintain their cities; and thus they had suffered great afflictions of every kind.

And now they were determined to conquer in this place or die; therefore you may well suppose that this little force which I brought with me, yea, those sons of mine, gave them great hopes and much joy.

18 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe ndi Leman huru na Antipus anatawo ume kariyi nye ndi-agma ya, a kwagidere ha site n'iwu nile nke Amoron ka ha ghara ibia megide obodo-ukwu nke Judia, ma-obu megide anyi, n'ilu-agma.

19 Ma otu a ka anyi siri nweta iru-oma n'aka Onyewe; n'ihia na oburu na ha biakwasiri anyi n'adighi-ike anyi nke a eleghi anya ha gaara ebibi ntakiri ndi-agma anyi; mana otu a ka e siri chekwa anyi.

20 Amoron nyere ha iwu ichekwa obodo-ukwu ndi ahuru nile nke ha wereworo. Ma otu a ka afu nke iri abuo na isii siri gwuchaa. Ma na mmalite nke afu iri abuo na asaa anyi akwadoworiji obodo-ukwu anyi na onwe-anyi maka nchekwa.

21 Ugbua anyi chosiri ike ka ndi Leman biakwasiri anyi; n'ihia na anyi achosighi ike ibuso ha agha n'ebe ha nile siri ike.

22 Ma o wee ruo na anyi debere ndi onyota-ogba-ama n'ama gburu-gburu ebe ahuru, iche mmeghari aru nile nke ndi Leman, ka ha ghara igafe anyi n'abali ma-obu n'ehihie ibuso obodo-ukwu anyi ndi ozu ndi nke di n'ebe elu-elu agha.

23 N'ihia na anyi matara na n'obodo-ukwu ndi ahuru nile ha esiruchaghi ike izute ha; ya mere anyi chosiri-ike, ma oburu na ha ga-agafe n'akuku anyi, idakwasiri ha n'azu ha, ma otu a welite ha elu n'azu n'otu oge ahuru ezutere ha n'iru. Anyi weere dika ezi-okwu na anyi gaenwe ike imeri ha; mana lee, anyi enwetaghi ihe anyi bu n'obi n'ochicho anyi nke a.

24 Ha anwaghi anwa igafe anyi ha na ndi-agma ha nile, obughi ma ha nwara anwa jiri otu uzu, eleghi-anya ha agaghi esirucha ike ma ha ga-ada.

25 Obughi ma ha nwara-anwa izu-ije gbada megide obodo-ukwu nke Zarahemla; obughi ma ha nwara anwa igafe isi nke Sajdon, gafee ruo obodo-ukwu nke Nifaiha.

26 Ma otu a, ha na ndi-agma ha nile, ha mere mkpebi ichekwa obodo-ukwu ndi ahuru nile nke ha wereworo.

27 Ma ugbua o wee ruo n'onwa nke abuo nke afu nke a, e webataara anyi otutu ihe oriri site n'aka ndi nna nile nke umu m nwoke puku abuo ahuru.

And now it came to pass that when the Lamanites saw that Antipus had received a greater strength to his army, they were compelled by the orders of Ammoron to not come against the city of Judea, or against us, to battle.

And thus were we favored of the Lord; for had they come upon us in this our weakness they might have perhaps destroyed our little army; but thus were we preserved.

They were commanded by Ammoron to maintain those cities which they had taken. And thus ended the twenty and sixth year. And in the commencement of the twenty and seventh year we had prepared our city and ourselves for defence.

Now we were desirous that the Lamanites should come upon us; for we were not desirous to make an attack upon them in their strongholds.

And it came to pass that we kept spies out round about, to watch the movements of the Lamanites, that they might not pass us by night nor by day to make an attack upon our other cities which were on the northward.

For we knew in those cities they were not sufficiently strong to meet them; therefore we were desirous, if they should pass by us, to fall upon them in their rear, and thus bring them up in the rear at the same time they were met in the front. We supposed that we could overpower them; but behold, we were disappointed in this our desire.

They durst not pass by us with their whole army, neither durst they with a part, lest they should not be sufficiently strong and they should fall.

Neither durst they march down against the city of Zarahemla; neither durst they cross the head of Sidon, over to the city of Nephiah.

And thus, with their forces, they were determined to maintain those cities which they had taken.

And now it came to pass in the second month of this year, there was brought unto us many provisions from the fathers of those my two thousand sons.

28 Na kwa e zitekwará anyị ndị nwoke puku abụọ site n'ala nke Zarahemla. Ma otu a anyị nọ na njikere anyị na ndị nwoke puku iri, na ihe oriri nile a ga-enye ha, na kwa ndị nwunye ha nile na ụmụ ha.

29 Ma ndị Leman ebe ha na-ahụ ka ndị-agma anyị na-abawanye kwa ụbọchị, ma ihe oriri nile na-abata maka nkwa anyị, ha malitere ịtụ-egwu, ma malite ịba ọgụ site n'ebe nzuzo ha, ọburu na o kwere omume itinye nsọtụ na-ịnata ihe oriri anyị nile na ume.

30 Ugbua mgbe anyị hụrụ na ndị Leman malitere inwe obi-erua ala n'akụkụ nke a, anyị chọsiri ike iweta otu ụzọ aghugho n'iwere onodu n'ebe ha nọ; ya mere Antipus nyere iwu ka m zoro-ije mu na umu-ntakiri ndi nwoke m gaa n'obodo-ukwu di nso, dika a ga-asị na anyi bu ihe oriri nile na-aga obodo-ukwu a di nso.

31 Ma anyi kwesiri izo-ije gaa nso obodo-ukwu nke Antipara, dika a ga-asị na anyi na-aga obodo-ukwu tere anya, n'akukụ ikpere-mmiri ahụ.

32 Ma o wee ruo na anyi zoro-ije na-aga, dika a ga-asị na anyi bu ihe oriri anyi nile, iga obodo-ukwu ahụ.

33 Ma o wee ruo na Antipus zoro-ije gaa ya na ufodu ndi-agma ya, ebe o hapuru ndi foduru ichekwa obodo-ukwu ahụ. Mana o zoro-ije gaa ruo mgbe m gwara mu na ntakiri ndi-agma m, ma bjaruo nso obodo-ukwu Antipara ahụ.

34 Ma ugbua, n'obodo-ukwu nke Antipara ahụ ka e debere ndi-agma sikarichara ike nke ndi Leman; e, ndi kachasi nonu-ogugu.

35 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ndi onyota-ogba-ama ha nile gwaworo ha, ha bjaruru ha na ndi-agma ha ma zoro-ije bja imegide anyi.

36 Ma o wee ruo na anyi gbapuru n'iru ha, n'elu-elu. Ma otu a anyi dupuru ndi-agma kachasiri di ike nke ndi Leman.

37 E, obuna ruo ebe tere anya, nke mere na mgbe ha huru ndi-agma nke Antipus ka ha na-achụ ha, n'ike ha, ha atugharighi n'aka nri ma-obu n'aka ekpe, kama gaa n'iru n'izo-ije ha n'uzo guzoro kwem n'eso anyi; ma, dika anyi chere, o bu atumatu ha igbu anyi tutu Antipus achufee ha, ma nke a ka ndi nke anyi ghara igba ha gburu-gburu.

And also there were sent two thousand men unto us from the land of Zarahemla. And thus we were prepared with ten thousand men, and provisions for them, and also for their wives and their children.

And the Lamanites, thus seeing our forces increase daily, and provisions arrive for our support, they began to be fearful, and began to sally forth, if it were possible to put an end to our receiving provisions and strength.

Now when we saw that the Lamanites began to grow uneasy on this wise, we were desirous to bring a stratagem into effect upon them; therefore Antipus ordered that I should march forth with my little sons to a neighboring city, as if we were carrying provisions to a neighboring city.

And we were to march near the city of Antiparah, as if we were going to the city beyond, in the borders by the seashore.

And it came to pass that we did march forth, as if with our provisions, to go to that city.

And it came to pass that Antipus did march forth with a part of his army, leaving the remainder to maintain the city. But he did not march forth until I had gone forth with my little army, and came near the city Antiparah.

And now, in the city Antiparah were stationed the strongest army of the Lamanites; yea, the most numerous.

And it came to pass that when they had been informed by their spies, they came forth with their army and marched against us.

And it came to pass that we did flee before them, northward. And thus we did lead away the most powerful army of the Lamanites;

Yea, even to a considerable distance, insomuch that when they saw the army of Antipus pursuing them, with their might, they did not turn to the right nor to the left, but pursued their march in a straight course after us; and, as we suppose, it was their intent to slay us before Antipus should overtake them, and this that they might not be surrounded by our people.

38 Ma ugbua Antipus ebe o huru ihe-egwu diri anyi, mere ka izo-ije nke ndi-agma ya gaa oso-osoo. Mana lee, o bu abali; ya mere ha achufeghi anyi, obughi ma Antipus o chufere ha; ya mere anyi bara n'ebe-ezumike n'abali ahụ.

39 Ma o wee ruo na tutu chi-obubo nke ututu ahụ, lee, ndi Leman nooro na-achu anyi oso. Ugbua anyi esiruchaghi ike iluso ha ogu; e, agaghi m ekwe ka umunwoke m ndi ntakiri daba n'aka ha nile; ya mere anyi gara n'iru n'izo-ije anyi, ma anyi weere ozizo-ije anyi baa n'ime ozara ahụ.

40 Ugbua ha anwaghi anwa itughari n'aka nri ma-obu n'aka ekpe eleghi-anya a ga-agma ha gburu-gburu; obughi ma m ga-atughari n'aka nri ma-obu n'aka ekpe eleghi-anya ha ga-achufe m, ma anyi agaghi enwe ike iguzogide ha, kama egbuo anyi, ma ha ga-agbapu, ma otu a anyi gbapuru ubochi ahụ nile n'ime ozara ahụ, obuna ruo mgbe ochichiri gbara.

41 Ma o wee ruo na ozo, mgbe ihè nke ututu ahụ biana anyi huru ndi Leman bjakwasiri anyi, ma anyi gbafuru n'iru ha.

42 Mana o wee ruo na ha achuteghi anyi anya tutu ha akwusi; ma-obu n'ututu ubochi nke ato n'onwa nke asaa.

43 Ma ugbua, oburu na Antipus chufere ha anyi amaghi, mana a siri m ndikom mu: Lee, anyi amataghi mana ha akwusiwo n'ihì ebun-n'obi ha na anyi ga-abia imegide ha, ka ha nwe-ike jide anyi n'onya ha;

44 Ya mere gini ka unu kwuru, umu m nwoke, unu gaga imegide ha n'ilu agha?

45 Ma ugbua asi m gi, ezigbo nwanne m nwoke Moronai, na o dibeghi mgbe obula m huru nnukwu mgbamume di otu a, e-e obughi n'etiti ndi Nifai nile.

46 N'ihì na dika m na-akpo ha mgbe nile umu m ndi nwoke (n'ihì na ha nile ka buuru umukorobia) obuna otu a ka ha na-asi m: Nna, lee Chineke anyi nonyeere anyi, ma o gaghi ekwe ka anyi daa; mgbe ahụ ka anyi gaa n'iru; anyi agaghi egbu umunne anyi ndi nwoke ma oburu na ha ga-ahapu anyi ka anyi nooro onwe anyi; ya mere ka anyi gaa, adighi ama-ama ike ha akaria nke ndi-agma nke Antipus.

And now Antipus, beholding our danger, did speed the march of his army. But behold, it was night; therefore they did not overtake us, neither did Antipus overtake them; therefore we did camp for the night.

And it came to pass that before the dawn of the morning, behold, the Lamanites were pursuing us. Now we were not sufficiently strong to contend with them; yea, I would not suffer that my little sons should fall into their hands; therefore we did continue our march, and we took our march into the wilderness.

Now they durst not turn to the right nor to the left lest they should be surrounded; neither would I turn to the right nor to the left lest they should overtake me, and we could not stand against them, but be slain, and they would make their escape; and thus we did flee all that day into the wilderness, even until it was dark.

And it came to pass that again, when the light of the morning came we saw the Lamanites upon us, and we did flee before them.

But it came to pass that they did not pursue us far before they halted; and it was in the morning of the third day of the seventh month.

And now, whether they were overtaken by Antipus we knew not, but I said unto my men: Behold, we know not but they have halted for the purpose that we should come against them, that they might catch us in their snare;

Therefore what say ye, my sons, will ye go against them to battle?

And now I say unto you, my beloved brother Moroni, that never had I seen so great courage, nay, not amongst all the Nephites.

For as I had ever called them my sons (for they were all of them very young) even so they said unto me: Father, behold our God is with us, and he will not suffer that we should fall; then let us go forth; we would not slay our brethren if they would let us alone; therefore let us go, lest they should overpower the army of Antipus.

47 Ugbua ha alutubeghi agha mbu, mana ha atughi egwu onwu; ma ha chere echiche gbasara ntohapu nke ndi nna ha nile kariya ka ha chere gbasara ndu ha nile; e, akuziworo ha site n'aka ndi nne ha nile, na oburu na ha enweghi obi-abuo, Chineke ga-anaputa ha.

48 Ma ha kwugariri nye m okwu nile nke ndi nne ha nile, na-asi: Anyi enweghi obi-abuo ndi nne anyi matara ya.

49 Ma o wee ruo na alaghachiri m mu na puku abuo m imegide ndi Leman a ndi chuworo anyi oso. Ma ugbua lee, ndi-agma nile nke Antipus achufewo ha, ma ilu-agma di egwu amaliteworiji.

50 Ndi-agma nke Antipus ebe ike gwuru ha, n'ihio ogologo izo-ije ha na nwa mkpumkpum oge di otu a, o foduru ntakiri ka ha daba n'aka nke ndi Leman; ma oburu na m alaghachighi mu na puku abuo m ha gaara enweta ebun-n'obi ha.

51 N'ihio na Antipus adawo site na mma agha, na otutu ndi ndu ya nile, n'ihio ike ogwugwu ha, nke ihe kpatara ya bu izo-ije oso-osoha—ya mere ndi nwoke nke Antipus, ebe o gbara ha ghari n'ihio odida nke ndi ndu ha nile, malitere inye efe n'iru ndi Leman.

52 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Leman nwetara mgbamume, ma malite ichu ha oso; ma otu a ka ndi Leman na-achu ha oso jiri nnukwu ike mgbe Hilaman biakwasiri ha site n'azu ha ya na puku abuo ya, ma malite igbu ha kariya, nke mere na ndi-agma nile nke ndi Leman ahukwasiri ma tugharikwasi Hilaman.

53 Ugbua mgbe ndi nke Antipus huru na ndi Leman alaghachiwu, ha kpokotara ndikom ha onu ma biakwasikwa ozu n'azu nke ndi Leman.

54 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na anyi, ndi nke Nifai, ndi nke Antipus, na mu na puku abuo m, gbara ndi Leman gburu-gburu, ma gbuo ha; e, nke mere na a kwagidere ha inyefe ngwa-ogu ha nile nke agha na kwa onwe ha dika ndi-mkporo nke agha.

55 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe ha nyefeworo anyi onwe ha, lee, a guru m umu-okorobia ahu soro m luo ogu onu, na-atu egwu na eleghi-anyi enwere otutu n'ime ha e gburu.

Now they never had fought, yet they did not fear death; and they did think more upon the liberty of their fathers than they did upon their lives; yea, they had been taught by their mothers, that if they did not doubt, God would deliver them.

And they rehearsed unto me the words of their mothers, saying: We do not doubt our mothers knew it.

And it came to pass that I did return with my two thousand against these Lamanites who had pursued us. And now behold, the armies of Antipus had overtaken them, and a terrible battle had commenced.

The army of Antipus being weary, because of their long march in so short a space of time, were about to fall into the hands of the Lamanites; and had I not returned with my two thousand they would have obtained their purpose.

For Antipus had fallen by the sword, and many of his leaders, because of their weariness, which was occasioned by the speed of their march—therefore the men of Antipus, being confused because of the fall of their leaders, began to give way before the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites took courage, and began to pursue them; and thus were the Lamanites pursuing them with great vigor when Helaman came upon their rear with his two thousand, and began to slay them exceedingly, insomuch that the whole army of the Lamanites halted and turned upon Helaman.

Now when the people of Antipus saw that the Lamanites had turned them about, they gathered together their men and came again upon the rear of the Lamanites.

And now it came to pass that we, the people of Nephi, the people of Antipus, and I with my two thousand, did surround the Lamanites, and did slay them; yea, insomuch that they were compelled to deliver up their weapons of war and also themselves as prisoners of war.

And now it came to pass that when they had surrendered themselves up unto us, behold, I numbered those young men who had fought with me, fearing lest there were many of them slain.

56 Mana lee, na nnukwu oñu m, enwebeghi otu onye n'ime ha dara n'ala; e, ma ha alwo-ogu dika a ga-asị na ha jiri ume nke Chineke; e, odighi mgbe a matara ndikom lūworo-ogu jiri udi ume oru-ebube di otu a; ma n'udi ike ahụ ka ha dakwasiri ndi Leman, na ha menyere ha egwu mberede; ma n'ih ihe nke a ka ndi Leman jiri nyefee onwe ha dika ndi-mkporo nke agha.

57 Ma ebe o bu na anyi enweghi ebe anyi ga-edebe ndi-mkporo anyi, ka anyi nwe ike chekwa ha idebe ha site n'ilaghachikwuru ndi-agma nke ndi Leman, ya mere anyi zigara ha n'ala nke Zarahemla, ma ufodu ndikom ahụ ndi Antipus na-egbughi, soro ha; ma ndi nke foduru a kporo m ma dokota ha na umukorobia ndi nke Amon m, ma zoro ije anyi laghachi n'obodo-ukwu nke Judia.

But behold, to my great joy, there had not one soul of them fallen to the earth; yea, and they had fought as if with the strength of God; yea, never were men known to have fought with such miraculous strength; and with such mighty power did they fall upon the Lamanites, that they did frighten them; and for this cause did the Lamanites deliver themselves up as prisoners of war.

And as we had no place for our prisoners, that we could guard them to keep them from the armies of the Lamanites, therefore we sent them to the land of Zarahemla, and a part of those men who were not slain of Antipus, with them; and the remainder I took and joined them to my stripling Ammonites, and took our march back to the city of Judea.

Alma 57

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na anatarara m akwukwo-ozu site n'aka Amoron, eze ahụ, na-edede na oburu na m-gahapu ndi-mkporo nke agha ahụ nile ndi anyi kpororo na ya ga-ahapuru anyi obodo-ukwu Antipara ahụ.
- 2 Mana ezigaara m eze ahụ akwukwo-ozu, na anyi matara nke oma na ndi-agma anyi nile zuru inata obodo-ukwu nke Antipara ahụ ma anyi jiri ndi-agma anyi; ma inyepu ndi-mkporo nile ahụ maka obodo-ukwu ahụ anyi ga-ewere onwe-anyi ndi na-amaghi ihe, ma na anyi ga-enyepu ndi-mkporo anyi nile nani na mgbanwe.
- 3 Ma Amoron juru akwukwo-ozu m, n'ihu na o choghi igbanwe ndi-mkporo; ya mere anyi malitere ime njikere nile iga megide obodo-ukwu Antipara ahụ.
- 4 Mana ndi nke Antipara hapuru obodo-ukwu ahụ, ma gbaga obodo-ukwu ha ndi ozo, ndi nke ha nwereworo onwunwe nke, iwusi ha ike; ma otu a obodo-ukwu nke Antipara dabara n'aka anyi.
- 5 Ma otu a ka iri afu abuo na asato nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe siri gwuchaa.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na na mmalite nke iri afu abuo na iteghete, anyi nwetara ihe oriri, na kwa mgbakwunye na ndi-agma, site n'ala nke Zarahemla, na site n'ala gbara gburu-gburu, ruo nonu-ogugu di ndikom puku isii, na-etinyeghi iri isii nke umu-nwoke ndi Amon ndi biaworo isonye umunne ha ndi nwoke, ntakiri otu m nke puku abuo. Ma ugbua lee, anyi siri ike, e, ma anyi nwekwara ihe oriri ga-ezuru anyi e wetaara anyi.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na o buru ochicho anyi ibu agha anyi na ndi-agma nke e debere n'obodo-ukwu Kumenai.
- 8 Ma ugbua lee, aga m egosi gi na anyi mezuru ochicho anyi oso-ososo; e, anyi na ndi-agma anyi siri-ike, ma-obu jiri ufodu n'ime ndi-agma anyi siri-ike, anyi gbara gburu-gburu, n'abalj, obodo-ukwu Kumenai ahụ, nwa oge ntakiri tutu ha ga-enweta mbute nke ihe oriri nile.

Alma 57

And now it came to pass that I received an epistle from Ammoron, the king, stating that if I would deliver up those prisoners of war whom we had taken that he would deliver up the city of Antiparah unto us.

But I sent an epistle unto the king, that we were sure our forces were sufficient to take the city of Antiparah by our force; and by delivering up the prisoners for that city we should suppose ourselves unwise, and that we would only deliver up our prisoners on exchange.

And Ammoron refused mine epistle, for he would not exchange prisoners; therefore we began to make preparations to go against the city of Antiparah.

But the people of Antiparah did leave the city, and fled to their other cities, which they had possession of, to fortify them; and thus the city of Antiparah fell into our hands.

And thus ended the twenty and eighth year of the reign of the judges.

And it came to pass that in the commencement of the twenty and ninth year, we received a supply of provisions, and also an addition to our army, from the land of Zarahemla, and from the land round about, to the number of six thousand men, besides sixty of the sons of the Ammonites who had come to join their brethren, my little band of two thousand. And now behold, we were strong, yea, and we had also plenty of provisions brought unto us.

And it came to pass that it was our desire to wage a battle with the army which was placed to protect the city Cumeni.

And now behold, I will show unto you that we soon accomplished our desire; yea, with our strong force, or with a part of our strong force, we did surround, by night, the city Cumeni, a little before they were to receive a supply of provisions.

- 9 Ma o wee ruo na anyị mere ebe izu-ike na gburu-gburu nke obodo-ukwu ahụ ọtụtụ abali, mana anyị rahurū ụra n'elu mma-agma anyị nile, ma debe ndi-nche nile, ka ndi Leman ghara inwe-ike biakwasị anyi n'abali ma gbuo anyi, nke ha nwara ime ọtụtụ oge; mana ugboro ole nile ha nwara ime nke a akwafuru ọbara ha.
- 10 N'ikpe-azụ ihe oriri ha nile bjarutere, ma ha choro ibanye n'obodo-ukwu ahụ n'abali. Ma anyi, kama ibu ndi Leman, buuru ndi Nifaj; ya mere, anyi kporo ha na ihe oriri ha nile.
- 11 Ma na-agbanyeghi ndi Leman ebe a gbabichiri ha site na nkwo ha n'udi a, ha ka kpebikwara ijide obodo-ukwu ahụ; ya mere o di mkpa na anyi ga-ewere ihe oriri ndi ahụ nile ma ziga ha Judia, ma ndi-mkporo anyi nile gaa n'ala nke Zarahemla.
- 12 Ma o wee ruo na ọtụtụ ubochi agafebeghi tutu ndi Leman malitere itufu olile-anya nile nke enyem-aka; ya mere ha hapuru obodo-ukwu ahụ n'aka anyi ma otu a anyi emezuworiji atumatu anyi nile n'inweta obodo-ukwu Kumenai ahụ.
- 13 Mana o wee ruo na ndi-mkporo anyi nile di oke ọtutu na, na-agbanyeghi oke ọtutu nke onu-ogugu anyi nile, a kwagidere anyi iji ndi-agma anyi nile idebe ha, ma-obu igbu ha.
- 14 N'ih na lee, ha ga-agbafu na nnukwu onu-ogugu, ma ha ga-eji okwute luo ogu, ma jiri osisi di aro, ma-obu ihe obula ha nwere ike ijide n'aka ha, nke mere na anyi gburu ihe kariri puku abuo n'ime ha mgbe ha nyefechaworo onwe ha ndi-mkporo nke agha.
- 15 Ya mere o diiri anyi mkpa, ka anyi weta ndu ha nile na ngwucha, ma-obu chedo ha, mma-agma n'aka, gbada ruo n'ala nke Zarahemla; na kwa ihe oriri anyi nile akarighi ihe ga-ezuru ndi nke anyi, na-agbanyeghi nke ahụ anyi wetaworo site n'aka ndi Leman.
- 16 Ma ugbua, n'onodu ogba-aghara ndi ahụ, o ghoro ihe di ezigbo mkpa ikpebi gbasara ndi-mkporo nke agha nile ndi ahụ; otu o sila di, anyi kpebiri izida ha n'ala nke Zarahemla; ya mere anyi hoputara ufodu ndi nke anyi, ma nye ha oru ilekota ndi-mkporo anyi nile igbada n'ala nke Zarahemla.

And it came to pass that we did camp round about the city for many nights; but we did sleep upon our swords, and keep guards, that the Lamanites could not come upon us by night and slay us, which they attempted many times; but as many times as they attempted this their blood was spilt.

At length their provisions did arrive, and they were about to enter the city by night. And we, instead of being Lamanites, were Nephites; therefore, we did take them and their provisions.

And notwithstanding the Lamanites being cut off from their support after this manner, they were still determined to maintain the city; therefore it became expedient that we should take those provisions and send them to Judea, and our prisoners to the land of Zarahemla.

And it came to pass that not many days had passed away before the Lamanites began to lose all hopes of succor; therefore they yielded up the city unto our hands; and thus we had accomplished our designs in obtaining the city Cumeni.

But it came to pass that our prisoners were so numerous that, notwithstanding the enormity of our numbers, we were obliged to employ all our force to keep them, or to put them to death.

For behold, they would break out in great numbers, and would fight with stones, and with clubs, or whatsoever thing they could get into their hands, insomuch that we did slay upwards of two thousand of them after they had surrendered themselves prisoners of war.

Therefore it became expedient for us, that we should put an end to their lives, or guard them, sword in hand, down to the land of Zarahemla; and also our provisions were not any more than sufficient for our own people, notwithstanding that which we had taken from the Lamanites.

And now, in those critical circumstances, it became a very serious matter to determine concerning these prisoners of war; nevertheless, we did resolve to send them down to the land of Zarahemla; therefore we selected a part of our men, and gave them charge over our prisoners to go down to the land of Zarahemla.

17 Mana o wee ruo na n'echi ya ha laghachiri. Ma ugbua lee, anyi ajughị ha ihe gbasara ndi-mkporo nile ahụ; n'ihị na lee, ndi Leman biakwasiri anyi, ma ha laghachiri n'oge izoputa anyi site n'idaba n'aka ha. N'ihị na lee, Amoron ezigawo na nkwado ha ihe oriri ohuru na kwa otutu onu-ogugu ndi-agma ndi nwoke.

18 Ma o wee ruo na ndi nwoke ahụ anyi zigara ha na ndi-mkporo nile bjarutara n'oge ikwusi ha, dika ha na-achọ imeri anyi.

19 Mana lee, ntakiri otu m nke puku abuo na iri isii luru ogo n'uzo dikarichara egwu; e, ha guzosiri-ike n'iru ndi Leman, ma ha nyere ndi nile ahụ na-emegide ha onwu.

20 Ma dika ndi nke foduru na ndi-agma anyi na-achọ ilaghachi-azu n'iru ndi Leman, lee, puku abuo na iri isii ndi ahụ guzosiri-ike ma ha atughi-egwu.

21 E, ma ha rubere-isi ma leruo-anya ime okwu nile nke iwu otu ahụ e siri nye ya; e, ma obuna dika okwukwe ha siri di e meere ha ya; ma echetara m okwu nile nke ha gwara m na ndi nne ha kuziiri ha.

22 Ma ugbua lee, o bu umu m ndi nwoke a, na ndi nwoke ahụ a hoputaworo ikpoga ndi-mkporo ahụ, ka anyi ji ugwo nnukwu mmeri nke a; n'ihị na o bu ha bu ndi meriri ndi Leman; ya mere a chughachiri ha azu n'obodo-ukwu nke Mantai.

23 Ma anyi ka jidere obodo-ukwu anyi Kumenai, ma e bibighi anyi nile site na mma-agma; otu o sila di, anyi hujuru-anya nnukwu ihe nfunari.

24 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ndi Leman gbafuworo, Mu n'atufughi-oge nyere iwu na ndi nwoke m nile e meruworo-aru kwesiri ka a kpopu ha site n'etiti ndi nwuru-anwu, ma mee ka e mesa mmeru-aru ha nile ogwu.

25 Ma o wee ruo na e nwere nari abuo, site n'ime puku abuo na iri isii m, ndi daworo mba site na ntufu nke obara; otu o sila di, dika idi-mma nke Chineke siri di, na kwa na nnukwu itu-n'anya anyi, na kwa n'onu nke ndi-agma anyi nile, o nweghi otu mkpuru-obi n'ime ha nke lara n'iyi; e, ma obughi ma enwere onye obula n'ime ha na-enwetaghi otutu mmeru-aru.

But it came to pass that on the morrow they did return. And now behold, we did not inquire of them concerning the prisoners; for behold, the Lamanites were upon us, and they returned in season to save us from falling into their hands. For behold, Ammoron had sent to their support a new supply of provisions and also a numerous army of men.

And it came to pass that those men whom we sent with the prisoners did arrive in season to check them, as they were about to overpower us.

But behold, my little band of two thousand and sixty fought most desperately; yea, they were firm before the Lamanites, and did administer death unto all those who opposed them.

And as the remainder of our army were about to give way before the Lamanites, behold, those two thousand and sixty were firm and undaunted.

Yea, and they did obey and observe to perform every word of command with exactness; yea, and even according to their faith it was done unto them; and I did remember the words which they said unto me that their mothers had taught them.

And now behold, it was these my sons, and those men who had been selected to convey the prisoners, to whom we owe this great victory; for it was they who did beat the Lamanites; therefore they were driven back to the city of Manti.

And we retained our city Cumeni, and were not all destroyed by the sword; nevertheless, we had suffered great loss.

And it came to pass that after the Lamanites had fled, I immediately gave orders that my men who had been wounded should be taken from among the dead, and caused that their wounds should be dressed.

And it came to pass that there were two hundred, out of my two thousand and sixty, who had fainted because of the loss of blood; nevertheless, according to the goodness of God, and to our great astonishment, and also the joy of our whole army, there was not one soul of them who did perish; yea, and neither was there one soul among them who had not received many wounds.

26 Ma ugbua, nchekwa ha nile dī ịtụ-n'anya nye ndi-
agha anyi nile, e, na a ga-edebe ha ebe e nwere otu
puku nke ụmụnne anyi nwoke e gburu. Ma anyi n'uzo
ziri-ezi na-enyefe ya ike ọrụ-ebube nke Chineke, n'ih
okwukwe ha kariji akari n'ime ihe ahụ nke a kuziri ha
ikwere—na e nwere Chineke ikpe ziri-ezi, ma onye
ọbụla nke na-enweghi obi-abuọ, na a ga-echekwa ha
site n'ike ya dī ịtụ-n'anya.

27 Ugbua nke a bu okwukwe nke ndi a nke m
kwuworo maka ha; ha bu umu-nta, ma echiche ha siri
ike, ma ha tinyere okwukwe ha na Chineke esepughi-
aka.

28 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe anyi lekotachaworo
ndikom anyi meruru-aru anya, ma liwokwa ndi anyi
nwuru-anwu na kwa ndi nwuru-anwu na ndi Leman,
ndi di otutu, lee, anyi jutara site n'aka Gid gbasara ndi-
mkporo ndi nke ha maliteworo ikporo gbada n'ala nke
Zarahemla.

29 Ugbua Gid buuru onye-isi ochi-agha nke ndi otu
ahu onye a hoputara ichegide ha gbadaa ruo ala ahụ.

30 Ma ugbua, ndi a bu okwu nile nke Gid gwara m:
Lee, anyi malitere igbadaru ala nke Zarahemla ahụ
anyi na ndi-mkporo anyi nile. Ma o wee ruo na anyi
zutere ndi onyota-ogba-ama nile nke ndi-agha anyi
nile, ndi e zipuworo ichi ebe ezumike nke ndi Leman
nche.

31 Ma ha tikuru anyi, na-asị—Lee, ndi-agha nile nke
ndi Leman na-azo-ije chee-iru n'obodo-ukwu nke
Kumenai; ma lee, ha ga-adagide ha, e, ma ha ga-ebibi
ndi nke anyi.

32 Ma o wee ruo na ndi-mkporo anyi nile nuru akwa
ha nile, nke mere ka ha nwee agbam-ume; ma ha biliri
na nnupu-isi megide anyi.

33 Ma o wee ruo n'ih nnupu-isi ha anyi mere ka mma-
agha anyi nile biakwasị ha. Ma o wee ruo na ha gbara
oso dakwasị mma-agha anyi nile n'otu, n'ime nke,
nnukwu onu-ogugu n'ime ha e gburu ha; ma ndi
foduru n'ime ha nukaara ma gbafuo site n'ebe anyi no.

And now, their preservation was astonishing to our
whole army, yea, that they should be spared while there
was a thousand of our brethren who were slain. And we
do justly ascribe it to the miraculous power of God, be-
cause of their exceeding faith in that which they had
been taught to believe—that there was a just God, and
whosoever did not doubt, that they should be preserved
by his marvelous power.

Now this was the faith of these of whom I have spo-
ken; they are young, and their minds are firm, and they
do put their trust in God continually.

And now it came to pass that after we had thus taken
care of our wounded men, and had buried our dead and
also the dead of the Lamanites, who were many, behold,
we did inquire of Gid concerning the prisoners whom
they had started to go down to the land of Zarahemla
with.

Now Gid was the chief captain over the band who
was appointed to guard them down to the land.

And now, these are the words which Gid said unto
me: Behold, we did start to go down to the land of
Zarahemla with our prisoners. And it came to pass that
we did meet the spies of our armies, who had been sent
out to watch the camp of the Lamanites.

And they cried unto us, saying—Behold, the armies
of the Lamanites are marching towards the city of
Cumeni; and behold, they will fall upon them, yea, and
will destroy our people.

And it came to pass that our prisoners did hear their
cries, which caused them to take courage; and they did
rise up in rebellion against us.

And it came to pass because of their rebellion we did
cause that our swords should come upon them. And it
came to pass that they did in a body run upon our
swords, in the which, the greater number of them were
slain; and the remainder of them broke through and
fled from us.

34 Ma lee, mgbe ha gbafuworo ma anyị enweghị ike
ichụfe ha, anyị were ịzọ-ije anyị ngwa-ngwa chee-iru
n'obodo-ukwu Kumenai; ma lee, anyị bjaruru n'oge ka
anyị nwe ike nyere ụmụnne anyị nwoke aka n'ichekwa
obodo-ukwu ahụ.

35 Ma lee, a napụtawo anyị ọzọ site n'aka nile nke ndị-
iro anyị. Ma ngozi na-adịrị aha nke Chineke anyị, n'ih
na lee, ọ bụ ya bụ onye napụtara anyị; e, nke mewooro
anyị nnukwu ihe nke a.

36 Ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe mụ, Hilaman, nūworo
okwu ndị a nile n'ọnụ Gịd, e jupụtara m n'ọñụ karịa
n'ih ịdị mma nke Chineke n'ichekwa anyị, ka anyị
nile ghara ịla-n'iyi; e, ma a tūkwasịrị m obi na
mkpūrụ-obi nile nke ndị ahụ e gbuworo abawo n'ime
izu-ike nke Chineke ha.

And behold, when they had fled and we could not
overtake them, we took our march with speed towards
the city Cumeni; and behold, we did arrive in time that
we might assist our brethren in preserving the city.

And behold, we are again delivered out of the hands
of our enemies. And blessed is the name of our God; for
behold, it is he that has delivered us; yea, that has done
this great thing for us.

Now it came to pass that when I, Helaman, had
heard these words of Gid, I was filled with exceeding joy
because of the goodness of God in preserving us, that
we might not all perish; yea, and I trust that the souls of
them who have been slain have entered into the rest of
their God.

Alma 58

- 1 Ma lee, ugbua o wee ruo na ebum-n'obi nke ozo bu inweta obodo-ukwu nke Mantai; mana lee, e nweghi uzọ nke anyi nwere ike iji otu ntakiri anyi nile ahụ duputa ha site n'obodo-ukwu ahụ. N'ih na lee, ha chetara ihe nke anyi meworo; ya mere anyi enweghi ike ighogbuputa ha site n'ebe siri ike nile nke ha.
- 2 Ma ha dikarisiri otutu n'onu-ogugu kari ka ndi- agha anyi diiri nke mere na anyi anwaghi anwa iga n'iru ma buso ha agha n'ebe siri ike nile nke ha.
- 3 E, ma o di mkpa na anyi ga-etinye ndi nwoke anyi n'ichekwa akuku ala ndi ahụ nile nke anyi nwetaghachiri site n'ihe onwunwe anyi nile; ya mere o diiri mkpa na anyi ga-echere, ka anyi wee nweta ume kari site n'ala nke Zarahemla na kwa onyinye ohuru nke ihe-oriri.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na e zigara m onye-ochichi ala anyi onye-ozu, ikoturu ya gbasara ihe ndi nke anyi na-eme. Ma o wee ruo na anyi chere inata ihe-oriri nile na ume site n'ala nke Zarahemla.
- 5 Mana lee, nke a nyeere anyi aka nani ntakiri, n'ih na ndi Leman no kwa na-anata nnukwu ume site n'ubochi ruo n'ubochi, na kwa otutu ihe-oriri nile; ma otu a ka onodu anyi nile n'oge nke a siri di.
- 6 Ma ndi Leman na-aba anyi ogu site n'oge ruo n'oge, na-ekpebi site n'aghughu ibibi anyi; otu o sila di anyi enweghi ike iluso ha ogu, n'ih nlaghachi-azu ha nile na ebe siri ike ha nile.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na anyi cheere n'onodu ndi a nile siri ike ruo otutu onwa, obuna ruo mgbe ofoduru ntakiri ka anyi laa n'iyi n'ih ukọ nri.
- 8 Mana o wee ruo na anyi natara nri, nke e chekwara butara anyi site n'aka ndi-agma nke ndi nwoke di puku abuo inyere anyi aka; ma nke a bu enyem-aka nile nke anyi natara, iji chekwaa onwe anyi na mba anyi site n'idaba n'aka nke ndi-iro anyi, e, ilu-ogu anyi na onye-iro onu na-apughi iguta.

Alma 58

And behold, now it came to pass that our next object was to obtain the city of Manti; but behold, there was no way that we could lead them out of the city by our small bands. For behold, they remembered that which we had hitherto done; therefore we could not decoy them away from their strongholds.

And they were so much more numerous than was our army that we durst not go forth and attack them in their strongholds.

Yea, and it became expedient that we should employ our men to the maintaining those parts of the land which we had regained of our possessions; therefore it became expedient that we should wait, that we might receive more strength from the land of Zarahemla and also a new supply of provisions.

And it came to pass that I thus did send an embassy to the governor of our land, to acquaint him concerning the affairs of our people. And it came to pass that we did wait to receive provisions and strength from the land of Zarahemla.

But behold, this did profit us but little; for the Lamanites were also receiving great strength from day to day, and also many provisions; and thus were our circumstances at this period of time.

And the Lamanites were sallying forth against us from time to time, resolving by stratagem to destroy us; nevertheless we could not come to battle with them, because of their retreats and their strongholds.

And it came to pass that we did wait in these difficult circumstances for the space of many months, even until we were about to perish for the want of food.

But it came to pass that we did receive food, which was guarded to us by an army of two thousand men to our assistance; and this is all the assistance which we did receive, to defend ourselves and our country from falling into the hands of our enemies, yea, to contend with an enemy which was innumerable.

- 9 Ma ugbua ihe kpatara mgbagwoju-anya anyi nile ndi a, ma-obu ihe mere ha ezitaraghi anyi ume ozo, anyi amataghi; ya mere o wutere anyi ma mejuputa kwa anyi n'egwu, eleghi-anya n'uzo obula ikpe nile nke Chineke ga-abiakwasị ala anyi, na-nkwatu anyi na mbibi anyi kpam kpam.
- 10 Ya mere anyi wuputara mkpuru-obi anyi nile n'ekpere nye Chineke, ka o gbaa anyi ume ma naputa anyi site n'aka nke ndi-iro anyi, e, na kwa nye anyi ume ka anyi wee nwe ike idebe obodo-ukwu anyi nile na ala anyi nile, na ihe onwunwe anyi nile, maka nkwado nke ndi nke anyi.
- 11 E, ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe Chineke anyi letara anyi jiri ikwe-nkwa nile na ya ga-anaputa anyi; e, nke mere na o kwuru udo nye mkpuru-obi anyi nile, ma nye kwa anyi nnukwu okwukwe, ma mee kwa ka anyi nwee olile-anya maka nnaputa anyi n'ime ya.
- 12 Ma anyi nwere mgbamume anyi na ndi-agma ntakiri anyi nke anyi nwetaworo, ma ha nwere mkpebi siri ike imeri ndi-iro anyi nile, na ichekwa ala anyi nile, na ihe onwunwe anyi nile, na ndi nwunye anyi, na umu anyi, na ihe gbasara ntohapu anyi.
- 13 Ma otu a ka anyi siri gaa n'iru jiri ike anyi nile megide ndi Leman, ndi nke no n'obodo-ukwu nke Mantai; ma anyi runyere ulo ikwu anyi nile n'akuku ozara ahụ, nke di nso n'obodo-ukwu ahụ.
- 14 Ma o wee ruo na n'echi ya, na mgbe ndi Leman huru na anyi no n'oke-ala nile n'akuku ozara ahụ nke di nso n'obodo-ukwu ahụ, na ha zipuru ndi onyota-ogba-ama ha nile gburu-gburu anyi ka ha wee choputa onu-ogugu na ume nke ndi-agma anyi.
- 15 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha huru na anyi esighi ike, dika onu-ogugu anyi nile siri di, ma na-atu egwu na anyi ga-agbabichiri ha ebe nkwardo ha si na-abia ma obughi na ha ga-aputa bia ogu megide anyi ma gbuo anyi, na kwa iche na o ga-adiri ha mfe ibibi anyi jiri otutu imerime onu-ogugu ha nile, ya mere ha malitere ime njikere nile iputa megide anyi n'ilu-agma.

And now the cause of these our embarrassments, or the cause why they did not send more strength unto us, we knew not; therefore we were grieved and also filled with fear, lest by any means the judgments of God should come upon our land, to our overthrow and utter destruction.

Therefore we did pour out our souls in prayer to God, that he would strengthen us and deliver us out of the hands of our enemies, yea, and also give us strength that we might retain our cities, and our lands, and our possessions, for the support of our people.

Yea, and it came to pass that the Lord our God did visit us with assurances that he would deliver us; yea, in-
somuch that he did speak peace to our souls, and did grant unto us great faith, and did cause us that we should hope for our deliverance in him.

And we did take courage with our small force which we had received, and were fixed with a determination to conquer our enemies, and to maintain our lands, and our possessions, and our wives, and our children, and the cause of our liberty.

And thus we did go forth with all our might against the Lamanites, who were in the city of Manti; and we did pitch our tents by the wilderness side, which was near to the city.

And it came to pass that on the morrow, that when the Lamanites saw that we were in the borders by the wilderness which was near the city, that they sent out their spies round about us that they might discover the number and the strength of our army.

And it came to pass that when they saw that we were not strong, according to our numbers, and fearing that we should cut them off from their support except they should come out to battle against us and kill us, and also supposing that they could easily destroy us with their numerous hosts, therefore they began to make preparations to come out against us to battle.

- 16 Ma mgbe anyị hụrụ na ha na-eme njikere iputa megide anyị, lee, e mere m ka Gid, jiri ntakiri ọnu-ogugu nke ndi nwoke, zoo onwe ha n'ime ozara ahụ, na kwa na Tiomna na ọnu-ogugu ntakiri nke ndi nwoke ga ezo kwa onwe ha n'ime ozara ahụ.
- 17 Ugbua Gid na ndi nwoke ya no n'aka nri ma ndi ozọ ahụ n'aka ekpe; ma mgbe ha siworo otu a zoo onwe ha, lee, a nogidere m, mu na ndi foduru n'ime ndi-agma m, n'otu ebe ahụ nke anyi runyeworo ulo ikwu anyi nile maka oge nke ndi Leman ga-abia ilu-agma.
- 18 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Leman putara ha na imerime ọnu-ogugu ndi-agma ha imegide anyi. Ma mgbe ha biaworo ma o foduru ntakiri ka ha dakwasị anyi ha na mma-agma ha, e mere m ka ndi nwoke m, ndi nke mu na ha no, ka ha laghachi-azu n'ime ozara ahụ.
- 19 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Leman soro anyi n'azu jiri nnukwu oso, n'ih na ha chosiri-ike kariya ichufe anyi ka ha wee gbuo anyi; ya mere ha soro anyi baa n'ime ozara ahụ; ma anyi gafere n'etiti Gid na Tiomna, nke mere na ndi Leman achotaghi ha.
- 20 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ndi Leman gafeworo, ma-obu mgbe ndi-agma ahụ gafeworo, Gid na Tiomna bilitere site n'ebe nzuzo ha nile, ma gbabichie ndi onyota-ogba-ama nile nke ndi Leman ka ha ghara ilaghachi n'obodo-ukwu ahụ.
- 21 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha gbabichiworo ha, ha gbagara n'obodo-ukwu ahụ ma dakwasị ndi-nche ahụ nile a hapuru iche obodo-ukwu ahụ nche, nke mere na ha bibiri ha ma were onwunwe nke obodo-ukwu ahụ.
- 22 Ugbua nke a ka e mere n'ih na ndi Leman kwere ka ndi-agma ha nile, ma obughi ndi-nche ole na ole nani, ka a ga-edupu baa n'ime ozara ahụ.
- 23 Ma o wee ruo na Gid na Tiomna site n'uzo nke a enwetawo onwunwe nke ebe siri ike ha nile. Ma o wee ruo na anyi chororo uzo anyi, mgbe anyi gachara nnukwu njem n'ime ozara chee iru n'ala nke Zarahemla.

And when we saw that they were making preparations to come out against us, behold, I caused that Gid, with a small number of men, should secrete himself in the wilderness, and also that Teomner and a small number of men should secrete themselves also in the wilderness.

Now Gid and his men were on the right and the others on the left; and when they had thus secreted themselves, behold, I remained, with the remainder of my army, in that same place where we had first pitched our tents against the time that the Lamanites should come out to battle.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites did come out with their numerous army against us. And when they had come and were about to fall upon us with the sword, I caused that my men, those who were with me, should retreat into the wilderness.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites did follow after us with great speed, for they were exceedingly desirous to overtake us that they might slay us; therefore they did follow us into the wilderness; and we did pass by in the midst of Gid and Teomner, insomuch that they were not discovered by the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that when the Lamanites had passed by, or when the army had passed by, Gid and Teomner did rise up from their secret places, and did cut off the spies of the Lamanites that they should not return to the city.

And it came to pass that when they had cut them off, they ran to the city and fell upon the guards who were left to guard the city, insomuch that they did destroy them and did take possession of the city.

Now this was done because the Lamanites did suffer their whole army, save a few guards only, to be led away into the wilderness.

And it came to pass that Gid and Teomner by this means had obtained possession of their strongholds. And it came to pass that we took our course, after having traveled much in the wilderness towards the land of Zarahemla.

24 Ma mgbe ndị Leman hụrụ na ha na azọ-ije chee iru n'ala nke Zarahemla, egwu tūrū ha karịa, eleghị-anya e nwere atụmatụ e debere iduba ha na mbibi, ya mere ha malitere ilaghachi n'ime ọzara ahụ ọzọ, e, ọbuna laghachi-azụ site n'otu ụzọ ahụ nke ha siri bịa.

25 Ma lee, ọ bụ abalị ma ha rụnyere ụlọ ikwu ha nile, n'ihị na ndị-isi ọchị-agma nile nke ndị Leman echewo na ike gwurū ndị Nifai n'ihị ịzọ-ije ha; ma na eche na ha achuwo ndị-agma ha nile ya mere ha echeghị echiche banyere obodo-ukwu nke Mantaị ahụ.

26 Ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe o ruru abalị, e mere m ka ndịkom mụ ghara irahụ ụra, kama na ha ga-azọ-ije gaa n'iru site n'ụzọ ọzọ chee iru n'ala nke Mantaị ahụ.

27 Ma n'ihị ịzọ-ije anyị nke a n'oge abalị, lee, n'echi ya anyị nọ n'iru ndị Leman, nke mere na anyị buru ha ụzọ rute n'obodo-ukwu nke Mantaị.

28 Ma otu a o wee ruo, na site n'aghughọ agha nke a anyị weere onwunwe nke obodo-ukwu nke Mantaị na-nweghị nkwafo ọbara.

29 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ndị-agma nile nke ndị Leman rutere nso obodo-ukwu ahụ, ma hụ na anyị nọ na njikere izute ha, ọ tūrū ha n'anya karịa ma yie ha egwu, nke mere na ha gbara n'ime ọzara ahụ.

30 E, ma o wee ruo na ndị-agma nile nke ndị Leman gbapūrū site n'akụkụ nile nke ala ahụ. Mana lee, ha eburuwo ọtụtụ ndịnyom na ụmụ-ntakịrị pụọ site n'ala nke ahụ.

31 Ma obodo-ukwu nile ndị ahụ ndị Leman wereworo, ha nile nọ n'oge mgbe nke a n'onwunwe nke anyị; ma ndị nna anyị nile na ndịnyom anyị na ụmụ anyị na-alaghachi n'ụlọ ha nile, ha nile ma ọbughị ndị ahụ a kpọrọworo ka ndị-mkpọrọ ma ndị Leman ebupụ ha.

32 Mana lee, ndị-agma anyị nile dī ntakịrị n'ichekwa oke nnukwu ọnụ-ọgụgụ nke obodo-ukwu nile na oke nnukwu ihe onwunwe nile.

And when the Lamanites saw that they were marching towards the land of Zarahemla, they were exceedingly afraid, lest there was a plan laid to lead them on to destruction; therefore they began to retreat into the wilderness again, yea, even back by the same way which they had come.

And behold, it was night and they did pitch their tents, for the chief captains of the Lamanites had supposed that the Nephites were weary because of their march; and supposing that they had driven their whole army therefore they took no thought concerning the city of Manti.

Now it came to pass that when it was night, I caused that my men should not sleep, but that they should march forward by another way towards the land of Manti.

And because of this our march in the night-time, behold, on the morrow we were beyond the Lamanites, insomuch that we did arrive before them at the city of Manti.

And thus it came to pass, that by this stratagem we did take possession of the city of Manti without the shedding of blood.

And it came to pass that when the armies of the Lamanites did arrive near the city, and saw that we were prepared to meet them, they were astonished exceedingly and struck with great fear, insomuch that they did flee into the wilderness.

Yea, and it came to pass that the armies of the Lamanites did flee out of all this quarter of the land. But behold, they have carried with them many women and children out of the land.

And those cities which had been taken by the Lamanites, all of them are at this period of time in our possession; and our fathers and our women and our children are returning to their homes, all save it be those who have been taken prisoners and carried off by the Lamanites.

But behold, our armies are small to maintain so great a number of cities and so great possessions.

33 Mana lee, anyị tụtwasiri obi na Chineke anyị onye nyeworo anyị mmeri n'ala ndị ahụ nile, nke mere na anyị enwetawo obodo-ukwu nile ndị ahụ na ala nile ndị ahụ, bụ ndị nke anyị.

34 Ugbua anyị amataghị ihe kpatara na ndị-ọchịchị anaghị ezitakwara anyị ume ọzọ; ọbughị ma ndị nwoke ahụ bjakwutere anyị ha matara ihe mere anyị enwetabeghị ume kariri nke a.

35 Lee, anyị amataghị kama na unu emerighị, ma unu akpuruwo ndị-agma nile puo n'ime akuku ala ebe ahụ; ọ buru otu ahụ, anyị achoghị itamu.

36 Ma ọ buru na odighị otu ahụ, lee, egwu na-atụ anyị na e nwere nkewa na ndị-ọchịchị ahụ, mere na ha anaghị ezitakwara anyị ndị nwoke ọzọ inyere anyị aka; n'ihia na anyị matara na ha di imerime n'onu-ogugu karia nke ahụ ha zitaworo.

37 Mana, lee, ọ dighị ihe o mere—anyị tụtwasiri-obi na Chineke ga-anaputa anyị, na-agbanyeghị adighi-ike nke ndị-agma anyị nile, e, ma naputa anyị site n'aka nile nke ndị-iro anyị.

38 Lee, nke a bụ afọ nke iri abuo na iteghete, na nso ngwucha, ma anyị no na njide onwunwe nke ala anyị nile; ma ndi Leman agbagawo n'ala nke Nifai.

39 Ma umu-nwoke nile nke ndi nke Amon, ndi nke m toworo otuto di ukwu maka ha, mu na ha no n'obodo-ukwu nke Mantai; ma Onye-nwe akwadowo ha, e, ma debe ha ka ha ghara ida site na mma-agma, nke mere na obuna otu mkpuru-obi e gbughi ya.

40 Mana lee, ha anatawo otutu mmeru-aru; na-agbanyeghi ha guzosiri ike na ntoghapu ahụ n'ebe nke Chineke meworo ka ha nwere onwe ha; ma ha siri ike n'icheta Onye-nwe Chineke ha site n'ubochi ruo n'ubochi; e, ha na-elezi-anya idebe usoro-iwu ya nile, na ikpe ya nile, na iwu-nsọ ya nile esepughi-aka; ma okwukwe ha siri ike n'amuma nile ahụ gbasara ihe ahụ nke ga-abia.

But behold, we trust in our God who has given us victory over those lands, insomuch that we have obtained those cities and those lands, which were our own.

Now we do not know the cause that the government does not grant us more strength; neither do those men who came up unto us know why we have not received greater strength.

Behold, we do not know but what ye are unsuccessful, and ye have drawn away the forces into that quarter of the land; if so, we do not desire to murmur.

And if it is not so, behold, we fear that there is some faction in the government, that they do not send more men to our assistance; for we know that they are more numerous than that which they have sent.

But, behold, it mattereth not—we trust God will deliver us, notwithstanding the weakness of our armies, yea, and deliver us out of the hands of our enemies.

Behold, this is the twenty and ninth year, in the latter end, and we are in the possession of our lands; and the Lamanites have fled to the land of Nephi.

And those sons of the people of Ammon, of whom I have so highly spoken, are with me in the city of Manti; and the Lord has supported them, yea, and kept them from falling by the sword, insomuch that even one soul has not been slain.

But behold, they have received many wounds; nevertheless they stand fast in that liberty wherewith God has made them free; and they are strict to remember the Lord their God from day to day; yea, they do observe to keep his statutes, and his judgments, and his commandments continually; and their faith is strong in the prophecies concerning that which is to come.

41 Ma ugbua, nwanne m nwoke m hụrụ n'anya,
Moronai, ka Onye-nwe Chineke anyị, onye
gbapụtaworo anyị ma mee ka anyị nwere onwe anyị,
debe gị esepụghị-aka n'iru ya; e, ma ka ọ gọzie ndị nke
a, ọbuna ka unu nwe mmeri n'inweta onwunwe ihe
nile nke ndị Leman naraworo anyị, nke bụ maka
nkwado anyị. Ma ugbua, lee, emechie m akwụkwọ-ozu
m. Abụ m Hilaman, nwa nwoke nke Alma.

And now, my beloved brother, Moroni, may the
Lord our God, who has redeemed us and made us free,
keep you continually in his presence; yea, and may he fa-
vor this people, even that ye may have success in obtain-
ing the possession of all that which the Lamanites have
taken from us, which was for our support. And now,
behold, I close mine epistle. I am Helaman, the son of
Alma.

Alma 59

- 1 Ugbua o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri-atọ nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe na-achị ndị nke Nifai, mgbe Moronai nataworo ma gụwokwa akwụkwọ-ozī nke Hilaman, ọ nūriri ọñu karija n'ihī ọdīmma ahụ, e, mmeri ahụ kariiri akari nke Hilaman nweworo, n'inweta ala nile ndi ahụ furu efu.
- 2 E, ma o mere ka ndi ya mata ya, n'ala ahụ nile gburu-gburu n'akukū ebe ahụ ọ nọ, ka ha wee nūrija kwa ọñu.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na otu mgbe ahụ o zipuuru Pehoran akwụkwọ-ozī, na-achọ ka o mee ka ndi nwoke gbakota igba Hilaman ume, ma-ọbu ndi-agma nile nke Hilaman, nke ga-eme ka ọ diri ya mfe ilekota akukū ala ebe ahụ nke e meworo ka o si n'uzọ di ebube otu a mee nke ọma n'inwetaghachi.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo mgbe Moronai zipuworo akwụkwọ-ozī nke a n'ala nke Zarahemla, ọ malitere ọzọ itu atumatū ka o wee nweta ihe ndi foduru n'ime ihe onwunwe nile ndi ahụ na obodo-ukwu nile nke ndi Leman naraworo ha.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Moronai nọ otu a na-eme njikere nile iga megide ndi Leman n'ilu-agma, lee, ndi nke Nifaiha, ndi nke gbakotara ọnu site n'obodo-ukwu nke Moronai ahụ na obodo-ukwu nke Lihai na obodo-ukwu nke Morianton, ndi Leman bara ha ọgu.
- 6 E, ọbuna ndi ahụ a kwagideworo ka ha gbapu site n'ala nke Mantai, na site n'ala di gburu-gburu, abiafetawo ma sonyere ndi Leman n'akukū ala nke a.
- 7 Ma otu a ebe ha di imerime n'onu-ogugu karija, e, ma na-anata mgbamume site n'ubochi ruo n'ubochi, site n'iwu nke Amoron ha putara megide ndi nke Nifaiha, ma ha malitere igbu ha na nnukwu ogbugbu kariiri akari.
- 8 Ma ndi-agma ha nile di imerime n'onu-ogugu nke mere na ndi nke foduru n'ime ndi nke Nifaiha ahụ e mere ka ha gbapu site n'iru ha; ma ha bīara ọbuna ma sonyere ndi-agma nke Moronai.

Alma 59

Now it came to pass in the thirtieth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, after Moroni had received and had read Helaman's epistle, he was exceedingly rejoiced because of the welfare, yea, the exceeding success which Helaman had had, in obtaining those lands which were lost.

Yea, and he did make it known unto all his people, in all the land round about in that part where he was, that they might rejoice also.

And it came to pass that he immediately sent an epistle to Pahoran, desiring that he should cause men to be gathered together to strengthen Helaman, or the armies of Helaman, insomuch that he might with ease maintain that part of the land which he had been so miraculously prospered in regaining.

And it came to pass when Moroni had sent this epistle to the land of Zarahemla, he began again to lay a plan that he might obtain the remainder of those possessions and cities which the Lamanites had taken from them.

And it came to pass that while Moroni was thus making preparations to go against the Lamanites to battle, behold, the people of Nephiah, who were gathered together from the city of Moroni and the city of Lehi and the city of Morianton, were attacked by the Lamanites.

Yea, even those who had been compelled to flee from the land of Manti, and from the land round about, had come over and joined the Lamanites in this part of the land.

And thus being exceedingly numerous, yea, and receiving strength from day to day, by the command of Ammoron they came forth against the people of Nephiah, and they did begin to slay them with an exceedingly great slaughter.

And their armies were so numerous that the remainder of the people of Nephiah were obliged to flee before them; and they came even and joined the army of Moroni.

9 Ma ugbua dịka Moronai cheworo na e kwesiri inwe ndi nwoke e zigara obodo-ukwu Nifaiha, maka enyem-aka nke ndi ahụ iji lekota obodo-ukwu ahụ, ma ebe o matara na o kara di mfe idebe obodo-ukwu ahụ ka o ghara idaba n'aka nke ndi Leman kariya inataghachi ha ya, o chere na o ga-adiri ha mfe ilekota obodo-ukwu ahụ.

10 Ya mere o debere ndi-agma ya nile ilekota ebe nile ndi ahụ nke o nataghachiworo.

11 Ma ugbua, mgbe Moronai huru na obodo-ukwu nke Nifaiha a tufuwo ya o wutere ya kariya, ma o malitere inwe obi abuo, n'ihia ajoo-omume nke ndi ahụ, ma ha agaghị adaba n'aka nke umunne ha nwoke.

12 Ugbua nke a bu otu o di n'ebe ndi-isi ochi-agma ya nile no. Ha nwere obi abuo ma o tukwara ha n'anya n'ihia ajoo-omume nke ndi ahụ, ma nke a n'ihia mmeri nke ndi Leman meriri ha.

13 Ma o wee ruo na Moronai iwe were ya n'ebe ndi-ochichi no, n'ihia achoghi-ima gbasara inwere-onwe nke mba ha.

And now as Moroni had supposed that there should be men sent to the city of Nephiah, to the assistance of the people to maintain that city, and knowing that it was easier to keep the city from falling into the hands of the Lamanites than to retake it from them, he supposed that they would easily maintain that city.

Therefore he retained all his force to maintain those places which he had recovered.

And now, when Moroni saw that the city of Nephiah was lost he was exceedingly sorrowful, and began to doubt, because of the wickedness of the people, whether they should not fall into the hands of their brethren.

Now this was the case with all his chief captains. They doubted and marveled also because of the wickedness of the people, and this because of the success of the Lamanites over them.

And it came to pass that Moroni was angry with the government, because of their indifference concerning the freedom of their country.

Alma 60

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na o dere ọzọ degara onye-ọchịchị nke ala ahụ, onye bụ Pehoran, ma ndị a bụ okwu ndị ahụ nile o dere, na-asị: Lee, e zipu m akwụkwọ-ozị m nye Pehoran, n'obodo nke Zarahemla, onye bụ onye-isi-ikpe na onye-ọchịchị n'obodo-ukwu ahụ, na kwa nye ndị nile ndị nke a ọpụtaworo ịchị na ijikwa ihe nile gbasara agha nke a.
- 2 N'ihị na lee, e nwere m ihe ole na ole m ga-agwa ha n'ụdị amam-ikpe; n'ihị na lee, unu n'onwe unu matara na a ọpụtawo unu ịkpọkọta ndị mmadụ ọnu, ma nye ha mma agha nile, na mma-agma-rọrọ-arọ, na ụdị ngwa-ọgụ nile n'ụdị ọbụla dī iche iche, ma zipuga ha imegide ndị Leman, n'akụkụ ọbụla ha ga-esi bata n'ala anyị.
- 3 Ma ugbua lee, asị m unu na mụ n'onwe m, na kwa ndịkom mụ, na kwa Hilaman na ndịkom ya, atawo nnukwu ahụhụ karịrị akari; e, ọbuna agụ, akpịrị-ikpọ-nkụ, na ike-ogwugwu, na mkpagbu nile n'ụdị ọbụla dī iche iche.
- 4 Mana lee, ọburu na nke a agwụsịwo ihe nile anyị taworo ahụhụ ya anyị agaghị atamu ma-ọbụ kpesa-mkpesa.
- 5 Mana lee, nnukwu ka ogbugbu ahụ diworo n'etiti ndị nke anyị; e, ọtụtụ puku adawo site na mma-agma, ebe ọ gaara abụ na nsughari ya ma ọburu na unu nyewororijị ndị-agma anyị ume ga-ezuru ha ma nyere ha aka. E, nnukwu ka nleghara-anya unu dī n'ebe anyị nọ.
- 6 Ma ugbua lee, anyị chọrọ ịmata ihe kpatara nnukwu nleghara-anya nke a karịrị akari; e, anyị chọrọ ịmata ihe kpatara ọnọdụ echeghị-echiche unu.
- 7 Unu nwere ike iche na unu ga-anọdụ n'ọche-eze unu nile n'ọnọdụ echeghị-echiche nke enweghị-uche, ebe ndị iro unu nile na-agbasa ọrụ nke ọnwụ gburu-gburu unu? E, ebe ha na-egbu ọtụtụ puku ụmụnne unu nwoke.
- 8 E, ọbuna ndị ahụ lekwasịrị unu anya maka nchekwa, e, edebewo unu n'ọnọdụ nke unu gaara enwe ike inyere ha aka, e, unu gaara enwe ike izigara ha ndị-agma, ịgba ha ume, ma gakwaara azọpụta ọtụtụ puku n'ime ha site n'ịda site na mma-agma.

Alma 60

And it came to pass that he wrote again to the governor of the land, who was Pahoran, and these are the words which he wrote, saying: Behold, I direct mine epistle to Pahoran, in the city of Zarahemla, who is the chief judge and the governor over the land, and also to all those who have been chosen by this people to govern and manage the affairs of this war.

For behold, I have somewhat to say unto them by the way of condemnation; for behold, ye yourselves know that ye have been appointed to gather together men, and arm them with swords, and with cimeters, and all manner of weapons of war of every kind, and send forth against the Lamanites, in whatsoever parts they should come into our land.

And now behold, I say unto you that myself, and also my men, and also Helaman and his men, have suffered exceedingly great sufferings; yea, even hunger, thirst, and fatigue, and all manner of afflictions of every kind.

But behold, were this all we had suffered we would not murmur nor complain.

But behold, great has been the slaughter among our people; yea, thousands have fallen by the sword, while it might have otherwise been if ye had rendered unto our armies sufficient strength and succor for them. Yea, great has been your neglect towards us.

And now behold, we desire to know the cause of this exceedingly great neglect; yea, we desire to know the cause of your thoughtless state.

Can you think to sit upon your thrones in a state of thoughtless stupor, while your enemies are spreading the work of death around you? Yea, while they are murdering thousands of your brethren—

Yea, even they who have looked up to you for protection, yea, have placed you in a situation that ye might have succored them, yea, ye might have sent armies unto them, to have strengthened them, and have saved thousands of them from falling by the sword.

9 Mana lee, nke a abughị ihe nile—unu ejichiwo iheriri unu n'ebe ha nọ, nke mere ma otutu aluwo-ogu ma gbafusia ndu ha nile n'obara n'ih i nnukwu ochichọ nile nke ha nwere maka odimma nke ndi a; e, ma nke a ka ha meworo mgbe ofoduru ntakiri ka ha nwuo na aguu, n'ih i nleghara-anya unu kariri akari n'ebe ha nọ.

10 Ma ugbua, umunne m nwoke ndi m huru n'anya—n'ih i na unu kwesiri ibu ndi a huru n'anya; e, ma unu kwesiri ikpoteworiri onwe-unu igbalisike kariya maka odimma na inwere-onwe nke ndi a; mana lee, unu elegharawo ha anya nke mere na obara nke otutu puku ga-abiakwasị unu n'isi n'ibo-obo; e, n'ih i na Chineke amatawo ibe akwa ha nile, na ita-ahuhu ha nile—

11 Lee, unu nwere ike iche na unu ga-anodu n'ochi-eze unu nile, ma n'ih i idi-mma nke Chineke kariri akari unu enweghi-ike ime ihe obula ma o ga-anaputa unu? Lee, oburu na unu chere nke a unu echewo n'efu.

12 Unu chere na, n'ih i na otutu umunne unu nwoke egbuwo ha o bu n'ih i ajo-omume ha? Asi m unu, oburu na unu chere nke a unu echewo n'efu; n'ih i na asi m unu, e nwere otutu ndi daworo na mma-agma; ma lee o bu na amam-ikpe unu;

13 N'ih i na Onye-nwe na-ekwe ka e gbuo ndi ezi-omume ka ikpe ziri-ezi na ikpe-ikpe ya wee biakwasị ndi ajo-omume; ya mere unu ekwesighi iche na ndi ezi-omume efuwo n'ih i na e gburu ha; kama lee, ha naaba n'ime izu-ike nke Onye-nwe Chineke ha.

14 Ma ugbua lee, asi m unu, egwu na-atu m kariya na ikpe nile nke Chineke ga-abiakwasị ndi a, n'ih i ume-ngwu ha kariri akari, e, obuna ume-ngwu nke ndi ochichi anyi, na nnukwu nleghara-anya kariri-akari n'ebe umunne ha nwoke nọ, e, n'ebe ndi ahụ e gbuworo egbu nọ.

15 N'ih i na ma obughị n'ih i ajo-omume nke malitere na mbu n'isi anyi, anyi gaara enwe ike iguzogide ndi-iro anyi nile nke ga-eme ka ha ghara inwe ike imeri anyi.

But behold, this is not all—ye have withheld your provisions from them, insomuch that many have fought and bled out their lives because of their great desires which they had for the welfare of this people; yea, and this they have done when they were about to perish with hunger, because of your exceedingly great neglect towards them.

And now, my beloved brethren—for ye ought to be beloved; yea, and ye ought to have stirred yourselves more diligently for the welfare and the freedom of this people; but behold, ye have neglected them insomuch that the blood of thousands shall come upon your heads for vengeance; yea, for known unto God were all their cries, and all their sufferings—

Behold, could ye suppose that ye could sit upon your thrones, and because of the exceeding goodness of God ye could do nothing and he would deliver you? Behold, if ye have supposed this ye have supposed in vain.

Do ye suppose that, because so many of your brethren have been killed it is because of their wickedness? I say unto you, if ye have supposed this ye have supposed in vain; for I say unto you, there are many who have fallen by the sword; and behold it is to your condemnation;

For the Lord suffereth the righteous to be slain that his justice and judgment may come upon the wicked; therefore ye need not suppose that the righteous are lost because they are slain; but behold, they do enter into the rest of the Lord their God.

And now behold, I say unto you, I fear exceedingly that the judgments of God will come upon this people, because of their exceeding slothfulness, yea, even the slothfulness of our government, and their exceedingly great neglect towards their brethren, yea, towards those who have been slain.

For were it not for the wickedness which first commenced at our head, we could have withstood our enemies that they could have gained no power over us.

16 E, ma ọbụghị maka agha nke malitere n'etiti anyị n'onwe anyị; e, ma ọbụghị maka ndị ọchọ-eze a, ndị wetara oke nnukwu ikwafu ọbara n'etiti anyị n'onwe anyị; e, n'oge anyị na-adọ ndoro-ndoro n'etiti anyị n'onwe anyị, ọburu na anyị jikọtara ume anyị dika anyị meworo na mbu; e, ma ọbụghị maka ọchịchọ nke ike na ikike nke ndị ọchọ-eze nwere n'ebe anyị nọ; ọburu na ha kwesiri ntukwasị-obi n'uzọ nke inwere-onwe anyị, ma jikọta onu anyị na ha, ma gaa n'iru imegide ndi-iro anyị, karịa iwelite mma-agma ha nile imegide anyị, nke bu ihe kpatara oke nnukwu ikwafu-ọbara n'etiti anyị n'onwe anyị; e, ọburu na anyị gara n'iru imegide ha n'ume nke Onye-nwe, anyị gaara agbasawo ndi iro anyi nile, n'ih na a gaara emewo ya, dika mmezu nke okwu ya siri di.

17 Mana lee, ugbua ndi Leman na-abiakwasị anyi, na-ewere onwunwe nke ala anyi nile, ma ha ji mma-agma na-egbu ndi nke anyi, e, ndinyom anyi na umu anyi, na kwa na-adokpuru ha n'agma, na-eme ha ka ha na-ata ahuhu udi mkpagbu nile di iche iche, ma nke a n'ih nnukwu ajoo-omume nke ndi ahụ na-achọ ike na ikike, e, ọbuna ndi ọchọ-eze ahụ.

18 Mana gini mere m ji na-ekwu nnukwu gbasara ihe nke a? N'ih na anyi amataghi karia na unu n'onwe unu na-achọ inwe ikike. Anyi amataghi karia na unu bu kwa ndi nraputa nye mba unu.

19 Ma-ọbu na unu elegharawo anyi anya n'ih na unu nọ n'obi mba anyi ma ndi-nche gbara unu gburu-gburu, nke mere na unu ekweghi ka e zitara anyi nri, na kwa ndikom igba ndi-agma anyi ume?

20 Unu echefuwo iwu-nsọ nile nke Onye-nwe Chineke unu? E, unu echefuwo ndokpu n'agma nke ndi nna anyi? Unu echefuwo otutu oge ndi ahụ anaputaworo anyi site n'aka nile nke ndi-iro anyi?

21 Ma-ọbu unu na-eche na Onye-nwe ka ga-anaputa anyi, mgbe anyi noduru n'ochē-eze anyi nile ma ghara iji ihe anyi nwere nke Onye-nwe nyeworo anyi mee ihe?

Yea, had it not been for the war which broke out among ourselves; yea, were it not for these king-men, who caused so much bloodshed among ourselves; yea, at the time we were contending among ourselves, if we had united our strength as we hitherto have done; yea, had it not been for the desire of power and authority which those king-men had over us; had they been true to the cause of our freedom, and united with us, and gone forth against our enemies, instead of taking up their swords against us, which was the cause of so much bloodshed among ourselves; yea, if we had gone forth against them in the strength of the Lord, we should have dispersed our enemies, for it would have been done, according to the fulfilling of his word.

But behold, now the Lamanites are coming upon us, taking possession of our lands, and they are murdering our people with the sword, yea, our women and our children, and also carrying them away captive, causing them that they should suffer all manner of afflictions, and this because of the great wickedness of those who are seeking for power and authority, yea, even those king-men.

But why should I say much concerning this matter? For we know not but what ye yourselves are seeking for authority. We know not but what ye are also traitors to your country.

Or is it that ye have neglected us because ye are in the heart of our country and ye are surrounded by security, that ye do not cause food to be sent unto us, and also men to strengthen our armies?

Have ye forgotten the commandments of the Lord your God? Yea, have ye forgotten the captivity of our fathers? Have ye forgotten the many times we have been delivered out of the hands of our enemies?

Or do ye suppose that the Lord will still deliver us, while we sit upon our thrones and do not make use of the means which the Lord has provided for us?

- 22 E, unu ga-anọdụ na nkịtị ka a gbaa unu gburu-gburu jiri ọtụtụ puku nke ndị ahụ, e, na iri-iri puku, ndị nke nọdụkwara na nkịtị, mgbe e nwere ọtụtụ puku gbara gburu-gburu n'oke-ala nile nke ala ahụ ndị na-ada site na mma-agha, e, emerurū arū ma na-agba ọbara?
- 23 Unu chere na Chineke ga-elekwasị unu anya dika ndị ikpe na-amaghị ebe unu nọdurū nwayọ ma na-ele ihe ndị a nile? Lee asị m unu, E-e. Ugbua ọ dị m ka unu cheta na Chineke ekwuwo na ime iko a ga-ebu ụzọ mee ka ọ dị ọcha, ma mgbe ahụ ka a ga-eme ka azụ iko dị kwa ọcha.
- 24 Ma ugbua, ma ọbughị na unu chegharịrị n'ihe nke unu meworo, ma malite idị uchu, ma ziputara anyị nri na ndikom, na kwa zigara Hilaman, ka o wee kwado akụkụ nile ndị ahụ nke mba anyị nke o wetaghachiworo, ma ka anyị nwetaghachi kwa ihe onwunwe anyị nile nke fọdurū n'akụkụ ebe a nile, lee ọ ga-adị mkpa na anyị kwusiri ndorọ ndorọ anyị na ndị Leman ruo mgbe anyị buworo ụzọ mee ka ime iko anyị dị ọcha, e, ọbuna nnukwu onye-isi nke ọchịchị ala anyị.
- 25 Ma ma-ọbughị na unu kwere akwukwo-ozu m, ma pụta ma gosi m ezigbo muo nke inwere-onwe, ma gbalia igba-ume na iwusi ndi-agma anyi nile ike, ma nye ha nri maka nkwardo ha, lee a ga m ahapu otu akukụ nke inwere-onwe m iji chekwa akukụ ala anyi ebe a, ma aga m ahapu ume ahụ na ngozi nile nke Chineke ka ọ dakwasị ha, nke ga-eme na odighi ike ozo obula nwere ike iru-oru megide ha—
- 26 Ma nke a n'ih i okwukwe ha kari-akarị, na ndidi ha n' mkpagbu ha nile—
- 27 Ma aga m abiakwute unu, ma ọburu na o nwere onye obula n'etiti unu nke nwere ochicho maka inwere-onwe, e, ọburu na o nwere obuna otu icheku oku nke inwere-onwe fodoru, lee aga m akpasu ogba-aghara n'etiti unu, obuna ruo mgbe ndi ahụ choro ipuru ike na ikike ga-abu ndi ekpochapuru.
- 28 E, lee, anaghi m atụ-egwu ike unu ma-obu ikike unu, kama ọ bu Chineke m bu onye m na-atu egwu; ma ọ bu dika iwu-nso ya nile siri di ka m na-ewere mma-agha m ichekwa uzọ nke mba m, ma ọ bu n'ih i ajoj-omume unu ka anyi jiworo taa ahuhu oke nnukwu ntufu.

Yea, will ye sit in idleness while ye are surrounded with thousands of those, yea, and tens of thousands, who do also sit in idleness, while there are thousands round about in the borders of the land who are falling by the sword, yea, wounded and bleeding?

Do ye suppose that God will look upon you as guiltless while ye sit still and behold these things? Behold I say unto you, Nay. Now I would that ye should remember that God has said that the inward vessel shall be cleansed first, and then shall the outer vessel be cleansed also.

And now, except ye do repent of that which ye have done, and begin to be up and doing, and send forth food and men unto us, and also unto Helaman, that he may support those parts of our country which he has regained, and that we may also recover the remainder of our possessions in these parts, behold it will be expedient that we contend no more with the Lamanites until we have first cleansed our inward vessel, yea, even the great head of our government.

And except ye grant mine epistle, and come out and show unto me a true spirit of freedom, and strive to strengthen and fortify our armies, and grant unto them food for their support, behold I will leave a part of my freemen to maintain this part of our land, and I will leave the strength and the blessings of God upon them, that none other power can operate against them—

And this because of their exceeding faith, and their patience in their tribulations—

And I will come unto you, and if there be any among you that has a desire for freedom, yea, if there be even a spark of freedom remaining, behold I will stir up insurrections among you, even until those who have desires to usurp power and authority shall become extinct.

Yea, behold I do not fear your power nor your authority, but it is my God whom I fear; and it is according to his commandments that I do take my sword to defend the cause of my country, and it is because of your iniquity that we have suffered so much loss.

29 Lee oge eruola, e, oge ahụ abiaruwo ugbua, na ma obughị na unu kwalitere onwe unu na nchekwa nke mba unu na umu-ntakiri unu nile, mma-agma nke ikpe-ziri-ezi koro n'ofe isi unu: e, ma o ga-adakwasị unu ma leta unu obuna ruo n'ibibi unu kpm-kpam.

30 Lee, ana m ele anya enyem-aka site n'ebe unu no; ma, ma obughị na unu lebara-anya na mbelata mgbu anyi, lee, abiakwute m unu, obuna n'ala nke Zarahemla, ma jiri mma-agma tida unu, nke mere na unu enwekwaghị ike ikwusị ogan'iru nke ndi a dika n'uzo nke inwere-onwe anyi.

31 N'ihia na lee, Onye-nwe agaghị ekwe na unu ga-ebi na-agbasi-ike n'ajo-omume nile ibibi ndi ezi-omume ya.

32 Lee, unu nwere-ike iche na Onye-nwe ga-edebe unu ma putā n'ikpe-ikpe megide ndi Leman, mgbe o bu omenala nke ndi nna ha bu ihe kpatara ikpo-asi ha, e, ma ndi ahụ nupuworo isi site n'ebe anyi no emewo ya ugboro abuo ozo, ebe ajo-omume unu bu maka ihu n'anya nke otuto unu na ihe efu nile nke uwa?

33 Unu matara na unu na-ejehie iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, ma unu matara na unu na-azogide ha n'okpuru ukwu unu. Lee, Onye-nwe siri m: Oburu na ndi ahụ unu hoputaworo ibu ndi ochichi unu echegharighi site na mmehie ha nile na ajo-omume ha nile, unu ga-agalite ilu-agma megide ha.

34 Ma ugbua lee, mu, Moronai, a kwagidere m, dika ogbugba-ndu ahụ siri di nke m gbaworo idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke m; ya mere o ga-adi m mma ka unu na-edebe okwu nke Chineke ahụ, ma zitara m oso-osọ ufodu ihe-oriri unu nile na ndikom unu, na kwa nye Hilaman.

35 Ma lee, oburu na unu agaghị eme nke a abiakwute m unu oso-osọ; n'ihia na lee, Chineke agaghị ekwe ka anyi laa n'iyi n'aguu; ya mere o ga-enye anyi ufodu nri unu, obuna ma oburu na o ga-aburiri site na mma-agma. Ugbua hu na unu mezuru okwu nke Chineke.

36 Lee, abu m Moronai, onye-isi ochi-agma unu. A naghị m achọ ike, kama idoda ya. A naghị m achọ nkwanye ugwu nke ndi uwa, kama otuto nke Chineke m, na inwere-onwe na odimma nke mba m. Ma otu a emechie m akwukwo-ozu m.

Behold it is time, yea, the time is now at hand, that except ye do bestir yourselves in the defence of your country and your little ones, the sword of justice doth hang over you; yea, and it shall fall upon you and visit you even to your utter destruction.

Behold, I wait for assistance from you; and, except ye do administer unto our relief, behold, I come unto you, even in the land of Zarahemla, and smite you with the sword, insomuch that ye can have no more power to impede the progress of this people in the cause of our freedom.

For behold, the Lord will not suffer that ye shall live and wax strong in your iniquities to destroy his righteous people.

Behold, can you suppose that the Lord will spare you and come out in judgment against the Lamanites, when it is the tradition of their fathers that has caused their hatred, yea, and it has been redoubled by those who have dissented from us, while your iniquity is for the cause of your love of glory and the vain things of the world?

Ye know that ye do transgress the laws of God, and ye do know that ye do trample them under your feet. Behold, the Lord saith unto me: If those whom ye have appointed your governors do not repent of their sins and iniquities, ye shall go up to battle against them.

And now behold, I, Moroni, am constrained, according to the covenant which I have made to keep the commandments of my God; therefore I would that ye should adhere to the word of God, and send speedily unto me of your provisions and of your men, and also to Helaman.

And behold, if ye will not do this I come unto you speedily; for behold, God will not suffer that we should perish with hunger; therefore he will give unto us of your food, even if it must be by the sword. Now see that ye fulfil the word of God.

Behold, I am Moroni, your chief captain. I seek not for power, but to pull it down. I seek not for honor of the world, but for the glory of my God, and the freedom and welfare of my country. And thus I close mine epistle.

Alma 61

- 1 Lee, ugbua o wee ruo na ngwa-ngwa Moronai zipuworo akwukwo-ozu ya nye onye-isi ochichi, o natara akwukwo-ozu site n'aka Pehoran, onye-isi ochichi. Ma ndi a bu okwu nile nke o natara:
- 2 Mu, Pehoran, onye abu m onye-isi ochichi nke ala nke a, na-ezigara Moronai okwu nile ndi a, onye-isi ochi-agma na-achi ndi-agma. Lee, asi m gi, Moronai, anaghi m enwe inuri onu na nnukwu mkpagbu nile unu, e, o na ewute mkpuru-obi m.
- 3 Mana lee, o nwere ndi na-anuri onu na mkpagbu unu nile, e, nke mere na ha ebiliwo na nnupu-isi megide m, na kwa ndi nke m ahụ bu ndi nwere onwe ha, e, ma ndi ahụ biliteworo di imerime nonu-ogugu karia.
- 4 Ma o bu ndi ahụ choro iwepu oche-ikpe ahụ site n'aka m bu ndi kpataworo nnukwu ajo-omume nke a: n'hi na ha ejiriwo nnukwu otuto nesighi n'obi, ma ha edufuwo obi nile nke otutu mmadu, nke ga-abu ihe ga-akpata mkpagbu di-egwu n'etiti anyi; ha ejichiwo ihe-oriri anyi nile, ma ha amajawo ndi anyi nwere-onwe ha ka ha ghara ibiakwute gi.
- 5 Ma lee, ha achupuwo m n'iru ha, ma agbagawo m ala nke Gideon, kporo ndikom ole m nwere ike inweta.
- 6 Ma lee, ezigawo m omuma-okwa gazuo akuku ala nke a; ma lee, ha na-gbakota kwute anyi kwa ubochi, rute na ngwa-agma ha nile, na nchekwa nke mba ha na inwere-onwe ha, na ibo-obo ihe nile e mejoro anyi.
- 7 Ma ha abiakwutewo anyi, nke mere na ndi nke biliteworo na nnupu-isi megide anyi eguzogidere ha, e, nke mere na ha na-atu anyi egwu ma ha agaghi anwanwa iputa ibia megide anyi nilu agha.
- 8 Ha enwetawo onwunwe nke ala ahụ, ma-ubu obodo-ukwu ahụ, nke Zarahemla; ha ahoputawo eze ga-achi ha, ma o degaworo eze nke ndi Leman akwukwo, n'ime nke o sonyeworo njikota-onu ya na ha; n'ime nke njikota ahụ o kwerewo ichekwa obodo-ukwu nke Zarahemla ahụ, nchekwa nke o chere ga-enyere ndi Leman aka imeri ala ndi ahụ foduru, ma a ga-edebe ya eze na-achi ndi a mgbe a ga-meri ha n'okpuru ndi Leman.

Alma 61

Behold, now it came to pass that soon after Moroni had sent his epistle unto the chief governor, he received an epistle from Pahoran, the chief governor. And these are the words which he received:

I, Pahoran, who am the chief governor of this land, do send these words unto Moroni, the chief captain over the army. Behold, I say unto you, Moroni, that I do not joy in your great afflictions, yea, it grieves my soul.

But behold, there are those who do joy in your afflictions, yea, insomuch that they have risen up in rebellion against me, and also those of my people who are freemen, yea, and those who have risen up are exceedingly numerous.

And it is those who have sought to take away the judgment-seat from me that have been the cause of this great iniquity; for they have used great flattery, and they have led away the hearts of many people, which will be the cause of sore affliction among us; they have withheld our provisions, and have daunted our freemen that they have not come unto you.

And behold, they have driven me out before them, and I have fled to the land of Gideon, with as many men as it were possible that I could get.

And behold, I have sent a proclamation throughout this part of the land; and behold, they are flocking to us daily, to their arms, in the defence of their country and their freedom, and to avenge our wrongs.

And they have come unto us, insomuch that those who have risen up in rebellion against us are set at defiance, yea, insomuch that they do fear us and durst not come out against us to battle.

They have got possession of the land, or the city, of Zarahemla; they have appointed a king over them, and he hath written unto the king of the Lamanites, in the which he hath joined an alliance with him; in the which alliance he hath agreed to maintain the city of Zarahemla, which maintenance he supposeth will enable the Lamanites to conquer the remainder of the land, and he shall be placed king over this people when they shall be conquered under the Lamanites.

9 Ma ugbua, n'ime akwukwo-ozu gi i kwutowo m, mana o dighi ihe o mere; iwe anaghi ewe m, kama ana m anuri-onu na nnukwu obi nke gi. Mu, Pehoran, anaghi acho ike, ma obughi nani idebe oche-ikpe m ka m wee chekwaa ihe nile ruru ha na ntohapu nke ndi m. Mkpuru-obi m na-eguzosike na ntohapu ahụ n'ime nke Chineke meworo ka anyi nwere onwe anyi.

10 Ma ugbua, lee, anyi ga eguzogide ajo-omume obuna ruo n'ikwafu obara. Anyi agaghi akwafu obara nke ndi Leman ma oburu na ha ga-anodu n'ala nke ha.

11 Anyi agaghi akwafu obara nke umunne anyi nwoke ma oburu na ha agaghi ebilite na nnupu-isi ma buru mma-agma imegide anyi.

12 Anyi ga-edebe onwe anyi n'ibu-arọ nke ibu-oru ma oburu na o di mkpa site na ikpe-ziri-ezi nke Chineke, ma-obu oburu na o ga-enye anyi iwu ime otu ahụ.

13 Mana lee o nyeghi anyi iwu na anyi ga-edebe onwe- anyi n'okpuru ndi iro anyi, kama na anyi ga-etinye ntukwas-obi anyi na ya, ma o ga-anaputa anyi.

14 Ya mere, nwanne m nwoke m huru n'anya, Moronai, ka anyi guzogide ihe ozo, ma ihe ozo obula anyi na-enweghi ike iguzogide n'okwu anyi nile, e, ndi di ka nnupu-isi na nghotahie nile, ka anyi jiri mma- agha anyi nile guzogide ha, ka anyi wee nwe ike debe inwe-onwe anyi, ka anyi wee nwe ike nura onu n'ime nnukwu ohere nke nzuko-nsọ anyi, na n'ihe gbasara Onye-mgbaputa anyi na Chineke anyi.

15 Ya mere, biakwute m oso-osu gi na ndikom gi ole na ole, ma ghara ndi foduru na nchedo nke Lihai na Tiansom; nye ha ike idu ndi-agma n'akuku ala ahụ, dika Muro nke Chineke siri di, nke bu kwa muro nke inwere-onwe nke di n'ime ha.

16 Lee ezigaworo m ha ihe-oriri ole na ole, ka ha ghara inwu ruo mgbe i ga-enwe-ike biakwute m.

17 Kpokota ndi-agma obula unu nwere ike mgbe unu n'azo-ije n'ebe a, ma anyi ga-aga ngwa-ngwa megide ndi nghotahie nile ahụ, n'ume nke Chineke anyi dika okwukwe ahụ nke di n'ime anyi siri di.

18 Ma anyi ga-ewere onwunwe nke obodo-ukwu nke Zarahemla, ka anyi wee nweta nri ozu izigara Lihai na Tiansom; e, anyi ga-aga n'iru megide ha n'ume nke Onye-nwe, ma anyi ga-etinye na ngwucha nnukwu ajo-omume nke a.

And now, in your epistle you have censured me, but it mattereth not; I am not angry, but do rejoice in the greatness of your heart. I, Pahoran, do not seek for power, save only to retain my judgment-seat that I may preserve the rights and the liberty of my people. My soul standeth fast in that liberty in the which God hath made us free.

And now, behold, we will resist wickedness even unto bloodshed. We would not shed the blood of the Lamanites if they would stay in their own land.

We would not shed the blood of our brethren if they would not rise up in rebellion and take the sword against us.

We would subject ourselves to the yoke of bondage if it were requisite with the justice of God, or if he should command us so to do.

But behold he doth not command us that we shall subject ourselves to our enemies, but that we should put our trust in him, and he will deliver us.

Therefore, my beloved brother, Moroni, let us resist evil, and whatsoever evil we cannot resist with our words, yea, such as rebellions and dissensions, let us resist them with our swords, that we may retain our freedom, that we may rejoice in the great privilege of our church, and in the cause of our Redeemer and our God.

Therefore, come unto me speedily with a few of your men, and leave the remainder in the charge of Lehi and Teancum; give unto them power to conduct the war in that part of the land, according to the Spirit of God, which is also the spirit of freedom which is in them.

Behold I have sent a few provisions unto them, that they may not perish until ye can come unto me.

Gather together whatsoever force ye can upon your march hither, and we will go speedily against those dissenters, in the strength of our God according to the faith which is in us.

And we will take possession of the city of Zarahemla, that we may obtain more food to send forth unto Lehi and Teancum; yea, we will go forth against them in the strength of the Lord, and we will put an end to this great iniquity.

- 19 Ma ugbua, Moronai, ana m enwe ịnụrị ọñụ n'ịnata akwụkwọ-ozị gị, n'ihị na e nwetụrụ m nsogbu gbasara ihe anyị kwesiri ime, ma ọ ga-abụ ihe ziri-ezi n'ime anyị ịga megide ụmụnne anyị nwoke.
- 20 Mana ị siwo, ma ọbụghị na ha cheghariri Onye-nwe enyewo gị iwu-nsọ ka ị ga megide ha.
- 21 Hụ na ị gbara Lihai na Tiankọm ume n'ime Onye-nwe; gwa ha ka ha ghara ịtụ egwu, n'ihị na Chineke ga-anaputa ha, e, na kwa ndị nile guzogidere na ntọhapụ ahụ nke Chineke jiworo mee ka ha nwere onwe ha. Ma ugbua ana m emechi akwụkwọ-ozị m nye nwanne m nwoke m hụrụ n'anya, Moronai.

And now, Moroni, I do joy in receiving your epistle, for I was somewhat worried concerning what we should do, whether it should be just in us to go against our brethren.

But ye have said, except they repent the Lord hath commanded you that ye should go against them.

See that ye strengthen Lehi and Teancum in the Lord; tell them to fear not, for God will deliver them, yea, and also all those who stand fast in that liberty wherewith God hath made them free. And now I close mine epistle to my beloved brother, Moroni.

Alma 62

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Moronai nataworo akwukwo-ozu a obi ya nwere mgbam-ume, ma o juputara noonu kariiri akari n'ihu ikwesi-ntukwasu-obi nke Pehoran, na obughi kwa onye nraputa nye inwere-onwe na uzozu nke mba ya.
- 2 Mana o ruru uju kariia n'ihu ajoo-omume nke ndi chupuworo Pehoran site noche-ikpe ahụ, e, na mkpirisi n'ihu ndi nupuworo isi megide mba ha na kwa Chineke ha.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na Moronai kporo ntakiri onugugu ndikom, dika Pehoran siri choo, ma nye Lihai na Tiansom ochichi maka ndi foduru na ndi-agma ya, ma were ozizu-ije ya chee iru n'ala nke Gideon.
- 4 Ma o welitere usoro nke ntahapu n'ebe obula o bara, ma nweta udi ndi-agma obula o nwere ike n'izozu-ije ya nile igala nke Gideon.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na otutu puku gbakotakwutere usoro ya, ma bulite mma-agma ha nile na nchekwa nke inwere-onwe ha, ka ha ghara ibia baa n'ibu-oru.
- 6 Ma otu a, mgbe Moronai kpokotaworo ndikom nile o nwere ike n'izozu-ije ya nile, o bjaruru n'ala nke Gideon; ma n'ijikota ndi-agma ya na ndi nke Pehoran ha siri ike kariia, obuna sie ike kariia ndikom nke Pekos, onye bu eze nke ndi nghotahie nile ahụ chupuworo ndi ahụ nwere onwe ha site n'ala nke Zarahemla ma ha ewere onwunwe nke ala ahụ.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na Moronai na Pehoran, gbadara ha na ndi-agma ha nile baa n'ime ala nke Zarahemla, ma ga n'iru imegide obodo-ukwu ahụ, ma gkwuru ndikom nke Pekos, nke mere na ha bjara ilu-agma.
- 8 Ma lee, Pekos e gburu ya ma ndikom ya ka a kporo ndi-mkporo, ma Pehoran eweghachiri ya noche-ikpe ya.
- 9 Ma ndikom nke Pekos natara ikpe ikpe ha, dika iwu siri di, na kwa ndi-ochozu-eze ahụ a kporoworo ma tuba n'ulo-mkporo; ma e gburu ha dika iwu siri di; e, ndikom nke Pekos ahụ na ndi ochozu-eze ahụ, onye obula na-agaghi ewelite ngwa-ogu na nchekwa nke mba ha, kama galu ogu megide ya, e gburu ha.

Alma 62

And now it came to pass that when Moroni had received this epistle his heart did take courage, and was filled with exceedingly great joy because of the faithfulness of Pahoran, that he was not also a traitor to the freedom and cause of his country.

But he did also mourn exceedingly because of the iniquity of those who had driven Pahoran from the judgment-seat, yea, in fine because of those who had rebelled against their country and also their God.

And it came to pass that Moroni took a small number of men, according to the desire of Pahoran, and gave Lehi and Teancum command over the remainder of his army, and took his march towards the land of Gideon.

And he did raise the standard of liberty in whatsoever place he did enter, and gained whatsoever force he could in all his march towards the land of Gideon.

And it came to pass that thousands did flock unto his standard, and did take up their swords in the defence of their freedom, that they might not come into bondage.

And thus, when Moroni had gathered together whatsoever men he could in all his march, he came to the land of Gideon; and uniting his forces with those of Pahoran they became exceedingly strong, even stronger than the men of Pachus, who was the king of those dissenters who had driven the freemen out of the land of Zarahemla and had taken possession of the land.

And it came to pass that Moroni and Pahoran went down with their armies into the land of Zarahemla, and went forth against the city, and did meet the men of Pachus, insomuch that they did come to battle.

And behold, Pachus was slain and his men were taken prisoners, and Pahoran was restored to his judgment-seat.

And the men of Pachus received their trial, according to the law, and also those king-men who had been taken and cast into prison; and they were executed according to the law; yea, those men of Pachus and those king-men, whosoever would not take up arms in the defence of their country, but would fight against it, were put to death.

10 Ma otu a o dī mkpa na iwu nke a a ga-edebesi ya ike maka nchekwa nke mba ha; e, ma onye oḅula a hūru na-agonari inwere-onwe ha e gburu ya oṣo-oṣo dika iwu ahū siri dī.

11 Ma otu a ka iri afō atō nke oḅichī nke ndi-ikpe na-achī ndi nke Nifaj siri gwūchaa; Moronai na Pehoran ebe ha weghachitaworo udo n'ala nke Zarahemla, n'etiti ndi nke ha, ebe ha kwagideworo onwu n'aru ndi nile ahū na-ekwesighi ntukwasi-obi n'uzo nke inwere-onwe ahū.

12 Ma o wee ruo na mmalite afō nke iri atō na otu nke oḅichī nke ndi-ikpe na-achī ndi nke Nifaj, Moronai otu mgbe ahū mere ka e ziga ihe oriri nile, na kwa ndi-agma nke ndikom puku isii kwesiri ka e zigara ha Hilaman, inyere ya aka n'ichekwa akuku ala ebe ahū.

13 Ma o mekwara ka ndi-agma nke ndikom puku isii, tinyere oke nri ga-ezu, a ga-ezigara ndi-agma nile nke Lihaj na Tiankom. Ma o wee ruo na e mere nke a ka e wusie ala ahū ike megide ndi Leman.

14 Ma o wee ruo na Moronai na Pehoran, ebe ha hapuru nnukwu otu ndikom n'ala nke Zarahemla, were izo-ije ha kporo nnukwu otu ndikom chee iru n'ala nke Nifajha, ebe ha kpebiworo ikwatu ndi Leman n'obodo-ukwu ahū.

15 Ma o wee ruo na dika ha na-azo-ije chee iru n'ala ahū, ha kporo nnukwu otu nke ndikom nke ndi Leman, ma gbuo otutu n'ime ha, ma were ihe oriri ha nile na ngwa-ogu ha nile nke agha.

16 Ma o wee ruo mgbe ha weresiworo ha, ha mere ka ha baa n'ime ogbugba-ndu na ha agahi ewelite kwa ngwa-ogu ha nile nke agha ozo imegide ndi Nifaj.

17 Ma mgbe ha baworo n'ime ogbugba-ndu nke a ha zigara ha ibinyere ndi nke Amon, ma ha di nonu-ogugu ihe dika puku ano ndi a na-egbubeghi.

And thus it became expedient that this law should be strictly observed for the safety of their country; yea, and whosoever was found denying their freedom was speedily executed according to the law.

And thus ended the thirtieth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi; Moroni and Pahoran having restored peace to the land of Zarahemla, among their own people, having inflicted death upon all those who were not true to the cause of freedom.

And it came to pass in the commencement of the thirty and first year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, Moroni immediately caused that provisions should be sent, and also an army of six thousand men should be sent unto Helaman, to assist him in preserving that part of the land.

And he also caused that an army of six thousand men, with a sufficient quantity of food, should be sent to the armies of Lehi and Teancum. And it came to pass that this was done to fortify the land against the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that Moroni and Pahoran, leaving a large body of men in the land of Zarahemla, took their march with a large body of men towards the land of Nephihah, being determined to overthrow the Lamanites in that city.

And it came to pass that as they were marching towards the land, they took a large body of men of the Lamanites, and slew many of them, and took their provisions and their weapons of war.

And it came to pass after they had taken them, they caused them to enter into a covenant that they would no more take up their weapons of war against the Nephites.

And when they had entered into this covenant they sent them to dwell with the people of Ammon, and they were in number about four thousand who had not been slain.

- 18 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha zipuworo ha, ha chūuru ižo-ije ha chee iru n'ala nke Nifaiha. Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha biaruworo obodo-ukwu nke Nifaiha, ha runyere ulo ikwu ha nile n'ala larii nile nke Nifaiha, nke di nso n'obodo-ukwu nke Nifaiha.
- 19 Ugbua Moronai chorona ndi Leman ga-aputa n'ilu-agma megide ha, n'ala larii nile ahụ; mana ndi Leman, ebe ha matara nnukwu ngbamume ha kariji akari, ma na-ele nnukwu nke onu-ogugu ha nile, ya mere ha anwaghi-anwa iputa imegide ha; ya mere ha abjaghi n'ilu-agma n'ubochi ahụ.
- 20 Ma mgbe abali biara, Moronai gara n'iru n'ochichiri nke abali, ma biakwasị elu mgbidi ahụ inyoputa n'akuku obodo-ukwu nke ndi Leman na-ezu ike ha na ndi-agma ha.
- 21 Ma o wee ruo na ha no n'akuku owuwa-anyanwu, n'akuku mbata; ma ha nile na-arahu ura. Ma ugbua Moronai laghachikwutere ndi-agma ya, ma mee ka ha kwado oso-osu udo nile siri ike na ubube nile, a gatuda site n'elu mgbidi ahụ baa n'ime akuku mgbidi ahụ.
- 22 Ma o wee ruo na Moronai mere na ndikom ya gazoga ije ma biakwasị elu mgbidi ahụ, ma tuda onwe ha n'ime akuku nke obodo-ukwu ahụ, e, obuna n'akuku odida-anyanwu, ebe ndi Leman na-anoghi na-ezu ike ha na ndi-agma ha nile.
- 23 Ma o wee ruo na ha ridachara ha nile n'ime obodo-ukwu ahụ n'abali, jiri udo ha nile siri ike na ubube ha nile; otu a mgbe ututu biara ha nile no n'ime mgbidi nke obodo-ukwu ahụ.
- 24 Ma ugbua, mgbe ndi Leman tetara n'ura ma hu na ndi-agma nile nke Moronai no n'ime mgbidi ahụ nile egwu turu ha karija, nke mere na ha gbafuru site n'onu-uzo.
- 25 Ma ugbua mgbe Moronai huru na ha na-agbafu n'iru ya, o mere na ndikom ya gazoga ije imegide ha, ma gbuo otutu, ma gbaa otutu ndi ozu gburu-gburu, ma kporo ha ndi-mkporo; ma ndi foduru n'ime ha gbabara n'ala nke Moronai, nke di n'oke-ala nile n'akuku osimiri.

And it came to pass that when they had sent them away they pursued their march towards the land of Nephiah. And it came to pass that when they had come to the city of Nephiah, they did pitch their tents in the plains of Nephiah, which is near the city of Nephiah.

Now Moroni was desirous that the Lamanites should come out to battle against them, upon the plains; but the Lamanites, knowing of their exceedingly great courage, and beholding the greatness of their numbers, therefore they durst not come out against them; therefore they did not come to battle in that day.

And when the night came, Moroni went forth in the darkness of the night, and came upon the top of the wall to spy out in what part of the city the Lamanites did camp with their army.

And it came to pass that they were on the east, by the entrance; and they were all asleep. And now Moroni returned to his army, and caused that they should prepare in haste strong cords and ladders, to be let down from the top of the wall into the inner part of the wall.

And it came to pass that Moroni caused that his men should march forth and come upon the top of the wall, and let themselves down into that part of the city, yea, even on the west, where the Lamanites did not camp with their armies.

And it came to pass that they were all let down into the city by night, by the means of their strong cords and their ladders; thus when the morning came they were all within the walls of the city.

And now, when the Lamanites awoke and saw that the armies of Moroni were within the walls, they were affrighted exceedingly, insomuch that they did flee out by the pass.

And now when Moroni saw that they were fleeing before him, he did cause that his men should march forth against them, and slew many, and surrounded many others, and took them prisoners; and the remainder of them fled into the land of Moroni, which was in the borders by the seashore.

26 Otu a ka Moronai na Pehoran siworo nweta onwunwe nke obodo-ukwu nke Nifaiha ahụ n'enweghi ntufu nke otu mkpuru-obi; ma e nwere otutu nke ndi Leman e gburu.

27 Ugbua o wee ruo na otutu nke ndi Leman ndi bu ndi-mkpuru choro isonye ndi nke Amon ma gho ndi nwere-onwe ha.

28 Ma o wee ruo na ka ha ra bu ndi choro, dika ha siri choro e kwenyere dika ochicho ha nile siri di.

29 Ya mere, ndi-mkpuru nile nke ndi Leman sonyere ndi nke Amon, ma malite ilusi olo ike karja, ikola, na-azulite udi akuku-ubi nile, ma igwe-anu nile ma igwe anumanu nile n'udi obula di iche iche; ma otu a ka e siri belatara ndi nke Nifai nnukwu ibu-arọ ha; e, nke mere na e belatara ha n'ilekota ndi-mkpuru nile nke ndi Leman.

30 Ugbua o wee ruo na Moronai, mgbe o nwetaworo onwunwe nke obodo-ukwu nke Nifaiha ahụ, ebe o kpuruoro otutu ndi-mkpuru, nke wedatara ndi-agma nile nke ndi Leman karja, ma ebe o nwetaghachiworo otutu n'ime ndi nke Nifai ndi a kpuruoro ndi-mkpuru, nke mere ka ndi-agma nke Moronai sie ike karja; ya mere Moronai gara n'iru site n'ala nke Nifaiha ruo n'ala nke Lihai.

31 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ndi Leman huru na Moronai na-abia imegide ha, egwu tukwara ha ozo ma ha gbafuru n'iru ndi-agma nke Moronai.

32 Ma o wee ruo na Moronai na ndi-agma ya churu ha oso site n'obodo-ukwu ruo n'obodo-ukwu, ruo mgbe Lihai na Tiankom zutere ha; ma ndi Leman ahụ gbafuru site n'ebe Lihai na Tiankom no, obuna gbada n'elu oke-ala nile di n'akuku oke osimiri, ruo mgbe ha biaruru n'ala nke Moronai.

33 Ma ndi-agma nke ndi Leman nile gbakotara, nke mere na ha nile no notu otu n'ala nke Moronai. Ugbua, Amoron, eze nke ndi Leman, nonyekwaara ha.

34 Ma o wee ruo na Moronai na Lihai na Tiankom gara n'ebe izu-ike ha na ndi-agma ha nile gburu-gburu n'oke-ala nile nke Moronai, nke mere na a gbara ndi Leman gburu-gburu n'oke-ala nile n'akuku ozara ahụ di na ndida-ndida, na n'oke-ala nile n'akuku ozara di n'owuwa-anyanwu.

Thus had Moroni and Pahoran obtained the possession of the city of Nephiah without the loss of one soul; and there were many of the Lamanites who were slain.

Now it came to pass that many of the Lamanites that were prisoners were desirous to join the people of Ammon and become a free people.

And it came to pass that as many as were desirous, unto them it was granted according to their desires.

Therefore, all the prisoners of the Lamanites did join the people of Ammon, and did begin to labor exceedingly, tilling the ground, raising all manner of grain, and flocks and herds of every kind; and thus were the Nephites relieved from a great burden; yea, insomuch that they were relieved from all the prisoners of the Lamanites.

Now it came to pass that Moroni, after he had obtained possession of the city of Nephiah, having taken many prisoners, which did reduce the armies of the Lamanites exceedingly, and having regained many of the Nephites who had been taken prisoners, which did strengthen the army of Moroni exceedingly; therefore Moroni went forth from the land of Nephiah to the land of Lehi.

And it came to pass that when the Lamanites saw that Moroni was coming against them, they were again frightened and fled before the army of Moroni.

And it came to pass that Moroni and his army did pursue them from city to city, until they were met by Lehi and Teancum; and the Lamanites fled from Lehi and Teancum, even down upon the borders by the seashore, until they came to the land of Moroni.

And the armies of the Lamanites were all gathered together, insomuch that they were all in one body in the land of Moroni. Now Ammoron, the king of the Lamanites, was also with them.

And it came to pass that Moroni and Lehi and Teancum did encamp with their armies round about in the borders of the land of Moroni, insomuch that the Lamanites were encircled about in the borders by the wilderness on the south, and in the borders by the wilderness on the east.

35 Ma otu a ha no n'ebe izu-ike n'abalị ahụ. N'ihī na lee, ndị Nifai na ndị Leman kwa ike gwurū ha n'ihī oke nnukwu nke izo-ije ahụ; ya mere ha ekpebighi n'uzo aghugho obula n'oge abali ahụ, ma obughị Tiankọm; n'ihī na iwe were ya kariā n'ebe Amoron nọ, nke mere na o tulere na Amoron, na Amalakaja nwanne ya nwoke, abururwori ndi kpatara nnukwu na agha ino-odu nke a di n'etiti ha na ndi Leman, nke buworo ihe kpatara oke nnukwu agha na nkwafo-obarā, e, na oke nnukwu unwu.

36 Ma o wee ruo na Tiankọm n'iwe ya gabara n'ime ebe izu-ike nke ndi Leman ahū, ma rida n'ofe mgbidi nke obodo-ukwu ahū. Ma o jiri udo gaba, site n'otu ebe ruo ebe ozo, nke mere na o huru eze ahū; ma o turu ya ube di mfe, nke tururu ya n'akuku obi. Mana lee, eze ahū kpotere umu-oru ya nile tutu ya a nwuo, nke mere na ha churu Tiankọm oso, ma gbuo ya.

37 Ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Lihai na Moronai matara na Tiankọm anwuo o wutere ha kariā; n'ihī na lee, o buru nwoke lwooro mba ya ogu dika dike, e, ezigbo enyi nke ntohapu; ma o husiwo anya ezigbo otutu mkpagbu siri ike. Mana lee, o nwuo, ma o gawo uzo nke uwa nile.

38 Ugbua o wee ruo na Moronai zoro-ije gaa n'echi ya, ma biakwasị ndi Leman, nke mere na ha gburu ha na nnukwu ogbugbu; ma ha churu ha site n'ala ahū; ma ha gbafuru, obuna na ha alaghachighi n'oge ahū imegide ndi Nifai.

39 Ma otu ka afo nke iri ato na otu nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe na-achi ndi nke Nifai siri gwuchaa; ma otu a ha enwewo otutu agha, na nkwafo-obarā, na unwu, na mkpagbu, nke weere ohere nke otutu afo.

40 Ma e nwewo otutu igbu-mmadu, na ndoro-ndoro nile, na nghotahie nile, na udi ajoo-omume nile n'udi obula n'etiti ndi nke Nifai; otu o sila di n'ihī ndi ezi-omume, e, n'ihī ekpere nile nke ndi ezi-omume, e debere ha.

And thus they did encamp for the night. For behold, the Nephites and the Lamanites also were weary because of the greatness of the march; therefore they did not resolve upon any stratagem in the night-time, save it were Teancum; for he was exceedingly angry with Ammoron, insomuch that he considered that Ammoron, and Amalickiah his brother, had been the cause of this great and lasting war between them and the Lamanites, which had been the cause of so much war and bloodshed, yea, and so much famine.

And it came to pass that Teancum in his anger did go forth into the camp of the Lamanites, and did let himself down over the walls of the city. And he went forth with a cord, from place to place, insomuch that he did find the king; and he did cast a javelin at him, which did pierce him near the heart. But behold, the king did awaken his servants before he died, insomuch that they did pursue Teancum, and slew him.

Now it came to pass that when Lehi and Moroni knew that Teancum was dead they were exceedingly sorrowful; for behold, he had been a man who had fought valiantly for his country, yea, a true friend to liberty; and he had suffered very many exceedingly sore afflictions. But behold, he was dead, and had gone the way of all the earth.

Now it came to pass that Moroni marched forth on the morrow, and came upon the Lamanites, insomuch that they did slay them with a great slaughter; and they did drive them out of the land; and they did flee, even that they did not return at that time against the Nephites.

And thus ended the thirty and first year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi; and thus they had had wars, and bloodsheds, and famine, and affliction, for the space of many years.

And there had been murders, and contentions, and dissensions, and all manner of iniquity among the people of Nephi; nevertheless for the righteous' sake, yea, because of the prayers of the righteous, they were spared.

41 Mana lee, n'ihī nnukwu ogologo agha karīrī-akarī dī n'ētiti ndī Nifai na ndī Leman ọtūtū enwekwaghī mmetūta, n'ihī nnukwu ogologo oge nke agha ahū karīrī akarī; ma ọtūtū adiwo nro n'ihī mkpagbu ha nile, nke mere na ha nwere umeala n'onwe ha n'iru Chineke, ọbuna n'omimi nke obi umeala.

42 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Moronai wusichaworo akūkū ala ebe ahū nile ike ndī nke e ghewere oghe nye ndī Leman, ruo mgbe ha siri ike, otu okwesiri, o laghachiri n'obodo-ukwu nke Zarahemla; na kwa Hilaman laghachiri n'ebe nke nketa ya; ma e nwere udo otu ugboro ozo ehiwere n'etiti ndi nke Nifai.

43 Ma Moronai nyefere ochichi nke ndi-agma ya nile n'aka nke nwa ya nwoke, nke aha ya bu Moronaiha, ma o laghachiri n'ulo nke ya ka o wee no ubochi ya nile foduru n'udo.

44 Ma Pehoran laghachiri n'ochi-ikpe ya; ma Hilaman wekwasiri onwe ya ozo ikwusara ndi ahū okwu nke Chineke; ma n'ihī ọtūtū agha nile na ndoro-ndoro nile o diwo kwa mkpa ozo na a ga-eme iwu ozo na nzukonso ahū.

45 Ya mere, Hilaman na nwanne ya nwoke gara n'iru, ma kwuputa okwu nke Chineke jiri nnukwu ike game ka ọtūtū mmadu kwenye maka ajo-omume ha, nke mere ka ha chegharia site na mmehie ha nile na ime baptism n'ime Onye-nwe Chineke ha.

46 Ma o wee ruo na ha hiwekwara nzukonso nke Chineke ozo, gazuo akūkū ala ahū nile.

47 E, ma nhazi nile ka e mere gbasara iwu ahū. Ma ndi-ikpe ha nile, na ndi-isi-ikpe nile a hoputara ha.

48 Ma ndi nke Nifai malitekwaro ime nke oma ozo n'ala ahū, ma malite imuba na igbasikwa ike ozo karja n'ala ahū. Ma ha malitere iba uba karja.

49 Mana na-agbanyeghi uba ha nile, ma-obu ume ha, ma-obu ime nke oma ha, ha ebulighi onwe ha elu na mpako n'anya nke onwe ha nile; obughi ma ha na-egbu oge n'icheta Onye-nwe Chineke ha; mana ha mere onwe ha umeala karja n'iru ya.

But behold, because of the exceedingly great length of the war between the Nephites and the Lamanites many had become hardened, because of the exceedingly great length of the war; and many were softened because of their afflictions, insomuch that they did humble themselves before God, even in the depth of humility.

And it came to pass that after Moroni had fortified those parts of the land which were most exposed to the Lamanites, until they were sufficiently strong, he returned to the city of Zarahemla; and also Helaman returned to the place of his inheritance; and there was once more peace established among the people of Nephi.

And Moroni yielded up the command of his armies into the hands of his son, whose name was Moronihah; and he retired to his own house that he might spend the remainder of his days in peace.

And Pahoran did return to his judgment-seat; and Helaman did take upon him again to preach unto the people the word of God; for because of so many wars and contentions it had become expedient that a regulation should be made again in the church.

Therefore, Helaman and his brethren went forth, and did declare the word of God with much power unto the convincing of many people of their wickedness, which did cause them to repent of their sins and to be baptized unto the Lord their God.

And it came to pass that they did establish again the church of God, throughout all the land.

Yea, and regulations were made concerning the law. And their judges, and their chief judges were chosen.

And the people of Nephi began to prosper again in the land, and began to multiply and to wax exceedingly strong again in the land. And they began to grow exceedingly rich.

But notwithstanding their riches, or their strength, or their prosperity, they were not lifted up in the pride of their eyes; neither were they slow to remember the Lord their God; but they did humble themselves exceedingly before him.

50 E, ha chetara ụdị nnukwu ihe nile Onye-nwe meworo ha, na ọ napụtawo ha site n'ọnwụ, na site n'enweghị onwe nile, na site n'ụlọ mkpọrọ nile, na site n'ụdị mkpagbu nile dị iche iche, ma o napụtara ha site n'aka nile nke ndị iro ha.

51 Ma ha kpere ekpere nye Onye-nwe Chineke ha esepughị-aka, nke mere na Onye-nwe gọziri ha, dika okwu ya siri dị, nke mere na ha gbasiri ike ma mee nke ọma n'ala ahụ.

52 Ma o wee ruo na e mere ihe ndị a nile. Ma Hilaman nwurụ, n'afọ nke iri atọ na ise nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe na-achị ndị nke Nifai.

Yea, they did remember how great things the Lord had done for them, that he had delivered them from death, and from bonds, and from prisons, and from all manner of afflictions, and he had delivered them out of the hands of their enemies.

And they did pray unto the Lord their God continually, insomuch that the Lord did bless them, according to his word, so that they did wax strong and prosper in the land.

And it came to pass that all these things were done. And Helaman died, in the thirty and fifth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

Alma 63

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na mmalite afọ nke iri atọ na isii nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe na-achị ndị nke Nifaj, na Shiblōn weere onwunwe nke ihe ndị ahụ dị nsọ nke Alma nyefeworo Hilaman.
- 2 Ma ọ bụurū onye ezi-omume, ma ọ na-agazi ije n'iru Chineke; ma ọ na-echeta ime ihe-oma esepughị-aka, idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Onye-nwe Chineke ya; ma otu ahụ ka nwanne ya nwoke na-eme kwa.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na Moronai nwụkwara. Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri atọ na isii nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe siri gwuchaa.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na n'ime afọ nke iri atọ na asaa nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe, e nwere nnukwu otu ndịkom, ọbuna ndịkom dị puku ise na nari anọ, ha na ndị nwunye ha na ụmụ ha, pụrụ site n'ala nke Zarahemla baa n'ala nke dị n'elu elu.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na Hagot, ebe ọ bu nwoke nwere agụụ imata ihe karịa, ya mere ọ gara n'iru ma wuoro onwe ya ụgbọ-mmiri buru-ibu karichaa, n'oke-ala nile nke ala Uju ahụ, n'akụkụ ala Ọtọgboro N'efu, ma nuba ya n'ime oke osimiri ọdịda-anyanwụ, n'akụkụ ọwa-mmiri dị wara wara nke dubara n'ala dị n'elu-elu.
- 6 Ma lee, e nwere ọtụtụ ndị Nifaj ndị banyere n'ime ya ma nyapụ jiri nnukwu ihe oriri, na kwa ọtụtụ ndịnyom na ụmụ-ntakiri; Ma ha weere ije ha n'ebe elu-elu. Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri atọ na asaa siri gwuchaa.
- 7 Ma n'afọ nke iri atọ na asatọ, nwoke a wuru ụgbọ-mmiri ndị ọzọ. Ma ụgbọ-mmiri nke mbụ ahụ laghachikwara, ma ọtụtụ mmadụ ndị ọzọ bara n'ime ya; ma ha werekwara nnukwu ihe oriri, ma pụọ kwa njem ọzọ gaa n'ala dị n'elu-elu.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na anughị kwa ihe banyere ha ọzọ. Ma anyị chere na ha mikpuru n'omimi nile nke osimiri ahụ. Ma o wee ruo na otu ụgbọ-mmiri ọzọ nyapụrụ; ma ebe ọ gara anyị amataghị.
- 9 Ma o wee ruo na n'afọ nke a e nwere ọtụtụ ndị gawara n'ala ahụ dị n'elu-elu. Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri atọ na asatọ siri gwuchaa.

Alma 63

And it came to pass in the commencement of the thirty and sixth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, that Shiblōn took possession of those sacred things which had been delivered unto Helaman by Alma.

And he was a just man, and he did walk uprightly before God; and he did observe to do good continually, to keep the commandments of the Lord his God; and also did his brother.

And it came to pass that Moroni died also. And thus ended the thirty and sixth year of the reign of the judges.

And it came to pass that in the thirty and seventh year of the reign of the judges, there was a large company of men, even to the amount of five thousand and four hundred men, with their wives and their children, departed out of the land of Zarahemla into the land which was northward.

And it came to pass that Hagoth, he being an exceedingly curious man, therefore he went forth and built him an exceedingly large ship, on the borders of the land Bountiful, by the land Desolation, and launched it forth into the west sea, by the narrow neck which led into the land northward.

And behold, there were many of the Nephites who did enter therein and did sail forth with much provisions, and also many women and children; and they took their course northward. And thus ended the thirty and seventh year.

And in the thirty and eighth year, this man built other ships. And the first ship did also return, and many more people did enter into it; and they also took much provisions, and set out again to the land northward.

And it came to pass that they were never heard of more. And we suppose that they were drowned in the depths of the sea. And it came to pass that one other ship also did sail forth; and whither she did go we know not.

And it came to pass that in this year there were many people who went forth into the land northward. And thus ended the thirty and eighth year.

- 10 Ma o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri atọ na iteghete nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe, Shiblōn nwụkwara, ma Korianton agawala n'ala ahụ dī n'elu-elu n'ime ụgbọmmiri, ibuga ihe oriri nye ndị ahụ gawara n'ala ahụ.
- 11 Ya mere o wee dī mkpa na Shiblōn ga-enyefee ihe ndị ahụ dī nsọ, tutu ọnwụ ya, n'aka nwa nwoke Hilaman, onye a kpọrọ Hilaman, ebe a kpọrọ ya aha nna ya.
- 12 Ugbua lee, ihe nkanye nile ndị ahụ ndị dī na onwunwe nke Hilaman e dere ha ma zipuga ha n'etiti ụmụ nke mmadụ gazuo akụkụ ala ahụ nile, ma ọbughị akụkụ ndị ahụ nke Alma nyere iwu na-agaghị ezipu.
- 13 Otu o sila dī, ihe ndị a ga-eedebe ha nsọ, ma nyefedata ha site n'otu ọgbọ ruo n'ọzọ; ya mere, n'afọ nke a, e nyefewo ha Hilaman, tutu ọnwụ nke Shiblōn.
- 14 Ma o wee ruo kwa n'afọ nke a na e nwere ndị nghọtahie ndị gafekwuworo ndị Leman; ma a kpasukwara ha iwe ọzọ megide ndị Nifaj.
- 15 Na kwa n'ime afọ nke a ha gbadatara kpọrọ imerime ọny-ọgụgụ nke ndị-agma ilu-agma megide ndị nke Moronaiha, ma-ọbụ megide ndị-agma Moronaiha, n'ime nke e meriri ha ma chughachị ha azụ ọzọ n'ala nke aka ha nile, na-ata ahụhụ nnukwu ntufu.
- 16 Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri atọ na iteghete nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe na-achị ndị nke Nifaj siri gwuchaa.
- 17 Ma otu a ka nkọwasị nke Alma siri gwuchaa, na Hilaman nwa ya nwoke, na kwa Shiblōn, onye bụ nwa ya nwoke.

And it came to pass in the thirty and ninth year of the reign of the judges, Shiblōn died also, and Corianton had gone forth to the land northward in a ship, to carry forth provisions unto the people who had gone forth into that land.

Therefore it became expedient for Shiblōn to confer those sacred things, before his death, upon the son of Helaman, who was called Helaman, being called after the name of his father.

Now behold, all those engravings which were in the possession of Helaman were written and sent forth among the children of men throughout all the land, save it were those parts which had been commanded by Alma should not go forth.

Nevertheless, these things were to be kept sacred, and handed down from one generation to another; therefore, in this year, they had been conferred upon Helaman, before the death of Shiblōn.

And it came to pass also in this year that there were some dissenters who had gone forth unto the Lamanites; and they were stirred up again to anger against the Nephites.

And also in this same year they came down with a numerous army to war against the people of Moronihah, or against the army of Moronihah, in the which they were beaten and driven back again to their own lands, suffering great loss.

And thus ended the thirty and ninth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And thus ended the account of Alma, and Helaman his son, and also Shiblōn, who was his son.

Akwukwo nke Hilaman

Nkwasị nke ndị Nifai. Agba ha nile na ndoro-ndoro nile, na ngbotabie ha nile. Na kwa ibu-amuma nile nke ndi-amuma di nso, tutu obibia nke Kraist, dika akuko-ndekota nile nke Hilaman onye bu nwa nwoke nke Hilaman siri di, na kwa dika akuko-ndekota nile nke umu ya ndi nwoke siri di, obuna gbadaa ruo n'obibia nke Kraist. Na kwa otutu ndi nke Leman a gbanwere n'okpukpe-chi ha. Nkwasị nke mgbanwe n'okpukpe-chi ha. Nkwasị nke ezi-omume nke ndi Leman, na ajo-omume na ibe aru nile nke ndi Nifai, dika akuko-ndekota nke Hilaman na umu ya ndi nwoke siri di, obuna gbada ruo n'obibia nke Kraist, nke a na-akpo akwukwo nke Hilaman, na otu abụ gaa n'iru.

Hilaman 1

- 1 Ma ugbua lee, o wee ruo na mmalite nke afọ iri anọ nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe na-achi ndi nke Nifai, a malitere inwe ihe isi-ike di ukwu n'etiti ndi nke ndi Nifai.
- 2 N'ih i na lee, Pehoran anwūwo, ma gawo ụzọ nke uwa nile; ya mere a malitere inwe ndoro-ndoro di ukwu gbasara onye ga-ewere oche-ikpe ahụ n'etiti umunne nwoke ndi ahụ, ndi bu umu nwoke nke Pehoran.
- 3 Ugbua ndi a bu aha ha bu ndi doro ndoro-ndoro maka oche-ikpe ahụ, bu ndi mekwara ka ndi ahụ doro ndoro-ndoro: Pehoran, Peankai, na Pekiumenai.
- 4 Ugbua ndi a abughi nani umu nwoke nile nke Pehoran (n'ih i na o nwere otutu), kama ndi a bu ndi doro ndoro-ndoro maka oche-ikpe ahụ; ya mere ha mere nkewa ato n'etiti ndi ahụ.
- 5 Otu o sila di, o wee ruo na a hoputara Pehoran site n'olu nke ndi ahụ ka o buru onye-isi-ikpe na onye-ochichi na-achi ndi nke Nifai.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na Pekiumenai, mgbe o huru ya na enweghi ike inweta oche-ikpe ahụ, o kwekoritara n'olu nke ndi ahụ.

The Book of Helaman

An account of the Nephites. Their wars and contentions, and their dissensions. And also the prophecies of many holy prophets, before the coming of Christ, according to the records of Helaman, who was the son of Helaman, and also according to the records of his sons, even down to the coming of Christ. And also many of the Lamanites are converted. An account of their conversion. An account of the righteousness of the Lamanites, and the wickedness and abominations of the Nephites, according to the record of Helaman and his sons, even down to the coming of Christ, which is called the book of Helaman, and so forth.

Helaman 1

And now behold, it came to pass in the commencement of the fortieth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, there began to be a serious difficulty among the people of the Nephites.

For behold, Pahoran had died, and gone the way of all the earth; therefore there began to be a serious contention concerning who should have the judgment-seat among the brethren, who were the sons of Pahoran.

Now these are their names who did contend for the judgment-seat, who did also cause the people to contend: Pahoran, Paanchi, and Pacumeni.

Now these are not all the sons of Pahoran (for he had many), but these are they who did contend for the judgment-seat; therefore, they did cause three divisions among the people.

Nevertheless, it came to pass that Pahoran was appointed by the voice of the people to be chief judge and a governor over the people of Nephi.

And it came to pass that Pacumeni, when he saw that he could not obtain the judgment-seat, he did unite with the voice of the people.

7 Mana lee, Peankai na akuku ndi nke ahụ chosiri ike na o ga-abu onye-ochichi ha, were iwe karja; ya mere, o chorọ ito ndi ahụ n'otuto n'erughị n'obi ka ha bilie na nnupu-isi megide umunne ha nwoke.

8 Ma o wee ruo dika o na-achọ ime nke a, lee, a kporo ya, ma kpee ya ikpe dika olu nke ndi ahụ siri di, ma maa ya ikpe onwu; n'ihi na o welitawo na nnupu-isi ma chọo ibibi ntọhapu nke ndi ahụ.

9 Ugbua mgbe ndi ahụ na-achosike ka o buru onye-ochichi ha huru na a mara ya ikpe onwu, ya mere iwe were ha, ma lee, ha zipuru otu Kishkumen, obuna gaa n'uche-ikpe nke Pehoran, ma gbuo Pehoran ka o noduru n'uche-ikpe ahụ.

10 Ma ndi na-ejere Pehoran umu-oru churu ya oso; ma lee, oke oso-osọ ka mgbapu nke Kishkumen di nke mere na o nweghi onye chufere ya.

11 Ma o gakwuru ndi ahụ zipuru ya, ma ha nile bara n'ime ogbugba-ndu, e, na-anu iyi site n'Onye okike mgbe nile na-adigide ha, na ha agaghị agwa onye obula na Kishkumen egbuwo Pehoran.

12 Ya mere, amataghi Kishkumen n'etiti ndi nke Nifaj, n'ihi na o noro na mgbanwe-udi n'oge nke o gburu Pehoran. Ma Kishkumen na ndi otu ya, ndi ya na ha baworo n'ime ogbugba-ndu, gwakotara onwe ha n'etiti ndi ahụ, otu a na-agaghị achota ha nile; mana ka ha ra bu ndi a chotara, a mara ha ikpe onwu.

13 Ma ugbua lee, Pekiumenai ka a hoputara, dika olu ndi ahụ siri di, ibu onye-isi-ikpe na onye-ochichi nye ndi ahụ, ichi nonodu nwanne ya nwoke Pehoran; ma obu dika ihe ruru ya. Ma ihe nile a e mere ya n'ime afọ nke iri anọ nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe; ma o bjara na ngwucha.

14 Ma o wee ruo na afọ nke iri anọ na otu nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe, na ndi Leman akpokotawo onu-ogugu ndi-agma nke ndikom a na-apughị iguta onu, ma nye ha ngwa-agma nke mma-agma nile, ma jiri mma-agma roro aro ma jiri uta, ma jiri aro, ma jiri epekele-mkpuchi-isi, ma jiri epekele-nchekwa-obi, ma jiri udi ihe-ize mgbo nile n'udi obula di iche iche.

But behold, Paanchi, and that part of the people that were desirous that he should be their governor, was exceedingly wroth; therefore, he was about to flatter away those people to rise up in rebellion against their brethren.

And it came to pass as he was about to do this, behold, he was taken, and was tried according to the voice of the people, and condemned unto death; for he had raised up in rebellion and sought to destroy the liberty of the people.

Now when those people who were desirous that he should be their governor saw that he was condemned unto death, therefore they were angry, and behold, they sent forth one Kishkumen, even to the judgment-seat of Pahoran, and murdered Pahoran as he sat upon the judgment-seat.

And he was pursued by the servants of Pahoran; but behold, so speedy was the flight of Kishkumen that no man could overtake him.

And he went unto those that sent him, and they all entered into a covenant, yea, swearing by their everlasting Maker, that they would tell no man that Kishkumen had murdered Pahoran.

Therefore, Kishkumen was not known among the people of Nephi, for he was in disguise at the time that he murdered Pahoran. And Kishkumen and his band, who had covenanted with him, did mingle themselves among the people, in a manner that they all could not be found; but as many as were found were condemned unto death.

And now behold, Pacumeni was appointed, according to the voice of the people, to be a chief judge and a governor over the people, to reign in the stead of his brother Pahoran; and it was according to his right. And all this was done in the fortieth year of the reign of the judges; and it had an end.

And it came to pass in the forty and first year of the reign of the judges, that the Lamanites had gathered together an innumerable army of men, and armed them with swords, and with cimeters and with bows, and with arrows, and with head-plates, and with breast-plates, and with all manner of shields of every kind.

- 15 Ma ha gbadatara ọzọ ka ha wee buo agha megide ndị Nifaj. Ma e duru ha site n'aka nwoke aha ya bu Koriantamọ; ma ọ buuru onye agburu nke Zarahemla; ma ọ buuru onye-nghotahie site n'etiti ndi Nifaj; ma ọ buuru onye buru ibu na onye siri ike.
- 16 Ya mere, eze nke ndi Leman, nke aha ya bu Tubalot, onye bu nwa nwoke nke Amoron, ebe ọ na-eche na Koriantamọ, ebe ọ bu onye siri ike, ga-enwe ike iguzogide ndi Nifaj, jiri ume ya, ya na kwa jiri nnukwu amamihe ya, nke mere na site n'iziga ya, ọ ga-enweta ike imeri ndi Nifaj—
- 17 Ya mere ọ kpasulitere ha iwe, ma ọ kpokotara ndi- agha ya nile onu, ma ọ hoputara Koriantamọ ibu onye-ndu ha, ma o mere ka ha zoda ije ruo ala nke Zarahemla ibu agha megide ndi Nifaj.
- 18 Ma o wee ruo na n'ihhi oke nnukwu ndoro-ndoro na oke nnukwu ihe-isi-ike n'ime ndi-ochichi, na ha e debeghi ndi-nche zuru-ezu n'ala nke Zarahemla; n'ihhi na ha echewo na ndi Leman agaghi anwa anwa ibia n'ime etiti ala ha iluso nnukwu obodo-ukwu Zarahemla ahụ agha.
- 19 Mana o wee ruo na Koriantamọ zogara ije buru imerime igwe ya uzọ, ma biakwasị ndi nile bi n'obodo- ukwu ahụ, ma izo-ije ha bu nke e jiri oke nnukwu oso- oso kariri akari, nke mere na enweghi oge maka ndi Nifaj ikpokota ndi-agma ha onu.
- 20 Ya mere Koriantamọ gbudara ndi-nche ahụ site n'onu-uzo nke obodo-ukwu ahụ, ma zobaa-ije ya na ndi-agma ya nile n'ime obodo-ukwu ahụ, ma ha gburu onye obula nke megidere ha, nke mere na ha nwetara onwunwe nke obodo-ukwu nile ahụ.
- 21 Ma o wee ruo na Pekiumenaj, onye bu onye-isi-ikpe, gbafuru n'iru Koriantamọ, obuna ruo na mgbidi nile nke obodo-ukwu ahụ. Ma o wee ruo na Koriantamọ kugidere ya na mgbidi, nke mere na ọ nwuru. Ma otu a ka ubochi nile nke Pekiumenaj siri gwucha.

And they came down again that they might pitch battle against the Nephites. And they were led by a man whose name was Coriantumr; and he was a descendant of Zarahemla; and he was a dissenter from among the Nephites; and he was a large and a mighty man.

Therefore, the king of the Lamanites, whose name was Tubaloth, who was the son of Ammoron, supposing that Coriantumr, being a mighty man, could stand against the Nephites, with his strength and also with his great wisdom, insomuch that by sending him forth he should gain power over the Nephites—

Therefore he did stir them up to anger, and he did gather together his armies, and he did appoint Coriantumr to be their leader, and did cause that they should march down to the land of Zarahemla to battle against the Nephites.

And it came to pass that because of so much contention and so much difficulty in the government, that they had not kept sufficient guards in the land of Zarahemla; for they had supposed that the Lamanites durst not come into the heart of their lands to attack that great city Zarahemla.

But it came to pass that Coriantumr did march forth at the head of his numerous host, and came upon the inhabitants of the city, and their march was with such exceedingly great speed that there was no time for the Nephites to gather together their armies.

Therefore Coriantumr did cut down the watch by the entrance of the city, and did march forth with his whole army into the city, and they did slay every one who did oppose them, insomuch that they did take possession of the whole city.

And it came to pass that Pacumeni, who was the chief judge, did flee before Coriantumr, even to the walls of the city. And it came to pass that Coriantumr did smite him against the wall, insomuch that he died. And thus ended the days of Pacumeni.

- 22 Ma ugbua mgbe Koriantamọ hụrụ na ya enwerela onwunwe nke obodo-ukwu nke Zarahemla ahụ, ma hụ na ndị Nifaj agbafuwo n'iru ha, ma e gburu ha, ma a kpọrọ ha, ma a tūbara ha n'ụlọ mkpọrọ, ma na ya enwetawo onwunwe nke ebe kachasiri sie ike n'ala ahụ nile, obi ya nwetara mgbamume nke mere na ọ chọrọ ịga n'iru megide ala ahụ nile.
- 23 Ma ugbua ọ nọgideghị n'ala nke Zarahemla, kama ọ zọgara-ije kpọrọ nnukwu ndị-agma, ọbuna chee iru n'obodo-ukwu nke Uju ahụ; n'ihi na ọ buurụ mkpebi ya ịga n'iru ma jiri mma agha ya gbuo ụzọ ya gafee, ka o wee nweta akụkụ elu-elu nile nke ala ahụ.
- 24 Ma, na-eche na ume ha karịchara n'etiti ala ahụ, ya mere ọ zọgara-ije, na-enyeghị ha oge ọbula iji kpọkọta onwe ha ọnụ ma ọbughị n'otu ntakiri otu ntakiri; ma n'ọnọdụ a ha dakwasiri ha ma gbudaru ha ala.
- 25 Mana lee, ịzọ-ije nke Koriantamọ nke a site n'etiti nke ala ahụ nyere Moronaiha nnukwu uru n'aru ha, na-agbanyeghị nnukwu nke ọnụ-ogugụ nke ndị Nifaj e gburu egbu.
- 26 N'ihi na lee, Moronaiha echewo na ndị Leman agaghị anwa ịbata n'etiti ala ahụ, kama na ha ga-ebuso obodo-ukwu nile gburu-gburu oke-ala ahụ nile agha dika ha meworo na mbụ; ya mere Moronaiha emewo ka ndị-agma ha nile siri ike wee-chekwa akụkụ ndị ahụ dī gburu-gburu n'akụkụ oke-ala ahụ nile.
- 27 Mana lee, ndị Leman atughị egwu dika ọchịchọ ya siri dī, mana ha abatawo n'etiti ala ahụ, ma ha ewerewo isi-obodo-ukwu ahụ nke bụ obodo-ukwu nke Zarahemla, ma ha na-azọbiga ije n'akụkụ ala ndi kara buru isi-obodo-ukwu ala ahụ, na-egbu ndi ahụ na nnukwu ogbugbu, ma ndikom, ndinyom ma umuntakiri, na-ewere onwunwe nke ọtụtụ obodo-ukwu na nke ọtụtụ ebe siri ike.
- 28 Mana mgbe Moronaiha chọputaworo nke a, ngwan-gwa o zipuru Lihaj na ndi-agma gburu-gburu igbabichi ha tutu ha ga-abiarute ala Uju ahụ.
- 29 Ma otu a ka o mere; ọ gbabichiri tutu ha abiaruo ala Uju ahụ, ma nye ha agha, nke mere na ha malitere ilaghachi azu chee iru n'ala nke Zarahemla.

And now when Coriantumr saw that he was in possession of the city of Zarahemla, and saw that the Nephites had fled before them, and were slain, and were taken, and were cast into prison, and that he had obtained the possession of the strongest hold in all the land, his heart took courage insomuch that he was about to go forth against all the land.

And now he did not tarry in the land of Zarahemla, but he did march forth with a large army, even towards the city of Bountiful; for it was his determination to go forth and cut his way through with the sword, that he might obtain the north parts of the land.

And, supposing that their greatest strength was in the center of the land, therefore he did march forth, giving them no time to assemble themselves together save it were in small bodies; and in this manner they did fall upon them and cut them down to the earth.

But behold, this march of Coriantumr through the center of the land gave Moronihah great advantage over them, notwithstanding the greatness of the number of the Nephites who were slain.

For behold, Moronihah had supposed that the Lamanites durst not come into the center of the land, but that they would attack the cities round about in the borders as they had hitherto done; therefore Moronihah had caused that their strong armies should maintain those parts round about by the borders.

But behold, the Lamanites were not frightened according to his desire, but they had come into the center of the land, and had taken the capital city which was the city of Zarahemla, and were marching through the most capital parts of the land, slaying the people with a great slaughter, both men, women, and children, taking possession of many cities and of many strongholds.

But when Moronihah had discovered this, he immediately sent forth Lehi with an army round about to head them before they should come to the land Bountiful.

And thus he did; and he did head them before they came to the land Bountiful, and gave unto them battle, insomuch that they began to retreat back towards the land of Zarahemla.

- 30 Ma o wee ruo na Moronaiha ghabichiri ha na nlaghachi-azu ha, ma nye ha agha, nke mere na o buuru agha obara kari; e, otutu ka e gburu, ma nonu-ogugu ndi ahụ e gburu egbu ahukwara Koriantamọ.
- 31 Ma ugbua, lee, ndi Leman enweghi ike ilaghachi-azu n'akuku obula, ma-obu n'elu-elu, ma-obu na ndida-ndida, ma-obu n'owuwa anyanwu, ma-obu n'odida-anyanwu, n'ihina ndi Nifai gbara ha gburu-gburu n'aka n'ile.
- 32 Ma otu a ka Koriantamọ siri duba ndi Leman n'ime etiti ndi Nifai, nke mere na ha nooro n'ike nke ndi Nifai, ma ya nonwe ya e gburu ya, ma ndi Leman nyefere onwe ha n'aka nke ndi Nifai.
- 33 Ma o wee ruo na Moronaiha wee were onwunwe nke obodo-ukwu nke Zarahemla ozo, ma mee ka ndi Leman a kporoworo ndi-mkporo puo site n'ala ahụ n'udo.
- 34 Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri anọ na otu nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe siri gwuchaa.

And it came to pass that Moronihah did head them in their retreat, and did give unto them battle, inso-much that it became an exceedingly bloody battle; yea, many were slain, and among the number who were slain Coriantumr was also found.

And now, behold, the Lamanites could not retreat either way, neither on the north, nor on the south, nor on the east, nor on the west, for they were surrounded on every hand by the Nephites.

And thus had Coriantumr plunged the Lamanites into the midst of the Nephites, insomuch that they were in the power of the Nephites, and he himself was slain, and the Lamanites did yield themselves into the hands of the Nephites.

And it came to pass that Moronihah took possession of the city of Zarahemla again, and caused that the Lamanites who had been taken prisoners should depart out of the land in peace.

And thus ended the forty and first year of the reign of the judges.

Hilaman 2

- 1 Ma o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri anọ na abụọ nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe, mgbe Moronaiha hiweworo udo ọzọ n'etiti ndị Nifaj na ndị Leman, lee onweghị onye ga-anọchi oche-ikpe ahụ; ya mere a malitere inwe ndorọ-ndorọ ọzọ n'etiti ndị ahụ gbasara onye ga-anọchi oche-ikpe ahụ.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na Hilaman, onye bụ nwa nwoke nke Hilaman, ka a họtara inochi oche-ikpe ahụ, site n'olu nke ndị ahụ.
- 3 Mana lee, Kishkumen, onye gbuworo Pehoran, ndoruru na-eche ibibi kwa Hilaman; ma a kwadoro ya site na ndị otu ya, ndị baworo n'ime ọgbugba-ndu na odighi onye ga-amata ajọ-omume ya.
- 4 N'ihi na e nwere otu Gadianton, onye bụ ọka-ibe karichaa n'ikwu otutu okwu, na kwa na nka, ya, iga n'iru n'oru nzuzo nke igbu-mmadu na nke izu ori; ya mere ọghoro onye-ndu ndi otu nke Kishkumen.
- 5 Ya mere o toro ha otuto-erughi n'obi, na kwa Kishkumen, na ọburu na ha ga-ejedebe ya n'uche-ikpe ahụ ya ga-ekwenyere ndi ahụ bu ndi otu ya ka e debe ha n'ike na ikike n'etiti ndi ahụ; ya mere Kishkumen chorọ ibibi Hilaman.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo ka ọ gawara chee iru n'uche-ikpe ahụ ibibi Hilaman, lee otu n'ime umu-oru nke Hilaman, ebe ọ pụworo n'abali, na ebe o nwetaworo site n'igbanwe-udi, mmata nke atumatu ndi ahụ nke ndi otu a meworo ibibi Hilaman—
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na o zutere Kishkumen, ma o nyere ya ihe iriba-ama; ya mere Kishkumen mere ka ọ mata ihe nke ọ chorọ, na-achọ na ọ ga-eduga ya n'uche-ikpe ahụ ka o wee gbuo Hilaman.
- 8 Ma mgbe nwa-oru nke Hilaman mataworo obi nile nke Kishkumen, na otu o siri buru ebun-n'obi ya igbu mmadu, na kwa na ọ bu ebun-n'obi nke ndi nile no n'otu ya igbu mmadu, na izu-ori, na inweta ike, (ma nke a buuru atumatu-nzuzo ha, na ntugwa ha) nwa-oru nke Hilaman siri Kishkumen: Ka anyi gaba ruo oche-ikpe ahụ.

Helaman 2

And it came to pass in the forty and second year of the reign of the judges, after Moronihah had established again peace between the Nephites and the Lamanites, behold there was no one to fill the judgment-seat; therefore there began to be a contention again among the people concerning who should fill the judgment-seat.

And it came to pass that Helaman, who was the son of Helaman, was appointed to fill the judgment-seat, by the voice of the people.

But behold, Kishkumen, who had murdered Pahoran, did lay wait to destroy Helaman also; and he was upheld by his band, who had entered into a covenant that no one should know his wickedness.

For there was one Gadianton, who was exceedingly expert in many words, and also in his craft, to carry on the secret work of murder and of robbery; therefore he became the leader of the band of Kishkumen.

Therefore he did flatter them, and also Kishkumen, that if they would place him in the judgment-seat he would grant unto those who belonged to his band that they should be placed in power and authority among the people; therefore Kishkumen sought to destroy Helaman.

And it came to pass as he went forth towards the judgment-seat to destroy Helaman, behold one of the servants of Helaman, having been out by night, and having obtained, through disguise, a knowledge of those plans which had been laid by this band to destroy Helaman—

And it came to pass that he met Kishkumen, and he gave unto him a sign; therefore Kishkumen made known unto him the object of his desire, desiring that he would conduct him to the judgment-seat that he might murder Helaman.

And when the servant of Helaman had known all the heart of Kishkumen, and how that it was his object to murder, and also that it was the object of all those who belonged to his band to murder, and to rob, and to gain power, (and this was their secret plan, and their combination) the servant of Helaman said unto Kishkumen: Let us go forth unto the judgment-seat.

9 Ugbua nke a masiri Kishkumen kari, n'ihu na o chere na ya ga-emezu atumatu ya; mana lee, nwa-oru nke Hilaman, dika ha na-agaru oche-ikpe ahụ, tiri Kishkumen mma obuna n'obi, na o dara nwuo nasughị otu ude. Ma o gbara osọ ma koro Hilaman ihe Nile nke o hụworo, ma nū, ma mee.

10 Ma o wee ruo na Hilaman zigara ka a koro otu ndi ori a na ndi ogbu-mmadu nzuzo a, ka e wee gbuo ha dika iwu siri di.

11 Mana lee, mgbe Gadianton choputaworo na Kishkumen alaghachighi, egwu turu ya eleghị-anya na a ga-ebibi ya; ya mere o mere ka ndi otu ya soro ya. Ma ha weere ifepu osọ ha site n'ala ahụ puo, n'uzo nzuzo, baa n'ime ozara; ma otu a mgbe Hilaman zigara ikoro ha o dighi ebe obula a huru ha.

12 Ma ihe ndi ozọ gbasara Gadianton a aga-ekwu ha ma emesia. Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri anọ na abuo nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe na-achi ndi nke Nifai siri gwuchaa.

13 Ma lee, na ngwucha nke akwukwo a, unu ga-ahu na Gadianton a gosiputara nkwa ahụ, e, o foduru ntakiri ibu mbibi nke ndi Nifai Nile.

14 Lee anaghi m ekwu maka ngwucha nke akwukwo nke Hilaman, kama ana m ekwu maka ngwucha nke akwukwo nke Nifai, site n'ebe nke m wetaworo nkwasị ahụ nke m deworo.

Now this did please Kishkumen exceedingly, for he did suppose that he should accomplish his design; but behold, the servant of Helaman, as they were going forth unto the judgment-seat, did stab Kishkumen even to the heart, that he fell dead without a groan. And he ran and told Helaman all the things which he had seen, and heard, and done.

And it came to pass that Helaman did send forth to take this band of robbers and secret murderers, that they might be executed according to the law.

But behold, when Gadianton had found that Kishkumen did not return he feared lest that he should be destroyed; therefore he caused that his band should follow him. And they took their flight out of the land, by a secret way, into the wilderness; and thus when Helaman sent forth to take them they could nowhere be found.

And more of this Gadianton shall be spoken hereafter. And thus ended the forty and second year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And behold, in the end of this book ye shall see that this Gadianton did prove the overthrow, yea, almost the entire destruction of the people of Nephi.

Behold I do not mean the end of the book of Helaman, but I mean the end of the book of Nephi, from which I have taken all the account which I have written.

Hilaman 3

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri anọ na atọ nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe, enweghị ndọrọ-ndọrọ dị n'etiti ndị nke Nifai ma ọbughị ntakiri mpako nke dị na nzuko-nsọ ahụ, nke butere ufọdu ntakiri nghotahie n'etiti ndị ahụ, bụ ihe ndị e doziri na ngwucha nke afọ nke iri anọ na atọ.
- 2 Ma enweghị ndọrọ-ndọrọ dị n'etiti ndị ahụ n'afọ nke iri anọ na anọ; ọbughị ma enwere ndọrọ-ndọrọ n'afọ nke iri anọ na ise.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na nke iri anọ na isii, e, enwere nnukwu ndọrọ-ndọrọ na ọtụtụ nghotahie; n'ime nke e nwere ọtụtụ nnukwu ndị kariri-akarị ndị puru site n'ala nke Zarahemla, ma gawa n'ala dị n'elu-elu inweta ala ahụ.
- 4 Ma ha gara njem ruo nnukwu ebe tere anya karịa, nke mere na ha bịa na ọtụtụ nnukwu ọdọ mmiri na ọtụtụ osimiri.
- 5 E, ma ọbuna ha gbasara n'ime akụkụ nile nke ala ahụ, n'ime akụkụ nile ọbuna a na-emebeghi ka ọ togboro n'efu na n'enweghị osisi eji ewu ụlọ, n'ih i ọtụtụ ndị obibi ndị birila n'ala ahụ mbụ.
- 6 Ma ugbua odighi akụkụ ala ahụ togboro n'efu, ma ọbughị ma-ọbụ maka osisi eji ewu ụlọ; mana n'ih i nnukwu nke mbibi nke ndị ahụ biworo n'ala ahụ mbụ dị a kporo ya ọtogboro-n'efu.
- 7 Ma ebe e nwere nani ntakiri osisi eji ewu ụlọ n'elu iru nke ala ahụ, otu o sila dị ndị ahụ gara, ghorọ ndi ọka-ibe karia n'iru oru nke simentị, ya mere ha wuru ụlọ simentị, n'ime nke ha biiri.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na ha mubara ma gbasaa, ma ha gapuru site n'ala dị na ndida-ndida ruo n'ala dị n'elu-elu, ma gbasaa ruo na ha malitere ikpuchi n'elu iru nke ala ahụ nile, site n'oke osimiri dị na ndida-ndida ruo n'oke osimiri dị n'elu-elu, site n'oke osimiri dị n'odida-anyanwu ruo n'oke osimiri dị n'owuwa-anyanwu.

Helaman 3

And now it came to pass in the forty and third year of the reign of the judges, there was no contention among the people of Nephi save it were a little pride which was in the church, which did cause some little dissensions among the people, which affairs were settled in the ending of the forty and third year.

And there was no contention among the people in the forty and fourth year; neither was there much contention in the forty and fifth year.

And it came to pass in the forty and sixth, yea, there was much contention and many dissensions; in the which there were an exceedingly great many who departed out of the land of Zarahemla, and went forth unto the land northward to inherit the land.

And they did travel to an exceedingly great distance, insomuch that they came to large bodies of water and many rivers.

Yea, and even they did spread forth into all parts of the land, into whatever parts it had not been rendered desolate and without timber, because of the many inhabitants who had before inherited the land.

And now no part of the land was desolate, save it were for timber; but because of the greatness of the destruction of the people who had before inhabited the land it was called desolate.

And there being but little timber upon the face of the land, nevertheless the people who went forth became exceedingly expert in the working of cement; therefore they did build houses of cement, in the which they did dwell.

And it came to pass that they did multiply and spread, and did go forth from the land southward to the land northward, and did spread insomuch that they began to cover the face of the whole earth, from the sea south to the sea north, from the sea west to the sea east.

9 Ma ndị ahụ nọ n'ala dị n'elu-elu biiri n'ụlọ-ịkwuu, na n'ụlọ ndị e jiri simentị wuo, ma ha hapụrụ osisi ọbụla nke pupụtara n'elu iru nke ala ahụ ka ọ natolite, otu ọ ga-abụ n'oge na-abịa ha ga-enwe osisi-iwu-ụlọ iji wuo ụlọ ha, e, obodo-ukwu ha nile na temple ha nile, na ụlọ-nzukọ ha nile, na ebe mgbaba-dị-nsọ ha nile, na ụdị ụlọ ha ọbụla nile dị iche iche.

10 Ma o wee ruo dika osisi iwu-ụlọ ha djiiri ụkọ karịa n'ala dị n'elu-elu, ha zipurụ nnukwu site n'uzọ ụgbọ mmiri.

11 Ma otu a ha mere ka ndị bi n'ala dị n'elu-elu nwe ike iwu ọtụtụ obodo-ukwu, ma nke osisi ma nke simentị.

12 Ma o wee ruo na e nwere ọtụtụ nke ndị nke Amon, ndị bụ ndị Leman site n'omumụ, ndị garukwara n'ala nke a.

13 Ma ugbua e nwere ọtụtụ akụkọ-ndekota e debere maka ka o-siri-gaa nile nke ndị a, site n'aka ọtụtụ ndị a, nke na-akọ otu ihe ahụ ma buru ezigbo ibu, gbasara ha.

14 Mana lee, otu ụzọ n'ime narị nke ka o-siri-gaa nke ndị a, e, nkọwasị nke ndị Leman na nke ndị Nifaj, na agha ha nile, na ndoro-ndoro nile, na nghotahie nile, na ikwusa ozi-oma ha, na ibu-amuma ha nile, na iji ụgbọ-mmiri bupu ihe ha na iwu ụgbọ-mmiri ha nile, na iwu temple ha, na nke ụlọ-nzukọ ha nile na ebe mgbaba-dị-nsọ ha nile, na ezi-omume ha, na ajọ-omume ha nile, na igbu-mmadi ha nile, na izu-ori, ipunara-ihe, na ụdị ihe arụ nile ọbụla dị iche iche na akwunakwuna ha nile, agaghị abanye n'orụ nke a.

15 Mana lee, e nwere ọtụtụ akwukwọ na ọtụtụ akụkọ-ndekota n'ụdị ọbụla, ma ndị Nifaj bụ ndị debeworo ha karịa.

16 Ma ndị Nifaj enyedatawo ha site n'otu ọgbọ ruo n'ozọ, ọbuna ruo na ha adabawo n'ime njehie ma e gbuwo ha, punara ha ihe, ma chụọ ha nta, ma chugharịa ha, ma gbuo ha, ma chusasia ha n'elu iru nke ala ahụ, ma gwakota ha na ndị Leman ruo na anaghị akpọ kwa ha ndị Nifaj, buruzie ndị ajọ-omume, na ndị a na-azughị-azụ, ma dị egwu, e, ọbuna buruzie ndị Leman.

And the people who were in the land northward did dwell in tents, and in houses of cement, and they did suffer whatsoever tree should spring up upon the face of the land that it should grow up, that in time they might have timber to build their houses, yea, their cities, and their temples, and their synagogues, and their sanctuaries, and all manner of their buildings.

And it came to pass as timber was exceedingly scarce in the land northward, they did send forth much by the way of shipping.

And thus they did enable the people in the land northward that they might build many cities, both of wood and of cement.

And it came to pass that there were many of the people of Ammon, who were Lamanites by birth, did also go forth into this land.

And now there are many records kept of the proceedings of this people, by many of this people, which are particular and very large, concerning them.

But behold, a hundredth part of the proceedings of this people, yea, the account of the Lamanites and of the Nephites, and their wars, and contentions, and dissensions, and their preaching, and their prophecies, and their shipping and their building of ships, and their building of temples, and of synagogues and their sanctuaries, and their righteousness, and their wickedness, and their murders, and their robbings, and their plundering, and all manner of abominations and whoredoms, cannot be contained in this work.

But behold, there are many books and many records of every kind, and they have been kept chiefly by the Nephites.

And they have been handed down from one generation to another by the Nephites, even until they have fallen into transgression and have been murdered, plundered, and hunted, and driven forth, and slain, and scattered upon the face of the earth, and mixed with the Lamanites until they are no more called the Nephites, becoming wicked, and wild, and ferocious, yea, even becoming Lamanites.

17 Ma ugbua alaghachị m na nkōwasị nke m; ya mere, ihe m kwuworo agafeworị mgbe e nweworo nnukwu ndorō-ndorō nile, na nsogbu nile, na agha nile, na nghotahie nile, n'etiti ndị nke Nifaj.

18 Afọ nke iri anọ na isii nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe gwụchara;

19 Ma o wee ruo na a ka nwere nnukwu ndorō-ndorō n'ala ahụ, e, ọbuna n'afọ nke iri anọ na asaa, na kwa n'afọ nke iri anọ na asatọ.

20 Otu o sila dị Hilaman nochiri oche-ikpe ahụ jiri ikpe ziri-ezi na iha-n'otu; e, o leziri anya idebe usoro-iwu nile, na ikpe nile, na iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke; ma o mere ihe ahụ nke dị mma n'anya nke Chineke esepughị-aka; ma ọ gara n'uzọ nile nke nna ya, nke mere na o mere nke ọma n'ala ahụ.

21 Ma o wee ruo na o nwere ụmụ-nwoke abụọ. O nyere nke okenye aha nke Nifaj, na nke kachasi nwata, aha nke Lihaj. Ma ha malitere itolitere Onye-nwe.

22 Ma o wee ruo na agha nile ahụ na ndorō-ndorō nile malitere ibelata, ntakiri ntakiri, n'etiti ndị nke ndị Nifaj, n'oge ngwucha nke afọ nke iri anọ na asatọ nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe nile na-achị ndị nke Nifaj.

23 Ma o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri anọ na iteghete nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe, e nwere udo esepughị-aka e hiwere n'ala ahụ, ha nile ma ọbughị ntugwa ihe aru nzuzọ nile nke Gadianton onye ori hiweworo n'akuku ndị nke nọziworo anọzi nke ala ahụ, ndị nke n'oge ahụ ndị nọ n'isi ọchịchị amaghị ha; ya mere ebipughị ha site n'ala ahụ.

24 Ma o wee ruo na n'ime otu afọ ahụ e nwere nnukwu ime nke ọma karịa n'ime nzuko-nsọ ahụ, nke mere na e nwere otutu puku ndị sonyere onwe ha na nzuko-nsọ ahụ ma e mere ha baptism baa n'ime nchehari.

25 Ma oke nnukwu ka ime nke ọma nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ dịrị, ma oke otutu ka ngozi nile dịrị nke a wukwasiri ndị ahụ, na ọbuna ndị isi nchụ-aja na ndị nkuzi nile n'onwe ha ọ tūrụ ha n'anya nke na-enweghi atụ.

And now I return again to mine account; therefore, what I have spoken had passed after there had been great contentions, and disturbances, and wars, and dissensions, among the people of Nephi.

The forty and sixth year of the reign of the judges ended;

And it came to pass that there was still great contention in the land, yea, even in the forty and seventh year, and also in the forty and eighth year.

Nevertheless Helaman did fill the judgment-seat with justice and equity; yea, he did observe to keep the statutes, and the judgments, and the commandments of God; and he did do that which was right in the sight of God continually; and he did walk after the ways of his father, insomuch that he did prosper in the land.

And it came to pass that he had two sons. He gave unto the eldest the name of Nephi, and unto the youngest, the name of Lehi. And they began to grow up unto the Lord.

And it came to pass that the wars and contentions began to cease, in a small degree, among the people of the Nephites, in the latter end of the forty and eighth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And it came to pass in the forty and ninth year of the reign of the judges, there was continual peace established in the land, all save it were the secret combinations which Gadianton the robber had established in the more settled parts of the land, which at that time were not known unto those who were at the head of government; therefore they were not destroyed out of the land.

And it came to pass that in this same year there was exceedingly great prosperity in the church, insomuch that there were thousands who did join themselves unto the church and were baptized unto repentance.

And so great was the prosperity of the church, and so many the blessings which were poured out upon the people, that even the high priests and the teachers were themselves astonished beyond measure.

26 Ma o wee ruo na ọrụ nke Onye-nwe mere nke ọma ruo n'ime baptism na iweta ịdị n'otu nye nzuko-nsọ nke Chineke, ọtụtụ mkpuru-obi, e, ọbuna iri nile nke puku nile.

27 Otu a anyị ga-ahụ na Onye-nwe na-eme ebere nye ndị nile choro, jiri ezigbo obi ha nile, kpokuo aha nsọ ya.

28 E, otu a anyị hụrụ na ọnu-uzo nke elu-igwe ghere oghe nye mmadu nile, ọbuna nye ndị nke ga-ekwere n'aha nke Jisus Kraist, onye bu Okpara nke Chineke.

29 E, anyị hụrụ na onye ọbula choro, nwere ike ijide okwu nke Chineke, nke di ndu na ike, nke ga-ekewasi iche-iche aghugho ahụ nile na onya nile na atumatu-aghugho nile nke ekwensu ahụ, ma duo onye nke Kraist n'uzo di wara-wara ma di kwa mkpafa gafee olulu nke ihuju anya mgbe nile na-adigide nke a kwadoro ka o lomie ndi ajoo-omume—

30 Ma wedaruo mkpuru-obi ha nile, e, mkpuru-obi ha na-adighi anwu-anwu, n'aka nri nke Chineke n'ala-eze nke elu-igwe, inodu odu ha na Abraham, na Aisak, na ha na Jekob, na ha na ndi nna nsọ anyi nile, ghara ipu kwa ozo.

31 Ma n'ime afọ nke a e nwere inuri onu esepughi-aka n'ala nke Zarahemla, na mpaghara nile gburu gburu ahụ, ọbuna n'ala nile nke ndi Nifai nwetara.

32 Ma o wee ruo na e nwere udo na nnukwu onu kari akari n'ime nke foduru n'afọ nke iri anọ na iteghete; e, na kwa e nwere udo esepughi-aka na nnukwu onu n'afọ nke iri ise nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe.

33 Ma n'afọ nke iri ise na otu nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe e nwekwara udo, ma obughi mpako ahụ nke malitere ibanye n'ime nzuko-nsọ ahụ—obughi n'ime nzuko-nsọ nke Chineke, kama n'ime obi nile nke ndi ahụ nakwuputa na ha bu nke nzuko-nsọ nke Chineke—

34 Ma ha buliri onwe ha elu na mpako, ọbuna ruo na nsogbu nke otutu nke umunne ha nwoke. Ugbua nke a bu nnukwu ajoo ihe, nke mere ka akuku nke ndi kara di umeala taa ahuhu nnukwu nsogbu nile, ma wafere nnukwu mkpagbu.

And it came to pass that the work of the Lord did prosper unto the baptizing and uniting to the church of God, many souls, yea, even tens of thousands.

Thus we may see that the Lord is merciful unto all who will, in the sincerity of their hearts, call upon his holy name.

Yea, thus we see that the gate of heaven is open unto all, even to those who will believe on the name of Jesus Christ, who is the Son of God.

Yea, we see that whosoever will may lay hold upon the word of God, which is quick and powerful, which shall divide asunder all the cunning and the snares and the wiles of the devil, and lead the man of Christ in a strait and narrow course across that everlasting gulf of misery which is prepared to engulf the wicked—

And land their souls, yea, their immortal souls, at the right hand of God in the kingdom of heaven, to sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and with Jacob, and with all our holy fathers, to go no more out.

And in this year there was continual rejoicing in the land of Zarahemla, and in all the regions round about, even in all the land which was possessed by the Nephites.

And it came to pass that there was peace and exceedingly great joy in the remainder of the forty and ninth year; yea, and also there was continual peace and great joy in the fiftieth year of the reign of the judges.

And in the fifty and first year of the reign of the judges there was peace also, save it were the pride which began to enter into the church—not into the church of God, but into the hearts of the people who professed to belong to the church of God—

And they were lifted up in pride, even to the persecution of many of their brethren. Now this was a great evil, which did cause the more humble part of the people to suffer great persecutions, and to wade through much affliction.

35 Otu o sila dī ha buru ọnụ ma kpee ekpere ugboro ugboro, ma gbasie ike n'elu mgbasike n'umeala ha, na nkwasike n'elu nkwasike n'okwukwe nke Kraịst ahụ, ruo n'imejuputa mkpuru-obi ha nile n'ọñụ na nkasiobi, e, ọbuna ruo n'isachasi na ido-nsọ nke obi ha nile, bu ido-nsọ nke baworo n'ihikwenye obi ha nile na Chineke.

36 Ma o wee ruo na afọ nke iri ise na abụọ gwụchara n'udo, ma ọbụghị na nnukwu mpako kariri akari nke baworo n'ime obi nke ndi ahụ; ma ọ bụuru n'ihinnukwu akụ na uba kariri akari na ime nke oma ha n'ala ahụ; ma o toro n'ime ha site n'ubochi ruo n'ubochi.

37 Ma o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri ise na atọ nke ọchichi nke ndi ikpe, Hilaman nwuru, ma okpara ya Nifai malitere ichi nonodu ya. Ma o wee ruo na ọ nochiri oche-ikpe ahụ jiri ikpe-ziri-ezi na iha notu; e, o debere iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, ma gaa n'uzo nile nke nna ya.

Nevertheless they did fast and pray oft, and did wax stronger and stronger in their humility, and firmer and firmer in the faith of Christ, unto the filling their souls with joy and consolation, yea, even to the purifying and the sanctification of their hearts, which sanctification cometh because of their yielding their hearts unto God.

And it came to pass that the fifty and second year ended in peace also, save it were the exceedingly great pride which had gotten into the hearts of the people; and it was because of their exceedingly great riches and their prosperity in the land; and it did grow upon them from day to day.

And it came to pass in the fifty and third year of the reign of the judges, Helaman died, and his eldest son Nephi began to reign in his stead. And it came to pass that he did fill the judgment-seat with justice and equity; yea, he did keep the commandments of God, and did walk in the ways of his father.

Hilaman 4

- 1 Ma o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri ise na anọ e nwere ọtụtụ nghọtahie na nzuko-nsọ ahụ, ma e nwekwara ndọrọ ndọrọ n'etiti ndị ahụ, nke mere na e nwere nnukwu nkwafulu-ọbara.
- 2 Ma akụkụ nke ndị nnupụ-isi e gburu ha ma chụpụ ha site n'ala ahụ, ma ha gakwuuru eze nke ndị Leman ahụ.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na ha gbara mbọ ikwalite ndị Leman ilu-agma megide ndị Nifaj; mana lee, ndị Leman tūrū egwu karịa, nke mere na ha achoghị inā-ntị n'okwu nile nke ndị nghọtahie ahụ.
- 4 Mana o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri ise na isii nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe, e nwere ndi nghotahie ndi galitere site na ndi Nifaj gakwuru ndi Leman; ma ha nwetara ihe ha chorọ ha na ndi ozọ n'ikwalite ha n'iwe iwe megide ndi Nifaj; ma ha nọ n'afọ ahụ nile na-ejikere maka agha.
- 5 Ma n'ime afọ nke iri ise na asaa ha gbadatara imegide ndi Nifaj n'ilu-agma, ma ha malitere oru nke onwu; e, nke mere na n'afọ nke iri ise na asato nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe, ha nwetara ihe ha chorọ na nweta onwunwe nke ala nke Zarahemla; e, na kwa ala ahụ nke di nso n'ala Uju.
- 6 Ma ndi Nifaj na ndi-agma nke Moroniha a chubara ha obuna n'ime ala nke Uju;
- 7 Ma n'ebe ahụ ha wugidesiri ike megide ndi Leman, site n'oke osimiri odida-anyanwu, obuna ruo n'owuwa-anyanwu; ebe o bu njem otu ubochi nye onye Nifaj, n'ahiri ahụ nke ha wugidesiwooro ike ma debe ndi-agma ha nile ichekwa mba elu-elu ha.
- 8 Ma otu a ndi nghotahie nke ndi Nifaj ahụ, site n'inye-aka nke otutu onu-ogugu ndi-agma nke ndi Leman, enwetawo ihe-onwunwe nke ndi Nifaj nke di n'ala di na ndida-ndida. Ma ihe nile a, e mere ya n'afọ nke iri-ise na asato na nke iteghete nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe.

Helaman 4

And it came to pass in the fifty and fourth year there were many dissensions in the church, and there was also a contention among the people, insomuch that there was much bloodshed.

And the rebellious part were slain and driven out of the land, and they did go unto the king of the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that they did endeavor to stir up the Lamanites to war against the Nephites; but behold, the Lamanites were exceedingly afraid, insomuch that they would not hearken to the words of those dissenters.

But it came to pass in the fifty and sixth year of the reign of the judges, there were dissenters who went up from the Nephites unto the Lamanites; and they succeeded with those others in stirring them up to anger against the Nephites; and they were all that year preparing for war.

And in the fifty and seventh year they did come down against the Nephites to battle, and they did commence the work of death; yea, insomuch that in the fifty and eighth year of the reign of the judges they succeeded in obtaining possession of the land of Zarahemla; yea, and also all the lands, even unto the land which was near the land Bountiful.

And the Nephites and the armies of Moronihah were driven even into the land of Bountiful;

And there they did fortify against the Lamanites, from the west sea, even unto the east; it being a day's journey for a Nephite, on the line which they had fortified and stationed their armies to defend their north country.

And thus those dissenters of the Nephites, with the help of a numerous army of the Lamanites, had obtained all the possession of the Nephites which was in the land southward. And all this was done in the fifty and eighth and ninth years of the reign of the judges.

9 Ma o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri isii nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe, Moronaiha nwetara ihe ọ na-achọ ya na ndị-agma ya n'inweta ọtụtụ akụkụ nke ala ahụ; e, ha nwetaghachiri ọtụtụ obodo-ukwu ndị dabaworo n'aka nke ndị Leman.

10 Ma o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri-isii na otu nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe ha nwetara ihe ha na-achọ n'inweta ọbuna ọkara nke ihe onwunwe ha nile.

11 Ugbua nnukwu ntufu nke ndị Nifaj a, na nnukwu ogbugbu ahụ nke dī n'etiti ha, agaraghị eme ma ọbughị n'ihī ajọọ-omume ha na ihe arụ ha nke dī n'etiti ha; e, ma ọ dī n'etiti ndị ahụ na-ekwupụta kwa ibụ nke nzuko-nsọ nke Chineke.

12 Ma ọ bụrụ n'ihī mpako nke obi ha nile, n'ihī akụ na ụba ha karịrị akarị, e, ọ bụrụ n'ihī mmegbu ha na emegbu ndị ogbenye, na-ejichi nri ha site n'irute ndị agụ na agụ, na-ejichi uwe-oyiyi site n'irute ndị gba ọtọ, ma na-eti ụmụnne ha ndị dī umeala ihe na nti, na-eji ihe ahụ dī nsọ eme ihe-ọchị, na-agonari mụọ-nke ibu-amụma na nke mkpughe, igbu-mmadụ, ipunari-ihe, ikwu okwu ụgha, izu ori, ikwa-iko, ibilite na nnukwu ndoro-ndoro nile, na-agbapụ na-aba n'ala nke Nifaj, n'etiti ndị Leman—

13 Ma n'ihī nnukwu ajọọ-omume ha nke a, na itu-ony ha nile n'ume nke onwe ha, a hapụrụ ha n'ume nke onwe ha; ya mere ha agaghị n'iru, kama e nyere ha ntaram-ahụhụ ma nye ha otiti ihe, ma chughachị ha n'iru ndị Leman, ruo mgbe ha tufuworo ọfọdurụ ntakiri ka ọ bụrụ ala nile ha nwere.

14 Mana lee, Mōronaiha kwusaara ndị ahụ ozi-oma maka ọtụtụ ihe n'ihī ajọọ-omume ha, na kwa Nifaj na Lihaj, ndị bụ ụmụ nwoke nke Hilaman, kwusakwaara ndị ahụ ozi-oma maka ọtụtụ ihe, e, buworo ha amụma ọtụtụ ihe gbasara ajọọ-omume ha nile, na ihe ga-abiakwute ha ma ọ bụrụ na ha echegharighi site na mmehie ha nile.

15 Ma o wee ruo na ha cheghariri, ma dika ha cheghariri, ha malitere ime nke oma.

And it came to pass in the sixtieth year of the reign of the judges, Moronihah did succeed with his armies in obtaining many parts of the land; yea, they regained many cities which had fallen into the hands of the Lamanites.

And it came to pass in the sixty and first year of the reign of the judges they succeeded in regaining even the half of all their possessions.

Now this great loss of the Nephites, and the great slaughter which was among them, would not have happened had it not been for their wickedness and their abomination which was among them; yea, and it was among those also who professed to belong to the church of God.

And it was because of the pride of their hearts, because of their exceeding riches, yea, it was because of their oppression to the poor, withholding their food from the hungry, withholding their clothing from the naked, and smiting their humble brethren upon the cheek, making a mock of that which was sacred, denying the spirit of prophecy and of revelation, murdering, plundering, lying, stealing, committing adultery, rising up in great contentions, and deserting away into the land of Nephi, among the Lamanites—

And because of this their great wickedness, and their boastings in their own strength, they were left in their own strength; therefore they did not prosper, but were afflicted and smitten, and driven before the Lamanites, until they had lost possession of almost all their lands.

But behold, Moronihah did preach many things unto the people because of their iniquity, and also Nephi and Lehi, who were the sons of Helaman, did preach many things unto the people, yea, and did prophesy many things unto them concerning their iniquities, and what should come unto them if they did not repent of their sins.

And it came to pass that they did repent, and inasmuch as they did repent they did begin to prosper.

16 N'ihì na mgbe Moronaiha hụrụ na ha cheghariri, o gbaliri idughari ha site n'ebe ruo n'ebe, ma site n'obodo-ukwu ruo n'obodo-ukwu, obuna ruo na ha nwetaghachiri otu okara nke ihe-onwunwe ha na otu okara nke ala ha nile.

17 Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri isii na otu nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe siri gwuchaa.

18 Ma o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri isii na abuo nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe, na Moronaiha enweghi ike inwetaghachiri ihe-onwunwe ozọ site n'aka ndi Leman.

19 Ya mere ha hapuru atumatu ha inweta ala nile ndi nke foduru, n'ihì na onu-ogugu ndi Leman diri oke imerime nke mere na o kweghizi ndi Nifai omume inweta ike ozọ kari ha; ya mere Moronaiha tinyere ndi-agma ya nile n'oru n'ichekwa akuku ndi ahụ nile o wereworo.

20 Ma o wee ruo, n'ihì nnukwu nke onu-ogugu nke ndi Leman ndi Nifai noro na nnukwu itu-egwu, eleghi-anya ha ga-akari ha ike, ma zoda, ma gbuo, ma bibie ha.

21 E, ha malitere icheta amuma nile nke Alma, na kwa okwu nile nke Mosaija; ma ha huru na ha abuworiri ndi na-akpo-ekwe-nku, ma na ha edebewo iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke ka ihe efu;

22 Ma na ha agbanwewo ma zogide iwu nile nke Mosaija n'okpuru ukwu ha, ma-obu ihe ahụ nke Onyenwe nyere ya iwu-nsọ inye ndi ahụ; ma ha huru na iwu ha nile emebisiwo ha, ma na ha aburuwo ndi ajo-omume, nke bu na ha aburuwo ndi ajo-omume obuna dika ndi nke Leman.

23 Ma n'ihì ajo-omume ha, nzuko-nsọ ahụ amateworiri ila-azu; ma ha malitere n'ekwenyeghi na muo nke ibu-amuma ma na muo nke mkpughe; ma ikpe nile nke Chineke lekwasigidere ha anya n'iru.

24 Ma ha huru na ha adighizi ike, dika umunne ha nwoke, ndi Leman, ma na Muo nke Onyenwe anakwaghi echekwa ha; e, o sepworiri aka site n'aru ha n'ihì na Muo nke Onyenwe anaghi ebi na temple nile na-adighi nsọ—

For when Moronihah saw that they did repent he did venture to lead them forth from place to place, and from city to city, even until they had regained the one-half of their property and the one-half of all their lands.

And thus ended the sixty and first year of the reign of the judges.

And it came to pass in the sixty and second year of the reign of the judges, that Moronihah could obtain no more possessions over the Lamanites.

Therefore they did abandon their design to obtain the remainder of their lands, for so numerous were the Lamanites that it became impossible for the Nephites to obtain more power over them; therefore Moronihah did employ all his armies in maintaining those parts which he had taken.

And it came to pass, because of the greatness of the number of the Lamanites the Nephites were in great fear, lest they should be overpowered, and trodden down, and slain, and destroyed.

Yea, they began to remember the prophecies of Alma, and also the words of Mosiah; and they saw that they had been a stiffnecked people, and that they had set at naught the commandments of God;

And that they had altered and trampled under their feet the laws of Mosiah, or that which the Lord commanded him to give unto the people; and they saw that their laws had become corrupted, and that they had become a wicked people, insomuch that they were wicked even like unto the Lamanites.

And because of their iniquity the church had begun to dwindle; and they began to disbelieve in the spirit of prophecy and in the spirit of revelation; and the judgments of God did stare them in the face.

And they saw that they had become weak, like unto their brethren, the Lamanites, and that the Spirit of the Lord did no more preserve them; yea, it had withdrawn from them because the Spirit of the Lord doth not dwell in unholy temples—

25 Ya mere Onye-nwe kwusiri ichekwa ha site n'uzo oru-ebube ya na ike na-enweghi-atu, n'ihi na ha adabawo nonodu nke ekweghi-ekwe na ajoo-omume di-egwu; ma ha huru na ndi Leman di umerime nonu-ogugu kara ha, na ma-obughi na ha ga-adabere n'Onye-nwe Chineke ha, ha ga-alariri n'iyi na-enweghi ihe mgbochi.

26 N'ihi na lee, ha huru na ume nke ndi Leman di ukwu dika ume ha, obuna otu nwoke na nwoke ibe ya. Ma otu a ka ha dabaworo n'ime nnukwu njehie nke a; e, otu a ka ha siworo ghoo ndi na-adighi ike, n'ihi njehie ha, n'oge na-abughi otutu afo.

Therefore the Lord did cease to preserve them by his miraculous and matchless power, for they had fallen into a state of unbelief and awful wickedness; and they saw that the Lamanites were exceedingly more numerous than they, and except they should cleave unto the Lord their God they must unavoidably perish.

For behold, they saw that the strength of the Lamanites was as great as their strength, even man for man. And thus had they fallen into this great transgression; yea, thus had they become weak, because of their transgression, in the space of not many years.

Hilaman 5

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na n'ime otu afọ nke a, lee, Nifaj nyefere otu nwoke aha ya bu Sizorom oche-ikpe ahụ.
- 2 N'ih na ebe obu na iwu ha nile na ochichi ha nile ehiwere ha site n'olu nke ndi ahụ, ma ndi nke horo ajoro-ihe di imerime nonu-ogugu kara ndi nke horo ihe oma, ya mere ha no na-acha maka mbibi, n'ih na iwu nile ahụ e mebiwo ha.
- 3 E, ma nke a abughi ihe nile; ha buuru ndi na-akpo-ekwe-nku, nke mere na e nweghi ike iji iwu ma-obu ikpe-ziri-ezi chia ha, ma obughi na mbibi ha.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na Nifaj ike agwwo ya n'ih ajoro-omume ha; ma o nyepuru oche-ikpe ahụ, ma wekwasi ya onwe ya ikwusa okwu nke Chineke ubochi ya nile nke foduru, na kwa nwanne ya nwoke Lihaj, ubochi ya nile foduru;
- 5 N'ih na ha chetara okwu nile nke nna ha Hilaman gwara ha. Ma ndi a bu okwu ndi nke o kwuru:
- 6 Lee, umu m nwoke, a choro m ka unu cheta idebe iwu-nso nile nke Chineke, ma o ga-adi m mma ka unu kwuputara ndi ahụ okwu ndi a. Lee, e nyewo m unu aha nile nke ndi nne na nna mbu anyi ndi sitere n'ala nke Jerusalem puta; ma nke a ka m meworo ka o ga-abu na mgbe unu chetara aha unu, unu ga-echeta ha; ma mgbe unu chetara ha, unu ga-echeta oru ha nile; ma mgbe unu chetara oru ha nile, unu ga-amata otu e siri kwuo, ma dee kwa, na ha bu ndi di mma.
- 7 Ya mere, umu m nwoke, o ga-adi m mma ka unu name ihe-oma, ka e wee kwuo maka unu, ma dee kwa, obuna dika e siworo kwuo ma dee maka ha.
- 8 Ma ugbua umu m nwoke, lee, e nwere m ihe fodu ozoro m na-achoro n'aka unu, nke ihe ahụ m na-achoro bu, ka unu ghara ime ihe ndi a ka unu wee na-etu onu, kama ka unu mee ihe ndi a ikpadolitere onwe unu aku n'elu-igwe, e, nke di ebighi-ebi, na nke na-anaghi anachapụ-anachapụ; e, ka unu nweta onyinye oke-onu-ahia nke ndu-ebighi-ebi ahụ, nke anyi nwere ihe kpatara anyi ji na-eche na enyewo ya ndi nna anyi ha.

Helaman 5

And it came to pass that in this same year, behold, Nephi delivered up the judgment-seat to a man whose name was Cezoram.

For as their laws and their governments were established by the voice of the people, and they who chose evil were more numerous than they who chose good, therefore they were ripening for destruction, for the laws had become corrupted.

Yea, and this was not all; they were a stiffnecked people, insomuch that they could not be governed by the law nor justice, save it were to their destruction.

And it came to pass that Nephi had become weary because of their iniquity; and he yielded up the judgment-seat, and took it upon him to preach the word of God all the remainder of his days, and his brother Lehi also, all the remainder of his days;

For they remembered the words which their father Helaman spake unto them. And these are the words which he spake:

Behold, my sons, I desire that ye should remember to keep the commandments of God; and I would that ye should declare unto the people these words. Behold, I have given unto you the names of our first parents who came out of the land of Jerusalem; and this I have done that when you remember your names ye may remember them; and when ye remember them ye may remember their works; and when ye remember their works ye may know how that it is said, and also written, that they were good.

Therefore, my sons, I would that ye should do that which is good, that it may be said of you, and also written, even as it has been said and written of them.

And now my sons, behold I have somewhat more to desire of you, which desire is, that ye may not do these things that ye may boast, but that ye may do these things to lay up for yourselves a treasure in heaven, yea, which is eternal, and which fadeth not away; yea, that ye may have that precious gift of eternal life, which we have reason to suppose hath been given to our fathers.

- 9 O cheta, cheta, ụmụ m nwoke, okwu nile nke eze Benjamin gwara ndị ya; e, cheta na ọ dighị ụzọ ọzọ ma-ọbụ otu mmadụ ga-esi nwee-nzọpụta, nanị site na ọbara-aja mgbaghara mmehie nke Jisus Kraịst, onye ga-abịa; e, cheta na ọ na-abịa igbapụta ụwa.
- 10 Ma cheta kwa okwu nile nke Amiulek gwara Ziezmom, n'obodo-ukwu nke Amonihah; n'ihia na ọ gwara ya na Onye-nwe ga-abịa n'ezie igbapụta ndị ya, ma na ọ gaghị abịa igbapụta ha n'ime mmehie ha nile, kama igbapụta ha site na mmehie ha nile.
- 11 Ma o nwere ike e nyere ya site na Nna ahụ igbapụta ha site na mmehie ha nile n'ihia ncheghari; ya mere o zigawo ndị mụọ-ozu ya ikwusa ozi ọma nile ahụ nke onọdụ nile nke ncheghari, nke na-eweta ike nke Onye-mgbapụta, ruo na nzọpụta nke mkpuru-obi ha nile.
- 12 Ma ugbua, ụmụ m nwoke, cheta, cheta na ọ bụ n'elu nkume nke Onye Mgbapụta anyị, onye bụ Kraịst, Okpara nke Chineke, ka unu ga-ewuriri ntọ-ala unu; ka ọ ga-abụ mgbe ekwensu ga-ezipu ikuku ike ya, e, akụ ya nile n'ime ifufe-gburu-gburu, e, mgbe uzu mmiri elu-igwe ya na ebili mmiri ike ya ga-apiakwasị unu, ọ gaghị enwe ike n'aru unu idokpuda unu n'ọlulu nke nhuju-anya na ahụhụ agwugh-agwu, n'ihia nkume ahụ n'elu nke e wuru unu, nke bụ ezigbo ntọ-ala, ntọ-ala n'elu nke ọburu na ndị mmadụ wuo ulọ, ha agaghị ada.
- 13 Ma o wee ruo na ndị a bụ okwu nile nke Hilaman kuziiri ụmụ ya ndị nwoke; e, ọ kuziiri ha otutu ihe ndị ana-edeghi ede, na kwa otutu ihe ndị e dere ede.
- 14 Ma ha chetara okwu ya nile; ma ya mere ha gaghari, na-edebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, ikuzi okwu nke Chineke n'etiti ndị nile nke Nifaj, malite n'obodo-ukwu Uju;
- 15 Ma site n'ebe ahụ ruo n'obodo-ukwu nke Gid; ma site n'obodo-ukwu nke Gid ruo n'obodo-ukwu nke Miulek;
- 16 Ma ọbuna site n'otu obodo-ukwu ruo n'ọzọ, ruo mgbe ha gaghariworo n'etiti ndị nke Nifaj nile ndị nọ n'ala di na ndida-ndida; na site n'ebe ahụ baa n'ime ala nke Zarahemla, n'etiti ndị Leman.

O remember, remember, my sons, the words which king Benjamin spake unto his people; yea, remember that there is no other way nor means whereby man can be saved, only through the atoning blood of Jesus Christ, who shall come; yea, remember that he cometh to redeem the world.

And remember also the words which Amulek spake unto Zezrom, in the city of Ammonihah; for he said unto him that the Lord surely should come to redeem his people, but that he should not come to redeem them in their sins, but to redeem them from their sins.

And he hath power given unto him from the Father to redeem them from their sins because of repentance; therefore he hath sent his angels to declare the tidings of the conditions of repentance, which bringeth unto the power of the Redeemer, unto the salvation of their souls.

And now, my sons, remember, remember that it is upon the rock of our Redeemer, who is Christ, the Son of God, that ye must build your foundation; that when the devil shall send forth his mighty winds, yea, his shafts in the whirlwind, yea, when all his hail and his mighty storm shall beat upon you, it shall have no power over you to drag you down to the gulf of misery and endless wo, because of the rock upon which ye are built, which is a sure foundation, a foundation whereon if men build they cannot fall.

And it came to pass that these were the words which Helaman taught to his sons; yea, he did teach them many things which are not written, and also many things which are written.

And they did remember his words; and therefore they went forth, keeping the commandments of God, to teach the word of God among all the people of Nephi, beginning at the city Bountiful;

And from thenceforth to the city of Gid; and from the city of Gid to the city of Mulek;

And even from one city to another, until they had gone forth among all the people of Nephi who were in the land southward; and from thence into the land of Zarahemla, among the Lamanites.

17 Ma o wee ruo na ha jiri nnukwu ike kwusaa ozi-oma, nke mere na ha mechiri onu otutu ndi nghotahie ahụ ndi gafeworo site na ndi Nifaj, nke mere na ha bjaruru ma kwuputa mmehie ha nile ma e mere ha baptism baa n'ime ncheghari, ma otu mgbe ahụ ha laghachikwuru ndi Nifaj ijisike imeziri ha ihe nile ha meluru.

18 Ma o wee ruo na Nifaj na Lihaj kwusaara ndi Leman ozi-oma jiri nnukwu ike na ikike, n'ih na ha nwere ike na ikike e nyere ha ka ha wee kwuo, ma ha nwekwara ihe ha ga-ekwu e nyere ha—

19 Ya mere ha kwuru okwu di nnukwu itu-n'anya nke ndi Leman, ruo n'ime ka ha kwenye, nke mere na e nwere puku asato nke ndi Leman ndi no n'ala nke Zarahemla na gburu-gburu e mere baptism baa na ncheghari, ma ha kwenyere maka ajo-omume nke omenala nile nke ndi nna ha.

20 Ma o wee ruo na Nifaj na Lihaj gara n'iru site n'ebe ahụ iga n'ala nke Nifaj.

21 Ma o wee ruo na ndi-agma nke ndi Leman kporo ha ma tuba ha n'ime ulo-mkporo; e, obuna n'ime otu ulo-mkporo ahụ n'ime nke umu-oru nke Lihaj tubara Amon na umunne ya nwoke.

22 Ma mgbe a tubaworo ha n'ime ulo-mkporo otutu ubochi n'erighi nri, lee, ha gabara n'ime ulo-mkporo ikporo ha ka ha gbuo ha.

23 Ma o wee ruo na Nifaj na Lihaj a gbachibidoro ha gburu-gburu dika site n'oku, obuna nke mere na ha anwaghi anwa imetu ha aka n'ih itu-egwu eleghi anya a ga-agba ha oku. Otu o sila di, Nifaj na Lihaj a gbaghi ha oku; ma ha dika ha na-eguzo n'etiti oku ma oku ereghi ha.

24 Ma mgbe ha huru na ogidi nke oku gbachibidoro ha gburu-gburu, ma na o reghi ha, obi ha nile nwere mgbam-ume.

25 N'ih na ha huru na ndi Leman anwaghi-anwa imetu ha aka; obughi ma ha nwara anwa ibiakwute ha nso, kama guzoro dika akuru ha ogbu n'oke itu-n'anya.

And it came to pass that they did preach with great power, insomuch that they did confound many of those dissenters who had gone over from the Nephites, insomuch that they came forth and did confess their sins and were baptized unto repentance, and immediately returned to the Nephites to endeavor to repair unto them the wrongs which they had done.

And it came to pass that Nephi and Lehi did preach unto the Lamanites with such great power and authority, for they had power and authority given unto them that they might speak, and they also had what they should speak given unto them—

Therefore they did speak unto the great astonishment of the Lamanites, to the convincing them, insomuch that there were eight thousand of the Lamanites who were in the land of Zarahemla and round about baptized unto repentance, and were convinced of the wickedness of the traditions of their fathers.

And it came to pass that Nephi and Lehi did proceed from thence to go to the land of Nephi.

And it came to pass that they were taken by an army of the Lamanites and cast into prison; yea, even in that same prison in which Ammon and his brethren were cast by the servants of Limhi.

And after they had been cast into prison many days without food, behold, they went forth into the prison to take them that they might slay them.

And it came to pass that Nephi and Lehi were encircled about as if by fire, even insomuch that they durst not lay their hands upon them for fear lest they should be burned. Nevertheless, Nephi and Lehi were not burned; and they were as standing in the midst of fire and were not burned.

And when they saw that they were encircled about with a pillar of fire, and that it burned them not, their hearts did take courage.

For they saw that the Lamanites durst not lay their hands upon them; neither durst they come near unto them, but stood as if they were struck dumb with amazement.

26 Ma o wee ruo na Nifaj na Lihaj guzoro ma malite igwa ha okwu, na-asị: Atula egwu, n'ih na lee, o bu Chineke bu onye gosiworo unu ihe itun'anya nke a, n'ime nke e gosiri unu na unu enweghi ike imetu anyi aka igbu anyi.

27 Ma lee, mgbe ha kwuworo okwu ndi a, ala mara jijiji kariya, ma mgbidi nile nke ulo-mkporo ahụ mara jijiji dika ha na-achọ itughari daa n'ala; mana lee, ha adaghị. Ma lee, ndi nke no n'ulo mkporo bu ndi Leman na ndi Nifaj bu ndi nghotahie.

28 Ma o wee ruo na igwe-ojii nke ochichiri kpuchidere ha, ma ezigbo ujo di egwu biakwasiri ha.

29 Ma o wee ruo na olu biara dika o di n'elu igwe-ojii nke ochichiri ahụ, na-asị: Chegharia nu, chegharia nu, ma achokwala ozọ ibibi ndi na-ejere m ozi ndi m ziputaworo nye unu ikwuputa ozi nke ihe oma.

30 Ma o wee ruo mgbe ha nuru olu nke a, ma hu na obughi olu nke egbe-elu-igwe, obughi ma-obu olu nke nnukwu mkporo ogba-aghara, kama lee, o bu olu di nwayo nke odi-nwayo zuru-oke, dika o bu ntaka-uka, ma o dupuru obuna ruo n'ime mkpuru-obi—

31 Ma na-agbanyeghi idi-nwayo nke olu ahụ, lee ala mara jijiji kariya, ma mgbidi nile nke ulo-mkporo ahụ megharikwara aru ozọ, dika o choro itughari daa n'ala; ma lee igwe-ojii nke ochichiri, nke kpuchiteworo ha, agbasasighi—

32 Ma lee olu ahụ biara ozọ, na-asị: Chegharia nu, chegharia nu, n'ih na ala-eze nke elu-igwe di nso; ma achola ibibi ndi na-ejere m ozi ozọ. Ma o wee ruo na ala mara jijiji ozọ, ma mgbidi nile ahụ meghariri aru.

33 Ma ozọ kwa nke ugoro ato olu ahụ biara, ma gwa ha okwu itu-n'anya nile nke mmadu na-enweghi ike ikwu; ma mgbidi nile ahụ meghariri aru ozọ, ma ala mara jijiji dika o choro ikewasi ekewasi.

34 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Leman enweghi ike igbafu n'ih igwe-ojii nke ochichiri ahụ nke kpuchidere ha; e, na kwa ha enweghi ike ipu n'ih igwu nke biakwasiri ha.

And it came to pass that Nephi and Lehi did stand forth and began to speak unto them, saying: Fear not, for behold, it is God that has shown unto you this marvelous thing, in the which is shown unto you that ye cannot lay your hands on us to slay us.

And behold, when they had said these words, the earth shook exceedingly, and the walls of the prison did shake as if they were about to tumble to the earth; but behold, they did not fall. And behold, they that were in the prison were Lamanites and Nephites who were dissenters.

And it came to pass that they were overshadowed with a cloud of darkness, and an awful solemn fear came upon them.

And it came to pass that there came a voice as if it were above the cloud of darkness, saying: Repent ye, repent ye, and seek no more to destroy my servants whom I have sent unto you to declare good tidings.

And it came to pass when they heard this voice, and beheld that it was not a voice of thunder, neither was it a voice of a great tumultuous noise, but behold, it was a still voice of perfect mildness, as if it had been a whisper, and it did pierce even to the very soul—

And notwithstanding the mildness of the voice, behold the earth shook exceedingly, and the walls of the prison trembled again, as if it were about to tumble to the earth; and behold the cloud of darkness, which had overshadowed them, did not disperse—

And behold the voice came again, saying: Repent ye, repent ye, for the kingdom of heaven is at hand; and seek no more to destroy my servants. And it came to pass that the earth shook again, and the walls trembled.

And also again the third time the voice came, and did speak unto them marvelous words which cannot be uttered by man; and the walls did tremble again, and the earth shook as if it were about to divide asunder.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites could not flee because of the cloud of darkness which did overshadow them; yea, and also they were immovable because of the fear which did come upon them.

35 Ugbua e nwere otu n'etiti ha onye bu onye nke ndi Nifaj site n'omumu, onye buruwororiji onye nke nzuko-nsọ nke Chineke otu mgbe ma o nwewo nghotahie site n'ebe ha no.

36 Ma o wee ruo na o tughariri ya gburu-gburu, ma lee, o huru site n'igwe-ojii nke ochichiri ahụ iru nke Nifaj na Lihaj; ma lee, ha nyere ihè kariya, obuna dika iru nke ndi muo-ozu. Ma o huru na ha welitere anya ha n'elu-igwe; ma ha no dika ha na-ekwu okwu ma-obu na-ewelite olu ha nye ihe dika mmadu onye ha na-ele.

37 Ma o wee ruo na nwoke a tikuru igwe-mmadu ahụ, ka ha wee tugharia ma lee. Ma lee, e nwere ike e nyere ha nke mere na ha tughariri ma lee; ma ha huru iru nile nke Nifaj na Lihaj.

38 Ma ha siru nwoke ahụ: Lee, ginu ka ihe nile ndi a putara, ma onye ka o bu nke ya na ndi a na-akparita uka?

39 Ugbua aha nwoke ahụ bu Aminadab. Ma Aminadab siru ha: Ha na-akparita uka ha na ndi muo-ozu nke Chineke.

40 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Leman siru ya: Ginu ka anyi game, ka e wepu igwe-ojii nke ochichiri a site n'ikpuchite anyi?

41 Ma Aminadab siru ha: Unu ga-echehariri, ma tikuo olu ahụ, obuna ruo mgbe unu ga-enwe okwukwe n'ime Kraist, onye a kuziiri unu maka ya site n'aka Alma, na Amiulek, na Ziezzrom; ma mgbe unu ga-eme nke a, a ga ewepu igwe-ojii nke ochichiri ahụ site n'ikpuchide unu.

42 Ma o wee ruo na ha tikuru olu nke onye ahụ meworo ka ala maa jijiji; e, ha tiri obuna ruo mgbe e kposasiri igwe-ojii nke ochichiri ahụ.

43 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha leghariri anya ha gburu-gburu, ma hu na e kposasiri igwe-ojii nke ochichiri ahụ site n'ikpuchide ha, lee, ha huru na a gbachibidoro ha gburu-gburu, e mkpuru-obi obula, site n'ogidi nke oku.

Now there was one among them who was a Nephite by birth, who had once belonged to the church of God but had dissented from them.

And it came to pass that he turned him about, and behold, he saw through the cloud of darkness the faces of Nephi and Lehi; and behold, they did shine exceedingly, even as the faces of angels. And he beheld that they did lift their eyes to heaven; and they were in the attitude as if talking or lifting their voices to some being whom they beheld.

And it came to pass that this man did cry unto the multitude, that they might turn and look. And behold, there was power given unto them that they did turn and look; and they did behold the faces of Nephi and Lehi.

And they said unto the man: Behold, what do all these things mean, and who is it with whom these men do converse?

Now the man's name was Aminadab. And Aminadab said unto them: They do converse with the angels of God.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites said unto him: What shall we do, that this cloud of darkness may be removed from overshadowing us?

And Aminadab said unto them: You must repent, and cry unto the voice, even until ye shall have faith in Christ, who was taught unto you by Alma, and Amulek, and Zeezrom; and when ye shall do this, the cloud of darkness shall be removed from overshadowing you.

And it came to pass that they all did begin to cry unto the voice of him who had shaken the earth; yea, they did cry even until the cloud of darkness was dispersed.

And it came to pass that when they cast their eyes about, and saw that the cloud of darkness was dispersed from overshadowing them, behold, they saw that they were encircled about, yea every soul, by a pillar of fire.

44 Ma Nifaj na Lihaj nooro n'etiti ha; e, a
 gbachibidoro ha gburu-gburu; e, ha dika ha no n'etiti
 ire oku, ma na o merughu ha aru, obughu na o
 rekwasiri mgbidi nile nke ulo-mkporo ahụ; ma ha
 juputara n'onu ahụ nke onu na-apughu ikwu ma
 juputara notuto.

45 Ma lee, Mugo Nso nke Chineke gbadatara site n'elu-
 igwe, ma banye n'ime obi ha nile, ma e mejuputara ha
 dika e jiri oku, ma ha nwere ike kwuputa otutu okwu
 itu-n'anya.

46 Ma o wee ruo na olu bjakwutere ha, e, olu nwere
 mmasi, dika o bu ntaka-uka, na-asi:

47 Udo, udo diri unu, n'ih i okwukwe unu n'ime Onye
 m Huru-n'anya Ezie, onye di site na nto-ala nke uwa.

48 Ma ugbua, mgbe ha nuru nke a ha leliri anya ha nile
 dika n'ile ebe olu ahụ siri bia; ma lee, ha huru elu-igwe
 ka o meghere; ma ndi muguzi gbadatara site n'elu-
 igwe ma kwusaara ha ozi-oma.

49 Ma ha di ihe dika narị mmadu ato ndi huru ma nu
 ihe ndi a; ma a gwara ha ka ha gaa n'iru ma ghara itu
 egwu, obughu ma ha ga-enwe obi abuo.

50 Ma o wee ruo na ha gara n'iru, ma kwusaara ndi
 ahụ ozi-oma, na-ekwuputa gazuo mpaghara ahụ nile
 gburu-gburu ihe nile nke ha nworu ma hu, nke mere
 na akuku ndi nke kariri na ndi Leman, ha mere ka ha
 kwenye, n'ih i nnukwu igba-ama nile nke ha nataworo.

51 Ma ka ha ra bu ndi e mere ka ha kwenye togboro
 ngwa-ogu ha nile nke agha, na kwa ikpo-asi ha na
 omenala nke ndi nna ha.

52 Ma o wee ruo na ha nyepuru ndi Nifaj ala nile nke
 onwunwe ha.

And Nephi and Lehi were in the midst of them; yea,
 they were encircled about; yea, they were as if in the
 midst of a flaming fire, yet it did harm them not, neither
 did it take hold upon the walls of the prison; and they
 were filled with that joy which is unspeakable and full
 of glory.

And behold, the Holy Spirit of God did come down
 from heaven, and did enter into their hearts, and they
 were filled as if with fire, and they could speak forth
 marvelous words.

And it came to pass that there came a voice unto
 them, yea, a pleasant voice, as if it were a whisper, say-
 ing:

Peace, peace be unto you, because of your faith in my
 Well Beloved, who was from the foundation of the
 world.

And now, when they heard this they cast up their
 eyes as if to behold from whence the voice came; and be-
 hold, they saw the heavens open; and angels came down
 out of heaven and ministered unto them.

And there were about three hundred souls who saw
 and heard these things; and they were bidden to go
 forth and marvel not, neither should they doubt.

And it came to pass that they did go forth, and did
 minister unto the people, declaring throughout all the
 regions round about all the things which they had
 heard and seen, insomuch that the more part of the
 Lamanites were convinced of them, because of the
 greatness of the evidences which they had received.

And as many as were convinced did lay down their
 weapons of war, and also their hatred and the tradition
 of their fathers.

And it came to pass that they did yield up unto the
 Nephites the lands of their possession.

Hilaman 6

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe afo nke iri isii na abuo nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe gwuchaworo, ihe ndi a nile emeswo ma ndi Leman aburuwo, akuku ndi nke kariri n'ime ha, ndi ezi-omume, nke mere na ezi-omume ha kariri nke ndi Nifaj, n'ih i kwusike ha na iguzosike ha n'okwukwe ahụ.
- 2 N'ih i na lee, e nwere otutu ndi nke Nifaj ndi mesiworo obi ha ike na enweghi ncheghari na ajo-omume kariri akari, nke mere na ha juru okwu nke Chineke na nkwusa ozi-oma nile na ibu-amuma nke bjara n'etiti ha.
- 3 Otu o sila di, ndi nke nzuko-nso ahụ nwere nnukwu onu n'ih i mgbanwe nke ndi Leman, e, n'ih i nzuko-nso nke Chineke, nke e hiweworo n'etiti ha. Ma ha mere enyi otu onye na ibe ya, ma nuriya-onu otu onye na ibe ya, ma nwee nnukwu onu.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na otutu ndi Leman gbadatara n'ala nke Zarahemla, ma kwuputara ndi nke ndi Nifaj otu ha siri nwee mgbanwe, ma gbaa ha ume inwe okwukwe na ncheghari.
- 5 E, ma otutu jiri nnukwu ike na ikike kwusaa ozi-oma, ruo n'iwedata otutu ha n'ime omimi nile nke obi umeala, ibu ndi na-eso uzọ Chineke na Nwa-aturu ahụ n'obi umeala.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na otutu ndi Leman ahụ gabara n'ala nke di n'elu-elu; na kwa Nifaj na Lihaj gabara n'ala nke di n'elu-elu ikwusara ndi ahụ ozi-oma. Ma otu a ka afo nke iri isii na ato siri gwuchaa.
- 7 Ma lee, e nwere udo n'ala ahụ nile, nke mere na ndi Nifaj gabara n'akuku obula nke ala ahụ ha choro, ma obu n'etiti ndi Nifaj ma-obu ndi Leman.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Leman gakwara ebe obula ha choro, ma-obu n'etiti ndi Leman ma-obu n'etiti ndi Nifaj; ma otu a ha nwere onwe ha n'ezigbo mmekorita otu onye na ibe ya, izu na ire, na irite uru, dika ochicho ha siri di.

Helaman 6

And it came to pass that when the sixty and second year of the reign of the judges had ended, all these things had happened and the Lamanites had become, the more part of them, a righteous people, insomuch that their righteousness did exceed that of the Nephites, because of their firmness and their steadiness in the faith.

For behold, there were many of the Nephites who had become hardened and impenitent and grossly wicked, insomuch that they did reject the word of God and all the preaching and prophesying which did come among them.

Nevertheless, the people of the church did have great joy because of the conversion of the Lamanites, yea, because of the church of God, which had been established among them. And they did fellowship one with another, and did rejoice one with another, and did have great joy.

And it came to pass that many of the Lamanites did come down into the land of Zarahemla, and did declare unto the people of the Nephites the manner of their conversion, and did exhort them to faith and repentance.

Yea, and many did preach with exceedingly great power and authority, unto the bringing down many of them into the depths of humility, to be the humble followers of God and the Lamb.

And it came to pass that many of the Lamanites did go into the land northward; and also Nephi and Lehi went into the land northward, to preach unto the people. And thus ended the sixty and third year.

And behold, there was peace in all the land, insomuch that the Nephites did go into whatsoever part of the land they would, whether among the Nephites or the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites did also go whithersoever they would, whether it were among the Lamanites or among the Nephites; and thus they did have free intercourse one with another, to buy and to sell, and to get gain, according to their desire.

- 9 Ma o wee ruo na ha bara uba akụ karịa, ma ndị Leman ma ndị Nifai; ma ha nwere nnukwu ọla-edo kariri akari, na nke ọla-ọcha, na nke ụdi ọla di oke-ony-ahia nile n'udi di iche iche kariri akari, ma n'ala di na ndida ndida ma ala nke di n'elu-elu.
- 10 Ugbua ala nke di na ndida-ndida a kporo ya Lihai, ma ala nke di n'elu-elu a kporo ya Miulek, nke bu dika aha nwa nwoke nke Zedekai; n'ih na Onye-nwe kpotara Miulek n'ala nke di n'elu-elu, ma Lihai n'ala nke di na ndida ndida.
- 11 Ma lee, e nwere udi ọla-edo di iche iche n'ala abuo ndi ahụ, na nke ọla-ọcha, na nke ntụ-igwe di oke-ony-ahia n'udi obula; ma e nwekwara ndi-oru-aka na-agu aguu mmata, ndi na-arụ udi ntụ-igwe nile obula ma na-asacha ya; ma otu a ka ha siri baa uba akụ.
- 12 Ha zulitere akuku-ubi ebe o buru ibu, ma n'elu-elu ma na ndida-ndida; ma ha mere nke-oma karia, ma n'elu-elu ma na ndida-ndida. Ma ha mubara ma gbasie ike karia n'ala ahụ. Ma ha zulitere igwe-anu na igwe-anumanu, e, na otutu umu ehi na umu aturu.
- 13 Lee ndinyom ha na-arụ oru ma na-akụ ogho, ma n'eme udi akwa nile di iche iche, nke omaricha akwa linen gbakoro agbakọ na udi akwa nile obula, iji kpuchie otọ ha. Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri isii na anọ jiri gabiga n'udo.
- 14 Ma n'afọ nke iri isii na ise ha nwekwara nnukwu onu na udo, e, nnukwu ikwusa ozi-oma na otutu ibu-amuma gbasara ihe ndi nke ga-abia. Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri isii na ise jiri gafee.
- 15 Ma o wee ruo na n'ime afọ nke iri isii na isii nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe, lee, e gburu Sizerom site n'aka onye a na-amataghi, mgbe o noduru n'elu oche-ikpe ahụ. Ma o wee ruo na n'ime otu afọ ahụ, na nwa ya nwoke, onye ndi ya hoputaworo nonodu ya, e gbukwara ya. Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri isii na isii siri gwuchaa.
- 16 Ma na mmalite nke afọ nke iri isii na asaa ndi ahụ malitere ime ajọ-omume ozọ karia.

And it came to pass that they became exceedingly rich, both the Lamanites and the Nephites; and they did have an exceeding plenty of gold, and of silver, and of all manner of precious metals, both in the land south and in the land north.

Now the land south was called Lehi, and the land north was called Mulek, which was after the son of Zedekiah; for the Lord did bring Mulek into the land north, and Lehi into the land south.

And behold, there was all manner of gold in both these lands, and of silver, and of precious ore of every kind; and there were also curious workmen, who did work all kinds of ore and did refine it; and thus they did become rich.

They did raise grain in abundance, both in the north and in the south; and they did flourish exceedingly, both in the north and in the south. And they did multiply and wax exceedingly strong in the land. And they did raise many flocks and herds, yea, many fatlings.

Behold their women did toil and spin, and did make all manner of cloth, of fine-twined linen and cloth of every kind, to clothe their nakedness. And thus the sixty and fourth year did pass away in peace.

And in the sixty and fifth year they did also have great joy and peace, yea, much preaching and many prophecies concerning that which was to come. And thus passed away the sixty and fifth year.

And it came to pass that in the sixty and sixth year of the reign of the judges, behold, Cezoram was murdered by an unknown hand as he sat upon the judgment-seat. And it came to pass that in the same year, that his son, who had been appointed by the people in his stead, was also murdered. And thus ended the sixty and sixth year.

And in the commencement of the sixty and seventh year the people began to grow exceedingly wicked again.

- 17 N'ihì na, Onye-nwe agoziwo ha ogologo oge a jiri akụ na ụba nke ụwa, na a kpalitebeghị ha n'ìwe, ìlụ agha, ma-òbù ìkwafu òbara; ya mere ha malitere ìtụkwasì obi ha n'akụ na ụba ha nìle; e, ha malitere ìchọ inweta uru ka e wee bulite ha elu, otu karịa ibe ya; ya mere ha malitere igbu-mmada nzuzo, na ìzụ ori na ìpụnara ihe, ka ha wee nwetakwa uru.
- 18 Ma ugbua lee, ndi-ogbu-mmada nile na ndi mpunara ihe ahu buuru otu ndi Kishkumen na Gadianton hiweworo. Ma ugbua o ruwo na ha diiri otutu, obuna n'etiti ndi Nifai, nke ndi otu Gadianton. Mana lee, ha kariri otutu n'etiti akuku ndi kara buru ndi ajo-omume na ndi Leman. Ma a kporo ha ndi ori na ndi ogbu-mmada nke Gadianton.
- 19 Ma-obu ha bu ndi gburu onye-isi-ikpe Sizerom, na nwa ya nwoke, mgbe ha no n'uche-ikpe; ma lee, achotaghi ha.
- 20 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe ndi Leman choputara na e nwere ndi ori n'etiti ha o wutere ha karia; ma ha jiri uzọ obula di n'ike ha ibipụ ha site n'elu iru nke ụwa.
- 21 Mana lee, Setan kpalitere obi nke ndi kariri na ndi nke Nifai, nke mere na ha jikotara-aka ha na ndi otu nile nke ndi ori, ma baa n'ime ogbugba-ndu nile na inu-iyi ha nile, na ha ga-ehekwa ma dokwaa otu onye na ibe ya na udi onodu obula a ga-edebe ha, ka ha ghara ita-ahuhu maka igbu-mmada ha nile, na ipunara ihe ha nile, na izu-ori ha nile.
- 22 Ma o wee ruo na ha nwere ihe iriba-ama ha nile, e, ihe iriba-ama nzuzo ha nile, na okwu nzuzo ha nile; ma nke a ka ha wee mata nwanne nwoke onye baworo n'ime ogbugba-ndu ahu, otu o ga-abu na ajo-omume obula nke nwanne ya nwoke ga-eme nwanne ya nwoke agaghi emeru ya aru, ma-obu ndi nke no notu ya, ndi meworo ogbugba-ndu nke a.
- 23 Ma otu a ka ha nwee ike gbuo mmada, ma punara ndi mmada ihe, ma zuo ori, ma gbaa akwunakwuna na udi ajo-omume nile di iche iche, megidere iwu nile nke mba ha na kwa iwu nile nke Chineke ha.

For behold, the Lord had blessed them so long with the riches of the world that they had not been stirred up to anger, to wars, nor to bloodshed; therefore they began to set their hearts upon their riches; yea, they began to seek to get gain that they might be lifted up one above another; therefore they began to commit secret murders, and to rob and to plunder, that they might get gain.

And now behold, those murderers and plunderers were a band who had been formed by Kishkumen and Gadianton. And now it had come to pass that there were many, even among the Nephites, of Gadianton's band. But behold, they were more numerous among the more wicked part of the Lamanites. And they were called Gadianton's robbers and murderers.

And it was they who did murder the chief judge Cezoram, and his son, while in the judgment-seat; and behold, they were not found.

And now it came to pass that when the Lamanites found that there were robbers among them they were exceedingly sorrowful; and they did use every means in their power to destroy them off the face of the earth.

But behold, Satan did stir up the hearts of the more part of the Nephites, insomuch that they did unite with those bands of robbers, and did enter into their covenants and their oaths, that they would protect and preserve one another in whatsoever difficult circumstances they should be placed, that they should not suffer for their murders, and their plunderings, and their stealings.

And it came to pass that they did have their signs, yea, their secret signs, and their secret words; and this that they might distinguish a brother who had entered into the covenant, that whatsoever wickedness his brother should do he should not be injured by his brother, nor by those who did belong to his band, who had taken this covenant.

And thus they might murder, and plunder, and steal, and commit whoredoms and all manner of wickedness, contrary to the laws of their country and also the laws of their God.

24 Ma onye ọbụla nke bụ onye otu ha ga-agbara ndị uwa ama maka ajọ-omume ha na ihe arụ ha nile, a ga-ekpe ya ikpe, ọbụghị dika iwu nile nke mba ha siri di, kama dika iwu nile nke ajọ-omume ha siri di, nke e nyeworo site n'aka Gadianton na Kishkumen.

25 Ugbua lee, ọ bụ iñu-yi nzuzo na ọgbugba-ndu ndi a ka Alma nyere nwa ya nwoke iwu na o kwesighi igabakwuru ndi uwa, eleghi anya ha ga-abu uzọ a gagesi ewedata ndi ahụ ruo na mbibi.

26 Ugbua lee, iñu iyi nzuzo nile na ọgbugba-ndu nile ndi ahụ abiaruteghi Gadianton site n'akuko-ndekota nile nke e nyefere Hilaman; mana lee, e tinyere ha n'ime obi nke Gadianton site n'otu onye ahụ di adi onye toro nne na nna mbu anyi akpiri iracha site na mkpuru-osisi a si arachala—

27 E, otu onye ahụ di adi onye ya na Ken gbara izu, na ọburu na ọ ga-egbu nwanne ya nwoke Ebel na ndi uwa agaghi amata ya. Ma ọ gbara izu ya na Ken na ndi naseso ya site n'oge ahụ gaa n'iru.

28 Na kwa ọ bụ otu onye ahụ di-adi bụ onye tinyere ya n'ime obi nile nke ndi ahụ iwu ulo-elu towa di ezigbo elu ga-eduru ha ka ha nwe ike garuo elu-igwe. Ma-ọbu otu onye ahụ di adi bụ onye duru ndi ahụ siri n'ulo-elu towa bata n'ala nke a; onye gbasara oru nile nke ochichiri na ihe aru nile n'ebe nile n'iru nile nke ala ahụ, ruo mgbe ọ dokpudara ndi ahụ na mbibi kparam-kparam, na ruo n'ala-muọ mgbe nile na-adigide.

29 E, ọ bụ otu onye ahụ di adi onye tinyere ya n'ime obi nke Gadianton ka ọ na-aga kwa n'iru n'oru nke ochichiri, na nke igbu mmadu nzuzo; ma o weputawo ya site na mmalite nke mmadu obuna gbada ruo n'oge nke a.

30 Ma lee, ọ bụ ya bụ onye malitere mmehie nile. Ma lee, ọ na-aga n'iru n'oru nke ochichiri ya nile na igbu mmadu nzuzo, ma na-enyedata igba izu ha nile, na iñu-yi ha nile, na ọgbugba-ndu ha nile, na atumatu nke ajọ-omume ha nile di egwu, site n'ogbo ruo n'ogbo dika o siri nwe ike ijidete obi nile nke umu nke mmadu.

And whosoever of those who belonged to their band should reveal unto the world of their wickedness and their abominations, should be tried, not according to the laws of their country, but according to the laws of their wickedness, which had been given by Gadianton and Kishkumen.

Now behold, it is these secret oaths and covenants which Alma commanded his son should not go forth unto the world, lest they should be a means of bringing down the people unto destruction.

Now behold, those secret oaths and covenants did not come forth unto Gadianton from the records which were delivered unto Helaman; but behold, they were put into the heart of Gadianton by that same being who did entice our first parents to partake of the forbidden fruit—

Yea, that same being who did plot with Cain, that if he would murder his brother Abel it should not be known unto the world. And he did plot with Cain and his followers from that time forth.

And also it is that same being who put it into the hearts of the people to build a tower sufficiently high that they might get to heaven. And it was that same being who led on the people who came from that tower into this land; who spread the works of darkness and abominations over all the face of the land, until he dragged the people down to an entire destruction, and to an everlasting hell.

Yea, it is that same being who put it into the heart of Gadianton to still carry on the work of darkness, and of secret murder; and he has brought it forth from the beginning of man even down to this time.

And behold, it is he who is the author of all sin. And behold, he doth carry on his works of darkness and secret murder, and doth hand down their plots, and their oaths, and their covenants, and their plans of awful wickedness, from generation to generation according as he can get hold upon the hearts of the children of men.

31 Ma ugbua lee, o nwewo nnukwu njidesike na obi nile nke ndi Nifai; e, nke mere na ha a buruwo ndi ajo-omume kari; e, akuku nke kari n'ime ha esiwo n'uzo nke ezi-omume puo, ma zogide n'okpuru ukwu ha iwu-nso nile nke Chineke, ma tugharia n'uzo nile nke onwe ha, ma wuliteere onwe ha arusi nile akpuru-akpu nke ola edo ha na ola-ocha ha.

32 Ma o wee ruo na ajo-omume nile ndi a biakwutere ha n'ohere na-abughi otutu afo, nke mere na akuku nke kari n'ime ya biakwasiri ha n'afu nke iri isii na asaa nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe na-achi ndi nke Nifai.

33 Ma ha toro n'ajo-omume ha n'afu nke iri isii na asato kwa, nke kpatara mwute na ikwa akwa nke ndi ezi-omume.

34 Ma otu a anyi huru na ndi Nifai malitere ila-azu n'ekweghi ekwe, ma na-eto n'ajo-omume na ihe aru nile, ebe ndi Leman malitere ito-eto kari n'omuma nke Chineke ha; e, ha malitere idebe usoro-iwu nile na iwu-nso ya nile, na iga ije n'ez-okwu na nguzozi n'iru ya.

35 Ma otu a anyi huru na Mupo nke Onye-nwe malitere isepu-aka site naru ndi Nifai, n'ihiji ajo-omume ahụ na isi-ike nke obi ha nile.

36 Ma otu a anyi huru na Onye-nwe malitere iwuputakwasi ndi Leman Mupo ya, n'ihiji obi umeala ha na idi na njikere ikwere okwu ya nile.

37 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Leman churu-nta ndi otu nke ori nile nke Gadianton; ma ha kwusara okwu nke Chineke n'etiti akuku ndi nke kara buru ndi ajo-omume n'ime ha, nke mere na otu ndi ori nke a, ebibiri ha kpam-kpam site n'etiti ndi nke Leman.

38 Ma o wee ruo n'aka nke ozo, na ndi nke Nifai wulitere ha ma kwado ha, site n'akuku ndi nke kara buru ndi ajo-omume n'ime ha, ruo mgbe ha gbasaworo n'ala nile nke ndi Nifai ahụ, ma ha arafuwo akuku ndi nke kara buru ndi ezi-omume ruo mgbe ha gbadaworo n'ikwenye n'oru ha nile ma rie site na ngwo-ngwo nile e zutere n'ori, na isonye ha n'igbu mmadu nzuzo ha nile na ntugwa nile.

And now behold, he had got great hold upon the hearts of the Nephites; yea, insomuch that they had become exceedingly wicked; yea, the more part of them had turned out of the way of righteousness, and did trample under their feet the commandments of God, and did turn unto their own ways, and did build up unto themselves idols of their gold and their silver.

And it came to pass that all these iniquities did come unto them in the space of not many years, insomuch that a more part of it had come unto them in the sixty and seventh year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And they did grow in their iniquities in the sixty and eighth year also, to the great sorrow and lamentation of the righteous.

And thus we see that the Nephites did begin to dwindle in unbelief, and grow in wickedness and abominations, while the Lamanites began to grow exceedingly in the knowledge of their God; yea, they did begin to keep his statutes and commandments, and to walk in truth and uprightness before him.

And thus we see that the Spirit of the Lord began to withdraw from the Nephites, because of the wickedness and the hardness of their hearts.

And thus we see that the Lord began to pour out his Spirit upon the Lamanites, because of their easiness and willingness to believe in his words.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites did hunt the band of robbers of Gadianton; and they did preach the word of God among the more wicked part of them, insomuch that this band of robbers was utterly destroyed from among the Lamanites.

And it came to pass on the other hand, that the Nephites did build them up and support them, beginning at the more wicked part of them, until they had overspread all the land of the Nephites, and had seduced the more part of the righteous until they had come down to believe in their works and partake of their spoils, and to join with them in their secret murders and combinations.

39 Ma otu a ha nwetara nlekota nile nke ochichi ahụ,
nke mere na ha zogidere n'okpuru ukwu ha ma tie ha
ma dowaa ma tugharia azu ha nye ndi ogbenye na ndi
di nwayo, na ndi di umeala na-eso Chineke.

40 Ma otu a anyi huru na ha no nonodu di egwu, ma
na-acharu maka mbibi mgbe nile na-adigide.

41 Ma o wee ruo na otu a ka afọ nke iri isii na asato nke
ochichi nke ndi-ikpe na-achi ndi nke Nifaj siri
gwuchaa.

And thus they did obtain the sole management of the
government, insomuch that they did trample under
their feet and smite and rend and turn their backs upon
the poor and the meek, and the humble followers of
God.

And thus we see that they were in an awful state, and
ripening for an everlasting destruction.

And it came to pass that thus ended the sixty and
eighth year of the reign of the judges over the people of
Nephi.

AMUMA NKE NIFAI, NWA NWOKE NKE HILAMAN—*Chineke wee majaa ndi nke Nifai na ya ga-eleta ha n'uwe ya, ruo n'ibibi ha kpam-kpam ma obughi na ha cheghariri site n'ajoo-omume ha. Chineke wee jiri ajoo oria tie ndi nke Nifai ibe; ha wee chegharia ma tugharikwute ya. Samuel, onye nke Leman, wee buoro ndi nke Nifai amuma.*

Hilaman 7

- 1 Lee, ugbua o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri isii na iteghete nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe na-achi ndi nke ndi Nifai, na Nifai, nwa nwoke nke Hilaman, laghachiri n'ala nke Zarahemla site n'ala di n'elu-elu.
- 2 N'ih na o gaworiji n'iru n'etiti ndi nke no n'ala ahụ di n'elu-elu, ma kwusaara ha okwu nke Chineke, ma buoro ha amuma otutu ihe;
- 3 Ma ha juru okwu ya nile, nke mere na o nweghi ike ino n'etiti ha, kama laghachi ozo n'ala nke omumu ya.
- 4 Ma ebe o huru ndi ahụ n'onodu nke udi ajoo-omume a di egwu, na ebe ndi ori Gadianton ahụ na-emejuputa oche-ikpe ahụ nile—ebe ha punariworu ike na ikike nke ala ahụ; na-edebe n'akuku iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, na adighi eme obuna ihe ntakiri ziri-ezi n'iru ya; anaghi emeso umu nke mmadu ihe ziri-ezi,
- 5 Na-ekwuto ndi ezi-omume n'ih ezi-omume ha; na-ahapu ndi ikpe mara na ndi ajoo-omume ka ha laa n'enweghi ntaram-ahuhu n'ih ego ha; ma nke ka nke idebe ha n'okwa di n'isi nke ndi ochichi, ichi na ime dika ha siri choo, ka ha wee nweta uru na otuto nke uwa, ma, nke ka nke, ka o wee diri ha mfe ikwa iko, ma zuo ori, ma gbuo mmadu, ma mee dika ochicho nke onwe ha nile siri di—
- 6 Ugbua nnukwu ajoo-omume nke a abiakwaswo ndi nke Nifai, n'ohere nke na-adighi otutu afọ; ma mgbe Nifai huru ya, mkpuru-obi ya zara aza na mwute n'ime obi ya; ma o tiri mkpu na mgbu nke mkpuru-obi ya:

THE PROPHECY OF NEPHI, THE SON OF HELAMAN—*God threatens the people of Nephi that he will visit them in his anger, to their utter destruction except they repent of their wickedness. God smiteth the people of Nephi with pestilence; they repent and turn unto him. Samuel, a Lamanite, prophesies unto the Nephites.*

Helaman 7

Behold, now it came to pass in the sixty and ninth year of the reign of the judges over the people of the Nephites, that Nephi, the son of Helaman, returned to the land of Zarahemla from the land northward.

For he had been forth among the people who were in the land northward, and did preach the word of God unto them, and did prophesy many things unto them;

And they did reject all his words, insomuch that he could not stay among them, but returned again unto the land of his nativity.

And seeing the people in a state of such awful wickedness, and those Gadianton robbers filling the judgment-seats—having usurped the power and authority of the land; laying aside the commandments of God, and not in the least aright before him; doing no justice unto the children of men;

Condemning the righteous because of their righteousness; letting the guilty and the wicked go unpunished because of their money; and moreover to be held in office at the head of government, to rule and do according to their wills, that they might get gain and glory of the world, and, moreover, that they might the more easily commit adultery, and steal, and kill, and do according to their own wills—

Now this great iniquity had come upon the Nephites, in the space of not many years; and when Nephi saw it, his heart was swollen with sorrow within his breast; and he did exclaim in the agony of his soul:

- 7 O, na m gararij enwe ụbọchị m nile n'ụbọchị ndị nile mgbe nna m Nifaj pụtara mbụ site n'ala nke Jerusalem, na m gaara ańurị ọnyụ mụ na ya n'ala nke e kwere na nkwa; mgbe ahụ ka ọ naara adi mfe ikuziri ndị ya, kwusie ike n'idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, ma na-aga nwayọ n'ikwe nduba n'ajọọ-omume; ma ha naara eme ọsọ-ọsọ ińa-ntị n'okwu nile nke Onye-nwe—
- 8 E, ọburụ na ụbọchị m nile gaara abụ n'ụbọchị nile ndị ahụ, mgbe ahụ ka mkpuru-obi m gaararij enwe ọnyụ n'ezị-omume nke ụmụnne m ndị nwoke.
- 9 Mana lee, e ziputara m na ndị a bụ ụbọchị nile nke m, ma na mkpuru-obi m ga-ejuputa na mwute n'ih i ajọọ-omume nke a nke ụmụnne m nwoke.
- 10 Ma lee, ugbua o wee ruo na ọ bụ n'elu ụlọ-elu towa, nke di n'ime ubi-nta nke Nifaj, nke di n'akukụ okporo-uzọ nke dubara na nnukwu ahia, nke di n'obodo-ukwu nke Zarahemla; ya mere, Nifaj akpowo isi-ala n'elu ụlọ-elu towa ahụ nke di n'ubi-nta ya, ụlọ elu towa nke di kwa nso n'ony-uzọ ama n'akukụ nke okporo-uzọ ahụ siri gaa.
- 11 Ma o wee ruo na o nwere ụfọdụ ndi nwoke na-agafe ma hụ Nifaj ka ọ na-awuputa mkpuru-obi ya nye Chineke n'elu ụlọ-elu towa ahụ; ma ha gbara ọsọ ma gwa ndi ahụ ihe ha hụworo, ma ndi ahụ bjakotara n'igwe n'igwe ka ha nwe ike mata ihe kpatara nnukwu iru-uju di otu a maka ajọọ-omume nke ndi ahụ.
- 12 Ma ugbua, mgbe Nifaj bilitere ọ huru igwe-igwe mmadu ndi gbakotaworo onu.
- 13 Ma o wee ruo na o meghere onu ya ma si ha: Lee, ginị mere unu jiri kpokota onwe unu onu? Ka m wee gwa unu maka ajọọ-omume unu?
- 14 E, n'ih na arikwasiiriwo m n'elu ụlọ-elu towa m ka m wee wuputa mkpuru-obi m nye Chineke m, n'ih mwute kariiri akari nke obi m, nke bu n'ih ajọọ-omume unu nile!
- 15 Ma n'ih iru-uju m na ikwa akwa m, unu akpokotawo onwe unu onu, ma ọ turu unu n'anya; e, ma ọ di nnukwu mkpa ka ọ tu unu n'anya; e, o kwesiri itu unu n'anya n'ih na e nyepuru unu nke mere na ekwensu ejidesiwo obi unu nnukwu ike.

Oh, that I could have had my days in the days when my father Nephi first came out of the land of Jerusalem, that I could have joyed with him in the promised land; then were his people easy to be entreated, firm to keep the commandments of God, and slow to be led to do iniquity; and they were quick to hearken unto the words of the Lord—

Yea, if my days could have been in those days, then would my soul have had joy in the righteousness of my brethren.

But behold, I am consigned that these are my days, and that my soul shall be filled with sorrow because of this the wickedness of my brethren.

And behold, now it came to pass that it was upon a tower, which was in the garden of Nephi, which was by the highway which led to the chief market, which was in the city of Zarahemla; therefore, Nephi had bowed himself upon the tower which was in his garden, which tower was also near unto the garden gate by which led the highway.

And it came to pass that there were certain men passing by and saw Nephi as he was pouring out his soul unto God upon the tower; and they ran and told the people what they had seen, and the people came together in multitudes that they might know the cause of so great mourning for the wickedness of the people.

And now, when Nephi arose he beheld the multitudes of people who had gathered together.

And it came to pass that he opened his mouth and said unto them: Behold, why have ye gathered yourselves together? That I may tell you of your iniquities?

Yea, because I have got upon my tower that I might pour out my soul unto my God, because of the exceeding sorrow of my heart, which is because of your iniquities!

And because of my mourning and lamentation ye have gathered yourselves together, and do marvel; yea, and ye have great need to marvel; yea, ye ought to marvel because ye are given away that the devil has got so great hold upon your hearts.

- 16 E, olee otu unu siworo nye efe maka ito-akpiri nke onye ahụ na-achọ ịtụda mkpuru-obi unu nile n'ọnọdu nhuju anya mgbe nile na-adigide na ahụhụ agwugh-agwu?
- 17 O chegharia nū, chegharia nū! Gini mere unu ga-eji nwuo? Tugharia nū, tugharikwute nū Onye-nwe Chineke unu. Gini mere o jiri hapu unu?
- 18 O bu n'ihu na unu emesiwu obi unu ike, e unu agaghị aña ntị n'olu nke ezi onye-ozuzu-aturu ahụ; e, unu akpasuwo ya iwe megide unu.
- 19 Ma lee, kama ikpokota unu, ma obughị na unu cheghariri, lee, o ga-ekposasi unu aghara aghara ka unu wee ghoo anu nye nkita nile na anu ohia ojoo nile.
- 20 O, lee otu unu ga-esi chefuworiji Chineke unu n'otu ubochi ahụ nke o naputara unu?
- 21 Mana lee, o bu inweta uru, inweta otuto nke mmadu, e, na ka unu nwe ike nweta ola-edo na ola-ocha. Ma unu atukwasiwu obi unu nile na akụ na uba na ihe efu nile nke uwa nke a, nke mere na unu na egbu mmadu, ma na-apunara ihe, ma zuo ori, ma gbaa ama ugha megide onye-agbata-obi unu, ma mee udi ajoo-omume nile di iche iche.
- 22 Ma n'ihu ihe nke a ahuhu ga-abiakwasị unu ma obughị na unu ga-echeghari. N'ihu na oburu na unu agaghị echaghari, lee, nnukwu obodo-ukwu nke a, na kwa nnukwu obodo-ukwu ndi ahụ gbara gburu-gburu, ndi nke di n'ala nke onwunwe anyi, a ga-ewepu ha nke mere na unu agaghị enwe onodu n'ime ha; n'ihu na lee, Onye-nwe agaghị enye unu ume, dika o meworo na mbu, inagide mmegide ndi-iro unu.
- 23 N'ihu na lee, otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru: Agaghị m egosi ndi ajoo-omume ume m, nye otu onye karịa nke ozo, ma obughị nye ndi nke cheghariri site na mmehie ha nile, ma naa ntị n'okwu m nile. Ugua ya mere, o ga-adi m ma ma asi na unu ga-ahu, umunne m nwoke, na o ga-akara ndi nke Leman ma karịa unu ma obughị na unu ga-echeghari.
- 24 N'ihu na lee, ha bu ndi ezi-omume karịa unu, n'ihu na ha emehiebeghi megide nnukwu amamihe ahụ nke unu nataworo; ya mere Onye-nwe ga-emere ha ebere; e, o ga-agbatipu ubochi ha nile ma mubaa mkpuru-afu ha, obuna mgbe a ga-ebibi unu kpam kpam ma obughị na unu ga-echeghari.

Yea, how could you have given way to the enticing of him who is seeking to hurl away your souls down to everlasting misery and endless wo?

O repent ye, repent ye! Why will ye die? Turn ye, turn ye unto the Lord your God. Why has he forsaken you?

It is because you have hardened your hearts; yea, ye will not hearken unto the voice of the good shepherd; yea, ye have provoked him to anger against you.

And behold, instead of gathering you, except ye will repent, behold, he shall scatter you forth that ye shall become meat for dogs and wild beasts.

O, how could you have forgotten your God in the very day that he has delivered you?

But behold, it is to get gain, to be praised of men, yea, and that ye might get gold and silver. And ye have set your hearts upon the riches and the vain things of this world, for the which ye do murder, and plunder, and steal, and bear false witness against your neighbor, and do all manner of iniquity.

And for this cause wo shall come unto you except ye shall repent. For if ye will not repent, behold, this great city, and also all those great cities which are round about, which are in the land of our possession, shall be taken away that ye shall have no place in them; for behold, the Lord will not grant unto you strength, as he has hitherto done, to withstand against your enemies.

For behold, thus saith the Lord: I will not show unto the wicked of my strength, to one more than the other, save it be unto those who repent of their sins, and hearken unto my words. Now therefore, I would that ye should behold, my brethren, that it shall be better for the Lamanites than for you except ye shall repent.

For behold, they are more righteous than you, for they have not sinned against that great knowledge which ye have received; therefore the Lord will be merciful unto them; yea, he will lengthen out their days and increase their seed, even when thou shalt be utterly destroyed except thou shalt repent.

- 25 E, ahụhụ dīrī unu n'ihī nnukwu ihe arū ahụ nke
bịaworo n'etiti unu; ma unu ejikotawo onwe unu nye
ya, e, nye otu nzuzo ahụ nke Gadianton hiwere!
- 26 E, ahụhụ ga-abịakwasị unu n'ihī mpako ahụ nke
unu kweworo ka ọ baa n'ime obi unu, nke buliteworo
unu elu karịa ihe nke dī mma n'ihī akụ na ụba unu
karịrī akarị!
- 27 E, ahụhụ dīrī unu n'ihī ajọọ-omume unu na ihe arū
nile!
- 28 Na ma ọbughị na unu chegharịrī unu ga-ala n'iyi; e,
ọbuna ala unu nile a ga-anaputa unu ha, ma a ga-
ebibipụ unu site n'elu iru nke ụwa.
- 29 Lee ugbua, asighị m na ihe ndị a ga-adi, n'ike aka m,
n'ihī na ọbughị n'onwe m ka m matara ihe ndị a; mana
lee ama m na ihe ndị a bụ ezi-okwu n'ihī na Onye-nwe
Chineke emewo ka m mata ha, ya mere ana m agba-
ama na ha ga-eme.

Yea, wo be unto you because of that great abomina-
tion which has come among you; and ye have united
yourselves unto it, yea, to that secret band which was es-
tablished by Gadianton!

Yea, wo shall come unto you because of that pride
which ye have suffered to enter your hearts, which has
lifted you up beyond that which is good because of your
exceedingly great riches!

Yea, wo be unto you because of your wickedness and
abominations!

And except ye repent ye shall perish; yea, even your
lands shall be taken from you, and ye shall be destroyed
from off the face of the earth.

Behold now, I do not say that these things shall be, of
myself, because it is not of myself that I know these
things; but behold, I know that these things are true be-
cause the Lord God has made them known unto me,
therefore I testify that they shall be.

Hilaman 8

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Nifaj kwuworo okwu ndi a, lee, e nwere ndi nwoke ndi bu ndi-ikpe, ndi bu kwa ndi otu nzuzo nke Gadianton, ma iwe were ha, ma ha tiputara mkpu megide ya, na-asị ndi ahụ: Gini mere unu ejideghị nwoke a ma kpota ya, ka e wee ma ya ikpe dika mmebi-iwu nke o meworo siri di?
- 2 Gini mere unu jiri na-ahụ nwoke nke a, ma na-anụ ka o na-ekwugide ndi a na imegide iwu anyi?
- 3 N'ih na lee, Nifaj agwawo ha okwu gbasara iru-inyi nke iwu ha; e, otutu ihe ka Nifaj kwuru nke a na-enweghi ike ide-edes; ma odighi ihe o kwuru nke megidere iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke.
- 4 Ma ndi-ikpe ahụ weere ya iwe n'ih na o gwara ha okwu kwere nghota gbasara oru-nzuzo ha nile nke ochichiri; otu o sila di, ha anwaghi-anwa ibitu aka nke onwe ha naru ya, n'ih na ha turu egwu ndi ahụ eleghi anya ha etipu mkpu megide ha.
- 5 Ya mere ha tikuru ndi ahụ, na-asị: Gini mere unu jiri kwe nwoke a ka o kwugide anyi? N'ih na lee o mara ndi a nile ikpe, obuna ruo na mbibi; e, ma kwa na nnukwu obodo-ukwu anyi ndi a a ga-anapu anyi ha, nke bu na odighi kwa ebe anyi ga-enwe n'ime ha.
- 6 Ma ugbua anyi matara na nke a agaghi-ekwe omume, n'ih na lee, anyi siri ike, ma obodo-ukwu anyi nile di ukwu, ya mere ndi-iro anyi agaghi enwe ike imeri anyi.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na otu a ka ha siri kpalite ndi ahụ iwe iwe megide Nifaj, ma palite ndoro-ndoro n'etiti ha; n'ih na e nwere ufodu ndi tipuru mkpu: Hapu nwoke a ka o noduru onwe ya, n'ih na o bu ezigbo nwoke, ma ihe ndi ahụ o na-ekwu ga-emezuri ma obughi na anyi cheghariri;
- 8 E, lee, ikpe nile ahụ ga-abiakwasị anyi ndi nke o gbaworo ama ha nye anyi; n'ih anyi matara na o gbaara anyi ama ezi-okwu gbasara ajo-omume anyi nile. Ma lee ha di otutu, ma o matara nke-oma ihe nile nke ga-adakwasị anyi dika o matara maka ajo-omume anyi nile;
- 9 E, ma lee, o buru na o bughi onye-amuma o garaghi agba-ama gbasara ihe ndi ahụ.

Helaman 8

And now it came to pass that when Nephi had said these words, behold, there were men who were judges, who also belonged to the secret band of Gadianton, and they were angry, and they cried out against him, saying unto the people: Why do ye not seize upon this man and bring him forth, that he may be condemned according to the crime which he has done?

Why seest thou this man, and hearest him revile against this people and against our law?

For behold, Nephi had spoken unto them concerning the corruptness of their law; yea, many things did Nephi speak which cannot be written; and nothing did he speak which was contrary to the commandments of God.

And those judges were angry with him because he spake plainly unto them concerning their secret works of darkness; nevertheless, they durst not lay their own hands upon him, for they feared the people lest they should cry out against them.

Therefore they did cry unto the people, saying: Why do you suffer this man to revile against us? For behold he doth condemn all this people, even unto destruction; yea, and also that these our great cities shall be taken from us, that we shall have no place in them.

And now we know that this is impossible, for behold, we are powerful, and our cities great, therefore our enemies can have no power over us.

And it came to pass that thus they did stir up the people to anger against Nephi, and raised contentions among them; for there were some who did cry out: Let this man alone, for he is a good man, and those things which he saith will surely come to pass except we repent;

Yea, behold, all the judgments will come upon us which he has testified unto us; for we know that he has testified aright unto us concerning our iniquities. And behold they are many, and he knoweth as well all things which shall befall us as he knoweth of our iniquities;

Yea, and behold, if he had not been a prophet he could not have testified concerning those things.

- 10 Ma o wee ruo na ndi ahụ choro ibibi Nifaj ka a manyere n'ih i tu-egwu ha, nke mere na ha ebitughị aka ha n'aru ya; ya mere o malitekwaro ozo igwa ha okwu, ebe o huru na ya e nwetawo nkwado n'anya ufodu, nke mere na ndi nke foduru n'ime ha turu egwu.
- 11 Ya mere a kwagidere ya ikwuru ha ozo na-asị: Lee, umunne m nwoke, unu agubeghi na Chineke nyere otu onye ike, obuna Moses, itikwasị n'elu mmiri nile nke Osimiri Uhie ahụ, ma ha gbasasị n'ebe a n'ebe nke ozo, nke mere na ndi Israel, ndi buuru ndi nna anyi ha, gafere n'elu ala-akoro, ma mmiri nile ahụ kpuchikwasị ndi-agma nile nke ndi Ijpt ma lochapu ha?
- 12 Ma ugbua lee, oburu na Chineke nyere nwoke a ike di otu a, mgbe ahụ ginị mere unu jiri na-arụ uka n'etiti unu n'onwe unu, ma si na odighi ike o nyeworo m nke m ga-eji mata gbasara ikpe-ikpe nile nke ga-abiakwasị unu ma obughi na unu chegharị?
- 13 Mana, lee, obughi nani na unu na-agonari okwu m nile, kama unu na-agonari kwa okwu nile nke ndi nna anyi ha kwuworo, na kwa okwu nile nke e kwuworo site n'onu nwoke a, Moses, onye nwere ike di otu a e nyere ya, e, okwu ndi ahụ nke o kwuworo gbasara obibia nke Mesaja ahụ.
- 14 E, o gbaghi ama na Okpara nke Chineke ga-abia? Ma dika o bulitere agwo-ola-bras ahụ n'ime ozara ahụ, obuna otu ahụ ka a ga-ebulite ya elu bu onye ga-abia.
- 15 Ma ka ha ra bu ndi ga-elekwasị agwo ahụ anya ga-adị ndu, obuna otu ahụ ka ha ra bu ndi ga-elekwasị Okpara nke Chineke anya n'okwukwe, nwee muo nke nchehari, ga-adị ndu, obuna ruo na ndu nke ahụ di mgbe ebighi-ebi.
- 16 Ma ugbua lee, Moses nani agbaghi ama maka ihe ndi a, kama ndi-amuma nile di nsọ kwa, site n'ubochi ya nile obuna ruo n'ubochi nile nke Abraham.
- 17 E, ma lee, Abraham huru maka obibia ya, ma o juputara n'oke onu ma o nuriri onu.

And it came to pass that those people who sought to destroy Nephi were compelled because of their fear, that they did not lay their hands on him; therefore he began again to speak unto them, seeing that he had gained favor in the eyes of some, insomuch that the remainder of them did fear.

Therefore he was constrained to speak more unto them saying: Behold, my brethren, have ye not read that God gave power unto one man, even Moses, to smite upon the waters of the Red Sea, and they parted hither and thither, insomuch that the Israelites, who were our fathers, came through upon dry ground, and the waters closed upon the armies of the Egyptians and swallowed them up?

And now behold, if God gave unto this man such power, then why should ye dispute among yourselves, and say that he hath given unto me no power whereby I may know concerning the judgments that shall come upon you except ye repent?

But, behold, ye not only deny my words, but ye also deny all the words which have been spoken by our fathers, and also the words which were spoken by this man, Moses, who had such great power given unto him, yea, the words which he hath spoken concerning the coming of the Messiah.

Yea, did he not bear record that the Son of God should come? And as he lifted up the brazen serpent in the wilderness, even so shall he be lifted up who should come.

And as many as should look upon that serpent should live, even so as many as should look upon the Son of God with faith, having a contrite spirit, might live, even unto that life which is eternal.

And now behold, Moses did not only testify of these things, but also all the holy prophets, from his days even to the days of Abraham.

Yea, and behold, Abraham saw of his coming, and was filled with gladness and did rejoice.

18 E, ma lee a si m unu, na Abraham nani amataghi maka ihe ndi a, kama ha di otutu tutu ubochi nile nke Abraham ndi a kporo site n'usoro nke Chineke; e, obuna n'udi usoro nke Okpara ya; ma nke a ka e wee gosi ya ndi ahụ, nnukwu otutu puku afo tutu obibia ya, ka obuna mgbaputa ga-abiakwasị ha.

19 Ma ugbua o ga-adi m mma ka unu mata, na obuna site n'ubochi nile nke Abraham e nwewo otutu ndi-amuma ndi gbaworo ama ihe ndi a; e, lee, onye-amuma Zinos gbara ama n'enweghi-egwu; n'ih i nke e jiri gbuo ya.

20 Ma lee, Zinok kwa, na Izaias kwa, na Aisaija kwa, na Jeremaia, (Jeremaia ebe o bu otu onye-amuma ahụ nke gbara ama maka mbibi nke Jerusalem) ma ugbua anyi matara na Jerusalem e bibiri ya dika okwu nile nke Jeremaia siri di. O mgbe ahụ gini mere Okpara nke Chineke agaghi abia, dika ibu-amuma ya siri di?

21 Ma ugbua, unu ga-arụ ụka na ebibiri Jerusalem? Unu ga-asị na umu nke Zedekaija egbughị ha, ha nile ewezuga Miulek? E, ma unu ahughị na mkpuru-afọ nke Zedekaija anyi na ha no, ma a chupuru ha site n'ala nke Jerusalem? Mana lee, nke a abughị ihe nile—

22 Nna anyi Lihai, a chupuru ya site na Jerusalem n'ih i na o gbara-ama maka ihe ndi a. Nifai kwa gbara-ama maka ihe ndi a, na kwa o foduru ntakiri ka o buru ndi nna anyi nile, obuna gbadata ruo oge nke a, e, ha agbawo-ama maka obibia nke Kraist, ma ha elepuwo anya, ma ha anurwo onu n'ubochi ya nke ga-abia.

23 Ma lee, o bu Chineke, ma o nonyere ha, ma o gosiputara ha onwe ya, nke mere na a gbaputara ha site na ya; ma ha nyere ya otuto, n'ih i ihe ahụ nke ga-abia.

24 Ma ugbua, ebe m huru na unu matara ihe ndi a ma unu agaghi agonari ha ma obughị na unu ga-okwu okwu ụgha, ya mere na nke a unu emewo mmehie, n'ih i na unu ajuw o ihe ndi a nile, na-agbanyeghi otutu ihe ndi were-anya nke unu nataworo; e, obuna unu anatawo ihe nile, ma ihe ndi di n'elu-igwe, ma ihe nile nke di n'ụwa, dika ihe aka-ebe na ha bu ezi-okwu.

Yea, and behold I say unto you, that Abraham not only knew of these things, but there were many before the days of Abraham who were called by the order of God; yea, even after the order of his Son; and this that it should be shown unto the people, a great many thousand years before his coming, that even redemption should come unto them.

And now I would that ye should know, that even since the days of Abraham there have been many prophets that have testified these things; yea, behold, the prophet Zenos did testify boldly; for the which he was slain.

And behold, also Zenock, and also Ezias, and also Isaiah, and Jeremiah, (Jeremiah being that same prophet who testified of the destruction of Jerusalem) and now we know that Jerusalem was destroyed according to the words of Jeremiah. O then why not the Son of God come, according to his prophecy?

And now will you dispute that Jerusalem was destroyed? Will ye say that the sons of Zedekiah were not slain, all except it were Mulek? Yea, and do ye not behold that the seed of Zedekiah are with us, and they were driven out of the land of Jerusalem? But behold, this is not all—

Our father Lehi was driven out of Jerusalem because he testified of these things. Nephi also testified of these things, and also almost all of our fathers, even down to this time; yea, they have testified of the coming of Christ, and have looked forward, and have rejoiced in his day which is to come.

And behold, he is God, and he is with them, and he did manifest himself unto them, that they were redeemed by him; and they gave unto him glory, because of that which is to come.

And now, seeing ye know these things and cannot deny them except ye shall lie, therefore in this ye have sinned, for ye have rejected all these things, notwithstanding so many evidences which ye have received; yea, even ye have received all things, both things in heaven, and all things which are in the earth, as a witness that they are true.

- 25 Mana lee, unu ajuwo ezi-okwu ahụ, ma nupu-isi megide Chineke unu dị nsọ; ma ọbuna n'oge nke a, kama ikpadoro onwe unu akụ n'elu-igwe, ebe ana-enweghi ihe na-ere ure, na ebe ana-enweghi ihe ga-abia nke na-adighi ọcha, unu na-atukotalitere onwe unu iwe oku maka ubochi nke ikpe.
- 26 E, ọbuna n'oge nke a unu na-acha, n'ihigbu-mmadu unu nile na ikwa-iko unu na ajo-omume, maka mbibi mgbe nile na-adigide; e, ma ọbunghị na unu cheghariri ọ ga-abiakwute unu oso-osọ.
- 27 E, lee ọ nọ ugbua ọbuna n'onu-uzo unu nile; e, baruo nu n'uche-ikpe, ma choo; ma lee, onye-ikpe unu e gbuwo ya, ma o dina n'ime ọbara ya; ma e gbuwo ya site n'aka nwanne ya nwoke, onye na-achọ inodu n'uche-ikpe ahụ.
- 28 Ma lee, ha abuo bu ndi otu ihe nzuzo unu, nke onye malitere ya bu Gadianton na ajo-onye ahụ onye na-achọ ibibi mkpuru-obi nile nke ndi mmadu.

But behold, ye have rejected the truth, and rebelled against your holy God; and even at this time, instead of laying up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where nothing doth corrupt, and where nothing can come which is unclean, ye are heaping up for yourselves wrath against the day of judgment.

Yea, even at this time ye are ripening, because of your murders and your fornication and wickedness, for everlasting destruction; yea, and except ye repent it will come unto you soon.

Yea, behold it is now even at your doors; yea, go ye in unto the judgment-seat, and search; and behold, your judge is murdered, and he lieth in his blood; and he hath been murdered by his brother, who seeketh to sit in the judgment-seat.

And behold, they both belong to your secret band, whose author is Gadianton and the evil one who seeketh to destroy the souls of men.

Hilaman 9

- 1 Lee, ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Nifaj kwuworo okwu ndi a, ufodu ndi nwoke ndi ngoro n'etiti ha gbagara oso n'оче-ikpe ahụ; e, obuna ha di ise ndi gara, ma ha kwuru n'etiti onwe ha, dika ha na-aga:
- 2 Lee, ugbua anyi ga-amata n'ezi-okwu ma nwoke a o bu onye-amuma ma Chineke onyewo ya iwu iburu anyi amuma udi ihe itu-n'anya ndi a. Lee, anyi ekweghi na o mewo nke a; e, anyi ekweghi na o bu onye-amuma, otu o sila di, oburu na ihe nke a o kwuworo gbasara onye-isi-ikpe bu ezi-okwu, na o nwuwo, mgbe ahụ ka anyi ga-ekwere na okwu ndi oso ahụ o kwuworo bu ezi-okwu.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na ha gbara oso n'ike ha, ma bata ruo n'оче-ikpe ahụ; ma lee, onye-isi-ikpe ahụ adaworiji n'ala, ma dinara n'ime obara ya.
- 4 Ma ugbua lee, mgbe ha huru nke a o turu ha n'anya karia, nke mere na ha dara n'ala, n'ihi na ha ekweghiri okwu nile nke Nifaj kwuworo gbasara onye-isi-ikpe ahụ.
- 5 Mana ugbua, mgbe ha huru ha kwere, ma egwu biakwasiri ha na eleghi-anya ikpe nile nke Nifaj kwuworo maka ha ga-abiakwasị ndi ahụ; ya mere ha mara jijiji, ma ha adawo n'ala.
- 6 Ugbua, ngwa-ngwa mgbe e gbuworo onye-ikpe ahụ—ebe nwanne ya nwoke maworo ya mma site n'atumatu nke nzuzo, ma o gbafuru, ma umu-oru ahụ gbara oso ma gwa ndi ahụ, na-eti mkpu ogbugbu-mmadu n'etiti ha.
- 7 Ma lee ndi ahụ kpokotara onwe ha onu ruo n'ebe nke iche-ikpe ahụ—ma lee, n'itu-n'anya ha, ha huru ndi nwoke ise ahụ ndi daworo n'ala.
- 8 Ma ugbua lee, ndi ahụ adighi ihe ha matara gbasara igwe mmadu ahụ ndi gbakotara onu n'ubi-nta nke Nifaj; ya mere ha kwuru n'etiti onwe ha: Ndi nwoke a bu ndi ahụ gburu onye-ikpe ahụ, ma Chineke etiwu ha otiti-ihe nke mere na ha enweghi ike igbapu site n'ebe anyi no.

Helaman 9

Behold, now it came to pass that when Nephi had spoken these words, certain men who were among them ran to the judgment-seat; yea, even there were five who went, and they said among themselves, as they went:

Behold, now we will know of a surety whether this man be a prophet and God hath commanded him to prophesy such marvelous things unto us. Behold, we do not believe that he hath; yea, we do not believe that he is a prophet; nevertheless, if this thing which he has said concerning the chief judge be true, that he be dead, then will we believe that the other words which he has spoken are true.

And it came to pass that they ran in their might, and came in unto the judgment-seat; and behold, the chief judge had fallen to the earth, and did lie in his blood.

And now behold, when they saw this they were astonished exceedingly, insomuch that they fell to the earth; for they had not believed the words which Nephi had spoken concerning the chief judge.

But now, when they saw they believed, and fear came upon them lest all the judgments which Nephi had spoken should come upon the people; therefore they did quake, and had fallen to the earth.

Now, immediately when the judge had been murdered—he being stabbed by his brother by a garb of secrecy, and he fled, and the servants ran and told the people, raising the cry of murder among them;

And behold the people did gather themselves together unto the place of the judgment-seat—and behold, to their astonishment they saw those five men who had fallen to the earth.

And now behold, the people knew nothing concerning the multitude who had gathered together at the garden of Nephi; therefore they said among themselves: These men are they who have murdered the judge, and God has smitten them that they could not flee from us.

- 9 Ma o wee ruo na ha jidere ha, ma kee ha agbụ ma t̄ba ha n'ime ụlọ-mkp̄or̄o. Ma e nwere ịma-ọkwa e zipur̄u mba nile na e gburu onye-ikpe ahụ, ma na ndi gburu ya a kp̄or̄owo ha ma a t̄bara ha n'ụlọ-mkp̄or̄o.
- 10 Ma o wee ruo na n'echi ya, ndi ahụ kp̄ok̄otara onwe ha ọnu iru uju na ibu-ọnu, n'olili nke nnukwu onye-isi-ikpe ahụ onye e gbuworo.
- 11 Ma otu a kwa ndi-ikpe ahụ nọ n'ubi-nta nke Nifaj, ma nu okwu ya nile, ha gbak̄otakwara n'olili ahụ.
- 12 Ma o wee ruo na ha jur̄u n'etiti ndi ahụ, na-asị: Olee ebe ise ndi ahụ nọ, ndi e zigara ijuputa gbasara onye-isi-ikpe ahụ ma ọ nwur̄u-anwụ? Ma ha zara si: Gbasara ise ndi a ndi unu si na unu eziputawo, anyi amaghi; kama e nwere ise ndi bu ndi ogbu-mmadu, ndi anyi t̄baworo n'ụlọ-mkp̄or̄o.
- 13 Ma o wee ruo na ndi-ikpe ahụ choro ka a kp̄ota ha; ma a kp̄otara ha, ma lee ha bu ise ndi ahụ e zipur̄u; ma lee ndi-ikpe ahụ jur̄u ha imata gbasara ihe ahụ, ma ha gwara ha ihe nile nke ha meworo, na-asị:
- 14 Anyi gbara osọ ma bia ruo n'ebe nke oche-ikpe ahụ, ma mgbe anyi hur̄u ihe nile obuna dika Nifaj gbaworo n'ama, ọ tur̄u anyi n'anya nke mere na anyi dara n'ala; ma mgbe anyi nwetara onwe anyi site n'itu-n'anya anyi, lee ha t̄bara anyi n'ime ụlọ-mkp̄or̄o.
- 15 Ugbuga, maka ogbugbu nke nwoke a, anyi amaghi onye meworo ya; ma nani nke ha otu a ka anyi matara, anyi gbara osọ ma bia dika unu siri choro, ma lee ọ nwur̄u anwụ, dika okwu nile nke Nifaj siri di.
- 16 Ma ugbuga o wee ruo na ndi-ikpe ahụ kowadaruru ihe ahụ ala nye ndi ahụ, ma tiputa mkpu megide Nifaj, na-asị: Lee, anyi matara na Nifaj a ga-ekwekotawor̄iji ya na otu onye igbu onye-ikpe ahụ, ma mgbe ahụ o nwere ike ikwuputara anyi ya, ka o nwe ike gbanwee anyi nye okwukwe ya, ka o nwe ike bulie onwe ya ibu nnukwu mmadu, onye Chineke horo, na onye-amuma.
- 17 Ma ugbuga lee, anyi ga-achoputa nwoke a, ma ọ ga-ekwuputa mmehie ya ma mee ka anyi mata onye gburu onye-ikpe ahụ n'ezie.

And it came to pass that they laid hold on them, and bound them and cast them into prison. And there was a proclamation sent abroad that the judge was slain, and that the murderers had been taken and were cast into prison.

And it came to pass that on the morrow the people did assemble themselves together to mourn and to fast, at the burial of the great chief judge who had been slain.

And thus also those judges who were at the garden of Nephi, and heard his words, were also gathered together at the burial.

And it came to pass that they inquired among the people, saying: Where are the five who were sent to inquire concerning the chief judge whether he was dead? And they answered and said: Concerning this five whom ye say ye have sent, we know not; but there are five who are the murderers, whom we have cast into prison.

And it came to pass that the judges desired that they should be brought; and they were brought, and behold they were the five who were sent; and behold the judges inquired of them to know concerning the matter, and they told them all that they had done, saying:

We ran and came to the place of the judgment-seat, and when we saw all things even as Nephi had testified, we were astonished insomuch that we fell to the earth; and when we were recovered from our astonishment, behold they cast us into prison.

Now, as for the murder of this man, we know not who has done it; and only this much we know, we ran and came according as ye desired, and behold he was dead, according to the words of Nephi.

And now it came to pass that the judges did expound the matter unto the people, and did cry out against Nephi, saying: Behold, we know that this Nephi must have agreed with some one to slay the judge, and then he might declare it unto us, that he might convert us unto his faith, that he might raise himself to be a great man, chosen of God, and a prophet.

And now behold, we will detect this man, and he shall confess his fault and make known unto us the true murderer of this judge.

18 Ma o wee ruo na ise ahụ a hapuru ha n'ubochi olili ahụ. Otu o sila di, ha baara ndi-ikpe ahụ mba n'okwu nile nke ha kwuworo megide Nifai, ma doso ha ndoro ndoro n'otu n'otu, nke mere na ha mechiri ha onu.

19 Otu o sila di, ha mere ka a kporo Nifai ma kee ya agbu ma kputa ya n'iru igwe mmadu ahụ, ma ha malitere iju ya ajuju n'uzo di iche iche ka ha wee kpasuo ya iwe, ka ha nwe ike bo ya ebubo ga-eduba n'onwu—

20 Na-asị ya: I bu onye nwere nkwekorita nzuzo; onye bu nwoke a nke meworo igbu-mmadu a? Ugbua gwa anyi, ma nakwere iri-mpe gi; na kwa anyi ga-ahapuru gi ndu gi ma oburu na i ga-agwa anyi, ma nakwere n'ezikwu nkwekorita ahụ nke gi na ya meworo.

21 Mana Nifai siri ya: O unu ndi nzuzo, unu ndi ana-ebighi ugwu nke obi, unu ndi isi, na unu ndi na-akporo-ekwe-nku, unu matara ruo ole mgbe Onye-nwe Chineke unu ga-enye unu ohere ka unu gaa n'iru n'uzo mmehie unu nke a?

22 O unu kwesiri imalite iti oke mkpu na iru uju, n'ihu nnukwu mbibi nke n'oge ugbua na-eche unu, ma obughi na unu ga-echehari.

23 Lee unu si na mu ekwekoritawo mu na otu nwoke ka o gbuo Sizerom, onye-isi-ikpe anyi. Mana lee, asi m unu, na nke a bu n'ihu na agbaworo m unu ama ka unu nwe ike mata maka ihe nke a; e, obuna ka o buru ihe aka-ebe nye unu, na amatara m maka ajoo-omume na ihe aru nile nke di n'etiti unu.

24 Ma n'ihu na emewo m nke a, unu si na m kwekoritara mu na otu nwoke ka o mee ihe nke a; e, n'ihu na e gosiri m unu ihe iriba-ama nke a unu nawere m iwe, ma choo ibibi ndu m.

25 Ma ugbua lee, aga m egosi unu ihe iriba-ama ozo, ma lee ma unu ga-achoo igbu m n'ihe nke a.

26 Lee asi m unu: Gaa n'ulo Siantom, onye bu nwanne nwoke nke Sizerom, ma si ya—

27 Nifai, onye mere dika onye-amuma, onye na-ebu nnukwu amuma ihe ojoo gbasara ndi a, gi na ya unu kwekoritara, n'ime nke unu gbuworo Sizerom, onye bu nwanne gi nwoke?

28 Ma lee, o ga-asi unu, e-e.

And it came to pass that the five were liberated on the day of the burial. Nevertheless, they did rebuke the judges in the words which they had spoken against Nephi, and did contend with them one by one, inasmuch that they did confound them.

Nevertheless, they caused that Nephi should be taken and bound and brought before the multitude, and they began to question him in divers ways that they might cross him, that they might accuse him to death—

Saying unto him: Thou art confederate; who is this man that hath done this murder? Now tell us, and acknowledge thy fault; saying, Behold here is money; and also we will grant unto thee thy life if thou wilt tell us, and acknowledge the agreement which thou hast made with him.

But Nephi said unto them: O ye fools, ye uncircumcised of heart, ye blind, and ye stiffnecked people, do ye know how long the Lord your God will suffer you that ye shall go on in this your way of sin?

O ye ought to begin to howl and mourn, because of the great destruction which at this time doth await you, except ye shall repent.

Behold ye say that I have agreed with a man that he should murder Seezoram, our chief judge. But behold, I say unto you, that this is because I have testified unto you that ye might know concerning this thing; yea, even for a witness unto you, that I did know of the wickedness and abominations which are among you.

And because I have done this, ye say that I have agreed with a man that he should do this thing; yea, because I showed unto you this sign ye are angry with me, and seek to destroy my life.

And now behold, I will show unto you another sign, and see if ye will in this thing seek to destroy me.

Behold I say unto you: Go to the house of Seantum, who is the brother of Seezoram, and say unto him—

Has Nephi, the pretended prophet, who doth prophesy so much evil concerning this people, agreed with thee, in the which ye have murdered Seezoram, who is your brother?

And behold, he shall say unto you, Nay.

29 Ma unu ga-asị ya: I gbuwo nwanne gi nwoke?

30 Ma o ga eguzoro n'egwu, ma o gaghi amata ihe o ga-ekwu. Ma lee, o ga-agoro unu ago; ma o ga-eme dika o turu ya n'anya; otu o sila di, o ga-ekwuputara unu na aka ya di ocha.

31 Mana lee, unu ga-eleru ya anya, ma unu ga-achota obara n'ala uwe nke uwe-ime-aru ya.

32 Ma mgbe unu huro nke a, unu ga-asị: Olee ebe obara nke a siri bia? Anyi amaghi na o bu obara nke nwanne gi nwoke?

33 Ma mgbe ahụ ka o ga-ama jijiji, ma iru ya agaghi achapu-achapu, obuna dika onwu abiakwaso ya.

34 Ma mgbe ahụ ka unu ga-asị: N'ihu ite-egwu nke a na achapughi achapu nke biakwasoro gi n'iru, lee, anyi matara na ikpe mara gi.

35 Ma mgbe ahụ ka egwu nke kariji ga-abiakwaso ya; ma mgbe ahụ ka o ga-ekwuputara unu mmehie ya, ma kwusi igogoro na ya emewo ogbugbu nke a.

36 Ma mgbe ahụ ka o ga-asị unu, na mu, Nifai, amaghi ihe obula gbasara ihe ahụ ma obughi na enyere m ya site n'ike nke Chineke. Ma mgbe ahụ ka unu ga-amata na mu bu nwoke aka ya kwu-oto, ma na e zitara m nye unu site n'ebe Chineke no.

37 Ma o wee ruo na ha gara ma mee, obuna dika otu Nifai gwaworo ha. Ma lee, okwu nile ahụ o kwuru bu ezi-okwu; n'ihu na dika okwu ndi ahụ siri di, o gororo ago; ma kwa dika okwu ndi ahụ siri di o kwuputara mmehie ya.

38 Ma a kpotara ya igosi na ya n'onwe ya bu onye ogbu-mmadu ahụ, nke mere na ise ndi ahụ e mere ka ha atohapu ha, ma kwa otu a ka e mere Nifai.

39 Ma e nwere ufodu ndi Nifai ahụ ndi kwere n'okwu nile nke Nifai; ma e nwere ufodu kwa, ndi kwere n'ihu igba-ama nke ise ahụ, n'ihu na agbanwewo ha rii n'okwukwe mgbe ha no n'ulo-mkporo.

40 Ma ugbua e nwere ufodu n'etiti ndi ahụ, ndi kwuru na Nifai bu onye-amuma.

And ye shall say unto him: Have ye murdered your brother?

And he shall stand with fear, and wist not what to say. And behold, he shall deny unto you; and he shall make as if he were astonished; nevertheless, he shall declare unto you that he is innocent.

But behold, ye shall examine him, and ye shall find blood upon the skirts of his cloak.

And when ye have seen this, ye shall say: From whence cometh this blood? Do we not know that it is the blood of your brother?

And then shall he tremble, and shall look pale, even as if death had come upon him.

And then shall ye say: Because of this fear and this paleness which has come upon your face, behold, we know that thou art guilty.

And then shall greater fear come upon him; and then shall he confess unto you, and deny no more that he has done this murder.

And then shall he say unto you, that I, Nephi, know nothing concerning the matter save it were given unto me by the power of God. And then shall ye know that I am an honest man, and that I am sent unto you from God.

And it came to pass that they went and did, even according as Nephi had said unto them. And behold, the words which he had said were true; for according to the words he did deny; and also according to the words he did confess.

And he was brought to prove that he himself was the very murderer, insomuch that the five were set at liberty, and also was Nephi.

And there were some of the Nephites who believed on the words of Nephi; and there were some also, who believed because of the testimony of the five, for they had been converted while they were in prison.

And now there were some among the people, who said that Nephi was a prophet.

41 Ma e nwere ndị ọzọ ndị siri: Lee, ọ bụ chi, n'ihi na, ma ọbughị na ọ bụ chi, ọ gaghị enwe ike imata ihe nile. N'ihi na lee, ọ gwawo anyị echiche nile nke obi anyị, na kwa ọ gwawo anyị ọtụtụ ihe; ma ọbuna o wetawo na mmata nke anyị, onye nke gburu onye-isi-ikpe anyị n'ezikwu.

And there were others who said: Behold, he is a god, for except he was a god he could not know of all things. For behold, he has told us the thoughts of our hearts, and also has told us things; and even he has brought unto our knowledge the true murderer of our chief judge.

Hilaman 10

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na nkewa malitere n'etiti ndi ahụ, nke mere na ha kewara n'ebe a na n'ebe nke ozo ma gaa n'uzo ha nile, hapu nani Nifai, dika o na-eguzo n'etiti ha.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na Nifai gara n'uzo ya chee iru n'ulo nke ya, na-eche maka ihe ndi nke Onye-nwe gosiworo ya.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo dika o no na-eche—ebe o nwere nnukwu mwute n'ih i ajoj-omume nke ndi nke Nifai, oru nzuzo ha nile nke ochichiri, na igbu-mmadu ha nile, na ipunara ihe ha nile, na udi ajoj-omume nile di iche iche—ma o wee ruo dika o na-eche otu a n'ime obi ya, lee, olu biakwutere ya na-asị:
- 4 Ngozi na-adiri gi, Nifai, n'ih ihe ndi ahụ nke i meworo; n'ih i na ahụwo m otu i siworo n'enweghi ike-ogwugwu kwuputara ndi a okwu ahụ nke m nyeworo gi. Ma i tubeghi ha egwu, ma i chobeghi ndu nke onwe gi, ma ichowo ochicho m, na idebe iwu-nsọ m nile.
- 5 Ma ugbua, n'ih i na imewo nke a jiri enweghi ike-ogwugwu di otu a, lee, aga m agozi gi ruo mgbe nile; ma aga m eme gi dike n'okwu ma n'omume, n'okwukwe ma n'oru nile; e, obuna na ihe nile a ga-emere gi ya dika okwu gi siri di; n'ih i na i gagh i ario ihe ga-emegide ochicho m.
- 6 Lee, i bu Nifai, ma abu m Chineke. Lee, ana m ekwuputara gi ya n'iru ndi muo-oz i m, na i ga-enwe ike n'ebe ndi a no, ma i ga-eji unwu buo ala ahụ onu, ma jiri ajoj-oria, na mibi, dika ajoj-omume nke ndi a siri di.
- 7 Lee, ana m enye gi ike, na ihe obula nke i ga-arachi n'upa a ga-arachi ya n'elu-igwe; ma ihe obula nke i ga-atopu n'upa a ga-atopu ya n'elu-igwe; ma otu a ka i gae si nwee ike n'etiti ndi a.
- 8 Ma otu a, oburu na i ga-agwa temple nke a, o ga-agbawa abuo, o ga-eme.
- 9 Ma oburu na i ga-agwa ugwu ukwu a, Budata onwe gi ala ma di larii, o ga-eme.
- 10 Ma lee, oburu na i ga-asị na Chineke ga-eti ndi a otiti-ihe, o ga-emezu.

Helaman 10

And it came to pass that there arose a division among the people, insomuch that they divided hither and thither and went their ways, leaving Nephi alone, as he was standing in the midst of them.

And it came to pass that Nephi went his way towards his own house, pondering upon the things which the Lord had shown unto him.

And it came to pass as he was thus pondering—being much cast down because of the wickedness of the people of the Nephites, their secret works of darkness, and their murderings, and their plunderings, and all manner of iniquities—and it came to pass as he was thus pondering in his heart, behold, a voice came unto him saying:

Blessed art thou, Nephi, for those things which thou hast done; for I have beheld how thou hast with unwearyingness declared the word, which I have given unto thee, unto this people. And thou hast not feared them, and hast not sought thine own life, but hast sought my will, and to keep my commandments.

And now, because thou hast done this with such unwearyingness, behold, I will bless thee forever; and I will make thee mighty in word and in deed, in faith and in works; yea, even that all things shall be done unto thee according to thy word, for thou shalt not ask that which is contrary to my will.

Behold, thou art Nephi, and I am God. Behold, I declare it unto thee in the presence of mine angels, that ye shall have power over this people, and shall smite the earth with famine, and with pestilence, and destruction, according to the wickedness of this people.

Behold, I give unto you power, that whatsoever ye shall seal on earth shall be sealed in heaven; and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven; and thus shall ye have power among this people.

And thus, if ye shall say unto this temple it shall be rent in twain, it shall be done.

And if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou cast down and become smooth, it shall be done.

And behold, if ye shall say that God shall smite this people, it shall come to pass.

- 11 Ma ugbua lee, enye m gi iwu-nsọ, na i ga eje ma kwuputara ndi a, na otu a ka Onye-nwe Chineke kwuru, bu Onye Puru Ime Ihe nile: Ma obughị na unu cheghariri a ga-eti unu otiti-ihe, obuna ruo na mbibi.
- 12 Ma lee, ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Onye-nwe gwaworo Nifai okwu ndi a, o kwusiri ma o garughi n'ulo nke ya, kama o laghachikwutere igwe-mmadu ahụ ndi gbasariri n'ebe nile n'elu iru nke ala ahụ, ma malite ikwuputara ha okwu nke Onye-nwe nke o gwaworo ya, gbasara mbibi ha ma oburu na ha echegharighi.
- 13 Ugbua lee, na-agbanyeghi nnukwu oru-ebube ahụ nke Nifai meworo n'igwa ha gbasara onwu nke onye-isi-ikpe ahụ, ha ga-emesi obi ha ike ma ha anaghi-nti n'okwu nile nke Onye-nwe.
- 14 Ya mere Nifai kwuputaara ha okwu nke Onye-nwe, na-asị: Ma obughị na unu cheghariri, otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru, a ga-eti unu otiti-ihe obuna ruo na mbibi.
- 15 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Nifai kwuputaworo ha okwu ahụ, lee, ha ka mesiri obi ha ike ma ha achoghi ina-nti n'okwu ya nile; ya mere ha kwuru okwu ojoo megide ya, ma choo ijide ya ka ha wee kpoo ya ituba ya n'ulo-mkpoo.
- 16 Mana lee, ike nke Chineke nonyeere ya, ma ha enweghi ike ikpoo ya ituba ya n'ulo-mkpoo, n'hi na Muo ahụ a kpoo ya ma bupu ya site n'etiti ha.
- 17 Ma o wee ruo na otu a ka o gaghari n'ime Muo, site n'igwe-mmadu ruo n'igwe-mmadu, na-ekwuputa okwu nke Chineke, obuna ruo mgbe o kwuputaworo ya nye ha nile, ma-obu zipuga ya n'etiti ndi ahụ nile.
- 18 Ma o wee ruo na ha achoghi ina-nti n'okwu ya nile; ma a malitere inwe ndoro-ndoro, nke mere na ha kwasiri megide onwe ha ma malite igburita onwe ha site na mma-agma.
- 19 Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri asaa na otu nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe na-achi ndi nke Nifai siri gwuchaa.

And now behold, I command you, that ye shall go and declare unto this people, that thus saith the Lord God, who is the Almighty: Except ye repent ye shall be smitten, even unto destruction.

And behold, now it came to pass that when the Lord had spoken these words unto Nephi, he did stop and did not go unto his own house, but did return unto the multitudes who were scattered about upon the face of the land, and began to declare unto them the word of the Lord which had been spoken unto him, concerning their destruction if they did not repent.

Now behold, notwithstanding that great miracle which Nephi had done in telling them concerning the death of the chief judge, they did harden their hearts and did not hearken unto the words of the Lord.

Therefore Nephi did declare unto them the word of the Lord, saying: Except ye repent, thus saith the Lord, ye shall be smitten even unto destruction.

And it came to pass that when Nephi had declared unto them the word, behold, they did still harden their hearts and would not hearken unto his words; therefore they did revile against him, and did seek to lay their hands upon him that they might cast him into prison.

But behold, the power of God was with him, and they could not take him to cast him into prison, for he was taken by the Spirit and conveyed away out of the midst of them.

And it came to pass that thus he did go forth in the Spirit, from multitude to multitude, declaring the word of God, even until he had declared it unto them all, or sent it forth among all the people.

And it came to pass that they would not hearken unto his words; and there began to be contentions, in-somuch that they were divided against themselves and began to slay one another with the sword.

And thus ended the seventy and first year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

Hilaman 11

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri asaa na abụọ nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe na ndorọ-ndorọ nile ahụ buwanyere ibu, nke mere na e nwere agha gazuo ala ahụ nile n'etiti ndị nke Nifaj.
- 2 Ma-ọbụ ndị otu ori nzuzo a bụ ndị gara n'iru n'orụ nke mbibi a na ajọ-omume. Ma agha nke a digidere afọ ahụ nile; ma n'afọ nke iri asaa na atọ ọ digidekwara.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na n'afọ nke a Nifaj bekuru Onye-nwe, na-asị:
 - 4 O Onye-nwe, ekwela ka e bibie ndị a site na mma agha, mana O Onye-nwe kama ka enwe ụnwụ n'ala ahụ, ịkpote ha na ncheta nke Onye-nwe Chineke ha, ma eleghị anya ha ga-echeharị ma tugharịkwute gi.
- 5 Ma otu ahụ ka e mere ya, dika okwu nile nke Nifaj siri di. Ma e nwere nnukwu ụnwụ n'ala ahụ, n'etiti ndị nke Nifaj nile. Ma otu a n'afọ nke iri asaa na anọ ụnwụ ahụ gara n'iru, ma orụ nke mbibi kwusiri site na mma agha kama wee karịa site n'ụnwụ.
- 6 Ma orụ nke mbibi a gakwara n'iru n'afọ nke iri asaa na ise. N'ihi na e tiri ụwa otiti ihe nke mere na ọ kporo nkụ, ma ọ mịpụtaghị akụkụ-ubi n'oge akụkụ-ubi; ma a bụrụ ụwa nile ọny, ọbuna n'etiti ndị Leman dika ọ di n'etiti ndị Nifaj, nke mere na e tiri ha ihe otiti nke mere na ha lara n'iyi n'otutu puku n'akụkụ nke ndị kara bụrụ ndị ajọ-omume nke ala ahụ.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na ndị ahụ hụrụ na o fọdurụ ntakiri ka ha laa n'iyi site n'ụnwụ, ma ha malitere icheta Onye-nwe Chineke ha; ma ha malitere icheta okwu nile nke Nifaj.
- 8 Ma ndị ahụ malitere iriọ ndị-isi-ikpe ha na ndị ndu ha aririọ, ka ha wee gwa Nifaj: Lee, anyị matara na ị bụ onye nke Chineke, ma ya mere tikuo Onye-nwe Chineke anyị ka o wepuru anyị ụnwụ a, eleghị anya okwu nile nke ị kwuworo gbasara mbibi anyị ewee mezuo.

Helaman 11

And now it came to pass in the seventy and second year of the reign of the judges that the contentions did increase, insomuch that there were wars throughout all the land among all the people of Nephi.

And it was this secret band of robbers who did carry on this work of destruction and wickedness. And this war did last all that year; and in the seventy and third year it did also last.

And it came to pass that in this year Nephi did cry unto the Lord, saying:

O Lord, do not suffer that this people shall be destroyed by the sword; but O Lord, rather let there be a famine in the land, to stir them up in remembrance of the Lord their God, and perhaps they will repent and turn unto thee.

And so it was done, according to the words of Nephi. And there was a great famine upon the land, among all the people of Nephi. And thus in the seventy and fourth year the famine did continue, and the work of destruction did cease by the sword but became sore by famine.

And this work of destruction did also continue in the seventy and fifth year. For the earth was smitten that it was dry, and did not yield forth grain in the season of grain; and the whole earth was smitten, even among the Lamanites as well as among the Nephites, so that they were smitten that they did perish by thousands in the more wicked parts of the land.

And it came to pass that the people saw that they were about to perish by famine, and they began to remember the Lord their God; and they began to remember the words of Nephi.

And the people began to plead with their chief judges and their leaders, that they would say unto Nephi: Behold, we know that thou art a man of God, and therefore cry unto the Lord our God that he turn away from us this famine, lest all the words which thou hast spoken concerning our destruction be fulfilled.

9 Ma o wee ruo na ndị-ikpe gwara Nifaj, dika okwu nile nke a choworo. Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Nifaj huru na ndi ahụ echegharịwo ma wedata onwe ha ala n'akwa mkpe, o tikuru Onye-nwe ozo, na-asị:

10 O Onye-nwe, lee ndi a echegharịwo; ma ha azachapụwo otu nke Gadianton site n'etiti ha nke mere na ha anoghị kwa ozo, ma ha ezowo atumatụ nzuzo ha nile n'ime ala.

11 Ugbua, O Onye-nwe, n'ihi umeala ha nke a biko i ga-ewezuga iwe gi, ma ka iwe gi dajuru na mbibi nke ndi ajo-omume ahụ ibibiwororij.

12 O Onye-nwe, i ga ewepu iwe gi, e, iwe gi di egwu, ma mee ka unwu nke a kwusi n'ala nke a.

13 O Onye-nwe, i ga-ana m nti, ma mee ka e mee ya dika okwu m nile siri di, ma zidata mmiri-ozuzo n'iru elu nke ala ahụ, ka o wee miputa mkpuru-osisi ya, na akuku-ubi ya n'oge akuku-ubi.

14 O Onye-nwe, i nara nti n'okwu m nile mgbe m siri, Ka e nwe unwu, ka ajo-orja nke mma agha wee kwusi; ma a matara m na i ga, obuna n'oge nke a, ana nti n'okwu m nile, n'ihi na i kwuru na: Oburu na ndi a chegharia aga m edebe ha.

15 E, O Onye-nwe, ma i na-ahụ na ha echegharịwo, n'ihi unwu ahụ na ajo-orja ahụ na mbibi ahụ nke biakwasiworo ha.

16 Ma ugbua, O Onye-nwe, i ga e wezuga iwe gi, ma nwaa ha ozo ma ha ga-efe gi? Ma oburu otu a, O Onye-nwe, i nwere ike igosi ha dika okwu gi nile nke i kwuworo siri di.

17 Ma o wee ruo na n'afọ nke iri asaa na isii Onye-nwe wezugara iwe ya site n'ebe ndi ahụ no, ma mee ka mmiri zokwasị ala ahụ, nke mere na o miputara mkpuru-osisi ya n'oge mkpuru-osisi. Ma o wee ruo na o miputara akuku-ubi ya n'oge akuku-ubi ya.

And it came to pass that the judges did say unto Nephi, according to the words which had been desired. And it came to pass that when Nephi saw that the people had repented and did humble themselves in sackcloth, he cried again unto the Lord, saying:

O Lord, behold this people repenteth; and they have swept away the band of Gadianton from amongst them insomuch that they have become extinct, and they have concealed their secret plans in the earth.

Now, O Lord, because of this their humility wilt thou turn away thine anger, and let thine anger be appeased in the destruction of those wicked men whom thou hast already destroyed.

O Lord, wilt thou turn away thine anger, yea, thy fierce anger, and cause that this famine may cease in this land.

O Lord, wilt thou hearken unto me, and cause that it may be done according to my words, and send forth rain upon the face of the earth, that she may bring forth her fruit, and her grain in the season of grain.

O Lord, thou didst hearken unto my words when I said, Let there be a famine, that the pestilence of the sword might cease; and I know that thou wilt, even at this time, hearken unto my words, for thou saidst that: If this people repent I will spare them.

Yea, O Lord, and thou seest that they have repented, because of the famine and the pestilence and destruction which has come unto them.

And now, O Lord, wilt thou turn away thine anger, and try again if they will serve thee? And if so, O Lord, thou canst bless them according to thy words which thou hast said.

And it came to pass that in the seventy and sixth year the Lord did turn away his anger from the people, and caused that rain should fall upon the earth, insomuch that it did bring forth her fruit in the season of her fruit. And it came to pass that it did bring forth her grain in the season of her grain.

18 Ma lee, ndi ahụ n̄riri ọ̄nụ ma too Chineke, ma elu iru nile nke ala ahụ nile juputara n'̄n̄riri ọ̄nụ; ma ha achoghị-kwa ọzọ ibibi Nifaj, kama ha buliri ya elu dika nnukwu onye-amuma, na onye nke Chineke, ebe o nwere nnukwu ike na ikike e nyere ya site na Chineke.

19 Ma lee, Lihaj, nwanne ya nwoke, anoghị ọbụladi otu mpekele n'azụ ya n'ihe gbasara ezi-omume.

20 Ma otu a o ruru na ndi nke Nifaj ahụ malitere ime nke oma ọzọ n'ala ahụ, ma malite iwulite ebe nile a kwadara akwada, ma malite imuba na igbasa, ọbuna ruo mgbe ha kpuchiri elu iru nile nke ala ahụ, ma n'akuku elu-elu na n'akuku ndida-ndida, site n'oke osimiri odida anyanwu ruo n'oke osimiri ọwụwa-anyanwu.

21 Ma o wee ruo na afọ nke iri asaa na isii gwuchara n'udo. Ma afọ nke iri asaa na asaa malitere n'udo; ma nzuko-nsọ ahụ gbasara gazuo n'akuku iru nke ala ahụ nile; ma ndi nke kariri na ndi ahụ, ma ndi Nifaj ma ndi Leman, buuru ndi nzuko-nsọ ahụ, ma ha nwere nnukwu udo kariya n'ala ahụ; ma otu a ka afọ nke iri asaa na asaa siri gwuchaa.

22 Na kwa ha nwere udo n'afọ nke iri asaa na asato, ma obughị ndoro-ndoro ole na ole gbasara ihe nke ozizi nke ndi-amuma dedaworo.

23 Ma n'afọ nke iri asaa na iteghete a malitere inwe nnukwu esem-okwu. Mana o wee ruo na Nifaj na Lihaj, na otutu n'ime umunne ha ndi nwoke ndi matara ihe gbasara ezi-okwu ihe nile nke ozizi, ebe ha nweworo otutu mkpughe kwa ubochi, ya mere ha kwusaara ndi ahụ ozi-oma, nke mere na ha kwusiri esem-okwu ha n'ime otu afọ ahụ.

24 Ma o wee ruo na n'afọ nke iri asato nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe na-achi ndi nke Nifaj ahụ, e nwere onu-ogugu ufodu nke ndi nghotahie ahụ sitere na ndi nke Nifaj, ndi n'ufodu afọ gara aga gafekwugaworo ndi Leman, ma kpokwaswo onwe ha aha nke ndi Leman, na kwa onu-ogugu ufodu ndi bu ezigbo ndi agburu nke ndi Leman, ebe ha kpasuworo ha iwe, ma-ọbụ site na ndi nghotahie ahụ, ya mere ha malitere agha ha na umunne ha nwoke.

And behold, the people did rejoice and glorify God, and the whole face of the land was filled with rejoicing; and they did no more seek to destroy Nephi, but they did esteem him as a great prophet, and a man of God, having great power and authority given unto him from God.

And behold, Lehi, his brother, was not a whit behind him as to things pertaining to righteousness.

And thus it did come to pass that the people of Nephi began to prosper again in the land, and began to build up their waste places, and began to multiply and spread, even until they did cover the whole face of the land, both on the northward and on the southward, from the sea west to the sea east.

And it came to pass that the seventy and sixth year did end in peace. And the seventy and seventh year began in peace; and the church did spread throughout the face of all the land; and the more part of the people, both the Nephites and the Lamanites, did belong to the church; and they did have exceedingly great peace in the land; and thus ended the seventy and seventh year.

And also they had peace in the seventy and eighth year, save it were a few contentions concerning the points of doctrine which had been laid down by the prophets.

And in the seventy and ninth year there began to be much strife. But it came to pass that Nephi and Lehi, and many of their brethren who knew concerning the true points of doctrine, having many revelations daily, therefore they did preach unto the people, insomuch that they did put an end to their strife in that same year.

And it came to pass that in the eightieth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, there were a certain number of the dissenters from the people of Nephi, who had some years before gone over unto the Lamanites, and taken upon themselves the name of Lamanites, and also a certain number who were real descendants of the Lamanites, being stirred up to anger by them, or by those dissenters, therefore they commenced a war with their brethren.

25 Ma ha gburu mmadu ma punara mmadu ihe; ma mgbe ahụ ha ga-alaghachi azụ baa n'ime ugwu-ukwu nile, na n'ime ozara na ebe nzuzo nile, na-ezo onwe ha ka a ghara ichoputa ha, na-anabata kwa ubochi mgbakwunye nonu-ogugu ha, ebe o bu na e nwere ndi nghotahie nke gakwuru ha.

26 Ma otu a n'oge ntakiri, e, obuna n'ohere nke nadighi otutu afo, ha ghoro ndi nnukwu otu ndi ori kariri akari; ma ha choputara atumatu nzuzo nile nke Gadianton; ma otu a ha ghoro ndi ori nke Gadianton.

27 Ugbua lee, ndi ori ahụ mebiri nnukwu ihe, e, obuna nnukwu mbibi n'etiti ndi nke ndi Nifaj, na kwa n'etiti ndi nke ndi Leman.

28 Ma o wee ruo na o diiri mkpa na a ga-enwe nkwasị e tinyere noru nke mbibi a; ya mere ha zigara ndi-agma nke ndi nwoke siri ike n'ime ozara ahụ na n'elu ugwu-ukwu nile ichoputa otu nke ndi ori a, na ibibi ha.

29 Mana lee, o wee ruo na n'otu afo ahụ a chughachiri ha azu obuna n'ime ala nile nke ha. Ma otu a ka afo nke iri asato nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe na-achi ndi nke Nifaj siri gwuchaa.

30 Ma o wee ruo na mmalite nke afo nke iri asato na otu ha gara ozọ megide otu ndi ori a, ma ha bibiri otutu; ma e letakwara ha jiri nnukwu mbibi.

31 Ma a kwagidekwara ha ozọ ilaghachi site n'ozara ahụ na site n'ugwu-ukwu nile ahụ gaa n'ala nile nke ha, n'ihhi nnukwu nke onu-ogugu kariri akari nke ndi ori ahụ ndi juputara ugwu-ukwu nile ahụ na ozara ahụ.

32 Ma o wee ruo na otu a ka afo nke a siri gwuchaa. Ma ndi ori ahụ ka no na-abawanye ma na-agbasi ike, nke mere na ha guzogidere ndi-agma nile nke ndi Nifaj ahụ, na kwa nke ndi Leman; ma ha mere ka nnukwu egwu biakwasị ndi ahụ n'elu iru nile nke ala ahụ.

33 E, n'ihhi na ha letara otutu akuku nke ala ahụ, ma mee nnukwu mbibi n'ebe ha no; e, gbuo otutu, ma dokpupu ndi ozọ ndi a dokpuru n'agma n'ime ozara ahụ, e, ma nke kachasi nke ndinyom ha na umu ha.

And they did commit murder and plunder; and then they would retreat back into the mountains, and into the wilderness and secret places, hiding themselves that they could not be discovered, receiving daily an addition to their numbers, inasmuch as there were dissenters that went forth unto them.

And thus in time, yea, even in the space of not many years, they became an exceedingly great band of robbers; and they did search out all the secret plans of Gadianton; and thus they became robbers of Gadianton.

Now behold, these robbers did make great havoc, yea, even great destruction among the people of Nephi, and also among the people of the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that it was expedient that there should be a stop put to this work of destruction; therefore they sent an army of strong men into the wilderness and upon the mountains to search out this band of robbers, and to destroy them.

But behold, it came to pass that in that same year they were driven back even into their own lands. And thus ended the eightieth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And it came to pass in the commencement of the eighty and first year they did go forth again against this band of robbers, and did destroy many; and they were also visited with much destruction.

And they were again obliged to return out of the wilderness and out of the mountains unto their own lands, because of the exceeding greatness of the numbers of those robbers who infested the mountains and the wilderness.

And it came to pass that thus ended this year. And the robbers did still increase and wax strong, insomuch that they did defy the whole armies of the Nephites, and also of the Lamanites; and they did cause great fear to come unto the people upon all the face of the land.

Yea, for they did visit many parts of the land, and did do great destruction unto them; yea, did kill many, and did carry away others captive into the wilderness, yea, and more especially their women and their children.

34 Ugbua nnukwu ajọọ ihe nke a, nke bjakwasiri ndi
ahụ n'ih i ajọọ-omume ha, kpatelitere ha ọzọ na ncheta
nke Onye-nwe Chineke ha.

35 Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri asatọ na otu nke ọchichi nke
ndi-ikpe siri gwuchaa.

36 Ma n'afọ nke iri asatọ na abụọ ha malitekwara ọzọ
ichefu Onye-nwe Chineke ha. Ma n'afọ nke iri asatọ na
atọ ha malitere igbasi ike n'ajọọ-omume. Ma n'afọ nke
iri asatọ na anọ ha emezighi ụzọ ha nile.

37 Ma o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri asatọ na ise ha gbasiri ike
n'elu mgbasi ike na mpako ha, na n'ajọọ-omume ha;
ma otu a ha na-acha kwa ọzọ maka mbibi.

38 Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri asatọ na ise siri gwuchaa.

Now this great evil, which came unto the people be-
cause of their iniquity, did stir them up again in remem-
brance of the Lord their God.

And thus ended the eighty and first year of the reign
of the judges.

And in the eighty and second year they began again
to forget the Lord their God. And in the eighty and
third year they began to wax strong in iniquity. And in
the eighty and fourth year they did not mend their
ways.

And it came to pass in the eighty and fifth year they
did wax stronger and stronger in their pride, and in
their wickedness; and thus they were ripening again for
destruction.

And thus ended the eighty and fifth year.

Hilaman 12

- 1 Ma otu a anyị ga-ahụ otu ụgha, na kwa akwụsighị ike nke obi nile nke ụmụ nke mmadụ dị; e, anyị ga-ahụ na Onye-nwe na nnukwu ịdị mma enweghị oke ya na-agozi ma na-enye ndị tinyere ntụkwasi-obi ha na ya ime nke ọma.
- 2 E, ma anyị ga-ahụ n'otu oge ahụ mgbe ọ ga-enye ndị ya ime nke ọma, e, na mmụba nke ubi ha nile, igwe-anụ ha na igwe-anumanu ha, na n'ọla-edo, na n'ọla-ochacha, na n'ụdị ihe oke-ọnụ ahịa nile n'ụdị ọbụla dị iche iche na nka; na-ejedebe ndụ ha, ma na-anapụta ha site n'aka nile nke ndị iro ha; na-eme ka obi nile nke ndị iro ha dị nro ka ha ghara ikwuputa agha megide ha; e, ma na nke-nke, na-eme ihe nile maka ọdịmma na ańụrị nke ndị ya: e, mgbe ahụ bụ oge ha ga-emesi obi ha ike, ma chefuo Onye-nwe Chineke ha, ma zọgide n'okpuru-ụkwụ ha Onye-Nsọ ahụ—e, ma nke a n'ih i nwere-onwe ha, na nnukwu ime nke-ọma ha karịrị akarị.
- 3 Ma otu a anyị hụrụ na ma ọbụghị na Onye-nwe nata ndị ya ahụhụ site n'ọtụtụ ntaram-ahụhụ, e, ma ọbụghị na ọ jiri ọnwụ leta ha ma jiri oke iyi-egwu, ma jiri ụnwụ ma jiri ụdị ajọọ ọrịa nile dị iche iche, ha agaghị echeta ya.
- 4 O, lee otu nzuzu, na otu ihe-efu, na otu ihe-ọjọọ, na inwe mụọ-ọjọọ, na otu ime ajọọ-omume ngwa-ngwa, na otu ejighi ngwa-ngwa eme ihe ọma, nke ụmụ nke mmadụ dị; e, lee otu ịña-ntị ngwa-ngwa nye okwu nile nke ajọọ-onye ahụ, na itinye obi ha n'ih efu nile nke uwa dị!
- 5 E, lee otu ịdị-na-njikere ibuli onwe elu na mpako dị; e, lee otu ịdị-na-njikere itu-ọnụ dij, ma mee ụdị ajọọ-omume nile dij iche iche, ma lee otu igbu-oge n'icheta Onye-nwe Chineke ha dij, na ịña-ntị na ndumọdụ ya nile, e, lee otu igbu-oge n'iga ije n'uzọ nile nke amamihe dij!
- 6 Lee, ha achoghị ka Onye-nwe Chineke ha, onye keworo ha, na-atụ ma na-achị ha; na-agbanyeghị nnukwu ịdị mma ya na ebere ya n'ebe ha nọ, ha na-agu n'ih efu ndumọdụ ya nile, ma ha agaghị ekwe ka ọ buru onye-ndu ha.
- 7 O lee otu nnukwu abughị-ihe nke ụmụ nke mmadụ dij; e, ọbuna na ha dij nta karịa uzuzu nke ala.

Helaman 12

And thus we can behold how false, and also the unsteadiness of the hearts of the children of men; yea, we can see that the Lord in his great infinite goodness doth bless and prosper those who put their trust in him.

Yea, and we may see at the very time when he doth prosper his people, yea, in the increase of their fields, their flocks and their herds, and in gold, and in silver, and in all manner of precious things of every kind and art; sparing their lives, and delivering them out of the hands of their enemies; softening the hearts of their enemies that they should not declare wars against them; yea, and in fine, doing all things for the welfare and happiness of his people; yea, then is the time that they do harden their hearts, and do forget the Lord their God, and do trample under their feet the Holy One—yea, and this because of their ease, and their exceedingly great prosperity.

And thus we see that except the Lord doth chasten his people with many afflictions, yea, except he doth visit them with death and with terror, and with famine and with all manner of pestilence, they will not remember him.

O how foolish, and how vain, and how evil, and devilish, and how quick to do iniquity, and how slow to do good, are the children of men; yea, how quick to harken unto the words of the evil one, and to set their hearts upon the vain things of the world!

Yea, how quick to be lifted up in pride; yea, how quick to boast, and do all manner of that which is iniquity; and how slow are they to remember the Lord their God, and to give ear unto his counsels, yea, how slow to walk in wisdom's paths!

Behold, they do not desire that the Lord their God, who hath created them, should rule and reign over them; notwithstanding his great goodness and his mercy towards them, they do set at naught his counsels, and they will not that he should be their guide.

O how great is the nothingness of the children of men; yea, even they are less than the dust of the earth.

8 N'ihì na lee, uzuzu nke ala na-agaghari n'èbe a na n'èbe nke ozo, ruo n'ikewa iche iche, n'iwu nke nnukwu na Chineke mgbe nile na-adigide anyi.

9 E, lee n'olu-okwu ya ka ugwu-nta nile na ugwu-ukwu nile mara ririri ma maa jijiji.

10 Ma site n'ike nke olu-okwu ya ha gbasasiri, ma di larii, e, obuna dika ndagwurugwu.

11 E, site n'ike nke olu-okwu ya ka uwa dum na-akwaghari;

12 E, site n'ike nke olu-okwu ya, ka nto-ala nile na-ama jijiji, obuna ruo n'èbe etiti ya.

13 E, ma oburu na o si uwa—Puo—o puo.

14 E, oburu na o si uwa—I ga-alaghachi azu, ka o gbatipu ubochi ahụ ruo otutu oge-awa—o ga-eme;

15 Ma otu a, dika okwu ya siri di uwa ga-alaghachi azu, ma o ga-adi mmadu ka anyanwu o guzoro n'otu ebe; e, ma lee, nke a di otu a; n'ihì na n'èzi-okwu o bu uwa na-aga ma obughi anyanwu.

16 Ma lee, ozo oburu na o si mmiri nile nke nnukwu ogbu—Tachapu—o ga-eme.

17 Lee, oburu na o si ugwu-ukwu a—Ka ebunie gi elu, ma bafeta ma dakwasị obodo-ukwu ahụ, ka e wee lie ya—lee o ga-eme.

18 Ma lee, oburu na mmadu ezolite akụ n'ime ala, ma Onye-nwe ga-asị—Ka a buo ya onu, n'ihì ajoyo-omume nke onye ahụ zolitegoro ya—lee, a ga-abu ya onu.

19 Ma oburu na Onye-nwe ga-asị—Ka a buo gi onu, nke mere na odighi onye ga-achota gi site n'oge nke a gaa n'iru ma ruo mgbe nile—lee, odighi onye ga-enweta ya site ugbua gaa n'iru ma ruo mgbe nile.

20 Ma lee, oburu na Onye-nwe ga-asị mmadu—N'ihì ajoyo-omume gi nile, a ga-abu gi onu ruo mgbe nile—o ga-eme.

21 Ma oburu na Onye-nwe ga-asị—N'ihì ajoyo-omume gi nile a ga-ebepu gi site n'èbe m no—o ga-eme ka o di otu ahụ.

22 Ma ahuhu na-adiri ya bu onye o ga-asi nke a, n'ihì na o ga-adiri ya bu onye ga-eme ajoyo-omume, ma agaghì enwe ike izoputa ya; ya mere, n'ihì nke a, ka e wee zoputa ndi mmadu, ka e jiri kwuputa ncheghari.

For behold, the dust of the earth moveth hither and thither, to the dividing asunder, at the command of our great and everlasting God.

Yea, behold at his voice do the hills and the mountains tremble and quake.

And by the power of his voice they are broken up, and become smooth, yea, even like unto a valley.

Yea, by the power of his voice doth the whole earth shake;

Yea, by the power of his voice, do the foundations rock, even to the very center.

Yea, and if he say unto the earth—Move—it is moved.

Yea, if he say unto the earth—Thou shalt go back, that it lengthen out the day for many hours—it is done;

And thus, according to his word the earth goeth back, and it appeareth unto man that the sun standeth still; yea, and behold, this is so; for surely it is the earth that moveth and not the sun.

And behold, also, if he say unto the waters of the great deep—Be thou dried up—it is done.

Behold, if he say unto this mountain—Be thou raised up, and come over and fall upon that city, that it be buried up—behold it is done.

And behold, if a man hide up a treasure in the earth, and the Lord shall say—Let it be accursed, because of the iniquity of him who hath hid it up—behold, it shall be accursed.

And if the Lord shall say—Be thou accursed, that no man shall find thee from this time henceforth and forever—behold, no man getteth it henceforth and forever.

And behold, if the Lord shall say unto a man—Because of thine iniquities, thou shalt be accursed forever—it shall be done.

And if the Lord shall say—Because of thine iniquities thou shalt be cut off from my presence—he will cause that it shall be so.

And wo unto him to whom he shall say this, for it shall be unto him that will do iniquity, and he cannot be saved; therefore, for this cause, that men might be saved, hath repentance been declared.

- 23 Ya mere, ngozi na-adiri ha bu ndi ga-echeghari ma n̄aa-nti n'olu-okwu nke Onye-nwe Chineke ha; n'ih ndi a bu ndi ahụ a ga-azoputa.
- 24 Ma ka Chineke kwere, na nnukwu uju ya, na a ga-akpota ndi mmadu ruo ncheghari na oru oma nile, ka e wee weghachitara ha amara maka amara, dika oru ha nile siri di.
- 25 Ma o di m ka a si na a ga-azoputa mmadu nile. Mana anyi gutara na na nnukwu na ubochi ikpeazu e nwere ndi a ga-achupu, e, ndi a ga-achupu site n'iru nke Onye-nwe;
- 26 E, ndi a ga-enyefe nonodu nke nhuju-anya agwugh-agwu, na-mmejuputa okwu nile nke siri: Ndi nile ahụ meworo ihe oma ga-enwe ndu mgbe nile na-adigide; ma ndi nile ahụ meworo ihe ojoo ga-enwe omuma-ikpe mgbe nile na-adigide. Ma otu a ka o di. Amen.

Therefore, blessed are they who will repent and hear-ken unto the voice of the Lord their God; for these are they that shall be saved.

And may God grant, in his great fulness, that men might be brought unto repentance and good works, that they might be restored unto grace for grace, accord- ing to their works.

And I would that all men might be saved. But we read that in the great and last day there are some who shall be cast out, yea, who shall be cast off from the pres- ence of the Lord;

Yea, who shall be consigned to a state of endless mis- ery, fulfilling the words which say: They that have done good shall have everlasting life; and they that have done evil shall have everlasting damnation. And thus it is. Amen.

Ibu-amụma nke Samuel, onye nke Leman, nye ndị nke Nifai.

Hilaman 13

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri asatọ na isii, ndị Nifai nọgidekwara n'ajọ-omume, e, na nnukwu ajọ-omume, ebe ndị Leman lerusiri anya ike idebe iwu-nso nile nke Chineke, dika iwu nke Moses siri di.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na n'ime afọ nke a e nwere otu Samuel, onye nke Leman, batara n'ala nke Zarahemla, ma malite ikwusara ndi ahụ ozi-oma. Ma o wee ruo na o kwusara ozi-oma, otutu ubochi, ncheghari nye ndi ahụ, ma ha chupuru ya, ma o chorọ ilaghachi n'ala nke ya.
- 3 Mana lee, olu nke Onye-nwe biakwutere ya, ka o laghachi ozo, ma buoro ndi ahụ amuma ihe obula ga-abata n'ime obi ya.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na ha ekweghi ka o baa n'ime obodokuwu ahụ; ya mere o gara rigoro n'elu mgbidi nke di n'ebe ahụ, ma gbatipu aka ya ma tie mkpu n'olu di elu, ma buoro ndi ahụ amuma ihe nile obula Onye-nwe tinyere n'ime obi ya.
- 5 Ma o siri ha: Lee, mu, Samuel, onye nke Leman, na-ekwu okwu nile nke Onye-nwe ndi nke o na-etinye n'obi m; ma lee o tinyewo ya n'obi m ikwuputara ndi a na mma-agma nke ikpe ziri-ezi na-ekoro n'ofe isi ndi a; ma narị afọ anọ agaghị agafe tutu mma-agma nke ikpe ziri-ezi ahụ ga-adakwasị ndi a.
- 6 E, mbibi di arọ na-eche ndi a, ma o na-abiakwute ndi a n'ezie, ma odighi ihe ga-azoputa ndi a ma-obughi ncheghari na okwukwe n'Onye-nwe Jisus Kraist, onye ga-abia n'ime uwa n'ezie, ma o ga-ata ahuhu otutu ihe ma a ga-egbu ya maka ndi ya.
- 7 Ma lee, onye muo-ozu nke Onye-nwe ekwuputaworo m ya, ma o wetara ozi oma nke obi-uto nye mkpuruobi m. Ma lee, e zitara m nye unu ikwuputa ya nye kwa unu, ka unu wee nwee ozi oma; mana lee, unu achoghi inabata m.

The prophecy of Samuel, the Lamanite, to the Nephites.

Helaman 13

And now it came to pass in the eighty and sixth year, the Nephites did still remain in wickedness, yea, in great wickedness, while the Lamanites did observe strictly to keep the commandments of God, according to the law of Moses.

And it came to pass that in this year there was one Samuel, a Lamanite, came into the land of Zarahemla, and began to preach unto the people. And it came to pass that he did preach, many days, repentance unto the people, and they did cast him out, and he was about to return to his own land.

But behold, the voice of the Lord came unto him, that he should return again, and prophesy unto the people whatsoever things should come into his heart.

And it came to pass that they would not suffer that he should enter into the city; therefore he went and got upon the wall thereof, and stretched forth his hand and cried with a loud voice, and prophesied unto the people whatsoever things the Lord put into his heart.

And he said unto them: Behold, I, Samuel, a Lamanite, do speak the words of the Lord which he doth put into my heart; and behold he hath put it into my heart to say unto this people that the sword of justice hangeth over this people; and four hundred years pass not away save the sword of justice falleth upon this people.

Yea, heavy destruction awaiteth this people, and it surely cometh unto this people, and nothing can save this people save it be repentance and faith on the Lord Jesus Christ, who surely shall come into the world, and shall suffer many things and shall be slain for his people.

And behold, an angel of the Lord hath declared it unto me, and he did bring glad tidings to my soul. And behold, I was sent unto you to declare it unto you also, that ye might have glad tidings; but behold ye would not receive me.

- 8 Ya mere, otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru: N'ihì isi-ike nke obi nile, ndì nke ndì Nifai, ma òbùghì na ha chegharìrì, aga m ewepụ okwu m site n'èbe ha nọ, ma aga m ewereghachì Mụọ m site n'èbe ha nọ, ma agaghì m anagide ha ọzọ, ma aga m atugharì obi nile nke ụmụnne ha nwoke megide ha.
- 9 Ma narì afọ anọ agaghì agafee tutu m ga-eme ka e tie ha otiti ihe; e, aga m eleta ha jiri mma-agma na jiri unwụ na jiri ajọ-ọrịa.
- 10 E, aga m eleta ha n'iwe m dì egwu, ma a ga-enwe ndì nke ọgbọ nke anọ ndì ga-adì ndụ, bụ ndì iro unu, ihụ mbibi unu kpam-kpam; ma nke a ga-abiarìrì ma òbùghì na unu chegharìrì, ka Onye-nwe kwuru, ma ndì nke ọgbọ nke anọ ga-eweta mbibi unu.
- 11 Mana òbùrụ na unu ga-echegharì ma laghachìkwute Onye-nwe Chineke unu, aga m atugharìpụ iwe m, ka Onye-nwe kwuru; e, otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru, ngozi na-adìrì ha bụ ndì ga-echegharì ma tugharìkwute m, mana ahụhụ na-adìrì onye ahụ nke na-agaghì echegharì.
- 12 E, ahụhụ na-adìrì nnukwu obodo-ukwu nke Zarahemla nke a; n'ihì na lee, ọ bụ n'ihì ndì ezi-omume ahụ ka e jiri zọpụta ya; e, ahụhụ na-adìrì nnukwu obodo-ukwu nke a, n'ihì na ahụrụ m, ka Onye-nwe kwuru, na e nwere ọtụtụ, e, ọbuna akụkụ ndì nke karìrì na nnukwu obodo-ukwu nke a, ndì gamesi obi ha ike megide m, ka Onye-nwe kwuru.
- 13 Mana ngozi na-adìrì ndì ahụ ga-echegharì, n'ihì na ha ka m ga-edebe. Mana lee, òbùrụ na òbùghì maka ndì ezi-omume nọ na nnukwu obodo-ukwu nke a, lee, aga m eme ka ọkụ rịdata site n'elu-igwe ma bibie ya.
- 14 Mana lee, ọ bụ n'ihì ndì ezi-omume ka e jiri debe ya. Mana lee, oge na-abia, ka Onye-nwe kwuru, na mgbe unu ga-achụpụ ndì ezi-omume site n'etiti unu, mgbe ahụ ka unu ga-acha-maka mbibi; e, ahụhụ ga-adìrì nnukwu obodo-ukwu nke a, n'ihì ajọ-omume na ihe arụ nile nke dì n'ime ya.
- 15 E, ma ahụhụ ga-adìrì obodo-ukwu nke Gidiyon, n'ihì ajọ-omume na ihe arụ nile nke dì n'ime ya.

Therefore, thus saith the Lord: Because of the hardness of the hearts of the people of the Nephites, except they repent I will take away my word from them, and I will withdraw my Spirit from them, and I will suffer them no longer, and I will turn the hearts of their brethren against them.

And four hundred years shall not pass away before I will cause that they shall be smitten; yea, I will visit them with the sword and with famine and with pestilence.

Yea, I will visit them in my fierce anger, and there shall be those of the fourth generation who shall live, of your enemies, to behold your utter destruction; and this shall surely come except ye repent, saith the Lord; and those of the fourth generation shall visit your destruction.

But if ye will repent and return unto the Lord your God I will turn away mine anger, saith the Lord; yea, thus saith the Lord, blessed are they who will repent and turn unto me, but wo unto him that repenteth not.

Yea, wo unto this great city of Zarahemla; for behold, it is because of those who are righteous that it is saved; yea, wo unto this great city, for I perceive, saith the Lord, that there are many, yea, even the more part of this great city, that will harden their hearts against me, saith the Lord.

But blessed are they who will repent, for them will I spare. But behold, if it were not for the righteous who are in this great city, behold, I would cause that fire should come down out of heaven and destroy it.

But behold, it is for the righteous' sake that it is spared. But behold, the time cometh, saith the Lord, that when ye shall cast out the righteous from among you, then shall ye be ripe for destruction; yea, wo be unto this great city, because of the wickedness and abominations which are in her.

Yea, and wo be unto the city of Gideon, for the wickedness and abominations which are in her.

- 16 E, ma ahụhụ ga-adiri obodo-ukwu nile ndi di n'ala ahụ gburu-gburu, nke ndi Nifaj nwere, n'ih i ajoo-omume na ihe aru nile nke di n'ime ha.
- 17 Ma lee, obubu-onu ga-abiakwasị ala ahụ, ka Onye-nwe nke usu nile nke ndi-agma kwuru, n'ih i ndi ahụ bu ndi no n'ala ahụ, e, n'ih i ajoo-omume ha na ihe aru ha nile.
- 18 Ma o ga-eru, ka Onye-nwe nke usu nile nke ndi-agma kwuru, e, nnukwu na ezi Chineke anyi, na onye obula ga-ezo aku nile n'ime ala agagh i achotakwa ha ozo, n'ih i nnukwu obubu-onu nke ala ahụ, ma obughi na o bu onye ezi-omume ma o ga-ezolute ya nye Onye-nwe.
- 19 N'ih i na aga m achọ, ka Onye-nwe kwuru, na ha gazolitere m aku ha; ma obubu-onu ga-adiri ha bu ndi na-anagh i ezolitere m aku ha; n'ih i na odigh i ndi nazolitere m aku ha ma obughi ndi ezi-omume; ma onye obula nke na-anagh i ezolitere m aku ya, obubu-onu na-adiri ya, na kwa aku ahụ, ma odigh i onye ga-agbaputa ya n'ih i obubu-onu nke ala ahụ.
- 20 Ma ubochi ahụ ga-abia mgbe ha ga-ezolute aku ha nile, n'ih i na ha atukwaswo obi ha nile n'aku na uba; ma n'ih i na ha atukwaswo obi ha nile n'aku na uba ha, ma ha ga ezolute aku ha nile mgbe ha ga-agbapu site n'iru ndi iro ha; n'ih i na ha agagh i ezolitere m ha, obubu-onu ga-adiri ha na kwa aku ha nile, ma n'ubochi ahụ ka a ga eti ha otiti-ihe, ka Onye-nwe kwuru.
- 21 Lee nu, ndi nke nnukwu obodo-ukwu nke a, ma naa-nti n'okwu m nile; e, naa-nti n'okwu nile nke Onye-nwe na-ekwu; n'ih i na lee, o kwuru na aburu unu onu n'ih i aku na uba unu, na kwa aburu aku na uba unu onu n'ih i na unu atukwaswo obi unu nile na ha, ma unu anabeghi nti n'okwu nile nke onye ahụ nyeworo unu ha.

Yea, and wo be unto all the cities which are in the land round about, which are possessed by the Nephites, because of the wickedness and abominations which are in them.

And behold, a curse shall come upon the land, saith the Lord of Hosts, because of the people's sake who are upon the land, yea, because of their wickedness and their abominations.

And it shall come to pass, saith the Lord of Hosts, yea, our great and true God, that whoso shall hide up treasures in the earth shall find them again no more, because of the great curse of the land, save he be a righteous man and shall hide it up unto the Lord.

For I will, saith the Lord, that they shall hide up their treasures unto me; and cursed be they who hide not up their treasures unto me; for none hideth up their treasures unto me save it be the righteous; and he that hideth not up his treasures unto me, cursed is he, and also the treasure, and none shall redeem it because of the curse of the land.

And the day shall come that they shall hide up their treasures, because they have set their hearts upon riches; and because they have set their hearts upon their riches, and will hide up their treasures when they shall flee before their enemies; because they will not hide them up unto me, cursed be they and also their treasures; and in that day shall they be smitten, saith the Lord.

Behold ye, the people of this great city, and hearken unto my words; yea, hearken unto the words which the Lord saith; for behold, he saith that ye are cursed because of your riches, and also are your riches cursed because ye have set your hearts upon them, and have not hearkened unto the words of him who gave them unto you.

- 22 Unu anaghị echeta Onye-nwe Chineke unu n'ihe nile ndị nke o jiworo gozie unu, mana unu na-echeta akụ na ụba unu oge nile, na anaghị ekele Onye-nwe Chineke unu maka ha; e, obi unu nile anaghị abiakwute Onye-nwe, mana ha na afūli-elu na nnukwu mpako, ruo na itu-ọnu, na ruo na nnukwu mfuli-elu, ntaji-anya nile, esem-okwu, echiche-ọjọ, inye-nsogbu nile na igbu-mmada nile, na ụdị ajoyo-omume nile dī iche iche.
- 23 N'ihī nke a ka Onye-nwe Chineke jiri mee na ọbubu-ọnu ga-abiakwasị ala ahụ, na kwa n'akụ na ụba unu nile, ma nke a n'ihī ajoyo-omume unu nile.
- 24 E, ahụhụ na-adiri ndi a, n'ihī oge nke a nke bjarutaworo, na unu na-achupu ndi-amuma nile, ma na-akwa ha emu, ma na-atu ha okwute, ma na-egbu ha, ma na-emeso ha udi ajoyo-omume nile di iche iche, obuna dika ha mere na mgbe ochie.
- 25 Ma ugbua mgbe unu na-ekwu okwu, unu na-asi: Oburu na ubochi anyi nile bu rii n'ubochi nile nke ndi nna anyi mgbe ochie, anyi agaraghi egbu ndi-amuma nile ahụ; anyi agaraghi atu ha okwute, ma chupu ha.
- 26 Lee unu di njo kariha; n'ihī na dika Onye-nwe naadi ndu, oburu na onye-amuma ga-abia n'etiti unu ma kwuputara unu okwu nke Onye-nwe, nke na-agba ama maka mmehie unu nile na ajoyo-omume unu nile, unu ga-eweso ya iwe, ma chupu ya ma choo uzo di iche-iche ibibi ya; e, unu ga-asi na o bu onye-amuma ugha, ma na o bu onye-mmehie, na nke ekwensu, n'ihī na o na-agba ama na omume unu joro-njo.
- 27 Mana lee, oburu na otu nwoke ga-abia n'etiti unu ma o ga-asi: Mee nke a, ma enweghi ihe ojoo; mee nke ahụ ma unu agaghi ata ahuhu; e, o ga-asi: Gaa ije n'udi mpako nke obi onwe unu nile; e, gaa ije n'udi mpako nke anya unu nile, ma mee ihe obula obi unu choro—ma oburu na otu nwoke ga-abia n'etiti unu ma kwuo nke a, unu ga-anabata ya, ma si na o bu onye-amuma.
- 28 E, unu ga-ebuli ya elu, ma unu ga-enye site n'ihe unu nwere; unu ga-enye ya site n'ola-edo unu, na site n'ola-ocha unu, ma unu ga-eyibe ya uwe di oke-onu ahia; ma n'ihī na o na-agwa unu okwu otuto erughi n'obi, ma o ga-asi na ihe nile di mma, mgbe ahụ unu agaghi achoputa iri mpe ya.

Ye do not remember the Lord your God in the things with which he hath blessed you, but ye do always remember your riches, not to thank the Lord your God for them; yea, your hearts are not drawn out unto the Lord, but they do swell with great pride, unto boasting, and unto great swelling, envyings, strifes, malice, persecutions, and murders, and all manner of iniquities.

For this cause hath the Lord God caused that a curse should come upon the land, and also upon your riches, and this because of your iniquities.

Yea, wo unto this people, because of this time which has arrived, that ye do cast out the prophets, and do mock them, and cast stones at them, and do slay them, and do all manner of iniquity unto them, even as they did of old time.

And now when ye talk, ye say: If our days had been in the days of our fathers of old, we would not have slain the prophets; we would not have stoned them, and cast them out.

Behold ye are worse than they; for as the Lord liveth, if a prophet come among you and declareth unto you the word of the Lord, which testifieth of your sins and iniquities, ye are angry with him, and cast him out and seek all manner of ways to destroy him; yea, you will say that he is a false prophet, and that he is a sinner, and of the devil, because he testifieth that your deeds are evil.

But behold, if a man shall come among you and shall say: Do this, and there is no iniquity; do that and ye shall not suffer; yea, he will say: Walk after the pride of your own hearts; yea, walk after the pride of your eyes, and do whatsoever your heart desireth—and if a man shall come among you and say this, ye will receive him, and say that he is a prophet.

Yea, ye will lift him up, and ye will give unto him of your substance; ye will give unto him of your gold, and of your silver, and ye will clothe him with costly apparel; and because he speaketh flattering words unto you, and he saith that all is well, then ye will not find fault with him.

29 O unu ndi ajo-omume na unu ogbo nduhie; unu ndi obi-ike na unu ndi na-akpo-ekwe-nku, ruo ole mgbe ka unu ga-eche na Onye-nwe ga-anagide unu? E, ruo ole mgbe ka unu ga-ahapu onwe unu ka ndi nzuzu na ndi ndu kpuru-isi na-edu unu? E, ruo ole mgbe ka unu ga-ahoro ochichiri kariya ihe?

30 E, lee, iwe nke Onye-nwe adiwo rii oku megide unu; lee, o buwo ala onu maka ajo-omume unu.

31 Ma lee, oge na-abia mgbe o ga-abu aku na uba unu onu, ka ha na-ami-ami, ka unu ghara inwe ike ijide ha; ma n'ubochi nile nke ida-ogbenye unu, unu enweghi ike idebe ha.

32 Ma n'ubochi nile nke ida-ogbenye unu unu ga-akpoku Onye-nwe; ma nefu ka unu ga-akpo, n'ih na itogboro nefu unu abiakwaswo rii unu, ma mbibi unu e mewa ka o buru ezi-okwu; ma mgbe ahụ ka unu ga-akwa akwa ma tie ogologo mkpu n'ubochi ahụ, ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma kwuru. Ma mgbe ahụ ka unu ga-akwa akwa ariri, ma si:

33 O o di m ka asi na m cheghariwororiji, ma e gbughi ndi-amuma nile, ma tuo ha okwute, ma chupu ha. E, n'ubochi ahụ unu ga-asi: O o di ka asi na anyi chetawororiji Onye-nwe Chineke anyi n'ubochi ndi nke o nyere anyi aku na uba nile, ma mgbe ahụ ha agaraghi ami-ami nke ga-eme ka anyi tufuo ha; n'ih na lee, aku na uba anyi nile apuwo site n'ebe anyi no.

34 Lee, anyi na-atogbo ngwa-oru n'ebe a ma n'echi ya o puwo; ma lee, a na-anapu anyi mma-agma anyi nile n'ubochi anyi choro ha maka ilu-agma.

35 E, anyi ezolitewo aku anyi nile ma ha amipunariwo anyi, n'ih obubu-onu nke ala ahụ.

36 O o di m ka asi na anyi cheghariwororiji n'ubochi ahụ nke okwu nke Onye-nwe biakwutere anyi; n'ih na lee a buwo ala ahụ onu, ma ihe nile na-ami-ami, ma anyi enweghi ike ijide ha.

37 Lee ajo-muo gbara anyi gburu-gburu, e, muo-ozu nke onye ahụ choro ibibi mkpuru-obi anyi gbachibidoro anyi gburu-gburu. Lee, ajo-omume anyi nile di ukwu. O Onye-nwe i nweghi ike iwepu iwe gi site n'ebe anyi no? Ma nke a ga-abu asusu unu n'ubochi nile ndi ahụ.

O ye wicked and ye perverse generation; ye hardened and ye stiffnecked people, how long will ye suppose that the Lord will suffer you? Yea, how long will ye suffer yourselves to be led by foolish and blind guides? Yea, how long will ye choose darkness rather than light?

Yea, behold, the anger of the Lord is already kindled against you; behold, he hath cursed the land because of your iniquity.

And behold, the time cometh that he curseth your riches, that they become slippery, that ye cannot hold them; and in the days of your poverty ye cannot retain them.

And in the days of your poverty ye shall cry unto the Lord; and in vain shall ye cry, for your desolation is already come upon you, and your destruction is made sure; and then shall ye weep and howl in that day, saith the Lord of Hosts. And then shall ye lament, and say:

O that I had repented, and had not killed the prophets, and stoned them, and cast them out. Yea, in that day ye shall say: O that we had remembered the Lord our God in the day that he gave us our riches, and then they would not have become slippery that we should lose them; for behold, our riches are gone from us.

Behold, we lay a tool here and on the morrow it is gone; and behold, our swords are taken from us in the day we have sought them for battle.

Yea, we have hid up our treasures and they have slipped away from us, because of the curse of the land.

O that we had repented in the day that the word of the Lord came unto us; for behold the land is cursed, and all things are become slippery, and we cannot hold them.

Behold, we are surrounded by demons, yea, we are encircled about by the angels of him who hath sought to destroy our souls. Behold, our iniquities are great. O Lord, canst thou not turn away thine anger from us? And this shall be your language in those days.

38 Mana lee, ụbọchị nile nke mnwale unu agafewo; unu egbuwo oge maka ụbọchị nzọpụta unu ruo mgbe oge gafeworo ruo mgbe ebighi-ebi, ma mbibi unu e mewo ka ọ bụrụ ezi-okwu; e, n'ihì na unu achọwo n'ụbọchị nile nke ndụ unu ihe nke unu na-agaghị enwe ike inweta; ma unu achọwo inweta ańurị site n'ime ajọọ-omume, bụ ihe nke na-emegide ụdị-okike nke ezi-omume ahụ nke dị n'ime nnukwu na Isi nke Ebighi-ebi anyị.

39 O unu ndị ala a, na unu ga-anụ okwu m nile! Ma ana m ekpe ekpere ka atugharịpụ iwe nke Onye-nwe site n'ebe unu nọ, ma na unu ga-echegharị na ka a zọpụta unu.

But behold, your days of probation are past; ye have procrastinated the day of your salvation until it is everlastingly too late, and your destruction is made sure; yea, for ye have sought all the days of your lives for that which ye could not obtain; and ye have sought for happiness in doing iniquity, which thing is contrary to the nature of that righteousness which is in our great and Eternal Head.

O ye people of the land, that ye would hear my words! And I pray that the anger of the Lord be turned away from you, and that ye would repent and be saved.

Hilaman 14

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na Samuel, Onye Leman, buru amuma otutu nnukwu ihe ndi ozọ ndi agaghị enwe ike ide.
- 2 Ma lee, o siri ha: Lee, ana m enye unu ihe iriba-ama; n'ihu na afo ise ozọ na-abia, ma lee, mgbe ahụ Okpara nke Chineke ga-abia igbaputa ndi nile ga-ekwere n'aha ya.
- 3 Ma lee, nke a ka m ga-enye unu maka ihe iriba-ama n'oge nke oibia ya; n'ihu na lee, a ga-enwe nnukwu ihè n'elu-igwe, nke ga-eme na n'abali ahụ tutu o bia agaghị enwe ochichiri, nke mere na o ga-adị mmadu ka o bu n'ehihie.
- 4 Ya mere, a ga-enwe otu ehie na otu abali na otu ehie, dika o bu otu ubochi ma enweghi abali; ma nke a ga-adiri unu n'ihe iriba-ama; n'ihu na unu ga-amata maka owuwa nke anyanwu na kwa maka odida ya; ya mere ha ga-amata n'ez-okwu na a ga-enwe ehie abụ na otu abali; otu o sila di abali ahụ agaghị agba ochichiri; ma o ga-abu abali tutu a muo ya.
- 5 Ma lee, a ga-enwe kpakpando ohuru ga-awaputa, udi nke unu na-ahutubeghi mbu; ma nke a ga-abu kwa ihe iriba-ama nye unu.
- 6 Ma lee nke a abughi ihe nile, a ga-enwe otutu ihe iriba-ama na ihe-ebube n'elu-igwe.
- 7 Ma o ga-eru na o ga-atu unu nile n'anya, na idi ebube, nke ga-eme ka unu daa n'ala.
- 8 Ma o ga-eru na onye obula ga-ekwere n'Okpara nke Chineke, onye ahụ ga-enwe ndu mgbe nile na-adigide.
- 9 Ma lee, otu a ka Onye-nwe nyeworo m n'iwu, site n'onu muo-ozu ya, ka m bia gwa unu ihe nke a; e, o nyewo iwu na m ga-eburu unu amuma ihe ndi a; e, o siwo m: Bekuo ndi a, chegharia ma kwadobe uzọ nke Onye-nwe.
- 10 Ma ugbua, n'ihu na abu m onye Leman, ma agwawo m unu okwu nile nke Onye-nwe nyeworo m n'iwu, ma n'ihu na o siri ike megide unu, unu na-ewere m iwe, ma chupu m site n'etiti unu.

Helaman 14

And now it came to pass that Samuel, the Lamanite, did prophesy a great many more things which cannot be written.

And behold, he said unto them: Behold, I give unto you a sign; for five years more cometh, and behold, then cometh the Son of God to redeem all those who shall believe on his name.

And behold, this will I give unto you for a sign at the time of his coming; for behold, there shall be great lights in heaven, insomuch that in the night before he cometh there shall be no darkness, insomuch that it shall appear unto man as if it was day.

Therefore, there shall be one day and a night and a day, as if it were one day and there were no night; and this shall be unto you for a sign; for ye shall know of the rising of the sun and also of its setting; therefore they shall know of a surety that there shall be two days and a night; nevertheless the night shall not be darkened; and it shall be the night before he is born.

And behold, there shall a new star arise, such an one as ye never have beheld; and this also shall be a sign unto you.

And behold this is not all, there shall be many signs and wonders in heaven.

And it shall come to pass that ye shall all be amazed, and wonder, insomuch that ye shall fall to the earth.

And it shall come to pass that whosoever shall believe on the Son of God, the same shall have everlasting life.

And behold, thus hath the Lord commanded me, by his angel, that I should come and tell this thing unto you; yea, he hath commanded that I should prophesy these things unto you; yea, he hath said unto me: Cry unto this people, repent and prepare the way of the Lord.

And now, because I am a Lamanite, and have spoken unto you the words which the Lord hath commanded me, and because it was hard against you, ye are angry with me and do seek to destroy me, and have cast me out from among you.

11 Ma unu ga-anụ okwu m nile, n'ih i na maka ebun-
n'obi a ka m bialiteworo n'elu mgbidi nile nke obodo-
ukwu a, ka unu wee nūrū ma mata maka ikpe nile nke
Chineke nke na-eche unu n'ih i ajọọ-omume unu nile,
na kwa ka unu wee mata ọnọdụ nile nke nchehari;

12 Na kwa ka unu wee mata maka ọbịbịa nke Jisus
Kraịst, Ọkpara nke Chineke, Nna nke elu-igwe na
ụwa, Onye-okike nke ih e nile site na mmalite; na ka
unu wee mata maka ih e iriba-ama nile nke ọbịbịa ya,
n'ebum-n'obi na unu ga-ekwere n'aha ya.

13 Ma ọbūrū na unu kwere n'aha ya, unu ga-echehari
site na mmehie unu nile, na site na ya unu ga-enwe
nsachapụ ha site n'ih e ọ rūrū.

14 Ma lee, ọzọ, ih e iriba-ama ọzọ ka m na-enye unu, e,
ih e iriba-ama nke ọnwụ ya.

15 N'ih i na lee, ọ ga-anwūriri ka nzọpụta wee bịa; e, ọ
masiri ya ma di mkpa na ọ ga-anwụ, iweta na mmezu
mbilite n'ọnwụ nke ndi nwūrū anwụ, na site na ya a
ga-akpobata ndi mmadu n'iru nke Onye-nwe.

16 E, lee, ọnwụ a na-eweta mbilite n'ọnwụ ahụ, ma na-
agbaputa mmadu nile site n'ọnwụ nke mbu—ọnwụ
nke muo ahụ; maka umu mmadu nile, site n'odida nke
Adam, ebe e bepuru ha site n'ebe Onye-nwe no, e
weere ha ka ndi nwuru-anwu, ma n'ih e nile nke aru na
n'ih e nile nke muo.

17 Mana lee, mbilite n'ọnwụ nke Kraist na-agbaputa
umu mmadu, e, obuna umu mmadu nile, ma na-
akpotaghachi ha n'iru nke Onye-nwe.

18 E, ma ọ na-eweta onodu nke nchehari, nke mere
na onye obula cheghariri onye ahụ a gaghị egbutu ya
ma tuba ya n'ime oku; mana onye obula nke na-
echeharighi a ga-egbutu ya ma tuba ya n'ime oku; ma
ozo onwu nke muo na-abiakwasị ha, e, onwu nke
ugboro abuo, n'ih i na a ga-ebepu ha ozo n'ih e nile
gbasara ezi-omume.

19 Ya mere chegharia nu, chegharia nu, eleghi anya site
n'imata ih e ndi a na adighi eme ha, unu ga-ahapu
onwe unu ibia n'okpuru amam-ikpe, ma ewebata unu
rute n'ọnwụ nke ugboro abuo nke a.

And ye shall hear my words, for, for this intent have I
come up upon the walls of this city, that ye might hear
and know of the judgments of God which do await you
because of your iniquities, and also that ye might know
the conditions of repentance;

And also that ye might know of the coming of Jesus
Christ, the Son of God, the Father of heaven and of
earth, the Creator of all things from the beginning; and
that ye might know of the signs of his coming, to the in-
tent that ye might believe on his name.

And if ye believe on his name ye will repent of all
your sins, that thereby ye may have a remission of them
through his merits.

And behold, again, another sign I give unto you, yea,
a sign of his death.

For behold, he surely must die that salvation may
come; yea, it behooveth him and becometh expedient
that he dieth, to bring to pass the resurrection of the
dead, that thereby men may be brought into the pres-
ence of the Lord.

Yea, behold, this death bringeth to pass the resurrec-
tion, and redeemeth all mankind from the first death—
that spiritual death; for all mankind, by the fall of
Adam being cut off from the presence of the Lord, are
considered as dead, both as to things temporal and to
things spiritual.

But behold, the resurrection of Christ redeemeth
mankind, yea, even all mankind, and bringeth them
back into the presence of the Lord.

Yea, and it bringeth to pass the condition of repen-
tance, that whosoever repenteth the same is not hewn
down and cast into the fire; but whosoever repenteth
not is hewn down and cast into the fire; and there
cometh upon them again a spiritual death, yea, a second
death, for they are cut off again as to things pertaining
to righteousness.

Therefore repent ye, repent ye, lest by knowing these
things and not doing them ye shall suffer yourselves to
come under condemnation, and ye are brought down
unto this second death.

20 Mana lee, dika m gwara unu gbasara ihe iriba-ama ozo, ihe iriba-ama nke onwu ya, lee, n'ubochi ahụ nke o ga-ata ahuhu onwu anyanwu ga-agbaji ojii ma ju inye unu ihè ya; na kwa onwa na kpakpando nile; ma agaghị enwe ihè n'elu iru nke ala nke a, obuna site n'oge nke o ga-ata ahuhu onwu, n'ohere di mkpuru ubochi ato, ruo n'oge nke o ga-ebilite ozo site na ndi nwuru anwu.

21 E, n'oge nke o ga-enyepu muo ahụ a ga-enwe igba egbe-elu-igwe nile na igbu amuma-elu nile n'ohere nke di otutu oge awa, ma uwa ga-eme mkpotu ma maa jijiji; ma nkume nile nke di n'elu iru nke ala nke a, nke di ma n'elu uwa ma n'okpuru, ndi nke unu matara n'oge nke a siri ike, ma-obu akuku nke kariiri n'ime ya bu otu ala siri ike, a ga etiwasi ya;

22 E, a ga etiwa ha abuo, ma site n'oge a gaa n'iru a ga-ahụ ha na njiko nile ma na mgbawa nile, na na mpekele ntiwasị n'elu iru nke ala ahụ nile, e, ma n'elu uwa ma n'okpuru.

23 Ma lee, a ga-enwe nnukwu ebili mmiri nile, ma a ga-enwe otutu ugwu-ukwu ewedatara ala, dika ndagwurugwu, ma a ga-enwe otutu ebe nke a na-akpo ndagwurugwu ugbua nke ga-agho ugwu-ukwu, nke idi-elu ya di nnukwu.

24 Ma a ga-etiwa otutu okporo-uzo, ma otutu obodo-ukwu ga-abu ihe togboro n'efu.

25 Ma a ga-emegehe otutu ili, ma ha ga-enyepu otutu ndi ha nwuru-anwu; ma otutu ndi nso ga-egosị otutu onwe ha.

26 Ma lee, otu a ka muo-ozu gwaworo m; n'ihi na o gwara m na a ga-enwe otutu igba egbe-elu-igwe nile na igbu amuma-elu nile n'ohere nke di otutu oge awa.

27 Ma o gwara m na mgbe egbe elu-igwe na amuma-elu ka na-eme, na ebili-mmiri, na ihe ndi a ga-adi, ma na ochichiri ga-ekpuchi iru nke uwa nile n'ohere nke di mkpuru ubochi ato.

28 Ma muo-ozu ahụ gwara m na otutu ga-ahụ ihe ndi di ukwu kariia ndi a, ruo n'ebum-n'obi na ha ga-ekwere na ihe iriba-ama nile ndi a na ihe-ebube nile ndi a ga-emezu n'elu iru nile nke ala nke a, ruo n'ebum-n'obi na-agaghị enwe ihe ga-akpata ekweghi ekwe n'etiti umu nke mmadu—

But behold, as I said unto you concerning another sign, a sign of his death, behold, in that day that he shall suffer death the sun shall be darkened and refuse to give his light unto you; and also the moon and the stars; and there shall be no light upon the face of this land, even from the time that he shall suffer death, for the space of three days, to the time that he shall rise again from the dead.

Yea, at the time that he shall yield up the ghost there shall be thunderings and lightnings for the space of many hours, and the earth shall shake and tremble; and the rocks which are upon the face of this earth, which are both above the earth and beneath, which ye know at this time are solid, or the more part of it is one solid mass, shall be broken up;

Yea, they shall be rent in twain, and shall ever after be found in seams and in cracks, and in broken fragments upon the face of the whole earth, yea, both above the earth and beneath.

And behold, there shall be great tempests, and there shall be many mountains laid low, like unto a valley, and there shall be many places which are now called valleys which shall become mountains, whose height is great.

And many highways shall be broken up, and many cities shall become desolate.

And many graves shall be opened, and shall yield up many of their dead; and many saints shall appear unto many.

And behold, thus hath the angel spoken unto me; for he said unto me that there should be thunderings and lightnings for the space of many hours.

And he said unto me that while the thunder and the lightning lasted, and the tempest, that these things should be, and that darkness should cover the face of the whole earth for the space of three days.

And the angel said unto me that many shall see greater things than these, to the intent that they might believe that these signs and these wonders should come to pass upon all the face of this land, to the intent that there should be no cause for unbelief among the children of men—

29 Ma nke a ruo n'ebum-n'obi na onye obula ga-ekwere a ga-azoputa ya, ma na ndi obula nke na-agaghi ekwere, ikpe ziri-ezi ga-abiakwasị ha; na kwa oburu na a ma ha ikpe ha wetakwasiri onwe ha amam-ikpe nke ha.

30 Ma ugbua cheta, cheta, umunne m nwoke, na onye obula nke lara n'iyi, na-alara onwe ya n'iyi; ma onye obula na-eme ajoo-omume, na-emere ya onwe ya; n'ih na lee, unu nwere onwe unu; e nyere unu ohere imere onwe unu otu unu chorọ; n'ih na lee, Chineke enyewo unu omuma ihe ma o mewo ka unu nwere onwe unu.

31 O nyewo unu ka unu wee mata ihe-oma site n'ihe ojoo, ma o nyewo unu ka unu nwe ike horo ndu ma obu onwu; ma unu nwere ike ime ihe oma ma ewetaghachi unu n'ihe ahụ nke di mma, ma-obu nweta ihe ahụ nke di mma eweghachiri nye unu; ma obu unu nwere ike ime ihe ojoo, ma nweta ihe ahụ nke di njọ eweghachiri nye unu.

And this to the intent that whosoever will believe might be saved, and that whosoever will not believe, a righteous judgment might come upon them; and also if they are condemned they bring upon themselves their own condemnation.

And now remember, remember, my brethren, that whosoever perisheth, perisheth unto himself; and whosoever doeth iniquity, doeth it unto himself; for behold, ye are free; ye are permitted to act for yourselves; for behold, God hath given unto you a knowledge and he hath made you free.

He hath given unto you that ye might know good from evil, and he hath given unto you that ye might choose life or death; and ye can do good and be restored unto that which is good, or have that which is good restored unto you; or ye can do evil, and have that which is evil restored unto you.

Hilaman 15

- 1 Ma ugbuga, ụmụnnne m nwoke m hụrụ n'anya, lee, ana m ekwuputara unu na ma ọbughị na unu ga-echehari, a ga-ahapuru unu ulo unu nile i togboro n'efu.
- 2 E, ma ọbughị na unu chehari, ndi nwunye unu ga-enwe nnukwu ihe ga-akpatara ha iru uju n'ubochi nke ha ga-enye ara; n'ih na unu ga-anwa igbapu ma agaghị enwe ebe mgbaba; e, ma ahuhu ga-adiri ndi ji nwa, n'ih na ha ga-adi arọ ma ha agaghị enwe ike igbapu; ya mere, a ga-azoda ha ma a ga-ahapu ha ka ha laa n'iyi.
- 3 E, ahuhu na-adiri ndi a, ndi a na-akpo ndi nke Nifai ma ọbughị na ha ga-echehari, mgbe ha ga-ahu ihe iriba-ama nile ndi a na ihe-ebube nile nke a ga-egosi ha; n'ih na lee, ha aburuworiji ndi a hotara nke Onyewe; e, ndi nke Nifai ka o huro n'anya, na kwa na o nyewo ha nnukwu ahuhu; e, n'ubochi nile nke ajoo-omume ha nile ka o nyeworo ha nnukwu ahuhu n'ih na o huru ha n'anya.
- 4 Mana lee ụmụnnne m nwoke, ndi Leman ka o kpoworo asi n'ih ihe nile ha meworo bu ajoo-omume esepughi-aka, ma nke a n'ih ajoo-omume nke omenala nke ndi nna ha. Mana lee, nzoputa abjaworo ha site na nkwusa ozi-oma nke ndi Nifai; ma n'ih nzube nke a ka Onyewe gbatiworo ubochi ha nile.
- 5 Ma o di m ka asi na unu ga-ahu na akuku nke kariji n'ime ha no n'uzo nke oru ha, ma ha na-aga n'ih-aka-n'anya n'iru Chineke, ma ha na-eleru-anya n'idebe iwu-nsọ ya nile na usoro-iwu ya nile na mkpebi ya nile dika iwu nke Moses siri di.
- 6 E, asi m unu, na akuku nke kariji n'ime ha na-eme nke a, ma ha na agbali jiri irusi-oru ike n'enweghi ike-ogwugwu ka ha wee kpota ụmụnnne ha nwoke ndi foduru n'omuma nke ezi-okwu ahụ; ya mere e nwere otutu ndi na-agbakonye nonu-ogugu ha kwa ubochi.

Helaman 15

And now, my beloved brethren, behold, I declare unto you that except ye shall repent your houses shall be left unto you desolate.

Yea, except ye repent, your women shall have great cause to mourn in the day that they shall give suck; for ye shall attempt to flee and there shall be no place for refuge; yea, and wo unto them which are with child, for they shall be heavy and cannot flee; therefore, they shall be trodden down and shall be left to perish.

Yea, wo unto this people who are called the people of Nephi except they shall repent, when they shall see all these signs and wonders which shall be showed unto them; for behold, they have been a chosen people of the Lord; yea, the people of Nephi hath he loved, and also hath he chastened them; yea, in the days of their iniquities hath he chastened them because he loveth them.

But behold my brethren, the Lamanites hath he hated because their deeds have been evil continually, and this because of the iniquity of the tradition of their fathers. But behold, salvation hath come unto them through the preaching of the Nephites; and for this intent hath the Lord prolonged their days.

And I would that ye should behold that the more part of them are in the path of their duty, and they do walk circumspectly before God, and they do observe to keep his commandments and his statutes and his judgments according to the law of Moses.

Yea, I say unto you, that the more part of them are doing this, and they are striving with unwearied diligence that they may bring the remainder of their brethren to the knowledge of the truth; therefore there are many who do add to their numbers daily.

7 Ma lee, unu matara n'onwe unu, n'ihì na unu ahụwo ya, na ka ha ra bụ ndị n'ime ha ewetaworo n'omuma nke ezi-okwu ahụ, na n'imata maka ajọọ na iri-arị nke omenala nile nke ndi nna ha, ma e dubara n'ikwenye na akwukwo-nsọ nile ahụ, e, amuma nile nke ndi-amuma di nsọ, ndi nke e dere ede, nke na-eduga ha n'okwukwe n'Onye-nwe, ma ruo na ncheghari, bụ okwukwe na ncheghari nke na-eweta mgbanwe nke obi nye ha—

8 Ya mere, ka ha ra bụ ndi biaworo na nke a, unu matara n'onwe unu na ha kwusiri ike ma guzogidesie ike n'okwukwe ahụ, na n'ime ihe ahụ e jiworo mee ka ha nwere onwe ha.

9 Ma unu matakwarā na ha eliwo ngwa-ogụ ha nile nke agha n'ala, ma ha na-atụ egwu iwelite ha eleghị-anya site n'uzọ oḅula ha ga-eme mmehie; e, unu ga-ahụ na ha na-atụ egwu ime mmehie—n'ihì na lee ha ga-ahapụ onwe ha ka a zoda ha n'ala na ka ndi iro ha gbuo ha, ma ha agaghị ewelite mma-agma ha nile megide ha, ma nke a n'ihì okwukwe ha na Kraịst.

10 Ma ugbua, n'ihì ikwusike ha mgbe ha kwere n'ihē ahụ nke ha kwere, n'ihì na n'ihì iguzosike ha mgbe oḅula a gbaara ha ama, lee, Onye-nwe ga-agozi ha ma gbatia ubochi ha nile ogologo, na-agbanyeghi ajọo-omume ha—

11 E, oḅuna ma oḅuru na ha ga-ala azu n'ekweghi ekwe Onye-nwe ga-agbatia ubochi ha nile ogologo, ruo mgbe oge ahụ ga-abia nke e kwuworo maka ya site n'onu ndi nna anyi, na kwa site n'onu onye-amuma Zinos, na otutu ndi-amuma ozo, gbasara iwetaghachi umunne anyi nwoke, ndi Leman, ozo n'omuma nke ezi-okwu ahụ—

12 E, asi m unu, na n'oge ndi ikpe-azu nkwa nile nke Onye-nwe ka esetipuworo nye umunne anyi nwoke, ndi Leman; ma na-agbanyeghi otutu mkpagbu nile ndi ahụ nke ha ga-enwe, ma na-agbanyeghi a ga-akwaghari ha ma n'iru ma n'azu n'iru nke elu uwa, ma a chuo ha nta, ma a ga-enye ha otiti ihe ma chusasia ha na mba nile, na-enweghi ebe mgbaba, Onye-nwe ga-emere ha ebere.

13 Ma nke a bu dika amuma ahụ, na a ga-akpota kwa ha ozo n'ezì omuma-ihe, nke bu omuma nke Onye-mgbaputa ha, na nnukwu na ezi onye-ozuzu-aturu ha, ma agunye ha n'etiti aturu ya.

And behold, ye do know of yourselves, for ye have witnessed it, that as many of them as are brought to the knowledge of the truth, and to know of the wicked and abominable traditions of their fathers, and are led to believe the holy scriptures, yea, the prophecies of the holy prophets, which are written, which leadeth them to faith on the Lord, and unto repentance, which faith and repentance bringeth a change of heart unto them—

Therefore, as many as have come to this, ye know of yourselves are firm and steadfast in the faith, and in the thing wherewith they have been made free.

And ye know also that they have buried their weapons of war, and they fear to take them up lest by any means they should sin; yea, ye can see that they fear to sin—for behold they will suffer themselves that they be trodden down and slain by their enemies, and will not lift their swords against them, and this because of their faith in Christ.

And now, because of their steadfastness when they do believe in that thing which they do believe, for because of their firmness when they are once enlightened, behold, the Lord shall bless them and prolong their days, notwithstanding their iniquity—

Yea, even if they should dwindle in unbelief the Lord shall prolong their days, until the time shall come which hath been spoken of by our fathers, and also by the prophet Zenos, and many other prophets, concerning the restoration of our brethren, the Lamanites, again to the knowledge of the truth—

Yea, I say unto you, that in the latter times the promises of the Lord have been extended to our brethren, the Lamanites; and notwithstanding the many afflictions which they shall have, and notwithstanding they shall be driven to and fro upon the face of the earth, and be hunted, and shall be smitten and scattered abroad, having no place for refuge, the Lord shall be merciful unto them.

And this is according to the prophecy, that they shall again be brought to the true knowledge, which is the knowledge of their Redeemer, and their great and true shepherd, and be numbered among his sheep.

- 14 Ya mere asi m unu, o ga-akara ha mma karija unu ma obughị na unu chegharịrị.
- 15 N'ihị na lee, egosirị ha orụ nile ahụ dī ukwuu nke egosiworo unu, e, nye ha bụ ndị laworo azụ n'ekweghị-ekwe n'ihị omenala nile nke ndị nna ha, unu nwere ike ihụ n'onwe unu na ha agaghị ala kwa azụ ozo mgbe obula n'ekweghị-ekwe.
- 16 Ya mere, ka Onye-nwe kwuru: Agaghị m ebibi ha kpam-kpam, mana a ga m eme ka n'ubochi nke amamihe m ha ga-alaghachikwute m ozo, ka Onye-nwe kwuru.
- 17 Ma ugbua lee, ka Onye-nwe kwuru, gbasara ndi nke ndi Nifai ahụ: O buru na ha agaghị echegharị, ma leruo-anya na-eme ihe m chorọ, aga m ebibi ha kpam-kpam, ka Onye-nwe kwuru, n'ihị ekweghị-ekwe ha na-agbanyeghị otutu oru di ukwuu ndi nke m ruworo n'etiti ha; ma dika Onye-nwe na-adị ndu n'ezie ihe ndi a ga-adị, ka Onye-nwe kwuru.

Therefore I say unto you, it shall be better for them than for you except ye repent.

For behold, had the mighty works been shown unto them which have been shown unto you, yea, unto them who have dwindled in unbelief because of the traditions of their fathers, ye can see of yourselves that they never would again have dwindled in unbelief.

Therefore, saith the Lord: I will not utterly destroy them, but I will cause that in the day of my wisdom they shall return again unto me, saith the Lord.

And now behold, saith the Lord, concerning the people of the Nephites: If they will not repent, and observe to do my will, I will utterly destroy them, saith the Lord, because of their unbelief notwithstanding the many mighty works which I have done among them; and as surely as the Lord liveth shall these things be, saith the Lord.

Hilaman 16

- 1 Ma ugbua, o wee ruo na e nwere ọtụtụ ndị nūrụ okwu nile nke Samuel, onye Leman, ndị nke o kwuru n'elu mgbidi nile nke obodo-ukwu ahụ. Ma ka ha ra bụ ndị kwere n'okwu ya gara n'iru ma na-achọ Nifaj; ma mgbe ha bjaruwo ma chọta ya ha kwuputara mmehie ha nile nye ya ma ha agoghị ago, na-achọ ka e mee ha baptism nye Onye-nwe.
- 2 Mana ka ha ra bụ ndị na ekweghị n'okwu nile nke Samuel wesara ya iwe; ma ha tūrụ ya okwute n'elu mgbidi ahụ, na kwa ọtụtụ gbara ya akụ dika o guzoro n'elu mgbidi ahụ; mana Mụọ nke Onye-nwe nonyere ya, nke mere na ha enweghị ike ịtuta ya okwute ha nile ọbughị ma akụ ha nile.
- 3 Ugbua mgbe ha hūrụ na ha enweghị ike ịtuta ya, e nwere ọtụtụ ndị ọzọ kwere n'okwu ya nile, nke mere na ha pugakwuru Nifaj ka e mee ha baptism.
- 4 N'ihia na lee, Nifaj nọ na-eme baptism, ma na-ebu-amụma, ma na-ekwusa ozi-oma, na-eti ncheghari nye ndị ahụ, na-egosị ihe iriba-ama na ihe-ebube nile, na-arụ ọrụ-ebube nile n'etiti ndị ahụ, ka ha wee mata na Kraịst ahụ ga-abjari n'oge na-adighi anya—
- 5 Na-agwa ha maka ihe ndị ga-abjari n'oge na-adighi anya, ka ha wee mata ma cheta n'oge nke ọbibia ha na ha e mewo ka ha mata ha tutu oge eruo, na nzube na ha ga-ekwere; ya mere ka ha ra bụ ndị kwere n'okwu nile nke Samuel gakwuru ya ka e mee ha baptism, n'ihia na ha bjara na-echeghari na-ekwuputa mmehie ha nile.
- 6 Mana akụkụ nke ndị kari n'ime ha ekweghị n'okwu nile nke Samuel; ya mere mgbe ha hūrụ na ha enweghị ike ịtuta ya okwute ha nile na akụ ha nile, ha tikuru ọchi-agma nile ha, na-asị: Kpọrọ nwoke a ma kee ya agbụ, n'ihia na lee o nwere ajọ-mụọ; ma n'ihia ike nke ekwensu ahụ nke dī n'ime ya anyị enweghị ike ịtuta ya okwute anyị nile na akụ anyị nile; ya mere kpọrọ ya ma kee ya agbụ, ma kpọpụ ya.
- 7 Ma mgbe ha garuru imetụ ya aka, lee ọ tūdatara onwe ya site na mgbidi ahụ, ma gbafuo site n'ala ha, e, ọbuna ruo n'obodo nke ya, ma malite ikwusa ozi-oma na ibu-amụma n'etiti ndị nke ya.

Helaman 16

And now, it came to pass that there were many who heard the words of Samuel, the Lamanite, which he spake upon the walls of the city. And as many as believed on his word went forth and sought for Nephi; and when they had come forth and found him they confessed unto him their sins and denied not, desiring that they might be baptized unto the Lord.

But as many as there were who did not believe in the words of Samuel were angry with him; and they cast stones at him upon the wall, and also many shot arrows at him as he stood upon the wall; but the Spirit of the Lord was with him, insomuch that they could not hit him with their stones neither with their arrows.

Now when they saw that they could not hit him, there were many more who did believe on his words, insomuch that they went away unto Nephi to be baptized.

For behold, Nephi was baptizing, and prophesying, and preaching, crying repentance unto the people, showing signs and wonders, working miracles among the people, that they might know that the Christ must shortly come—

Telling them of things which must shortly come, that they might know and remember at the time of their coming that they had been made known unto them beforehand, to the intent that they might believe; therefore as many as believed on the words of Samuel went forth unto him to be baptized, for they came repenting and confessing their sins.

But the more part of them did not believe in the words of Samuel; therefore when they saw that they could not hit him with their stones and their arrows, they cried unto their captains, saying: Take this fellow and bind him, for behold he hath a devil; and because of the power of the devil which is in him we cannot hit him with our stones and our arrows; therefore take him and bind him, and away with him.

And as they went forth to lay their hands on him, behold, he did cast himself down from the wall, and did flee out of their lands, yea, even unto his own country, and began to preach and to prophesy among his own people.

8 Ma lee, anughị kwa ihe gbasara ya ọzọ n'etiti ndị Nifaj; ma otu a ka ihe nile nke ndị ahụ siri dị.

9 Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri asatọ na isii nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe na-achị ndị nke Nifaj siri gwuchaa.

10 Ma otu a kwa ka afọ nke iri asatọ na asaa nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe siri gwuchaa, akukụ ndị nke kariri n'ime ndị ahụ na-anogide na mpako ha na ajọ-omume, ma akukụ ndị nke kariri ntakiri na-aga n'ihika n'anya n'iru Chineke karịa.

11 Ma ihe ndị a bụ kwa onodu nile nke di, n'afọ nke iri asatọ na asatọ nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe.

12 Ma e nwere nanị mgbanwe ntakiri n'ihe omume nile nke ndị ahụ, ma ọbughị na ndị ahụ malitere isi ike karịa n'ajọ-omume, ma na-eme nke kariri na nke kariri nke ihe nke megidere iwu-nsọ nile nke Chineke, n'afọ nke iri asatọ na iteghete nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe.

13 Mana o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri iteghete nke ọchịchị nke ndị-ikpe, e nwere nnukwu ihe iriba-ama nile e nyere ndị ahụ, na ihe-ebube nile; ma okwu nile nke ndị-amụma malitere imezu.

14 Ma ndị mụọ-ozị putakwutere ndị mmadu, ndị amamihe, ma kwuputaara ha ozi oma nke oke onu; otu a n'afọ nke a akwukwo-nsọ nile malitere imezu.

15 Otu o sila di, ndị ahụ malitere imesi obi ha ike, ha nile ma ọbughị akukụ ndị nke kachasiri kwere n'ime ha, ma na ndị Nifaj na kwa na ndị Leman, ma malite idabere n'ume nke onwe ha na amamihe nke onwe ha, na-asị:

16 Ufodu ihe ka ha ga-akotaworiji, n'etiti otutu; mana lee, anyi matara na nnukwu na oru itu-n'anya nile ndi a agaghị enwe ike imezu, ndi nke e kwuworo maka ha.

17 Ma ha malitere itughari-uche na ido ndoro-ndoro n'etiti onwe ha, na-asị:

18 Na o dighi akọ na uche di na udi ihe dika otu Kraist ga-abia; oburu otu ahụ, ma-obu Okpara nke Chineke, Nna nke elu-igwe na nke uwa, dika e kwuworo ya, gini mere o gaghị egosi anyi onwe ya dika nye ndi nke ga-anọ na Jerusalem?

19 E, gini mere o gaghị egosi onwe ya n'ala nke a dika n'ala nke Jerusalem?

And behold, he was never heard of more among the Nephites; and thus were the affairs of the people.

And thus ended the eighty and sixth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And thus ended also the eighty and seventh year of the reign of the judges, the more part of the people remaining in their pride and wickedness, and the lesser part walking more circumspectly before God.

And these were the conditions also, in the eighty and eighth year of the reign of the judges.

And there was but little alteration in the affairs of the people, save it were the people began to be more hardened in iniquity, and do more and more of that which was contrary to the commandments of God, in the eighty and ninth year of the reign of the judges.

But it came to pass in the ninetieth year of the reign of the judges, there were great signs given unto the people, and wonders; and the words of the prophets began to be fulfilled.

And angels did appear unto men, wise men, and did declare unto them glad tidings of great joy; thus in this year the scriptures began to be fulfilled.

Nevertheless, the people began to harden their hearts, all save it were the most believing part of them, both of the Nephites and also of the Lamanites, and began to depend upon their own strength and upon their own wisdom, saying:

Some things they may have guessed right, among so many; but behold, we know that all these great and marvelous works cannot come to pass, of which has been spoken.

And they began to reason and to contend among themselves, saying:

That it is not reasonable that such a being as a Christ shall come; if so, and he be the Son of God, the Father of heaven and of earth, as it has been spoken, why will he not show himself unto us as well as unto them who shall be at Jerusalem?

Yea, why will he not show himself in this land as well as in the land of Jerusalem?

- 20 Mana lee, anyị matara na nke a bụ ajọọ omenala, nke enyedataworo anyị site n'aka ndị nna anyị, ime ka anyị kwere n'ụfọdụ nnukwu na ihe ịtụ-n'anya nke gamezu, mana ọbụghị n'etiti anyị, kama n'ala nke dị n'ebe dị anya, ala nke anyị na-amaghị; ya mere ha nwere ike idebe anyị n'amaghị ama, n'ihị na anyị enweghị ike ihụ n'anya anyị na ha bụ ezi-okwu.
- 21 Ma ha ga, site na aghugho na nka nile dị omimi nke ajọọ-onye ahụ, ruo ụfọdụ nnukwu ihe omimi nke anyị na-enweghị ike ighota, nke ga-edebe anyị n'okpuru ibu umu-oru nye okwu ha nile, na kwa umu-oru nye ha, n'ihị na anyị dabere ha ikuziri anyị okwu ahụ; ma otu a ka ha ga-esi debe anyị n'amaghị-ama ma ọburu na anyị ga-adanyere ha onwe anyị, ụbọchị nile nke ndụ anyị.
- 22 Ma otutu ihe ndị ozo ka ndị ahụ chelitere n'obi ha, ndị bụ ihe nzuzu na ihe efu; ma e nyere ha nnukwu nsogbu, n'ihị na Setan kpalitere ha ime ajọọ-omume esepughị-aka; e, o gaghariri na-agbasa asiri nile na ndoro-ndoro nile n'elu iru nile nke ala ahụ, ka o wee na emesi obi nile nke ndị ahụ ike megide ihe nke di mma na megide ihe nke ga-abia.
- 23 Ma na-agbanyeghi ihe iriba-ama nile na ihe-ebube nile ndi e wetara n'etiti ndi nke Onye-nwe, na otutu oru-ebube nile nke ha mere, Setan jidesiri obi nile nke ndi ahụ ike n'elu iru nile nke ala ahụ.
- 24 Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri-iteghete nke ochichi nke ndi-ikpe na-achi ndi nke Nifai siri gwuchaa.
- 25 Ma otu a ka akwukwo nke Hilaman siri gwuchaa, dika akuko-ndekota nke Hilaman na umu ya nwoke siri di.

But behold, we know that this is a wicked tradition, which has been handed down unto us by our fathers, to cause us that we should believe in some great and marvelous thing which should come to pass, but not among us, but in a land which is far distant, a land which we know not; therefore they can keep us in ignorance, for we cannot witness with our own eyes that they are true.

And they will, by the cunning and the mysterious arts of the evil one, work some great mystery which we cannot understand, which will keep us down to be servants to their words, and also servants unto them, for we depend upon them to teach us the word; and thus will they keep us in ignorance if we will yield ourselves unto them, all the days of our lives.

And many more things did the people imagine up in their hearts, which were foolish and vain; and they were much disturbed, for Satan did stir them up to do iniquity continually; yea, he did go about spreading rumors and contentions upon all the face of the land, that he might harden the hearts of the people against that which was good and against that which should come.

And notwithstanding the signs and the wonders which were wrought among the people of the Lord, and the many miracles which they did, Satan did get great hold upon the hearts of the people upon all the face of the land.

And thus ended the ninetyeth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And thus ended the book of Helaman, according to the record of Helaman and his sons.

Nifaj Nke Ato

Akwukwo Nke Nifaj

nwa Nwoke nke Nifaj, Onye Bu nwa
Nwoke nke Hilaman

Ma Hilaman buuru nwa nwoke nke Hilaman, onye buuru nwa nwoke nke Alma, onye buuru nwa nwoke nke Alma, ebe o bu onye si na agburu nke Nifaj onye buuru nwa nwoke nke Lihai, onye siri na Jerusalem puta n'afọ nke mbu nke ochichi nke Zedekaija, eze nke Juda.

3 Nifaj 1

- 1 Ugbua o wee ruo na afọ nke iri iteghete na otu agafewo ma o buuru nari afọ isii site n'oge nke Lihai hapuru Jerusalem; ma o buuru n'afọ nke Lakoniōs buuru onye-isi-ikpe na onye-ochichi n'ala ahụ.
- 2 Ma Nifaj, nwa nwoke nke Hilaman, apuworiji site n'ala nke Zarahemla, nyefee ike ochichi n'aka nwa ya nwoke Nifaj, onye buuru nwa ya nwoke nke kachasi buru okenye, gbasara epekele nke bras ahụ, na akuko-ndekota nile nke e debeworo, na ihe nile ndi ahụ nke e debeworo nsọ site n'opupu nke Lihai puru site na Jerusalem.
- 3 Mgbe ahụ o puru site n'ala ahụ, ma ebe o gara, odighi onye matara, ma nwa ya nwoke Nifaj debere akuko-ndekota ndi ahụ n'onodu ya, e, akuko-ndekota nke ndi a.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na mmalite afọ nke iri iteghete na abuo, lee, ibu-amuma nile nke ndi-amuma malitere imezu na njuputa karja; n'ih na a malitere inwe nnukwu ihe iriba-ama karja na nnukwu oru-ebube karja e mere n'etiti ndi ahụ.
- 5 Mana e nwere ufodu ndi malitere ikwu na oge ahụ agafewo maka okwu nile ahụ imezu, nke Samuel, onye nke Leman kwuru.

Third Nephi

The Book of Nephi

the Son of Nephi, Who Was the Son
of Helaman

And Helaman was the son of Helaman, who was the son of Alma, who was the son of Alma, being a descendant of Nephi who was the son of Lehi, who came out of Jerusalem in the first year of the reign of Zedekiah, the king of Judah.

3 Nephi 1

Now it came to pass that the ninety and first year had passed away and it was six hundred years from the time that Lehi left Jerusalem; and it was in the year that Lachoneus was the chief judge and the governor over the land.

And Nephi, the son of Helaman, had departed out of the land of Zarahemla, giving charge unto his son Nephi, who was his eldest son, concerning the plates of brass, and all the records which had been kept, and all those things which had been kept sacred from the departure of Lehi out of Jerusalem.

Then he departed out of the land, and whither he went, no man knoweth; and his son Nephi did keep the records in his stead, yea, the record of this people.

And it came to pass that in the commencement of the ninety and second year, behold, the prophecies of the prophets began to be fulfilled more fully; for there began to be greater signs and greater miracles wrought among the people.

But there were some who began to say that the time was past for the words to be fulfilled, which were spoken by Samuel, the Lamanite.

6 Ma ha malitere ịnūrị-ọnụ n'ihie mere ụmụnne ha ndị nwoke na-asị: Lee oge ahụ agawo, ma okwu nile nke Samuel emezubeghi; ya mere, ọnụ unu na okwukwe unu gbasara ihe nke a abuworiji ihe efu.

7 Ma o wee ruo na ha mere nnukwu ọgba-aghara n'akukụ nile nke ala ahụ; ma ndị nke kwere malitere ịnọ na mwute, eleghị anya n'uzo ọbụla ihe ndị ahụ nke e kwuworo nwere ike ghara imezu.

8 Mana lee, ha chegidesiri nche ike maka ehie ahụ na abali ahụ na ehie ahụ nke ga-adị ka otu ehie dika a ga-asị na enweghi abali di, ka ha nwe ike mata na okwukwe ha abughiri n'efu.

9 Ugbuga o wee ruo na e nwere otu ubochi ndi ahụ n'ekweghi-ekwe weputara, na ndi nile ahụ kwere n'omenala nile ndi ahụ, a ga-egbu ha ma obughi na ihe iriba-ama ahụ ga-emezu, nke Samuel onye-amuma nyeworo.

10 Ugbuga o wee ruo na mgbe Nifai, nwa nwoke nke Nifai, huru ajoo-omume nke a nke ndi ya, obi ya diiri na mwute kariiri akari.

11 Ma o wee ruo na o puru ma kpo onwe ya isi-ala n'elu ala ahụ, ma tie nnukwu mkpu nye Chineke ya n'aha ndi ya, e, ndi ahụ a chorọ ibibi n'ihie okwukwe ha n'omenala nke ndi nna ha.

12 Ma o wee ruo na o tikusiri Onye-nwe mkpu ike ubochi ahụ nile; ma lee, olu nke Onye-nwe bjakwutere ya, na-asị:

13 Welite isi gi elu ma no n'ezigbo onu; n'ihie na lee, oge ahụ adiwo nso, ma n'abali nke a ka a ga-enye ihe iriba-ama ahụ, ma n'echi ya ka m ga-abia n'ime uwa, igosi uwa na m ga-emezu ihe nile nke m meworo ka e kwuo site n'onu nke ndi-amuma m nile di nso.

14 Lee, abjakwute m ndi nke m, imezu ihe nile nke m meworo ka umu nke mmadu mata site na nto-ala nke uwa, na ime iwu ahụ, ma nke Nna ma nke Okpara—nke Nna n'ihie m, na nke Okpara n'ihie anu-aru m. Ma lee, oge ahụ di nso, ma n'abali nke a ka a ga-enye ihe iriba-ama ahụ.

And they began to rejoice over their brethren, saying: Behold the time is past, and the words of Samuel are not fulfilled; therefore, your joy and your faith concerning this thing hath been vain.

And it came to pass that they did make a great uproar throughout the land; and the people who believed began to be very sorrowful, lest by any means those things which had been spoken might not come to pass.

But behold, they did watch steadfastly for that day and that night and that day which should be as one day as if there were no night, that they might know that their faith had not been vain.

Now it came to pass that there was a day set apart by the unbelievers, that all those who believed in those traditions should be put to death except the sign should come to pass, which had been given by Samuel the prophet.

Now it came to pass that when Nephi, the son of Nephi, saw this wickedness of his people, his heart was exceedingly sorrowful.

And it came to pass that he went out and bowed himself down upon the earth, and cried mightily to his God in behalf of his people, yea, those who were about to be destroyed because of their faith in the tradition of their fathers.

And it came to pass that he cried mightily unto the Lord all that day; and behold, the voice of the Lord came unto him, saying:

Lift up your head and be of good cheer; for behold, the time is at hand, and on this night shall the sign be given, and on the morrow come I into the world, to show unto the world that I will fulfil all that which I have caused to be spoken by the mouth of my holy prophets.

Behold, I come unto my own, to fulfil all things which I have made known unto the children of men from the foundation of the world, and to do the will, both of the Father and of the Son—of the Father because of me, and of the Son because of my flesh. And behold, the time is at hand, and this night shall the sign be given.

15 Ma o wee ruo na okwu nile nke bjaruru Nifaj e mezuru ha, dika otu e siworo kwuo ha, n'ihl na lee, n'oge odida anyanwu e nweghi ochihiri; ma o malitere itu ndi ahụ n'anya n'ihl na e nweghi ochichiri mgbe abali bjara.

16 Ma e nwere otutu, ndi na-ekwebeghi okwu nile nke ndi-amuma ahụ, ndi dara n'ala ma wee di ka a ga-asị na ha nwuru anwu, n'ihl na ha matara na nnukwu atumatu nke mbibi, nke ha togboworo maka ndi nke kwere n'okwu nile nke ndi-amuma, e meworij ka ha ghara inwe isi, n'ihl na ihe iriba-ama nke e nyeworo abjaruwo nso.

17 Ma ha malitere imata na Okpara nke Chineke gaputariri ihè n'oge na-adighi anya; e, na nke-nke, ndi nile bi n'elu iru nke ala ahụ nile site n'odida-anyanwu ruo n'owuwa-anyanwu, ma n'ala di n'elu elu ma n'ala di na ndida-ndida, o turu ha n'anya nke mere na ha dara n'ala.

18 N'ihl na ha matara na ndi-amuma agbawo-ama maka ihe ndi a otutu afọ gara aga, ma na ihe iriba-ama ahụ nke e nyeworo adiwo nso, ma ha malitere itu-egwu n'ihl ajọ-omume ha na ekweghi-ekwe ha.

19 Ma o wee ruo na e nweghi ochichiri n'abali nile ahụ, kama e nwere ihè dika o bu n'etiti ehie. Ma o wee ruo na anyanwu wakwara ozo n'ututu, dika usoro ya ziri-ezi siri di, ma ha matara na o bu ubochi ahụ nke a ga-amu Onye-nwe, n'ihl ihe-iriba-ama ahụ nke e nyeworo.

20 Ma o ruwo, e, ihe nile, mpekere nile, dika okwu ndi-amuma nile ahụ siri di.

21 Ma o wee ruo kwa na kpakpando ohuru putara, dika okwu ahụ siri di.

22 Ma o wee ruo na site n'oge a gaa n'iru a malitere inwe otutu-okwu-ugha e zipuru n'etiti ndi ahụ, site n'aka Setan, imesi obi ha ike, ruo n'ebum-n'obi na ha nwere ike ha agaghi e kwere n'ihl iriba-ama nile ndi ahụ na ihe-ebube nile nke ha huro; mana na-agbanyeghi okwu-ugha nile ndi a na nghogbu nile ndi nke kariji na ndi ahụ kwere, ma a gbanwere ha nye Onye-nwe.

And it came to pass that the words which came unto Nephi were fulfilled, according as they had been spoken; for behold, at the going down of the sun there was no darkness; and the people began to be astonished because there was no darkness when the night came.

And there were many, who had not believed the words of the prophets, who fell to the earth and became as if they were dead, for they knew that the great plan of destruction which they had laid for those who believed in the words of the prophets had been frustrated; for the sign which had been given was already at hand.

And they began to know that the Son of God must shortly appear; yea, in fine, all the people upon the face of the whole earth from the west to the east, both in the land north and in the land south, were so exceedingly astonished that they fell to the earth.

For they knew that the prophets had testified of these things for many years, and that the sign which had been given was already at hand; and they began to fear because of their iniquity and their unbelief.

And it came to pass that there was no darkness in all that night, but it was as light as though it was mid-day. And it came to pass that the sun did rise in the morning again, according to its proper order; and they knew that it was the day that the Lord should be born, because of the sign which had been given.

And it had come to pass, yea, all things, every whit, according to the words of the prophets.

And it came to pass also that a new star did appear, according to the word.

And it came to pass that from this time forth there began to be lyings sent forth among the people, by Satan, to harden their hearts, to the intent that they might not believe in those signs and wonders which they had seen; but notwithstanding these lyings and deceivings the more part of the people did believe, and were converted unto the Lord.

23 Ma o wee ruo na Nifai gara n'iru n'etiti ndi ahụ, na kwa otutu ndi ozo, na-eme baptism baa na ncheghari, n'ime nke e nwere nnukwu nsachapu nke mmehie nile. Ma otu a ndi ahụ malitekwaro ozo inwe udo n'ala ahụ.

24 Ma enweghi ndoro-ndoro, ma obughi ole na ole ndi malitere ikwusa ozi-oma, na-agba mbọ igosi site n'akwukwo nsọ nile na o dighi kwa mkpa ozo idebe iwu nke Moses. Ugbua n'ihe nke a ha mehiere, na-aghotabeghi akwukwo-nsọ nile.

25 Mana o wee ruo na n'oge na-adighi-anya ha gbanwere, ma e mere ka ha kwenye maka amaghi-eme ahụ nke ha noro n'ime ya, n'ih na e mere ka ha mata na iwu ahụ emezubeghi ya, ma na a ga-emezuri ya na mpekere obula; e, okwu ahụ bjakwutere ha na a ga-emezuri ya; e, na otu mpekere ma-obu nke dikarisi ntakei agaghi agabiga ruo mgbe a ga-emezu ha nile; ya mere n'ime otu afọ ahụ ka e wetara ha na mmata nke amaghi-eme ha ma ha kwuputara iri mpe ha nile.

26 Ma otu a, afọ nke iri iteghete na abuo gafere, na-eweta ozi-oma nile nye ndi ahụ n'ih ihe iriba-ama nile nke mezuru, dika okwu nile nke ibu-amuma nke ndi-amuma nile di nsọ siri di.

27 Ma o wee ruo na afọ nke iri iteghete na ato gafekwara n'udo, ma obughi maka ndi ori Gadianton, ndi biiri n'elu ugwu nile ahụ, ndi nochizuru ala ahụ; n'ih na oke isi-ike ka ebe ewusiri-ike ha nile di na ebe nzuzo ha nile nke mere na ndi ahụ enweghi ike imeri ha; ya mere ha mere otutu igbu-mmadu, ma mee nnukwu ogbugbu n'etiti ndi ahụ.

28 Ma o wee ruo na n'afọ nke iri iteghete na anọ ha malitere imuba ebe o di ukwuu, n'ih na e nwere otutu ndi nghotahie n'ime ndi Nifai ndi gbakwuru ha, nke butere nnukwu mwute nye ndi Nifai ahụ ndi no n'ala ahụ.

29 Ma e nwekwara ihe butere nnukwu mwute n'etiti ndi Leman; n'ih na lee, ha nwere otutu umu ndi tolitere ma malite igbasi ike n'otutu afọ, nke mere na ha kwuruziri n'onwe ha, ma ufodu ndi bu ndi nke Zoram dufuru ha, site n'ikwu okwu ugha nile na okwu otuto erughi-n'obi nile, isonye ndi ori Gadianton ahụ.

And it came to pass that Nephi went forth among the people, and also many others, baptizing unto repentance, in the which there was a great remission of sins. And thus the people began again to have peace in the land.

And there were no contentions, save it were a few that began to preach, endeavoring to prove by the scriptures that it was no more expedient to observe the law of Moses. Now in this thing they did err, having not understood the scriptures.

But it came to pass that they soon became converted, and were convinced of the error which they were in, for it was made known unto them that the law was not yet fulfilled, and that it must be fulfilled in every whit; yea, the word came unto them that it must be fulfilled; yea, that one jot or tittle should not pass away till it should all be fulfilled; therefore in this same year were they brought to a knowledge of their error and did confess their faults.

And thus the ninety and second year did pass away, bringing glad tidings unto the people because of the signs which did come to pass, according to the words of the prophecy of all the holy prophets.

And it came to pass that the ninety and third year did also pass away in peace, save it were for the Gadianton robbers, who dwelt upon the mountains, who did infest the land; for so strong were their holds and their secret places that the people could not overpower them; therefore they did commit many murders, and did do much slaughter among the people.

And it came to pass that in the ninety and fourth year they began to increase in a great degree, because there were many dissenters of the Nephites who did flee unto them, which did cause much sorrow unto those Nephites who did remain in the land.

And there was also a cause of much sorrow among the Lamanites; for behold, they had many children who did grow up and began to wax strong in years, that they became for themselves, and were led away by some who were Zoramites, by their lyings and their flattering words, to join those Gadianton robbers.

30 Ma otu a ka ndi Leman siri nwee kwa mmpagbu, ma malite ibelata n'ihe gbasara okwukwe ha na ezi-omume, n'ihu ajoo-omume nke ogbo ndi nke nabilite.

And thus were the Lamanites afflicted also, and began to decrease as to their faith and righteousness, because of the wickedness of the rising generation.

3 Nifaj 2

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na otu a ka afọ nke iri iteghete na ise sịkwara gafee, ma ndị ahụ malitere ichefu ihe iriba-ama nile na ihe ebube nile ndị ahụ ha nụworo, ma malite inwe ịtụ-n'anya dī ntakiri ntakiri n'ihe iriba-ama nile ma-ọbụ ihe-ebube nile si n'elu-igwe, nke mere na ha malitere isi ike n'obi ha nile, ma kpuo-isi n'echiche ha nile, ma malite ekweghi ihe nile nke ha nụworo ma hụwo—
- 2 Na-echeputa ufodu ihe efu n'obi ha nile, na e mere ya site na ndi mmadu na site n'ike nke ekwensu, idupu na ighogbu obi nile nke ndi ahụ; ma otu a ka Setan siri nweta kwa onwunwe nke obi nile nke ndi ahụ ozo, nke mere na o mere ka isi kpuo ha n'anya ma dufuo ha ikwere na ozizi nke Kraist bu ihe nzuzu na ihe efu.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na ndi ahụ malitere igbasi ike n'ajoo-omume na ihe aru nile; ma ha ekweghi na a ga-enwe kwa ihe iriba-ama ndi ozo ma-obu ihe-ebube ndi ozo a ga-enye; ma Setan gaghari, na-edufu obi nke ndi ahụ, na-anwa ha ma na-eme ha ka ha na-eme nnukwu ajoo-omume n'ala ahụ.
- 4 Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri iteghete na isii siri gafee; na kwa nke iri iteghete na asaa; na kwa nke iri iteghete na asato; na kwa afọ nke iri iteghete na iteghete;
- 5 Na kwa otu nari afọ agafewo site n'ubochi nile nke Mosaja, onye bu eze na-achi ndi nke ndi Nifaj.
- 6 Ma nari afọ isii na iteghete agafeworiji site n'oge Lihaj hapuru Jerusalem.
- 7 Ma afọ iteghete agafeworiji site n'oge mgbe e nyere ihe iriba-ama ahụ, nke ndi-amuma kwuru maka ya, na Kraist ga-abia n'ime uwa.
- 8 Ugbua ndi Nifaj malitere igbako oge ha site n'oge a mgbe e nyere ihe iriba-ama ahụ ma-obu site n'obibia nke Kraist; ya mere, afọ iteghete agafeworiji.
- 9 Ma Nifaj onye buuru nna nke Nifaj, onye nlekota nke akuko-ndekota ahụ nile, alaghachighi n'ala nke Zarahemla, ma odighi ebe obula e nwere ike ichota ya n'ala ahụ nile.

3 Nephi 2

And it came to pass that thus passed away the ninety and fifth year also, and the people began to forget those signs and wonders which they had heard, and began to be less and less astonished at a sign or a wonder from heaven, insomuch that they began to be hard in their hearts, and blind in their minds, and began to disbelieve all which they had heard and seen—

Imagining up some vain thing in their hearts, that it was wrought by men and by the power of the devil, to lead away and deceive the hearts of the people; and thus did Satan get possession of the hearts of the people again, insomuch that he did blind their eyes and lead them away to believe that the doctrine of Christ was a foolish and a vain thing.

And it came to pass that the people began to wax strong in wickedness and abominations; and they did not believe that there should be any more signs or wonders given; and Satan did go about, leading away the hearts of the people, tempting them and causing them that they should do great wickedness in the land.

And thus did pass away the ninety and sixth year; and also the ninety and seventh year; and also the ninety and eighth year; and also the ninety and ninth year;

And also an hundred years had passed away since the days of Mosiah, who was king over the people of the Nephites.

And six hundred and nine years had passed away since Lehi left Jerusalem.

And nine years had passed away from the time when the sign was given, which was spoken of by the prophets, that Christ should come into the world.

Now the Nephites began to reckon their time from this period when the sign was given, or from the coming of Christ; therefore, nine years had passed away.

And Nephi, who was the father of Nephi, who had the charge of the records, did not return to the land of Zarahemla, and could nowhere be found in all the land.

- 10 Ma o wee ruo na ndị ahụ nọgidekwara n'ajọ-omume, na-agbanyeghị ọtụtụ ikwusa ozi-oma na ibu-amụma ahụ nke e zitara n'etiti ha; ma otu a ka afọ nke iri sikwara gafee; na kwa afọ nke iri na otu gafekwara n'ajọ-omume.
- 11 Ma o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri na atọ, a malitere inwe agha nile na ndoro-ndoro nile n'akụkụ ala ahụ nile; n'ihia na ndị ori Gadianton adịwo imerime n'onu-ogugu, ma ha gburu ọtụtụ ndị ahụ, ma laa ọtụtụ obodo-ukwu n'iyi, ma gbasaa nnukwu onwu na ogbugbu nke ọtụtụ mmadụ n'akụkụ nile nke ala ahụ, nke mere na o dijiri mkpa na mmadụ nile ndị ahụ, ma ndị Nifaj ma ndị Leman, kwesiri iburu ngwa-agma megide ha.
- 12 Ya mere, ndị Leman nile ndị buruworo ndị agbanwere nye Onye-nwe dijiri n'otu ha na umunne ha nwoke, ndị Nifaj, ma a manyere ha, maka nchekwa nke ndụ ha nile na ndị nwunye ha na umu ha, iwelite ngwa-agma megide ndị ori Gadianton ahụ, e, na kwa ikwado ihe nile ruru ha, na ohere nile nke ndị nzukonso ha na nke ofufe ha, na inwere onwe ha na ntọhapu ha.
- 13 Ma o wee ruo na tutu afọ nke iri na atọ a gafesiri a majara ndị Nifaj maka mbibi kpam-kpam n'ihia agha nke a, nke joworo njo kari.
- 14 Ma o wee ruo na ndị Leman ahụ ndị jikotaworo onwe ha onu ha na ndị Nifaj a gunyere ha n'etiti ndị Nifaj;
- 15 Ma obubu-onu ha e wepuru ha ya, ma akpukpo-aru ha dikwara ocha dika nke ndị Nifaj;
- 16 Ma umu okorobia ha na umu-ada ha makwara mma kari, ma a gunyere ha n'etiti ndị Nifaj, ma a kporo ha ndị Nifaj. Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri na atọ siri gwuchaa.
- 17 Ma o wee ruo na mmalite afọ nke iri na anọ, agha ahụ di n'etiti ndị ori ahụ na ndị nke Nifaj gara n'iru ma joo njo kari, otu o sila di, ndị nke Nifaj ritara uru kari ndị ori ahụ, nke mere na ha chughachiri ha azu site n'ala ha nile baa n'ime ugwu nile ahụ na n'ime ebenezuzo ha nile.

And it came to pass that the people did still remain in wickedness, notwithstanding the much preaching and prophesying which was sent among them; and thus passed away the tenth year also; and the eleventh year also passed away in iniquity.

And it came to pass in the thirteenth year there began to be wars and contentions throughout all the land; for the Gadianton robbers had become so numerous, and did slay so many of the people, and did lay waste so many cities, and did spread so much death and carnage throughout the land, that it became expedient that all the people, both the Nephites and the Lamanites, should take up arms against them.

Therefore, all the Lamanites who had become converted unto the Lord did unite with their brethren, the Nephites, and were compelled, for the safety of their lives and their women and their children, to take up arms against those Gadianton robbers, yea, and also to maintain their rights, and the privileges of their church and of their worship, and their freedom and their liberty.

And it came to pass that before this thirteenth year had passed away the Nephites were threatened with utter destruction because of this war, which had become exceedingly sore.

And it came to pass that those Lamanites who had united with the Nephites were numbered among the Nephites;

And their curse was taken from them, and their skin became white like unto the Nephites;

And their young men and their daughters became exceedingly fair, and they were numbered among the Nephites, and were called Nephites. And thus ended the thirteenth year.

And it came to pass in the commencement of the fourteenth year, the war between the robbers and the people of Nephi did continue and did become exceedingly sore; nevertheless, the people of Nephi did gain some advantage of the robbers, insomuch that they did drive them back out of their lands into the mountains and into their secret places.

18 Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri na anọ siri gwụchaa. Ma n'afọ nke iri na ise ha bjarutere imegide ndị nke Nifaj; ma n'ihị ajọọ-omume nke ndị nke Nifaj, na ọtụtụ ndọrọ-ndọrọ nile na nghọtahie nile, ndị ori Gadianton ritara ọtụtụ uru karịa ha.

19 Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri na ise siri gwụchaa, ma otu a ka ndị ahụ siri nọrọ n'ọnọdụ nke ọtụtụ mkpagbu; ma mma-agma nke mbibi koro n'ofe isi ha, nke mere na ọ fọdurụ ntakiri ka e jiri ya gbuda ha, ma nke a n'ihị ajọọ-omume ha.

And thus ended the fourteenth year. And in the fifteenth year they did come forth against the people of Nephi; and because of the wickedness of the people of Nephi, and their many contentions and dissensions, the Gadianton robbers did gain many advantages over them.

And thus ended the fifteenth year, and thus were the people in a state of many afflictions; and the sword of destruction did hang over them, insomuch that they were about to be smitten down by it, and this because of their iniquity.

3 Nifaj 3

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na n'afọ nke iri na isii site n'ọbịbịa nke Kraịst, Lakoniọs, onye-ọchịchị nke ala ahụ, natara akwụkwọ-ozị site n'aka onye-ndu na onye-ọchịchị nke otu ndị ori a; ma ndị a bụ okwu ndị ahụ e dere, na-asị:
- 2 Lakoniọs, onye a ma ama karịchaa na onye-isi ọchịchị nke ala ahụ, lee, ana m ede akwụkwọ-ozị nke a nye gi, ma na-enye gi nnukwu otuto kariri akari n'ihị ikwusi ike gi, na kwa ikwusi ike nke ndị gi, na-ime ka ihe ahụ nke unu chere na ha bụ ihe ruru unu na ntọhapụ, e, unu guzoro nke oma, dika a ga-asị na aka nke otu chi kwadoro unu, na nchekwa nke ntọhapụ unu, na arịa unu, na mba unu, ma-ọbụ ihe ahụ nke unu na-akpọ otu ahụ.
- 3 Ma o yiri m ihe omiko, onye a ma ama karịchaa Lakoniọs, na unu ga-adị nzuzu otu a na ihe-efu nke iche na unu ga-enwe ike iguzogide ọtụtụ ndị nwoke na-enweghị egwu otu a ndị nọ n'okpuru ọchịchị m, ndị nọ ugbua n'oge a na-eguzo na ngwa-agma ha nile, ma jiri obi inụ oku na-eche okwu ahụ—Gbadanokwasị ndị Nifaj ma bibie ha.
- 4 Ma mụ, ebe m matara maka mụọ ha na-anaghị emeri emeri, ebe m chọputaworo ha n'ogbo agha, na ebe m mataworo maka ikpọ-asị mgbe nile na-adigide ha n'ebe unu nọ n'ihị ọtụtụ mmejọ nke unu meworo ha, ya mere ọburu na ha ga-agbadata imegide unu ha ga-eji mbibi kpam kpam leta unu.
- 5 Ya mere edewo m akwụkwọ-ozị a, na-arachị ya n'aka nke m, na-enwe mmetuta maka odimma unu, n'ihị ikwusi ike unu n'ihē ahụ nke unu kwere na ọ bụ ezi-okwu, na mụọ unu a ma ama n'ogbo agha.
- 6 Ya mere ana m e dere gi, na-achọsi ike na unu ga-arara nye ndị m nke a, obodo-ukwu unu nile, ala unu nile, na ihe onwunwe unu nile, karija na ha ga-eji mma agha leta unu ma na mbibi ga-abiakwasị unu.
- 7 Ma-ọbụ n'okwu ndị ọzọ, rara onwe unu nye anyị, ma jikọta nụ onwe unu na anyị ma mata ọrụ nzuzo anyị nile ma ghoọ ụmụnne anyị nwoke ka unu wee dika anyị—obughị ndị oru anyị, kama ụmụnne anyị nwoke na ndị anyị na ha soro nwere ihe anyị nile.

3 Nephi 3

And now it came to pass that in the sixteenth year from the coming of Christ, Lachoneus, the governor of the land, received an epistle from the leader and the governor of this band of robbers; and these were the words which were written, saying:

Lachoneus, most noble and chief governor of the land, behold, I write this epistle unto you, and do give unto you exceedingly great praise because of your firmness, and also the firmness of your people, in maintaining that which ye suppose to be your right and liberty; yea, ye do stand well, as if ye were supported by the hand of a god, in the defence of your liberty, and your property, and your country, or that which ye do call so.

And it seemeth a pity unto me, most noble Lachoneus, that ye should be so foolish and vain as to suppose that ye can stand against so many brave men who are at my command, who do now at this time stand in their arms, and do await with great anxiety for the word—Go down upon the Nephites and destroy them.

And I, knowing of their unconquerable spirit, having proved them in the field of battle, and knowing of their everlasting hatred towards you because of the many wrongs which ye have done unto them, therefore if they should come down against you they would visit you with utter destruction.

Therefore I have written this epistle, sealing it with mine own hand, feeling for your welfare, because of your firmness in that which ye believe to be right, and your noble spirit in the field of battle.

Therefore I write unto you, desiring that ye would yield up unto this my people, your cities, your lands, and your possessions, rather than that they should visit you with the sword and that destruction should come upon you.

Or in other words, yield yourselves up unto us, and unite with us and become acquainted with our secret works, and become our brethren that ye may be like unto us—not our slaves, but our brethren and partners of all our substance.

8 Ma lee, ańuorọ m gi iyi, ọburu na i mee nke a, jiri inu-yi, a gaghi ebibi gi; mana ọburu na i gaghi eme nke a, ańuorọ m gi iyi jiri inu-yi, na n'ona ọzọ aga m enye iwu na ndi-agma m ga-agbadata imegide unu, ma ha agaghi ejideghachi aka ha ma ha agaghi edebe, kama ha ga-egbu unu, ma ha ga-eme ka mma agha ahụ dakwasị unu ọbuna ruo mgbe unu na-agaghi adi kwa ọzọ.

9 Ma lee, abụ m Gidianhai; ma abụ m onye-ochichi nke otu-nzuzo nke a nke Gadianton; otu nke na ọrụ ahụ nile di na ya m matara na ha di mma; ma ha bu nke mgbe ochie ma e nyedatowo ha nye anyi.

10 Ma ana m edegara gi akwukwo ozi a, Lakoniōs, ma enwere m olile-anyana na i ga-enyepulite ala gi nile na ihe onwunwe gi nile, na-enweghi ikwafu ọbara, ka ndi m nke a nwe ike nwetaghachi ihe nile ruru ha na ochichi, ndi ghotahiworo puo site n'ebe unu no n'ihu ajoo-omume unu n'idota site n'aka ha ihe nile ruru ha nke ochichi, ma ma-obughi na unu mere nke a, aga m abo obo mmejọ ha nile. Abụ m Gidianhai.

11 Ma ugbua o wee ruo mgbe Lakoniōs natara akwukwo-ozi a, o turu ya n'anya kari, n'ihu atughi-egwu nke Gidianhai ji ikike na-ario onwunwe nke ala nke ndi Nifai, na kwa nke imaja ndi ahụ na ibo obo mmejọ nile nke ndi ahụ na-anatabeghi mmejọ obula, ma obughi na ha emejowo onwe ha site na nghotahie puo gakwuru ndi ajoo-omume ahụ na ndi ori ruru aru.

12 Ugbua lee, Lakoniōs a, onye-ochichi, buru onye ezi-omume, ma e nweghi ike iyi ya egwu site na ario ikike nile na mmaja nile nke onye ori; ya mere, o naghị nti n'akwukwo-ozi nke Gidianhai, onye-ochichi nke ndi ori ahụ, mana o mere ka ndi ya kpokuo Onye-nwe maka ume n'oge ahụ mgbe ndi ori ahụ ga-agbadata imegide ha.

13 E, o zigara ima okwa n'etiti ndi ahụ nile, ka ha wee kpokota ndinyom ha onu, na umu ha, igwe-anu ha na igwe-anumanu ha, na ihe onwunwe ha nile, ewezuga ala ha, n'otu ebe.

And behold, I swear unto you, if ye will do this, with an oath, ye shall not be destroyed; but if ye will not do this, I swear unto you with an oath, that on the morrow month I will command that my armies shall come down against you, and they shall not stay their hand and shall spare not, but shall slay you, and shall let fall the sword upon you even until ye shall become extinct.

And behold, I am Giddianhi; and I am the governor of this the secret society of Gadianton; which society and the works thereof I know to be good; and they are of ancient date and they have been handed down unto us.

And I write this epistle unto you, Lachoneus, and I hope that ye will deliver up your lands and your possessions, without the shedding of blood, that this my people may recover their rights and government, who have dissented away from you because of your wickedness in retaining from them their rights of government, and except ye do this, I will avenge their wrongs. I am Giddianhi.

And now it came to pass when Lachoneus received this epistle he was exceedingly astonished, because of the boldness of Giddianhi demanding the possession of the land of the Nephites, and also of threatening the people and avenging the wrongs of those that had received no wrong, save it were they had wronged themselves by dissenting away unto those wicked and abominable robbers.

Now behold, this Lachoneus, the governor, was a just man, and could not be frightened by the demands and the threatenings of a robber; therefore he did not hearken to the epistle of Giddianhi, the governor of the robbers, but he did cause that his people should cry unto the Lord for strength against the time that the robbers should come down against them.

Yea, he sent a proclamation among all the people, that they should gather together their women, and their children, their flocks and their herds, and all their substance, save it were their land, unto one place.

14 Ma o mere ka e wuo ebe ewusiri ike nile gburu-gburu ha, ma isi ike ya ga-adị ukwu karịa. Ma o mere ka ndị-agma, ma nke ndị Nifaj ma nke ndị Leman, ma oḅu nke ndị nile a gunyere n'etiti ndị Nifaj, a ga-edebe ha dika ndi nche gburu-gburu ilekōta ha, na iche ha nche maka ndi ori ahụ ehie na abali.

15 E, o siri ha: Dika Onye-nwe na-adị ndu, ma oḅughi na unu cheghariri site na ajo-omume unu nile, ma kpokuo Onye-nwe, odighi otu a ga-esi naputa unu site n'aka nile nke ndi-ori Gadianton ahụ.

16 Ma oke nnukwu na itu-n'anya ka okwu nile na ibu-amuma nile nke Lakoniōs di na ha mere ka egwu bjakwasị ndi ahụ nile; ma ha tinyere onwe ha n'ezigbo oru n'ike ha ime dika okwu nile nke Lakoniōs siri di.

17 Ma o wee ruo na Lakoniōs hoptara ndi-isi ochi-agma na-achi ndi-agma nile nke ndi Nifaj, idu ha n'oge mgbe ndi-ori ahụ ga-agbadata site n'ozara ahụ puta imegide ha.

18 Ugbua onye kachasiri buru onye-isi n'etiti ndi-isi ochi-agma nile na onye-isi-agma nnukwu ndi-agma nile nke ndi Nifaj a hoptara ya, ma aha ya buuru Gidgidonai.

19 Ugbua o buuru omenala n'etiti ndi Nifaj nile ihoptara ndi-isi ochi-agma ha, (ma oḅughi n'oge nile nke ajo-omume ha) otu onye nke nwere muo nke mkpughe na kwa ibu-amuma, ya mere, Gidgidonai a buuru nnukwu onye-amuma n'etiti ha, dika o bu kwa onye-isi-ikpe.

20 Ugbua ndi ahụ siri Gidgidonai: Kpee ekpere nye Onye-nwe, ma ka anyi galite n'elu ugwu-ukwu nile ahụ na n'ime ozara ahụ, ka anyi wee dakwasị ndi-ori ahụ ma bibie ha n'ala ndi nke ha.

21 Mana Gidgidonai gwara ha: Onye-nwe ekwela; n'ih na oḅuru na anyi ga-agbago imegide ha Onye-nwe garara anyi nye n'aka ha, ya mere anyi ga-ejikere onwe anyi n'etiti ala anyi nile, ma anyi ga-akpokota ndi-agma anyi nile onu, ma anyi agaghi aga imegide ha, kama anyi ga-echere ruo mgbe ha ga-abia imegide anyi; ya mere dika Onye-nwe na-adị ndu, oḅuru na anyi mee nke a o ga-arara ha nye n'aka anyi.

And he caused that fortifications should be built round about them, and the strength thereof should be exceedingly great. And he caused that armies, both of the Nephites and of the Lamanites, or of all them who were numbered among the Nephites, should be placed as guards round about to watch them, and to guard them from the robbers day and night.

Yea, he said unto them: As the Lord liveth, except ye repent of all your iniquities, and cry unto the Lord, ye will in nowise be delivered out of the hands of those Gadianton robbers.

And so great and marvelous were the words and prophecies of Lachoneus that they did cause fear to come upon all the people; and they did exert themselves in their might to do according to the words of Lachoneus.

And it came to pass that Lachoneus did appoint chief captains over all the armies of the Nephites, to command them at the time that the robbers should come down out of the wilderness against them.

Now the chiefest among all the chief captains and the great commander of all the armies of the Nephites was appointed, and his name was Gidgidoni.

Now it was the custom among all the Nephites to appoint for their chief captains, (save it were in their times of wickedness) some one that had the spirit of revelation and also prophecy; therefore, this Gidgidoni was a great prophet among them, as also was the chief judge.

Now the people said unto Gidgidoni: Pray unto the Lord, and let us go up upon the mountains and into the wilderness, that we may fall upon the robbers and destroy them in their own lands.

But Gidgidoni saith unto them: The Lord forbid; for if we should go up against them the Lord would deliver us into their hands; therefore we will prepare ourselves in the center of our lands, and we will gather all our armies together, and we will not go against them, but we will wait till they shall come against us; therefore as the Lord liveth, if we do this he will deliver them into our hands.

22 Ma o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri na asaa, na ngwucha nke afọ ahụ, ima-ọkwa nke Lakoniọs ahụ agaghariwo n'akukụ iru nile nke ala ahụ, ma ha akporowo inyinya ha nile, na ugbo-ala ha nile, na igwe-ehi ha, na igwe-anụ ha nile, na igwe-anumanụ ha nile, na akukụ-ubi ha, na ihe onwunwe ha nile, ma zoro-ije na puku puku ma na iri iri puku, ruo mgbe ha nile garuworo ebe ahụ nke a hoputaworo na ha ga-akpokota onwe ha onu, ichekwa onwe ha megide ndi-iro ha.

23 Ma ala ahụ nke a hoputara buuru ala nke Zarahemla na ala ahụ nke di n'etiti ala nke Zarahemla na ala nke Uju, e, ruo n'oke nke diiri n'etiti ala nke Uju na ala nke O togboro-n'efu.

24 Ma e nwere nnukwu otutu puku ndi mmadu ndi a kporo ndi Nifai, ndi kpokotara onwe ha onu n'ala nke a. Ugbua Lakoniọs mere ka ha kpokota onwe ha onu n'ala di na ndida ndida, n'ih i nnukwu obubu-onu nke diiri n'ala di n'elu elu.

25 Ma ha wugidesiri onwe ha ike megide ndi-iro ha; ma ha biri n'otu ala, na n'otu otu, ma ha turu egwu okwu nile nke Lakoniọs kwuworo, nke mere na ha cheghariri site na mmehie ha nile; ma ha kpere ekpere ha nye Onye-nwe Chineke ha, ka o naputa ha n'oge nke ndi-iro ha ga-agbadata imegide ha na agha.

26 Ma ha nwere mwute kari n'ih i ndi-iro ha. Ma Gidgidonai mere ka ha mee ngwa-ogu nile nke agha n'udi obula, ma ha ga-esi ike jiri ngwa-ogu, ma jiri ihe-ize mgbo, ma jiri ihe-ize-mgbo nta nile, dika udi nkuzi nke ya siri di.

And it came to pass in the seventeenth year, in the latter end of the year, the proclamation of Lachoneus had gone forth throughout all the face of the land, and they had taken their horses, and their chariots, and their cattle, and all their flocks, and their herds, and their grain, and all their substance, and did march forth by thousands and by tens of thousands, until they had all gone forth to the place which had been appointed that they should gather themselves together, to defend themselves against their enemies.

And the land which was appointed was the land of Zarahemla, and the land which was between the land Zarahemla and the land Bountiful, yea, to the line which was between the land Bountiful and the land Desolation.

And there were a great many thousand people who were called Nephites, who did gather themselves together in this land. Now Lachoneus did cause that they should gather themselves together in the land southward, because of the great curse which was upon the land northward.

And they did fortify themselves against their enemies; and they did dwell in one land, and in one body, and they did fear the words which had been spoken by Lachoneus, insomuch that they did repent of all their sins; and they did put up their prayers unto the Lord their God, that he would deliver them in the time that their enemies should come down against them to battle.

And they were exceedingly sorrowful because of their enemies. And Gidgidoni did cause that they should make weapons of war of every kind, and they should be strong with armor, and with shields, and with bucklers, after the manner of his instruction.

3 Nifaj 4

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na ngwucha nke afọ nke iri na asatọ ndi-
agha nile nke ndi-ori ahụ ejikerewo maka agha, ma
malite igbadata na-ibia n'ike site n'ugwu-nta nile ahụ,
ma pụta site n'ugwu ukwu nile, ma n'ozara, na ebe
ewusiri-ike ha nile, na ebe nzuzo ha nile, ma malite
iwere onwunwe nke ala ahụ nile ma ndi di n'ala di na
ndida-ndida ma ndi di n'ala di n'elu-elu, ma malite
iwere onwunwe nke ala ahụ nile nke ndi Nifaj
hapuworo, na obodo-ukwu nile ahụ a hapuworo ka ha
togboro n'efu.
- 2 Mana lee, e nweghi anụ ohiya oputa ma-obu anu-
ichu-nta n'ala ndi ahụ nile nke ndi Nifaj hapuwororij,
ma nweghi anu-ichu-nta diri ndi-ori ahụ nile ma
obughi n'ime ozara ahụ.
- 3 Ma ndi-ori ahụ nweghi ike ino ma obughi n'ime
ozara ahụ, n'ih i nweghi nri; n'ih i na ndi Nifaj
ahapwo ala ha nile ka ha togboro n'efu, ma ha
achikotawo igwe-anu ha na igwe-anumanu ha na ihe
onwunwe ha nile, ma ha nokotara n'otu igwe.
- 4 Ya mere, e nweghi ohere maka ndi-ori ahụ ipunara
ihe na inweta nri, ma obughi ibialite n'agha n'ebe
ghere oghe megide ndi Nifaj; ma ndi Nifaj ebe ha no
n'otu igwe, ma ebe ha nwere nnukwu onu-ogugu di
otu a, ma ebe ha dokwaworo ihe-oriri nile nye onwe
ha, na inyinya nile na igwe-ehi, na igwe-anu n'udi
obula, ka ha wee di ruo afọ asaa, n'ime oge nke ha
nwere olile-anya ibibipu ndi-ori ahụ site n'elu iru nke
ala ahụ, ma otu a ka afọ nke iri na asatọ siri gafee.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na n'afọ nke iri na iteghete Gidianhai
choputara na o diri mkpa na ya ga-agalite n'agha
imegide ndi Nifaj, n'ih i na e nweghi uzọ nke ha ga-
enwe ike ibi ma obughi na o bu ipunara ihe ma zuo ori
ma gbuo mmadu.
- 6 Ma ha anwaghi-anwa igbasa onwe ha n'elu iru nke
ala ahụ nke ga-eme ka ha nwee ike zulite akuku-ubi,
eleghi anya ndi Nifaj abiakwasị ha ma gbuo ha, ya
mere Gidianhai nyere ndi-agma ya nile iwu na n'afọ
nke a ha ga-agalite n'agha megide ndi Nifaj.

3 Nephi 4

And it came to pass that in the latter end of the eigh-
teenth year those armies of robbers had prepared for
battle, and began to come down and to sally forth from
the hills, and out of the mountains, and the wilderness,
and their strongholds, and their secret places, and began
to take possession of the lands, both which were in the
land south and which were in the land north, and began
to take possession of all the lands which had been de-
serted by the Nephites, and the cities which had been
left desolate.

But behold, there were no wild beasts nor game in
those lands which had been deserted by the Nephites,
and there was no game for the robbers save it were in the
wilderness.

And the robbers could not exist save it were in the
wilderness, for the want of food; for the Nephites had
left their lands desolate, and had gathered their flocks
and their herds and all their substance, and they were in
one body.

Therefore, there was no chance for the robbers to
plunder and to obtain food, save it were to come up in
open battle against the Nephites; and the Nephites be-
ing in one body, and having so great a number, and hav-
ing reserved for themselves provisions, and horses and
cattle, and flocks of every kind, that they might subsist
for the space of seven years, in the which time they did
hope to destroy the robbers from off the face of the
land; and thus the eighteenth year did pass away.

And it came to pass that in the nineteenth year
Giddianhi found that it was expedient that he should
go up to battle against the Nephites, for there was no
way that they could subsist save it were to plunder and
rob and murder.

And they durst not spread themselves upon the face
of the land insomuch that they could raise grain, lest the
Nephites should come upon them and slay them; there-
fore Giddianhi gave commandment unto his armies
that in this year they should go up to battle against the
Nephites.

- 7 Ma o wee ruo na ha bjalitere n'agha; ma o buuru n'onwa nke isii; ma lee, nnukwu na oke egwu ka ubochi ahụ diiri nke ha bjalitere n'agha; ma ha kere ekike n'udi ekike nke ndi-ori; ma ha nwere akpukpo Nwa-aturu gburu gburu ukwu ha, ma e tejiri ha n'obara, ma a kpuru isi ha akpu, ma ha kpugidere ha epekele mkpuchi-isi ha; ma nnukwu na oke egwu ka udiri nke ndi-agma nile nke Gidianhai ahụ diiri, n'ihingwa-agma ha, na n'ihinteji e tejiri ha n'obara.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na ndi-agma nile nke ndi Nifai, mgbe ha huru udiri nke ndi-agma nke Gidianhai, ha nile adaworiji n'ala, ma welitere mkpoku ha nile nye Onyewe Chineke ha, na o ga-eDebe ha ma naputa ha site n'aka nile nke ndi-iro ha.
- 9 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ndi-agma nile nke Gidianhai huru nke a ha malitere iti mkpu n'otu olu na-adasike, n'ihionu ha, n'ihina ha echeworiji na ndi Nifai adaworiji n'itu egwu n'ihioke egwu ha turu maka ndi-agma ha nile.
- 10 Mana n'ihe nke a ha enwetaghị ihe ha bu n'obi, n'ihina ndi Nifai atughị ha egwu; mana ha turu egwu Chineke ha ma rịo ya maka nchekwa; ya mere, mgbe ndi-agma nile nke Gidianhai biakwasiri ha n'ike ha no na njikere izute ha; e, n'ume nke Onyewe ha nabatara ha.
- 11 Ma agha ahụ malitere n'onwa nke a bu nke isii; ma nnukwu na oke egwu ka agha ahụ diiri n'ebe ahụ, e, nnukwu na oke egwu ka ogbugbu ahụ diiri n'ebe ahụ, nke mere na e nweghi mgbe a matara nnukwu ogbugbu di otu a n'etiti ndi nke Lihai ahụ nile site n'oge o hapuru Jerusalem.
- 12 Ma na-agbanyeghi mmaja nile ahụ na inu-iyi nile ahụ nke Gidianhai meworo, lee, ndi Nifai meriri ha, nke mere na ha daghachiri azu site n'iru ha.
- 13 Ma o wee ruo na Gidgidonai nyere iwu na ndi-agma ya nile ga-achụ ha ruo oke-ala nile nke ozara ahụ, ma na ha ekwesighi idebe onye obula nke ga-adaba n'aka ha n'uzo; ma otu a ha churu ha ma gbuo ha, ruo n'oke-ala nile nke ozara ahụ, obuna ruo mgbe ha mezuworo iwu nke Gidgidonai.

And it came to pass that they did come up to battle; and it was in the sixth month; and behold, great and terrible was the day that they did come up to battle; and they were girded about after the manner of robbers; and they had a lamb-skin about their loins, and they were dyed in blood, and their heads were shorn, and they had head-plates upon them; and great and terrible was the appearance of the armies of Giddianhi, because of their armor, and because of their being dyed in blood.

And it came to pass that the armies of the Nephites, when they saw the appearance of the army of Giddianhi, had all fallen to the earth, and did lift their cries to the Lord their God, that he would spare them and deliver them out of the hands of their enemies.

And it came to pass that when the armies of Giddianhi saw this they began to shout with a loud voice, because of their joy, for they had supposed that the Nephites had fallen with fear because of the terror of their armies.

But in this thing they were disappointed, for the Nephites did not fear them; but they did fear their God and did supplicate him for protection; therefore, when the armies of Giddianhi did rush upon them they were prepared to meet them; yea, in the strength of the Lord they did receive them.

And the battle commenced in this the sixth month; and great and terrible was the battle thereof, yea, great and terrible was the slaughter thereof, insomuch that there never was known so great a slaughter among all the people of Lehi since he left Jerusalem.

And notwithstanding the threatenings and the oaths which Giddianhi had made, behold, the Nephites did beat them, insomuch that they did fall back from before them.

And it came to pass that Gidgiddoni commanded that his armies should pursue them as far as the borders of the wilderness, and that they should not spare any that should fall into their hands by the way; and thus they did pursue them and did slay them, to the borders of the wilderness, even until they had fulfilled the commandment of Gidgiddoni.

- 14 Ma o wee ruo na Gĩdianhai, onye guzoworo ma lụo-ogụ na-atughị egwu, a churụ ya ọsọ dika ọ na-agbalaga; ma ebe ike gwurụ ya n'ihì nnukwu ilu-ogụ ya a chufere ya ma gbuo ya. Ma nke a bụ ngwucha nke Gĩdianhai onye-ori.
- 15 Ma o wee ruo na ndi-agma nile nke ndi Nifai laghachikwara ọzọ n'ebe nchekwa ha. Ma o wee ruo na afọ nke iri na iteghete nke a gafere, ma ndi ori ahụ abighi kwa ọzọ n'agma; obughị ma ha bịara ọzọ n'afọ nke iri abụọ.
- 16 Ma n'afọ nke iri abụọ na otu ha abjaliteghị n'agma, mana ha bjalitere n'akukụ nile igba ndi Nifai gburu-gburu; n'ihì na ha chere na oburū na ha ga-ebepū ndi nke Nifai site n'ibia n'ala ha nile, ma ha ga-akpachi ha n'akukụ nile, ma oburū na ha ga-ebepū ha site na ohere ha nile putara ihè, na ha nwere ike ime ka ha rara onwe ha nye dika ochichọ ha nile siri di.
- 17 Ugbua ha ahoputaworo onwe ha onye-ndu ọzọ, onye aha ya buurū Zemnaraiha; ya mere ọ buurū Zemnaraiha mere ka ndi-agma-igba gburu-gburu a burū ihe ga-eme.
- 18 Mana lee, nke a buurū uru nye ndi Nifai ahụ; n'ihì na o kweghi ndi-ori ahụ omume igba gburu-gburu ogologo oge zuru-oke iji nweta ihe mmekuta n'aru ndi Nifai, n'ihì nnukwu ihe-oriri ndi nke ha debesiworo,
- 19 Ma n'ihì ezughi-ezu nke ihe-oriri nile n'etiti ndi-ori ahụ; n'ihì na lee, ha enweghi ihe obula ma obughị anụ maka idi ndu ha, bu anụ nke ha nwetara n'ime ozara ahụ;
- 20 Ma o wee ruo na anu-ohia ahụ korọ ukọ n'ozara ahụ nke mere na ndi-ori ahụ foduru ntakiri ka ha nwuo site na aguu.
- 21 Ma ndi Nifai ahụ nooro na-azoputa ije esepughi-aka ma n'ehihie ma n'abalị ma na-adakwasị ndi-agma ha nile, ma na-ebepū ha na puku na puku ma na iri nile nke puku.
- 22 Ma otu a ọ buurū ochichọ nke ndi Zemnaraiha ahụ iwezuga onwe ha site n'atumatu ha, n'ihì nnukwu mbibi nke bjakwasiri ha n'abalị na n'ehihie.

And it came to pass that Giddianhi, who had stood and fought with boldness, was pursued as he fled; and being weary because of his much fighting he was overtaken and slain. And thus was the end of Giddianhi the robber.

And it came to pass that the armies of the Nephites did return again to their place of security. And it came to pass that this nineteenth year did pass away, and the robbers did not come again to battle; neither did they come again in the twentieth year.

And in the twenty and first year they did not come up to battle, but they came up on all sides to lay siege round about the people of Nephi; for they did suppose that if they should cut off the people of Nephi from their lands, and should hem them in on every side, and if they should cut them off from all their outward privileges, that they could cause them to yield themselves up according to their wishes.

Now they had appointed unto themselves another leader, whose name was Zemnariyah; therefore it was Zemnariyah that did cause that this siege should take place.

But behold, this was an advantage to the Nephites; for it was impossible for the robbers to lay siege sufficiently long to have any effect upon the Nephites, because of their much provision which they had laid up in store,

And because of the scantiness of provisions among the robbers; for behold, they had nothing save it were meat for their subsistence, which meat they did obtain in the wilderness;

And it came to pass that the wild game became scarce in the wilderness insomuch that the robbers were about to perish with hunger.

And the Nephites were continually marching out by day and by night, and falling upon their armies, and cutting them off by thousands and by tens of thousands.

And thus it became the desire of the people of Zemnariyah to withdraw from their design, because of the great destruction which came upon them by night and by day.

23 Ma o wee ruo na Zemnaraiha nyere ndi ya iwu ka ha wezuga onwe ha site n'agha-igba gburu-gburu ahụ, ma zọga ije n'ebe kachasi tee anya nke ala ahụ di n'elu-elu.

24 Ma ugbua, Gidgidonai ebe o matara maka atumatu ha, ma ebe o matara maka adighi-ike ha n'ih i enweghi nri, na nnukwu ogbugbu nke e meworo n'etiti ha, ya mere o zipuru ndi-agha ya nile n'oge abali, ma bepụ ụzọ nke ilaghachi-azụ ha, ma debe ndi-agha ya nile n'ụzọ nke nlaghachi-azụ ha.

25 Ma nke a ka ha mere n'oge abali, ma zoro-ije ha gafee ndi-ori ahụ, nke mere na n'echi ya, mgbe ndi-ori ahụ malitere izo-ije ha, ndi-agha nke ndi Nifai zutere ha ma n'iru ha ma n'azụ ha.

26 Ma ndi-ori ahụ no na ndida-ndida e bepụ kwara ha n'ebe nile nke mgbaghachi ha. Ma ihe nile ndi a e mere ha site n'iwu nke Gidgidonai.

27 Ma e nwere otutu puku puku ndi raara onwe ha nye ndi-mkporo n'aka ndi Nifai, ma ndi foduru n'ime ha e gburu ha.

28 Ma onye-ndu ha, Zemnaraiha, a kporo ya kwugbuo ya n'elu osisi, e, obuna n'elu ya ruo mgbe o nwuru. Ma mgbe ha kwugbuwo ya ruo mgbe o nwuru ha gbudara osisi ahụ n'ala, ma tie n'olu nadasike, na-asị:

29 Ka Onye-nwe chekwaa ndi ya n'ez omume na n'idi nsọ nke obi, ka ha wee mee ka e gbuda n'ala ndi nile ga-achọ igbu ha n'ih ike na ntugwa nzuzo nile, obuna dika e siworo gbuda nwoke a n'ala.

30 Ma ha nuri oñu ma tie kwa ozọ n'otu olu, na-asị: Ka Chineke nke Abraham, na Chineke nke Aisak, na Chineke nke Jakob, chekwaa ndi a n'ez omume, oge nile nke ha ga-akpo n'aha nke Chineke ha maka nchekwa.

31 Ma o wee ruo na ha malitere, ha nile dika otu, n'ibu-abu, na ito Chineke ha n'ih i nnukwu ihe nke o meworo ha, n'ichekwa ha site n'idaba n'aka nile nke ndi iro ha.

32 E, ha tiri: Hosana diri Chineke Kachasi Elu. Ma ha tiri: Ngozi na-adiri aha nke Onye-nwe Chineke Puru Ime Ihe nile, Chineke Kachasi Elu.

And it came to pass that Zemnaridah did give command unto his people that they should withdraw themselves from the siege, and march into the furthest parts of the land northward.

And now, Gidgiddoni being aware of their design, and knowing of their weakness because of the want of food, and the great slaughter which had been made among them, therefore he did send out his armies in the night-time, and did cut off the way of their retreat, and did place his armies in the way of their retreat.

And this did they do in the night-time, and got on their march beyond the robbers, so that on the morrow, when the robbers began their march, they were met by the armies of the Nephites both in their front and in their rear.

And the robbers who were on the south were also cut off in their places of retreat. And all these things were done by command of Gidgiddoni.

And there were many thousands who did yield themselves up prisoners unto the Nephites, and the remainder of them were slain.

And their leader, Zemnaridah, was taken and hanged upon a tree, yea, even upon the top thereof until he was dead. And when they had hanged him until he was dead they did fell the tree to the earth, and did cry with a loud voice, saying:

May the Lord preserve his people in righteousness and in holiness of heart, that they may cause to be felled to the earth all who shall seek to slay them because of power and secret combinations, even as this man hath been felled to the earth.

And they did rejoice and cry again with one voice, saying: May the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, protect this people in righteousness, so long as they shall call on the name of their God for protection.

And it came to pass that they did break forth, all as one, in singing, and praising their God for the great thing which he had done for them, in preserving them from falling into the hands of their enemies.

Yea, they did cry: Hosanna to the Most High God. And they did cry: Blessed be the name of the Lord God Almighty, the Most High God.

33 Ma obi ha nile juputara n'ofnu, ruo n'iwuputa otutu
anya-mmiri, n'ih i nnukwu idi-mma nke Chineke
n'inaputa ha site n'aka nile nke ndi-iro ha; ma ha
matara na o buuru n'ih i ncheghari ha na idi-umeala ha
ka e jiworo naputa ha site na mbibi mgbe nile na-
adigide.

And their hearts were swollen with joy, unto the
gushing out of many tears, because of the great good-
ness of God in delivering them out of the hands of their
enemies; and they knew it was because of their repen-
tance and their humility that they had been delivered
from an everlasting destruction.

3 Nifai 5

- 1 Ma ugbua lee, e nweghi otu mkpuru-obi di ndu n'etiti ndi nke ndi Nifai nile ndi nwere ntakiri obi abuo n'okwu nile nke ndi-amuma ahụ nile di nsọ kwuworo; n'ihina ha matara na o ga-adiri mkpa na a ga-emeziri ha.
- 2 Ma ha matara na o ga-adiri mkpa na Kraist abjawa, n'ihina otutu ihe iriba-ama nile ndi ahụ nke e nyeworo, dika okwu nile nke ndi-amuma ahụ siri di; na maka ihe ndi ahụ nke meworiri ha matara na o ga-aburi na ihe nile ga-eme dika ihe ahụ nke e kwuworo siri di.
- 3 Ya mere ha hapuru mmehie ha nile, na ihe aru ha nile, na akwunakwuna ha nile, ma jeere Chineke ozi jiri mgbalị ehie na abali.
- 4 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe ha kpọworo ndi-ori nile ahụ ndi-mkpọ, nke mere na odighi onye obula gbapuru bu onye ana-egbughi, ha tubara ndi-mkpọ ha nile n'ulo-mkpọ, ma mee ka e kwusaara ha ozi-oma; ma ka ha ra bu ndi ga-echehari site na mmehie ha nile ma baa n'ime ogbugba-ndu na ha agaghị egbu kwa mmadu ozo a hapuru ha na ntọhapu.
- 5 Mana ka ha ra bu ndi na-abaghị n'ime ogbugba-ndu, na ndi ka no na-aga n'iru inwe igbu-mmadu nzuzo n'ime obi ha, e, ka ha ra e nwetara na-ekuputa ume mmaja nile megide umunne ha nwoke a mara ha ikpe ma taa ha ahuru dika iwu siri di.
- 6 Ma otu a ha wetara na ngwucha ihe ajo-omume nile, na ihe nzuzo, na ihe ntugwa nile ruru-aru n'ime nke e nwere nnukwu ajo-omume, na otutu igbu-mmadu e mere.
- 7 Ma otu a ka iri afọ abuo na abuo siworo gafee, na kwa iri afọ abuo na ato, na nke iri abuo na ano, na nke iri abuo na ise; ma otu a ka iri afọ abuo na ise siworo gafee.
- 8 Ma e nwere otutu ihe meworo nke, n'anya ndi ufodu, ga-adi nnukwu na itu-n'anya; otu o sila di, a gaghị edecha ha nile n'akwukwo a; e, akwukwo a agaghị enwe ike ibata obuna otu uzo n'uzo otu nari akuku nke ihe e mere n'etiti otutu ndi mmadu n'ohere nke iri afọ abuo na ise.

3 Nephi 5

And now behold, there was not a living soul among all the people of the Nephites who did doubt in the least the words of all the holy prophets who had spoken; for they knew that it must needs be that they must be fulfilled.

And they knew that it must be expedient that Christ had come, because of the many signs which had been given, according to the words of the prophets; and because of the things which had come to pass already they knew that it must needs be that all things should come to pass according to that which had been spoken.

Therefore they did forsake all their sins, and their abominations, and their whoredoms, and did serve God with all diligence day and night.

And now it came to pass that when they had taken all the robbers prisoners, insomuch that none did escape who were not slain, they did cast their prisoners into prison, and did cause the word of God to be preached unto them; and as many as would repent of their sins and enter into a covenant that they would murder no more were set at liberty.

But as many as there were who did not enter into a covenant, and who did still continue to have those secret murders in their hearts, yea, as many as were found breathing out threatenings against their brethren were condemned and punished according to the law.

And thus they did put an end to all those wicked, and secret, and abominable combinations, in the which there was so much wickedness, and so many murders committed.

And thus had the twenty and second year passed away, and the twenty and third year also, and the twenty and fourth, and the twenty and fifth; and thus had twenty and five years passed away.

And there had many things transpired which, in the eyes of some, would be great and marvelous; nevertheless, they cannot all be written in this book; yea, this book cannot contain even a hundredth part of what was done among so many people in the space of twenty and five years;

- 9 Mana lee e nwere akụkọ-ndekọta ndị nke ka o-siri-gaa nile nke ndị a dị n'ime ya; ma nke karịrị nke-nke mana nkọwasị ezi-okwu, Nifaj nyere ya.
- 10 Ya mere emewo m akụkọ-ndekọta m nke ihe nile dika akụkọ-ndekọta nke Nifaj siri di, nke a kanyere n'epekele nile a kpọrọ epekele nke Nifaj.
- 11 Ma lee, ana m eme akụkọ-ndekọta ahụ n'epekele nile ndị m meworo n'aka nke m.
- 12 Ma lee, a na-akpọ m Mọmọn, ebe a kpọrọ m n'ihia ala nke Mọmọn, ala ahụ n'ime nke Alma hiwere nzukọ-nsọ ahụ n'etiti ndị ahụ, e, nzukọ-nsọ mbụ ahụ nke e hiwere n'etiti ha n'ihia njehie ha.
- 13 Lee, ahụ m onye-na-eso ụzọ nke Jisus Kraist, Ọkpara nke Chineke. Ọ kpọwo m ikwuputa okwu ya n'etiti ndị ya, ka ha wee nwee ndụ mgbe nile na-adigide.
- 14 Ma ọ diwo mkpa na mụ, dika ọchịchọ nke Chineke siri di, na ekpere nile nke ndị ahụ gafeworo, ndị bụburu ndị nsọ, ekwesiri imezu ha dika okwukwe ha siri di, kwesiri ime akụkọ-ndekọta nke ihe ndị a nke e meworo—
- 15 E, ntakiri akụkọ-ndekọta nke ihe ahụ nke meworiri site n'oge nke Lihaj hapuru Jerusalem, obuna gbada ruo oge ugbua.
- 16 Ya mere ana m eme akụkọ-ndekọta m site n'akụkọ-ndeputa nile nke ndị ahụ buru m ụzọ nyeworo, ruo na mmalite nke ụbọchị m;
- 17 Ma mgbe ahụ ana m eme akụkọ-ndekọta nke ihe ndị ahụ m jiworo anya m abụọ hụ.
- 18 Ma ama m akụkọ-ndekọta nke m mere na ọ bụ ihe ziri-ezi na akụkọ-ndekọta bụ ezi-okwu; otu o sila di e nwere otutu ihe ndi, dika asusu anyi siri di, anyi enweghi ike ide.
- 19 Ma ugbua abia m na ngwucha nke ihe m na-ekwu, nke bu maka onwe m, ma gaa n'iru inye nkowasi maka ihe nile ndi diworu tutu a muo m.

But behold there are records which do contain all the proceedings of this people; and a shorter but true account was given by Nephi.

Therefore I have made my record of these things according to the record of Nephi, which was engraven on the plates which were called the plates of Nephi.

And behold, I do make the record on plates which I have made with mine own hands.

And behold, I am called Mormon, being called after the land of Mormon, the land in which Alma did establish the church among the people, yea, the first church which was established among them after their transgression.

Behold, I am a disciple of Jesus Christ, the Son of God. I have been called of him to declare his word among his people, that they might have everlasting life.

And it hath become expedient that I, according to the will of God, that the prayers of those who have gone hence, who were the holy ones, should be fulfilled according to their faith, should make a record of these things which have been done—

Yea, a small record of that which hath taken place from the time that Lehi left Jerusalem, even down until the present time.

Therefore I do make my record from the accounts which have been given by those who were before me, until the commencement of my day;

And then I do make a record of the things which I have seen with mine own eyes.

And I know the record which I make to be a just and a true record; nevertheless there are many things which, according to our language, we are not able to write.

And now I make an end of my saying, which is of myself, and proceed to give my account of the things which have been before me.

- 20 Abụ m Mọmọn, na nwa agbụrụ nke Lihai n'enweghị ntupụ. Enwere m ihe kpatara m igozị Chineke m na Onye-nzọpụta m Jisus Kraịst, na ọ kpọpụtara nna anyị ha site n'ala nke Jerusalem, (ma ọdighị onye matara ya ma ọbụghị ya n'onwe ya na ndị ahụ ọ kpọpụtara site n'ala ahụ) ma na o nyewo mụ na ndị m nnukwu mmụta ruo na nzọpụta nke mkpụrụ-obi anyị nile.
- 21 N'ezie ọ goziwo ụlọ nke Jekọb, ma na-emeworori mkpụrụ-afọ nke Josef ebere.
- 22 Ma ebe ọ bụ na ụmụ nke Lihai edebewo iwu-nsọ ya nile ọ goziwo ha ma nye ha ime nke-ọma dika okwu ya siri di.
- 23 E, ma n'ezie ọ ga-akpọta ụfọdụ nke mkpụrụ-afọ nke Josef ọzọ n'omuma nke Onye-nwe Chineke ha.
- 24 Ma dika n'ezie na Onye-nwe na-adị ndụ, ka ọ ga-akpọkọta bata site n'akụkụ anọ nile nke ụwa nke mkpụrụ-afọ nile nke Jekọb fọduru, ndị e kposasiri na mba-ozọ n'elu iru nke ụwa.
- 25 Ma dika ọ gbaworo-ndụ ya na ụlọ nile nke Jekọb, ọbuna otu ahụ ka ọgbugba-ndụ ahụ nke o jiworo gbaa-ndụ ya na ụlọ nke Jekọb ga-emezu mgbe oge nke ya ruru, ruo n'iwetaghachi ụlọ nile nke Jekọb na mmata nke ọgbugba-ndụ ahụ ya na ha gbaworo.
- 26 Ma mgbe ahụ ka ha ga-amata Onye-mgbaputa ha, nke bụ Jisus Kraịst, Okpara nke Chineke; ma mgbe ahụ ka a ga-akpọkọta ha bata site n'akụkụ anọ nile nke ụwa ruo n'ala nke aka ha nile, site n'ebe nke e siworo kposasịa ha; e, dika Onye-nwe na-adị ndụ otu ahụ ka ọ ga-adị. Amen.

I am Mormon, and a pure descendant of Lehi. I have reason to bless my God and my Savior Jesus Christ, that he brought our fathers out of the land of Jerusalem, (and no one knew it save it were himself and those whom he brought out of that land) and that he hath given me and my people so much knowledge unto the salvation of our souls.

Surely he hath blessed the house of Jacob, and hath been merciful unto the seed of Joseph.

And insomuch as the children of Lehi have kept his commandments he hath blessed them and prospered them according to his word.

Yea, and surely shall he again bring a remnant of the seed of Joseph to the knowledge of the Lord their God.

And as surely as the Lord liveth, will he gather in from the four quarters of the earth all the remnant of the seed of Jacob, who are scattered abroad upon all the face of the earth.

And as he hath covenanted with all the house of Jacob, even so shall the covenant wherewith he hath covenanted with the house of Jacob be fulfilled in his own due time, unto the restoring all the house of Jacob unto the knowledge of the covenant that he hath covenanted with them.

And then shall they know their Redeemer, who is Jesus Christ, the Son of God; and then shall they be gathered in from the four quarters of the earth unto their own lands, from whence they have been dispersed; yea, as the Lord liveth so shall it be. Amen.

3 Nifaj 6

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na ndi nke ndi Nifaj laghachiri ha nile n'ala nke aka ha nile n'afọ nke iri abụọ na isii, nwoke ọbụla ya na ezi na ụlọ ya, igwe anụ ya nile na igwe anumanụ ya nile, inyinya ya nile na igwe-ehi ya, na ihe nile ọbụla bụ nke ha.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na ha erichabeghi ihe-oriri ha nile; ya mere ha were nye onwe ha ihe nile ha na-erichabeghi site n'akukụ-ubi ha nile n'udi ọbụla, na ọla-edo ha, na ọla-ọcha ha, na ihe ha nile di oke-onu-ahia, ma ha laghachiri n'ala nke aka ha nile na ihe onwunwe ha nile, ma n'akukụ elu-elu ma n'akukụ ndida-ndida, ma n'ala di n'elu-elu ma n'ala di na ndida-ndida.
- 3 Ma ha nyere ndi-ori nile ahụ ndi baworo n'ime ọgbugba-ndu idebe udo nke ala ahụ, ndi nwere ọchịchọ ibu ndi Leman, ala, dika onu-ogugu ha nile siri di, ka ha wee nwee, site n'oru aka ha nile, ebe ha ga-esi nweta ihe ha ji adi ndu; ma otu a ha hiwere udo n'ala ahụ.
- 4 Ma ha malitere ozo ime nke-oma na ibawanye nnukwu; ma afọ nke iri abụọ na isii na asaa gafere, ma e nwere nnukwu usoro n'ala ahụ; ma ha emewo iwu ha nile dika ahata-aha na izi-ezi siri di.
- 5 Ma ugbua o nweghi ihe ọbụla di n'ala ahụ nile ga-egbochi ndi ahụ ime nke-oma esepughi-aka, ma ọbughị na ha ga-adaba n'ime njehie.
- 6 Ma ugbua o buuru Gidgidonai, na onye-ikpe ahụ, Lakoniōs, na ndi ahụ ahoputaworo ndi ndu, bu ndi hiweworo nnukwu udo a n'ala ahụ.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na e nwere otutu obodo-ukwu e wuru ọhuru, ma e nwere otutu obodo-ukwu ochie e wughariri.
- 8 Ma e nwere otutu okporo-uzo e wulitere, na otutu uzo e mere nke duru site n'obodo-ukwu ruo n'obodo-ukwu, na site n'ala ruo n'ala, na site n'ebe ruo n'ebe.
- 9 Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri abụọ na asato siri gafee, ma ndi ahụ nwere udo esepughi-aka.

3 Nephi 6

And now it came to pass that the people of the Nephites did all return to their own lands in the twenty and sixth year, every man, with his family, his flocks and his herds, his horses and his cattle, and all things whatsoever did belong unto them.

And it came to pass that they had not eaten up all their provisions; therefore they did take with them all that they had not devoured, of all their grain of every kind, and their gold, and their silver, and all their precious things, and they did return to their own lands and their possessions, both on the north and on the south, both on the land northward and on the land southward.

And they granted unto those robbers who had entered into a covenant to keep the peace of the land, who were desirous to remain Lamanites, lands, according to their numbers, that they might have, with their labors, wherewith to subsist upon; and thus they did establish peace in all the land.

And they began again to prosper and to wax great; and the twenty and sixth and seventh years passed away, and there was great order in the land; and they had formed their laws according to equity and justice.

And now there was nothing in all the land to hinder the people from prospering continually, except they should fall into transgression.

And now it was Gidgiddoni, and the judge, Lachoneus, and those who had been appointed leaders, who had established this great peace in the land.

And it came to pass that there were many cities built anew, and there were many old cities repaired.

And there were many highways cast up, and many roads made, which led from city to city, and from land to land, and from place to place.

And thus passed away the twenty and eighth year, and the people had continual peace.

10 Mana o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri abụọ na iteghete a malitere inwe irụ-ụka n'etiti ndị ahụ; ma ụfọdụ buliri onwe ha elu nye mpako na itu-ọnu nile n'ihị nnukwu ụba ha karịrị akarị, e, ọbuna ruo na nnukwu inye nsogbu nile;

11 N'ihị na e nwere ọtụtụ ndị ọzọ-ahịa ukwu n'ala ahụ, na kwa ọtụtụ ndị ọka-iwu, na ọtụtụ ndị-ọrụ.

12 Ma a malitere igosi ihe dị iche na ndị ahụ site n'okwa nile, dika akụ na ụba ha nile na ohere ha maka ọmụmụ ihe siri di; e, ụfọdụ nọrọ n'amaghị-ama n'ihị ogbenye ha, ma ndị ọzọ natara nnukwu ọmụmụ-ihe n'ihị akụ na ụba ha nile.

13 Ụfọdụ buliri onwe ha elu na mpako, ma ndị ọzọ di umeala karị; ụfọdụ kwughachiri ikpo-iyi n'ọndụ ikpo-iyi, ebe ndị ọzọ ga-anata ikpo-iyi na nsogbu na ụdị mkpagbu nile di iche iche, ma ha agaghị atughari ma kwuo okwu ọjọ ọzọ, kama ha di umeala nwee obi ncheghari n'iru Chineke.

14 Ma otu a e nwere nnukwu ahaghị-n'otu n'ala ahụ nile, nke mere na nzuko-nsọ ahụ malitere ikewasị; e, nke mere na n'afọ nke iri atọ nzuko-nsọ ahụ e kewasiri ya n'ala ahụ nile ma ọbughị n'etiti ndi Leman ole na ole ndi a gbanwere nye okwukwe nke ezi-okwu ahụ; ma ha achoghị isi n'ime ya pụọ, n'ihị na ha kwusiri ike, ma kwesie ike, ma buru akwaa akwuru, di na njikere na mgbalị nile idebe iwu-nsọ nile nke Onyewe.

15 Ugbua ihe kpatara ajoyo-omume nke a nke ndi ahụ buru nke a—Setan nwere nnukwu ike, ruo n'ikpalite ndi ahụ ime udi ajoyo-omume obula di iche iche, na ifuli ha elu na mpako, na-anwa ha icho ike, na ikike, na uba nile, na ihe efu nile nke uwa.

16 Ma otu a ka Setan siri dufuo obi nile nke ndi ahụ ime udi ajoyo-omume nile di iche iche; ya mere ha enwewo onu udo nanị afọ ole na ole.

17 Ma otu a, na mmalite afọ nke iri atọ—ndi ahụ ebe anaputaworo ha n'ohere nke ogologo oge ka onwunwa nile nke ekwensu ahụ na-ebughari ha ebe obula nke o choro ibuga ha, na-ime ajoyo-omume obula o choro ka ha mee—ma otu a na mmalite nke a, afọ nke iri atọ, ha noro n'onodu nke ajoyo-omume di egwu.

But it came to pass in the twenty and ninth year there began to be some disputings among the people; and some were lifted up unto pride and boastings because of their exceedingly great riches, yea, even unto great persecutions;

For there were many merchants in the land, and also many lawyers, and many officers.

And the people began to be distinguished by ranks, according to their riches and their chances for learning; yea, some were ignorant because of their poverty, and others did receive great learning because of their riches.

Some were lifted up in pride, and others were exceedingly humble; some did return railing for railing, while others would receive railing and persecution and all manner of afflictions, and would not turn and revile again, but were humble and penitent before God.

And thus there became a great inequality in all the land, insomuch that the church began to be broken up; yea, insomuch that in the thirtieth year the church was broken up in all the land save it were among a few of the Lamanites who were converted unto the true faith; and they would not depart from it, for they were firm, and steadfast, and immovable, willing with all diligence to keep the commandments of the Lord.

Now the cause of this iniquity of the people was this—Satan had great power, unto the stirring up of the people to do all manner of iniquity, and to the puffing them up with pride, tempting them to seek for power, and authority, and riches, and the vain things of the world.

And thus Satan did lead away the hearts of the people to do all manner of iniquity; therefore they had enjoyed peace but a few years.

And thus, in the commencement of the thirtieth year—the people having been delivered up for the space of a long time to be carried about by the temptations of the devil whithersoever he desired to carry them, and to do whatsoever iniquity he desired they should—and thus in the commencement of this, the thirtieth year, they were in a state of awful wickedness.

18 Ugbua ha emeghị mmehie na-amaghị-ama, n'ihì na ha matara ọchịchọ Chineke gbasara ha, n'ihì na a kuziworo ha ya rị; ya mere ha kpachapurụ-anya nupu-isi megide Chineke.

19 Ma ugbua ọ buurụ n'ụbọchị nile nke Lakoniọs, nwa nwoke nke Lakoniọs, n'ihì na Lakoniọs nọchiri oche nke nna ya ma chịa ndị ahụ n'afọ ahụ.

20 Ma a malitere inwe ndịkom a kwalitere mụọ ha site n'elu-igwe ma ziputa, na-eguzo n'etiti ndị ahụ n'ala ahụ nile, na-ekwusa ozi-oma na-agba-ama n'atughị egwu maka mmehie nile na ajọ-omume nile nke ndị ahụ, ma na-agbara ha ama gbasara mgbaputa ahụ nke Onye-nwe ga-eme maka ndị ya, ma-ọbụ n'okwu ndị ọzọ, mbilite-n'ọnwụ nke Kraịst; ma ha gbara-ama n'atughị egwu maka ọnwụ ya na ahụhụ ya nile.

21 Ugbua e nwere ọtụtụ n'ime ndị ahụ ndị iwe were karịa n'ihì ndị ahụ gbara-ama maka ihe ndị a; ma ndị ahụ were iwe kara buru ndị-isi-ikpe ahụ, na ndị buwororiji ndị isi nchụ-aja na ndị ọka-iwu; e, ndị nile ahụ buurụ ndị ọka-iwu, iwe were ha n'ebe ndị ahụ gbara-ama maka ihe ndị a nile nọ.

22 Ugbua e nweghị onye-ọka-iwu ma-ọbụ ọka-ikpe ma-ọbụ onye isi nchụ-aja nke nwere ike jma onye ọbụla ikpe ọnwụ ma ọbughị na amam-ikpe ha, onye-ọchịchị nke ala ahụ etinyewo aka n'akwukwo maka ya.

23 Ugbua e nwere ọtụtụ ndị ahụ gbara-ama maka ihe ndị gbasara Kraịst ndị gbara-ama n'atughị egwu, ndị nke ndị-ikpe ahụ kpọrọ ma gbuo ha na nzuzo, na mmata nke ọnwụ ha abiarughị onye-ọchịchị nke ala ruo mgbe ha nwuchaworo.

24 Ugbua lee, nke a megidere iwu nile nke ala ahụ, na a ga-egbu onye ọbụla ma ọbughị na ha nwere ike site n'aka onye-ọchịchị nke ala ahụ—

25 Ya mere mkpesa bjalitere rute ala nke Zarahemla, ruo onye-ọchịchị nke ala ahụ, megide ndị-ikpe a ndị maworo ndị-amuma nile nke Onye-nwe ikpe ọnwụ, na-abughị dika iwu ahụ siri di.

26 Ugbua o wee ruo na a kpọrọ ha ma kpolite ha n'iru onye-ikpe ahụ, ka e kpee ha ikpe maka imebi-iwu nke ha meworo, dika iwu ahụ siri di nke ndị ahụ nyeworo.

Now they did not sin ignorantly, for they knew the will of God concerning them, for it had been taught unto them; therefore they did wilfully rebel against God.

And now it was in the days of Lachoneus, the son of Lachoneus, for Lachoneus did fill the seat of his father and did govern the people that year.

And there began to be men inspired from heaven and sent forth, standing among the people in all the land, preaching and testifying boldly of the sins and iniquities of the people, and testifying unto them concerning the redemption which the Lord would make for his people, or in other words, the resurrection of Christ; and they did testify boldly of his death and sufferings.

Now there were many of the people who were exceedingly angry because of those who testified of these things; and those who were angry were chiefly the chief judges, and they who had been high priests and lawyers; yea, all those who were lawyers were angry with those who testified of these things.

Now there was no lawyer nor judge nor high priest that could have power to condemn any one to death save their condemnation was signed by the governor of the land.

Now there were many of those who testified of the things pertaining to Christ who testified boldly, who were taken and put to death secretly by the judges, that the knowledge of their death came not unto the governor of the land until after their death.

Now behold, this was contrary to the laws of the land, that any man should be put to death except they had power from the governor of the land—

Therefore a complaint came up unto the land of Zarahemla, to the governor of the land, against these judges who had condemned the prophets of the Lord unto death, not according to the law.

Now it came to pass that they were taken and brought up before the judge, to be judged of the crime which they had done, according to the law which had been given by the people.

- 27 Ugbua o wee ruo na ndi-ikpe ahụ nwere ọtụtụ ndi enyi na ebo nile; ma ndi fọduru, e, obuna ofoduru ntakiri ka o buru ndi oka-iwu nile na ndi isi nchu-aja nile, kpokotara onwe ha onu, ma di n'otu ha na ebo nile nke ndi-ikpe ahụ a ga-ekpe ikpe dika iwu siri di.
- 28 Ma ha bara n'ime ogbugba-ndu otu onye na ibe ya, e, obuna n'ime ogbugba-ndu ahụ nke ndi mgbe ochie nyere, ogbugba-ndu nke e nyere ma nye site na ekwensu, itugwa megide ezi-omume nile.
- 29 Ya mere ha jikotara megide ndi nke Onye-nwe, ma baa n'ime ogbugba-ndu ibibi ha, na inaputa ndi nke ikpe mara maka igbu mmadu site na njidesike nke ikpe-ziri-ezi, nke a chorọ iji leta ha dika iwu ahụ siri di.
- 30 Ma ha mere ihe efu iwu na ihe nile ruru mmadu nke mba ha; ma ha gbara-ndu otu onye na ibe ya ibibi onye-ochichi ahụ, na idebe onye-eze n'ala ahụ, ka ala ahụ ghara idi kwa ozọ na ntọhapu kama ka o diri n'okpuru ndi-eze.

Now it came to pass that those judges had many friends and kindreds; and the remainder, yea, even almost all the lawyers and the high priests, did gather themselves together, and unite with the kindreds of those judges who were to be tried according to the law.

And they did enter into a covenant one with another, yea, even into that covenant which was given by them of old, which covenant was given and administered by the devil, to combine against all righteousness.

Therefore they did combine against the people of the Lord, and enter into a covenant to destroy them, and to deliver those who were guilty of murder from the grasp of justice, which was about to be administered according to the law.

And they did set at defiance the law and the rights of their country; and they did covenant one with another to destroy the governor, and to establish a king over the land, that the land should no more be at liberty but should be subject unto kings.

3 Nifai 7

- 1 Ugbua lee, aga m egosị unu na ha chiweghị onye-eze ga-achị ala ahụ; mana n'ime otu afọ a, e, n'afọ nke iri atọ, ha bibiri n'elu oche-eze ahụ, e, ha gburu onye-isi-ikpe nke ala ahụ.
- 2 Ma ndị ahụ kewara otu megide ibe ya; ma ha kewapụrụ otu site n'ibe ya n'ime agbụrụ na agbụrụ, nwoke ọbụla dika ezi na ụlọ ya na ebo ya na ndị enyi ya siri dij; ma otu a ha bibiri ọchịchị nke ala ahụ.
- 3 Ma agbụrụ ọbụla họtara onye-isi ma-ọbụ onye-ndụ nye onwe ha, ma otu a ha ghorọ agbụrụ nile na ndị ndu nke agbụrụ nile.
- 4 Ugbua lee, e nweghị nwoke nọ n'etiti ha ma ọbughị na o nwere nnukwu ezi na ụlọ na ọtụtụ ebo na ndị enyi; ya mere agbụrụ ha buziri ibu karịa.
- 5 Ugbua e mere ihe ndị a nile, ma enwebeghị agha dij n'etiti ha mgbe ahụ; ma ajọ-omume nile bjakwasịworo ndị ahụ n'ihu na ha raara onwe ha nye ike nke Setan.
- 6 Ma nhazi nile nke ọchịchị ahụ e bibiri ha, n'ihu ntugwa nzuzo nke ndị enyi na ebo nile nke ndị ahụ gburu ndị-amụma ahụ.
- 7 Ma ha butere nnukwu ndoro-ndoro n'ala ahụ, nke mere na akukụ nke kara buru ndị ezi-omume fọdurụ ntakiri ka ha nile ghozie ndị ajọ-omume; e, e nwere nani ndị ezi-omume ole na ole n'etiti ha.
- 8 Ma otu a afọ isii agafebeghị site na mgbe akukụ nke kariri na ndị ahụ tughariworo site n'ezi-omume ha, dika nkita na-eri agbo ya, ma-ọbụ dika nne-ezi na-ewogharị na apiti.
- 9 Ugbua ntugwa nzuzo a, nke wetakwasịworo ndị ahụ nnukwu ajọ-omume dij otu a, kpokotara onwe ha onu, ma debe n'isi ha otu nwoke onye ha kporo Jekob;
- 10 Ma ha kporo ya eze ha; ya mere ọ ghorọ onye-eze na-achị otu ndị ajọ-omume a; ma ọ buuru otu n'ime ndị a kachisiri mara amara onye nyeworo olu ya megide ndị-amụma nile gbara-ama maka Jisus.

3 Nephi 7

Now behold, I will show unto you that they did not establish a king over the land; but in this same year, yea, the thirtieth year, they did destroy upon the judgment-seat, yea, did murder the chief judge of the land.

And the people were divided one against another; and they did separate one from another into tribes, every man according to his family and his kindred and friends; and thus they did destroy the government of the land.

And every tribe did appoint a chief or a leader over them; and thus they became tribes and leaders of tribes.

Now behold, there was no man among them save he had much family and many kindreds and friends; therefore their tribes became exceedingly great.

Now all this was done, and there were no wars as yet among them; and all this iniquity had come upon the people because they did yield themselves unto the power of Satan.

And the regulations of the government were destroyed, because of the secret combination of the friends and kindreds of those who murdered the prophets.

And they did cause a great contention in the land, inasmuch that the more righteous part of the people had nearly all become wicked; yea, there were but few righteous men among them.

And thus six years had not passed away since the more part of the people had turned from their righteousness, like the dog to his vomit, or like the sow to her wallowing in the mire.

Now this secret combination, which had brought so great iniquity upon the people, did gather themselves together, and did place at their head a man whom they did call Jacob;

And they did call him their king; therefore he became a king over this wicked band; and he was one of the chiefest who had given his voice against the prophets who testified of Jesus.

- 11 Ma o wee ruo na ha esighi oke ike n'onu-ogugu dika agburu nile nke ndi ahụ, ndi jikotara onwe ha n'otu ma obughi ndi ndu ha hiwere iwu ha nile, onye obula dika agburu ya siri di; otu o sila di ha buuru ndi-iro; otu o sila di ha abughi ndi ezi-omume, mana ha jikotara n'otu n'ikpo ndi ahụ baworo n'ime ogbugbandu ibibi ochichi ahụ asi.
- 12 Ya mere, Jekob ebe o huru na ndi-iro ha di imerime kariha ha, ebe o buuru eze nke ndi otu ahụ, ya mere o nyere ndi ya iwu ka ha gbafuo n'ime akuku nke kachasiri di n'elu elu nke ala ahụ, ma n'ebe ahụ wulitere onwe ha ala-eze, ruo mgbe ndi nghotahie ga esonye ha, (n'ihina na o nooro na-eto ha otuto-erughi-n'obi na a ga-enwe otutu ndi nghotahie) ma wee sie ike nke zuru ido ndoro-ndoro ha na agburu nile nke ndi ahụ; ma ha mere otu ahụ.
- 13 Ma oke ngwa-ngwa ka izo-ije ha diiri nke mere na eweghi ike ikwusi ya ruo mgbe ha gapuwo site na nchukwu nke ndi ahụ. Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri ato siri gwuchaa; ma otu a ka ihe-omume nile nke ndi Nifai siri di.
- 14 Ma o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri ato na otu na ha kewasiri na agburu na agburu, nwoke obula dika ezi na ulo ya siri di, ebo na ndi enyi siri di; otu o sila di ha abawo na nkwekorita na ha agaghi a ga ilu-agma otu na ibe ya; mana ha ejikotaghi onwe ha n'ihe gbasara iwu ha nile, ma udi ochichi ha, n'ihina ehiwere ha dika echiche nile nke ndi ahụ buuru ndi-isi ha na ndi ndu ha siri di. Mana ha hiwere iwu nile siri ezigbo ike na otu agburu agaghi ejehie megideozo, nke mere na n'otu uzo ha nwere udo n'ala ahụ; otu o sila di, obi ha nile atughariwo site n'ebe Onye-nwe Chineke ha no, ma ha turu ndi-amuma ahụ okwute ma chupu ha site n'etiti ha.
- 15 Ma o wee ruo na Nifai—ebe ndi muo-oziletaoro ya na kwa olu nke Onye-nwe, ya mere ebe o huworo ndi muo-oziletaoro, ma ebe obu onye-aka-ebe huru n'anya, ma ebe o nwetaworo ike e nyere ya ka o wee mata gbasara ije-oziletaoro nke Kraist, na kwa ebe o bu onye aka-ebe huru nlaghachi oso-osohu ha site n'ezimume ha ruo na ajoro-omume na ihe aru ha nile;

And it came to pass that they were not so strong in number as the tribes of the people, who were united together save it were their leaders did establish their laws, every one according to his tribe; nevertheless they were enemies; notwithstanding they were not a righteous people, yet they were united in the hatred of those who had entered into a covenant to destroy the government.

Therefore, Jacob seeing that their enemies were more numerous than they, he being the king of the band, therefore he commanded his people that they should take their flight into the northernmost part of the land, and there build up unto themselves a kingdom, until they were joined by dissenters, (for he flattered them that there would be many dissenters) and they become sufficiently strong to contend with the tribes of the people; and they did so.

And so speedy was their march that it could not be impeded until they had gone forth out of the reach of the people. And thus ended the thirtieth year; and thus were the affairs of the people of Nephi.

And it came to pass in the thirty and first year that they were divided into tribes, every man according to his family, kindred and friends; nevertheless they had come to an agreement that they would not go to war one with another; but they were not united as to their laws, and their manner of government, for they were established according to the minds of those who were their chiefs and their leaders. But they did establish very strict laws that one tribe should not trespass against another, insomuch that in some degree they had peace in the land; nevertheless, their hearts were turned from the Lord their God, and they did stone the prophets and did cast them out from among them.

And it came to pass that Nephi—having been visited by angels and also the voice of the Lord, therefore having seen angels, and being eye-witness, and having had power given unto him that he might know concerning the ministry of Christ, and also being eye-witness to their quick return from righteousness unto their wickedness and abominations;

- 16 Ya mere, ebe o wutere ya maka isi-ike nke obi ha nile na ikpu-isi nke echiche ha nile—gara n’iru n’etiti ha n’ime otu afọ ahụ, ma malite igba-ama, n’atughị egwu, nchegharị na nsachapụ nke mmehie nile site n’okwukwe n’Onye-nwe Jisus Kraịst.
- 17 Ma ọ kuziri ha ọtụtụ ihe; ma a gaghị enwe ike idecha ha nile, ma otu akukụ ha agaghị-ezu, ya mere e degħi ha n’ime akwukwọ a. Ma Nifaj kuziri ozi-oma jiri ike na nnukwu ikike.
- 18 Ma o wee ruo na ha weere ya iwe, ọbuna n’ihi na o nwere nnukwu ike kariri nke ha, n’ihi na o kwegħi-omume na ha agaghị-ekwere okwu ya nile, n’ihi na oke nnukwu ka okwukwe ya di n’Onye-nwe Jisus Kraịst na ndi muo-ozu kuziri ya ihe kwa ubochi.
- 19 Ma n’aha nke Jisus ka ọ chupuru ajoo-muo nile na muo nile na-adighi ocha; ma ọbuna nwanne ya nwoke ka ọ kpolitere site na ndi nwuru-anwu, mgbe a turoro ya okwute ma taa ya ahuhu onwu n’aka ndi ahụ.
- 20 Ma ndi ahụ huru ya, ma gbaa-ama maka ya, ma weere ya iwe n’ihi ike ya; ma o mekwara otutu oru-ebube ndi ozo, n’anya nke ndi ahụ, n’aha nke Jisus.
- 21 Ma o wee ruo na afọ nke iri ato na otu gafere, ma e nwere nani ole na ole ndi agbanwere nye Onye-nwe; mana ka ha ra bu ndi a gbanwere gosiputara n’ezi-okwu nye ndi ahụ na e letawo ha site n’ike na Muo nke Chineke, nke di n’ime Jisus Kraịst, onye nke ha kwere na ya.
- 22 Ma ka ha ra bu ndi achupuru ajoo-muo nile site n’ime ha, ma gwogha nri-nria ha nile na adighi-ike ha nile, gosiputara n’ezi-okwu nye ndi ahụ na a rukwaswo ha oru site na Muo nke Chineke, ma a gwowo ha; ma ha gosiputakwara ihe iriba-ama ma mee ufodu oru-ebube n’etiti ndi ahụ.
- 23 Otu a ka afọ nke iri-ato na abuo sikwara gafee. Ma Nifaj kpokuru ndi ahụ na mmalite afọ nke iri-ato na ato; ma o kwusaara ha nchegharị na nsachapụ nke mmehie nile.
- 24 Ugbua a ga m achọ ka unu cheta kwa, na-enwegħi ndi obula a kpotara na nchegharị bu ndi a na-ejighi mmiri mee baptism.

Therefore, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts and the blindness of their minds—went forth among them in that same year, and began to testify, boldly, repentance and remission of sins through faith on the Lord Jesus Christ.

And he did minister many things unto them; and all of them cannot be written, and a part of them would not suffice, therefore they are not written in this book. And Nephi did minister with power and with great authority.

And it came to pass that they were angry with him, even because he had greater power than they, for it were not possible that they could disbelieve his words, for so great was his faith on the Lord Jesus Christ that angels did minister unto him daily.

And in the name of Jesus did he cast out devils and unclean spirits; and even his brother did he raise from the dead, after he had been stoned and suffered death by the people.

And the people saw it, and did witness of it, and were angry with him because of his power; and he did also do many more miracles, in the sight of the people, in the name of Jesus.

And it came to pass that the thirty and first year did pass away, and there were but few who were converted unto the Lord; but as many as were converted did truly signify unto the people that they had been visited by the power and Spirit of God, which was in Jesus Christ, in whom they believed.

And as many as had devils cast out from them, and were healed of their sicknesses and their infirmities, did truly manifest unto the people that they had been wrought upon by the Spirit of God, and had been healed; and they did show forth signs also and did do some miracles among the people.

Thus passed away the thirty and second year also. And Nephi did cry unto the people in the commencement of the thirty and third year; and he did preach unto them repentance and remission of sins.

Now I would have you to remember also, that there were none who were brought unto repentance who were not baptized with water.

25 Ya mere, Nifaj chiri ha echichi, ndi nwoke maka ije-
ozi a, ka ndi nile ndi ga-abjkwute ha ka ejiri mmiri
mee ha baptism, ma nke a dika aka-ebe na igba-ama
n'iru Chineke, na nye ndi ahụ, na ha echehariwo ma
nabata nsachapụ nke mmehie ha nile.

26 Ma ha di otutu na mmalite nke afọ a ndi e mere
baptism maka nchehari; ma otu a otu akuku nke
kariji n'afọ ahụ gafere.

Therefore, there were ordained of Nephi, men unto
this ministry, that all such as should come unto them
should be baptized with water, and this as a witness and
a testimony before God, and unto the people, that they
had repented and received a remission of their sins.

And there were many in the commencement of this
year that were baptized unto repentance; and thus the
more part of the year did pass away.

3 Nifai 8

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na dika akuko-ndekota anyi siri di, ma anyi matara akuko-ndekota anyi na o bu ezi-okwu, n'ih na lee, o buuru onye ezi-omume dekoro akuko-ndekota ahụ—n'ih na n'ez-okwu o ru ru otutu oru-ebube n'aha nke Jisus; ma enweghi nwoke obula nwere ike iru oru-ebube n'aha nke Jisus ma obughi na a sachara ya mpekere nile site n'ajo-omume ya—
- 2 Ma ugbua o wee ruo, oburu na e nweghi ndehie nwoke a mere na ngukota nke oge anyi, afo nke iri ato na ato agafewo;
- 3 Ma ndi ahụ malitere iji nnukwu ezi-okwu na-ele anya ihe iriba-ama nke onye-amuma Samuel, onye nke Leman, nyeworo; e, maka oge nke a ga-enwe ochichi n'ohere nke mkpuru ubochi ato n'elu iru nke ala ahụ.
- 4 Ma a malitere inwe nnukwu obi abuo nile na iru-uka nile n'etiti ndi ahụ, na-agbanyeghi na e nyewo otutu ihe iriba-ama.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri ato na anọ, n'onwa nke mbu, n'ubochi nke anọ nke onwa ahụ, nnukwu ebilimmiri palitere, udi nke a na-amatabeghi mbu n'ala ahụ nile.
- 6 Ma e nwekwara nnukwu na oke-ikuku-mmiri di egwu, ma e nwere egbe-elu-igwe di egwu, nke mere na o mara ala ahụ nile jijji dika o chorọ ikewasi iche iche.
- 7 Ma e nwere amuma-elu nile di nkọ karịa, udi nke a na-amatabeghi mbu n'ala ahụ nile.
- 8 Ma obodo-ukwu nke Zarahemla bara oku.
- 9 Ma obodo-ukwu nke Moroni damiri n'ime omimi nile nke osimiri, ma ndi nile bi n'ime ya mikpuru.
- 10 Ma e buuru aja bukwasị obodo-ukwu nke Moroniha ahụ, nke mere na n'onodu nke obodo-ukwu ahụ e nweziri nnukwu ugwu-ukwu.
- 11 Ma e nwere nnukwu mbibi di egwu n'ala di na ndida-ndida.
- 12 Mana lee, e nwere nnukwu mbibi di egwu karịa n'ala di n'elu-elu; n'ih na lee, iru nile nke ala ahụ a gbanwere ya, n'ih oke-ikuku-mmiri ahụ na ifufe gburu gburu nile, na egbe-elu-igwe nile na amuma-elu nile, na ima jijji kariri akari nke ala ahụ nile;

3 Nephi 8

And now it came to pass that according to our record, and we know our record to be true, for behold, it was a just man who did keep the record—for he truly did many miracles in the name of Jesus; and there was not any man who could do a miracle in the name of Jesus save he were cleansed every whit from his iniquity—

And now it came to pass, if there was no mistake made by this man in the reckoning of our time, the thirty and third year had passed away;

And the people began to look with great earnestness for the sign which had been given by the prophet Samuel, the Lamanite, yea, for the time that there should be darkness for the space of three days over the face of the land.

And there began to be great doubtings and disputations among the people, notwithstanding so many signs had been given.

And it came to pass in the thirty and fourth year, in the first month, on the fourth day of the month, there arose a great storm, such an one as never had been known in all the land.

And there was also a great and terrible tempest; and there was terrible thunder, insomuch that it did shake the whole earth as if it was about to divide asunder.

And there were exceedingly sharp lightnings, such as never had been known in all the land.

And the city of Zarahemla did take fire.

And the city of Moroni did sink into the depths of the sea, and the inhabitants thereof were drowned.

And the earth was carried up upon the city of Moronihah, that in the place of the city there became a great mountain.

And there was a great and terrible destruction in the land southward.

But behold, there was a more great and terrible destruction in the land northward; for behold, the whole face of the land was changed, because of the tempest and the whirlwinds, and the thunderings and the lightnings, and the exceedingly great quaking of the whole earth;

13 Ma okporo-uzo nile gbawasiri, ma uzo nile di ahata-aha e mebiri ha, ma otutu ebe di larii diziri ndakoro.

14 Ma otutu nnukwu obodo-ukwu na ndi kwesiri iriba-ama e mikpuru ha, ma otutu a gbara ha oku, ma otutu a magidere ha jijiji ruo mgbe ulo nile di ha n'ime daworo n'ala, ma ndi nile bi n'ime ha e gburu ha, ma ebe ahụ nile a hapuru ha ka ha togboro n'efu.

15 Ma e nwere ufodu obodo-ukwu ndi foduru; mana mmebi di na ha di ukwu karia, ma e nwere otutu bi n'ime ha ndi e gburu-egbu.

16 Ma e nwere ufodu ndi e bufuru n'ifufe gburu gburu ahụ; ma ebe ha gara odighi onye matara, ma obughi na ha matara na e bufuru ha.

17 Ma otu a iru nke ala ahụ nile mebiri n'udi, n'ihioke-ikuku-mmiri ahụ nile, na egbe-elu-igwe nile, na amuma-elu ahụ nile, na ima jijiji nke ala ahụ.

18 Ma lee, nkume nile ahụ e tiwara ha abuo, a gbawasiri ha n'elu iru nke ala ahụ nile, nke mere na a chotara ha na mpekere gbawasiri agbawasi, ma na njiko nile ma na mgbawa nile, n'elu iru nile nke ala ahụ.

19 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe egbe-elu-igwe nile, na amuma-elu nile ahụ, na ebili mmiri ahụ, na oke ikuku mmiri ahụ, na ima jijiji nile nke ala ahụ kwesiri—n'ihina lee, ha noro ihe dika ohere nke oge awa ato; ma ufodu kwuru na oge ahụ kari; otu o sila di, nnukwu ihe nile ndi a di egwu e mere ha n'ihioke ohere nke oge awa ato—ma mgbe ahụ lee, e nwere ochichiri n'elu iru nke ala ahụ.

20 Ma o wee ruo na e nwere agbidigbi ochichiri n'elu iru nile nke ala ahụ, nke mere na ndi bi n'ime ya ndina-adabeghi nwere ike inwe mmetuta uzu nke ochichiri ahụ;

21 Ma enweghi ike inwe ihè, n'ihioke ochichiri ahụ, ma obu orioma nile, ma obu oku-opipi nile, ma obu na enwere ike inwe oku afunwuru jiri e zigbo nku kporo-akpo karia, nke ga-eme na enweghi ike inwe ihe obula ma oli;

22 Ma enweghi ihè obula a huru, ma obu oku, ma obu ihe oku, ma obu anyanwu, ma obu onwa, ma obu kpakpando nile, n'ihina oke nnukwu ka igirigi ochichiri ahụ nke di n'elu iru nke ala ahụ di.

And the highways were broken up, and the level roads were spoiled, and many smooth places became rough.

And many great and notable cities were sunk, and many were burned, and many were shaken till the buildings thereof had fallen to the earth, and the inhabitants thereof were slain, and the places were left desolate.

And there were some cities which remained; but the damage thereof was exceedingly great, and there were many in them who were slain.

And there were some who were carried away in the whirlwind; and whither they went no man knoweth, save they know that they were carried away.

And thus the face of the whole earth became deformed, because of the tempests, and the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the quaking of the earth.

And behold, the rocks were rent in twain; they were broken up upon the face of the whole earth, insomuch that they were found in broken fragments, and in seams and in cracks, upon all the face of the land.

And it came to pass that when the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the storm, and the tempest, and the quakings of the earth did cease—for behold, they did last for about the space of three hours; and it was said by some that the time was greater; nevertheless, all these great and terrible things were done in about the space of three hours—and then behold, there was darkness upon the face of the land.

And it came to pass that there was thick darkness upon all the face of the land, insomuch that the inhabitants thereof who had not fallen could feel the vapor of darkness;

And there could be no light, because of the darkness, neither candles, neither torches; neither could there be fire kindled with their fine and exceedingly dry wood, so that there could not be any light at all;

And there was not any light seen, neither fire, nor glimmer, neither the sun, nor the moon, nor the stars, for so great were the mists of darkness which were upon the face of the land.

- 23 Ma o wee ruo na ọ digidere n'ohere nke mkpuru ụbọchị atọ na e nweghị ihè a hụrụ; ma e nwere nnukwu iru-uju na iti mkpu na ikwa-akwa n'etiti ndị ahụ nile esepughị-aka; e, nnukwu ka isu-ude nile nke ndị ahụ diiri, n'ihì ọchịchiri na nnukwu mbibi ahụ nke biakwasịworo ha.
- 24 Ma n'otu ebe, a nuru ka ha na-eti na-asị: O na anyị chegharịworọrịi tutu nnukwu ụbọchị nke a di egwu, ma mgbe ahụ ka a gaararịi edebe umunne anyi nwoke, ma agaraghị akpọ ha oku na nnukwu obodo-ukwu Zarahemla ahụ.
- 25 Ma n'ebe ọzọ a nuru ka ha na-eti na-eru uju, na-asị: O na anyị chegharịworọrịi tutu nnukwu ụbọchị nke a di egwu, ma ghara igbu ma tuọ ndi-amuma ahụ nile okwute, ma chupu ha; mgbe ahụ ka ndi nne anyi na umuada anyi nile mara mma, na umu anyi a gaara edebe ha, ma agaraghị eliwo ha n'ime nnukwu obodo-ukwu Moronihah ahụ. Ma otu a ka iti ogologo mkpu nile nke ndi ahụ siri di ukwu na egwu.

And it came to pass that it did last for the space of three days that there was no light seen; and there was great mourning and howling and weeping among all the people continually; yea, great were the groanings of the people, because of the darkness and the great destruction which had come upon them.

And in one place they were heard to cry, saying: O that we had repented before this great and terrible day, and then would our brethren have been spared, and they would not have been burned in that great city Zarahemla.

And in another place they were heard to cry and mourn, saying: O that we had repented before this great and terrible day, and had not killed and stoned the prophets, and cast them out; then would our mothers and our fair daughters, and our children have been spared, and not have been buried up in that great city Moronihah. And thus were the howlings of the people great and terrible.

3 Nifai 9

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na e nwere olu a n̄ur̄u n̄'etiti nd̄i nile bi n̄'ụwa, n̄'elu iru nile nke ala nke a, na-eti;
- 2 Ah̄uh̄u, ah̄uh̄u, ah̄uh̄u na-ad̄ir̄i nd̄i a; ah̄uh̄u na-ad̄ir̄i nd̄i b̄i n̄'ụwa nile ma ọb̄ugh̄i na ha ga-echehari; n̄'ih̄i na ekwensu na-ach̄i ọch̄i, ma nd̄i m̄uọ-oz̄i ya nile na-ān̄ur̄i, n̄'ih̄i ụm̄u-nwoke nile na ụm̄u-ada nile mara mma nke nd̄i m e gburu, ma ọ b̄u n̄'ih̄i aj̄o-omume ha na ihe ar̄u nile ka ha daworo!
- 3 Lee, nnukwu obodo-ukwu Zarahemla ah̄u ka m gbaworo ọk̄u, na nd̄i nile bi n̄'ime ya.
- 4 Ma lee, nnukwu obodo-ukwu Moronai ka m meworo ka e mikpuo n̄'omimi nile nke osimiri ah̄u, ma nd̄i nile bi n̄'ime ya ka mmiri rie ha.
- 5 Ma lee, nnukwu obodo-ukwu Moronaiha ah̄u ka m jiworo aja kpuchie, ma nd̄i nile bi n̄'ime ya, izo aj̄o-omume ha nile na ihe ar̄u ha nile site iru m, ka ọbara nke nd̄i-am̄uma nile na nd̄i-ns̄o nile ghara ìb̄jalitek̄wute kwa m ọz̄o imegide ha.
- 6 Ma lee, obodo-ukwu nke Gilgal ka m meworo ka e mikpuo, ma nd̄i nile bi n̄'ime ya ka e lie ha n̄'omimi nile nke ala ah̄u;
- 7 E, ma obodo-ukwu nke Onaiha na nd̄i nile bi n̄'ime ya, na obodo-ukwu nke Mokom na nd̄i nile bi n̄'ime ya; ma obodo-ukwu nke Jerusalem na nd̄i nile bi n̄'ime ya; ma mmiri nile ka m meworo ka ha b̄jalite n̄'on̄ođ̄u ha, izo aj̄o-omume ha na ihe ar̄u ha nile site n̄'iru m ka ọbara nke nd̄i-am̄uma nile na nd̄i-ns̄o nile ghara ìb̄jalitek̄wute kwa m ọz̄o megide ha.
- 8 Ma lee, obodo-ukwu nke Gadiandai, na obodo-ukwu nke Gadiomna, na obodo-ukwu nke Jekob, na obodo-ukwu nke Gimginno, nd̄i a nile ka m meworo ka e mikpuo ha, ma mee ugwu-nta nile na ndagwurugw̄u nile n̄'on̄ođ̄u ha nile, ma nd̄i nile bi n̄'ime ya ka m liworo n̄'omimi nile nke ụwa, izo aj̄o-omume ha na ihe ar̄u ha nile site n̄'iru m, ka ọbara nke nd̄i-am̄uma na nd̄i-ns̄o ghara ìb̄jalitek̄wute kwa m ọz̄o megide ha.

3 Nephi 9

And it came to pass that there was a voice heard among all the inhabitants of the earth, upon all the face of this land, crying:

Wo, wo, wo unto this people; wo unto the inhabitants of the whole earth except they shall repent; for the devil laugheth, and his angels rejoice, because of the slain of the fair sons and daughters of my people; and it is because of their iniquity and abominations that they are fallen!

Behold, that great city Zarahemla have I burned with fire, and the inhabitants thereof.

And behold, that great city Moroni have I caused to be sunk in the depths of the sea, and the inhabitants thereof to be drowned.

And behold, that great city Moronihah have I covered with earth, and the inhabitants thereof, to hide their iniquities and their abominations from before my face, that the blood of the prophets and the saints shall not come any more unto me against them.

And behold, the city of Gilgal have I caused to be sunk, and the inhabitants thereof to be buried up in the depths of the earth;

Yea, and the city of Onihah and the inhabitants thereof, and the city of Mocum and the inhabitants thereof, and the city of Jerusalem and the inhabitants thereof; and waters have I caused to come up in the stead thereof, to hide their wickedness and abominations from before my face, that the blood of the prophets and the saints shall not come up any more unto me against them.

And behold, the city of Gadiandi, and the city of Gadiomnah, and the city of Jacob, and the city of Gimginno, all these have I caused to be sunk, and made hills and valleys in the places thereof; and the inhabitants thereof have I buried up in the depths of the earth, to hide their wickedness and abominations from before my face, that the blood of the prophets and the saints should not come up any more unto me against them.

9 Ma lee, nnukwu obodo-ukwu Jekobugah ahu, nke ndi ahu bi n'ime ya bu ndi nke eze Jekob, ka m meworo ka a kpoo ya oku n'ihu mmehie ha nile na ajo-omume ha, nke kariri ajo-omume nile nke uwa nile, n'ihu igbu-mmadu nzuzo ha na ntugwa ha nile; n'ihu na o bu ha bu ndi bibiri udo nke ndi m na ochichi nke ala ahu; ya mere e mere m ka a kpoo ha oku, ibibi ha site n'iru m, ka obara nke ndi-amuma na ndi nsoghara ibialitekute kwa m ozo megide ha.

10 Ma lee, obodo-ukwu nke Leman, na obodo-ukwu nke Josh, na obodo-ukwu nke Gad, na obodo-ukwu nke Kishkumen, ka m meworo ka a gbaa ha oku, na ndi nile bi n'ime ya, n'ihu ajo-omume ha n'ichupu ndi-amuma ahu, na itu ndi ahu m zitara ikwuputara ha gbasara ajo-omume ha na ihe aru ha nile okwute.

11 Ma n'ihu na ha chupuru ha nile, na e nweghi onye ezi-omume n'etiti ha, ezidagara m oku ma bibie ha, na ajo-omume na ihe aru ha nile a ga-ezobe ya site n'iru m, ka obara nke ndi-amuma na ndi-nsoghara nile ndi m zigara n'etiti ha agaghi etiku m site n'ime ala megide ha.

12 Ma otutu nnukwu mbibi nile ka m meworo ka o bjakwasia ala nke a, na bjakwasia ndi nke a, n'ihu ajo-omume ha na ihe aru ha nile.

13 O unu nile ndi e debeworo n'ihu na unu kara buru ndi ezi-omume karia ha, unu agaghi alaghachikwute m ugbua a, ma chegharia site na mmehie unu nile, ma ka a gbanwe unu, ka m wee gwoo unu?

14 E, n'ezie asi m unu, oburu na unu ga-abjakwute m unu ga-enwe ndu-ebighi-ebi. Lee, aka nke ebere m e setipuworo unu ya, ma onye obula ga-abia, ya ka m ga-anabata; ma ngozi na-adiri ndi na abjakwute m.

15 Lee, abu m Jisus Kraist Okpara nke Chineke. O bu m kere elu-igwe nile n'owa, na ihe nile di n'ime ha. Mu na Nna m no site na mmalite. A no m n'ime Nna m, ma Nna m no kwa n'ime m; ma n'ime m ka Nna m nyeworo aha ya otuto.

16 Abjakwutere m ndi nke m ma ndi nke m anabataghi m. Ma akwukwo-nsoghara nile gbasara obibia m e mezuwo ha.

And behold, that great city Jacobugath, which was inhabited by the people of king Jacob, have I caused to be burned with fire because of their sins and their wickedness, which was above all the wickedness of the whole earth, because of their secret murders and combinations; for it was they that did destroy the peace of my people and the government of the land; therefore I did cause them to be burned, to destroy them from before my face, that the blood of the prophets and the saints should not come up unto me any more against them.

And behold, the city of Laman, and the city of Josh, and the city of Gad, and the city of Kishkumen, have I caused to be burned with fire, and the inhabitants thereof, because of their wickedness in casting out the prophets, and stoning those whom I did send to declare unto them concerning their wickedness and their abominations.

And because they did cast them all out, that there were none righteous among them, I did send down fire and destroy them, that their wickedness and abominations might be hid from before my face, that the blood of the prophets and the saints whom I sent among them might not cry unto me from the ground against them.

And many great destructions have I caused to come upon this land, and upon this people, because of their wickedness and their abominations.

O all ye that are spared because ye were more righteous than they, will ye not now return unto me, and repent of your sins, and be converted, that I may heal you?

Yea, verily I say unto you, if ye will come unto me ye shall have eternal life. Behold, mine arm of mercy is extended towards you, and whosoever will come, him will I receive; and blessed are those who come unto me.

Behold, I am Jesus Christ the Son of God. I created the heavens and the earth, and all things that in them are. I was with the Father from the beginning. I am in the Father, and the Father in me; and in me hath the Father glorified his name.

I came unto my own, and my own received me not. And the scriptures concerning my coming are fulfilled.

- 17 Ma ka ha ra bu ndi nabataworo m, ha ka m nyeworo igho umu nwoke nke Chineke; ma obuna otu ahụ ka m ga-enye ka ha ra ga-ekwere n'aha m, n'ih na lee, site na m ka mgbaputa ga-esi bja, ma n'ime m ka e mezuru iwu nke Moses.
- 18 Abụ m ihè na ndụ nke ụwa. Abụ m Alfa na Omega, mmalite na ogwugwu.
- 19 Ma unu agaghị enyelite kwa m ikwafu obara ozo; e, ichu-aja unu nile na onyinye nsure oku unu nile a gakuwusi ha, n'ih na-agaghị m anabata ichu-aja unu nile na onyinye nsure oku unu nile.
- 20 Ma unu ga-enye n'ichuru m aja obi tiwara etiwa na muo nke nchehari. Ma onye obula ga-abiakwute m jiri obi tiwara etiwa na muo nke nchehari, ya ka m gaeji oku na Muo Nso mee baptism, obuna dika ndi nke Leman, n'ih okwukwe ha n'ime m n'oge nke mgbanwe ha, e jiri oku ma jiri Muo Nso mee ha baptism, ma ha amataghi ya.
- 21 Lee, abjarutawo m ụwa iwetara ndi ụwa mgbaputa, izoputa ndi ụwa site na mmehie.
- 22 Ya mere, onye obula cheghariri ma biakwute m dika nwa ntakiri, ya ka m ga-anabata, n'ih na ala-eze Chineke bu nke ndi di otu a. Lee, n'ih na maka ndi di otu a ka m togboworo ndu m, ma e welitawo kwa m ya ozo; ya mere chegharja nu, ma biakwute m unu nsotu nile nke ụwa, ma ka a zoputa unu.

And as many as have received me, to them have I given to become the sons of God; and even so will I to as many as shall believe on my name, for behold, by me redemption cometh, and in me is the law of Moses fulfilled.

I am the light and the life of the world. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end.

And ye shall offer up unto me no more the shedding of blood; yea, your sacrifices and your burnt offerings shall be done away, for I will accept none of your sacrifices and your burnt offerings.

And ye shall offer for a sacrifice unto me a broken heart and a contrite spirit. And whoso cometh unto me with a broken heart and a contrite spirit, him will I baptize with fire and with the Holy Ghost, even as the Lamanites, because of their faith in me at the time of their conversion, were baptized with fire and with the Holy Ghost, and they knew it not.

Behold, I have come unto the world to bring redemption unto the world, to save the world from sin.

Therefore, whoso repenteth and cometh unto me as a little child, him will I receive, for of such is the kingdom of God. Behold, for such I have laid down my life, and have taken it up again; therefore repent, and come unto me ye ends of the earth, and be saved.

3 Nifai 10

- 1 Ma ugbua lee, o wee ruo na ndi ala ahụ nile nuru okwu nile ndi a, ma gbaa ama maka ya. Ma mgbe okwu ndi a nile gasiri, e nwere ida juu n'ala ahụ n'ohere nke otutu oge awa;
- 2 N'ihi na ndi a nwere oke nnukwu itu-n'anya nke mere na ha kwusiri ikwa-akwa ariri na iti ogologo mkpu maka ntufu nke ndi ebo ha nke e gbuworo; ya mere e nwere ida juu n'ala ahụ n'ohere nke otutu oge awa.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na olu biakwutere ndi ahụ ozo, ma ndi ahụ nile nuru ya, ma gbaa ama maka ya, na-asi:
- 4 O unu ndi nke nnukwu obodo-ukwu ndi a daworo, ndi bu ndi agburu nke Jekob, e, ndi bu nke ulo nke Israel, ugboro ole ka m kpokotaworo unu dika nnekwu okuko si na-akpokota umu ya n'okpuru nku ya nile, ma zuo unu.
- 5 Ma ozo, ugboro ole ka m gaarari akpokota unu dika nnekwu okuko si na-akpokota umu ya n'okpuru nku ya nile, e, O unu ndi nke ulo nke Israel, ndi daworo; e, O unu ndi nke ulo nke Israel, unu ndi bi na Jerusalem, dika unu ndi nke daworo ada; e, ugboro ole ka m gaarari akpokota unu dika nnekwu-okuko si na-akpokota umu ya nile, ma unu ekweghi.
- 6 O unu ndi nke ulo nke Israel ndi m debeworo, ugboro ole ka m ga-akpokota unu dika nnekwu okuko si na-akpokota umu ya nile n'okpuru nku ya nile, oburu na unu ga-echeghari ma laghachikwute m jiri nzube nke obi juru-eju.
- 7 Mana ma odighi otu a, O ulo nke Israel, ebe nile nke obibi unu nile ga-atogboro n'efu ruo n'oge nke mmejuputa nke ogbugba-ndu ahụ nye ndi nna unu.
- 8 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe ndi ahụ nworokwu nile ndi a, lee, ha malitere ikwa-akwa na iti ogologo mkpu ozo n'ihi ntufu nke ndi ebo ha na ndi enyi ha.
- 9 Ma o wee ruo na otu a ka mkpuru ubochi ato nile ahụ siri gafee. Ma o buuru n'ututu, ma ochichiri ahụ gbasasiri puo site n'elu iru nke ala ahụ, ma uwa kwusiri ima jijji, ma nkume nile ahụ kwusiri igbawasi, ma isu ude nile ahụ di egwu kwusiri, ma nnukwu mkpotu ogba-aghara nile gabigara.

3 Nephi 10

And now behold, it came to pass that all the people of the land did hear these sayings, and did witness of it. And after these sayings there was silence in the land for the space of many hours;

For so great was the astonishment of the people that they did cease lamenting and howling for the loss of their kindred which had been slain; therefore there was silence in all the land for the space of many hours.

And it came to pass that there came a voice again unto the people, and all the people did hear, and did witness of it, saying:

O ye people of these great cities which have fallen, who are descendants of Jacob, yea, who are of the house of Israel, how oft have I gathered you as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and have nourished you.

And again, how oft would I have gathered you as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, yea, O ye people of the house of Israel, who have fallen; yea, O ye people of the house of Israel, ye that dwell at Jerusalem, as ye that have fallen; yea, how oft would I have gathered you as a hen gathereth her chickens, and ye would not.

O ye house of Israel whom I have spared, how oft will I gather you as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, if ye will repent and return unto me with full purpose of heart.

But if not, O house of Israel, the places of your dwellings shall become desolate until the time of the fulfilling of the covenant to your fathers.

And now it came to pass that after the people had heard these words, behold, they began to weep and howl again because of the loss of their kindred and friends.

And it came to pass that thus did the three days pass away. And it was in the morning, and the darkness dispersed from off the face of the land, and the earth did cease to tremble, and the rocks did cease to rend, and the dreadful groanings did cease, and all the tumultuous noises did pass away.

10 Ma ɔwa wee raparakɔta kwa ɔnu ɔzo, nke mere na o guzoro; ma iru uju ahɔ, na ikwa akwa ahɔ, ma ikwa ariri nke ndi ahɔ edebere ndu kwusiri; ma iru-uju ha a tughariri ya n'onu, na ikwa-akwa ariri ha nile n'otuto na inye Onye-nwe Jisus Kraist, onye mgbaputa ha ekele.

11 Ma ruo otu a ka e mezuru akwukwo-nsɔ ahɔ nile nke ndi-amuma nile kwuworo.

12 Ma ɔ buuru akuku nke kara buru ndi ezi-omume n'ime ndi ahɔ bu ndi a zoputara, ma ɔ buuru ha bu ndi nabatara ndi-amuma ma ha atughi ha okwute; ma ɔ buuru ha bu ndi na-akwafubeghi obara nke ndi nsɔ ahɔ nile, bu ndi e debere—

13 Ma e debere ha ma emikpughi ha ma liba ha n'ime ala; ma mmiri erighi ha n'omimi nile nke oke osimiri ahɔ; ma a kpoghi ha oku, obughi ma a dagidere ha ma gwerigbuo ha; ma ebupughi ha n'ifufe gburu gburu ahɔ obughi ma uzu nke anwuru oku na nke ochichiri o megburu ha.

14 Ma ugbua, onye obula na-agu, ka ɔ ghota; onye obula nke ji akwukwo-nsɔ nile ahɔ, ka ɔ chota ihe na ha, ma hu ma lee ma onwu nile ndi a na mbibi nile jiri oku, na jiri anwuru oku, na jiri oke-ikuku-mmiri nile, na jiri ifufe gburu gburu nile, na jiri mmeghe nke ala ahɔ inabata ha na ihe nile ndi a abughi na mmejuputa nke amuma nile nke otutu ndi-amuma nile di nsɔ.

15 Lee, asi m unu, E, otutu agbawo ama maka ihe nile ndi a n'obibia nke Kraist, ma e gburu ha n'ih na ha gbara ama maka ihe ndi a.

16 E, onye-amuma Zinos gbara-ama maka ihe ndi a, na kwa Zinok kwuru-okwu gbasara ihe ndi a, n'ih na ha gbara-ama nke ka nke gbasara anyi, ndi bu mkpuru-afɔ ha nke foduru.

17 Lee, nna anyi Jekob kwa gbara-ama gbasara mkpuru-afɔ nke Josef foduru. Ma, lee anyi abughi mkpuru-afɔ nke Josef foduru? Ma ihe nile ndi a na-agba-ama maka anyi, ɔ bu na edeghi ha n'epekele nke bras nke nna anyi Lihai weputara site na Jerusalem?

And the earth did cleave together again, that it stood; and the mourning, and the weeping, and the wailing of the people who were spared alive did cease; and their mourning was turned into joy, and their lamentations into the praise and thanksgiving unto the Lord Jesus Christ, their Redeemer.

And thus far were the scriptures fulfilled which had been spoken by the prophets.

And it was the more righteous part of the people who were saved, and it was they who received the prophets and stoned them not; and it was they who had not shed the blood of the saints, who were spared—

And they were spared and were not sunk and buried up in the earth; and they were not drowned in the depths of the sea; and they were not burned by fire, neither were they fallen upon and crushed to death; and they were not carried away in the whirlwind; neither were they overpowered by the vapor of smoke and of darkness.

And now, whoso readeth, let him understand; he that hath the scriptures, let him search them, and see and behold if all these deaths and destructions by fire, and by smoke, and by tempests, and by whirlwinds, and by the opening of the earth to receive them, and all these things are not unto the fulfilling of the prophecies of many of the holy prophets.

Behold, I say unto you, Yea, many have testified of these things at the coming of Christ, and were slain because they testified of these things.

Yea, the prophet Zenos did testify of these things, and also Zenock spake concerning these things, because they testified particularly concerning us, who are the remnant of their seed.

Behold, our father Jacob also testified concerning a remnant of the seed of Joseph. And behold, are not we a remnant of the seed of Joseph? And these things which testify of us, are they not written upon the plates of brass which our father Lehi brought out of Jerusalem?

18 Ma o wee ruo na na ngwucha nke afọ nke iri atọ na anọ, lee, aga m egosị unu na ndị nke Nifaj ndị edebere, na kwa ndị a kpọworo ndị Leman, ndị edebeworo, nwere nnukwu iru-oma e gosiri ha, na nnukwu ngozi nile a wuputakwasiri n'isi ha nile, nke mere na n'atufughi oge ka Kraist rigooro n'elu-igwe o gosiputara onwe ya n'ezikwu nye ha—

19 Na-egosị ha aru ya, ma na-akuziri ha ozi-oma, ma nkwasị nke ije-ozị ya a ga-enye ya ma emesịa. Ya mere maka oge a abia m na ngwucha nke ihe nile m na-ekwu.

And it came to pass that in the ending of the thirty and fourth year, behold, I will show unto you that the people of Nephi who were spared, and also those who had been called Lamanites, who had been spared, did have great favors shown unto them, and great blessings poured out upon their heads, insomuch that soon after the ascension of Christ into heaven he did truly manifest himself unto them—

Showing his body unto them, and ministering unto them; and an account of his ministry shall be given hereafter. Therefore for this time I make an end of my sayings.

Jisus Kraịst gosiri ndi nke Nifai onwe ya, dika igwe mmadu abụ gbakotara onu n'ala Uju abụ, ma kuziere ha ozi-oma; ma n'uzo di otu a ka o gosiri onwe ya nye ha.

3 Nifai 11

- 1 Ma ugbuga o wee ruo na e nwere nnukwu igwe-mmadu gbakotara onu, nke ndi nke Nifai, gburu-gburu temple ahụ nke di n'ala Uju; ma ha na-enwe itu-n'anya ma na-eche otu onye na ibe ya, ma na-egosị otu onye na ibe ya nnukwu na mgbanwe itu-n'anya nke wereworo onodu.
- 2 Ma ha nooro na-akpa nkata gbasara Jisus Kraịst a, maka onye e nyeworo ihe iriba-ama ahụ gbasara onwu ya.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha no na-akpa nkata otu a, otu onye na ibe ya, ha nuru olu dika o si n'elu-igwe puta; ma ha lepuru anya ha gburu-gburu, n'ihu na ha aghotaghị olu ahụ nke ha nuru; ma o bughị olu-ike, obughị ma o buuru olu dasiri ike; otu o sila di, ma na-agbanyeghi na o bu olu ntakiri o dupuru ndi ahụ nuru ya n'etiti, nke mere na o nweghi okporo aru ha nke o na emeghi ka o maa jijiji; e, o dupuru ha ruo na mkpuru-obi ahụ, ma mee ka obi ha n'ere oku.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na ozọ ha nukwara olu ahụ, ma ha aghotaghị ya.
- 5 Ma ozọ nke ugboro ato ha nuru olu ahụ, ma meghee ntị ha inu ya; ma anya ha nile chere iru n'ebe uda ahụ di, ma ha legidere anya chee iru n'elu-igwe, site n'ebe uda ahụ siri bja.
- 6 Ma lee, nke ugboro ato ha ghotara olu ahụ nke ha nuru; ma o siri ha:
- 7 Lee Okpara m huru n'anya, onye m nwere ezigbo mmasi na ya, onye m nyeworo aha m otuto n'ime ya—nuru nu olu ya.

Jesus Christ did show himself unto the people of Nephi, as the multitude were gathered together in the land Bountiful, and did minister unto them; and on this wise did he show himself unto them.

3 Nephi 11

And now it came to pass that there were a great multitude gathered together, of the people of Nephi, round about the temple which was in the land Bountiful; and they were marveling and wondering one with another, and were showing one to another the great and marvelous change which had taken place.

And they were also conversing about this Jesus Christ, of whom the sign had been given concerning his death.

And it came to pass that while they were thus conversing one with another, they heard a voice as if it came out of heaven; and they cast their eyes round about, for they understood not the voice which they heard; and it was not a harsh voice, neither was it a loud voice; nevertheless, and notwithstanding it being a small voice it did pierce them that did hear to the center, insomuch that there was no part of their frame that it did not cause to quake; yea, it did pierce them to the very soul, and did cause their hearts to burn.

And it came to pass that again they heard the voice, and they understood it not.

And again the third time they did hear the voice, and did open their ears to hear it; and their eyes were towards the sound thereof; and they did look steadfastly towards heaven, from whence the sound came.

And behold, the third time they did understand the voice which they heard; and it said unto them:

Behold my Beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased, in whom I have glorified my name—hear ye him.

8 Ma o wee ruo, ka ha ghotara, ha lepuru anya ha n'elu ozọ chee iru n'elu-igwe; ma lee, ha huru otu Nwoke na-agbadata site n'elu-igwe; ma o yi uwe mwuda ocha; ma o gbadatara ma guzoro n'etiti ha; ma anya nile nke igwe mmadu dum ahụ tughariri lekwasị ya, ma ha anwaghị anwa imeghe onu ha, obuna otu onye nye ibe ya, ma ha amataghị ihe o putara, n'ih na ha chere na o bu onye mụo-ozu nke putaworo ihe nye ha.

9 Ma o wee ruo na o setipuru aka ya ma gwa ndi ahụ okwu, na-asị:

10 Lee, a bu m Jisus Kraist, onye nke ndi-amuma nile gbara ama ga-abia n'ime uwa.

11 Ma lee, a bu m ihè na ndu nke uwa; ma anuwo m site n'iko ilu ahụ nke Nna nyeworo m, ma enyewo m Nna otuto n'iwekwasị onwe m mmehie nile nke uwa, n'ime nke m taworo ahuhu ochicho nke Nna n'ih nile site na mmalite.

12 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Jisus kwuworo okwu nile ndi a igwe mmadu ahụ nile dara n'ala, n'ih na ha chetara na e buworiji amuma maka ya n'etiti ha na Kraist ga-egosị onwe ya nye ha mgbe o rigoroworo n'elu-igwe.

13 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe gwara ha okwu na-asị:

14 Bilie ma biarute-kwute m, ka unu wee ranye aka unu nile n'akuku m, na kwa ka unu metu aka n'apa nile nke ntu nile n'aka m abuo na n'ukwu m abuo, ka unu wee mata na abu m Chineke nke Israel ahụ, na Chineke nke uwa dum, ma e gbuwo m maka mmehie nile nke uwa.

15 Ma o wee ruo na igwe mmadu ahụ garuru, ma ranye aka ha nile n'akuku ya, ma metu aka n'apa nile nke ntu nile ahụ n'aka ya abuo na n'ukwu ya abuo; ma nke a ka ha mere, na-agaru n'otu n'otu ruo mgbe ha nile garuworo, ma hu n'anya ha, ma jiri aka ha metu, ma mata n'ez-okwu ma gbaa ama, na o bu ya, bu onye nke ndi-amuma dere maka ya, na o ga-abia.

16 Ma mgbe ha nile garuworo ma gbaworo onwe ha ama, ha tiri mkpu n'otu olu, na-asị:

And it came to pass, as they understood they cast their eyes up again towards heaven; and behold, they saw a Man descending out of heaven; and he was clothed in a white robe; and he came down and stood in the midst of them; and the eyes of the whole multitude were turned upon him, and they durst not open their mouths, even one to another, and wist not what it meant, for they thought it was an angel that had appeared unto them.

And it came to pass that he stretched forth his hand and spake unto the people, saying:

Behold, I am Jesus Christ, whom the prophets testified shall come into the world.

And behold, I am the light and the life of the world; and I have drunk out of that bitter cup which the Father hath given me, and have glorified the Father in taking upon me the sins of the world, in the which I have suffered the will of the Father in all things from the beginning.

And it came to pass that when Jesus had spoken these words the whole multitude fell to the earth; for they remembered that it had been prophesied among them that Christ should show himself unto them after his ascension into heaven.

And it came to pass that the Lord spake unto them saying:

Arise and come forth unto me, that ye may thrust your hands into my side, and also that ye may feel the prints of the nails in my hands and in my feet, that ye may know that I am the God of Israel, and the God of the whole earth, and have been slain for the sins of the world.

And it came to pass that the multitude went forth, and thrust their hands into his side, and did feel the prints of the nails in his hands and in his feet; and this they did do, going forth one by one until they had all gone forth, and did see with their eyes and did feel with their hands, and did know of a surety and did bear record, that it was he, of whom it was written by the prophets, that should come.

And when they had all gone forth and had witnessed for themselves, they did cry out with one accord, saying:

17 Hosana! Ngozi na-adiri aha nke Chineke kachasi-
 elu! Ma ha dara n'ala n'ukwu nke Jisus, ma fee ya.

18 Ma o wee ruo na o gwara Nifaj okwu (n'ih na Nifaj
 no n'etiti igwe-mmadu ahụ) ma o nyere ya iwu ka o
 bjarute.

19 Ma Nifaj biliri ma garuo, ma kpo isi n'ala n'iru
 Onye-nwe ma sutu ukwu ya abuo onu.

20 Ma Onye-nwe nyere ya iwu ka o bilie. Ma o biliri ma
 guzoro n'iru ya.

21 Ma Onye-nwe siri ya: Enye m gi ike ka imee ndi a
 baptism mgbe m rigoroworo ozo n'elu-igwe.

22 Ma ozo Onye-nwe kporo ndi ozo, ma gwa ha otu
 ihe ahụ; ma o nyere ha ike ime baptism. Ma o siri ha:
 Otu a ka unu ga-esi mee baptism; ma agaghi enwe iru
 uka obula n'etiti unu.

23 N'ezie asi m unu, na onye obula cheghariri na
 mmehie ya site n'okwu nile unu, ma choo ka e mee ya
 baptism n'aha m, otu a ka unu ga-esi mee ha
 baptism—Lee, unu ga-agbada ma guzoro n'ime mmiri
 ahụ, ma n'aha m ka unu ga-eme ha baptism.

24 Ma ugbua lee, ndi a bu okwu nile nke unu ga-ekwu,
 na-akpo ha aha ha, na-asi:

25 Ebe m nwere ikike e nyere m site na Jisus Kraist, e
 mee m gi baptism n'aha nke Nna, na nke Okpara, na
 nke Muo Nso. Amen.

26 Ma mgbe ahụ ka unu ga-abanye ha n'ime mmiri,
 ma guputa ha ozo site n'ime mmiri ahụ.

27 Ma n'udi a ka unu ga-eme baptism n'aha m; n'ih na
 lee, n'ezie asi m unu, na Nna ahụ, na Okpara ahụ, na
 Muo Nso bu otu; ma a no m n'ime Nna, ma Nna no
 n'ime m, ma Nna ahụ na mu bu otu.

28 Ma dika m siworo nye unu iwu, otu ahụ ka unu ga-
 esi mee baptism. Ma agaghi enwe iru uka n'etiti unu,
 dika o na-adiri na mbu; obughi ma a ga-enwe iru uka
 n'etiti unu gbasara ihe nile nke ozizi m, dika o na-adiri
 na mbu.

Hosanna! Blessed be the name of the Most High
 God! And they did fall down at the feet of Jesus, and did
 worship him.

And it came to pass that he spake unto Nephi (for
 Nephi was among the multitude) and he commanded
 him that he should come forth.

And Nephi arose and went forth, and bowed himself
 before the Lord and did kiss his feet.

And the Lord commanded him that he should arise.
 And he arose and stood before him.

And the Lord said unto him: I give unto you power
 that ye shall baptize this people when I am again as-
 cended into heaven.

And again the Lord called others, and said unto them
 likewise; and he gave unto them power to baptize. And
 he said unto them: On this wise shall ye baptize; and
 there shall be no disputations among you.

Verily I say unto you, that whoso repenteth of his sins
 through your words, and desireth to be baptized in my
 name, on this wise shall ye baptize them—Behold, ye
 shall go down and stand in the water, and in my name
 shall ye baptize them.

And now behold, these are the words which ye shall
 say, calling them by name, saying:

Having authority given me of Jesus Christ, I baptize
 you in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of
 the Holy Ghost. Amen.

And then shall ye immerse them in the water, and
 come forth again out of the water.

And after this manner shall ye baptize in my name;
 for behold, verily I say unto you, that the Father, and
 the Son, and the Holy Ghost are one; and I am in the
 Father, and the Father in me, and the Father and I are
 one.

And according as I have commanded you thus shall
 ye baptize. And there shall be no disputations among
 you, as there have hitherto been; neither shall there be
 disputations among you concerning the points of my
 doctrine, as there have hitherto been.

29 N'ihì na n'ezie, n'ezie asì m unu, onye nke nwere mụọ nke ndọrọ-ndọrọ abughị nke m, kama ọ bụ nke ekwensu, onye bụ nna nke ndọrọ-ndọrọ, ma ọ na-akpalite obi nile nke ndị mmadụ jì iwe dọọ ndọrọ-ndọrọ, otu onye na ibe ya.

30 Lee, nke a abughị ozizi m, jì iwe kpalite obi nile nke ndị mmadụ, otu onye megide ibe ya; mana nke a bụ ozizi m, na a ga-akwụsị ụdị ihe ndị ahụ.

31 Lee, n'ezie, n'ezie, asì m unu, aga m ekwuputara unu ozizi m.

32 Ma nke a bụ ozizi m, ma ọ bụ ozizi ahụ nke Nna nyeworo m; ma ana m agba-ama maka Nna, ma Nna na-agba ama maka m, ma Mụọ Nsọ na agba-ama maka Nna na m; ma ana m agba-ama na Nna nyere mmadụ nile iwu, n'ebe nile, ka ha chegharịa ma kwere na m.

33 Ma onye ọbụla kwere na m, ma e mee ya baptism, onye ahụ a ga-azọpụta ya; ma ha bụ ndị ga-eketa ala-eze nke Chineke.

34 Ma onye ọbụla na-ekweghị na m, ma e meghị ya baptism, a ga-ama ya ikpe.

35 N'ezie, n'ezie, asì m unu, na nke a bụ ozizi m, ma ana m agba-ama maka ya site na Nna; ma onye ọbụla kwere na m kwerekwara na Nna; ma ya ka Nna ga-agbara ama maka m, n'ihì na ọ ga-eji ọkụ na Mụọ Nsọ leta ya.

36 Ma otu a ka Nna ga-agba-ama maka m, ma Mụọ Nsọ ga-agbara ya ama maka Nna na m, n'ihì na Nna, na m, na Mụọ Nsọ bụ otu.

37 Ma ọzọ asì m unu, unu ga-echegharịrị, ma dị ka nwa ntakịrị, ma e mee unu baptism n'aha m, ma-ọbụ ọdighị ụzọ unu ga-esi nwe ike inata ihe ndị a.

38 Ma ọzọ asì m unu, unu ga-echegharịrị, ma e mee unu baptism n'aha m, ma dị ka nwa ntakịrị, ma-ọbụ ọdighị ụzọ unu ga-esi nwe ike iketa ala-eze nke Chineke.

39 N'ezie, n'ezie, asì m unu, na nke a bụ ozizi m, ma onye ọbụla wukwasịrị ụlọ n'elu nke a wukwasịrị n'elu nkume m, ma ọnụ-uzọ ama nile nke ala-mụọ agaghị aka ha ike.

For verily, verily I say unto you, he that hath the spirit of contention is not of me, but is of the devil, who is the father of contention, and he stirreth up the hearts of men to contend with anger, one with another.

Behold, this is not my doctrine, to stir up the hearts of men with anger, one against another; but this is my doctrine, that such things should be done away.

Behold, verily, verily, I say unto you, I will declare unto you my doctrine.

And this is my doctrine, and it is the doctrine which the Father hath given unto me; and I bear record of the Father, and the Father beareth record of me, and the Holy Ghost beareth record of the Father and me; and I bear record that the Father commandeth all men, everywhere, to repent and believe in me.

And whoso believeth in me, and is baptized, the same shall be saved; and they are they who shall inherit the kingdom of God.

And whoso believeth not in me, and is not baptized, shall be damned.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, that this is my doctrine, and I bear record of it from the Father; and whoso believeth in me believeth in the Father also; and unto him will the Father bear record of me, for he will visit him with fire and with the Holy Ghost.

And thus will the Father bear record of me, and the Holy Ghost will bear record unto him of the Father and me; for the Father, and I, and the Holy Ghost are one.

And again I say unto you, ye must repent, and become as a little child, and be baptized in my name, or ye can in nowise receive these things.

And again I say unto you, ye must repent, and be baptized in my name, and become as a little child, or ye can in nowise inherit the kingdom of God.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, that this is my doctrine, and whoso buildeth upon this buildeth upon my rock, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against them.

40 Ma onye ọbụla nke ga-ekwuputa karịa ma-ọbụ
welata karịa nke a, ma hiwe ya maka ozizi m, onye ahụ
si na ihe ọjọọ bịa, ma ewukwasighi ya n'elu nkume m;
mana o na-ewukwasị n'elu ntọ-ala aja, ma ụzọ nile nke
ala-mụọ meghere emeghe guzoro inabata ụdị onye ahụ
mgbe ide mmiri nile ga-abịa ma ikuku nile kukwasị ha.

41 Ya mere, gaa n'iru gakwuru ndị a, ma kwuputa
okwu nile nke m kwuworo, ruo nsọtụ nile nke ụwa.

And whoso shall declare more or less than this, and
establish it for my doctrine, the same cometh of evil,
and is not built upon my rock; but he buildeth upon a
sandy foundation, and the gates of hell stand open to re-
ceive such when the floods come and the winds beat
upon them.

Therefore, go forth unto this people, and declare the
words which I have spoken, unto the ends of the earth.

3 Nifai 12

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Jisus gwaworo Nifai okwu nile ndi a, ma gwa ndi ahụ a kpoworo, (ugbua onu-ogugu nke ndi a kpoworo, ma nata ike na ikike ime baptism, di iri na abuo) ma lee, o setipuru aka ya, nye igwe mmadu ahụ ma tikuo ha, na-asị: Ngozi na-adiri unu ma o buru na unu ga-ana nti n'okwu nile nke iri na abuo ndi a ndi m horoworo site n'etiti unu ilekota unu, na ibu ndi-ozu unu; ma ha ka m nyeworo ike ka ha jiri mmiri mee unu baptism; ma mgbe e jiworo mmiri mesia unu baptism, lee, aga m eji oku na Muo Nso mee unu baptism; ya mere ngozi na-adiri unu ma oburu na unu ga-ekwere na m ma e mee unu baptism, mgbe unu husiworo m ma mata na m no.
- 2 Ma ozo, ngozi na-adiri ha kari bu ndi ga-ekwere n'okwu unu nile n'ihu na unu ga-agba-ama na unu ahwo m, ma na unu matara na m no. E, ngozi na-adiri ndi ga-ekwere n'okwu unu nile, ma gbadata n'ime omimi nile nke obi umeala ma e mee ha baptism, n'ihu na a ga-eji oku na Muo Nso leta ha, ma ha ga-anata nsachapu nke mmehie ha nile.
- 3 E, ngozi na-adiri ndi dara ogbenye n'ime muo ndi na-abiakwute m, n'ihu na nke ha ka ala-eze nke elu-igwe bu.
- 4 Ma ozo, ngozi na-adiri ndi nile na-eru uju, n'ihu na a ga-akasi ha obi.
- 5 Ma ngozi na-adiri ndi di nwayo n'obi, n'ihu na ha ga-eketa uwa.
- 6 Ma ngozi na-adiri ndi nile aguu na-agu ma akpiri na-akpo kwa ha nku n'ichuso ezi-omume, n'ihu na a ga-emejuputa ha na Muo Nso.
- 7 Ma ngozi na-adiri ndi na-eme ebere, n'ihu na ha ga-enweta ebere.
- 8 Ma ngozi na-adiri ndi nile di ocha n'obi, n'ihu na ha ga-ahu Chineke.
- 9 Ma ngozi na-adiri ndi nile na-eme udo, n'ihu na a ga-akpo ha umu nke Chineke.
- 10 Ma ngozi na-adiri ndi nile a na-esogbu n'ihu aha m, n'ihu nke ha ka ala-eze nke elu-igwe bu.

3 Nephi 12

And it came to pass that when Jesus had spoken these words unto Nephi, and to those who had been called, (now the number of them who had been called, and received power and authority to baptize, was twelve) and behold, he stretched forth his hand unto the multitude, and cried unto them, saying: Blessed are ye if ye shall give heed unto the words of these twelve whom I have chosen from among you to minister unto you, and to be your servants; and unto them I have given power that they may baptize you with water; and after that ye are baptized with water, behold, I will baptize you with fire and with the Holy Ghost; therefore blessed are ye if ye shall believe in me and be baptized, after that ye have seen me and know that I am.

And again, more blessed are they who shall believe in your words because that ye shall testify that ye have seen me, and that ye know that I am. Yea, blessed are they who shall believe in your words, and come down into the depths of humility and be baptized, for they shall be visited with fire and with the Holy Ghost, and shall receive a remission of their sins.

Yea, blessed are the poor in spirit who come unto me, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

And again, blessed are all they that mourn, for they shall be comforted.

And blessed are the meek, for they shall inherit the earth.

And blessed are all they who do hunger and thirst after righteousness, for they shall be filled with the Holy Ghost.

And blessed are the merciful, for they shall obtain mercy.

And blessed are all the pure in heart, for they shall see God.

And blessed are all the peacemakers, for they shall be called the children of God.

And blessed are all they who are persecuted for my name's sake, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

11 Ma ngozi na-adiri unu mgbe ndi mmadu ga-agwa unu okwu ojoo ma sogbuo unu, ma ga-ekwu udi okwu ojoo nile megide unu na-abughi ezi-okwu, n'ihim;

12 N'ihina unu ga-enwe nnukwu onu ma nwee onu karja, n'ihina nnukwu ka ugwo oru unu ga-adi n'elugwe; n'ihina otu ahụ ka ha sogburu ndi-amuma nile ndi buru unu uzo.

13 N'ezie, n'ezie, asi m unu, enyere m unu ibu nnu nke uwa; mana obu ru na nnu ahụ ga-etufu utọ ya olee ebe a ga-esi tinye uwa nnu? Nnu ahụ adighi kwa ihe o di mma ya site mgbe ahụ, kama ka e tufuo ya na ka ndi mmadu na-azo ya ukwu.

14 N'ezie, n'ezie, asi m unu, enyere m unu ibu ihè nke ndi a. Obodo-okwu nke e wuru n'elu ugwu enweghi ike izo-ezo.

15 Lee, ndi mmadu ha na-amanye oriona ma debe ya n'okpuru iko-ntutu? E-e, kama n'elu osisi idoba oriona, ma o na-enye ndi nile no n'ime ulo ahụ ihè;

16 Ya mere ka ihè unu si otu a n'enwu n'iru ndi a, ka ha wee hu ru oma nile unu ma nye Nna unu nke bi n'elu-igwe otuto.

17 Unu echela na m biara ibibi iwu ahụ ma-obu ndi amuma. Abighi m ibibi kama imezu;

18 N'ihina n'ezie asi m unu, otu mpekere ma-obu otu nke dikasiri ntakiri agabigabeghi site n'iwu ahụ, kama n'ime m e mejuputawo ha nile.

19 Ma lee, enyewo m unu iwu ahụ na iwu-nsọ ahụ nile nke Nna m, ka unu wee kwere na m, ma na unu ga-echeghari site na mmehie nile unu, ma biakwute m jiri obi tiwara etiwa na muo nke ncheghari. Lee, unu nwere iwu-nsọ nile ahụ n'iru unu, ma e mezuwo iwu ahụ.

20 Ya mere biakwute m ma ka a zoputa unu; n'ihina n'ezie asi m unu, na ma obu ghi na unu ga-edebe iwu-nsọ m nile, nke m nyeworo unu n'oge nke a, unu enweghi ike n'onodu obula iba n'ala-eze nke elu-igwe.

21 Unu anwo na ndi mgbe ochie ekwuwo ya, ma e dekwara ya n'iru unu, na i gaghị egbu mmadu, ma onye obula ga-egbu mmadu ga-anọ n'ihe egwu nke ikpe nke Chineke;

And blessed are ye when men shall revile you and persecute, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake;

For ye shall have great joy and be exceedingly glad, for great shall be your reward in heaven; for so persecuted they the prophets who were before you.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, I give unto you to be the salt of the earth; but if the salt shall lose its savor where-with shall the earth be salted? The salt shall be thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out and to be trodden under foot of men.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, I give unto you to be the light of this people. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid.

Behold, do men light a candle and put it under a bushel? Nay, but on a candlestick, and it giveth light to all that are in the house;

Therefore let your light so shine before this people, that they may see your good works and glorify your Father who is in heaven.

Think not that I am come to destroy the law or the prophets. I am not come to destroy but to fulfil;

For verily I say unto you, one jot nor one tittle hath not passed away from the law, but in me it hath all been fulfilled.

And behold, I have given you the law and the commandments of my Father, that ye shall believe in me, and that ye shall repent of your sins, and come unto me with a broken heart and a contrite spirit. Behold, ye have the commandments before you, and the law is fulfilled.

Therefore come unto me and be ye saved; for verily I say unto you, that except ye shall keep my commandments, which I have commanded you at this time, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

Ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, and it is also written before you, that thou shalt not kill, and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment of God;

22 Mana asị m unu, na onye ọbụla na-eweso nwanne ya iwe ga-anọ n'ihe egwu nke ikpe ya. Ma onye ọbụla ga-asị nwanne ya Raka, ga-anọ n'ihe egwu nke ndị-kansul ahụ; ma onye ọbụla ga-asị, Gị onye-nzuzu, ga-anọ n'ihe egwu nke ala-mụọ.

23 Ya mere, ọburu na unu ga-abiakwute m, ma-ọbu ga-achọ ibiakwute m, ma cheta na nwanne gị nwere ihe megide gị—

24 Gawa gakwuru nwanne gị, ma buru ụzọ mee ka gị na nwanne gị dị n'udo ma mgbe ahụ jiri nzube zuru oke nke obi bjakwute m, ma aga m anabata gị.

25 Kwekorita gị na onye iro gị ọsọ-ọsọ mgbe gị na ya nọ n'ụzọ, adighi ama ama mgbe ọbụla ọ ga-enweta gị, ma a ga-atuba gị n'ulo-mkpọrọ.

26 N'ezie, n'ezie, asị m gị, odighi ụzọ ọbụla i ga-esi pụta n'ebe ahụ ruo mgbe i kwuworo sinai nke ikpe-azụ. Ma mgbe i nọ n'ulo-mkpọrọ i ga-enwe ike ikwu ọbuna otu sinai? N'ezie, n'ezie, asị m gị, E-e.

27 Lee, ndi mgbe ochie dere ya, na i agaghị akwa iko.

28 Mana asị m unu, na onye ọbụla lekwasiri nwanji anya, inweso ya aguu ochicho nke anu-aru, akwaworiji iko n'ime obi ya.

29 Lee, enye m unu iwu-nsọ, ka unu ghara ikwe nke ọbụla n'ime ihe ndi a ibata n'ime obi unu.

30 N'ih na o ka mma na unu juru onwe unu ihe ndi a, n'ime nke unu ga-ebulite obe unu, kari na a ga-atuba unu n'ala-mu.

31 Edewo ya, na onye ọbụla ga-achupu nwunye ya, ka o nye ya ihe e dere ede nke alukwaghi m.

32 N'ezie, n'ezie, asị m unu, na onye ọbụla ga-achupu nwunye ya, ma ọbughị maka ikwa-iko, na-eme ka o kwaa iko; ma onye ọbụla ga-alu onye ahụ a gbaara alukwaghi m na-akwa iko.

33 Ma ọzọ e dere ya, i gaghị anu-iyi, kama I ga-emere Onye-nwe inu-iyi gị nile.

34 Mana n'ezie, n'ezie, asị m unu, anula iyi ma oli; ọbughị ijiri elu-igwe, n'ih na o bu oche-eze Chineke.

35 Ọbughị ijiri uwa n'ih na o bu ebe mgbakwasiqukwu ya.

36 O bughị ma unu ga-eji isi unu nuo iyi, n'ih na unu enweghi ike ime otu agiri-isi ojii ma-obu nke ocha;

But I say unto you, that whosoever is angry with his brother shall be in danger of his judgment. And whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council; and whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire.

Therefore, if ye shall come unto me, or shall desire to come unto me, and rememberest that thy brother hath aught against thee—

Go thy way unto thy brother, and first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come unto me with full purpose of heart, and I will receive you.

Agree with thine adversary quickly while thou art in the way with him, lest at any time he shall get thee, and thou shalt be cast into prison.

Verily, verily, I say unto thee, thou shalt by no means come out thence until thou hast paid the uttermost sennine. And while ye are in prison can ye pay even one sennine? Verily, verily, I say unto you, Nay.

Behold, it is written by them of old time, that thou shalt not commit adultery;

But I say unto you, that whosoever looketh on a woman, to lust after her, hath committed adultery already in his heart.

Behold, I give unto you a commandment, that ye suffer none of these things to enter into your heart;

For it is better that ye should deny yourselves of these things, wherein ye will take up your cross, than that ye should be cast into hell.

It hath been written, that whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, that whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery; and whoso shall marry her who is divorced committeth adultery.

And again it is written, thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths;

But verily, verily, I say unto you, swear not at all; neither by heaven, for it is God's throne;

Nor by the earth, for it is his footstool;

Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair black or white;

37 Mana ka ikwukorita okwu unu buru E, e; E-e, e-e;
n'ih na ihe obula sitere na nke kariri nke a bja bu ajo
ihe.

38 Ma lee, e dere ya, otu anya maka otu anya, na otu
mkpuru eze maka otu mkpuru eze;

39 Mana asi m unu, na unu agaghi eguzogide ajo ihe,
kama onye obula ga-aku unu ihe na nti aka nri,
tugharia kwara ya nti nke ozo;

40 Ma oburu na onye obula ga-agbara gi akwukwo
n'ulo ikpe ma napu gi uwe elu-aru gi, mee ka o were
kwa uwe ime-aru gi;

41 Ma onye obula ga-akwagide gi iga otu mailu, soro ya
gaa abuo.

42 Nye onye nke na-ario gi, ma site na onye nke ga-
achio igbaziri gi ihe agbanyekwala ya azu.

43 Ma lee e dekwara ya, na i ga-ahu onye-agbata-obi gi
n'anya ma kpoo onye iro gi asi;

44 Mana lee asi m unu, hu ndi iro unu n'anya, gozie ha
bu ndi na-akocha unu, na-emere ndi kpoo unu asi ihe
oma, ma na-ekpere ndi na-eji unu eme ihe nleda-anya
ma na-esogbu unu ekpere;

45 Ka unu wee buru umu nke Nna unu bi n'elu-igwe;
n'ih na o na-eme ka anyanwu waara onye ojobo na onye
oma.

46 Ya mere ihe ndi ahu nke buru nke mgbe ochie, nke
diji n'okpuru iwu, n'ime m ka e mezuru ha nile.

47 Ihe ochie nile agafewo, ma ihe nile aghowo ihe
ohuru.

48 Ya mere o ga-adu m mma ka unu zuo oke obuna
dika m, ma-obu Nna unu nke bi n'elu-igwe zuru oke.

But let your communication be Yea, yea; Nay, nay;
for whatsoever cometh of more than these is evil.

And behold, it is written, an eye for an eye, and a
tooth for a tooth;

But I say unto you, that ye shall not resist evil, but
whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to
him the other also;

And if any man will sue thee at the law and take away
thy coat, let him have thy cloak also;

And whosoever shall compel thee to go a mile, go
with him twain.

Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that
would borrow of thee turn thou not away.

And behold it is written also, that thou shalt love thy
neighbor and hate thine enemy;

But behold I say unto you, love your enemies, bless
them that curse you, do good to them that hate you,
and pray for them who despitefully use you and perse-
cute you;

That ye may be the children of your Father who is in
heaven; for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on
the good.

Therefore those things which were of old time,
which were under the law, in me are all fulfilled.

Old things are done away, and all things have become
new.

Therefore I would that ye should be perfect even as I,
or your Father who is in heaven is perfect.

3 Nifai 13

- 1 N'ezie, n'ezie, asị m na ọ dị m ka asị na unu ga-enye ndị ogbenye onyinye; mana kpachara-anya ka unu ghara inye ndị ogbenye onyinye n'iru ndị mmadụ ka ha wee hụ unu; ma ọdighị otu a, unu enweghị ụgwọ ọrụ nke Nna unu nke bi n'elu-igwe.
- 2 Ya mere, mgbe unu ga-enye ndị ogbenye onyinye egbula opi na-aga, dika ndị iru-abụọ ga-eme n'ụlọ-nzukọ nile na n'okporo-uzọ nile, ka ha wee nweta otuto nke ndị mmadụ. N'ezie asị m unu, ha enwetawo ụgwọ ọrụ ha.
- 3 Ma mgbe unu na-enye onyinye ekwela ka aka ekpe unu mata ihe aka nri unu na-eme;
- 4 Ka onyinye unu nyere wee buru na nzuzo; ma Nna unu onye na-ahụ na nzuzo, n'onwe ya ga-akwu unu ụgwọ ọrụ n'ebe anya-na-ahụ.
- 5 Ma mgbe unu na-ekpe ekpere unu agaghị eme ka ndị iru-abụọ, n'ihị na ha hụrụ ikpe ekpere, iguzoro n'ụlọ-nzukọ nile na n'akukụ okporo-uzọ nile n'anya, ka ndị mmadụ wee hụ ha. N'ezie asị m unu, ha enwetawo ụgwọ ọrụ ha.
- 6 Mana unu, mgbe unu na-ekpe ekpere, baa n'ime ụlọ-nta unu, ma mgbe unu mechiworo ụzọ, kpeere Nna unu onye nọ na nzuzo; ma Nna unu, onye na-ahụ na nzuzo, ga-akwu unu ụgwọ ọrụ n'ebe anya-na-ahụ.
- 7 Mana mgbe unu na-ekpe ekpere, ejila okwu-nkwukwasị na abaghị uru, dika ndị na-ekweghị-ekwe, n'ihị na ha chere na a ga-anụ olu ha maka ikwu ọtụtụ okwu ha.
- 8 Unu adikwala ka ha, n'ihị na Nna unu matara ihe ndị dị unu mkpa tutu unu ariọ ya.
- 9 Ya mere n'ụdị usoro nke a na-ekpe nu ekpere: Nna anyị nke bi n'elu-igwe, ka e doo aha Gị nsọ.
- 10 Ka e mee ọchịchọ Gị n'ụwa dika ọ dị n'elu-igwe.
- 11 Ma gbaghara anyị ụgwọ nile anyị ji, dika anyị si na-agbaghara ndị ji anyị ụgwọ.
- 12 Ma edubala anyị n'ime ọnwụnwụ, kama naputa anyị site n'ihe ọjọọ.
- 13 N'ihị na nke Gị ka ala-eze bụ, ma ike, ma otuto, ruo mgbe nile. Amen.

3 Nephi 13

Verily, verily, I say that I would that ye should do alms unto the poor; but take heed that ye do not your alms before men to be seen of them; otherwise ye have no reward of your Father who is in heaven.

Therefore, when ye shall do your alms do not sound a trumpet before you, as will hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, they have their reward.

But when thou doest alms let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth;

That thine alms may be in secret; and thy Father who seeth in secret, himself shall reward thee openly.

And when thou prayest thou shalt not do as the hypocrites, for they love to pray, standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, they have their reward.

But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father who is in secret; and thy Father, who seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.

But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen, for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

Be not ye therefore like unto them, for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of before ye ask him.

After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father who art in heaven, hallowed be thy name.

Thy will be done on earth as it is in heaven.

And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.

And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil.

For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.

14 N'ihì na, ọ̀bùrù na unu na-agbaghara ndị mmadụ njehie ha nile Nna unu nke elu-igwe ga-agbaghakwara unu;

15 Mana ọ̀bùrù na unu agbagharaghị ndị mmadụ njehie ha nile ọ̀bùghị ma Nna unu ọ ga-agbaghara njehie unu nile.

16 Nke ka nke, mgbe unu na-ebu-ọ̀nụ unu adịla ka ndị iru-abụọ, na-edebe mbara iru ha na mwute, n'ihì na ha na-emebi ụdị iru ha ka ha gosipụta ndị na-ebu-ọ̀nụ n'iru ndị mmadụ. N'ezie asị m unu, ha enwetawo ụgwọ ọ̀rụ ha.

17 Mana unu, mgbe unu na-ebu-ọ̀nụ, tee isi unu mmanụ, ma saa iru unu;

18 Ka unu ghara igosipụta n'iru ndị mmadụ na unu na-ebu-ọ̀nụ, kama nye Nna unu, onye nọ na nzuzo; ma Nna unu, onye na-ahụ na nzuzo, ga-akwụ unu ụgwọ ọ̀rụ n'ebe anya na-ahụ.

19 Akpadokwala akụ nye onwe unu n'elu ụwa, ebe ahụhụ na nchara na-emebi ihe, ma ndị-ori na-etịka baa ma zuo ori;

20 Mana debere onwe unu akụ n'elu-igwe, ebe ma-ọ̀bụ ahụhụ ma-ọ̀bụ nchara na-adighị emebi, na ebe ndị-ori na-anaghị etịka baa ma-ọ̀bụ zuo ori.

21 N'ihì na ebe akụ unu dị, n'ebe ahụ ka obi unu ga-adị kwa.

22 Ìhè nke arụ bụ anya; ya mere, ọ̀bùrù na, anya unu elekwasị otu ebe, arụ unu nile ga ejuputa n'ìhè.

23 Mana ọ̀bùrù na anya unu dị njo, arụ unu nile ga-ejuputa n'ọ̀chịchịrị. Ya mere, ọ̀ bùrù na, ìhè nke dị n'ime unu bụrụ ọ̀chịchịrị, lee otu ọ̀chịchịrị ahụ ga-aha n'ìdị ukwu!

24 Ọ dighị onye nwere ike ife nna-ukwu abụọ; n'ihì na ma ọ̀bùghị na ọ ga-akpọ otu asị ma hụ nke ọ̀zọ n'anya, ma-ọ̀bụ ma ọ̀dighị otu ahụ ọ ga-ejide otu ma lelịa nke ọ̀zọ. Unu enweghị ike ife Chineke na Mamọn.

For, if ye forgive men their trespasses your heavenly Father will also forgive you;

But if ye forgive not men their trespasses neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

Moreover, when ye fast be not as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance, for they disfigure their faces that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, they have their reward.

But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thy head, and wash thy face;

That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father, who is in secret; and thy Father, who seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.

Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and thieves break through and steal;

But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal.

For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

The light of the body is the eye; if, therefore, thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.

But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If, therefore, the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!

No man can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will hold to the one and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and Mammon.

25 Ma ugbuga o wee ruo na mgbe Jisus kwuworo okwu nile ndi a, o lekwasiri iri na abuo ahụ ndi o horooro anya, ma si ha: Cheta okwu nile ndi m kwuworo. N'ihia na lee, unu bu ndi nke m horooro ikwusa ozioma nye ndi a. Ya mere asi m unu, echegbula onwe unu maka ndu unu, ihe unu ga-eri, ma-obu ihe unu ga-anu; ma-obu kwa maka aru unu, ihe unu ga-eyikwasi. O buhi ndu kariri ihe oriri, na aru o karighi ihe oiyi?

26 Lee anu-ufe nile nke ikuku, n'ihia na ha adighi aku mkpuru, obughi ma ha na-aghokpuru ma-obu kpokota tiba noba nile; mana Nna unu nke elu-igwe na-enyeju ha afu. O bu na unu ejighi ihe di ukwu kara ha mma?

27 Onye n'ime unu site n'ichegbu onwe ya ga-enwe ike itinye otu kubit n'ogologo ya?

28 Ma gini mere unu jiri na-echegbu onwe unu maka ihe oiyi? Tulee okoko-osisi nile nke ubi otu ha si na-eto; ha anaghi aru oru, obughi ma ha na-aku ogho;

29 Ma na asi m unu, na obuna Solomon, n'otuto ya nile, achoghi ya mma dika otu n'ime ndi a.

30 Ya mere, oburu na Chineke siri otu ahụ yiwe ahia nke ubi uwe, nke di taa, ma echi atuba ya n'ite oku, obuna otu ahụ ka o ga-esi yiwe unu uwe, ma oburu na unu abughi ndi okwukwe nta.

31 Ya mere echegbula onwe unu, na-asi, Gini ka anyi ga-eri? Ma obu, Gini ka anyi ga-anu? Ma obu, Gini ka a ga-eji yiwe anyi uwe?

32 N'ihia na Nna unu nke elu-igwe matara na ihe ndi a nile na-akpa unu.

33 Mana buru nu uzochokwala-eze nke Chineke na eziomume ya, ma a ga-agbakwunyere unu ihe nile ndi a.

34 Ya mere echerela onwe unu maka echi, n'ihia na echi ga-echere onwe ya maka ihe nile nke onwe ya. Ihe ojuo di na ya ezuworo ubochi.

And now it came to pass that when Jesus had spoken these words he looked upon the twelve whom he had chosen, and said unto them: Remember the words which I have spoken. For behold, ye are they whom I have chosen to minister unto this people. Therefore I say unto you, take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment?

Behold the fowls of the air, for they sow not, neither do they reap nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they?

Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature?

And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin;

And yet I say unto you, that even Solomon, in all his glory, was not arrayed like one of these.

Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which today is, and tomorrow is cast into the oven, even so will he clothe you, if ye are not of little faith.

Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?

For your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.

But seek ye first the kingdom of God and his righteousness, and all these things shall be added unto you.

Take therefore no thought for the morrow, for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient is the day unto the evil thereof.

3 Nifai 14

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Jisus kwuworo okwu nile ndị a ọ tughariri ọzọ n'ebe igwe mmadụ ahụ nọ, ma megheere ha ọnyụ ya ọzọ, na-asị: N'ezie, n'ezie, asị m unu, Ekpela ikpe, ka a ghara ikpe unu ikpe.
- 2 N'ihị na ihe ọbụla unu jiri kpee ikpe, ka a ga-eji kpee kwa unu; ma ihe ọbụla unu jiri tụọ, ka a ga-eji tụọrọ unu ọzọ.
- 3 Ma gini ka i na-elere irighiri nke di n'anya nwanne gi, mana i tuleghi osisi nke di n'anya nke gi?
- 4 Ma-ọbụ olee otu i ga-esi si nwanne gi: Ka m doputa irighiri site n'anya gi—ma lee, osisi di n'anya nke gi?
- 5 Gi onye iru-abụọ, buru ụzọ wepụ osisi ahụ site n'anya nke gi; ma mgbe ahụ ka i ga-ahụ ụzọ nke oma iwepụ irighiri ahụ site n'anya nwanne gi.
- 6 Enyekwala ụmụ nkita ihe ahụ nke di nsọ, ọbughị ma unu ga-atupụ ọla pel unu n'iru igwe ézi, adighi ama ama ha zogide ha n'okpuru ukwu ha, ma tugharia ọzọ ma dokasia unu.
- 7 Riọ, ma a ga-enye unu ya; chọọ, ma unu ga-achota; kuọ aka, ma a ga-emeghere unu ya.
- 8 N'ihị na onye ọbụla nke na-arịọ, na-anata; ma onye na-achọ, na-achota; ma onye nke na-akụ aka, a ga-emeghere ya.
- 9 Ma-ọbụ olee onye nọ n'ime unu, ọburu na nwa ya nwoke riọ achicha, ga-enye ya okwute?
- 10 Ma-ọbụ ọburu na ọ riọ azụ, ọ ga-enye ya agwọ?
- 11 Ọ buru na unu mgbe ahụ, ebe unu bu ndi ojoo, matara otu esi enye umu unu onyinye oma, olee otu Nna unu nke bi n'elu-igwe ga-esi enye ndi rioro ya ihe oma nke kariri?
- 12 Ya mere, ihe nile ọbụla unu choro ka ndi mmadu na-emere unu, meere nu ha obuna otu ahụ, n'ihị na nke a bu iwu ahụ na ndi-amuma ahụ.
- 13 Banye nu n'uzo nke di mkpafa, n'ihị na obosara ka onu-uzo-ama ahụ di, ma mbara ka uzo ahụ di, nke na-eduba na mbibi, ma otutu ka ha di bu ndi na-aba site na ya;

3 Nephi 14

And now it came to pass that when Jesus had spoken these words he turned again to the multitude, and did open his mouth unto them again, saying: Verily, verily, I say unto you, Judge not, that ye be not judged.

For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged; and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.

And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

Or how wilt thou say to thy brother: Let me pull the mote out of thine eye—and behold, a beam is in thine own eye?

Thou hypocrite, first cast the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast the mote out of thy brother's eye.

Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.

Ask, and it shall be given unto you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

For every one that asketh, receiveth; and he that seeketh, findeth; and to him that knocketh, it shall be opened.

Or what man is there of you, who, if his son ask bread, will give him a stone?

Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent?

If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father who is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?

Therefore, all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them, for this is the law and the prophets.

Enter ye in at the strait gate; for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, which leadeth to destruction, and many there be who go in thereat;

14 N'ihì na mkpafa ka ọ̀nụ-ụzọ-ama ahụ dī, ma wara-
wara ka ụzọ ahụ dī, nke na-edụba na ndụ, ma ole na
ole ka ha dī bụ ndị na-achọta ya.

15 Kpachapụ-anya maka ndị-amụma-ụgha, ndị na-
abịakwute unu n'ìhe oyiyi atụrụ, mana n'ime ime ha
bụ nkịta-ọhịa na-apụnara atụrụ.

16 Unu ga-amata ha site na mkpụrụ ha nile. Ndị
mmadụ ha na-ekpokọta mkpụrụ-osisi vine nke ogwu,
ma-ọbụ osisi fig nke ogwu ogwu?

17 Ọ bụna otu ahụ osisi ọma ọbụla na-amịputa
mkpụrụ ọma; mana osisi mebiri emebi na-amịputa
mkpụrụ ọjọọ.

18 Osisi ọma enweghị ike imiputa mkpụrụ ọjọọ,
ọbughị ma osisi mebiri emebi ga-amịputa mpụrụ ọma.

19 Osisi ọbụla nke na-amịputaghị mkpụrụ ọma a ga-
egbutu ya, ma tūba ya n'ime ọkụ.

20 Ya mere, site na mkpụrụ ha nile unu ga-amata ha.

21 Ọ bughị onye ọbụla nke na-asị m, Onye-nwe, Onye-
nwe, ga-aba n'ala-eze nke elu-igwe; kama onye nke na-
eme ọchịchọ nke Nna m nke bi n'elu-igwe.

22 Ọtụtụ ga-asị m n'ụbọchị ahụ: Onye-nwe, Onye-
nwe, ọbụ na anyị ebubeghị amụma n'aha gị, ma n'aha
gị chụpụwo ajọ-mpụ nile, ma n'aha gị rụwo ọtụtụ
orụ dī ebube?

23 Ma mgbe ahụ ka m ga-ekwuputara ha: Ọ dighị
mgbe ọbụla m matara unu; si n'ebe m nọ pụọ, unu ndị
na-arụ orụ ọjọọ.

24 Ya mere, onye ọbụla n'urụ ìhe nkwuputa m nile ndị
a ma na-eme ha, aga m atụnyere ya onye amamihe, nke
wuru ụlọ ya n'elu nkume—

25 Ma mmiri-ozuzo gbadatara, ma ide-mmiri nile
bịara, ma ifufe nile fere, ma fekwasi ụlọ ahụ; ma ọ
daghị, n'ihì na a tọrọ ntọ-ala ya n'elu okwute.

26 Ma onye ọbụla nke na-anụ ìhe nkwuputa m nile ndị
a ma ghara ime ha a ga-atụnyere ha onye nzuzu, nke
wuru ụlọ ya n'elu aja—

27 Ma mmiri-ozuzo gbadatara, ma ide mmiri nile
bịara, ma ifufe nile fere, ma fekwasi ụlọ ahụ; ma ọ
dara, ma nnukwu ka ọdịda ya dī.

Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way,
which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

Beware of false prophets, who come to you in sheep's
clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather
grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit;
but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither a
corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn
down, and cast into the fire.

Wherefore, by their fruits ye shall know them.

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall
enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the
will of my Father who is in heaven.

Many will say to me in that day: Lord, Lord, have we
not prophesied in thy name, and in thy name have cast
out devils, and in thy name done many wonderful
works?

And then will I profess unto them: I never knew you;
depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

Therefore, whoso heareth these sayings of mine and
doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, who built
his house upon a rock—

And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the
winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not,
for it was founded upon a rock.

And every one that heareth these sayings of mine and
doeth them not shall be likened unto a foolish man,
who built his house upon the sand—

And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the
winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell, and
great was the fall of it.

3 Nifai 15

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Jisus kwuchaworo ihe nkwuputa nile ndi a, o lepuru anya ya gburu-gburu lee igwe mmadu ahụ, ma si ha: Lee, unu anwo ihe nile nke m kuziri tutu mu arigokwuru Nna m; ya mere, onye obula na-echeta ihe ndi a nke m kwuwo ma name ha, ya ka m ga-ekulite n'ubochi ikpe-azu.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Jisus kwuwo okwu ndi a o huru na e nwere ufodu n'etiti ha o turu n'anya, ma chee ihe o ga-eme gbasara iwu nke Moses; n'hi na ha aghotaghi ihe nkwuputa ahụ na ihe ochie nile agabigawo, ma na ihe nile aghowo ihe oheru.
- 3 Ma o siru ha: Ya atula unu n'anya na asi m unu na ihe ochie nile agabigawo, ma na ihe nile aghowo ihe oheru.
- 4 Lee, asi m unu na e mejuputawo iwu ahụ nke e nyere Moses.
- 5 Lee, abụ m onye nke nyere iwu ahụ, ma abụ m onye nke ya na ndi m Israel gbara-ndu; ya mere, iwu ahụ n'ime m e mejuputara ya, n'hi na abawo m imejuputa iwu ahụ; ya mere o nwere ogwugwu.
- 6 Lee, anaghi m ebibi ndi-amuma, n'hi na ka ha ra bu ndi a na-emejuputabeghi n'ime m, n'ezie asi m unu, a ga-emejuputa ha nile.
- 7 Ma n'hi na asi m unu na ihe ochie nile agabigawo, anaghi m ebibi ihe ahụ nke e kwuwo gbasara ihe ndi nke ga-abia.
- 8 N'hi na lee, ogbugba-ndu ahụ nke m meworo mu na ndi m, e mejuputabeghi ha nile; mana iwu ahụ nke e nyeworo Moses nwere ogwugwu n'ime m.
- 9 Lee, abụ m iwu ahụ, na ihè ahụ. Lekwasị m anya, ma nagide ruo ogwugwu, ma unu ga-adị ndu; n'hi na onye ahụ na-anogide ruo ogwugwu ka m ga-nye ndu-ebighi-ebi.
- 10 Lee, enyewo m unu iwu-nsọ nile ahụ; ya mere debe iwu-nsọ m nile. Ma nke a bu iwu ahụ na ndi-amuma nile ahụ, n'hi na n'ezie ha gbara-ama maka m.
- 11 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Jisus kwuwo okwu ndi a, o siru iri na abuo ndi ahụ nke o horoworo:

3 Nephi 15

And now it came to pass that when Jesus had ended these sayings he cast his eyes round about on the multitude, and said unto them: Behold, ye have heard the things which I taught before I ascended to my Father; therefore, whoso remembereth these sayings of mine and doeth them, him will I raise up at the last day.

And it came to pass that when Jesus had said these words he perceived that there were some among them who marveled, and wondered what he would concerning the law of Moses; for they understood not the saying that old things had passed away, and that all things had become new.

And he said unto them: Marvel not that I said unto you that old things had passed away, and that all things had become new.

Behold, I say unto you that the law is fulfilled that was given unto Moses.

Behold, I am he that gave the law, and I am he who covenanted with my people Israel; therefore, the law in me is fulfilled, for I have come to fulfil the law; therefore it hath an end.

Behold, I do not destroy the prophets, for as many as have not been fulfilled in me, verily I say unto you, shall all be fulfilled.

And because I said unto you that old things have passed away, I do not destroy that which hath been spoken concerning things which are to come.

For behold, the covenant which I have made with my people is not all fulfilled; but the law which was given unto Moses hath an end in me.

Behold, I am the law, and the light. Look unto me, and endure to the end, and ye shall live; for unto him that endureth to the end will I give eternal life.

Behold, I have given unto you the commandments; therefore keep my commandments. And this is the law and the prophets, for they truly testified of me.

And now it came to pass that when Jesus had spoken these words, he said unto those twelve whom he had chosen:

12 Unu bụ ndị na-eso ụzọ m; ma unu bụ ihè nye ndị a, ndị bụ ndị ƚọdurụ nke ụlọ nke Josef.

13 Ma lee, nke a bụ ala nke nketa unu; ma Nna enyewo unu ya.

14 Ma ọdighị mgbe ọbụla Nna nyeworo m iwu-nsọ na m ga-agwa ya ụmụnne unu nọ na Jerusalem.

15 Ọ bughị ma ọ dị mgbe Nna nyeworo m iwu-nsọ na m ga-agwa ha gbasara agburu ndị ọzọ nke ụlọ nke Israel ahụ, ndị nke Nna dupuworu site n'ala ahụ.

16 Nke ha otu a ka Nna nyere m iwu-nsọ, na m ga-agwa ha.

17 Na e nwere m aturu ndị ọzọ ndị na-abughị nke ogige-aturu nke a; ha kwa ka m ga-akpotariri, ma ha ga-anu olu m; ma a ga-enwe otu ogige aturu, na otu onye-ozuzu aturu.

18 Ma ugbua, n'ihì ikpo-ekwe-nku na ekweghi-ekwe, ha aghotaghị okwu m; ya mere enyere m iwu ka m ghara igwa kwa ha ọzọ site na Nna gbasara ihe nke a.

19 Mana, n'ezie, asị m unu na Nna enyewo m iwu, ma ana m agwa unu ya, na ekwapuru unu site n'etiti ha n'ihì ajọ-omume ha; ya mere ọ bụ n'ihì ajọ-omume ha ka ha jiri mataghị maka unu.

20 Ma n'ezie, asị m unu ọzọ na agburu nke ọzọ ahụ ka Nna kewaputaworo site na ha; ma ọ bụ n'ihì ajọ-omume ha ka ha jiri mataghị maka ha.

21 Ma n'ezie asị m unu, na unu bụ ndị ahụ nke m siri: Enwere m aturu ndị ọzọ ndị na-abughị nke ogige-aturu nke a; ha kwa ka m ga-akpotariri, ma ha ga-anu olu m; ma a ga-enwe otu ogige-aturu, na otu onye-ozuzu-aturu.

22 Ma ha aghotaghị m, n'ihì na ha chere na ọ burii ndị Jentaịlu; n'ihì na ha aghotaghị na a ga-agbanwe ndị Jentaịlu site n'ikwusa ozi-oma ha.

23 Ma ha aghotaghị m na m siri na ha ga-anu olu m; ma ha aghotaghị m na ndị Jentaịlu agaghị enwe ike mgbe ọbụla inu olu m—na mụ agaghị egosiputa ha onwe m ma ọbughị site na Mụọ Nsọ.

Ye are my disciples; and ye are a light unto this people, who are a remnant of the house of Joseph.

And behold, this is the land of your inheritance; and the Father hath given it unto you.

And not at any time hath the Father given me commandment that I should tell it unto your brethren at Jerusalem.

Neither at any time hath the Father given me commandment that I should tell unto them concerning the other tribes of the house of Israel, whom the Father hath led away out of the land.

This much did the Father command me, that I should tell unto them:

That other sheep I have which are not of this fold; them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.

And now, because of stiffneckedness and unbelief they understood not my word; therefore I was commanded to say no more of the Father concerning this thing unto them.

But, verily, I say unto you that the Father hath commanded me, and I tell it unto you, that ye were separated from among them because of their iniquity; therefore it is because of their iniquity that they know not of you.

And verily, I say unto you again that the other tribes hath the Father separated from them; and it is because of their iniquity that they know not of them.

And verily I say unto you, that ye are they of whom I said: Other sheep I have which are not of this fold; them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.

And they understood me not, for they supposed it had been the Gentiles; for they understood not that the Gentiles should be converted through their preaching.

And they understood me not that I said they shall hear my voice; and they understood me not that the Gentiles should not at any time hear my voice—that I should not manifest myself unto them save it were by the Holy Ghost.

24 Mana lee, unu anụwo olu m ma hụ kwa m; ma unu
bụ atụrụ m, ma agụnyere unu n'etiti ndị Nna nyeworo
m.

But behold, ye have both heard my voice, and seen
me; and ye are my sheep, and ye are numbered among
those whom the Father hath given me.

3 Nifai 16

- 1 Ma n'ezie, n'ezie, asị m unu na enwere m aturū ndi ọzọ, ndi na-abughị nke ala nke a, ọbughị ma ha bu nke ala nke Jerusalem, ọbughị ma-ọbụ n'ime akukū nile ọbula nke ala ahụ gburu-gburu ebe nile m gaworo ikwusa ozi-oma.
- 2 N'ihị na ndi ahụ m na-ekwu maka ha bu ndi ruo ugbua ha anubeghi olu m; ọbughị ma Mụ n'oge ọbula egosiputawo m onwe m nye ha.
- 3 Mana anatawo m iwu-nsọ nke Nna na m ga-agakwuru ha, ma na ha ga-anu olu m, ma a ga-agunye ha n'etiti aturū m, ka ha wee buru otu ogige-aturū na otu onye-ozuzū-aturū; ya mere a na m a ga-igosi ha onwe m.
- 4 Ma enye m unu iwu-nzọ na unu ga-edede ihe nkwpuputa ndi a mgbe m laworo, na ọburu na ndi m nọ na Jerusalem, ndi nke hụworo m ma nonyeworo m n'ije-ozu m, anaghi ariọ Nna n'aha m, ka ha nwe ike nata mmata n'aka unu site na Mụọ Nso, na kwa maka agburu ndi ọzọ ndi ha na-amataghi maka ha, na ihe nkwpuputa ndi a nke unu ga-edede a ga-edebe ha ma a ga-egosiputa ha nye ndi Jentailu, nke bu na site n'uju nke ndi Jentailu, mkpuru-afọ ha ndi nke foduru, ndi a ga ekposasi n'elu iru nke uwa n'ihị ekweghi-ekwe ha, e nwere ike ikpobata ha, ma-ọbụ e nwere ike ikpota ha n'imata m, onye Mgbaputa ha.
- 5 Ma mgbe ahụ ka m ga-akpokota ha bata site n'akukū anọ nile nke uwa; ma mgbe ahụ ka m ga-emejuputa ogbugba-ndu ahụ nke Nna gbaworo nye ndi ulọ nke Israel nile.
- 6 Ma ngozi na-adiri ndi Jentailu, n'ihị okwukwe ha n'ime m, n'ime na maka Mụọ Nso, nke na-agbara ha ama maka m, na maka Nna.
- 7 Lee, n'ihị okwukwe ha na m, ka Nna siri, na n'ihị ekweghi-ekwe nke unu, O ulọ nke Israel, n'ubochi ikpe-azu ka ezi-okwu ahụ ga-abiakwute ndi Jentailu, ka e wee mee ka ha mata uju nke ihe ndi a nile.

3 Nephi 16

And verily, verily, I say unto you that I have other sheep, which are not of this land, neither of the land of Jerusalem, neither in any parts of that land round about whither I have been to minister.

For they of whom I speak are they who have not as yet heard my voice; neither have I at any time manifested myself unto them.

But I have received a commandment of the Father that I shall go unto them, and that they shall hear my voice, and shall be numbered among my sheep, that there may be one fold and one shepherd; therefore I go to show myself unto them.

And I command you that ye shall write these sayings after I am gone, that if it so be that my people at Jerusalem, they who have seen me and been with me in my ministry, do not ask the Father in my name, that they may receive a knowledge of you by the Holy Ghost, and also of the other tribes whom they know not of, that these sayings which ye shall write shall be kept and shall be manifested unto the Gentiles, that through the fulness of the Gentiles, the remnant of their seed, who shall be scattered forth upon the face of the earth because of their unbelief, may be brought in, or may be brought to a knowledge of me, their Redeemer.

And then will I gather them in from the four quarters of the earth; and then will I fulfil the covenant which the Father hath made unto all the people of the house of Israel.

And blessed are the Gentiles, because of their belief in me, in and of the Holy Ghost, which witnesses unto them of me and of the Father.

Behold, because of their belief in me, saith the Father, and because of the unbelief of you, O house of Israel, in the latter day shall the truth come unto the Gentiles, that the fulness of these things shall be made known unto them.

8 Mana ahụhụ, ka Nna siri, na-adiri ndi ekweghi-
ekwe nke ndi Jentaifu—n'ihia na na-agbanyeghi ha
abiarutawo n'elu iru nke ala nke a, ma ha ekposasiwo
ndi m ndi bu nke ulo nke Israel; ma ndi m ndi bu nke
ulo nke Israel achupuwu ha site n'etiti ha, ma ha a
zogidewo ha n'okpuru ukwu;

9 Ma n'ihia ebere nile nke Nna n'ebe ndi Jentaifu no,
na kwa ikpe nile nke Nna nye ndi m bu ndi nke ulo
nke Israel; n'ezie, n'ezie, asi m unu, na mgbe ihe nke a
gasiri, ma e mewom ka ndi m bu ndi nke ulo nke Israel
ka e nye ha otiti-ihe, ma ka enye ha mkpagbu, ma ka e
gbuo ha, ma ka a chupu ha site n'etiti ha, na ibu ndi ha
kporo asi, ma ghoo ihe ima-osu na okwu ngafere n'etiti
ha—

10 Ma otu a ka Nna nyeworo iwu ka m gwa unu:
N'ubochi ahụ mgbe ndi Jentaifu ga-emehie megide
ozio-oma m, ma ga-aju uju nke ozio-oma m, ma ga-ebuli
onwe ha elu na mpako nke obi ha nile karija mba nile,
ma karija ndi nke uwa nile, ma ga-ajuputa n'udi ikwu
okwu ugha nile, na nke aghugho nile, na nke uruala
nile, na udi iru-abuo nile, na igbu-mmadu nile, na
nchua-aja aghugho nile, na akwunakwuna nile, na nke
ihe aru nzuzo nile; ma o buru na ha ga-eme ihe ndi
ahu nile, ma ga-aju uju nke ozio-oma m, lee, ka Nna
kwuru, aga m eweta uju nke ozio-oma m site n'etiti ha.

11 Ma mgbe ahụ ka m ga-echeta ogbugba-ndu m nke
m meworo nye ndi m, O ulo nke Israel, ma aga m
ewetara ha ozio-oma m.

12 Ma aga m egosi unu, O ulo nke Israel, na ndi
Jentaifu agaghi enwe ike n'aru unu; mana aga m echeta
ogbugba-ndu m nye unu, O ulo nke Israel, ma unu ga-
abia na mmata nke uju nke ozio-oma m.

13 Mana oburu na ndi Jentaifu ga-echeghari ma
laghachikwute m, ka Nna kwuru, lee a ga-agunye ha
n'etiti ndi m, O ulo nke Israel.

14 Ma agaghi m ekwe ndi m ndi bu nke ulo nke Israel,
igafe n'etiti ha, ma zoda ha, ka Nna kwuru.

But wo, saith the Father, unto the unbelieving of the
Gentiles—for notwithstanding they have come forth
upon the face of this land, and have scattered my people
who are of the house of Israel; and my people who are of
the house of Israel have been cast out from among
them, and have been trodden under feet by them;

And because of the mercies of the Father unto the
Gentiles, and also the judgments of the Father upon my
people who are of the house of Israel, verily, verily, I say
unto you, that after all this, and I have caused my people
who are of the house of Israel to be smitten, and to be
afflicted, and to be slain, and to be cast out from among
them, and to become hated by them, and to become a
hiss and a byword among them—

And thus commandeth the Father that I should say
unto you: At that day when the Gentiles shall sin
against my gospel, and shall reject the fulness of my
gospel, and shall be lifted up in the pride of their hearts
above all nations, and above all the people of the whole
earth, and shall be filled with all manner of lyings, and
of deceits, and of mischiefs, and all manner of
hypocrisy, and murders, and priestcrafts, and whore-
doms, and of secret abominations; and if they shall do
all those things, and shall reject the fulness of my gospel,
behold, saith the Father, I will bring the fulness of my
gospel from among them.

And then will I remember my covenant which I have
made unto my people, O house of Israel, and I will
bring my gospel unto them.

And I will show unto thee, O house of Israel, that the
Gentiles shall not have power over you; but I will re-
member my covenant unto you, O house of Israel, and
ye shall come unto the knowledge of the fulness of my
gospel.

But if the Gentiles will repent and return unto me,
saith the Father, behold they shall be numbered among
my people, O house of Israel.

And I will not suffer my people, who are of the house
of Israel, to go through among them, and tread them
down, saith the Father.

- 15 Mana ọbụrụ na ha agaghị atugharịkwute m, ma n̄aa ntị n'olu m, aga m ekwe ha, e, aga m ekwe ndị m, O ụlọ nke Israel, na ha ga-agabiga n'etiti ha, ma ga-azọda ha, ma ha ga-adị ka nnu nke tufuru uto ya, nke site mgbe ahụ gaa n'iru adighi ihe o di mma ya kama ka etufuo ya, na ka a zogide ya n'okpuru ukwu nke ndi m, O ụlọ nke Israel.
- 16 N'ezie, n'ezie, asi m unu, otu a ka Nna nyere m iwu-nsọ—ka m nye ndi a ala nke a, maka ihe nketa ha.
- 17 Ma mgbe ahụ okwu nile nke onye-amụma Aisaja a ga-emejuputa ya, nke si:
- 18 Ndi-nche gi ga-ewelite olu: n'olu ka ha ga-abukota abụ onụ, n'ihina ha ga-ahụ anya na anya mgbe Onye-nwe ga-eweta Zaijon ozo.
- 19 Tipu mkpu onu, bukotanu abu unu mkpomkpo ebe nile nke Jerusalem; n'ihina Onye-nwe akasiwo ndi ya obi, o gbaputawo Jerusalem.
- 20 Onye-nwe agbawo ogwe-aka nsọ ya oto n'anya nile nke mba nile; ma nsotu nile nke uwa ga-ahụ nzoputa nke Chineke.

But if they will not turn unto me, and hearken unto my voice, I will suffer them, yea, I will suffer my people, O house of Israel, that they shall go through among them, and shall tread them down, and they shall be as salt that hath lost its savor, which is thenceforth good for nothing but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of my people, O house of Israel.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, thus hath the Father commanded me—that I should give unto this people this land for their inheritance.

And then the words of the prophet Isaiah shall be fulfilled, which say:

Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice; with the voice together shall they sing, for they shall see eye to eye when the Lord shall bring again Zion.

Break forth into joy, sing together, ye waste places of Jerusalem; for the Lord hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Jerusalem.

The Lord hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of God.

3 Nifai 17

- 1 Lee, ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Jisus kwuworo okwu nile ndi a, o lekwaranya gburu-gburu ozo n'igwe-mmadu ahụ, ma o siri ha: Lee oge m adiwo nso.
- 2 Ahuru m na unu adighi ike, na unu enweghi ike ighota okwu m nile nke Nna nyere m iwu igwa unu n'oge nke a.
- 3 Ya mere, gaa nu n'ulo unu nile, ma tugharia-uche n'ihe nile nke m kwuworo, ma juo Nna, n'aha m, ka unu wee ghota, ma kwado echiche unu nile maka echi, ma aga m abiakwute unu ozo.
- 4 Mana ugbua ana m agakwuru Nna, na kwa igosi agburu nile nke Israel ndi furu efu onwe m, n'ih na efunarighi Nna efunari, n'ih na o matara ebe o kpogara ha.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Jisus kwuworo otu a, o lepukwara anyanya gburu-gburu ozo n'igwe-mmadu ahụ, ma hu na ha no n'anya-mmiri, ma lekwasigide ya anyanya dika ha gasi ya nonyere kwuo ha nwa ogologo oge.
- 6 Ma o siri ha: Lee, afo m nile juputara nomiko n'ebe unu no.
- 7 Unu nwere ndi na-aria oria n'etiti unu? Kpotanu ha. Unu nwere ndi dara ngworo, ma-obu kpuru-isi, ma-obu ndi na anaghi a ga ije, ma-obu ndi na-enwezughu ukwu na aka, ma-obu ndi ekpenta, ma-obu ndi aru ha kponwuru akponwu, ma-obu ndi nti chiri, ma-obu ndi nwere nsogbu n'udi obula? Kpota nu ha ma a ga m agwo ha, n'ih na enwere m obi omiko n'ebe unu no; afo m nile juputara n'obi ebere.
- 8 N'ih na ahuru m na unu choroka m gosi unu ihe m meworo umunne unu no na Jerusalem, n'ih na ahuru m na okwukwe unu zuru-ezu na m kwesiri igwo unu.
- 9 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe o kwuworo otu a, igwe-mmadu ahụ nile, n'otu obi, gara n'iru kporo ndi oria ha na ndi ha nwere mkpagbu, na ndi ngworo ha, ma kporo ndi ha kpuru-isi, ma kporo ndi ha dara ogbu, ma kporo ndi ha nile nwere mkpagbu n'udi obula; ma o gworo ha, onye obula dika e siri kpotara ya ha.

3 Nephi 17

Behold, now it came to pass that when Jesus had spoken these words he looked round about again on the multitude, and he said unto them: Behold, my time is at hand.

I perceive that ye are weak, that ye cannot understand all my words which I am commanded of the Father to speak unto you at this time.

Therefore, go ye unto your homes, and ponder upon the things which I have said, and ask of the Father, in my name, that ye may understand, and prepare your minds for the morrow, and I come unto you again.

But now I go unto the Father, and also to show myself unto the lost tribes of Israel, for they are not lost unto the Father, for he knoweth whither he hath taken them.

And it came to pass that when Jesus had thus spoken, he cast his eyes round about again on the multitude, and beheld they were in tears, and did look steadfastly upon him as if they would ask him to tarry a little longer with them.

And he said unto them: Behold, my bowels are filled with compassion towards you.

Have ye any that are sick among you? Bring them hither. Have ye any that are lame, or blind, or halt, or maimed, or leprous, or that are withered, or that are deaf, or that are afflicted in any manner? Bring them hither and I will heal them, for I have compassion upon you; my bowels are filled with mercy.

For I perceive that ye desire that I should show unto you what I have done unto your brethren at Jerusalem, for I see that your faith is sufficient that I should heal you.

And it came to pass that when he had thus spoken, all the multitude, with one accord, did go forth with their sick and their afflicted, and their lame, and with their blind, and with their dumb, and with all them that were afflicted in any manner; and he did heal them every one as they were brought forth unto him.

10 Ma ha nile, ma ndi ahụ a gwọworo ma ndi arụ siri ike, kpọrọ isi-ala n'ụkwụ ya, ma fee ya; ma ka ha ra bụ ndi nwere ike ibia site n'igwe-mmadu ahụ suturu ụkwụ ya ọnu, nke mere na ha jiri anya-mmiri ha saa ụkwụ ya arụ.

11 Ma o wee ruo na o nyere iwu ka a kpota ụmụ-ntakiri ha.

12 Ya mere ha kpọtara ụmụ-ntakiri ha ma dozie ha ọdụ n'ala gbaa ya gburu-gburu, ma Jisus guzoro n'etiti; ma igwe-mmadu ahụ nyere efe ruo mgbe a kpọtasiworo ha nye ya.

13 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe a kpọtasiworo ha, ma Jisus guzoro n'etiti ha, o nyere igwe-mmadu ahụ iwu ka ha sekpuru n'ala ahụ.

14 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha sekpuruworo n'ala ahụ, Jisus suru-ude n'ime onwe ya, ma si: Nna ana m enwe nsogbu n'ih i ajoy-omume nke ndi nke ulo nke Israel.

15 Ma mgbe o kwuworo okwu ndi a, ya n'onwe ya kwa sekpuru n'ala ahụ; ma lee o kpere ekpere nye Nna, ma ihe ndi o kpere e nweghi ike ide ya ede, ma igwe-mmadu ahụ ndi nke nuru ya gbara-ama.

16 Ma n'udi a ka ha na-agba ama: Anya ahutubeghi, obughi ma nti o nutuwo mbu, nnukwu ihe di otu a na ihe itu-n'anya nile dika anyi huru ma nu Jisus gwara Nna;

17 Ma odighi ire nwere ike ikwu, obughi ma mmadu o nwere ike ide ha, obughi ma obi nile nke ndi mmadu ha nwere ike ighota nnukwu ihe di otu a na ihe itu-n'anya nile dika anyi huru ma nu Jisus kwuru; ma odighi onye nwere ike ighota maka onu nke juputara mkpuru-obi anyi nile n'oge ahụ anyi nuru ka o na-ekpere anyi ekpere nye Nna.

18 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Jisus biara na ngwucha nke ikpe-ekpere nye Nna ahụ, o bilitere; mana onu nke igwe-mmadu ahụ di nnukwu nke mere na o kariri ha.

19 Ma o wee ruo na Jisus gwara ha okwu, ma si ha bilie.

20 Ma ha bilitere site n'ala ahụ, ma o siri ha: Ngozi na-adiri unu n'ih i okwukwe unu. Ma ugbua lee, onu m juru-eju.

And they did all, both they who had been healed and they who were whole, bow down at his feet, and did worship him; and as many as could come for the multitude did kiss his feet, insomuch that they did bathe his feet with their tears.

And it came to pass that he commanded that their little children should be brought.

So they brought their little children and set them down upon the ground round about him, and Jesus stood in the midst; and the multitude gave way till they had all been brought unto him.

And it came to pass that when they had all been brought, and Jesus stood in the midst, he commanded the multitude that they should kneel down upon the ground.

And it came to pass that when they had knelt upon the ground, Jesus groaned within himself, and said: Father, I am troubled because of the wickedness of the people of the house of Israel.

And when he had said these words, he himself also knelt upon the earth; and behold he prayed unto the Father, and the things which he prayed cannot be written, and the multitude did bear record who heard him.

And after this manner do they bear record: The eye hath never seen, neither hath the ear heard, before, so great and marvelous things as we saw and heard Jesus speak unto the Father;

And no tongue can speak, neither can there be written by any man, neither can the hearts of men conceive so great and marvelous things as we both saw and heard Jesus speak; and no one can conceive of the joy which filled our souls at the time we heard him pray for us unto the Father.

And it came to pass that when Jesus had made an end of praying unto the Father, he arose; but so great was the joy of the multitude that they were overcome.

And it came to pass that Jesus spake unto them, and bade them arise.

And they arose from the earth, and he said unto them: Blessed are ye because of your faith. And now behold, my joy is full.

- 21 Ma mgbe o kwuworo okwu ndi a, o kwara akwa, ma igwe-mmadu ahụ gbara ama maka ya, ma o kuuru umu-ntakiri ha, n'otu n'otu, ma gozie ha, ma kpeere Nna ekpere maka ha.
- 22 Ma mgbe o meworo nke a o kwara akwa ozo;
- 23 Ma o gwara igwe-mmadu ahụ okwu, ma si ha: Lee umu-ntakiri unu.
- 24 Ma dika ha lere anya ihu, ha lepuru anya ha nile chee-iru n'elu-igwe, ma ha huru elu-igwe nile ka o meghe, ma ha huru ndi muo-ozu na-aridata site n'elu-igwe dika o bu n'etiti oku; ma ha gbadatara ma gbachibido umu-ntakiri ahụ gburu-gburu, ma e jiri oku gbachibido ha gburu-gburu; ma ndi muo-ozu ahụ kwusaara ha ozi-oma.
- 25 Ma igwe-mmadu ahụ huru ma nu ma gbaa-ama; ma ha matara na ama ha bu ezi-okwu n'ihu na ha nile huru ma nu, onye obula n'onwe ya; ma ha di nonu-ogugu ihe dika mkpuru-obi puku abuo na nari ise; ma ndi no n'ime ha bu ndikom, ndinyom, na umu-ntakiri.

And when he had said these words, he wept, and the multitude bare record of it, and he took their little children, one by one, and blessed them, and prayed unto the Father for them.

And when he had done this he wept again;

And he spake unto the multitude, and said unto them: Behold your little ones.

And as they looked to behold they cast their eyes towards heaven, and they saw the heavens open, and they saw angels descending out of heaven as it were in the midst of fire; and they came down and encircled those little ones about, and they were encircled about with fire; and the angels did minister unto them.

And the multitude did see and hear and bear record; and they know that their record is true for they all of them did see and hear, every man for himself; and they were in number about two thousand and five hundred souls; and they did consist of men, women, and children.

3 Nifai 18

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na Jisus nyere ndi-na-eso uzọ ya iwu ka ha wetara ya achicha na mmanya.
- 2 Ma mgbe ha gaworo iweta achicha na mmanya, o nyere igwe-mmadu ahụ iwu-nsọ ka ha nọdu onwe ha odu n'ala.
- 3 Ma mgbe ndi-na-eso uzọ ya jiworo achicha na mmanya bja, o weere ufodu achicha ahụ ma nyawaa ma gozie ya; ma o nyere ndi na-eso uzọ ya ma nye ha iwu-nsọ ka ha rie.
- 4 Ma mgbe ha riworo ma rijuo afọ, o nyere iwu ka ha nye igwe-mmadu ahụ.
- 5 Ma mgbe igwe-mmadu ahụ riworo ma rijuo afọ, o sirị ndi-na-eso uzọ ya ahụ: Lee a ga-enwe otu onye a ga-echi echichi n'etiti unu, ma ya ka m ga-enye ike na o ga-anyawa achicha ma gozie ya ma nye ya ndi nke nzuko-nsọ m, nye ndi nile ga-ekwere ma e mee ha baptism n'aha m.
- 6 Ma nke a ka unu ga n'echeta ime oge nile, obuna dika m meworo, obuna dika m nyawaworo achicha ma goziwo ya ma nyewo unu ya.
- 7 Ma nke a ka unu ga-eme na ncheta nke aru m, nke m gosiworo unu. Ma o ga-abu ihe mgba-ama nye Nna na unu na-echeta m oge nile. Ma oburu na unu na-echeta m oge nile unu ga-enwe Muo m ka o na-anonyere unu.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe o kwuru okwu ndi a, o nyere ndi na-eso uzọ ya iwu ka ha were mmanya sitere n'iko ahụ ma nubiri site na ya, ma na ha kwesiri inye kwa igwe mmadu ahụ ka ha wee nuo site na ya.
- 9 Ma o wee ruo na ha mere otu ahụ, ma nubiri site na ya ma afọ juru ha; ma ha nyere igwe-mmadu ahụ, ma ha nuru, ma afọ juru ha.
- 10 Ma mgbe ndi na-eso uzọ ya meworo nke a, Jisus sirị ha: Ngozi na-adiri unu n'ihu ihe nke a nke unu meworo, n'ihu na nke a bu imejuputa iwu-nsọ m nile, ma nke a na-agbara Nna aka-ebe na unu no na njikere ime ihe ahụ nke m nyeworo unu n'iwu.

3 Nephi 18

And it came to pass that Jesus commanded his disciples that they should bring forth some bread and wine unto him.

And while they were gone for bread and wine, he commanded the multitude that they should sit themselves down upon the earth.

And when the disciples had come with bread and wine, he took of the bread and brake and blessed it; and he gave unto the disciples and commanded that they should eat.

And when they had eaten and were filled, he commanded that they should give unto the multitude.

And when the multitude had eaten and were filled, he said unto the disciples: Behold there shall one be ordained among you, and to him will I give power that he shall break bread and bless it and give it unto the people of my church, unto all those who shall believe and be baptized in my name.

And this shall ye always observe to do, even as I have done, even as I have broken bread and blessed it and given it unto you.

And this shall ye do in remembrance of my body, which I have shown unto you. And it shall be a testimony unto the Father that ye do always remember me. And if ye do always remember me ye shall have my Spirit to be with you.

And it came to pass that when he said these words, he commanded his disciples that they should take of the wine of the cup and drink of it, and that they should also give unto the multitude that they might drink of it.

And it came to pass that they did so, and did drink of it and were filled; and they gave unto the multitude, and they did drink, and they were filled.

And when the disciples had done this, Jesus said unto them: Blessed are ye for this thing which ye have done, for this is fulfilling my commandments, and this doth witness unto the Father that ye are willing to do that which I have commanded you.

11 Ma otu a ka unu ga na-emere ndi nke cheghariri ma e mee ha baptism n'aha m; ma unu ga-eme ya na ncheta nke obara m, nke m kwafuworo nye unu, ka unu wee gbaara Nna aka-ebe na unu na-echeta m oge nile. Ma oburu na unu na-echeta m oge nile unu ga-enwe Muo m ka o na-anonyere unu.

12 Ma ana m enye unu iwu-nsa na unu ga-eme ihe ndi a. Ma oburu na unu ga-eme ihe ndi a oge nile ngozi na-adiri unu, n'ihi na e wukwasiri unu n'elu nkume m.

13 Mana onye obula n'etiti unu ga-eme kariya ma-obu welata aka kariya ndi a ewukwasighi ha n'elu nkume m, kama ewukwasiri ha n'elu nto-ala aja; ma mgbe mmiri-ozuzo ga-agbadata, ma ide-mmiri nile abia, ma ifufe nile efee, ma fekwasi ha, ha ga-ada, ma onu-uzo ama nile nke ala-muo di na njikere, meghee inabata ha.

14 Ya mere ngozi na-adiri unu ma oburu na unu gadebe iwu-nsa m nile, nke Nna nyeworo m iwu ka m nye unu.

15 N'ezie, n'ezie, asi m unu, unu ga na-echeriri nche ma na-ekpe ekpere oge nile, eleghi anya ekwensu anwa unu onwunwa, ma duru unu puo ndi o dokpuru n'agha.

16 Ma dika m siworo kpee ekpere n'etiti unu obuna otu ahụ ka unu ga-esi na-ekpe ekpere na nzuko-nsa m, n'etiti ndi nke m cheghariri ma e mee ha baptism n'aha m. Lee abụ m ihè ahụ; e doziwo m ihe ima-atụ nye unu.

17 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Jisus gwaworo ndi na-eso uzo ya okwu nile ndi a, o tughari-kwara ozo n'ebe igwe-mmadu ahụ nọ ma si ha:

18 Lee, n'ezie, n'ezie, asi m unu, unu ga na-echeriri nche na-ekpe ekpere oge nile adighi ama ama unu abanye n'ime onwunwa; n'ihi na Setan na-achọ inweta unu, ka o wee yochaa unu dika oka.

19 Ya mere unu ga na-ekpere Nna oge nile n'aha m;

20 Ma ihe obula unu ga-ario Nna n'aha m, nke ziri ezi, na-ekwere na unu ga-anata, lee a ga-enye unu ya.

21 Na-ekpe nu ekpere, n'ezie na ulo unu nye Nna oge nile n'aha m, ka e wee gozie ndi nwunye unu na umu unu.

And this shall ye always do to those who repent and are baptized in my name; and ye shall do it in remembrance of my blood, which I have shed for you, that ye may witness unto the Father that ye do always remember me. And if ye do always remember me ye shall have my Spirit to be with you.

And I give unto you a commandment that ye shall do these things. And if ye shall always do these things blessed are ye, for ye are built upon my rock.

But whoso among you shall do more or less than these are not built upon my rock, but are built upon a sandy foundation; and when the rain descends, and the floods come, and the winds blow, and beat upon them, they shall fall, and the gates of hell are ready open to receive them.

Therefore blessed are ye if ye shall keep my commandments, which the Father hath commanded me that I should give unto you.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, ye must watch and pray always, lest ye be tempted by the devil, and ye be led away captive by him.

And as I have prayed among you even so shall ye pray in my church, among my people who do repent and are baptized in my name. Behold I am the light; I have set an example for you.

And it came to pass that when Jesus had spoken these words unto his disciples, he turned again unto the multitude and said unto them:

Behold, verily, verily, I say unto you, ye must watch and pray always lest ye enter into temptation; for Satan desireth to have you, that he may sift you as wheat.

Therefore ye must always pray unto the Father in my name;

And whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, which is right, believing that ye shall receive, behold it shall be given unto you.

Pray in your families unto the Father, always in my name, that your wives and your children may be blessed.

22 Ma lee, unu ga na-ezukọta ọtụtụ mgbe; ma unu agaghị egbochi onye ọbụla ibi kwute unu mgbe unu ga-ezukọta, kama kwee ha ka ha bi kwute unu ma egbochila ha;

23 Mana unu ga na-ekpere ha ekpere, ma agaghị achụpụ ha; ma ọbụrụ na ha bi kwute unu ọtụtụ mgbe unu ga-ekpere ha ekpere nye Nna, n'aha m.

24 Ya mere, welite ihè unu elu ka ọ na-enwu nye ụwa. Lee ahụ m ihè ahụ nke unu ga-ewelite elu—ihe ahụ unu hụworo m na-eme. Lee unu hụrụ na mụ ekpewo ekpere nye Nna, ma unu nile ahụwo ya.

25 Ma unu hụrụ na mụ enyewo iwu na onye ọbụla n'ime unu agaghị apụ, mana kama e nyewo m iwu ka unu bi kwute m, ka unu wee metụ-aka ma hụ; ọbuna otu ahụ ka unu ga-eme nye ụwa; ma onye ọbụla na-emebi iwu-nsọ nke a, na-enye onwe ya ka e dọba ya n'ime onwunwa.

26 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Jisus kwusiworo okwu ndi a, ọ tugharịkwara anya ya ọzọ lekwasị ndi na-eso uzo ya ndi ọ hōrōworo, ma si ha:

27 Lee n'ezie, n'ezie, asi m unu, a na m enye unu iwu-nsọ ọzọ, ma mgbe ahụ a ga m agakwuru Nna m ka m wee mejuputa iwu-nsọ ndi ọzọ ndi o nyeworo m.

28 Ma ugbua lee, nke a bu iwu-nsọ ahụ nke m nyeworo unu, na unu agaghị ekwe onye ọbụla unu matara amata iketa-oke nke arụ na ọbara m n'etozughị-oke, mgbe unu ga-eke ya;

29 N'ihia na onye ọbụla na-eri ma na-añụ arụ na ọbara m n'etozughị-oke na-eri ma na-añụ omuma-ikpe nye mkpuru-obi ya; ya mere ọbụrụ na unu matara na mmadu etozughị etozu iri na inu nke arụ na ọbara m unu ga-egbochi ya.

30 Otu o sila di, unu agaghị achụpụ ya site n'etiti unu, mana unu ga-akuziri ya ozi-oma ma ga-ekpere ya ekpere nye Nna, n'aha m; ma ọbụrụ na o chegharia ma e mee ya baptism n'aha m, mgbe ahụ ka unu ga-anabata ya, ma ga-ekenye ya site n'arụ na ọbara m.

31 Mana ọbụrụ na o chegharighi, agaghị agunye ya n'etiti ndi m, ka ọ ghara ibibi ndi m, n'ihia na lee a matara m aturu m, ma aguru ha onu.

And behold, ye shall meet together oft; and ye shall not forbid any man from coming unto you when ye shall meet together, but suffer them that they may come unto you and forbid them not;

But ye shall pray for them, and shall not cast them out; and if it so be that they come unto you oft ye shall pray for them unto the Father, in my name.

Therefore, hold up your light that it may shine unto the world. Behold I am the light which ye shall hold up—that which ye have seen me do. Behold ye see that I have prayed unto the Father, and ye all have witnessed.

And ye see that I have commanded that none of you should go away, but rather have commanded that ye should come unto me, that ye might feel and see; even so shall ye do unto the world; and whosoever breaketh this commandment suffereth himself to be led into temptation.

And now it came to pass that when Jesus had spoken these words, he turned his eyes again upon the disciples whom he had chosen, and said unto them:

Behold verily, verily, I say unto you, I give unto you another commandment, and then I must go unto my Father that I may fulfil other commandments which he hath given me.

And now behold, this is the commandment which I give unto you, that ye shall not suffer any one knowingly to partake of my flesh and blood unworthily, when ye shall minister it;

For whoso eateth and drinketh my flesh and blood unworthily eateth and drinketh damnation to his soul; therefore if ye know that a man is unworthy to eat and drink of my flesh and blood ye shall forbid him.

Nevertheless, ye shall not cast him out from among you, but ye shall minister unto him and shall pray for him unto the Father, in my name; and if it so be that he repenteth and is baptized in my name, then shall ye receive him, and shall minister unto him of my flesh and blood.

But if he repent not he shall not be numbered among my people, that he may not destroy my people, for behold I know my sheep, and they are numbered.

- 32 Otu o sila di, unu agaghị achụpụ ya site n'ụlọ-nzukọ unu nile, ma-ọbụ ebe nile unu na anọ efe Chineke, n'ihị na nye ụdị ahụ ka unu ga-aga n'iru na-ekwusa ozi-oma; n'ihị na unu amataghị ma ha galaghachi ma chegharia, ma jiri nzube juru-eju nke obi biakwute m, ma aga m agwọ ha; ma unu ga-abụ ngwa-ọrụ nke iwetara ha nzọpụta.
- 33 Ya mere, debe ihe ndị a nke m nyeworo unu iwunso ka unu ghara ibia n'okpuru amam-ikpe; n'ihị na ahụhụ na-adiri ya bụ onye Nna ga-ama ikpe.
- 34 Ma a na m enye unu iwunso nile ndị a n'ihị irurita-uka nile nke na-adị n'etiti unu. Ma ngozi na-adiri unu ma ọburu na unu enweghị irurita-uka nile n'etiti unu.
- 35 Ma ugbua ana m agakwuru Nna, n'ihị na ọ di mkpa na m ga-agakwuru Nna n'ihị unu nile.
- 36 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Jisus biaworo na ngwucha nke ihe nkwpụta ndi a, o jiri aka ya metu ndi na-eso ụzọ ya ndi nke ọ horooro, n'otu n'otu, ọbuna ruo mgbe o metusiworo ha nile, ma gwa ha okwu dika o meturu ha aka.
- 37 Ma igwe-mmadu ahụ anughị okwu nile nke o kwuru, ya mere ha agbaghi ama; mana ndi na-eso ụzọ ya gbara-ama na o nyere ha ike inye Mụọ Nso. Ma aga m egosi unu ma emesia na ama nke a bu ezi-okwu.
- 38 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Jisus metuworo ha nile aka, igwe-ojii bira ma kpuchie igwe-mmadu ahụ nke mere na ha enweghi ike ihu Jisus.
- 39 Ma mgbe e kpuchiri ha ọ puru site n'ebe ha no, ma rigoro n'elu-igwe. Ma ndi na-eso ụzọ ya huru ma gbaa-ama na ọ rigokwara ozo n'elu-igwe.

Nevertheless, ye shall not cast him out of your synagogues, or your places of worship, for unto such shall ye continue to minister; for ye know not but what they will return and repent, and come unto me with full purpose of heart, and I shall heal them; and ye shall be the means of bringing salvation unto them.

Therefore, keep these sayings which I have commanded you that ye come not under condemnation; for wo unto him whom the Father condemneth.

And I give you these commandments because of the disputations which have been among you. And blessed are ye if ye have no disputations among you.

And now I go unto the Father, because it is expedient that I should go unto the Father for your sakes.

And it came to pass that when Jesus had made an end of these sayings, he touched with his hand the disciples whom he had chosen, one by one, even until he had touched them all, and spake unto them as he touched them.

And the multitude heard not the words which he spake, therefore they did not bear record; but the disciples bare record that he gave them power to give the Holy Ghost. And I will show unto you hereafter that this record is true.

And it came to pass that when Jesus had touched them all, there came a cloud and overshadowed the multitude that they could not see Jesus.

And while they were overshadowed he departed from them, and ascended into heaven. And the disciples saw and did bear record that he ascended again into heaven.

3 Nifai 19

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Jisus rigoroworo n'elu-igwe, igwe-mmadu ahụ gbasara, ma nwoke oḅula kpoḅoḅo nwunye ya na umu ya ma laghachi n'ulo nke ya.
- 2 Ma e wee mee mkpotu maka ya ebe nile n'etiti ndi ahụ otu mgbe ahụ, tutu ochichiri agbaa, na igwe-mmadu ahụ ahụwo Jisus, ma na o ekwusawo ozi-oma nye ha, ma na o ga-egosị kwa onwe ya igwe-mmadu ahụ echi ya.
- 3 E, ma oḅuna abali ahụ nile e mere mkpotu ebe nile gbasara Jisus; ma nke mere na ha zipugakwuru ndi ahụ na e nwere otutu, e, nnukwu onu-ogugu kariḅi akari, ruru oru kari abali ahụ nile, ka ha wee nwe ike n'echi ya ino n'ebe Jisus ga-egosị igwe-mmadu ahụ onwe ya.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na n'echi ya, mgbe igwe-mmadu ahụ gbakotara, lee, Nifai na nwanne ya nwoke onye o kuliteworo site na ndi nwuru-anwu, onye aha ya bu Timoti, na kwa nwa ya nwoke, onye aha ya bu Jonas, na kwa Matonai, na Matonaiha, nwanne ya nwoke, na Kumen, na Kumenonhai, na Jeremaja, na Shemnon, na Jonas, na Zedekaija, na Aisaja—ugbua ndi a bu aha nile nke ndi na-eso uzọ ahụ ndi Jisus hḅoworo—ma o wee ruo na ha gara n'iru ma guzoro n'etiti igwe-mmadu ahụ.
- 5 Ma lee, igwe-mmadu ahụ diiri nnukwu nke mere na ha mere ka e kewa ha notu iri na abuo.
- 6 Ma iri na abuo ahụ kuziiri igwe-mmadu ahụ, ma lee, ha mere ka igwe-mmadu ahụ sekpuru n'elu iru ala, ma ka ha kpee ekpere nye Nna n'aha nke Jisus.
- 7 Ma ndi na-eso uzọ ahụ kpekwaro ekpere nye Nna n'aha nke Jisus. Ma o wee ruo na ha bilitere ma kwusaara ndi ahụ ozi-oma.
- 8 Ma mgbe ha kuziworo otu okwu ndi ahụ nke Jisus kwuworo—na-enweghi ihe di iche site n'okwu nile nke Jisus kwuworo—lee, ha sekpukwara ala ozo ma kpeere Nna ekpere n'aha nke Jisus.
- 9 Ma ha kpere ekpere maka ihe ahụ nke ha chokarichara; ma ha choro ka enye ha Muo Nso.

3 Nephi 19

And now it came to pass that when Jesus had ascended into heaven, the multitude did disperse, and every man did take his wife and his children and did return to his own home.

And it was noised abroad among the people immediately, before it was yet dark, that the multitude had seen Jesus, and that he had ministered unto them, and that he would also show himself on the morrow unto the multitude.

Yea, and even all the night it was noised abroad concerning Jesus; and insomuch did they send forth unto the people that there were many, yea, an exceedingly great number, did labor exceedingly all that night, that they might be on the morrow in the place where Jesus should show himself unto the multitude.

And it came to pass that on the morrow, when the multitude was gathered together, behold, Nephi and his brother whom he had raised from the dead, whose name was Timothy, and also his son, whose name was Jonas, and also Mathoni, and Mathonihah, his brother, and Kumen, and Kumenonhi, and Jeremiah, and Shemnon, and Jonas, and Zedekiah, and Isaiah—now these were the names of the disciples whom Jesus had chosen—and it came to pass that they went forth and stood in the midst of the multitude.

And behold, the multitude was so great that they did cause that they should be separated into twelve bodies.

And the twelve did teach the multitude; and behold, they did cause that the multitude should kneel down upon the face of the earth, and should pray unto the Father in the name of Jesus.

And the disciples did pray unto the Father also in the name of Jesus. And it came to pass that they arose and ministered unto the people.

And when they had ministered those same words which Jesus had spoken—nothing varying from the words which Jesus had spoken—behold, they knelt again and prayed to the Father in the name of Jesus.

And they did pray for that which they most desired; and they desired that the Holy Ghost should be given unto them.

10 Ma mgbe ha kpeworo otu a, ha gbadara ruo na nkọ mmiri ahụ, ma igwe-mmadi ahụ sooro ha.

11 Ma o wee ruo na Nifaj gbadara n'ime mmiri ahụ ma e mee ya baptism.

12 Ma ọ pụtara site na mmiri ahụ ma malite ime baptism. Ma o mere ndị nile ahụ Jisus hōrōworo baptism.

13 Ma o wee ruo mgbe e meworo ha nile baptism ma ha apụtawo site na mmiri ahụ, Mụọ Nsọ dakwasiri ha, ma ha jupụtara na Mụọ Nsọ na n'okụ.

14 Ma lee, a gbachibidoro ha gburu-gburu dika ọbụ jiri okụ; ma o si n'elu-igwe gbadara, ma igwe-mmadi ahụ hụrụ ya, ma gbaa-ama; ma ndị mụọ-ozu gbadara site n'elu-igwe ma kuziere ha ozi-oma.

15 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ndị mụọ-ozu ahụ na-akuziri ndị na-eso ụzọ ya ahụ ozi oma, lee, Jisus bįara ma guzoro n'etiti ma kuziere ha ozi-oma.

16 Ma o wee ruo na ọ gwara igwe-mmadi ahụ okwu, ma nye ha iwu ka ha sekpuru kwa ọzọ n'elu ala, na kwa na ndị na-eso ụzọ ya kwesiri isekpuru n'elu ala ahụ.

17 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha nile sekpuruworo n'ala, o nyere ndị na-eso ụzọ ya iwu ikpe ekpere.

18 Ma lee, ha malitere ikpe ekpere; ma ha kpere ekpere nye Jisus, na-akpọ ya Onye-nwe ha na Chineke ha.

19 Ma o wee ruo na Jisus pūrū site n'etiti ha, ma gaputū ntakiri site n'ebe ha nọ ma kpọọ isi n'ala, ma ọ si:

20 Nna, ekele m gi na i nyewo ndi a nke m hōrōworo Mụọ Nsọ; ma ọ bụ n'ihu okwukwe ha na mụ ka m hōrōworo ha site n'ụwa.

21 Nna, ariọ m gi ka inye ndi nile ga e kwere n'okwu ha nile Mụọ Nsọ.

22 Nna, i nyewo ha Mụọ Nsọ n'ihu na ha kwere na m; ma i hūrū na ha kwere na m n'ihu na inūrū olu ha, ma ha na-ekpere m; ma ha na-ekpere m n'ihu na m na ha nọ.

And when they had thus prayed they went down unto the water's edge, and the multitude followed them.

And it came to pass that Nephi went down into the water and was baptized.

And he came up out of the water and began to baptize. And he baptized all those whom Jesus had chosen.

And it came to pass when they were all baptized and had come up out of the water, the Holy Ghost did fall upon them, and they were filled with the Holy Ghost and with fire.

And behold, they were encircled about as if it were by fire; and it came down from heaven, and the multitude did witness it, and did bear record; and angels did come down out of heaven and did minister unto them.

And it came to pass that while the angels were ministering unto the disciples, behold, Jesus came and stood in the midst and ministered unto them.

And it came to pass that he spake unto the multitude, and commanded them that they should kneel down again upon the earth, and also that his disciples should kneel down upon the earth.

And it came to pass that when they had all knelt down upon the earth, he commanded his disciples that they should pray.

And behold, they began to pray; and they did pray unto Jesus, calling him their Lord and their God.

And it came to pass that Jesus departed out of the midst of them, and went a little way off from them and bowed himself to the earth, and he said:

Father, I thank thee that thou hast given the Holy Ghost unto these whom I have chosen; and it is because of their belief in me that I have chosen them out of the world.

Father, I pray thee that thou wilt give the Holy Ghost unto all them that shall believe in their words.

Father, thou hast given them the Holy Ghost because they believe in me; and thou seest that they believe in me because thou hearest them, and they pray unto me; and they pray unto me because I am with them.

23 Ma ugbua Nna, ana m ariṣo gi maka ha, na kwa maka ndi ahụ nile nke ga e kwere n'okwu ha nile, ka ha wee kwere na m, ka m wee nṣo n'ime ha dika gi, Nna, nṣo n'ime m, ka anyi wee buru otu.

24 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Jisus kpeworo otu a nye Nna, o bjakwutere ndi na-eso uto ya, ma lee, ha gakwara n'iru, na-esepughị aka, ikpere ya; ma ha amubaghị otutu okwu, n'ih na e nyere ha ihe ha ga-ekpe, ma ha juputara n'inwe mmasi.

25 Ma o wee ruo na Jisus goziri ha dika ha na-ekpe ekpere nye ya; ma mbara-iru ya kekwasiri ha iru-ochi, ma ihè nke mbara-iru ya mukwasiri ha, ma lee ha di ocha ka mbara-iru na kwa uwe-nsọ nile nke Jisus; ma lee ocha ya kariri ocha nile, e, obuna onweghi ihe di n'ua di ocha ka ocha ya.

26 Ma Jisus siri ha: Na-ekpe ekpere; otu o sila di, ha akwusighi ikpe ekpere.

27 Ma otugharikwara ozo site n'ebe ha no, ma gaputu ntakiri ma kpo isi n'ala; ma o kpekware ekpere ozo nye Nna, na-asị:

28 Nna, ekele m gi na i sachawo ndi ahụ m horoworo, n'ih okwukwe ha, ma a na m ekpere ha ekpere, na kwa ndi ahụ ga-ekwere n'okwu ha nile, ka e wee sachaa ha na m, site n'okwukwe n'okwu ha nile, obuna dika a na-asachaa ha na m.

29 Nna anaghi m ekpe ekpere maka uwa, kama maka ndi nke i nyeworo m site n'ua, n'ih okwukwe ha, ka e wee sachaa ha na m, ka m wee nṣo n'ime ha dika gi, Nna, nṣo n'ime m, ka anyi wee buru otu, ka e wee too m n'ime ha.

30 Ma mgbe Jisus kwuworo okwu ndi a o bjakwutekwara ndi na-eso uto ya ozo; ma lee ha kpesiri ekpere ike, esepughị-aka, nye ya; ma o kekwasikwara ha iru-ochi ozo; ma lee ha di ocha obuna dika Jisus.

31 Ma o wee ruo na o gaputukwara ntakiri ozo ma kpee ekpere nye Nna;

32 Ma ire enweghi ike ikwu okwu nile nke o kpere, obughị ma mmadu o nwere ike ide okwu nile nke o kpere.

And now Father, I pray unto thee for them, and also for all those who shall believe on their words, that they may believe in me, that I may be in them as thou, Father, art in me, that we may be one.

And it came to pass that when Jesus had thus prayed unto the Father, he came unto his disciples, and behold, they did still continue, without ceasing, to pray unto him; and they did not multiply many words, for it was given unto them what they should pray, and they were filled with desire.

And it came to pass that Jesus blessed them as they did pray unto him; and his countenance did smile upon them, and the light of his countenance did shine upon them, and behold they were as white as the countenance and also the garments of Jesus; and behold the whiteness thereof did exceed all the whiteness, yea, even there could be nothing upon earth so white as the whiteness thereof.

And Jesus said unto them: Pray on; nevertheless they did not cease to pray.

And he turned from them again, and went a little way off and bowed himself to the earth; and he prayed again unto the Father, saying:

Father, I thank thee that thou hast purified those whom I have chosen, because of their faith, and I pray for them, and also for them who shall believe on their words, that they may be purified in me, through faith on their words, even as they are purified in me.

Father, I pray not for the world, but for those whom thou hast given me out of the world, because of their faith, that they may be purified in me, that I may be in them as thou, Father, art in me, that we may be one, that I may be glorified in them.

And when Jesus had spoken these words he came again unto his disciples; and behold they did pray steadfastly, without ceasing, unto him; and he did smile upon them again; and behold they were white, even as Jesus.

And it came to pass that he went again a little way off and prayed unto the Father;

And tongue cannot speak the words which he prayed, neither can be written by man the words which he prayed.

33 Ma igwe-mmadu ahụ n'uru ma na-agba ama; ma obi ha ghere oghe ma ha ghotara n'ime obi ha okwu nile nke o kpere.

34 Otu o sila di, nnukwu na itu-n'anya ka okwu nile nke o kpere di nke mere na e nweghi ike ide ha ede, obughi ma mmadu o nwere ike ikwuputa ha.

35 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Jisus biaworo na ngwucha nke ikpe ekpere, o biakwutekwara ndi na-eso uzọ ya ozo, ma si ha: Nnukwu okwukwe di otu a ka m na-ahutubeghi n'etiti ndi Juu nile; ya mere enweghi m ike igosi ha oru-ebube nile di nnukwu otu a, n'ihie ekweghi-ekwe ha.

36 N'ezie asi m unu, onweghi ndi obula n'ime ha nke huro nnukwu ihe ndi dika ndi nke unu huro; obughi ma ha nuru nnukwu ihe ndi dika ndi nke unu nuro.

And the multitude did hear and do bear record; and their hearts were open and they did understand in their hearts the words which he prayed.

Nevertheless, so great and marvelous were the words which he prayed that they cannot be written, neither can they be uttered by man.

And it came to pass that when Jesus had made an end of praying he came again to the disciples, and said unto them: So great faith have I never seen among all the Jews; wherefore I could not show unto them so great miracles, because of their unbelief.

Verily I say unto you, there are none of them that have seen so great things as ye have seen; neither have they heard so great things as ye have heard.

3 Nifaj 20

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na o nyere igwe-mmadu ahụ iwu ka ha kwụsị ikpe ekpere, na kwa ndị na-eso ụzọ ya. Ma o nyere ha iwu ka ha ghara ikwụsị ikpe ekpere n'ime obi ha.
- 2 Ma o nyere ha iwu ka ha bilie ma guzoro oṭo n'ụkwụ ha. Ma ha biliri oṭo n'ụkwụ ha.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na o nyawakwara achicha oṭo ma gozie ya, ma nye ndị na-eso uzo ya ahụ ka ha rie.
- 4 Ma mgbe ha riworo o nyere ha iwu ka ha nyawa achicha, ma nye igwe-mmadu ahụ.
- 5 Ma mgbe ha nyeworo igwe-mmadu ahụ, o nyekwara ha mmanya ka ha nūṅ, ma nye ha iwu ka ha nye igwe-mmadu ahụ.
- 6 Ugbua, enwebeghi achicha di, obughi ma e nwere mmanya ndi na-eso ụzọ ya ahụ wetara, obughi ma igwe-mmadu ahụ ha wetara.
- 7 Mana o nyere ha achicha n'ezie ka ha rie, na mmanya ka ha nūṅ.
- 8 Ma o siri ha: Onye nke na-eri achicha nke a na-eri site n'aru m nye mkpuru-obi ya; ma onye nke na-anu site na mmanya nke a na-anu site n'obara m nye mkpuru-obi ya; ma aguu-nri ma-obu mmiri agaghi agu mkpuru-obi ya mgbe obula, kama a ga-emejuputa ya.
- 9 Ugbua, mgbe igwe-mmadu ahụ riworo nri ma nūṅ ihe oñuñu, lee, ha juputara na Mụ; ma ha jiri otu olu tiputa mkpu, ma nye Jisus otuto, onye ha huru ma nu kwa.
- 10 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha nile nyeworo Jisus otuto, o siri ha: Lee ugbua emesiwu m iwu-nsọ nke Nna nyere m iwu gbasara ndi a, bu ndi foduru nke ulo nke Israel.
- 11 Unu chetara na m gwara unu okwu, ma si na mgbe a ga-emejuputa okwu nile nke Aisaja—lee e dere ha ede, unu ji ha n'iru unu, ya mere choo nu ha—

3 Nephi 20

- And it came to pass that he commanded the multitude that they should cease to pray, and also his disciples. And he commanded them that they should not cease to pray in their hearts.
- And he commanded them that they should arise and stand up upon their feet. And they arose up and stood upon their feet.
- And it came to pass that he brake bread again and blessed it, and gave to the disciples to eat.
- And when they had eaten he commanded them that they should break bread, and give unto the multitude.
- And when they had given unto the multitude he also gave them wine to drink, and commanded them that they should give unto the multitude.
- Now, there had been no bread, neither wine, brought by the disciples, neither by the multitude;
- But he truly gave unto them bread to eat, and also wine to drink.
- And he said unto them: He that eateth this bread eateth of my body to his soul; and he that drinketh of this wine drinketh of my blood to his soul; and his soul shall never hunger nor thirst, but shall be filled.
- Now, when the multitude had all eaten and drunk, behold, they were filled with the Spirit; and they did cry out with one voice, and gave glory to Jesus, whom they both saw and heard.
- And it came to pass that when they had all given glory unto Jesus, he said unto them: Behold now I finish the commandment which the Father hath commanded me concerning this people, who are a remnant of the house of Israel.
- Ye remember that I spake unto you, and said that when the words of Isaiah should be fulfilled—behold they are written, ye have them before you, therefore search them—

- 12 Ma n'ezie, n'ezie, asị m unu, na mgbe a ga-mejupụta ha mgbe ahụ bụ mmejupụta nke ọgbụgba-ndụ ahụ nke Nna meworo nye ndị ya, O ụlọ nke Israel.
- 13 Ma mgbe ahụ ka ndị fọdụrụ, ndị a ga ekposasị ebe nile n'elu iru nke ụwa, a ga-akpokọta ha bata site n'ọwụwa-anyanwụ na site n'ọdịda-anyanwụ, na site na ndịda-ndịda na site na elu-elu; ma a ga-akpokọta ha na mmata nke Onye-nwe Chineke ha, onye gbapụtaworo ha.
- 14 Ma Nna enyewo m iwu ka m nye unu ala nke a, maka ihe nketa unu.
- 15 Ma asị m unu, na ọburụ na ndị Jentaịlụ echegharighị mgbe ngozi nke ha ga-anata gasiworo, mgbe ha kposasịworo ndị m—
- 16 Mgbe ahụ ka unu, bụ ndị fọdụrụ nke ụlọ nke Jekọb, ga-aga n'iru n'etiti ha; ma unu ga-anọ n'etiti ha ndị ga-adị ọtụtụ; ma unu ga-anọ n'etiti ha dika ọdum n'etiti anumanụ nile nke oke ọhia, na dika nwa ọdum n'etiti igwe aturụ, nke, ọburụ na ọ banye ga azọda ma ga-adọka irighiri irighiri, ma ọdighị onye ga-enwe ike inaputa.
- 17 A ga ewelite aka unu imegide ndị-iro unu, ma ndị-iro unu nile a ga-ebepụ ha.
- 18 Ma aga m akpokọta ndị m ọnụ dika mmadụ si nakpokọta ukwu-ọka ya nile n'ala-ụlọ.
- 19 N'ihia na aga m eme ndị m ndị nke ha na Nna gbaworo-ndụ, e, aga m eme mpi unu igwe, ma aga m eme akpukpọ-mkpuchi-ukwu unu nile ka ha buru bras. Ma unu ga-akurisi ọtụtụ mmadụ irighiri irighiri; ma aga m edo uru ha nsọ nye Onye-nwe, ma ihe onwunwe ha nye Onye-nwe nke ụwa nile. Ma lee, Abụ m onye ahụ na-eme ya.
- 20 Ma ọ ga-eru, ka Nna kwuru, na mma-agma nke ikpe-ziri-ezi m ga ekoro n'ofe isi ha n'ụbọchị ikpe-azụ; ma ma-ọbughị na ha cheghariri ọ ga-adakwasị ha, ka Nna kwuru, e, ọbuna dakwasị mba nile nke ndị Jentaịlụ.
- 21 Ma ọ ga-eru na aga m ehiwe ndị m, O ụlọ nke Israel.

And verily, verily, I say unto you, that when they shall be fulfilled then is the fulfilling of the covenant which the Father hath made unto his people, O house of Israel.

And then shall the remnants, which shall be scattered abroad upon the face of the earth, be gathered in from the east and from the west, and from the south and from the north; and they shall be brought to the knowledge of the Lord their God, who hath redeemed them.

And the Father hath commanded me that I should give unto you this land, for your inheritance.

And I say unto you, that if the Gentiles do not repent after the blessing which they shall receive, after they have scattered my people—

Then shall ye, who are a remnant of the house of Jacob, go forth among them; and ye shall be in the midst of them who shall be many; and ye shall be among them as a lion among the beasts of the forest, and as a young lion among the flocks of sheep, who, if he goeth through both treadeth down and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver.

Thy hand shall be lifted up upon thine adversaries, and all thine enemies shall be cut off.

And I will gather my people together as a man gathereth his sheaves into the floor.

For I will make my people with whom the Father hath covenanted, yea, I will make thy horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass. And thou shalt beat in pieces many people; and I will consecrate their gain unto the Lord, and their substance unto the Lord of the whole earth. And behold, I am he who doeth it.

And it shall come to pass, saith the Father, that the sword of my justice shall hang over them at that day; and except they repent it shall fall upon them, saith the Father, yea, even upon all the nations of the Gentiles.

And it shall come to pass that I will establish my people, O house of Israel.

- 22 Ma lee, ndi a ka m ga-ehiwe n'ala nke a, ruo na mmejuputa nke ogbugba-ndu ahụ nke m gbara mụ na nna unu Jekob; ma o ga-abu Jerusalem Oḥuru. Ma ike nile nke elu-igwe ga-adi n'etiti ndi a; e, obuna aga m anọ n'etiti unu.
- 23 Lee, abụ m onye ahụ nke Moses kwuru maka ya, na-asị: Onye-amuma ka Onye-nwe bu Chineke unu gakpolite nye unu site n'umunne unu, dika o siri nye m; ya ka unu ga-anuru olu ya n'ihe nile obula o ga-agwa unu. Ma o ga-eru na mkpuru-obi nile ndi na-agaghị anuru olu onye-amuma ahụ a ga-ebepu ha site n'etiti ndi mmadu.
- 24 N'ezie asi m unu, e, ma ndi-amuma nile site na Samuel na ndi nile so ya n'azu, ka ha ra bu ndi kwuworo okwu, agbawo-ama maka m.
- 25 Ma lee, unu bu umu nke ndi-amuma; ma unu bu nke ulo nke Israel; ma unu bu nke ogbugba-ndu ahụ nke Nna mere ya na n di nna unu, na-asị Abraham: Ma n'ime mkpuru-afọ gi ka ebo nile nke uwa ga-enwe ngozi.
- 26 Nna ebe o buworo uzọ kulite m nye unu, ma zite m igozu unu n'itugharipu onye obula n'ime unu site n'ajoo-omume ya nile; ma nke a n'ihia na unu bu umu nke ogbugba-ndu ahụ—
- 27 Ma mgbe a goziworo unu mgbe ahụ ka Nna mejuputara ogbugba-ndu nke o mere ya na Abraham, na-asị: Na mkpuru-afọ gi ka ebo nile nke uwa ga-enwe ngozi—ruo n'iwuputa Muo Nso site na m wukwasị ndi Jentailu, ngozi ahụ nke awukwasiri ndi Jentailu ga-eme ka ha di ike kari ndi nile, ruo na mkposasi nke ndi m, O ulo nke Israel.
- 28 Ma ha ga-abu ihe-otiti nye ndi ala nke a. Otu o sila di, mgbe ha ga-anataworiji uju nke ozi-oma m, mgbe ahụ oburu na ha ga-emesi obi ha ike megide m aga m eweghachi ajoo-omume ha nile n'isi nke ha, ka Nna kwuru.
- 29 Ma aga m echeta ogbugba-ndu ahụ nke m meworo mu na ndi m; mu na ha agbawo-ndu na aga m akpokota ha onu n'oge nke di mu mma, na aga m enye kwa ha ala nke ndi nna ha ozọ maka ihe nketa ha, nke bu ala nke Jerusalem, nke bu ala nke e kwere ha na nkwa ruo mgbe nile, ka Nna kwuru.

And behold, this people will I establish in this land, unto the fulfilling of the covenant which I made with your father Jacob; and it shall be a New Jerusalem. And the powers of heaven shall be in the midst of this people; yea, even I will be in the midst of you.

Behold, I am he of whom Moses spake, saying: A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you. And it shall come to pass that every soul who will not hear that prophet shall be cut off from among the people.

Verily I say unto you, yea, and all the prophets from Samuel and those that follow after, as many as have spoken, have testified of me.

And behold, ye are the children of the prophets; and ye are of the house of Israel; and ye are of the covenant which the Father made with your fathers, saying unto Abraham: And in thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed.

The Father having raised me up unto you first, and sent me to bless you in turning away every one of you from his iniquities; and this because ye are the children of the covenant—

And after that ye were blessed then fulfilleth the Father the covenant which he made with Abraham, saying: In thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed—unto the pouring out of the Holy Ghost through me upon the Gentiles, which blessing upon the Gentiles shall make them mighty above all, unto the scattering of my people, O house of Israel.

And they shall be a scourge unto the people of this land. Nevertheless, when they shall have received the fulness of my gospel, then if they shall harden their hearts against me I will return their iniquities upon their own heads, saith the Father.

And I will remember the covenant which I have made with my people; and I have covenanted with them that I would gather them together in mine own due time, that I would give unto them again the land of their fathers for their inheritance, which is the land of Jerusalem, which is the promised land unto them forever, saith the Father.

30 Ma ọ ga-eru na oge na-abia, mgbe a ga-ekwusara ha uju nke ozi-oma m;

31 Ma ha ga-ekwere na m, na abụ m Jisus Kraịst, Ọkpara nke Chineke, ma ga-ekpe ekpere nye Nna n'aha m.

32 Mgbe ahụ ka ndi-nche ha ga-ewelite olu ha elu, ma n'olu ka ha ga-abukota abụ ọnu; n'ihina ha ga-ahụ anya na anya.

33 Mgbe ahụ ka Nna ga-akpokota kwa ha ọzo, ma nye ha Jerusalem maka ala nke nketa ha.

34 Mgbe ahụ ka ha ga-etiwapu mkpu ọnu—Bukotanụ, unu mkpomkpọ ebe nke Jerusalem; n'ihina Nna akasiwo ndi ya obi, ọ gbaputawo Jerusalem.

35 Nna agbawo ogwe-aka nsọ ya ọto n'anya nile nke mba nile; ma nsotu nile nke uwa ga-ahụ nzoputa nke Nna ahụ; ma Nna na Mụ bu otu.

36 Ma mgbe ahụ ka a ga-eweta na mmezu ihe nke ede ede: Teta, teta kwa ọzo, ma yikwasị ume gi, O Zaiọn; yikwasị omaricha uwe gi nile, O Jerusalem, obodo-ukwu di nsọ, n'ihina site ugbua odighi ndi ana-ebighi-ugwu na ndi na-adighi-ocha ga-abata n'ime gi ọzo.

37 Huchapu onwe gi site n'uzuzu; bilie, nodu ala, O Jerusalem; topu onwe gi site n'agbu nile nke olu gi, O ada-a-dokpuru-n'agha nke Zaiọn.

38 N'ihina otu a ka Onye-nwe kwuru: Unu erewo onwe unu n'ihe efu, ma a ga-agbaputa unu na-ejighi ego.

39 N'ezie, n'ezie, asi m unu, na ndi m ga-amata aha m; e, n'ubochi ahụ ha ga-amata na ọ bu m bu onye na-ekwu.

40 Ma mgbe ahụ ka ha ga-asi: Olee otu ima mma ya siri di n'elu ugwu-ukwu nile bu ukwu abuo nke onye ahụ na-ewetara ha ozi nile nke ihe oma, nke na-ekwuputa udo; nke na-eweta ozi nile nye ha maka ihe oma, nke na-ekwuputa nzoputa; nke na-asi Zaiọn: Chineke Gi na-achi!

41 Ma mgbe ahụ ka iti-mkpu ga-aga n'iru: Pupo nu, pupo nu, si nu n'ebe ahụ pupo, emetu-kwala ihe nke na-adighi ocha aka; pupo nu site n'etiti ya; di nu ocha unu ndi na-ebu ngwa-oru nke Onye-nwe.

And it shall come to pass that the time cometh, when the fulness of my gospel shall be preached unto them;

And they shall believe in me, that I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God, and shall pray unto the Father in my name.

Then shall their watchmen lift up their voice, and with the voice together shall they sing; for they shall see eye to eye.

Then will the Father gather them together again, and give unto them Jerusalem for the land of their inheritance.

Then shall they break forth into joy—Sing together, ye waste places of Jerusalem; for the Father hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Jerusalem.

The Father hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of the Father; and the Father and I are one.

And then shall be brought to pass that which is written: Awake, awake again, and put on thy strength, O Zion; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city, for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and the unclean.

Shake thyself from the dust; arise, sit down, O Jerusalem; loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zion.

For thus saith the Lord: Ye have sold yourselves for naught, and ye shall be redeemed without money.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, that my people shall know my name; yea, in that day they shall know that I am he that doth speak.

And then shall they say: How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings unto them, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings unto them of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion: Thy God reigneth!

And then shall a cry go forth: Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch not that which is unclean; go ye out of the midst of her; be ye clean that bear the vessels of the Lord.

- 42 N'ihì na unu agaghì apụ ọsọ-ọsọ ma-ọbụ jiri
mgbapụ laa; n'ihì na Onye-nwe ga-eburu unu ụzọ gaa,
ma Chineke nke Israel ga-abụ onye-nche unu kpo azụ.
- 43 Lee, nwa-oru m ga-akpachapụ anya mee ihe; a ga-
ebuli ya elu ma too ya oke otuto ma ọ ga-adị ezigbo
elu.
- 44 Dịka ọ tūrụ ọtūtụ n'anya maka gị—ile iru ya mebiri
nke ukwu, karia onye ọbụla, ma ụdịdị ya karia nke
umụ nwoke nile nke mmadụ—
- 45 Otu a ka ọ ga-esi fesa ọtūtụ mba; ndị eze nile ga-
ekpuchibido ya ọnụ ha, n'ihì ihe ahụ nke a na-
agwabeghì ha ka ha ga-ahụ; ma nke ahụ ha na-
anụbeghì ka ha tugharịa-uche maka ya.
- 46 N'ezie, n'ezie, asị m unu, ihe ndị a nile ga-abiarịrị,
ọbuna dika Nna nyeworo m iwu. Mgbe ahụ ka
ogbugba-ndụ nke a nke Nna gbaworo ya na ndị ya a
ga-emejuputa ya; ma mgbe ahụ ndị m ga-ebi kwa na
Jerusalem ọzọ, ma ọ ga-abụ ala nke nketa ha.

For ye shall not go out with haste nor go by flight; for
the Lord will go before you, and the God of Israel shall
be your rearward.

Behold, my servant shall deal prudently; he shall be
exalted and extolled and be very high.

As many were astonished at thee—his visage was so
marred, more than any man, and his form more than
the sons of men—

So shall he sprinkle many nations; the kings shall
shut their mouths at him, for that which had not been
told them shall they see; and that which they had not
heard shall they consider.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, all these things shall
surely come, even as the Father hath commanded me.
Then shall this covenant which the Father hath
covenanted with his people be fulfilled; and then shall
Jerusalem be inhabited again with my people, and it
shall be the land of their inheritance.

3 Nifaj 2 I

- 1 Ma n'ezie asị m unu, ana m enye unu ihe iriba-ama, ka unu wee mata oge ahụ mgbe ọ ga-afọdụ nwanintị ka ihe ndị a mee—na aga m akpokọta bata, site n'ogologo mkposasị ha, ndị m, O ụlọ nke Israel, ma ga-ehiwe kwa ọzọ n'etiti ha Zaijọn m;
- 2 Ma lee, nke a bụ ihe ahụ nke m ga-enye unu maka ihe iriba-ama—n'ihị na n'ezie asị m unu na mgbe ihe ndị a nke m na-ekwuputara unu, na nke m ga-ekwuputara unu ma emesịa maka onwe m, na site n'ike nke Mụọ Nsọ nke a ga-enye unu site na Nna, a ga-eme ka ndị Jentailu mata ya ka ha wee mata gbasara ndị a bụ ndị fọdurụ nke ụlọ nke Jekob, na gbasara ndị m nke a ndị ha ga-ekposasị;
- 3 N'ezie, n'ezie, asị m unu, mgbe a ga-eme ka ha mata ihe ndị a site na Nna, ma ga-esi na Nna pụta, site na ha bjaruo unu;
- 4 N'ihị na ọ bụ amamihe n'ime Nna na a ga-ehiwe ha n'ala nke a, ma e dozie ha dika ndị nwere onwe ha site n'ike nke Nna, ka ihe ndị a wee site n'aka ha pụta ruo mkpuru-afọ unu nke fọdurụ, ka e wee mejuputa ogbugba-ndụ nke Nna nke ọ gbaworo ya na ndị ya, O ụlọ nke Israel;
- 5 Ya mere, mgbe ọrụ nile ndị a na ọrụ nile nke a ga-arụ n'etiti unu ma emesịa ga-esi n'aka ndị Jentailu pụta, ruo mkpuru-afọ unu ndị ga-ala-azụ n'ekweghị ekwe n'ihị ajoyo-omume.
- 6 N'ihị na otu a ka ọ masiri Nna na ọ ga-esi n'aka ndị Jentailu pụta, ka o wee gosiputa ike ya nye ndị Jentailu, n'ihị nke a ka ndị Jentailu, ma ọburu na ha ghara imesi obi ha ike, ka ha wee chegharịa ma bjakwute m ma e mee ha baptism n'aha m ma mata maka ihe ndị bụ ezi-okwu nke ozizi m, ka e wee gunye ha n'etiti ndị m, O ụlọ nke Israel;
- 7 Ma mgbe ihe ndị a ruru na mkpuru-afọ gi ga-amalite imata ihe ndị a—ọ ga-abụ ihe iriba-ama nye ha, ka ha wee mata na ọrụ nke Nna amaliteworiji ruo na nmejuputa nke ogbugba-ndụ ahụ nke o meworo nye ndị bụ nke ụlọ nke Israel.

3 Nephi 2 I

And verily I say unto you, I give unto you a sign, that ye may know the time when these things shall be about to take place—that I shall gather in, from their long dispersion, my people, O house of Israel, and shall establish again among them my Zion;

And behold, this is the thing which I will give unto you for a sign—for verily I say unto you that when these things which I declare unto you, and which I shall declare unto you hereafter of myself, and by the power of the Holy Ghost which shall be given unto you of the Father, shall be made known unto the Gentiles that they may know concerning this people who are a remnant of the house of Jacob, and concerning this my people who shall be scattered by them;

Verily, verily, I say unto you, when these things shall be made known unto them of the Father, and shall come forth of the Father, from them unto you;

For it is wisdom in the Father that they should be established in this land, and be set up as a free people by the power of the Father, that these things might come forth from them unto a remnant of your seed, that the covenant of the Father may be fulfilled which he hath covenanted with his people, O house of Israel;

Therefore, when these works and the works which shall be wrought among you hereafter shall come forth from the Gentiles, unto your seed which shall dwindle in unbelief because of iniquity;

For thus it behooveth the Father that it should come forth from the Gentiles, that he may show forth his power unto the Gentiles, for this cause that the Gentiles, if they will not harden their hearts, that they may repent and come unto me and be baptized in my name and know of the true points of my doctrine, that they may be numbered among my people, O house of Israel;

And when these things come to pass that thy seed shall begin to know these things—it shall be a sign unto them, that they may know that the work of the Father hath already commenced unto the fulfilling of the covenant which he hath made unto the people who are of the house of Israel.

- 8 Ma mgbe ụbọchị ahụ ga-abịa, ọ ga-eru na ndị-eze ga-emechi ọrụ ha; maka ihe nke a na-agwabeghị ha ka ha ga-ahụ; ma ihe ahụ nke ha na-anụbeghị ka ha ga-atugharị uche na ya.
- 9 N'ihì na n'ụbọchị ahụ, n'ihì m ka Nna ga-arụ ọrụ, nke ga-abụ nnukwu na ọrụ dị ịtụ n'anya n'etiti ha; ma a ga-enwe n'etiti ha ndị na-agaghị e kwere ya, ọbunadi na otu nwoke ga-ekwuputara ha ya.
- 10 Mana lee, ndụ nke nwa-oru m ga-adi n'aka m; ya mere ha agaghị emeru ya arụ, ọbunadi na a ga-emebi ụdị ya n'ihì ha. Mana aga m agwọ ya, n'ihì na aga m egosị ha na amamihe m kariri aghugho nke ekwensu.
- 11 Ya mere ọ ga-eru na onye ọbụla na-agaghị ekwe n'okwu m nile, onye abụ m Jisus Kraist, nke Nna ga-eme ka o weputara ndị Jentailu, ma ọ ga-enye ya ike ka o wee weputara ha ndị Jentailu, (a ga-eme ya ọbuna dika Moses kwuru) a ga-ebepu ha site n'etiti ndị m ndị bu nke ọgbugba-ndu ahụ.
- 12 Ma ndị m bu ndị fodoru nke Jekob ga-anọ n'etiti ndị Jentailu, e, n'etiti ha dika odum n'etiti umu anumanu nke ime oha, dika nwa odum n'etiti igwe-aturu ahụ, nke ọburu na ọ banye ga-azoda ma ga-adokasi irighiri-irighiri, ma odighi onye ga-enwe ike anaputa.
- 13 A ga-ewelite aka ha elu megide ndi iro ha nile, ma ndi iro ha nile a ga-ebepu ha.
- 14 E, ahuhu na adiri ndi Jentailu ma obughi na ha cheghariri; n'ihì na ọ ga-eru n'ụbọchị ahụ, ka Nna kwuru, na aga m ebepu inyinya unu site n'etiti unu, ma aga m ebibi ugbo-ala unu nile;
- 15 Ma aga m ebepu obodo-ukwu nile nke ala unu, ma tuda ebe unu nile ewusiri ike;
- 16 Ma aga m ebepu ndi amusu nile site n'ala unu, ma unu agaghị enwe ndi okowa-akara aka;
- 17 Arusi a piri-api unu nile ka m ga-ebepu kwa, na ihe a piri-api unu nile guzoro eguzo site n'etiti unu, ma unu agaghị efe kwa oru-aka nile unu ozo;
- 18 Ma aga m efopu osisi unu nile site n'etiti unu; otu ahụ ka m ga-esi bibie obodo-ukwu unu nile.

And when that day shall come, it shall come to pass that kings shall shut their mouths; for that which had not been told them shall they see; and that which they had not heard shall they consider.

For in that day, for my sake shall the Father work a work, which shall be a great and a marvelous work among them; and there shall be among them those who will not believe it, although a man shall declare it unto them.

But behold, the life of my servant shall be in my hand; therefore they shall not hurt him, although he shall be marred because of them. Yet I will heal him, for I will show unto them that my wisdom is greater than the cunning of the devil.

Therefore it shall come to pass that whosoever will not believe in my words, who am Jesus Christ, which the Father shall cause him to bring forth unto the Gentiles, and shall give unto him power that he shall bring them forth unto the Gentiles, (it shall be done even as Moses said) they shall be cut off from among my people who are of the covenant.

And my people who are a remnant of Jacob shall be among the Gentiles, yea, in the midst of them as a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of sheep, who, if he go through both treadeth down and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver.

Their hand shall be lifted up upon their adversaries, and all their enemies shall be cut off.

Yea, wo be unto the Gentiles except they repent; for it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Father, that I will cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy thy chariots;

And I will cut off the cities of thy land, and throw down all thy strongholds;

And I will cut off witchcrafts out of thy land, and thou shalt have no more soothsayers;

Thy graven images I will also cut off, and thy standing images out of the midst of thee, and thou shalt no more worship the works of thy hands;

And I will pluck up thy groves out of the midst of thee; so will I destroy thy cities.

19 Ma ọ ga-eru na okwu ụgha nile, na nghogbu nile, na ntaji-anya nile, na esem-okwu nile, nchụ-aja aghugho nile, na akwunakwuna nile, a ga-akwusi ha.

20 N'ihì na ọ ga-eru, ka Nna kwuru, na n'ubochi ahụ ndi obula na-agaghi echeghari ma biakwute Okpara m huru n'anya, ha ka m ga-ebepu site n'etiti ndi m, O ulo nke Israel;

21 Ma aga m abokwasi ha obo na iwe, obuna dika n'aru ndi na-ekweghi-ekwe, udi nke ha na-anubeghi.

22 Mana oburu na ha ga-echeghari ma naa nti n'okwu m nile, ma ghara imesi obi ha ike, aga m ehiwe nzukonso m n'etiti ha, ma ha ga-abata n'ime ogbugba-ndu ahụ ma agunye ha n'etiti ndi a foduru nke Jekob, nye ndi m nyeworo ala nke a maka ihe nketa ha;

23 Ma ha ga-enyere ndi m aka, ndi foduru nke Jekob, na kwa ka ha ra bu nke ulo nke Israel ga-abia, ka ha wee wuo obodo-ukwu, nke a-ga akpo Jerusalem Ohuru ahụ.

24 Ma mgbe ahụ ka ha ga-enyere ndi m aka ka e wee kpokota bata ha, ndi e kposasiri n'elu iru nile nke ala ahụ, bata n'ime Jerusalem Ohuru ahụ.

25 Ma mgbe ahụ ka ike nke elu-igwe ga-agbadata n'etiti ha; ma a ga kwa m anọ n'etiti.

26 Ma mgbe ahụ ka oru nke Nna ga-amalite n'ubochi ahụ, obuna mgbe a ga-ekwusa ozi-oma nke a n'etiti ndi foduru na ndi a. N'ezie, asi m unu, n'ubochi ahụ ka oru nke Nna ga-amalite n'etiti ndi m nile gbasasiri, e, obuna agburu nile nke fuworo efu, nke Nna dupuwooro site na Jerusalem.

27 E, oru ahụ ga-amalite n'etiti ndi m nile gbasasiri, site na Nna ikwado uzo ahụ site n'ebe ha ga-abiakwute m, ka ha wee kpokuo Nna n'aha m.

28 E, ma mgbe ahụ ka oru ahụ ga-amalite, site na Nna n'etiti mba nile n'idozi uzo nke a ga-esi kpokota ha n'ulo n'ala nke nketa ha.

29 Ma ha ga-apu site na mba nile; ma ha agaghi apu oso-osu, ma-obu jiri mgbapu laa n'ihì na aga m eburu ha uzo gaa, ka Nna kwuru, ma aga m abu onye nche na azu ha.

And it shall come to pass that all lyings, and deceivings, and envyings, and strifes, and priestcrafts, and whoredoms, shall be done away.

For it shall come to pass, saith the Father, that at that day whosoever will not repent and come unto my Beloved Son, them will I cut off from among my people, O house of Israel;

And I will execute vengeance and fury upon them, even as upon the heathen, such as they have not heard.

But if they will repent and hearken unto my words, and harden not their hearts, I will establish my church among them, and they shall come in unto the covenant and be numbered among this the remnant of Jacob, unto whom I have given this land for their inheritance;

And they shall assist my people, the remnant of Jacob, and also as many of the house of Israel as shall come, that they may build a city, which shall be called the New Jerusalem.

And then shall they assist my people that they may be gathered in, who are scattered upon all the face of the land, in unto the New Jerusalem.

And then shall the power of heaven come down among them; and I also will be in the midst.

And then shall the work of the Father commence at that day, even when this gospel shall be preached among the remnant of this people. Verily I say unto you, at that day shall the work of the Father commence among all the dispersed of my people, yea, even the tribes which have been lost, which the Father hath led away out of Jerusalem.

Yea, the work shall commence among all the dispersed of my people, with the Father to prepare the way whereby they may come unto me, that they may call on the Father in my name.

Yea, and then shall the work commence, with the Father among all nations in preparing the way whereby his people may be gathered home to the land of their inheritance.

And they shall go out from all nations; and they shall not go out in haste, nor go by flight, for I will go before them, saith the Father, and I will be their rearward.

3 Nifai 22

- 1 Ma mgbe ahụ ka ihe ahụ e dere ede ga-eme: Bụọ abụ, O ndị n'enweghị ike ịmụ nwa, unu ndị na-amughị nwa; tiputa n'ibụ abụ, ma tisie mkpu ike, unu ndị na-ataghị ahụhụ ịmụ nwa; n'ihị na ụmụ nke togboro-n'efu ka otutu karịa ụmụ nke nwunye luru di, ka Onye-nwe kwuru.
- 2 Mee ka ebe ulo ikwuu gi buwanye ibu, ma mee ka ha setipu akwa-mkpuchi nile nke ebe obibi gi nile; e debekwala, gbatia udọ gi nile ogologo ma mee ka stek unu nile sie ike.
- 3 N'ihị na ị ga-agbasasi n'aka nri ma n'aka ekpe, ma mkpuru-afọ gi ga-eketa ndi Jentailu ma mee obodokuwu togboro-n'efu nile ka mmadu biri na ha.
- 4 Atula egwu, n'ihị na ihere agaghị eme gi; obughị ma ị ga-enwe mgbagwoju-anya, n'ihị na-agaghị etinye gi n'ihere; n'ihị na ị ga-echefu ihere nke mgbe okorobia gi, ma ị gaghị echeta ihere e mere gi na mgbe okorobia gi, ma ị gaghị echeta kwa ihere e mere gi maka na di gi nwuru-anwu ozo.
- 5 N'ihị na onye kere gi, di gi, Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-aha bu aha ya; ma Onye-Mgbaputa gi, Onye-Nso nke Israel—Chineke nke uwa nile ka a ga-akpo ya.
- 6 N'ihị na Onye-nwe akpwo gi dika nwanyi a juru-aju ma nwe mwute na muo, na nwunye nke okorobia, mgbe a juru gi, ka Chineke kwuru.
- 7 Na nwa oge ka m juroro gi, mana nnukwu ebere nile ka m ga-eji kpokota gi.
- 8 Na nwa ntakiri iwe e zoro m iru m site n'ebe ị no na nwa oge, mana obi-oma mgbe nile na-adigide ka m ga-eji mere gi ebere, ka Onye-nwe Onye-Mgbaputa gi kwuru.
- 9 N'ihị nke a, mmiri nile nke Noa nye m, n'ihị na dika m nuworo-iyi na mmiri nile nke Noa agaghị ekpuchi kwa uwa ozo, otua ka m nuworo iyi na m agaghị ewere gi oke iwe.
- 10 N'ihị na ugwu-ukwu nile ga-apu ma a ga-ewepu ugwu-nta nile, mana obi-oma m agaghị esi n'ebe ị no puo, obughị ma ogbugba-ndu nke udo m a ga ewepu ya, ka Onye-nwe nke nwere obi ebere n'aru gi kwuru.

3 Nephi 22

And then shall that which is written come to pass: Sing, O barren, thou that didst not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud, thou that didst not travail with child; for more are the children of the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the Lord.

Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains of thy habitations; spare not, lengthen thy cords and strengthen thy stakes;

For thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left, and thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles and make the desolate cities to be inhabited.

Fear not, for thou shalt not be ashamed; neither be thou confounded, for thou shalt not be put to shame; for thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and shalt not remember the reproach of thy youth, and shalt not remember the reproach of thy widowhood any more.

For thy maker, thy husband, the Lord of Hosts is his name; and thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel—the God of the whole earth shall he be called.

For the Lord hath called thee as a woman forsaken and grieved in spirit, and a wife of youth, when thou wast refused, saith thy God.

For a small moment have I forsaken thee, but with great mercies will I gather thee.

In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment, but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the Lord thy Redeemer.

For this, the waters of Noah unto me, for as I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth, so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee.

For the mountains shall depart and the hills be removed, but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the Lord that hath mercy on thee.

- 11 O gi onye a na-akpagbu akpagbu, oke-ikuku-mmiri na ebughari, ma a naghị akasị gi obi! Lee, aga m eji okwute nile tūṛu ọmaricha agwa wugharia gi, ma jiri ọmaricha ọla-safaja nile tūṛo ntọ-ala gi nile.
- 12 Ma aga m eji ọla-aget nile mee ọnụ-uzo nta gi nile, ma jiri ọla-kabonkūl mee ọnụ-uzo-ama gi nile, ma jiri okwute nile na amasị anya mee oke-ala gi nile.
- 13 Ma ụmụ gi nile a ga-akuziri ha ihe site n'aka Onyenwe; ma nnukwu ka udo nke ụmụ gi ga-adị.
- 14 N'ezimume ka a ga-ehiwe gi; i ga-anọ n'ebe di anya site na mmegbu n'ihina i gaghị atụ egwu, ma site n'ihe iyi egwu n'ihina o gaghị abịa gi nso.
- 15 Lee, ha ga-agbakotari i ọnụ imegide gi, ọbughị site na m; ndi ọbula ga-agbakota ọnụ imegide gi ga-ada n'ihina gi.
- 16 Lee, ekewo m onye-okpu-uzu nke na-afu unyi nile di n'oku, na nke na-eweputa ngwa-oru maka oru ya; ma ekewo m onye-mbibi ka o bibie.
- 17 O dighi ngwa-agma ọbula a kpuru imegide gi ga-eme nke oma; ma ire ọbula nke ga-ekwu ajo-oku megide gi n'ikpe, i ga-ama ya ikpe. Nke a bu ihe nketa nke umu-oru nke Onyenwe, ma ezi-omume ha si na m, ka Onyenwe kwuru.

O thou afflicted, tossed with tempest, and not comforted! Behold, I will lay thy stones with fair colors, and lay thy foundations with sapphires.

And I will make thy windows of agates, and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy borders of pleasant stones.

And all thy children shall be taught of the Lord; and great shall be the peace of thy children.

In righteousness shalt thou be established; thou shalt be far from oppression for thou shalt not fear, and from terror for it shall not come near thee.

Behold, they shall surely gather together against thee, not by me; whosoever shall gather together against thee shall fall for thy sake.

Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy.

No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall revile against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and their righteousness is of me, saith the Lord.

3 Nifaj 23

- 1 Ma ugbua, lee, asị m unu, na unu kwesiri icho ihe ndi a. E, iwu-nsọ ka m na-enye unu ka unu jiri mgbalị chosie ihe ndi a ike; n'ih i na nnukwu ka okwu nile nke Aisaia di.
- 2 N'ih i na n'ezie o kwuru na-arutu-aka ihe nile gbasara ndi m ndi bu nke ulo nke Israel; ya mere o diriri mkpa na o ga-agwa kwa ndi Jentailu okwu.
- 3 Ma ihe nile nke o kwuru adiwo ma ga-adi, obuna dika okwu nile nke o kwuru siri di.
- 4 Ya mere gee nu nti n'okwu m nile; dee ihe ndi m gwaworo unu; ma dika oge na uche nke Nna siri di, ha ga-aga n'iru rute ndi Jentailu.
- 5 Ma onye obula nke ga-ana nti n'okwu m nile ma chegharia ma e mee ya baptism, onye ahụ ka a ga-azoputa. Choo ihe nile ndi-amuma dere, n'ih i na otutu ka ha di nke na-agba-ama maka ihe ndi a.
- 6 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Jisus kwuworo okwu ndi a o si kwara ha ozo, mgbe o kwadarusiri akwukwo-nsọ ahụ ala nye ha nke ha nataworo, o siri ha: Lee, akwukwo-nsọ ndi ozo o ga-adi m mma ka unu dee, nke ahụ unu na-edebeghi.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na o gwara Nifaj: Weta nu akuko-ndekota nile nke unu debeworo.
- 8 Ma mgbe Nifaj wetaworo akuko-ndekota nile ahụ, ma togbowo ha n'iru ya, o lekwasiri ha anya ma si:
- 9 N'ezie asị m unu, enyere m nwa-oru m Samuel, onye Leman iwu, ka o wee gbaara ndi a ama, na n'ubochi ahụ Nna ga-enye aha ya otuto na m, na e nwere otutu ndi nsọ ndi ga-ebilite site na ndi nwuru-anwu, ma ga-egosiputa onwe ha nye otutu, ma ga-akuziri ha ozi-oma. Ma o siri ha: O dighi otu ahụ?
- 10 Ma ndi na-eso uzo ya zara ya ma si: E, Onye-nwe, Samuel buru amuma dika okwu gi nile siri di, ma e mezuru ha nile.
- 11 Ma Jisus siri ha: Olee otu o siri buru na unu edebeghi ihe nke a, na otutu ndi nsọ bilitere ma gosi otutu mmadu onwe ha ma kuziere ha ozi-oma?

3 Nephi 23

And now, behold, I say unto you, that ye ought to search these things. Yea, a commandment I give unto you that ye search these things diligently; for great are the words of Isaiah.

For surely he spake as touching all things concerning my people which are of the house of Israel; therefore it must needs be that he must speak also to the Gentiles.

And all things that he spake have been and shall be, even according to the words which he spake.

Therefore give heed to my words; write the things which I have told you; and according to the time and the will of the Father they shall go forth unto the Gentiles.

And whosoever will hearken unto my words and repenteth and is baptized, the same shall be saved. Search the prophets, for many there be that testify of these things.

And now it came to pass that when Jesus had said these words he said unto them again, after he had expounded all the scriptures unto them which they had received, he said unto them: Behold, other scriptures I would that ye should write, that ye have not.

And it came to pass that he said unto Nephi: Bring forth the record which ye have kept.

And when Nephi had brought forth the records, and laid them before him, he cast his eyes upon them and said:

Verily I say unto you, I commanded my servant Samuel, the Lamanite, that he should testify unto this people, that at the day that the Father should glorify his name in me that there were many saints who should arise from the dead, and should appear unto many, and should minister unto them. And he said unto them: Was it not so?

And his disciples answered him and said: Yea, Lord, Samuel did prophesy according to thy words, and they were all fulfilled.

And Jesus said unto them: How be it that ye have not written this thing, that many saints did arise and appear unto many and did minister unto them?

12 Ma o wee ruo na Nifaj chetara na ihe nke a, edebeghi ya.

13 Ma o wee ruo na Jisus nyere iwu ka e dee ya; ya mere e dere ya diika o siri nye iwu.

14 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Jisus kowadaruworo akwukwo-nsọ nile ala n'otu, nke ha deworo, o nyere ha iwu ka ha kuzie ihe nile ahụ nke o kowadaruworo ala nye ha.

And it came to pass that Nephi remembered that this thing had not been written.

And it came to pass that Jesus commanded that it should be written; therefore it was written according as he commanded.

And now it came to pass that when Jesus had expounded all the scriptures in one, which they had written, he commanded them that they should teach the things which he had expounded unto them.

3 Nifai 24

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na o nyere ha iwu ka ha dee okwu nile nke Nna nyeworo Malakaj, nke o ga-agwa ha. Ma o wee ruo na mgbe e dechara ha o kowadaruru ya ala nye ha. Ma ndi a bu okwu nile nke o gwara ha, na-asij: Otu a ka Nna kwuru nye Malakaj—Lee, aga m eziga onye-ozim, ma o ga-edozi uzo n'iru m, ma Onye-nwe onye nke unu na-achog ga-abija na mbarede na temple ya, obuna onye-ozim nke ogbugba-ndu, onye nke unu nwere mmasi na ya; lee, o ga-abija, ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma kwuru.
- 2 Mana onye ga-anoru ubochi nke obibia ya, ma onye ga-eguzoro mgbe o ga-egosiputa onwe ya? N'ihina o di ka oku onye-mmezi-ola, na di ka ncha onye-mmezi-akwa.
- 3 Ma o ga-anodu dika onye-mmezi na onye-nsacha nke ola-ocha; ma o ga-asacha umu nwoke nile nke Livai, ma sachaa ha dika ola-edo na ola-ocha, ka ha wee nye Onye-nwe onyinye n'ezim-omume.
- 4 Mgbe ahu ka onyinye nke Juda na Jerusalem ga-enwe mmasi nye Onye-nwe, dika n'ubochi nile nke mgbe ochie, ma dika n'afu ndi mbu nile.
- 5 Ma aga m abia unu nso ikpe ikpe; ma aga m abu onye-aka-ebe egbughi oge megide ndi okowa-akara aka, na megide ndi okwa-iko, na megide ndi onu-iyi ugha nile, na megide ndi na-achi ndi oru-ngo ochichi aka ike n'ikwu ugwo-oru ya nile, nwanyi isimkpe na ndi na-enweghi nna, na ndi na-achupu ndi obia, ma ha anaghi atu-egwu m, ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma kwuru.
- 6 N'ihina abu m Onye-nwe, anaghi m agbanwe-agbanwe; ya mere unu umu-nwoke nke Jekob a gaghie erechapu unu.
- 7 O buna site n'ubochi nile nke ndi nna unu, unu apuwo site n'ime emume nsu m nile, ma unu edebeghi ha. Laghachi-kwute m ma aga m alaghachikwute unu, ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma kwuru. Mana unu na-asij: Ole n'ebe anyi ga-alaghachi?
- 8 Mmadu o nwere ike izu Chineke ori? Mana unu ezuwo m ori. Ma unu na-asij: Olee n'ebe anyi zuworo gi ori? N'otu-uzo-n'uzo-iri nile na onyinye nile.

3 Nephi 24

And it came to pass that he commanded them that they should write the words which the Father had given unto Malachi, which he should tell unto them. And it came to pass that after they were written he expounded them. And these are the words which he did tell unto them, saying: Thus said the Father unto Malachi—Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me, and the Lord whom ye seek shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in; behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of Hosts.

But who may abide the day of his coming, and who shall stand when he appeareth? For he is like a refiner's fire, and like fuller's soap.

And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver; and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the Lord an offering in righteousness.

Then shall the offering of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the Lord, as in the days of old, and as in former years.

And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger, and fear not me, saith the Lord of Hosts.

For I am the Lord, I change not; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not consumed.

Even from the days of your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and have not kept them. Return unto me and I will return unto you, saith the Lord of Hosts. But ye say: Wherein shall we return?

Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say: Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings.

9 E jiri ọbụbụ-ọnụ bụọ unu ọnụ, n'ih i na unu ezuwo m ori ọbuna mba nke a nile.

10 Weta nu otu-uzo n'uzo-iri nile n'ime ụlọ-akụ ahụ, ka e wee nwe ihe oriri n'ụlọ m; ma nwaa m ugbua n'ihe nke a, ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma kwuru, ma mụ agaghị emeghere unu windo nile nke elu-igwe, ma wụpụtara unu ngozi nke a na-agaghị enwe ebe ga-ezu inabata ya.

11 Ma aga m abara onye-nrichapụ ahụ mba n'ih i unu, ma ọ gaghị ebibi mkpuru nile nke ala unu; ọbughị ma osisi-vine unu ọ ga-atufusi mkpuru ya tutu oge eruo n'ubi nile, ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma kwuru.

12 Ma mba nile ga-akpo unu ndi a goziri agozi, n'ih i na unu ga-abu ala e nwere mmasi na ya, ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma kwuru.

13 Okwu unu nile adiwo oke-ike megide m, ka Onye-nwe kwuru. Mana unu na-asị: Gini ka anyi kwuworo megide gi?

14 Unu asiwu: O bu ihe efu ijere Chineke ozi, ma uru gini ka ọ na-enye na anyi edebewo emume nsọ nile ma na anyi agawo ije n'iru uju n'iru Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma?

15 Ma ugbua anyi na-akpo ndi mpako ndi anuri; e, ndi ahụ na aru ọrọ ajo-omume ka a na-ebuli elu; e, ndi nke na anwa Chineke ka a na-anaputa.

16 Mgbe ahụ ndi nke turu egwu Onye-nwe onye obula gwara ibe ya okwu ugboro-ugboro, ma Onye-nwe nara-nti ma nu; ma e dere akwukwo nke ncheta n'iru ya maka ndi nke turu-egwu Onye-nwe, na ndi nyere aha ya nsopuru.

17 Ma ha ga-abu nke m, ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma kwuru, n'ubochi ahụ mgbe m ga-ahoro ọla-ichọ-mma m nile; ma aga m edebe ha dika nwoke si edebe nwa nke ya nke na-ejere ya ozi.

18 Mgbe ahụ ka unu ga-alaghachi ma gosi ihe di iche n'etiti ndi ezi-omume na ndi ajo-omume, n'etiti onye nke na ejere Chineke ozi na onye nke na-anaghị ejere ya ozi.

Ye are cursed with a curse, for ye have robbed me, even this whole nation.

Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in my house; and prove me now herewith, saith the Lord of Hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing that there shall not be room enough to receive it.

And I will rebuke the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the fields, saith the Lord of Hosts.

And all nations shall call you blessed, for ye shall be a delightful land, saith the Lord of Hosts.

Your words have been stout against me, saith the Lord. Yet ye say: What have we spoken against thee?

Ye have said: It is vain to serve God, and what doth it profit that we have kept his ordinances and that we have walked mournfully before the Lord of Hosts?

And now we call the proud happy; yea, they that work wickedness are set up; yea, they that tempt God are even delivered.

Then they that feared the Lord spake often one to another, and the Lord hearkened and heard; and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the Lord, and that thought upon his name.

And they shall be mine, saith the Lord of Hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them as a man spareth his own son that serveth him.

Then shall ye return and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

3 Nifai 25

- 1 N'ihina lee, ụbọchị ahụ na-abịa nke ga-ere oku dika ite oku; ma ndi mpako nile, e, na ndi nile na eme ajoo-omume, ga-abu ahijia kporonku; ma ubochi nke na-abia ga-erechapu ha, ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma kwuru, ka o wee ghara ihapuru ha mgborogwu ma-obu ngalaba.
- 2 Mana nye unu ndi na atugwu aha m, ka Okpara nke Ezi-omume ga-eji ogwugwo na nku ya nile bilite; ma unu ga-aga n'iru ma tolite dika umu-ehi no n'ulo-anu.
- 3 Ma unu ga-azoda ndi ajoo-omume; n'ihina ha ga-abu ntụ n'okpuru ukwu unu n'ubochi nke m ga-eme nke a, ka Onye-nwe nke usuu nile nke ndi-agma kwuru.
- 4 Cheta nu iwu nke Moses, nwa-oru m, nke m nyere ya n'iwu na Horeb maka Israel nile, jiri usoro iwu nile na ikpe nile.
- 5 Lee, a ga m ezitara unu Elaija onye-amuma ahụ tutu obibia nke nnukwu ubochi ahụ di egwu nke Onye-nwe;
- 6 Ma o ga-atughari obi nke ndi nna nye ndi bu umu, na obi nke ndi bu umu nye ndi nna ha, ka m wee ghara ibia ma jiri obubu-onu tie uwa otiti ihe.

3 Nephi 25

For behold, the day cometh that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble; and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the Lord of Hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch.

But unto you that fear my name, shall the Son of Righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth and grow up as calves in the stall.

And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do this, saith the Lord of Hosts.

Remember ye the law of Moses, my servant, which I commanded unto him in Horeb for all Israel, with the statutes and judgments.

Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord;

And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse.

3 Nifaj 26

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na mgbe Jisus kọsịworo ihe ndị a ọ kọwadaruru ha ala nye igwe-mmada ahụ; ma ọ kọwadaruru ihe nile ala nye ha, ma ndị ukwu ma ndị nta.
- 2 Ma ọ siri: akwukwo-nsọ ndị a, nke unu na-ejighi n'ọnwe unu, Nna nyere iwu ka m nye unu ya; n'ihi na ọbụrụ amamihe n'ime ya ka e wee nye ha ọgbọ ndị na-abia-abia.
- 3 Ma ọ kọwadaruru ihe nile ala, ọbuna site na mmalite ruo oge nke ọ ga-abia n'otuto ya—e, ọbuna ihe nile nke ga-abia n'elu iru nke ụwa, ọbuna ruo mgbe ihe nile-e jiri mee ihe ga-agbaze site na ịdị oke ọkụ, ma a ga-afukọta ụwa ọnụ dika akwukwo e dere ede, ma elu-igwe nile na ụwa ga-agabiga;
- 4 Ma ọbuna ruo na nnukwu na ụbọchị ikpe-azụ ahụ, mgbe ndị nile, na ebo nile, na mba nile na asụsụ nile ga-eguzoro n'iru Chineke, ka e kpee ha ikpe maka ọrụ ha nile, ma ha dị mma ma-ọbụ ma ha dị njo—
- 5 Ọ bụrụ na ha dị mma, gaa na mbilite n'ọnwụ nke ndụ mgbe nile na-adigide; ma ọbụrụ na ha dị njo, gaa na mbilite nke ọmụma-ikpe; ebe ha dị n'ahiri abụọ na-enweghị ike izute onwe ha, otu dị n'otu akụkụ na nke ọzọ n'akụkụ nke ọzọ, dika ebere ahụ, na ikpe ahụ ziri-ezi, na ịdị-nsọ nke dị n'ime Kraịst siri dị, onye nọ tutu ụwa amalite.
- 6 Ma ugbua a gaghị enwe ike ide ha n'ime akwukwo a ọbuna otu uzo n'uzo otu narị akụkụ nke ihe nile nke Jisus kuziiri ndị ahụ n'ezie;
- 7 Mana lee epekele nile nke Nifaj banyere akụkụ nke kariji n'ihe nile nke ọ kuziiri ndị ahụ.
- 8 Ma ihe ndị a ka m deworo, ndị bụ akụkụ nke ka ntakiri n'ihe ndị ahụ ọ kuziiri ndị ahụ; ma e dewo m ha n'ihi ebun-n'obi na e nwere ike iweta kwa ha ọzọ nye ndị a, site na ndị Jentaịlụ, dika okwu nile nke Jisus kwuworo siri dị.
- 9 Ma mgbe ha ga-anataworiji nke a, nke dị mkpa na ha ga-ebu-uzo nweta, inwale okwukwe ha, ma ọbụrụ na ha ga-ekwere ihe ndị a mgbe ahụ ka a ga-ekpughere ha ihe ndị nke kariji nnukwu.

3 Nephi 26

And now it came to pass that when Jesus had told these things he expounded them unto the multitude; and he did expound all things unto them, both great and small.

And he saith: These scriptures, which ye had not with you, the Father commanded that I should give unto you; for it was wisdom in him that they should be given unto future generations.

And he did expound all things, even from the beginning until the time that he should come in his glory—yea, even all things which should come upon the face of the earth, even until the elements should melt with fervent heat, and the earth should be wrapt together as a scroll, and the heavens and the earth should pass away;

And even unto the great and last day, when all people, and all kindreds, and all nations and tongues shall stand before God, to be judged of their works, whether they be good or whether they be evil—

If they be good, to the resurrection of everlasting life; and if they be evil, to the resurrection of damnation; being on a parallel, the one on the one hand and the other on the other hand, according to the mercy, and the justice, and the holiness which is in Christ, who was before the world began.

And now there cannot be written in this book even a hundredth part of the things which Jesus did truly teach unto the people;

But behold the plates of Nephi do contain the more part of the things which he taught the people.

And these things have I written, which are a lesser part of the things which he taught the people; and I have written them to the intent that they may be brought again unto this people, from the Gentiles, according to the words which Jesus hath spoken.

And when they shall have received this, which is expedient that they should have first, to try their faith, and if it shall so be that they shall believe these things then shall the greater things be made manifest unto them.

- 10 Ma ọburu na ha agaghi e kwere ihe ndi a, mgbe ahụ ka a ga-ejichi ihe ndi nke kariri nnukwu site n'ebe ha no, ruo n'amam-ikpe ha.
- 11 Lee, a chorọ m ide ha, ihe nile ndi a kanyere n'elu epekele nke Nifai, mana Onye-nwe juru ya, na-asị: Aga m anwale okwukwe nke ndi m.
- 12 Ya mere mu, Momon, na-edede ihe ndi Onye-nwe nyeworo m n'iwu. Ma ugbua mu, Momon, na-abia na ngwucha nke ikwu okwu m nile, ma na-aga n'iru ide ihe ndi e nyeworo m n'iwu.
- 13 Ya mere o ga-adị m mma ka unu hu na Onye-nwe kuziiri ndi ahụ ihe n'ezio-okwu, mkpuru ubochi ato; ma mgbe nke ahụ mesiri o gosiri ha onwe ya otutu mgbe, ma nyawa achicha otutu mgbe, ma gozie ya, ma nye ha ya.
- 14 Ma o wee ruo na o kuziri ma kwusaa ozi-oma nye umu nke igwe-mmadu ahụ ndi nke e kwuworo maka ha, ma o togheruru ire ha nile, ma ha kwusaara ndi nna ha nnukwu ihe itu-n'anya nile, obuna karia ka o kpugheworo nye ndi ahụ; ma o togheruru ire ha nile ka ha wee kwuo okwu.
- 15 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe o rigoworo n'elu-igwe—nke ugboro abuo na o gosiri ha onwe ya, ma o gakwuworo Nna, mgbe o gwojiworo ndi oria ha, na ndi ngworo ha, ma meghee anya nile nke ndi isi ha ma kwusi-imechi nti nile nke ndi na-echi nti, ma obuna o mewe udi igwo-oria nile di iche iche n'etiti ha, ma kulite otu nwoke site na ndi nwuru-anwu, ma o gosiputawo ha ike ya, ma o rigokwuruwo Nna.
- 16 Lee, o wee ruo n'echi ya na igwe-mmadu ahụ kpokotara onwe ha onu, ma ha huru ma nu kwa ihe umu ndi a kwuru; e, obuna umuaka meghere onu ha nile ma kwuo ihe di itu-n'anya; ma ihe ndi nke ha kwuru a juru ka onye obula ghara ide ha.
- 17 Ma o wee ruo na ndi na-eso uzo ahụ nke Jisus horoworo malitere site n'oge ahụ gaa n'iru ime baptism na ikuziri ka ha ra bjakwutere ha; ma ka ha ra bu ndi e mere baptism n'aha nke Jisus emejuputara ha na Muo Nso.
- 18 Ma otutu n'ime ha huru ma nu ihe ndi a naneweghi-ike ikwu, ndi na-adighi n'iwu ka e dee ha.

And if it so be that they will not believe these things, then shall the greater things be withheld from them, unto their condemnation.

Behold, I was about to write them, all which were engraven upon the plates of Nephi, but the Lord forbade it, saying: I will try the faith of my people.

Therefore I, Mormon, do write the things which have been commanded me of the Lord. And now I, Mormon, make an end of my sayings, and proceed to write the things which have been commanded me.

Therefore, I would that ye should behold that the Lord truly did teach the people, for the space of three days; and after that he did show himself unto them oft, and did break bread oft, and bless it, and give it unto them.

And it came to pass that he did teach and minister unto the children of the multitude of whom hath been spoken, and he did loose their tongues, and they did speak unto their fathers great and marvelous things, even greater than he had revealed unto the people; and he loosed their tongues that they could utter.

And it came to pass that after he had ascended into heaven—the second time that he showed himself unto them, and had gone unto the Father, after having healed all their sick, and their lame, and opened the eyes of their blind and unstopped the ears of the deaf, and even had done all manner of cures among them, and raised a man from the dead, and had shown forth his power unto them, and had ascended unto the Father—

Behold, it came to pass on the morrow that the multitude gathered themselves together, and they both saw and heard these children; yea, even babes did open their mouths and utter marvelous things; and the things which they did utter were forbidden that there should not any man write them.

And it came to pass that the disciples whom Jesus had chosen began from that time forth to baptize and to teach as many as did come unto them; and as many as were baptized in the name of Jesus were filled with the Holy Ghost.

And many of them saw and heard unspeakable things, which are not lawful to be written.

19 Ma ha kuziri, ma ha kwusara ozi-oma otu onye nye ibe ya; ma ha nwekoritara ihe nile n'otu n'etiti ha, onye obula na-eme ihe ziri-ezi, otu na ibe ya.

20 Ma o wee ruo na ha mere ihe nile obuna dika Jisus nyeworo ha n'iwu.

21 Ma ndi ahụ e mere baptism n'aha nke Jisus a kporo ha nzuko-nsọ nke Kraịst.

And they taught, and did minister one to another; and they had all things common among them, every man dealing justly, one with another.

And it came to pass that they did do all things even as Jesus had commanded them.

And they who were baptized in the name of Jesus were called the church of Christ.

3 Nifai 27

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na dika ndi na-eso uzọ Jisus na-aga njem ma na-ekwusa ihe ndi ha nūworo ma hū kwa, ma name baptism n'aha nke Jisus, o wee ruo na ndi na-eso uzọ ya gbakọtara ma jikọtara onwe ha ọnu na nnukwu ekpere na obubu-ọnu.
- 2 Ma Jisus gosiri ha onwe ya ọzọ, n'ihu na ha nọ na-ekpe ekpere nye Nna n'aha ya; ma Jisus bjara ma guzoro n'etiti ha, ma si ha: Gini ka unu choro ka m nye unu?
- 3 Ma ha siri ya: Onye-nwe, anyi choro ka i gwa anyi aha nke anyi ga-akpo nzuko-nsọ nke a; n'ihu na e nwere iru-uka nile n'etiti ndi ahụ gbasara ihe nke a.
- 4 Ma Onye-nwe siri ha: N'ezie, n'ezie, asi m unu, gini mere ndi ahụ ga-eji na-atamu ma na aru-uka n'ihu ihe nke a?
- 5 Ha agubeghi akwukwo-nsọ nile, nke si na unu ga-ewekwasị onwe unu aha nke Kraist, nke bu aha m? N'ihu na n'aha nke a ka a ga-akpo unu n'ubochi ikpe-azu;
- 6 Ma onye obula nke wekwasiri onwe ya aha m, ma nogide ruo ogwugwu, onye ahụ a ga-azoputa ya n'ubochi ikpe-azu.
- 7 Ya mere, ihe obula unu ga-eme, unu ga-eme ya n'aha m; ya mere unu ga-akpo nzuko-nsọ ahụ n'aha m; ma unu ga-akpokụ Nna n'aha m ka o wee gozie nzuko-nsọ ahụ n'ihu m.
- 8 Ma olee otu o siri buru nzuko-nsọ m ma obughi na a kporo ya n'aha m? N'ihu na oburu na a kporo nzuko-nsọ n'aha Moses mgbe ahụ o bu nzuko-nsọ Moses; ma obu oburu na a kporo ya aha mmadu mgbe ahụ o bu nzuko-nsọ nke mmadu; mana oburu na a kporo ya n'aha m mgbe ahụ o bu nzuko-nsọ m, ma oburu na e wukwasiri ha n'ozima m.
- 9 N'ezie asi m unu, na e wukwasiri unu n'ozima m; ya mere unu ga-akpo ihe obula unu na-akpo, n'aha m, ya mere oburu na unu kpokuo Nna, maka nzuko-nsọ ahụ, oburu na o bu n'aha m Nna ga-anu olu unu;

3 Nephi 27

And it came to pass that as the disciples of Jesus were journeying and were preaching the things which they had both heard and seen, and were baptizing in the name of Jesus, it came to pass that the disciples were gathered together and were united in mighty prayer and fasting.

And Jesus again showed himself unto them, for they were praying unto the Father in his name; and Jesus came and stood in the midst of them, and said unto them: What will ye that I shall give unto you?

And they said unto him: Lord, we will that thou wouldst tell us the name whereby we shall call this church; for there are disputations among the people concerning this matter.

And the Lord said unto them: Verily, verily, I say unto you, why is it that the people should murmur and dispute because of this thing?

Have they not read the scriptures, which say ye must take upon you the name of Christ, which is my name? For by this name shall ye be called at the last day;

And whoso taketh upon him my name, and endureth to the end, the same shall be saved at the last day.

Therefore, whatsoever ye shall do, ye shall do it in my name; therefore ye shall call the church in my name; and ye shall call upon the Father in my name that he will bless the church for my sake.

And how be it my church save it be called in my name? For if a church be called in Moses' name then it be Moses' church; or if it be called in the name of a man then it be the church of a man; but if it be called in my name then it is my church, if it so be that they are built upon my gospel.

Verily I say unto you, that ye are built upon my gospel; therefore ye shall call whatsoever things ye do call, in my name; therefore if ye call upon the Father, for the church, if it be in my name the Father will hear you;

10 Ma ọbụrụ na nzuko-nsọ ahụ e wuru ya n'ozị-oma m mgbe ahụ ka Nna ga-egosiputa ọrụ nke ya nile na ya.

11 Mana ọbụrụ na e wukwasighi ya n'ozị-oma m, ma e wukwasiri ya n'ọrụ nile nke mmadu, ma-ọbụ n'ọrụ nile nke ekwensu, n'ezie asi m unu ha nwere anuri n'ọrụ ha nile n'ih i nwa oge, ma emesia kwa ogwugwu ahụ ga-abia, ma a ga-egbutu ha ma tuba ha n'ime oku, site n'ebe nke na-enweghi nlaghachi.

12 N'ih i na ọrụ ha nile na-eso ha, n'ih i na o bu n'ih i ọrụ ha nile ka e jiri gbutuo ha; ya mere cheta ihe nile nke m gwaworo unu.

13 Lee enyewo m unu ozi-oma m, ma nke a bu ozi-oma ahụ nke m nyeworo unu—na m biara n'ime uwa ime uche nke Nna m, n'ih i na Nna m zitara m.

14 Ma Nna m zitara m ka e wee bulie m n'elu obe; ma mgbe e buliwo m n'elu obe, ka m wee dotara mmadu nile onwe m, ka dika ndi mmadu siwo bulie m elu obuna otu ahụ ka Nna ga-esi bulie ndi mmadu elu, iguzoro n'iru m, ka ekpe ha ikpe maka ọrụ ha nile, ma ha di mma ma-ọbụ ma ha di njo.

15 Ma n'ih i nke a ka e buliteworo m elu; ya mere, dika ike nke Nna siri di aga m adotara onwe m mmadu nile, ka e wee kpee ha ikpe dika ọrụ ha nile siri di.

16 Ma o ga-eru, na onye obula cheghariri ma e mee ya baptism n'aha m a ga-emejuputa ya; ma ọbụrụ na o nagide ruo na ogwugwu, lee, ya ka m ga-agu onye ikpe-na-amaghi n'iru Nna m n'ubochi nke m ga-eguzoro ikpe uwa ikpe.

17 Ma onye nke na-anagideghi ruo na ogwugwu, onye ahụ bu onye a ga-egbutu kwa ma tuba n'ime oku, site n'ebe nke ha na-agaghi alaghachi ozo, n'ih i ikpe-ziri-ezi nke Nna.

18 Ma nke a bu okwu ahụ nke o nyeworo umu nke mmadu. Ma n'ih i nke a o na-emejuputa okwu nile nke o nyeworo, ma o naghi ekwu okwu ugha, ma o na-emejuputa okwu ya nile.

And if it so be that the church is built upon my gospel then will the Father show forth his own works in it.

But if it be not built upon my gospel, and is built upon the works of men, or upon the works of the devil, verily I say unto you they have joy in their works for a season, and by and by the end cometh, and they are hewn down and cast into the fire, from whence there is no return.

For their works do follow them, for it is because of their works that they are hewn down; therefore remember the things that I have told you.

Behold I have given unto you my gospel, and this is the gospel which I have given unto you—that I came into the world to do the will of my Father, because my Father sent me.

And my Father sent me that I might be lifted up upon the cross; and after that I had been lifted up upon the cross, that I might draw all men unto me, that as I have been lifted up by men even so should men be lifted up by the Father, to stand before me, to be judged of their works, whether they be good or whether they be evil—

And for this cause have I been lifted up; therefore, according to the power of the Father I will draw all men unto me, that they may be judged according to their works.

And it shall come to pass, that whoso repenteth and is baptized in my name shall be filled; and if he endureth to the end, behold, him will I hold guiltless before my Father at that day when I shall stand to judge the world.

And he that endureth not unto the end, the same is he that is also hewn down and cast into the fire, from whence they can no more return, because of the justice of the Father.

And this is the word which he hath given unto the children of men. And for this cause he fulfilleth the words which he hath given, and he lieth not, but fulfilleth all his words.

19 Ma ọdighị ihe ọbụla na-adighị ọcha nwere ike ịba n'ala-eze ya; ya mere ọdighị ihe ga-aba n'ime izu-ike ya ma ọbụghị ndị ahụ sachaworo uwe ha nile n'ọbara m, n'ihị okwukwe ha, na ncheharị nke mmehie ha nile, na ikwesị-ntụkwasi-obi ha ruo na n'ogwugwu

20 Ugbua nke a bụ iwu-nsọ ahụ: Chegharịa, unu nsọtụ nile nke ụwa, ma bjakwute m ma ka e mee unu baptism n'aha m, ka e wee doo unu nsọ site na nnabata nke Mụọ Nsọ ahụ, ka unu wee guzoro n'enweghị ntụpọ n'iru m n'ubochi ikpe-azụ.

21 N'ezie, n'ezie, asị m unu, nke a bụ ozi-oma m; ma unu matara ihe ndi nke unu ga-emeriri n'ime nzuko-nsọ m; n'ihị na ọrụ nile nke unu hụworo m na-arụ nke ahụ ka unu ga-arụ kwa; n'ihị na ihe ahụ nke unu hụworo m na arụ ọbuna nke ahụ ka unu ga-arụ.

22 Ya mere, ọbụrụ na unu mee ihe ndi a unu nwere ngozi, n'ihị na a ga ebuli unu elu n'ubochi ikpe-azụ.

23 Dee ihe nile nke unu hụworo ma nụ kwa, ma ọbụghị ndi nke a si edela.

24 Dee ọrụ nile nke ndi a, nke ga-adi, ọbuna dika e deworo ya, maka ihe ndi ahụ di na mbu.

25 N'ihị na lee, site n'ime akwukwo nile ndi nke e deworo, na ndi nke a ga-ede, ka a ga-esi kpee ndi a ikpe, n'ihị na site na ha ka ndi mmadu ga-esi mata ọrụ ha nile.

26 Ma lee, ihe nile Nna dere ha; ya mere site n'akwukwo nile nke a ga-ede ka a ga-esi kpee ụwa ikpe.

27 Ma mata nụ na unu ga-abu ndi ikpe nke ndi a, dika ikpe nke m ga-enye unu siri di, nke ga-ezi-ezi. Ya mere, olee udi mmadu unu kwesiri ibu? N'ezie asị m unu, ọbuna dika m di.

28 Ma ugbua a na m agakwuru Nna. Ma n'ezie asị m unu, ihe ọbụla unu ga-arịo Nna n'aha m a ga-enye unu ya.

29 Ya mere, rịo, ma unu ga-anata; kuo aka, ma a ga-emeghere unu; n'ihị na onye nke na-arịo, na-anata; ma nye onye nke na-aku aka, a ga-emeghere ya.

30 Ma ugbua, lee, onu m di ukwu, ọbuna ruo ojuju, n'ihị unu, na kwa ọgbọ nke a; e, ma ọbuna Nna na-anuri, na kwa ndi mụo-ozu nile di nsọ, n'ihị unu na ọgbọ nke a; n'ihị na ọdighi onye ọbụla n'ime ha furu efu.

And no unclean thing can enter into his kingdom; therefore nothing entereth into his rest save it be those who have washed their garments in my blood, because of their faith, and the repentance of all their sins, and their faithfulness unto the end.

Now this is the commandment: Repent, all ye ends of the earth, and come unto me and be baptized in my name, that ye may be sanctified by the reception of the Holy Ghost, that ye may stand spotless before me at the last day.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, this is my gospel; and ye know the things that ye must do in my church; for the works which ye have seen me do that shall ye also do; for that which ye have seen me do even that shall ye do;

Therefore, if ye do these things blessed are ye, for ye shall be lifted up at the last day.

Write the things which ye have seen and heard, save it be those which are forbidden.

Write the works of this people, which shall be, even as hath been written, of that which hath been.

For behold, out of the books which have been written, and which shall be written, shall this people be judged, for by them shall their works be known unto men.

And behold, all things are written by the Father; therefore out of the books which shall be written shall the world be judged.

And know ye that ye shall be judges of this people, according to the judgment which I shall give unto you, which shall be just. Therefore, what manner of men ought ye to be? Verily I say unto you, even as I am.

And now I go unto the Father. And verily I say unto you, whatsoever things ye shall ask the Father in my name shall be given unto you.

Therefore, ask, and ye shall receive; knock, and it shall be opened unto you; for he that asketh, receiveth; and unto him that knocketh, it shall be opened.

And now, behold, my joy is great, even unto fulness, because of you, and also this generation; yea, and even the Father rejoiceth, and also all the holy angels, because of you and this generation; for none of them are lost.

31 Lee ọ dị m ka asị na unu ga-aghọta, n'ihị na ana m ekwu maka ndị nke dī ndụ ugbua n'ogbọ nke a; ma ọdighị onye ọbụla n'ime ha furu efu; ma n'ime ha enwere m ụju nke ọñụ.

32 Mana lee, ọ na-ewute m maka ọgbọ nke anọ site n'ogbọ nke a, n'ihị na a na-eduru ha ndị-a-dọkpuru n'agha site na ya ọbuna dika e siri mee nwa-nwoke nke mbibi; n'ihị na ha ga-ere m maka ọla-ọcha na ọla-edo, na maka ihe nke ahụhụ na emebi na nke ndị-ori nwere ike ikuka ma zuo ori. Ma n'ụbọchị ahụ ka m ga-eleta ha, ọbuna n'itughari ọrụ ha nile n'isi nile nke ha.

33 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Jisus kwuchaworo ihe nkwaputa nile ndị a ọ siri ndị na-eso uzo ya: Baa nụ site n'ọnụ-uzọ-ama ahụ dī kwa mkpafa; n'ihị mkpafa ka ọnụ-uzọ-ama ahụ dī, ma wara-wara ka uzọ ahụ dī nke na-eduba na ndụ, ma ole na ole ka ha dī bụ ndị chọtara ya; mana obosara ka ọnụ-uzọ-ama ahụ dī, ma mbara ka uzọ ahụ dī nke na-eduba n'onwu, ma ọtụtụ ka ha dī bụ ndị na-aga njem n'ime ya, ruo mgbe abali bjara, n'ime nke na-enweghi onye nwere ike iru ọrụ.

Behold, I would that ye should understand; for I mean them who are now alive of this generation; and none of them are lost; and in them I have fulness of joy.

But behold, it sorroweth me because of the fourth generation from this generation, for they are led away captive by him even as was the son of perdition; for they will sell me for silver and for gold, and for that which moth doth corrupt and which thieves can break through and steal. And in that day will I visit them, even in turning their works upon their own heads.

And it came to pass that when Jesus had ended these sayings he said unto his disciples: Enter ye in at the strait gate; for strait is the gate, and narrow is the way that leads to life, and few there be that find it; but wide is the gate, and broad the way which leads to death, and many there be that travel therein, until the night cometh, wherein no man can work.

3 Nifai 28

- 1 Ma o wee ruo mgbe Jisus kwuworo okwu ndi a, o gwara ndi na-eso uzo ya okwu, n'otu n'otu, na-asị ha: Gini ka unu choro n'aka m, mgbe m gakuworo Nna?
- 2 Ma ha nile wee kwuo okwu, ma ewezuga ato, na-asị: Anyi choro ka mgbe anyi bichaworo afo nke mmadu, ka ije-ozu anyi, n'ime nke i kpoworo anyi, ga-enwe ngwucha, ka anyi wee biakwute gi oso-osu n'ala-eze gi.
- 3 Ma o siri ha: Ngozi na-adiri unu n'ihu na unu choro ihe nke a n'aka m; ya mere, mgbe unu gbasiworo iri afo asaa na abuo unu ga-abiakwute m n'ala-eze m; ma n'ebe m no unu ga-achota ezumike.
- 4 Ma mgbe o gwaworo ha okwu, o tughariri onwe ya nye ato ndi ahụ, ma si ha: Gini ka unu choro ka m meere unu, mgbe m gakuworo Nna?
- 5 Ma ha nwere mwute n'obi ha, n'ihu na ha anwaghi-anwa igwa ya ihe nke ha choro.
- 6 Ma o siri ha: Lee, ama m echiche unu nile, ma unu achowo ihe ahụ nke Jon, onye m huru n'anya, onye mu na ya no na ije-ozu m, tutu mgbe ndi Juu buliri m elu, choro n'aka m.
- 7 Ya mere, ngozi karihi na-adiri unu, n'ihu na unu agaghi edetu onwu ire mgbe obula, mana unu ga-ebi ihu ihe nile nke Nna mesoro umu nke mmadu, obuna ruo mgbe ihe nile ga-emezu dika uche nke Nna siri di, mgbe m ga-abia n'otuto m jiri ike nile nke elu-igwe.
- 8 Ma unu agaghi anagide mgbu nile nke onwu mgbe obula; mana mgbe m ga-abia n'otuto m a ga-agbanwe unu n'otu ntabi-anya site n'inwu anwu baa n'anwughu anwu; ma mgbe ahụ ka unu ga-enwe ngozi n'ala-eze nke Nna m.
- 9 Ma ozu, unu agaghi enwe mgbu mgbe unu ga-ebi nanu-aru, obughu ma unu ga-enwe mwute ma ewezuga ma obughu maka mmehie nile nke uwa; ma ihe nile a ka m ga-eme n'ihu ihe ahụ nke unu choworo n'aka m, n'ihu na unu achowo ka unu wee wetara m mkpuru-obi nke ndi mmadu, mgbe nile uwa na-eguzo.

3 Nephi 28

And it came to pass when Jesus had said these words, he spake unto his disciples, one by one, saying unto them: What is it that ye desire of me, after that I am gone to the Father?

And they all spake, save it were three, saying: We desire that after we have lived unto the age of man, that our ministry, wherein thou hast called us, may have an end, that we may speedily come unto thee in thy kingdom.

And he said unto them: Blessed are ye because ye desired this thing of me; therefore, after that ye are seventy and two years old ye shall come unto me in my kingdom; and with me ye shall find rest.

And when he had spoken unto them, he turned himself unto the three, and said unto them: What will ye that I should do unto you, when I am gone unto the Father?

And they sorrowed in their hearts, for they durst not speak unto him the thing which they desired.

And he said unto them: Behold, I know your thoughts, and ye have desired the thing which John, my beloved, who was with me in my ministry, before that I was lifted up by the Jews, desired of me.

Therefore, more blessed are ye, for ye shall never taste of death; but ye shall live to behold all the doings of the Father unto the children of men, even until all things shall be fulfilled according to the will of the Father, when I shall come in my glory with the powers of heaven.

And ye shall never endure the pains of death; but when I shall come in my glory ye shall be changed in the twinkling of an eye from mortality to immortality; and then shall ye be blessed in the kingdom of my Father.

And again, ye shall not have pain while ye shall dwell in the flesh, neither sorrow save it be for the sins of the world; and all this will I do because of the thing which ye have desired of me, for ye have desired that ye might bring the souls of men unto me, while the world shall stand.

10 Ma n'ihì nke a unu ga-enwe uju nke ọ̀nụ; ma unu ga-anọ̀dụ n'ala-eze nke Nna; e, ọ̀nụ unu ga-eju eju, ọ̀buna dika Nna nyeworo m uju nke ọ̀nụ; ma unu ga-adị ọ̀buna otu m dī, ma adị m ọ̀buna dika Nna; ma Nna na mụ bụ otu;

11 Ma Mụọ Nsọ na-agba ama maka Nna na mụ; ma Nna na-enye ụmụ nke mmadụ Mụọ Nsọ, n'ihì m.

12 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Jisus kwuworo okwu ndị a, o jiri mkpisi-aka ya metụ onye ọ̀buna n'ime ha ma ewezuga atọ ndị ahụ ga-echere, ma mgbe ahụ ọ pụrụ.

13 Ma lee, e meghere elu-igwe nile, ma e welitere ha n'ime elu-igwe, ma hụrụ ma nūrụ ihè ndị a na-anaghị ekwu ekwu.

14 Ma e gbochiri ha ikwuputa ha; ọ̀bughị ma e nyere ha ike ka ha kwuputa ihè nile nke ha hụrụ ma nū;

15 Ma, ma ha nọ na arụ ma-ọ̀bụ ha pụtara site na arụ, ha enweghị ike iko; n'ihì na ọ dīrī ha ka mnwogharị nke ha, na a gbanwere ha site na arụ a nke anụ arụ baa n'ime ọ̀nọdụ anwughị-anwụ, ka ha wee hụ ihè nile nke Chineke:

16 Mana o wee ruo na ha kuzikwara ozi-oma ọ̀zọ n'elu iru nke ụwa; otu o sila dī ha akuzighị ozi-oma maka ihè ndị ha nūworo ma hụ kwa, n'ihì iwu-nsọ ahụ nke e nyere ha n'elu-igwe.

17 Ma ugbugha, ma ha nọ n'iwu anwụ ma-ọ̀bụ n'anwughị anwụ, site n'ubochi nke mnwogharị ha, amaghị m;

18 Mana otu a ka m matara, dika ihè-ndekota nke e nyeworo siri dī—ha gara n'iru n'elu iru nke ala ahụ, ma kuziere ndị ahụ ozi-oma, na-ejikota na nzuko-nsọ ahụ ka ha ra ga-ekwere n'ikwusa-okwu ozi-oma ha; name ha baptism, ma ka ha ra e mere baptism natara Mụọ Nsọ.

19 Ma a tūbara ha n'ulo-mkpọrọ site na ndị na abughị ndị nzuko-nsọ ahụ. Ma ụlo-mkpọrọ ahụ enweghị kwa ike ijide ha, n'ihì na ha gbawara abụo.

And for this cause ye shall have fulness of joy; and ye shall sit down in the kingdom of my Father; yea, your joy shall be full, even as the Father hath given me fulness of joy; and ye shall be even as I am, and I am even as the Father; and the Father and I are one;

And the Holy Ghost beareth record of the Father and me; and the Father giveth the Holy Ghost unto the children of men, because of me.

And it came to pass that when Jesus had spoken these words, he touched every one of them with his finger save it were the three who were to tarry, and then he departed.

And behold, the heavens were opened, and they were caught up into heaven, and saw and heard unspeakable things.

And it was forbidden them that they should utter; neither was it given unto them power that they could utter the things which they saw and heard;

And whether they were in the body or out of the body, they could not tell; for it did seem unto them like a transfiguration of them, that they were changed from this body of flesh into an immortal state, that they could behold the things of God.

But it came to pass that they did again minister upon the face of the earth; nevertheless they did not minister of the things which they had heard and seen, because of the commandment which was given them in heaven.

And now, whether they were mortal or immortal, from the day of their transfiguration, I know not;

But this much I know, according to the record which hath been given—they did go forth upon the face of the land, and did minister unto all the people, uniting as many to the church as would believe in their preaching; baptizing them, and as many as were baptized did receive the Holy Ghost.

And they were cast into prison by them who did not belong to the church. And the prisons could not hold them, for they were rent in twain.

20 Ma a tɔdara ha n'ime ala ahɔ; mana ha jiri okwu Chineke tie ala ahɔ ihe-otiti, nke mere na site n'ike ya a napɔtara ha site n'omimi nile nke ala ahɔ; ma ya mere ha enweghi ike igwu ɔlɔlɔ nile zuru ijide ha.

21 Ma ugboro atɔ ka a tɔbara ha n'ime oke ɔkɔ ma ha anataghi mmeru arɔ.

22 Ma ugboro abɔ a tɔbara ha n'ime ɔgba nke anɔ-ɔhia nile; ma lee ha na anumanɔ nile gwuru-egwu dika nwata ya na nwa-atɔrɔ na-aɔnɔ ara, ma ha anataghi mmeru-arɔ.

23 Ma o wee ruo na otu a ha gara n'iru n'etiti ndi nke Nifaj ahɔ nile, ma kwusaa ozi-oma nke Kraist nye ndi nile nɔ n'elu iru nke ala ahɔ; ma agbanwere ha nye Onye-nwe, ma e jikotara ha nye nzuko-nsɔ nke Kraist ahɔ, ma otu a ndi nke ɔgbɔ ahɔ a gɔziri ha, dika okwu nke Jisus siri di.

24 Ma ugbuga mɔ, Mɔmɔn, abia na ngwucha nke ikwu okwu gbasara ihe ndi a na nwa oge.

25 Lee, a chorɔ m ide aha nile nke ndi ahɔ na-agaghi edetɔ onwu ire mgbe ɔbɔla, ma na Onye-nwe gbochiri m; ya mere e deghi m ha, n'ih na e zonariri ha ɔwa.

26 Mana lee, ahɔwo m ha, ma ha akuziwo m ozi-oma.

27 Ma lee ha ga-anɔ n'etiti ndi Jentailɔ, ma ndi Jentailɔ agaghi amata ha.

28 Ha ga-anɔ kwa n'etiti ndi Juu, ma ndi Juu agaghi amata ha.

29 Ma ɔ ga-eru, mgbe Onye-nwe hɔrɔ na ɔ di mma na amamihe ya na ha ga-akuziri agburɔ nke Israel gbasariri agbasasi ozi-oma, ma nye mba nile, ebo nile, asusɔ nile na ndi mmadɔ, ma ha ga-ewepɔta site na ha nye Jisus ɔtɔtɔ mkpɔrɔ-obi, nke ga-eme ka emezuo ɔchichɔ ha, na kwa n'ih ike nke Chineke na-eme ka mmadɔ kwenye nke di n'ime ha.

30 Ma ha dika ndi mɔ-ɔzi nke Chineke, ma ɔburɔ na ha ga-ekpe ekpere nye Nna n'aha nke Jisus ha nwere ike igosi onwe ha onye ɔbɔla di ha mma.

And they were cast down into the earth; but they did smite the earth with the word of God, insomuch that by his power they were delivered out of the depths of the earth; and therefore they could not dig pits sufficient to hold them.

And thrice they were cast into a furnace and received no harm.

And twice were they cast into a den of wild beasts; and behold they did play with the beasts as a child with a suckling lamb, and received no harm.

And it came to pass that thus they did go forth among all the people of Nephi, and did preach the gospel of Christ unto all people upon the face of the land; and they were converted unto the Lord, and were united unto the church of Christ, and thus the people of that generation were blessed, according to the word of Jesus.

And now I, Mormon, make an end of speaking concerning these things for a time.

Behold, I was about to write the names of those who were never to taste of death, but the Lord forbade; therefore I write them not, for they are hid from the world.

But behold, I have seen them, and they have ministered unto me.

And behold they will be among the Gentiles, and the Gentiles shall know them not.

They will also be among the Jews, and the Jews shall know them not.

And it shall come to pass, when the Lord seeth fit in his wisdom that they shall minister unto all the scattered tribes of Israel, and unto all nations, kindreds, tongues and people, and shall bring out of them unto Jesus many souls, that their desire may be fulfilled, and also because of the convincing power of God which is in them.

And they are as the angels of God, and if they shall pray unto the Father in the name of Jesus they can show themselves unto whatsoever man it seemeth them good.

31 Ya mere, nnukwu na ọrụ ịtụ-n'anya nile ka ha ga-arụ, tutu nnukwu na ụbọchị na-abịa abịa ahụ mgbe ndị nile ga-eguzoro n'ezie n'iru oche-ikpe nke Kraịst;

32 E ọbuna n'etiti ndị Jentaịlụ ka a ga-enwe nnukwu na ọrụ dī ịtụ-n'anya ha rụrụ, tutu ụbọchị ikpe ahụ.

33 Ma ọburụ na unu nwere akwụkwọ-nsọ nile nke na-enye nkọwasị maka ọrụ ịtụ-n'anya nile nke Kraịst, unu ga, dika okwu nile nke Kraịst siri dī, amata na ihe ndị a ga-abịariri.

34 Ma ahụhụ dīri onye nke na agaghị aña ntị n'okwu nile nke Jisus, na kwa nye ndị nke ọ hōrōworo ma ziga n'etiti ha; n'ihī na onye ọbula na anataghị okwu nile nke Jisus na okwu nile nke ndị ahụ o zigaworo anataghị ya; ma ya mere ọ gaghị anata ha n'ụbọchị ikpeazụ;

35 Ma ọ gaara akara ha mma ma ọburụ na amụbeghị ha. N'ihī na unu chere na unu nwere ike izere ikpeziri-ezi nke Chineke e mejoro emejo, onye a zogideworo n'okpuru ụkwụ nke ndị mmadu, na site n'ebe ahụ nzoputa nwere ike ibia?

36 Ma ugbua lee, dika m kwuru gbasara ndị ahụ Onye-nwe hōrōworo, e, ọbuna ato ndị e welitere n'elu-igwe, ndị m na-anataghị ma a sachara ha site n'inwụ anwụ ruo n'anwughị anwụ—

37 Mana lee, site n'oge m dere, ajutawo m Onye-nwe, ma o mewo ka ọ pụta ihè nye m na a ga-enweriri mgbanwe e mere n'arụ ha nile, ma-ọbụ ọ dī mkpa na ha ga-ederiri onwu ire;

38 Ya mere, ka ha wee ghara ide onwu ire e nwere mgbanwe e mere n'arụ ha nile, ka ha ghara ita ahụhụ mgbu ma-ọbụ mwute ma ewezuga maka mmehie nile nke ụwa.

39 Ugbua mgbanwe nke a na nke ga-ewere ọndụ n'ụbọchị ikpeazụ ahaghị n'otu; mana e nwere mgbanwe e mere ha, nke mere na Setan agaghị enwe ike n'arụ ha, ka o wee ghara inwa ha; ma a sachara ha n'anụ arụ, nke mere na ha dī nsọ, ma na ike nile nke ụwa enweghị ike ijide ha.

Therefore, great and marvelous works shall be wrought by them, before the great and coming day when all people must surely stand before the judgment-seat of Christ;

Yea even among the Gentiles shall there be a great and marvelous work wrought by them, before that judgment day.

And if ye had all the scriptures which give an account of all the marvelous works of Christ, ye would, according to the words of Christ, know that these things must surely come.

And wo be unto him that will not hearken unto the words of Jesus, and also to them whom he hath chosen and sent among them; for whoso receiveth not the words of Jesus and the words of those whom he hath sent receiveth not him; and therefore he will not receive them at the last day;

And it would be better for them if they had not been born. For do ye suppose that ye can get rid of the justice of an offended God, who hath been trampled under feet of men, that thereby salvation might come?

And now behold, as I spake concerning those whom the Lord hath chosen, yea, even three who were caught up into the heavens, that I knew not whether they were cleansed from mortality to immortality—

But behold, since I wrote, I have inquired of the Lord, and he hath made it manifest unto me that there must needs be a change wrought upon their bodies, or else it needs be that they must taste of death;

Therefore, that they might not taste of death there was a change wrought upon their bodies, that they might not suffer pain nor sorrow save it were for the sins of the world.

Now this change was not equal to that which shall take place at the last day; but there was a change wrought upon them, insomuch that Satan could have no power over them, that he could not tempt them; and they were sanctified in the flesh, that they were holy, and that the powers of the earth could not hold them.

40 Ma n'ọ̀nọ̀dụ̀ nke a ha ga-anọ̀gide ruo n'ụ̀bọ̀chị̀ ikpe nke Kraị̀st; ma n'ụ̀bọ̀chị̀ ahụ̀ ha ga-anata mgbanwe nke ka ukwuu, na ka anabata ha n'ime ala-eze nke Nna ka ha ghara ipụ̀ kwa ọ̀zọ̀, kama ibinyere Chineke ebighi-ebi n'elu-igwe nile.

And in this state they were to remain until the judgment day of Christ; and at that day they were to receive a greater change, and to be received into the kingdom of the Father to go no more out, but to dwell with God eternally in the heavens.

3 Nifai 29

- 1 Ma ugbua lee, asị m unu na mgbe Onye-nwe ga-ahụ n'okwesiri, na amamihe ya, na ihe nkwuputa nile ndi a ga-abiakwute ndi Jentailu dika okwu ya siri di, mgbe ahụ unu ga-amata na ogbugba-ndu ahụ nke Nna meworo ya na umu nke Israel, gbasara mkpoghachi ha n'ala nile nke nketa ha, na amaliteworiji inwe mmezu.
- 2 Ma unu ga-amata na okwu nile nke Onye-nwe, nke e kwuworo site na ndi-amuma ahụ nile di nsọ, a ga-emezu ha nile; ma unu enweghi ike ikwu na Onye-nwe na-egbu oge ya ibiakwute umu nke Israel.
- 3 Ma unu enweghi ike iche n'obi unu nile na okwu nile nke e kwuworo bu n'efu, n'ihi na lee, Onye-nwe ga-echeta ogbugba-ndu ya nke o meworo nye ndi ya nke ulo nke Israel.
- 4 Ma mgbe unu ga-ahụ ihe nkwuputa nile ndi a na-aputa n'etiti unu, mgbe ahụ unu enwekwaghi ike iju n'uzo-ikwa-emo ihe nile nke Onye-nwe mere, n'ihi na mma-agma nke ikpe-ziri-ezi ya di n'aka nri ya; ma lee, n'ubochi ahụ, oburu na unu ga-aju n'uzo ikwa-emo ihe nile o mere o ga-eme ka o gabiga unu osos-osos.
- 5 Ahuhu na-adiri onye nke na-aju ihe nile nke Onye-nwe na-eme n'uzo ikwa-emo; e, ahuhu na-adiri onye nke na-agonari Kraist ahụ na oru ya nile.
- 6 E, ahuhu na-adiri onye nke ga-agonari mkpughe nile nke Onye-nwe, na nke ga-asị Onye-nwe anaghi kwa aru oru site na mkpughe, ma-obu site n'ibu-amuma, ma-obu site n'onyinye nile, ma-obu site n'asusu nile, ma-obu site n'ogwugwo-oria nile, ma-obu site n'ike nke Muo Nso!
- 7 E, ma ahuhu na adiri onye nke ga-asị n'ubochi ahụ, inweta uru, na enweghi ike inwe oru-ebube Jisus Kraist mere; n'ihi na onye nke na-eme nke a ga-adi ka nwa-nwoke nke mbibi, onye nke a na enweghi ebere nye, dika okwu nke Kraist siri di!
- 8 E, ma unu ekwesikwaghi ima-osu ozo, ma-obu iju n'uzo ikwa-emo, ma-obu jiri ndi Juu gwuo egwu, ma-obu ndi obula nke foduru nke ulo nke Israel; n'ihi na lee, Onye-nwe na echeta ogbugba-ndu o mere nye ha, ma o ga-emere ha dika ihe ahụ nke o nworo n'iyi.

3 Nephi 29

And now behold, I say unto you that when the Lord shall see fit, in his wisdom, that these sayings shall come unto the Gentiles according to his word, then ye may know that the covenant which the Father hath made with the children of Israel, concerning their restoration to the lands of their inheritance, is already beginning to be fulfilled.

And ye may know that the words of the Lord, which have been spoken by the holy prophets, shall all be fulfilled; and ye need not say that the Lord delays his coming unto the children of Israel.

And ye need not imagine in your hearts that the words which have been spoken are vain, for behold, the Lord will remember his covenant which he hath made unto his people of the house of Israel.

And when ye shall see these sayings coming forth among you, then ye need not any longer spurn at the doings of the Lord, for the sword of his justice is in his right hand; and behold, at that day, if ye shall spurn at his doings he will cause that it shall soon overtake you.

Wo unto him that spurneth at the doings of the Lord; yea, wo unto him that shall deny the Christ and his works!

Yea, wo unto him that shall deny the revelations of the Lord, and that shall say the Lord no longer worketh by revelation, or by prophecy, or by gifts, or by tongues, or by healings, or by the power of the Holy Ghost!

Yea, and wo unto him that shall say at that day, to get gain, that there can be no miracle wrought by Jesus Christ; for he that doeth this shall become like unto the son of perdition, for whom there was no mercy, according to the word of Christ!

Yea, and ye need not any longer hiss, nor spurn, nor make game of the Jews, nor any of the remnant of the house of Israel; for behold, the Lord remembereth his covenant unto them, and he will do unto them according to that which he hath sworn.

9 Ya mere unu ekwesighi iche na unu nwere ike itughari aka-nri nke Onye-nwe n'aka-ekpe, ka o wee ghara ime ihe e kpebiri n'ikpe ruo na mmejuputa nke ogbugba-ndu ahụ nke o meworo nye ulọ nke Israel.

Therefore ye need not suppose that ye can turn the right hand of the Lord unto the left, that he may not execute judgment unto the fulfilling of the covenant which he hath made unto the house of Israel.

3 Nifai 30

- 1 Naa-ntị, O unu ndị Jentaịlụ, ma nụrụ okwu nile nke Jisus Kraịst, Ọkpara nke Chineke dị ndụ, nke o nyeworo m iwu ka m wee kwuo gbasara unu, n'ihị na, lee o nyere m iwu ka m wee dee, na-asị:
- 2 Tugharịa, unu ndị Jentaịlụ nile, site n'uzo ajọomume unu nile; ma chegharịa site n'ime ajọo-ihe unu nile, n'ikwu-okwu ụgha nile na nghogbu nile, na site n'igba akwụnakwuna nile unu, na site na ihe arụ nzuzo unu nile, na ife-arụsị unu nile, na igbu-mmadu unu nile, na nchụ-aja aghughọ unu nile, na ntaji-anya unu nile, na esem-okwu unu nile, na site n'ajọomume na ihe arụ nile, ma bịakwute m, ma ka e mee unu baptism n'aha m, ka unu wee nweta nsachapụ nke mmehie unu nile, ma ka e mejuputa unu na Mụọ Nso, ka e wee gụnye unu n'ọnụ-ogụgụ nke ndị m ndị bụ nke ụlọ nke Israel.

3 Nephi 30

Hearken, O ye Gentiles, and hear the words of Jesus Christ, the Son of the living God, which he hath commanded me that I should speak concerning you, for, behold he commandeth me that I should write, saying:

Turn, all ye Gentiles, from your wicked ways; and repent of your evil doings, of your lyings and deceivings, and of your whoredoms, and of your secret abominations, and your idolatries, and of your murders, and your priestcrafts, and your envyings, and your strifes, and from all your wickedness and abominations, and come unto me, and be baptized in my name, that ye may receive a remission of your sins, and be filled with the Holy Ghost, that ye may be numbered with my people who are of the house of Israel.

Nifaj nke Anọ

Akwukwọ nke Nifaj

Onye Bụ nwa Nwoke nke Nifaj—
Otu n'ime ndị Na-Eso-Uzọ nke Jisus
Kraịst

Nkọwasị nke ndị Nifaj, dika akukọ-ndekota ya siri di.

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na afọ nke iri atọ na anọ gafere, na kwa nke iri atọ na ise, ma lee ndị na-eso-uzọ nke Jisus hiwerez nzukọ-nsọ nke Kraịst n'ala ahụ nile gbaa gburu-gburu. Ma ka ha ra bụ ndị bjakwutere ha, ma chegharịa n'ezikwu site na mmehie ha nile, e mere ha baptism n'aha nke Jisus; ma ha natakwarara Mụọ Nsọ.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo n'afọ nke iri atọ na isii, ma ndị ahụ nile a gbanweere ha nye Onye-nwe, n'elu iru nile nke ala ahụ, ma ndị Nifaj ma ndị Leman, ma e nweghị ndorọ-ndorọ obula na iru-uka nile n'etiti ha, ma onye obula na-emeso otu ziri-ezi otu onye na ibe ya.
- 3 Ma ha nwekọtara ihe nile onụ n'etiti ha; ya mere e nweghị ndi ogaranya na ndi ogbenye, ndi ohu na ndi nwere-onwe-ha, kama e mere ka ha nile nwere onwe ha, na ndi nketa-oke nke onyinye nke elu-igwe.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na afọ nke iri atọ na asaa gafekwara, ma a gakwara n'iru inwe udo n'ala ahụ.
- 5 Ma e nwere nnukwu na oru itu-n'anya nile ndi na-eso-uzo nke Jisus ruru, nke mere na ha gworo ndi oria, ma kpolite ndi nwuru-anwu, ma mee ka ndi ngworo gaa ije, na ndi isi inata ihu-uzo ha, na ndi nti chiri inu ihe; na udi oru-ebube nile di iche iche ka ha ruru n'etiti umu nke mmadu; ma odighi ihe obula n'ime nke ha ruru oru-ebube nile ma obughi n'aha nke Jisus.
- 6 Ma otu a ka afọ nke iri-atọ na asato siri gafee, na kwa nke iri atọ na iteghete, na iri anọ na otu, na nke iri anọ na abuo, e, obuna ruo mgbe iri afọ anọ na iteghete gafeworo, na kwa nke iri ise na otu, na nke iri ise na abuo; e, ma obuna ruo mgbe afọ iri ise na iteghete gafeworo.

Fourth Nephi

The Book of Nephi

Who Is the Son of Nephi—One of the
Disciples of Jesus Christ

An account of the people of Nephi, according to his record.

And it came to pass that the thirty and fourth year passed away, and also the thirty and fifth, and behold the disciples of Jesus had formed a church of Christ in all the lands round about. And as many as did come unto them, and did truly repent of their sins, were baptized in the name of Jesus; and they did also receive the Holy Ghost.

And it came to pass in the thirty and sixth year, the people were all converted unto the Lord, upon all the face of the land, both Nephites and Lamanites, and there were no contentions and disputations among them, and every man did deal justly one with another.

And they had all things common among them; therefore there were not rich and poor, bond and free, but they were all made free, and partakers of the heavenly gift.

And it came to pass that the thirty and seventh year passed away also, and there still continued to be peace in the land.

And there were great and marvelous works wrought by the disciples of Jesus, insomuch that they did heal the sick, and raise the dead, and cause the lame to walk, and the blind to receive their sight, and the deaf to hear; and all manner of miracles did they work among the children of men; and in nothing did they work miracles save it were in the name of Jesus.

And thus did the thirty and eighth year pass away, and also the thirty and ninth, and forty and first, and the forty and second, yea, even until forty and nine years had passed away, and also the fifty and first, and the fifty and second; yea, and even until fifty and nine years had passed away.

7 Ma Onye-nwe mere ka ha mee nke ọma karịa n'ala ahụ; e, nke mere na ha wugharịrị obodo-ukwu ọzọ n'ebe e nweworo obodo-ukwu ndị nke a gbara ọkụ.

8 E, ọbuna nnukwu obodo-ukwu Zarahemla ahụ ka ha mere ka e wugharịa ọzọ.

9 Mana e nwere ọtụtụ obodo-ukwu ndị nke e mikpuworo, ma mmiri pụtara n'ọnọdụ ha; ya mere obodo-ukwu ndị a e nweghị ike iwugharị ha.

10 Ma ugbua, lee, o wee ruo na ndị nke Nifajị gbasiri ike, ma mụbaa ọsọ-ọsọ karịa, ma ghọọ ndị mara mma na ndị dị mma ile anya karịa.

11 Ma ha luru nwunye, ma e nyepụkwara ha na ọlulu di, ma a goziri ha dika ikwe nkwa nile nke Onye-nwe kweworo ha siri di.

12 Ma ha agaghị kwa ije n'ụdị omume nile na emume-nso nile nke iwu nke Moses; mana ha gara ije n'ụdị iwu-nso nile nke ha nataworo site n'aka Onye-nwe Chineke ha, na-aga n'iru n'obubu-ọnụ na ekpere, na n'izukọ ugboro-ugboro ma n'ikpe ekpere ma n'inu okwu nke Onye-nwe.

13 Ma o wee ruo na e nweghị ndoro-ndoro n'etiti ndị ahụ nile, n'ala ahụ nile; mana e nwere nnukwu ọrụ-ebube ndị e mere n'etiti ndị na-eso-uzọ Jisus.

14 Ma o wee ruo na afọ nke iri asaa na otu gafere, na kwa afọ nke iri asaa na abụọ, e, ma na nke-nke, ruo na afọ nke iri asaa na iteghete gafere; e, ọbuna otu nari afọ agafewo, ma ndị na-eso-uzọ Jisus, ndị nke ọ hōrōworo, agachawo na paradais nke Chineke, ma ọbughị atọ ndị nke ga-echere; ma e nwere ndị na-eso-uzọ ọzọ e chiri echichi n'ọnọdụ ha; na kwa ọtụtụ ndị nke ọgbọ ahụ agafeworiji.

15 Ma o wee ruo na e nweghị ndoro-ndoro n'ala ahụ, n'ihị ihu-n'anya nke Chineke nke bi n'ime obi nile nke ndị ahụ.

16 Ma e nweghị ntaji-anya, ma-ọbụ esemokwu, ma-ọbụ nnukwu ọgba-aghara, ma-ọbụ igba akwuna ma-ọbụ okwu-ugha, ma-ọbụ igbu-mmadu, ma-ọbụ ụdị ọchịchọ nke anụ-arụ ọbula; ma n'ezie e nweghị ike inweta ndị nwere aharị karịa ndị ahụ n'etiti ndị nile e keworo site n'aka nke Chineke.

And the Lord did prosper them exceedingly in the land; yea, insomuch that they did build cities again where there had been cities burned.

Yea, even that great city Zarahemla did they cause to be built again.

But there were many cities which had been sunk, and waters came up in the stead thereof; therefore these cities could not be renewed.

And now, behold, it came to pass that the people of Nephi did wax strong, and did multiply exceedingly fast, and became an exceedingly fair and delightsome people.

And they were married, and given in marriage, and were blessed according to the multitude of the promises which the Lord had made unto them.

And they did not walk any more after the performances and ordinances of the law of Moses; but they did walk after the commandments which they had received from their Lord and their God, continuing in fasting and prayer, and in meeting together oft both to pray and to hear the word of the Lord.

And it came to pass that there was no contention among all the people, in all the land; but there were mighty miracles wrought among the disciples of Jesus.

And it came to pass that the seventy and first year passed away, and also the seventy and second year, yea, and in fine, till the seventy and ninth year had passed away; yea, even an hundred years had passed away, and the disciples of Jesus, whom he had chosen, had all gone to the paradise of God, save it were the three who should tarry; and there were other disciples ordained in their stead; and also many of that generation had passed away.

And it came to pass that there was no contention in the land, because of the love of God which did dwell in the hearts of the people.

And there were no envyings, nor strifes, nor tumults, nor whoredoms, nor lyings, nor murders, nor any manner of lasciviousness; and surely there could not be a happier people among all the people who had been created by the hand of God.

- 17 E nweghị ndị-ori, ma-ọbụ ndị ogbu-mmadu, ọbụghị ma e nwere ndị Leman, ma-ọbụ ụdị ndị-ọbụla; mana ha dị n'otu, ụmụ nke Kraịst, na ndị-nketa nke ala-eze nke Chineke.
- 18 Ma lee ka ịdị-ngozị ha dị! N'ihia na Onye-nwe goziri ha n'ihia nile ha na-eme; e, ọbuna a goziri ha ma mee ka ha mee nke-oma ruo mgbe otu narị afọ na iri gafeworo; ma ọgbọ nke mbụ site na Kraịst agafeworij, ma e nweghị ndorọ-ndorọ n'ala ahụ nile.
- 19 Ma o wee ruo na Nifai, onye nke debere akụkọ-ndekota nke ikpe-azụ a, (ma o debere ya n'elu epekele nile nke Nifai) nwurụ, ma nwa ya nwoke Emos debere ya n'ọnọdụ ya; ma o debekwara ya n'elu epekele nile nke Nifai.
- 20 Ma o debere ya afọ iri asatọ na anọ, ma a ka nwekwara udo n'ala ahụ, ma ọbụghị ntakiri akụkụ nke ndị ahụ ndị nupụworo isi site na nzuko-nsọ ahụ ma wekwasị onwe ha aha nke ndị Leman; ya mere a malitekwara inwe ndị Leman ọzọ n'ala ahụ.
- 21 Ma o wee ruo na Emos nwukwara, (ma ọ bụrụ otu nari afọ na iri iteghete na anọ site na ọbịbịa nke Kraịst) ma nwa ya nwoke Emos debere akụkọ-ndekota ahụ n'ọnọdụ ya; ma o debekwara ya n'elu epekele nke Nifai; ma e dekwara ya n'akwukwọ nke Nifai, nke bụ akwukwọ nke a.
- 22 Ma o wee ruo na narị afọ abụọ agafewo; ma ọgbọ nke abụọ nile agafesiworij ma ọbụghị ole na ole.
- 23 Ma ugbuga mụ, Mọmọn, ọ dị m ka unu mata na ndị ahụ amụbawo, nke mere na ha gbasara n'elu iru nke ala ahụ nile, ma na ha abawo ọgaranya karịa, n'ihia ime nke-oma ha n'ime Kraịst.
- 24 Ma ugbuga, n'ime narị afọ abụọ na otu, a malitere inwe n'etiti ha ndị buliri onwe ha elu na mpako, dika iyi uwe oke-ọnụ ahia, na ụdị ọla-pel nile mara mma, na nke ihe ọma nile nke ụwa.
- 25 Ma site n'oge ahụ gaa n'iru ha anaghikwa enwekota ihe ha na ihe mnweta ha ọnụ ọzọ n'etiti ha.
- 26 Ma ha malitere ikewasị n'okwa n'okwa; ma ha malitere ihiwe nzuko-nsọ nile nye onwe ha inweta uru, ma malite igonari ezigbo nzuko-nsọ nke Kraịst ahụ.

There were no robbers, nor murderers, neither were there Lamanites, nor any manner of -ites; but they were in one, the children of Christ, and heirs to the kingdom of God.

And how blessed were they! For the Lord did bless them in all their doings; yea, even they were blessed and prospered until an hundred and ten years had passed away; and the first generation from Christ had passed away, and there was no contention in all the land.

And it came to pass that Nephi, he that kept this last record, (and he kept it upon the plates of Nephi) died, and his son Amos kept it in his stead; and he kept it upon the plates of Nephi also.

And he kept it eighty and four years, and there was still peace in the land, save it were a small part of the people who had revolted from the church and taken upon them the name of Lamanites; therefore there began to be Lamanites again in the land.

And it came to pass that Amos died also, (and it was an hundred and ninety and four years from the coming of Christ) and his son Amos kept the record in his stead; and he also kept it upon the plates of Nephi; and it was also written in the book of Nephi, which is this book.

And it came to pass that two hundred years had passed away; and the second generation had all passed away save it were a few.

And now I, Mormon, would that ye should know that the people had multiplied, insomuch that they were spread upon all the face of the land, and that they had become exceedingly rich, because of their prosperity in Christ.

And now, in this two hundred and first year there began to be among them those who were lifted up in pride, such as the wearing of costly apparel, and all manner of fine pearls, and of the fine things of the world.

And from that time forth they did have their goods and their substance no more common among them.

And they began to be divided into classes; and they began to build up churches unto themselves to get gain, and began to deny the true church of Christ.

- 27 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe narị afọ abụọ na iri gafeworo, e nwere ọtụtụ nzuko-nsọ n'ala ahụ; e, e nwere ọtụtụ nzuko-nsọ ndị kwupụtara na ha matara Kraịst ahụ, ma na ha gōnarịrị akukū nke karịrị n'ozimoma ya, nke mere na ha nabatara ụdị ajọọ-omume nile dī iche iche, ma na-enye ndị ahụ ajurū ka a ghara inye n'ihī etozughī-oke ihe ahụ nke dī nsọ.
- 28 Ma nzuko-nsọ a mụbara karịa n'ihī ajọọ-omume, na n'ihī ike nke Ekwensu onye jidekwara obi ha nile.
- 29 Ma ọzọ, e nwere nzuko-nsọ ọzọ nke gōnarịrị Kraịst ahụ; ma ha sogburu ezigbo nzuko-nsọ nke Kraịst, n'ihī obi umeala ha na okwukwe ha na Kraịst; ma ha kpọrọ ha nnukwu asị n'ihī ọtụtụ ọrụ-ebube nke e mere n'etiti ha.
- 30 Ya mere ha gosirī ike na ikike n'ebe ndī na-eso-uzo nke Jisus nọ ndī ha na ha nọ, ma ha tūbara ha n'ulo-mkpọrọ; ma na site n'ike nke okwū nke Chineke, nke dī n'ime ha, e tiwara ulo-mkpọrọ ahụ abụọ, ma ha gara n'iru na-arū nnukwu ọrụ-ebube n'etiti ha.
- 31 Otu o sīla dī, ma na-agbanyeghī ọrụ-ebube nile ndī a, ndī ahụ mesirī obi ha ike; ma chọọ igbu ha, ọbuna dīka ndī Juu nọ na Jerusalem siri chọọ igbu Jisus, dīka okwu ya siri dī.
- 32 Ma ha tūbara ha n'ime oke okū nile, ma ha pūtarā na-anataghī mmeru-arū ọbūla.
- 33 Ma ha tūbakwara ha n'ime ọgba nile nke anụ-ọhịa nile, ma ha na anụ-ọhịa ndī ahụ gwuriri egwu ọbuna dīka nwatakiri na nwa-atūrū; ma ha pūtarā site n'etiti ha, na-anataghī mmeru-arū ọbūla.
- 34 Otu o sīla dī, ndī ahụ mesirī obi ha ike, n'ihī na ọtụtū ndī nchū-aja na ndī-amūma-ugha na-edu ha iwulite ọtụtū nzuko-nsọ, na ime ụdī ajọọ-omume nile dī iche iche. Ma ha tiri ndī nke Jisus ihe; mana ndī nke Jisus etigwaraghī. Ma ha lara azū n'ihī ekweghī ekwe na ajọọ-omume, site n'afọ ruo n'afọ, ọbuna ruo mgbe narị afọ abụọ na iri atọ gafeworo.
- 35 Ma ugbua, o wee ruo n'afọ nke a, e, n'afọ nke narị abụọ na iri atọ n'otu, e nwere nnukwu nkewa n'etiti ndī ahụ.

And it came to pass that when two hundred and ten years had passed away there were many churches in the land; yea, there were many churches which professed to know the Christ, and yet they did deny the more parts of his gospel, insomuch that they did receive all manner of wickedness, and did administer that which was sacred unto him to whom it had been forbidden because of unworthiness.

And this church did multiply exceedingly because of iniquity, and because of the power of Satan who did get hold upon their hearts.

And again, there was another church which denied the Christ; and they did persecute the true church of Christ, because of their humility and their belief in Christ; and they did despise them because of the many miracles which were wrought among them.

Therefore they did exercise power and authority over the disciples of Jesus who did tarry with them, and they did cast them into prison; but by the power of the word of God, which was in them, the prisons were rent in twain, and they went forth doing mighty miracles among them.

Nevertheless, and notwithstanding all these miracles, the people did harden their hearts, and did seek to kill them, even as the Jews at Jerusalem sought to kill Jesus, according to his word.

And they did cast them into furnaces of fire, and they came forth receiving no harm.

And they also cast them into dens of wild beasts, and they did play with the wild beasts even as a child with a lamb; and they did come forth from among them, receiving no harm.

Nevertheless, the people did harden their hearts, for they were led by many priests and false prophets to build up many churches, and to do all manner of iniquity. And they did smite upon the people of Jesus; but the people of Jesus did not smite again. And thus they did dwindle in unbelief and wickedness, from year to year, even until two hundred and thirty years had passed away.

And now it came to pass in this year, yea, in the two hundred and thirty and first year, there was a great division among the people.

36 Ma o wee ruo na n'afọ nke a, e nwere ndị bilitere a kporo ndị Nifaj, ma ha buuru ezigbo ndị kwere-ekwe na Kraist, ma n'etiti ha e nwere ndị a na-akpo ndi Leman—ndi Jekob, na ndi Josef, na ndi Zorom;

37 Ya mere ezigbo ndi kwere ekwe na Kraist, ma ezigbo ndi na-ekpere Kraist, (n'etiti ndi no ya bu ndi na-esozu Jisus ato ahụ ndi ga-echere) a kporo ha ndi Nifaj, na ndi Jekob, na ndi Josef, na ndi Zorom.

38 Ma o wee ruo na ha ndi juru ozi-oma ahụ a kporo ha ndi Leman, ma ndi Lemuel, na ndi Ishmel; ma ha alaghi azu n'ihie ekweghi ekwe, mana ha kpachaara anya nupu-isi megide ozi-oma nke Kraist ahụ; ma ha kuziiri umu ha ka ha ghara ikwere, obuna dika ndi nna ha, site na mmalite, lara azu.

39 Ma o buuru n'ihie ajo-omume na ihe aru nke ndi nna ha, obuna dika o di na mmalite. Ma a kuziri ha ikpo umu nke Chineke asi, obuna dika e siri kuziere ndi Leman ikpo umu nke Nifaj asi site na mmalite.

40 Ma o wee ruo na nari afọ abuo na iri anọ na anọ agafewo, ma otu a ka ihe omume nile nke ndi ahụ siri di. Ma akuku nke ndi kari ri n'ajo-omume gbasiri ike, ma karizie nonu-ogugu kari ndi nke Chineke.

41 Ma ha ka gakwara n'iru iwulite nzuko nile nye onwe ha, ma jiri udi ihe okonụ ahia nile di iche iche choo ha mma. Ma otu a ka nari afọ abuo na iri ise siri gafee, na kwa nari afọ abuo na iri isii.

42 Ma o wee ruo na akuku nke ndi ajo-omume ahụ malitekwa ozọ iwulite inu-iyi nzuzo na ntugwa nile nke Gadianton.

43 Ma kwa ndi ahụ a kporo ndi nke Nifaj malitere inwe mpako n'obi ha nile, n'ihie iba ogaranya ha kari ri akari, ma buruzie ndi ihe efu dika umunne ha, ndi Leman.

44 Ma site n'oge a ndi na-esozu ahụ malitere inwe mwute maka mmehie nile nke uwa.

45 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe nari afọ ato gafeworo, ma ndi nke Nifaj ma ndi nke Leman aburuwo ndi ajo-omume kari otu dika ibe ya.

And it came to pass that in this year there arose a people who were called the Nephites, and they were true believers in Christ; and among them there were those who were called by the Lamanites—Jacobites, and Josephites, and Zoramites;

Therefore the true believers in Christ, and the true worshipers of Christ, (among whom were the three disciples of Jesus who should tarry) were called Nephites, and Jacobites, and Josephites, and Zoramites.

And it came to pass that they who rejected the gospel were called Lamanites, and Lemuelites, and Ishmaelites; and they did not dwindle in unbelief, but they did willfully rebel against the gospel of Christ; and they did teach their children that they should not believe, even as their fathers, from the beginning, did dwindle.

And it was because of the wickedness and abomination of their fathers, even as it was in the beginning. And they were taught to hate the children of God, even as the Lamanites were taught to hate the children of Nephi from the beginning.

And it came to pass that two hundred and forty and four years had passed away, and thus were the affairs of the people. And the more wicked part of the people did wax strong, and became exceedingly more numerous than were the people of God.

And they did still continue to build up churches unto themselves, and adorn them with all manner of precious things. And thus did two hundred and fifty years pass away, and also two hundred and sixty years.

And it came to pass that the wicked part of the people began again to build up the secret oaths and combinations of Gadianton.

And also the people who were called the people of Nephi began to be proud in their hearts, because of their exceeding riches, and become vain like unto their brethren, the Lamanites.

And from this time the disciples began to sorrow for the sins of the world.

And it came to pass that when three hundred years had passed away, both the people of Nephi and the Lamanites had become exceedingly wicked one like unto another.

46 Ma o wee ruo na ndi-ori nile nke Gadianton
gbasasiri n'elu iru nile nke ala ahụ; ma onweghi ndi bu
ndi ezi-omume ma obughi ndi na-eso-uzo nke Jisus.
Ma ola-edo na ola ocha ka ha debere ebe o di ukwuu,
ma zuo ahia n'udi izu-ahia nile di ichie ichie.

47 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe nari afọ atọ na iri ise
gafeworo, (ma ndi ahụ nogidekwara n'ajọ-omume)
Emos nwurụ; ma nwanne ya nwoke, Amaron, debere
akuko-ndekota ahụ n'onodu ya.

48 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe nari afọ atọ na iri abuo
gafeworo, Amaron, ebe Muro Nso kwalitere ya, zolitere
akuko-ndekota nile ahụ ndi di nsọ—e, obuna akuko-
ndekota nsọ nile nke enyedataworo site n'ogbo ruo
n'ogbo, nke di nsọ—obuna wee ruo afọ nke nari atọ na
iri abuo site n'obibia nke Kraist.

49 Ma o zolitere ha nye Onye-nwe, ka ha wee biakwute
kwa ndi foduru nke ulo nke Israel ozo, dika amuma
nile na nkwa nile nke Onye-nwe siri di. Ma otu a ka
ngwucha nke akuko-ndekota nke Amaron siri di.

And it came to pass that the robbers of Gadianton
did spread over all the face of the land; and there were
none that were righteous save it were the disciples of
Jesus. And gold and silver did they lay up in store in
abundance, and did traffic in all manner of traffic.

And it came to pass that after three hundred and five
years had passed away, (and the people did still remain
in wickedness) Amos died; and his brother, Ammaron,
did keep the record in his stead.

And it came to pass that when three hundred and
twenty years had passed away, Ammaron, being con-
strained by the Holy Ghost, did hide up the records
which were sacred—yea, even all the sacred records
which had been handed down from generation to gen-
eration, which were sacred—even until the three hun-
dred and twentieth year from the coming of Christ.

And he did hide them up unto the Lord, that they
might come again unto the remnant of the house of
Jacob, according to the prophecies and the promises of
the Lord. And thus is the end of the record of
Ammaron.

Akwụkwọ nke Mọmọn

Mọmọn 1

- 1 Ma ugbua mụ, Mọmọn na-eme akụkọ-ndekọta nke ihe ndị nke m hụworo ma nụ, ma kpọọ ya Akwụkwọ nke Mọmọn.
- 2 Ma ihe dịka n'oge ahụ nke Amarọn zolitere akụkọ-ndekọta nile ahụ nye Onye-nwe, ọ bụakwutere m, (mụ ebe m gbara ihe dịka afọ iri, ma a malitere m inwe mmụta n'ihe ụfọdụ n'igbaso ụdị ọmụmụ nke ndị m) ma Amarọn sịrị m: Ahụrụ m na ị bụ nwa anya-udo, ma na-achọputa ihe ọsọ-ọsọ.
- 3 Ya mere, mgbe ị gbara ihe dịka iri afọ abụọ na anọ ọ ga-adị m mma ka ị cheta ihe nile nke ị chọputaworo gbasara ndị a; ma mgbe ị gbara afo ole ahụ gaa n'ala Antum, garuo otu ugwu-nta nke a ga-akpọ Shīm; ma n'ebe ahụ ka m debeere nye Onye-nwe nkanye nsọ nile gbasara ndị a.
- 4 Ma lee, ị ga-ewere epekele nile nke Nifaj n'onwe gi; ma nke fọdụrụ ka ị ga-ahapụ n'ebe ahụ ha dị; ma ị ga-akanye n'elu epekele nke Nifaj ihe nile nke ị chọputaworo gbasara ndị a.
- 5 Ma mụ, Mọmọn, ebe m bụ agbụrụ nke Nifaj, (ma aha nna m bụurụ Mọmọn) echetara m ihe ndị nke Amarọn nyere m n'iwu.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na mụ, ebe m dị afọ iri na otu, nna m kpọrọ m baa n'ala dị na ndịda-ndịda, ọbuna ruo n'ala nke Zarahemla.
- 7 Iru nke ala ahụ nile e jiriwo ụlọ-ụlọ kpuchie ya, ma ndị ahụ dị umerime ọfọdụrụ ntakịrị, ka ha dị ka aja nke oke osimiri ahụ.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo n'afọ nke a, a malitere inwe agha n'etiti ndị Nifaj, ndị nke ihe mejuputara ha bụ ndị Nifaj na ndị Jekọb na ndị Josef na ndị Zorom; ma agha nke a dịrị n'etiti ndị Nifaj, na ndị Leman na ndị Lemuel na ndị Ishmel.
- 9 Ugbua ndị Leman na ndị Lemuel na ndị Ishmel a kpọrọ ha ndị Leman, ma otu abụọ ahụ bụurụ ndị Nifaj na ndị Leman.

The Book of Mormon

Mormon 1

- And now I, Mormon, make a record of the things which I have both seen and heard, and call it the Book of Mormon.
- And about the time that Ammaron hid up the records unto the Lord, he came unto me, (I being about ten years of age, and I began to be learned somewhat after the manner of the learning of my people) and Ammaron said unto me: I perceive that thou art a sober child, and art quick to observe;
- Therefore, when ye are about twenty and four years old I would that ye should remember the things that ye have observed concerning this people; and when ye are of that age go to the land Antum, unto a hill which shall be called Shim; and there have I deposited unto the Lord all the sacred engravings concerning this people.
- And behold, ye shall take the plates of Nephi unto yourself, and the remainder shall ye leave in the place where they are; and ye shall engrave on the plates of Nephi all the things that ye have observed concerning this people.
- And I, Mormon, being a descendant of Nephi, (and my father's name was Mormon) I remembered the things which Ammaron commanded me.
- And it came to pass that I, being eleven years old, was carried by my father into the land southward, even to the land of Zarahemla.
- The whole face of the land had become covered with buildings, and the people were as numerous almost, as it were the sand of the sea.
- And it came to pass in this year there began to be a war between the Nephites, who consisted of the Nephites and the Jacobites and the Josephites and the Zoramites; and this war was between the Nephites, and the Lamanites and the Lemuelites and the Ishmaelites.
- Now the Lamanites and the Lemuelites and the Ishmaelites were called Lamanites, and the two parties were Nephites and Lamanites.

10 Ma o wee ruo na agha malitere idị n'etiti ha n'oke-ala nile nke Zarahemla, n'akukū mmiri nile nke Sajdon.

11 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Nifai akpokotawo nnukwu onu-ogugu nke ndi mmadu onu, obuna ikari onu-ogugu nke iri puku ato. Ma o wee ruo na ha nwere n'ime otu afọ nke a otutu agha, n'ime nke ndi Nifai meriri ndi Leman ma gbuo otutu ha.

12 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Leman weghachiri atumatu ha azu, ma e nwere udo e kwekoritara n'ala ahụ; ma udo diiri n'oghere nke ihe dika afọ anọ, nke mere na-enweghi ikwafu obara.

13 Mana ajo-omume weere onodu n'elu iru nke ala ahụ nile, nke mere na Onye-nwe kpopuru ndi na-esozọ ya o huru n'anya, ma oru nke oru-ebube nile na nke ogwugwo-orja kwusiri n'ihu ajo-omume nke ndi ahụ.

14 Ma enweghi onyinye ndi sitere n'aka Onye-nwe, ma Muo Nso abiakwasighi onye obula n'ihu ajo-omume ha na ekweghi-ekwe ha.

15 Ma mu, ebe m gbara afọ iri na ise na ebe m nweturu anya-udo, ya mere Onye-nwe letara m, ma e deturu m onu ma mata maka idi mma nke Jisus.

16 Ma a gbara m mbọ ikwusara ndi a ozi-oma, mana e kpuchiri onu m, ma a juru na m ga-ekwusara ha ozi-oma; n'ihu na lee ha kpachaara-anya nupu-isi megide Chineke ha; ma ndi na-esozọ ahụ a huru n'anya a kpopuru ha site n'ala ahụ, n'ihu ajo-omume ha.

17 Ma a nogidere m n'etiti ha, mana e gbochiri na m ga-ekwusara ha ozi-oma, n'ihu obi ike ha nile; ma n'ihu obi ike ha nile a buru ala ahụ onu n'ihu ha.

18 Ma ndi-ori Gadianton a, ndi no n'etiti ndi Leman, juputara ala ahụ, nke mere na ndi nile bi n'ime ya malitere izolite akụ ha nile n'ime ala; ma ha malitere imi ami, n'ihu na Onye-nwe abwo ala ahụ onu, nke mere na ha enweghi kwa ike ijide ha, ma-obu dota kwa ha ozọ.

And it came to pass that the war began to be among them in the borders of Zarahemla, by the waters of Sidon.

And it came to pass that the Nephites had gathered together a great number of men, even to exceed the number of thirty thousand. And it came to pass that they did have in this same year a number of battles, in which the Nephites did beat the Lamanites and did slay many of them.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites withdrew their design, and there was peace settled in the land; and peace did remain for the space of about four years, that there was no bloodshed.

But wickedness did prevail upon the face of the whole land, insomuch that the Lord did take away his beloved disciples, and the work of miracles and of healing did cease because of the iniquity of the people.

And there were no gifts from the Lord, and the Holy Ghost did not come upon any, because of their wickedness and unbelief.

And I, being fifteen years of age and being somewhat of a sober mind, therefore I was visited of the Lord, and tasted and knew of the goodness of Jesus.

And I did endeavor to preach unto this people, but my mouth was shut, and I was forbidden that I should preach unto them; for behold they had wilfully rebelled against their God; and the beloved disciples were taken away out of the land, because of their iniquity.

But I did remain among them, but I was forbidden to preach unto them, because of the hardness of their hearts; and because of the hardness of their hearts the land was cursed for their sake.

And these Gadianton robbers, who were among the Lamanites, did infest the land, insomuch that the inhabitants thereof began to hide up their treasures in the earth; and they became slippery, because the Lord had cursed the land, that they could not hold them, nor retain them again.

19 Ma o wee ruo na e nwere mgba-asị nile, na amụsu nile, na mmegharị-anya nke ike ekwensu nile; na ike nke ajọọ-onye ahụ ka e webatara n'elu ala ahụ nile, ọbuna ruo na mmejuputa nke okwu nile nke Abinadai, na kwa Samuel onye nke Leman.

And it came to pass that there were sorceries, and witchcrafts, and magics; and the power of the evil one was wrought upon all the face of the land, even unto the fulfilling of all the words of Abinadi, and also Samuel the Lamanite.

Mòmọ̀n 2

- 1 Ma o wee ruo n'ime otu afọ ahụ a malitere inwe kwa agha ọzọ n'etiti ndị Nifaj na ndị Leman. Ma na-agbanyeghi na m bu nwata, a di m ukwu n'ogologo; ya mere ndi nke Nifaj hoputara m ka m buru onye-ndu ha, ma-obu onye-ndu nke ndi-agma ha.
- 2 Ya mere o wee ruo na n'afọ nke iri na isii agara m n'iru i no n'isi nke otu ndi-agma nke ndi Nifaj, imegide ndi Leman; ya mere narị afọ atọ na iri abuo na isii agafeworiji.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na n'afọ nke narị atọ na iri abuo na asaa ndi Leman jiri nnukwu ike kariri akari biakwasi anyi, nke mere na ha yiri ndi-agma m egwu; ya mere ha achoghi ilu ogu, ma ha malitere ilaghachi-azu chee iru na mba ndi di n'elu-elu.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na anyi bira n'obodo-ukwu nke Angola, ma anyi weere onwunwe nke obodo-ukwu ahụ, ma mee nkwadobe nile ichekwa onwe-anyi megide ndi Leman. Ma o wee ruo na anyi jiri ike anyi wusie obodo-ukwu ahụ ike; mana na-agbanyeghi mwusike anyi nile ndi Leman ahụ biakwasiri anyi ma chupu anyi site n'obodo-ukwu ahụ.
- 5 Ma ha chupukwara anyi site n'ala nke Devid ahụ.
- 6 Ma anyi zoghachiri ije ma bira n'ala nke Joshua, nke dijiri n'oke-ala nile odida-anyanwu n'akuku ikperemmiri ahụ.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na anyi kpobakotara ndi nke anyi oso-oso dika o kwere omume, ka anyi wee kpokota ha onu n'otu igwe.
- 8 Mana lee, ala ahụ juputara na ndi-ori na ndi Leman; ma na-agbanyeghi nnukwu mbibi ahụ nke koro n'ofe isi ndi m, ha echegharighi site n'ajoo-omume ha nile; ya mere e nwere obara na nnukwu igbu-mmadu a gbasara gazuo iru nke ala ahụ nile, ma n'akuku nke ndi Nifaj ma kwa n'akuku nke ndi Leman; ma o buuru otu ogba aghara gazuo akuku iru nile nke ala ahụ.

Mormon 2

And it came to pass in that same year there began to be a war again between the Nephites and the Lamanites. And notwithstanding I being young, was large in stature; therefore the people of Nephi appointed me that I should be their leader, or the leader of their armies.

Therefore it came to pass that in my sixteenth year I did go forth at the head of an army of the Nephites, against the Lamanites; therefore three hundred and twenty and six years had passed away.

And it came to pass that in the three hundred and twenty and seventh year the Lamanites did come upon us with exceedingly great power, insomuch that they did frighten my armies; therefore they would not fight, and they began to retreat towards the north countries.

And it came to pass that we did come to the city of Angola, and we did take possession of the city, and make preparations to defend ourselves against the Lamanites. And it came to pass that we did fortify the city with our might; but notwithstanding all our fortifications the Lamanites did come upon us and did drive us out of the city.

And they did also drive us forth out of the land of David.

And we marched forth and came to the land of Joshua, which was in the borders west by the seashore.

And it came to pass that we did gather in our people as fast as it were possible, that we might get them together in one body.

But behold, the land was filled with robbers and with Lamanites; and notwithstanding the great destruction which hung over my people, they did not repent of their evil doings; therefore there was blood and carnage spread throughout all the face of the land, both on the part of the Nephites and also on the part of the Lamanites; and it was one complete revolution throughout all the face of the land.

- 9 Ma ugbua, ndi Leman nwere eze, ma aha ya buuru Eron; ma o kporo ndi-agma nke puku iri anọ na anọ bja imegide anyi. Ma lee, ma akporo m puku iri anọ na abuo guzogide ya. Ma o wee ruo na emeriri m ya mu na ndi-agma m nke mere na o gbapuru site n'iru m. Ma lee, ihe nile a e mere ya, ma nari afo ato na iri ato agafewo.
- 10 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Nifai malitere icheghari site n'ajoro-omume ha, ma malite iti mkpu obuna dika Samuel onye-amuma siworo buo ya n'amuma; n'ih na lee odighi onye nwere ike idebe ihe ahụ bu nke ya, maka ndi-ori, na ndi mpunari ihe, na ndi ogbummadu, na nka mmeghari-anya, na amusu ahụ nke di n'ala ahụ.
- 11 Otu a a malitere inwe iru uju na ikwa akwa-ariri n'ala ahụ nile n'ih ihe nile ndi a, ma nke ka nke n'etiti ndi nke Nifai.
- 12 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe mu, Momon, huru ikwa akwa-ariri ha na iru uju ha na mwute ha n'iru Onyewe, mkpuru-obi m malitere inuri-onu n'ime m, ebe m matara obi ebere nile na ogologo-ntachi-obi nile nke Onyewe, ya mere a na-eche na o ga-emere ha ebere ka ha wee buru kwa ndi ezi-omume ozo.
- 13 Mana lee anuri m nke a bu n'efu, n'ih na mwute ha abughi ruo na ncheghari, n'ih idi-mma nke Chineke; kama o buuru inwe mwute nke ndi a mara ikpe, n'ih na Onyewe anaghi ekwe ha oge nile inweta anuri n'ime mmehie.
- 14 Ma ha ejighi obi etiwara etiwa na muo nke ncheghari biakwute Jisus, mana ha kochara Chineke, ma choo inwu. Otu o sila di ha ga-eji mma-agma gbaa lika lika maka ndu ha nile.
- 15 Ma o wee ruo na mwute m laghachikwutara m ozo, ma ahuru m na ubochi nke amara ha sooro ha gafee, ma na aru ma na muo; n'ih na ahuru m otutu-puku n'ime ha e gbudara na nupuri-putara ihè megide Chineke ha, ma kpolite ha dika nsi-anu n'elu iru nke ala ahụ. Ma otu a nari afo ato na iri anọ na anọ agafeworiji.

And now, the Lamanites had a king, and his name was Aaron; and he came against us with an army of forty and four thousand. And behold, I withstood him with forty and two thousand. And it came to pass that I beat him with my army that he fled before me. And behold, all this was done, and three hundred and thirty years had passed away.

And it came to pass that the Nephites began to repent of their iniquity, and began to cry even as had been prophesied by Samuel the prophet; for behold no man could keep that which was his own, for the thieves, and the robbers, and the murderers, and the magic art, and the witchcraft which was in the land.

Thus there began to be a mourning and a lamentation in all the land because of these things, and more especially among the people of Nephi.

And it came to pass that when I, Mormon, saw their lamentation and their mourning and their sorrow before the Lord, my heart did begin to rejoice within me, knowing the mercies and the long-suffering of the Lord, therefore supposing that he would be merciful unto them that they would again become a righteous people.

But behold this my joy was vain, for their sorrowing was not unto repentance, because of the goodness of God; but it was rather the sorrowing of the damned, because the Lord would not always suffer them to take happiness in sin.

And they did not come unto Jesus with broken hearts and contrite spirits, but they did curse God, and wish to die. Nevertheless they would struggle with the sword for their lives.

And it came to pass that my sorrow did return unto me again, and I saw that the day of grace was passed with them, both temporally and spiritually; for I saw thousands of them hewn down in open rebellion against their God, and heaped up as dung upon the face of the land. And thus three hundred and forty and four years had passed away.

16 Ma o wee ruo na n'afọ nke narị atọ na iri anọ na ise ndị Nifaj malitere igbapụ site n'iru ndị Leman; ma a churụ ha ọsọ ruo mgbe ha bjaruru ọbuna n'ala nke Jashon, tutu o wee kwe omume ikwusi ha na nlaghachi-azụ ha.

17 Ma ugbua, obodo-ukwu nke Jashon dijiri nso n'ala ebe Amaron debeworo akuko-ndekota nile nye Onyewe, ka e wee ghara ibibi ha. Ma lee agawo m dika okwu nile nke Amaron siri di, ma e werewo m epekele nile nke Nifaj, ma dee akuko-ndekota dika okwu nile nke Amaron siri di.

18 Ma n'elu epekele nile nke Nifaj e dere m nkowasi juru-eju maka ajo-omume na ihe aru nile; mana n'elu epekele ndi a, enwere m ndidi ide nkowasi juru-eju maka ajo-omume ha na ihe aru nile, n'ih na lee, onodu esepughi-aka nke ajo-omume na ihe aru nile na adi n'iru nke anya m abuo site n'oge m tozuworo ihu uzọ nile nke mmadu.

19 Ma ahuhu diri m n'ih ajo-omume ha; n'ih na mkpuru-obi m ejuputaworiji na mwute n'ih ajo-omume ha, ubochi m nile; otu o sila di, a matara m na a ga-ebulite m elu n'ubochi ikpe-azu.

20 Ma o wee ruo na n'afọ nke a, ndi nke Nifaj ka a chukwara-nta ha ozọ ma chupu ha. Ma o wee ruo na a chughariri anyi ruo mgbe anyi biaworo n'elu-elu ruo n'ala nke a kporo Shem.

21 Ma o wee ruo na anyi wusiri obodo-ukwu nke Shem ike, ma anyi kporatara ndi anyi dika o kwere omume, na eleghi-anya anyi nwere ike izoputa ha site na mbibi.

22 Ma o wee ruo na n'afọ nke narị atọ na iri anọ na isii ha malitere ibiakwasị kwa anyi ozọ.

23 Ma o wee ruo na a gwara m ndi m okwu, ma jiri nnukwu idi ike gbaa ha ume, nke ga-eme na ha ga eguzo n'atughi egwu n'iru ndi Leman ma luo ogo maka ndi nwunye ha, na umu ha, na ulo ha nile, na ebe obibi ha nile.

24 Ma okwu m nile kpotere ha n'udi igosi atughi-egwu, nke mere na ha agbapughi site n'iru ndi Leman, ma jiri atughi-egwu guzogide ha.

And it came to pass that in the three hundred and forty and fifth year the Nephites did begin to flee before the Lamanites; and they were pursued until they came even to the land of Jashon, before it was possible to stop them in their retreat.

And now, the city of Jashon was near the land where Ammaron had deposited the records unto the Lord, that they might not be destroyed. And behold I had gone according to the word of Ammaron, and taken the plates of Nephi, and did make a record according to the words of Ammaron.

And upon the plates of Nephi I did make a full account of all the wickedness and abominations; but upon these plates I did forbear to make a full account of their wickedness and abominations, for behold, a continual scene of wickedness and abominations has been before mine eyes ever since I have been sufficient to behold the ways of man.

And wo is me because of their wickedness; for my heart has been filled with sorrow because of their wickedness, all my days; nevertheless, I know that I shall be lifted up at the last day.

And it came to pass that in this year the people of Nephi again were hunted and driven. And it came to pass that we were driven forth until we had come northward to the land which was called Shem.

And it came to pass that we did fortify the city of Shem, and we did gather in our people as much as it were possible, that perhaps we might save them from destruction.

And it came to pass in the three hundred and forty and sixth year they began to come upon us again.

And it came to pass that I did speak unto my people, and did urge them with great energy, that they would stand boldly before the Lamanites and fight for their wives, and their children, and their houses, and their homes.

And my words did arouse them somewhat to vigor, insomuch that they did not flee from before the Lamanites, but did stand with boldness against them.

25 Ma o wee ruo na anyị luru ọgu jiri ndi-agma di puku iri ato i megide ndi-agma nke puku iri ise. Ma o wee ruo na anyị guzoro n'iru ha jiri udi ikwusi ike nke mere na ha gbafuru site n'iru anyi.

26 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha gbapuro, anyi kporo ndi-agma anyi chuo ha oso, ma zute kwa ha ozo, ma merie ha; otu o sila di ume nke Onye-nwe adinyereghi anyi; e, a hapuru anyi nonwe anyi, nke mere na Muo nke Onye-nwe adinyereghi anyi; ya mere anyi aburuwo ndi na-adighi ike dika umunne anyi.

27 Ma obi m nwere mwute n'ihhi nnukwu oke odachi nke ndi m, n'ihhi ajo-omume ha na ihe aru ha nile. Mana lee, anyi gara n'iru megide ndi Leman na ndi-ori nke Gadianton, ruo mgbe anyi nwetaghachikwara ala nile ndi nke nketa anyi ozo.

28 Ma afọ nke nari ato na iri anọ na iteghete agafeworiji. N'afọ nke nari ato na iri ise anyi mere nkwekorita anyi na ndi Leman ma ndi-ori nile nke Gadianton, n'ime nke anyi kewasiri ala nile nke nketa anyi.

29 Ma ndi Leman nyere anyi ala nke di n'elu-elu e, obuna ruo nonu-uzo di mkpafa nke dubara n'ala di n'ala-ala. Ma anyi nyere ndi Leman ala nile ahụ di na ndida-ndida.

And it came to pass that we did contend with an army of thirty thousand against an army of fifty thousand. And it came to pass that we did stand before them with such firmness that they did flee from before us.

And it came to pass that when they had fled we did pursue them with our armies, and did meet them again, and did beat them; nevertheless the strength of the Lord was not with us; yea, we were left to ourselves, that the Spirit of the Lord did not abide in us; therefore we had become weak like unto our brethren.

And my heart did sorrow because of this the great calamity of my people, because of their wickedness and their abominations. But behold, we did go forth against the Lamanites and the robbers of Gadianton, until we had again taken possession of the lands of our inheritance.

And the three hundred and forty and ninth year had passed away. And in the three hundred and fiftieth year we made a treaty with the Lamanites and the robbers of Gadianton, in which we did get the lands of our inheritance divided.

And the Lamanites did give unto us the land northward, yea, even to the narrow passage which led into the land southward. And we did give unto the Lamanites all the land southward.

Momom 3

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Leman abiaghị kwa ilu agha ozo ruo mgbe afo iri ozo gafeworo. Ma lee, enyewo m rii ndi m ndi Nifai oru ha ga-aru n'ikwado ala ha nile na ngwa-agma ha nile maka oge nke ilu agha.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe siri m: Tikuo ndi a—Cheghariya nu, ma bjakwute m, ma ka e mee unu baptism, ma wulite kwa nu nzuko-nsu m ozo, ma a gadebe unu.
- 3 Ma etikuru m ndi a, ma o buuru n'efu; ma ha amataghi na o bu Onye-nwe bu Onye debere ha, ma nye ha ohere maka nchehari. Ma lee ha mesiri obi ha ike megide Onye-nwe Chineke ha.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe afo nke iri a gafeworo, mee ha nile, nari afo ato na iri isii site n'obibia nke Kraist, eze nke ndi Leman zitaara m akwukwo-ozu, nke mere ka m mata na ha na akwado ibia kwa ilu agha ozo megide anyi.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na emere m ndi m ka ha kpokota onwe ha onu n'ala Otogboro-n'efu ahụ, n'obodo-ukwu nke di n'oke-ala nile, n'akuku ụzo-mkpafa nke gabara n'ala di na ndidi-ndida.
- 6 Ma n'ebe ahụ anyi debere ndi-agma anyi nile, ka anyi wee kwusi ndi-agma nile nke ndi Leman, ka ha wee ghara inweta onwunwe nke ala anyi obula; ya mere anyi jiri ndi-agma anyi kwadosie ike i megide ha.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na n'afu nke nari ato na iri isii na otu ndi nke Leman gbadatara n'obodo-ukwu nke Otogboro-n'efu ilu agha megide anyi, ma o wee ruo na n'afu ahụ anyi meriri ha, nke mere na ha laghachikwara n'ala nile nke ha ozo.
- 8 Ma n'afu nke nari isii na abuo, ha gbadatakware ozo ilu agha. Ma anyi merikwara ha ozo, ma gbuo nnukwu onu-ogugu n'ime ha, ma ozu ndi nke ha a tubara ha n'ime oke osimiri.
- 9 Ma ugbua, n'ih i nnukwu ihe nke a nke ndi m, ndi Nifai, meworo, ha malitere itu-onu n'ike nke onwe ha, ma malite inu-yi n'iru elu-igwe nile na ha ga-aboro onwe ha obo obara nke umunne ha ndi e gbuworo site n'aka ndi-iro ha.

Mormon 3

And it came to pass that the Lamanites did not come to battle again until ten years more had passed away. And behold, I had employed my people, the Nephites, in preparing their lands and their arms against the time of battle.

And it came to pass that the Lord did say unto me: Cry unto this people—Repent ye, and come unto me, and be ye baptized, and build up again my church, and ye shall be spared.

And I did cry unto this people, but it was in vain; and they did not realize that it was the Lord that had spared them, and granted unto them a chance for repentance. And behold they did harden their hearts against the Lord their God.

And it came to pass that after this tenth year had passed away, making, in the whole, three hundred and sixty years from the coming of Christ, the king of the Lamanites sent an epistle unto me, which gave unto me to know that they were preparing to come again to battle against us.

And it came to pass that I did cause my people that they should gather themselves together at the land Desolation, to a city which was in the borders, by the narrow pass which led into the land southward.

And there we did place our armies, that we might stop the armies of the Lamanites, that they might not get possession of any of our lands; therefore we did fortify against them with all our force.

And it came to pass that in the three hundred and sixty and first year the Lamanites did come down to the city of Desolation to battle against us; and it came to pass that in that year we did beat them, insomuch that they did return to their own lands again.

And in the three hundred and sixty and second year they did come down again to battle. And we did beat them again, and did slay a great number of them, and their dead were cast into the sea.

And now, because of this great thing which my people, the Nephites, had done, they began to boast in their own strength, and began to swear before the heavens that they would avenge themselves of the blood of their brethren who had been slain by their enemies.

- 10 Ma ha jiri elu-igwe nile n̄uṛ-iyi, na kwa oche-eze nke Chineke, na ha ga-agalite n'ìlù-agma megide ndi-iro ha, ma ha ga-ebepu ha site n'iru nke ala ahụ.
- 11 Ma o wee ruo na mu, Mōmōn, juru kpm kpm site n'oge a gaa n'iru ibu onye-isi-agma na onye-ndu nke ndi a, n'ih i ajoo-omume na ihe aru ha.
- 12 Lee eduwo m ha, na-agbanyeghi ajoo-omume ha, eduwo m ha otutu oge n'ìlù-agma, ma ahwo m ha n'anya, dika ihunanya nke Chineke nke diri n'ime m siri di, jiri obi m nile; ma mkpuru-obi m a wuputawo ya n'ekpere nye Chineke m ogologo ubochi nile maka ha; otu o sila di, o bu n'enweghi okwukwe, n'ih i isi ike nke obi ha nile.
- 13 Ma ugboro ato ka m naputaworo ha site n'aka nile nke ndi-iro ha, ma ha echegharibeghi na mmehie nile ha.
- 14 Ma mgbe ha nuworo-iyi site n'ih e nile nke a si ha emela site n'Onye-nwe anyi na Onye-nzoputa anyi Jisus Kraist, na ha ga agbagokwuru ndi-iro ha nile n'ìlù agha, ma bororo onwe ha obo maka obara nke umunne ha, lee olu nke Onye-nwe biakwutere m, na asi:
- 15 Obo bu nke m, ma aga m akwughachi; ma n'ih i na ndi a echegharighi mgbe m naputaworo ha, lee, a ga-ebepu ha site n'iru nke uwa.
- 16 Ma o wee ruo na ajuru m kpm-kpm igbago megide ndi-iro m; ma emere m obuna dika Onye-nwe nyeworo m n'iwu; ma eguzoro m dika onye-aka-ebe no nkiti igosiputa nye ndi uwa ihe nile nke m huru ma nu, dika ngosiputa nile nke Muo ahụ nke gbaworo-ama maka ihe ndi ga-abia siri di.
- 17 Ya mere ana m ede nye unu, ndi Jentailu, na kwa nye unu, ulo nke Israel, mgbe oru ahụ ga amalite, na unu ga-anọ na nkwardobe ilaghachi n'ala nke nketa unu;
- 18 E, lee, ana m ede nye nsotu nile nke uwa, e, nye unu, agburu iri na abuo nke Israel, ndi a ga ekpe ikpe dika oru ha nile siri di site n'aka iri na abuo ndi ahụ Jisus horo ibu ndi na-eso-uzo ya n'ala nke Jerusalem.

And they did swear by the heavens, and also by the throne of God, that they would go up to battle against their enemies, and would cut them off from the face of the land.

And it came to pass that I, Mormon, did utterly refuse from this time forth to be a commander and a leader of this people, because of their wickedness and abomination.

Behold, I had led them, notwithstanding their wickedness I had led them many times to battle, and had loved them, according to the love of God which was in me, with all my heart; and my soul had been poured out in prayer unto my God all the day long for them; nevertheless, it was without faith, because of the hardness of their hearts.

And thrice have I delivered them out of the hands of their enemies, and they have repented not of their sins.

And when they had sworn by all that had been forbidden them by our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, that they would go up unto their enemies to battle, and avenge themselves of the blood of their brethren, behold the voice of the Lord came unto me, saying:

Vengeance is mine, and I will repay; and because this people repented not after I had delivered them, behold, they shall be cut off from the face of the earth.

And it came to pass that I utterly refused to go up against mine enemies; and I did even as the Lord had commanded me; and I did stand as an idle witness to manifest unto the world the things which I saw and heard, according to the manifestations of the Spirit which had testified of things to come.

Therefore I write unto you, Gentiles, and also unto you, house of Israel, when the work shall commence, that ye shall be about to prepare to return to the land of your inheritance;

Yea, behold, I write unto all the ends of the earth; yea, unto you, twelve tribes of Israel, who shall be judged according to your works by the twelve whom Jesus chose to be his disciples in the land of Jerusalem.

19 Ma ana m ede kwa nye ndi fodoru na ndi a, ndi a ga-ekpe kwa ikpe site n'aka iri na abuo ahụ ndi Jisus horo n'ala nkea; ma a ga-ekpe ha ikpe site n'aka iri na abuo ndi ozọ ahụ ndi nke Jisus horo n'ala nke Jerusalem.

20 Ma ihe ndi a ka Muo ahụ gosiputara nye m; ya mere ana m ede nye unu nile. Ma n'ih ihe nke a a na m ede nye unu, ka unu wee mata na unu nile ga eguzoriri n'iru oche-ikpe nke Kraist ahụ, e, mkpuru-obi obula nke bu nke ezi na ulo nile nke Adam; na unu ga-eguzoriri ka ekpe unu ikpe maka oru unu nile, ma ha di mma ma ha di njo;

21 Na kwa ka unu wee kwere ozi-oma nke Jisus Kraist, nke unu ga-enwe n'etiti unu; na kwa ka ndi Juu, ndi ogbugba-ndu nke Onye-nwe, ga-enwe ndi aka-ebe ozọ na abughi onye ahụ nke ha huru ma nu, Jisus ahụ, onye nke ha gburu, buru otu Kraist ahụ na otu Chineke ahụ.

22 Ma o di m ka asi na m nwere ike ime ka unu nsotu nile nke uwa chegharia ma jikere iguzo n'iru oche-ikpe nke Kraist.

And I write also unto the remnant of this people, who shall also be judged by the twelve whom Jesus chose in this land; and they shall be judged by the other twelve whom Jesus chose in the land of Jerusalem.

And these things doth the Spirit manifest unto me; therefore I write unto you all. And for this cause I write unto you, that ye may know that ye must all stand before the judgment-seat of Christ, yea, every soul who belongs to the whole human family of Adam; and ye must stand to be judged of your works, whether they be good or evil;

And also that ye may believe the gospel of Jesus Christ, which ye shall have among you; and also that the Jews, the covenant people of the Lord, shall have other witness besides him whom they saw and heard, that Jesus, whom they slew, was the very Christ and the very God.

And I would that I could persuade all ye ends of the earth to repent and prepare to stand before the judgment-seat of Christ.

Mòmòṅ 4

- 1 Ma ugbua o wee ruo na n'afọ nke narị atọ na iri isii na atọ ndị Nifaj gbagoro kpọrọ ndi-agma ha nile gaa ilu-agma megide ndi Leman, site n'ala nke Otogboro n'efu.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na ndi-agma nke ndi Nifaj a chughachiri ha azu ruo n'ala nke Otogboro n'efu. Ma mgbe ike ka gwuru ha, ndi-agma oheru nke ndi Leman biakwasiri ha; ma ha nwere ilu agha di egwu, nke mere na ndi Leman weere onwunwe nke obodo-ukwu Otogboro n'efu ahụ, ma gbuo otutu ndi Nifaj, ma kpọrọ otutu ndi-mkpọrọ.
- 3 Ma ndi foduru gbapuru ma sonye ndi nile bi n'obodo-ukwu Tiankom. Ugbua obodo-ukwu Tiankom di n'oke-ala nile n'akuku oke osimiri ahụ; ma o di kwa nso n'obodo-ukwu Otogboro n'efu.
- 4 Ma o buuru n'ihina ndi-agma nile nke ndi Nifaj gbagokwuru ndi Leman nke mere na a malitere itigbu ha; n'ihina oheru na oheru maka nke ahụ ndi Leman agaraghi enwe ike imeri ha.
- 5 Mana, lee, ikpe nile nke Chineke ga-emegide ndi ajo-omume; ma o bu site n'aka ndi ajo-omume ka a ga-ata ndi ajo-omume ahuru; n'ihina o bu ndi ajo-omume ahụ na akpasulite obi nile nke umu nke mmadu ruo n'ikwafu-ohara.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Leman mere nkwadobe nile ibia megide obodo-ukwu Tiankom.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo n'afọ nke narị atọ na iri isii na anọ ndi Leman biara megide obodo-ukwu Tiankom, ka ha wee were kwa onwunwe nke obodo-ukwu Tiankom.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Nifaj kwaghachiri ha ma chughachi ha azu. Ma mgbe ndi Nifaj huru na ha achughachiwu ndi Leman ahụ azu ha tukwara onu ozo n'ike nke onwe ha, ma ha gara n'iru n'ike nke onwe ha, ma were onwunwe nke obodo-ukwu Otogboro n'efu ozo.
- 9 Ma ugbua ihe ndi a nile e mewe ha, ma e nwewo otutu puku e gburu n'akuku abuo abuo, ma ndi Nifaj ma ndi Leman.

Mormon 4

And now it came to pass that in the three hundred and sixty and third year the Nephites did go up with their armies to battle against the Lamanites, out of the land Desolation.

And it came to pass that the armies of the Nephites were driven back again to the land of Desolation. And while they were yet weary, a fresh army of the Lamanites did come upon them; and they had a sore battle, inso-much that the Lamanites did take possession of the city Desolation, and did slay many of the Nephites, and did take many prisoners.

And the remainder did flee and join the inhabitants of the city Teancum. Now the city Teancum lay in the borders by the seashore; and it was also near the city Desolation.

And it was because the armies of the Nephites went up unto the Lamanites that they began to be smitten; for were it not for that, the Lamanites could have had no power over them.

But, behold, the judgments of God will overtake the wicked; and it is by the wicked that the wicked are punished; for it is the wicked that stir up the hearts of the children of men unto bloodshed.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites did make preparations to come against the city Teancum.

And it came to pass in the three hundred and sixty and fourth year the Lamanites did come against the city Teancum, that they might take possession of the city Teancum also.

And it came to pass that they were repulsed and driven back by the Nephites. And when the Nephites saw that they had driven the Lamanites they did again boast of their own strength; and they went forth in their own might, and took possession again of the city Desolation.

And now all these things had been done, and there had been thousands slain on both sides, both the Nephites and the Lamanites.

10 Ma o wee ruo na afọ nke narị atọ na iri isii na isii agafeworij, ma ndi Leman biakwasikwara ndi Nifaj ozọ n'ihu-agma; ma ndi Nifaj echegharighi site n'ihe ojoo ahụ ha meworo, ma ha nogidere n'ajoo-omume ha esepughị-aka.

11 Ma o kweghi omume ka ire kowaa, ma-obu ka mmadu dee nkowa zuru-oke maka onodu di egwu nke obara na nnukwu igbu-mmadu nke di n'etiti ndi ahụ, ma na nke ndi Nifaj ma na nke ndi Leman; ma e mesiri obi obula ike, nke mere na ha nwere mmasi n'ikwafu obara esepughị aka.

12 Ma e nweghi mgbe obula e nweturula nnukwu ajoo-omume di otu a n'etiti umu nile nke Lihaj, ma-obu obuna na etiti ulo nile nke Israel, dika okwu nile nke Onye-nwe siri di, dika o siri di n'etiti ndi a.

13 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Leman weere onwunwe nke obodo-ukwu Otogboro n'efu ahụ, ma nke a n'ihu na onu-ogugu ha kariri onu-ogugu nke ndi Nifaj.

14 Ma ha zogakwara-ije n'iru megide obodo-ukwu Tiansom, ma chupu ndi nile bi n'ime ya site na ya, ma kporo otutu ndi-mkporo ma ndinyom ma umu ha ma jiri ha chulitere chi arusi ha nile aja.

15 Ma o wee ruo na n'afọ nke narị atọ na iri isii na asaa, ebe iwe na ewe ndi Nifaj n'ihu na ndi Leman ejiriwo ndinyom ha na umu ha chuo-aja, na ha gara imegide ndi Leman jiri nnukwu iwe kariri akari, nke mere na ha merikwara ndi Leman ozọ, ma chupu ha site n'ala ha nile.

16 Ma ndi Leman abjaghikwa ozọ imegide ndi Nifaj ruo n'afọ nke narị atọ na iri asaa na ise.

17 Ma n'ime afọ nke a ha gbadatara imegide ndi Nifaj jiri ike ha nile; ma a gughị ha onu n'ihu nnukwu nke onu-ogugu ha di.

18 Ma site n'oge a gaa n'iru ka ndi Nifaj na-enwetaghị kwa ike imeri ndi Leman, mana ha malitere izapu ha obuna dika igirigi n'ebe anyanwu di.

19 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Leman gbadatara imegide obodo-ukwu Otogboro n'efu; ma e nwere agha di egwu kariri akari a luru n'ala Otogboro n'efu, n'ime nke ha meriri ndi Nifaj.

And it came to pass that the three hundred and sixty and sixth year had passed away, and the Lamanites came again upon the Nephites to battle; and yet the Nephites repented not of the evil they had done, but persisted in their wickedness continually.

And it is impossible for the tongue to describe, or for man to write a perfect description of the horrible scene of the blood and carnage which was among the people, both of the Nephites and of the Lamanites; and every heart was hardened, so that they delighted in the shedding of blood continually.

And there never had been so great wickedness among all the children of Lehi, nor even among all the house of Israel, according to the words of the Lord, as was among this people.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites did take possession of the city Desolation, and this because their number did exceed the number of the Nephites.

And they did also march forward against the city Teancum, and did drive the inhabitants forth out of her, and did take many prisoners both women and children, and did offer them up as sacrifices unto their idol gods.

And it came to pass that in the three hundred and sixty and seventh year, the Nephites being angry because the Lamanites had sacrificed their women and their children, that they did go against the Lamanites with exceedingly great anger, insomuch that they did beat again the Lamanites, and drive them out of their lands.

And the Lamanites did not come again against the Nephites until the three hundred and seventy and fifth year.

And in this year they did come down against the Nephites with all their powers; and they were not numbered because of the greatness of their number.

And from this time forth did the Nephites gain no power over the Lamanites, but began to be swept off by them even as a dew before the sun.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites did come down against the city Desolation; and there was an exceedingly sore battle fought in the land Desolation, in the which they did beat the Nephites.

20 Ma ha gbapụkwara ọzọ site n'iru ha, ma ha bịara n'obodo-ukwu Boaz; ma n'ebe ahụ ha guzoro megide ndị Leman jiri atughị-egwu kariri akari, nke mere na ndị Leman emerighi ha ruo mgbe ha biaworo ọzọ nke ugboro abuo.

21 Ma mgbe ha biaworo nke ugboro abuo, a chupuru ndi Nifai ma gbuo ha jiri nnukwu ogbugbu kariri akari; ndinyom ha na umu ha e jikwara ha ọzọ choro arusi aja.

22 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Nifai gbapụkwara ọzọ site n'iru ha, koro ndi nile bi n'ebe ahụ tinyere onwe ha, ma na obodo nile ma onumara nile.

23 Ma ugbua mu, Momon, ebe m huru na ndi Leman choro iwerecha ala ahụ, ya mere agara m n'ugwu Shim, ma welite akuko-ndekota nile ahụ nke Amaron zoliteworo nye Onye-nwe.

And they fled again from before them, and they came to the city Boaz; and there they did stand against the Lamanites with exceeding boldness, insomuch that the Lamanites did not beat them until they had come again the second time.

And when they had come the second time, the Nephites were driven and slaughtered with an exceedingly great slaughter; their women and their children were again sacrificed unto idols.

And it came to pass that the Nephites did again flee from before them, taking all the inhabitants with them, both in towns and villages.

And now I, Mormon, seeing that the Lamanites were about to overthrow the land, therefore I did go to the hill Shim, and did take up all the records which Ammaron had hid up unto the Lord.

Mòmòn 5

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na agahariri m n'etiti ndi Nifaj, ma chegharia n'inu-iyi ahụ nke m nuworo na-agaghikwa m enyere ha aka ozo; ma ha nyekwara m ichi-agma nke ndi-agma ha ozo, n'ih na ha lekwasiri m anya dika agasi na m nwere ike inaputa ha site na mkpagbu ha nile.
- 2 Mana lee, anọ m na-enweghi olile-anya, n'ih na a matara m ikpe nile nke Onye-nwe nke ga-abiakwasị ha; n'ih na ha echegharighi site na ajo-omume ha nile, kama ha gbara lika lika maka ndu ha na-akpokughi Onye ahụ nke kere ha.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na ndi Leman bjara megide anyi dika anyi gbagaworo n'obodo-ukwu nke Jordan; mana lee, achughachiri ha azu nke mere na ha ewereghị obodo-ukwu ahụ n'oge ahụ.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na ha biakwara megide anyi ozo, ma anyi jidekwara obodo-ukwu ahụ ozo. Ma e nwewara obodo-ukwu ndi ozo nke ndi Nifaj jidekwara, ebe e wusiri-ike nile ndi nke bepuru ha na ha enweghi ike iba n'ime mba ahụ nke togboro n'iru anyi, ibibi ndi bi n'ala anyi.
- 5 Mana o wee ruo na ala nile obula anyi gabigaworo, ma ndi bi n'ime ya akpobataghi ha, ndi Leman bibiri ha, ma obodo ha nile, na onumara ha nile, na obodo-ukwu ha nile a kporo ha oku; ma otu a narị afọ atọ na iri asaa na iteghete gafere.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na n'afọ nke narị atọ na iri asatọ ndi Leman biakwara ozo megide anyi n'ilu agha, ma anyi guzogidere ha n'atughi-egwu; mana ha nile bu n'efu, n'ih na oke nnukwu ka onu-ogugu ha nile di nke mere na ha zogidere ndi nke ndi Nifaj n'okpuru ukwu ha.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na anyi gbapukwara ozo, ma ndi nke mgbapu ha di oso-osọ karịa nke ndi Leman gbanariri, ma ndi nke mgbapu ha na-akarighi nke ndi Leman, a zadara ha ma bibie ha.

Mormon 5

And it came to pass that I did go forth among the Nephites, and did repent of the oath which I had made that I would no more assist them; and they gave me command again of their armies, for they looked upon me as though I could deliver them from their afflictions.

But behold, I was without hope, for I knew the judgments of the Lord which should come upon them; for they repented not of their iniquities, but did struggle for their lives without calling upon that Being who created them.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites did come against us as we had fled to the city of Jordan; but behold, they were driven back that they did not take the city at that time.

And it came to pass that they came against us again, and we did maintain the city. And there were also other cities which were maintained by the Nephites, which strongholds did cut them off that they could not get into the country which lay before us, to destroy the inhabitants of our land.

But it came to pass that whatsoever lands we had passed by, and the inhabitants thereof were not gathered in, were destroyed by the Lamanites, and their towns, and villages, and cities were burned with fire; and thus three hundred and seventy and nine years passed away.

And it came to pass that in the three hundred and eightieth year the Lamanites did come again against us to battle, and we did stand against them boldly; but it was all in vain, for so great were their numbers that they did tread the people of the Nephites under their feet.

And it came to pass that we did again take to flight, and those whose flight was swifter than the Lamanites' did escape, and those whose flight did not exceed the Lamanites' were swept down and destroyed.

8 Ma ugbua lee, mụ, Mọmọn, achọghị inye mkpuru-obi nile nke ndị mmadụ ntara m ahụhụ site n'itupu n'iru ha ụdị ọnọdụ dị egwu nke ọbara na nnukwu igbu-mmadụ dika e siri togbo ya n'iru anya m abuo; mana mụ, ebe m matara na ihe ndi a a ga-emeriri ka a mata ha, ma na ihe nile nke e zoro ezo a ga ekpugheriri ha n'elu ulo nile—

9 Na kwa omuma nke ihe ndi a ga-abiaruriri ndi foduru nke ndi a, na kwa ruo ndi Jentailu, ndi Onyenwe siworo ga-ekposasi ndi a, ma ndi a ka a ga-agu dika ihe efu n'etiti ha—ya mere a na m ede ntakiri ihe nke-nke, na anwaghi a nwa inye nkowasi juru-eju maka ihe ndi nke m hwororo, n'ihu iwu-nsọ nke m nataworo, na kwa ka unu ghara inwe nnukwu mwute kariri akari n'ihu ajọ-omume nke ndi a.

10 Ma ugbua lee, nke a ka m na-ekwu nye mkpuru-afọ ha, na kwa nye ndi Jentailu ndi nke na eche maka ulo nke Israel, ndi matara ebe ngozi ha nile siri bia.

11 N'ihu na a matara m na udi ahụ ga-enwe mwute maka oke-odachi nke ulo nke Israel; e, ha ga-enwe mwute maka mbibi nke ndi a; ha ga-enwe mwute na ndi a echegharibeghi na a gaarari ejikota ha n'ogwe aka abuo nke Jisus.

12 Ugbua ihe ndi a e dere ha nye ndi foduru nke ulo nke Jekob; ma e dere ha n'udi di otu a, n'ihu na Chineke matara maka ya na ajọ-omume agaghi akpopta ha nye ha; ma a ga-ezolute ha nye Onyenwe ka ha wee puta mgbe oge nke ya zuru.

13 Ma nke a bu iwu-nsọ ahụ nke m nataworo; ma lee, ha ga-aputa dika iwu-nsọ nke Onyenwe siri di, mgbe o ga-ahụ na o kwesiri, n'amamihe ya.

14 Ma lee, ha ga-agakwuru ndi na-ekweghi-ekwe nke ndi Juu; ma maka ebun-n'obi a ka ha ga-aga—ka e wee mee ka ha kwenye na Jisus bu Kraist ahụ, Okpara nke Chineke ahụ di ndu; ka Nna wee weruta, site na onye nke Okachasiri Hu-n'anya, nnukwu na ebun-n'uche ebighi-ebi ya, n'iwetaghachi ndi Juu, ma-obu ulo nile nke Israel, ruo n'ala nke nketa ha, nke Chineke ha nyeworo ha ruo na mmejuputa nke ogbugba-ndu ya.

And now behold, I, Mormon, do not desire to harrow up the souls of men in casting before them such an awful scene of blood and carnage as was laid before mine eyes; but I, knowing that these things must surely be made known, and that all things which are hid must be revealed upon the house-tops—

And also that a knowledge of these things must come unto the remnant of these people, and also unto the Gentiles, who the Lord hath said should scatter this people, and this people should be counted as naught among them—therefore I write a small abridgment, daring not to give a full account of the things which I have seen, because of the commandment which I have received, and also that ye might not have too great sorrow because of the wickedness of this people.

And now behold, this I speak unto their seed, and also to the Gentiles who have care for the house of Israel, that realize and know from whence their blessings come.

For I know that such will sorrow for the calamity of the house of Israel; yea, they will sorrow for the destruction of this people; they will sorrow that this people had not repented that they might have been clasped in the arms of Jesus.

Now these things are written unto the remnant of the house of Jacob; and they are written after this manner, because it is known of God that wickedness will not bring them forth unto them; and they are to be hid up unto the Lord that they may come forth in his own due time.

And this is the commandment which I have received; and behold, they shall come forth according to the commandment of the Lord, when he shall see fit, in his wisdom.

And behold, they shall go unto the unbelieving of the Jews; and for this intent shall they go—that they may be persuaded that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of the living God; that the Father may bring about, through his most Beloved, his great and eternal purpose, in restoring the Jews, or all the house of Israel, to the land of their inheritance, which the Lord their God hath given them, unto the fulfilling of his covenant;

15 Na kwa na mkpuru-afọ nke ndị a ga e kwere ozi-oma ya n'uju kariya, nke ga-agakwuru ha site n'aka ndi Jentailu; n'ih na ndi a a ga-ekposasi ha, ma ha ga-abuzi ndi ojii, ndi na eru-inyi, na ndi a na aso aso, kariya nkowa nke ihe nke diworo mbu n'etiti anyi, e, obuna ihe ahụ nke diworo n'etiti ndi Leman, ma nke a n'ih ekweghi ekwe na ikpere arusi ha.

16 N'ih na lee, Muo nke Onye-nwe akwusiworiji idinyere ndi nna ha; ma ha no na-enweghi Kraist na Chineke n'owa; ma a na-achughari ha dika afuru n'iru ikuku.

17 O nwere mgbe ha buuru ndi e nwere mmasi na ha, ma ha nwere Kraist n'onye-ozuzu-aturu ha; e, eduru ha obuna site n'aka Chineke Nna.

18 Mana ugbua, lee, Ekwensu na-edughari ha, obuna dika a na-ebughari afuru n'iru ikuku, ma-obu dika a na-esi atughari ugbo n'elu ebili mmiri nile, na-enweghi ihe-onyinya-ugbo ma-obu ihe-nkwusi-ugbo, ma-obu n'enweghi ihe obula nke a ga-eji nyaa ya; ma obuna dika o di, otu ahụ ka ha di.

19 Ma lee, Onye-nwe edokwawo ngozi nile ha, nke ha gaarari anata n'ala ahụ, maka ndi Jentailu ndi ga-enwere ala ahụ.

20 Mana lee, o ga-eru na ndi Jentailu ga achughari ma kposasi ha; ma mgbe ndi Jentailu chugharisi ha ma kposasi ha, lee, mgbe ahụ ka Onye-nwe ga-echeta ogbugba-ndu nke o mere nye Abraham na nye ulo nke Israel nile.

21 Na kwa Onye-nwe ga-echeta ekpere nile nke ndi ezimume, nke e kpelitaworo nye ya maka ha.

22 Ma mgbe ahụ O unu ndi Jentailu, olee otu unu gaezi guzoro n'iru ike nke Chineke, ma obughi na unu ga-echeghari ma tugharia site n'ajoo uzo unu nile?

23 Unu amataghi na unu no n'aka abuo nke Chineke? Unu amataghi na o nwere ike nile, ma na nnukwu inye iwu ya a ga-afukota uwa onu dika akwukwo afukotara afukota?

24 Ya mere, chegharia nu, na mee onwe unu umeala n'iru ya, eleghi anya o ga-aputa n'ikpe ziri-ezi megide unu—eleghi anya ndi foduru nke mkpuru-afọ nke Jekob ga-agahari n'etiti unu dika odum, ma dokasia unu irighiri irighiri, ma odighi onye ga-anaputa.

And also that the seed of this people may more fully believe his gospel, which shall go forth unto them from the Gentiles; for this people shall be scattered, and shall become a dark, a filthy, and a loathsome people, beyond the description of that which ever hath been amongst us, yea, even that which hath been among the Lamanites, and this because of their unbelief and idolatry.

For behold, the Spirit of the Lord hath already ceased to strive with their fathers; and they are without Christ and God in the world; and they are driven about as chaff before the wind.

They were once a delightful people, and they had Christ for their shepherd; yea, they were led even by God the Father.

But now, behold, they are led about by Satan, even as chaff is driven before the wind, or as a vessel is tossed about upon the waves, without sail or anchor, or without anything wherewith to steer her; and even as she is, so are they.

And behold, the Lord hath reserved their blessings, which they might have received in the land, for the Gentiles who shall possess the land.

But behold, it shall come to pass that they shall be driven and scattered by the Gentiles; and after they have been driven and scattered by the Gentiles, behold, then will the Lord remember the covenant which he made unto Abraham and unto all the house of Israel.

And also the Lord will remember the prayers of the righteous, which have been put up unto him for them.

And then, O ye Gentiles, how can ye stand before the power of God, except ye shall repent and turn from your evil ways?

Know ye not that ye are in the hands of God? Know ye not that he hath all power, and at his great command the earth shall be rolled together as a scroll?

Therefore, repent ye, and humble yourselves before him, lest he shall come out in justice against you—lest a remnant of the seed of Jacob shall go forth among you as a lion, and tear you in pieces, and there is none to deliver.

Mòmọn 6

- 1 Ma ugbua edechaala m akụkọ-ndekọta m gbasara mbibi nke ndị m, ndị Nifaj. Ma o wee ruo na anyị zọrọ-ije gaa n'iru ndị Leman.
- 2 Ma mụ, Mòmọn, degaara eze nke ndị Leman akwụkwọ-ozi, ma chọọ n'aka ya ka o kwenye ka anyị kpọkọta ndị anyị ọnụ n'ala nke Kumora, n'akụkụ ugwu nke a kpọrọ Kumora, ma n'ebe ahụ ka anyị ga-we ike nye ha agha.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na eze ndị Leman kwere meere m ihe ahụ nke m chọrọ.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na anyị zọgara-ije n'ala nke Kumora, ma anyị rụnyere ụlọ-ikwuu anyị nile gburu-gburu ugwu Kumora ahụ; ma ọ bụrụ n'ala nke ọtụtụ mmiri, osimiri nile, na isi-iyi nile; ma n'ebe a anyị nwererị olile-anya inọ n'ọnọdụ-oma karịa ndị Leman.
- 5 Ma mgbe narị afọ atọ na iri asatọ na aṅọ gafeworo, a kpọbatawọrị ndị nke anyị nile fọdụrụ n'ala nke Kumora.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe anyị kpọkọtaworo ndị anyị nile n'otu n'ala nke Kumora, lee mụ, Mòmọn, malitere ika nka; ma ebe m matara na ọ bụ igba mbọ ikpe-azụ nke ndị m, ma ebe Onye-nwe nyeworo m iwu ka m ghara ikwe ka akụkọ-ndekọta nile nke e nyedataworo site n'aka ndị nna anyị, ndị nke dī nsọ, idaba n'aka nile nke ndị Leman, (n'ihī na ndị Leman ga-ebibi ha) ya mere e meputara m akụkọ-ndekọta a site n'epekele nile nke Nifaj, ma zoo n'ugwu Kumora akụkọ-ndekọta nile nke e tinyere m n'aka site n'aka nke Onye-nwe, ma ọbughị epekele ole na ole ndị a nke m nyere nwa m nwoke Moronaj.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na ndị m, ha na ndị nwunye ha na umụ ha, hụrụ ndị-agma nile nke ndị Leman ugbua ka ha na azọ-ije chee ha iru, ma n'itụ-egwu ahụ nke dī egwu nke ọnwụ nke juputara obi nile nke ndị ajọ-omume, ka ha chere inabata ha.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na ha bīara ilu-agma megide anyị, ma mkpuru-obi onye ọbula juputara n'oke egwu n'ihī nnukwu nke ọnụ-ogugu ha nile.
- 9 Ma o wee ruo na ha jiri mma-agma dakwasị ndị m, ma jiri uta, ma jiri akụ, ma jiri onyike, ma jiri ụdị ngwa-ogụ nile dī iche iche nke agha.

Mormon 6

And now I finish my record concerning the destruction of my people, the Nephites. And it came to pass that we did march forth before the Lamanites.

And I, Mormon, wrote an epistle unto the king of the Lamanites, and desired of him that he would grant unto us that we might gather together our people unto the land of Cumorah, by a hill which was called Cumorah, and there we could give them battle.

And it came to pass that the king of the Lamanites did grant unto me the thing which I desired.

And it came to pass that we did march forth to the land of Cumorah, and we did pitch our tents around about the hill Cumorah; and it was in a land of many waters, rivers, and fountains; and here we had hope to gain advantage over the Lamanites.

And when three hundred and eighty and four years had passed away, we had gathered in all the remainder of our people unto the land of Cumorah.

And it came to pass that when we had gathered in all our people in one to the land of Cumorah, behold I, Mormon, began to be old; and knowing it to be the last struggle of my people, and having been commanded of the Lord that I should not suffer the records which had been handed down by our fathers, which were sacred, to fall into the hands of the Lamanites, (for the Lamanites would destroy them) therefore I made this record out of the plates of Nephi, and hid up in the hill Cumorah all the records which had been entrusted to me by the hand of the Lord, save it were these few plates which I gave unto my son Moroni.

And it came to pass that my people, with their wives and their children, did now behold the armies of the Lamanites marching towards them; and with that awful fear of death which fills the breasts of all the wicked, did they await to receive them.

And it came to pass that they came to battle against us, and every soul was filled with terror because of the greatness of their numbers.

And it came to pass that they did fall upon my people with the sword, and with the bow, and with the arrow, and with the ax, and with all manner of weapons of war.

10 Ma o wee ruo na ndị nwoke m e gbudara ha, e, obuna puku iri m ndi mu na ha no, ma adara m na mmeru-arụ n'etiti ha; ma ha gafere n'akuku m nke mere na ha ewetaghị ndu m na ngwucha.

11 Ma mgbe ha gazuworo ma gbuda ndi m nile ma ewezuga anyi iri abuo na ano, (n'etiti ndi nke nwa m nwoke no n'ime ha) ma anyi ebe anyi gbanarioro onwu nke ndi anyi nwuru-anwu, huru n'echi ya, mgbe ndi Leman laghachioro n'ebe izu-ike ha nile, site n'elu nke ugwu Kumora ahụ, puku iri nke ndi m ahụ ndi e gbudara, ebe m no n'iru n'edu ha.

12 Ma anyi hukwara puku iri nke ndi m ahụ ndi nwa m nwoke Moronai duru.

13 Ma lee, puku iri nke Gidgidona ahụ adaworij, na kwa ya n'etiti ha.

14 Ma Lama adaworij ya na puku iri ya; ma Gilgal adaworij ya na puku iri ya; ma Limha adaworij ya na puku iri ya; ma Jeneum adaworij ya na puku iri ya; ma Kumenaiha, ma Moronaiha, ma Antionum, ma Shiblom, ma Shem, ma Josh, adaworij ha na puku iri ha onye obula.

15 Ma o wee ruo na e nwere iri ndi ozọ ndi nke dara na mma-agma, ha na puku iri ha onye obula; e, obuna ndi m nile, ma obughị iri abuo na ano ndi ahụ mu na ha no, na kwa ole na ole ndi nke gbabara na mba ndi nke di na ndida-ndida, na ole na ole ndi nke gbafekwugara ndi Leman, ma ha adawo, ma anu-aru ha, na okpukpu nile, na obara togboro n'elu iru nke uwa, ebe aka nke ndi ahụ gburu ha hapuru ha ka ha rekasia n'elu ala ahụ, na ka ha turisia ma laghachikwuru nne ha ala.

16 Ma mkpuru-obi m gbawara na mgbu, n'ihhi ndi nke e gburu-egbu na ndi m, ma etiri m mkpu:

17 O unu ndi mara mma, olee otu unu gaara-esi fuo site n'uzo nile nke Onye-nwe! O unu ndi mara mma, olee otu unu gaara-esi ju Jisus ahụ, onye guzoro n'aka abuo ghere-oghe inabata unu!

18 Lee, oburu na unu emebeghi ihe a, unu agaraghi ada. Mana lee, unu adawo, ma a na m eru-uju ofufu unu.

19 O unu umu-nwoke na umu-ada, unu ndi nna na ndi nne, unu ndi di na ndi nwunye, unu ndi mara mma, olee otu o siri buru na unu gaara adawo!

And it came to pass that my men were hewn down, yea, even my ten thousand who were with me, and I fell wounded in the midst; and they passed by me that they did not put an end to my life.

And when they had gone through and hewn down all my people save it were twenty and four of us, (among whom was my son Moroni) and we having survived the dead of our people, did behold on the morrow, when the Lamanites had returned unto their camps, from the top of the hill Cumorah, the ten thousand of my people who were hewn down, being led in the front by me.

And we also beheld the ten thousand of my people who were led by my son Moroni.

And behold, the ten thousand of Gidgiddonah had fallen, and he also in the midst.

And Lamah had fallen with his ten thousand; and Gilgal had fallen with his ten thousand; and Limhah had fallen with his ten thousand; and Jeneum had fallen with his ten thousand; and Cumenihah, and Moronihah, and Antionum, and Shiblom, and Shem, and Josh, had fallen with their ten thousand each.

And it came to pass that there were ten more who did fall by the sword, with their ten thousand each; yea, even all my people, save it were those twenty and four who were with me, and also a few who had escaped into the south countries, and a few who had deserted over unto the Lamanites, had fallen; and their flesh, and bones, and blood lay upon the face of the earth, being left by the hands of those who slew them to molder upon the land, and to crumble and to return to their mother earth.

And my soul was rent with anguish, because of the slain of my people, and I cried:

O ye fair ones, how could ye have departed from the ways of the Lord! O ye fair ones, how could ye have rejected that Jesus, who stood with open arms to receive you!

Behold, if ye had not done this, ye would not have fallen. But behold, ye are fallen, and I mourn your loss.

O ye fair sons and daughters, ye fathers and mothers, ye husbands and wives, ye fair ones, how is it that ye could have fallen!

20 Mana lee, unu agawo, ma mwute m nile enweghi ike iweta nlaghachi azu unu.

21 Ma ubochi ahụ na-abia oso-osọ mgbe aru unu na-anwu anwu ga-eyikwasiri anwughi-anwu, ma aru nile ndi a ndi nke na-erekasi ugbua n'ire ure ga-aghoriri aru ndi na-agaghi ere ure; ma mgbe ahụ unu ga-eguzoriri n'iru oche-ikpe nke Kraist ahụ, ka e kpee unu ikpe dika oru unu nile siri di; ma oburu na unu bu ndi ezi-omume, mgbe ahụ ka unu ga-enwe ngozi, unu na ndi nna unu ndi gafeworo tutu unu.

22 O oburu na unu cheghariorori tutu nnukwu mbibi nke a abiakwasị unu, Mana lee, unu agawo, ma Nna ahụ, e, Nna Mgbe-ebighi-ebi nke elu-igwe, matara onodu unu; ma o na-emeso unu dika ikpe ya ziri-ezi na ebere ya siri di.

But behold, ye are gone, and my sorrows cannot bring your return.

And the day soon cometh that your mortal must put on immortality, and these bodies which are now moldering in corruption must soon become incorruptible bodies; and then ye must stand before the judgment-seat of Christ, to be judged according to your works; and if it so be that ye are righteous, then are ye blessed with your fathers who have gone before you.

O that ye had repented before this great destruction had come upon you. But behold, ye are gone, and the Father, yea, the Eternal Father of heaven, knoweth your state; and he doeth with you according to his justice and mercy.

Mommon 7

- 1 Ma ugbua, lee, a ga m ekwu ihe ole na ole nye ndi fodoru na ndi a ahapuru, oburu na Chineke ga-enye ha okwu m nile, ka ha wee mata maka ihe nile nke ndi nna ha; e, a na m agwa unu, unu ndi fodoru nke ulo nke Israel, ma ndi a bu okwu ndi ahụ nke m na ekwu:
- 2 Mata nu na unu bu nke ulo nke Israel.
- 3 Mata nu na unu ga-abiariri na ncheghari, ma odighi otu a agaghi azoputa unu.
- 4 Mata nu na unu ga-atogboriri ngwa-ogu unu nile nke agha, ma kwusi inwe mmasi n'ikwafu obara, ma ghara iwerekwa ha ozo, ma obughi na Chineke ga-enye unu iwu.
- 5 Mata nu na unu ga-abiariri na mmata nke ndi nna unu, ma chegharia site na mmehie unu nile na ajoomume nile, ma kwere na Jisus Kraist, na o bu Okpara nke Chineke, ma na ndi Juu gburu ya, ma site n'ike nke Nna ahụ o biliwo ozo, n'ebe nke o ritaworo mmeri ahụ n'ebe ili di; na kwa n'ime ya ka e lomiri ihe ogbugba nke onwu.
- 6 Ma o na-eweta na mmezu mbilite n'onwu nke ndi nwuru anwu, site n'ebe a ga-esiriri kulite mmadu ka o guzoro n'iru oche-ikpe ya.
- 7 Ma o wetawo na mmezu mgbaputa nke uwa, ya mere onye nke a choputara n'ikpe amaghi ya n'iru ya n'ubochi ikpe ahụ a ga-enye ya ibi n'ebe Chineke no n'ala-eze ya, ibu abụ otuto akwusighi-akwusi ya na otu-ndi-abu nile no n'elu, nye Nna ahụ, na nye Okpara ahụ, na nye mụo Nso ahụ, ndi bu otu Chineke, n'onodu anuri nke na-enweghi ngwucha.
- 8 Ya mere chegharia, ma ka e mee unu baptism n'aha nke Jisus, ma jidesie ozi-oma nke Kraist ahụ ike, nke a ga-edozi n'iru unu, obughi nani n'akuko-ndekota nke a mana kwa n'akuko-ndekota nke ga-abiaru ndi Jentailu site n'aka ndi Juu, bu akuko-ndekota nke ga-esite n'aka ndi Jentailu bjaruo unu.
- 9 N'ihia na lee, nke a ka e dere maka ebum-n'obi na unu ga-ekwere nke ahụ; ma oburu na unu kwere nke ahụ unu ga-ekwere kwa nke a; ma o buru na unu kwere nke a unu ga-amata gbasara ndi nna unu, na kwa oru itu-n'anya nile nke e mere site n'ike nke Chineke n'etiti ha.

Mormon 7

And now, behold, I would speak somewhat unto the remnant of this people who are spared, if it so be that God may give unto them my words, that they may know of the things of their fathers; yea, I speak unto you, ye remnant of the house of Israel; and these are the words which I speak:

Know ye that ye are of the house of Israel.

Know ye that ye must come unto repentance, or ye cannot be saved.

Know ye that ye must lay down your weapons of war, and delight no more in the shedding of blood, and take them not again, save it be that God shall command you.

Know ye that ye must come to the knowledge of your fathers, and repent of all your sins and iniquities, and believe in Jesus Christ, that he is the Son of God, and that he was slain by the Jews, and by the power of the Father he hath risen again, whereby he hath gained the victory over the grave; and also in him is the sting of death swallowed up.

And he bringeth to pass the resurrection of the dead, whereby man must be raised to stand before his judgment-seat.

And he hath brought to pass the redemption of the world, whereby he that is found guiltless before him at the judgment day hath it given unto him to dwell in the presence of God in his kingdom, to sing ceaseless praises with the choirs above, unto the Father, and unto the Son, and unto the Holy Ghost, which are one God, in a state of happiness which hath no end.

Therefore repent, and be baptized in the name of Jesus, and lay hold upon the gospel of Christ, which shall be set before you, not only in this record but also in the record which shall come unto the Gentiles from the Jews, which record shall come from the Gentiles unto you.

For behold, this is written for the intent that ye may believe that; and if ye believe that ye will believe this also; and if ye believe this ye will know concerning your fathers, and also the marvelous works which were wrought by the power of God among them.

10 Ma unu ga-amata kwa na unu bụ ndị Ɔdụrụ nke mkpurụ-afọ nke Jekọb; ya mere a ɡunyerere unu n'etiti ndị nke ọgbugba-ndụ mbụ; ma ọ bụrụ na ọ di otu a na unu kwere na Kraịst, ma e mee unu baptism, mbụ jiri mmiri, ọzọ jiri ọkụ na jiri Mụọ Nso, na-eso ụkpurụ nke Onye-nzọputa anyị, dika ihe ahụ nke o nyeworo anyị n'iwu, ọ ga-adiri unu mma n'ubochi nke ikpe. Amen.

And ye will also know that ye are a remnant of the seed of Jacob; therefore ye are numbered among the people of the first covenant; and if it so be that ye believe in Christ, and are baptized, first with water, then with fire and with the Holy Ghost, following the example of our Savior, according to that which he hath commanded us, it shall be well with you in the day of judgment. Amen.

Mòmọ̀n 8

- 1 Lee mụ, Moronaj, edechaala akụkọ-ndekọta nke nna m, Mòmọ̀n. Lee, enwere m nanị ihe ole na ole m ga-eede, bụ ihe ndị nke nna m nyeworo m n'iwu.
- 2 Ma ugbuga o wee ruo na mgbe nnukwu agha ahụ dị egwu gasiri na Kumora, lee, ndị Nifaj ndị gbapụworo n'ime mba dị na ndịda-ndịda ndị Leman churụ-nta ha, ruo mgbe ebibiri ha nile.
- 3 Ma ha gbukwara nna m, ma ọbuna anọ m nanị m ide akụkọ mwute nke mbibi nke ndị m ahụ. Mana lee, ha agawo, ana m emezu iwu nke nna m. Ma ọburu na ha ga-egbu m, amaghị m.
- 4 Ya mere aga m ede ma zolite akụkọ-ndekọta nile n'ime ala; ma ebe ọbula m na-aga odighi ihe o mere.
- 5 Lee, nna m edewo akụkọ-ndekọta nke a, ma o dewo ebum-n'obi di n'ime ya. Ma lee, agaara m ede kwa ya ma ọburu na m nwere ohere n'elu epekele nile ahụ, mana odighi nke m nwere; ma ntụ-igwe onweghi nke m nwere, n'ihi na nanị m nọ. Egbuwo nna m n'agha, na ndi ikwu na ibe m nile, ma enweghi m ndi enyi ma-ọbụ ebe m ga-aga; ma oge Onye-nwe ga-achọ ka m nọruo amaghị m.
- 6 Lee, narị afọ anọ agafewo site n'oge ọbibia nke Onye-nwe anyi na Onye-nzọpụta anyi.
- 7 Ma lee, ndi Leman achurwo-nta ndi m, ndi Nifaj, gbada site n'obodo-ukwu ruo n'obodo-ukwu na site n'ebe ruo n'ebe, ọbuna ruo mgbe ha na-anoghi kwa ọzọ; ma nnukwu ka odida ha diworo; e, nnukwu na itụ-n'anya ka mbibi nke ndi m bu ndi Nifaj di.
- 8 Ma lee, ọ bu aka nke Onye-nwe bu ihe meworo ya. Ma lee kwa ndi Leman nọ n'agha otu onye na ibe ya; ma iru ala nke a nile bu otu gburu-gburu esepughị aka nke igbu-mmadu na ikwafu-ọbara; ma odighi onye matara mgbe agha ahụ ga-agwu.
- 9 Ma ugbuga, lee, anaghị m ekwu kwa ọzọ gbasara ha, n'ihi na enweghi ndi ọzọ foduru ma ọbughị ndi Leman na ndi-ori ndi nọ n'elu iru nke n'ala ahụ.

Mormon 8

Behold I, Moroni, do finish the record of my father, Mormon. Behold, I have but few things to write, which things I have been commanded by my father.

And now it came to pass that after the great and tremendous battle at Cumorah, behold, the Nephites who had escaped into the country southward were hunted by the Lamanites, until they were all destroyed.

And my father also was killed by them, and I even remain alone to write the sad tale of the destruction of my people. But behold, they are gone, and I fulfil the commandment of my father. And whether they will slay me, I know not.

Therefore I will write and hide up the records in the earth; and whither I go it mattereth not.

Behold, my father hath made this record, and he hath written the intent thereof. And behold, I would write it also if I had room upon the plates, but I have not; and ore I have none, for I am alone. My father hath been slain in battle, and all my kinsfolk, and I have not friends nor whither to go; and how long the Lord will suffer that I may live I know not.

Behold, four hundred years have passed away since the coming of our Lord and Savior.

And behold, the Lamanites have hunted my people, the Nephites, down from city to city and from place to place, even until they are no more; and great has been their fall; yea, great and marvelous is the destruction of my people, the Nephites.

And behold, it is the hand of the Lord which hath done it. And behold also, the Lamanites are at war one with another; and the whole face of this land is one continual round of murder and bloodshed; and no one knoweth the end of the war.

And now, behold, I say no more concerning them, for there are none save it be the Lamanites and robbers that do exist upon the face of the land.

10 Ma enweghị ndị nke matara ezi Chineke ahụ ma
 ọbughị ndị na-esozọ nke Jisus, ndị nogidere n'ala
 ahụ ruo mgbe ajoyo-omume nke ndị ahụ karịrị
 nnukwu nke mere na Onye-nwe achoghị kwa ka ha
 nọdụ ha na ndị ahụ; ma ọburu na ha nọ n'elu iru nke
 ala ahụ odighị onye matara.

11 Mana lee, nna m na mụ ahụwo ha, ma ha
 ekwusaworo anyị ozi-oma.

12 Ma onye ọbụla nke ga-anata akụkọ-ndekota nke a,
 ma ọ gaghị ekwuto ya n'ihị ezughị-oke nile nke dī
 n'ime ya, onye ahụ ga-amata maka nnukwu ihe ndị
 karịrị ndị a. Lee, abụ m Moronai; ma ọburu na o
 kwere mee, aga m eme ka unu mata ihe nile.

13 Lee, abia m na ngwucha nke ikwu okwu gbasara ndị
 a. Abụ m nwa nwoke nke Mọmọn, ma nna m bụburu
 onye agburu nke Nifai.

14 Ma abụ m otu onye ahụ nke na-ezolute akụkọ-
 ndekota nke a nye Onye-nwe; epekele nile dī na ya
 adighị uru ha bara, n'ihị iwu-nsọ nke Onye-nwe. N'ihị
 na o kwuru n'ezikwu na odighị onye ga-eji ha maka
 inweta uru; mana akụkọ-ndekota ahụ dī na ya bara
 nnukwu uru; ma onye ọbụla ga-eweputa ya ihè, ya ka
 Onye-nwe ga agozị.

15 N'ihị na odighị onye ga-enwe ike iweputa ya ihè ma
 ọbughị na Chineke nyere ya; n'ihị na Chineke choro
 na a ga-eme ya lekwasị anya nanị n'otuto ya, ma-ọbụ
 odimma nke ndị mgbe ochie na ndị ọgbugba-ndu nke
 Onye-nwe gbasarị oge dī anya.

16 Ma ngozi na-adiri onye nke ga-eweputa ihe nke a
 n'ihè; n'ihị na a ga-eweputa ya site n'ochichiri baa
 n'ihè, dika okwu Chineke siri dī; e, a ga-eweputa site
 n'ala ahụ, ma ọ ga-enwuputa site n'ochichiri, ma
 bjaruo na mmata nke ndị ahụ; ma a ga-eme ya site
 n'ike nke Chineke.

17 Ma ọburu na e nwere iri-mpe nile ha bụ iri-mpe nile
 nke mmadu. Mana lee, anyị amaghị iri mpe ọbụla; otu
 ọ sịla dī Chineke matara ihe nile; ya mere, onye nke na
 ekwuto, ya kpachara anya adighị ama ama na ọ ga anọ
 n'ihè egwu nke oku ala-mu.

18 Ma onye nke na asị: Gosị m, ma-ọbụ a ga eti gi
 ihe—ya kpachara anya adighị ama ama ọ ga-enye iwu
 nke ihe ahụ nke Onye-nwe sị emela.

And there are none that do know the true God save it
 be the disciples of Jesus, who did tarry in the land until
 the wickedness of the people was so great that the Lord
 would not suffer them to remain with the people; and
 whether they be upon the face of the land no man
 knoweth.

But behold, my father and I have seen them, and they
 have ministered unto us.

And whoso receiveth this record, and shall not con-
 demn it because of the imperfections which are in it, the
 same shall know of greater things than these. Behold, I
 am Moroni; and were it possible, I would make all
 things known unto you.

Behold, I make an end of speaking concerning this
 people. I am the son of Mormon, and my father was a
 descendant of Nephi.

And I am the same who hideth up this record unto
 the Lord; the plates thereof are of no worth, because of
 the commandment of the Lord. For he truly saith that
 no one shall have them to get gain; but the record
 thereof is of great worth; and whoso shall bring it to
 light, him will the Lord bless.

For none can have power to bring it to light save it be
 given him of God; for God wills that it shall be done
 with an eye single to his glory, or the welfare of the an-
 cient and long dispersed covenant people of the Lord.

And blessed be he that shall bring this thing to light;
 for it shall be brought out of darkness unto light, ac-
 cording to the word of God; yea, it shall be brought out
 of the earth, and it shall shine forth out of darkness, and
 come unto the knowledge of the people; and it shall be
 done by the power of God.

And if there be faults they be the faults of a man. But
 behold, we know no fault; nevertheless God knoweth
 all things; therefore, he that condemneth, let him be
 aware lest he shall be in danger of hell fire.

And he that saith: Show unto me, or ye shall be smit-
 ten—let him beware lest he commandeth that which is
 forbidden of the Lord.

19 N'ihì na lee, onye ahụ nke na-ekpe ikpe aghara-
 aghara a ga-ekpe kwa ya ikpe aghara-aghara; n'ihì na
 dika orụ ya nile siri dī ka ugwo orụ ya nile ga-adi; ya
 mere, onye nke na-eti mmadụ ihe a ga-eti kwa ya ihe,
 site n'aka Onye-nwe.

20 Lee ihe akwukwo-nsọ kwuru—mmadụ agaghị eti
 onye-ozo ihe, obughi ma o ga-ekpe onye ozo ikpe; n'ihì
 na ikpe ikpe bu nke m, ka Onye-nwe kwuru, ma ibo
 obo bu kwa nke m, ma aga m akwughachi.

21 Ma onye obula nke ga-ekuputa ume iwe na esem-
 okwu nile megide orụ nke Onye-nwe, ma megide ndi
 ogbugba-ndu nke Onye-nwe ndi bu nke ulo nke Israel,
 ma ga-asị: Anyi ga-ebibi orụ nke Onye-nwe, ma Onye-
 nwe agaghị echeta ogbugba-ndu ya nke o meworo nye
 ulo nke Israel—onye ahụ no n'ihe egwu igbutu-
 egbutu ma tuba n'ime oku.

22 N'ihì na ebum-n'obi ebighi-ebi nile nke Onye-nwe
 ga-aga n'iru, ruo mgbe a ga-emezu nkwa ya nile.

23 Choo amuma nile nke Aisaia. Lee, enweghi m ike
 ide ha. E, lee asi m unu, na ndi nsọ ahụ nke gaworo
 n'iru m, ndi nwereworo ala nke a, ga-eti mkpu, e,
 obuna site n'uzuzu ka ha ga-etiku Onye-nwe; ma dika
 Onye-nwe na-adi ndu o ga-echeta ogbugba-ndu ahụ
 nke o meworo ya na ha.

24 Ma o matara ekpere ha nile, na ha bu maka umunne
 ha ndi nwoke. Ma o matara okwukwe ha, n'ihì na
 n'aha ya ka ha nwere ike iwepu ugwu-ukwu nile; ma
 n'aha ya ka ha nwere ike ime uwa ka o maa jijiji; ma
 site n'ike nke okwu ya ka ha mere ulo-mkporo nile ka
 ha tugharia daa n'ala; e, obuna oke oku ahụ di egwu
 enweghi ike imeru ha aru, obughi anu-ohia ma-obu
 agwo nile bu nsi, n'ihì ike nke okwu ya.

25 Ma lee, ekpere ha nile bu kwa maka onye ahụ nke
 Onye-nwe ga-ekwe ka o weputa ihe ndi a.

26 Ma odighi onye kwesiri ikwu na ha agaghị abia,
 n'ihì na n'ezì-okwu ha aghaghị abia, n'ihì na Onye-
 nwe ekwuwo ya; n'ihì na site n'ala ka ha ga-abia, site
 n'aka nke Onye-nwe, ma odighi onye nwere ike ikwusi
 ya; ma o ga-abia n'ubochi nke a ga-asị na oru-ebube
 nile adighi kwa ozo; ma o ga-abia obuna dika mmadụ
 o ga-esi na ndi nwuru-anwu kwuo okwu.

For behold, the same that judgeth rashly shall be
 judged rashly again; for according to his works shall his
 wages be; therefore, he that smiteth shall be smitten
 again, of the Lord.

Behold what the scripture says—man shall not smite,
 neither shall he judge; for judgment is mine, saith the
 Lord, and vengeance is mine also, and I will repay.

And he that shall breathe out wrath and strifes
 against the work of the Lord, and against the covenant
 people of the Lord who are the house of Israel, and shall
 say: We will destroy the work of the Lord, and the Lord
 will not remember his covenant which he hath made
 unto the house of Israel—the same is in danger to be
 hewn down and cast into the fire;

For the eternal purposes of the Lord shall roll on, un-
 til all his promises shall be fulfilled.

Search the prophecies of Isaiah. Behold, I cannot
 write them. Yea, behold I say unto you, that those saints
 who have gone before me, who have possessed this land,
 shall cry, yea, even from the dust will they cry unto the
 Lord; and as the Lord liveth he will remember the
 covenant which he hath made with them.

And he knoweth their prayers, that they were in be-
 half of their brethren. And he knoweth their faith, for
 in his name could they remove mountains; and in his
 name could they cause the earth to shake; and by the
 power of his word did they cause prisons to tumble to
 the earth; yea, even the fiery furnace could not harm
 them, neither wild beasts nor poisonous serpents, be-
 cause of the power of his word.

And behold, their prayers were also in behalf of him
 that the Lord should suffer to bring these things forth.

And no one need say they shall not come, for they
 surely shall, for the Lord hath spoken it; for out of the
 earth shall they come, by the hand of the Lord, and
 none can stay it; and it shall come in a day when it shall
 be said that miracles are done away; and it shall come
 even as if one should speak from the dead.

- 27 Ma ọ ga-abịa n'ụbọchị mgbe ọbara nke ndị-nso ga-akpọkụ Onye-nwe, n'ihị ntugwa nzuzo nile na ọrụ nile nke ọchịchiri.
- 28 E, ọ ga-abịa n'ụbọchị mgbe a ga-agọnarị ike nke Chineke, ma nzukọ-nso nile ga-abụ ihe e merurụ emerụ ma ga-ebuli onwe ha elu na mpako nke obi ha nile; e, ọbuna n'ụbọchị mgbe ndị ndu nile nke nzukọ-nso nile na ndị nkuzi nile ga-ebili na mpako nke obi ha nile, ọbuna ruo na ntaji-anya nke ndị bụ ndị nke nzukọ-nso ha nile.
- 29 E, ọ ga-abịa n'ụbọchị mgbe a ga-anụ maka ọkụ nile, na oke-ikuku-mmiri nile, na uzu nile nke anwurụ-ọkụ n'ala ndị mba ọzọ nile;
- 30 Ma a ga-anụ kwa maka agha nile, asiri nile nke agha nile, na ala-oma-jijiji nile n'ọtụtụ ebe nile dị iche iche.
- 31 E, ọ ga-abịa n'ụbọchị mgbe a ga-enwe nnukwu mmerụ nile n'elu iru nke ụwa; a ga-enwe igbu-mmadu nile, na izu-ori, na ikwu okwu-ugha, na aghugho nile, na akwunakwuna nile, na ụdị ihe arụ nile dị iche iche; mgbe a ga-enwe ọtụtụ ndị ga-asị, Mee nke a ma-ọbụ mee nke ahụ, ma ọdighi ihe o mere, n'ihị na Onye-nwe ga-akwado ụdị ahụ n'ụbọchị ikpe-azu. Mana ahuhụ ga-adiri ụdị ndị ahụ, n'ihị na ha nọ n'ime olulu ilu na agbụ nile nke ajọ-omume.
- 32 E, ọ ga-abịa n'ụbọchị mgbe a ga-enwe nzukọ-nso nile e wulitere ndị ga-asị: Bìakwute m, ma n'ihị ego unu a ga-agbaghara unu mmehie unu nile.
- 33 O unu ndị ọjọọ na ndị nduhie na ndị na-akpọ-ekwe-nkụ, gini mere unu ji wulitere onwe unu nzukọ-nso nile inweta uru? Gini mere unu gbanweworo okwu nso nke Chineke, ka unu wee wetara mkpuru-obi unu omuma-ikpe? Lee lekwasị nụ anya na mkpughe nile nke Chineke; n'ihị na lee, oge ahụ na-abịa n'ụbọchị ahụ mgbe a ga-emezu ihe ndị a nile.
- 34 Lee, Onye-nwe egosiwo m nnukwu na ihe itụ-n'anya nile gbasara ihe nke ga-abiariri na nso-nso, n'ụbọchị ahụ mgbe ihe ndị a nile ga-abiaru n'etiti unu.
- 35 Lee, ana m agwa unu dika a ga-asị na unu nọ n'ebe a, ma unu anoghi ya. Mana lee, Jisus Kraist egosiwo m unu, ma a matara m ihe unu na-eme.

And it shall come in a day when the blood of saints shall cry unto the Lord, because of secret combinations and the works of darkness.

Yea, it shall come in a day when the power of God shall be denied, and churches become defiled and be lifted up in the pride of their hearts; yea, even in a day when leaders of churches and teachers shall rise in the pride of their hearts, even to the envying of them who belong to their churches.

Yea, it shall come in a day when there shall be heard of fires, and tempests, and vapors of smoke in foreign lands;

And there shall also be heard of wars, rumors of wars, and earthquakes in divers places.

Yea, it shall come in a day when there shall be great pollutions upon the face of the earth; there shall be murders, and robbing, and lying, and deceivings, and whoredoms, and all manner of abominations; when there shall be many who will say, Do this, or do that, and it mattereth not, for the Lord will uphold such at the last day. But wo unto such, for they are in the gall of bitterness and in the bonds of iniquity.

Yea, it shall come in a day when there shall be churches built up that shall say: Come unto me, and for your money you shall be forgiven of your sins.

O ye wicked and perverse and stiffnecked people, why have ye built up churches unto yourselves to get gain? Why have ye transfigured the holy word of God, that ye might bring damnation upon your souls? Behold, look ye unto the revelations of God; for behold, the time cometh at that day when all these things must be fulfilled.

Behold, the Lord hath shown unto me great and marvelous things concerning that which must shortly come, at that day when these things shall come forth among you.

Behold, I speak unto you as if ye were present, and yet ye are not. But behold, Jesus Christ hath shown you unto me, and I know your doing.

36 Ma a matara m na unu na-aga na mpako nke obi unu nile; ma enweghi ndi ma obughi ole na ole nani ndi na anaghi ebuli onwe ha elu na mpako nke obi ha nile, ruo na oyiyi nke omaricha akwa-oyiyi, ruo na ntaji-anya, na esem-okwu nile, na echiche ojoo, na inye-nsogbu nile, na udi ajoo-omume nile di iche iche; ma nzuko-nsu unu nile, e, obuna nke obula, emerowo ha n'ihu mpako nke obi unu nile.

37 N'ihu na lee, unu huru ego n'anya, na ihe onwunwe unu, na omaricha ihe oyiyi unu, na icho nzuko-nsu unu nile mma, karja ka unu siri hu ndi ogbenye na ndi mkpa-na-akpa, ndi orja na ndi a na-akpagbu-akpagbu n'anya.

38 O unu ndi meruru-emeru, unu ndi iru-abuo, unu ndi nkuzi, ndi na ere onwe unu maka ihe ahụ nke ga-ancha ancha, gini mere unu jiworo meruo nzuko-nsu nke Chineke? Gini mere ihere ji na-eme unu iwekwasị onwe unu aha nke Kraist? Gini mere unu anaghi eche na uru nke anuri agwugh-agwu di ukwu karja onodu ihuju-anya nke na anaghi anwu-anwu— n'ihu otuto nke uwa?

39 Gini mere unu na-eji ihe nke na-enweghi ndu na-achọ onwe unu mma, ma unu na ekwe ka ndi agu na-agu, na ndi mkpa-na-akpa, na ndi gba-oto, na ndi orja na ndi a na-akpagbu-akpagbu gafee n'akuku unu, ma unu anaghi ahụ ha?

40 E, gini mere unu jiri n'ewulite ihe aru nzuzo nile unu inweta uru, ma mee ka ndinyom isikpe na-eru uju n'iru Onye-nwe, na kwa ndi na-enweghi nne na nna na eru-uju n'iru Onye-nwe, na kwa obara nke ndi nna ha na ndi di ha ikpoku Onye-nwe site n'ala, maka ibo-obo n'isi unu?

41 Lee, mma-agma nke ibo-obo koru n'ofe isi unu; ma oge ahụ na-abia oso-osu mgbe o ga-aboso unu obo nke obara nke ndi nsu ahụ. N'ihu na o gaghị anagide kwa mkpoku ha ozu.

And I know that ye do walk in the pride of your hearts; and there are none save a few only who do not lift themselves up in the pride of their hearts, unto the wearing of very fine apparel, unto envying, and strifes, and malice, and persecutions, and all manner of iniquities; and your churches, yea, even every one, have become polluted because of the pride of your hearts.

For behold, ye do love money, and your substance, and your fine apparel, and the adorning of your churches, more than ye love the poor and the needy, the sick and the afflicted.

O ye pollutions, ye hypocrites, ye teachers, who sell yourselves for that which will canker, why have ye polluted the holy church of God? Why are ye ashamed to take upon you the name of Christ? Why do ye not think that greater is the value of an endless happiness than that misery which never dies—because of the praise of the world?

Why do ye adorn yourselves with that which hath no life, and yet suffer the hungry, and the needy, and the naked, and the sick and the afflicted to pass by you, and notice them not?

Yea, why do ye build up your secret abominations to get gain, and cause that widows should mourn before the Lord, and also orphans to mourn before the Lord, and also the blood of their fathers and their husbands to cry unto the Lord from the ground, for vengeance upon your heads?

Behold, the sword of vengeance hangeth over you; and the time soon cometh that he avengeth the blood of the saints upon you, for he will not suffer their cries any longer.

Momom 9

- 1 Ma ugbua, ana m ekwu kwa gbasara ndi ahụ na-ekweghi na Kraist.
- 2 Lee, unu ga-ekwere n'ubochi nke nleta unu—lee, mgbe Onye-nwe ga-abia, e, obuna nnukwu ubochi ahụ mgbe a ga-afukota uwa onu dika akwukwo afukotara afukota, ma ihe nile di n'ime ya ga-agbaze site n'oke oku na-eresike, e, na nnukwu ubochi ahụ mgbe a ga-akpota unu iguzo n'iru Nwa-aturu nke Chineke—mgbe ahụ unu ga-asị na odighi Chineke di?
- 3 Mgbe ahụ unu ga-aga n'iru na-agonari Kraist ahụ, ma-obu unu nwere ike ile Nwa-aturu nke Chineke ahụ? Unu nwere ike ibinyere ya na mmata nke ikpe-omuma nke muo unu nke oma? Unu chere na unu ga-enwe anuri ibinyere Onye nsọ ahụ, mgbe a tara mkpuru-obi unu ahuhu na mmata nke ikpe-omuma nke muo na unu nogidere n'ijehie iwu ya nile?
- 4 Lee, asi m unu na unu ga-anọ n'onodu nhuju-anya karija n'ibinyere Chineke ahụ di nsọ na onye ziri-ezi, n'omuma nke iru-inyi unu n'iru ya, karija ka unu ga-anọ ibinyere mkpuru-obi nile ndi a mara ikpe n'alamu.
- 5 N'ihia na lee, mgbe a ga-akpota unu ihu igba-oto unu n'iru Chineke, na kwa ebube nke Chineke, na idi nsọ nke Jisus Kraist, o ga amunye-kwasị unu ire oku na anaghi-ekwe-mmenyu.
- 6 O mgbe ahụ unu ndi na-anaghi ekwe ekwe, tugharikwute nu Onye-nwe; kpokuo Nna nnukwu mkpoku n'aha nke Jisus, na mgbe ufodu a ga-enweta unu n'enweghi ntupo, idi-ocha, ima mma, na ocha, ebe a sachaworo unu site n'obara nke Nwa-aturu ahụ, na nnukwu na ubochi ikpe-azu ahụ.
- 7 Ma ozọ ana m agwa unu ndi na-agonari mkpughe nile nke Chineke, ma si na-ewezugawo ha, na enweghi mkpughe obula di, ma-obu amuma nile, ma-obu onyinye nile, ma-obu ogwugwo, ma-obu ikwu n'asusu nile, na isughari asusu nile;
- 8 Lee asi m unu, onye nke na-agonari ihe ndi a amaghi ozi-oma nke Kraist; e, o gubeghi akwukwo-nsọ nile; oburu otu ahụ, o ghotaghi ha.

Mormon 9

And now, I speak also concerning those who do not believe in Christ.

Behold, will ye believe in the day of your visitation—behold, when the Lord shall come, yea, even that great day when the earth shall be rolled together as a scroll, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, yea, in that great day when ye shall be brought to stand before the Lamb of God—then will ye say that there is no God?

Then will ye longer deny the Christ, or can ye behold the Lamb of God? Do ye suppose that ye shall dwell with him under a consciousness of your guilt? Do ye suppose that ye could be happy to dwell with that holy Being, when your souls are racked with a consciousness of guilt that ye have ever abused his laws?

Behold, I say unto you that ye would be more miserable to dwell with a holy and just God, under a consciousness of your filthiness before him, than ye would to dwell with the damned souls in hell.

For behold, when ye shall be brought to see your nakedness before God, and also the glory of God, and the holiness of Jesus Christ, it will kindle a flame of unquenchable fire upon you.

O then ye unbelieving, turn ye unto the Lord; cry mightily unto the Father in the name of Jesus, that perhaps ye may be found spotless, pure, fair, and white, having been cleansed by the blood of the Lamb, at that great and last day.

And again I speak unto you who deny the revelations of God, and say that they are done away, that there are no revelations, nor prophecies, nor gifts, nor healing, nor speaking with tongues, and the interpretation of tongues;

Behold I say unto you, he that denieth these things knoweth not the gospel of Christ; yea, he has not read the scriptures; if so, he does not understand them.

- 9 Ma ọ bụ na anyị anaghị agụ na Chineke bụ otu ihe ahụ ụnyahụ, taa, na ruo mgbe nile, ma n'ime ya ọ dighị mgbanwe dị ọbughị ma enwere onyinyo nke ịgbanwe agbanwe?
- 10 Ma ugbua, ọburụ na unu echeliteworo onwe unu otu chi onye na-agbanwe agbanwe, na n'ime onye nke e nwere onyinyo nke ịgbanwe agbanwe, mgbe ahụ ka unu cheliteworo onwe unu otu chi onye na abughị Chineke nke ọrụ-ebube nile.
- 11 Mana lee, aga m egosị unu otu Chineke nke ọrụ-ebube nile, ọbuna Chineke nke Abraham, na Chineke nke Aisak, na Chineke nke Jekob; ma ọ bụ otu Chineke ahụ onye kere elu-igwe nile na ụwa, na ihe nile nke dị n'ime ha.
- 12 Lee, o kere Adam, ma site na Adam ka ọdịda nke mmadụ siri bịa. Ma n'ihị ọ dịda nke mmadụ ahụ ka Jisus Kraịst jiri bịa, ọbuna Nna na Ọkpara; ma n'ihị Jisus Kraịst ka mgbapụta nke mmadụ siri bịa.
- 13 Ma n'ihị mgbapụta nke mmadụ, nke sitere na Jisus Kraịst bịa, a na akpoghachị ha n'ebe Onye-nwe nọ; e, nke a bụ ụzọ nke esị n'agbapụta mmadụ nile, n'ihị na ọnwụ nke Kraịst na-eme ka mbilite-n'ọnwụ mezuo, nke na-eweta na mmezu mgbapụta site n'ura agwugh-agwụ, site n'ura nke a ga-akpote mmadụ nile site n'ike nke Chineke mgbe opi ga ada; ma ha ga-apụta, ma ndị nta ma ndị ukwu, ma ha nile ga eguzoro n'iru ochekpe ya, ebe a gbapụtara ha ma ọtụ ọ site n'agbụ ebighi-ebi nke ọnwụ a, ọnwụ nke bụ ọnwụ nke arụ.
- 14 Ma mgbe ahụ ka ikpe nke Onye Nso ahụ ga-abiakwasị ha; ma mgbe ahụ ka oge ahụ ga-abia mgbe onye nke ruru inyi ga-anogide n'iru inyi; ma onye nke bụ onye ezi-omume ga-anogide kwa n'ezi-omume; onye nke nwere añurị ga-anogide kwa n'añurị; ma onye nke na-enweghị añurị ga-anogide kwa na-enweghị añurị.
- 15 Ma ugbua, O unu nile ndị cheliteworo nye onwe unu otu chi onye na enweghị ike ime ọrụ-ebube nile, aga m ajụ unu, ihe nile ndị a ha a gafewo, nke m kwuworo maka ha? Nsọtụ ahụ ọ bjawo? Lee asị m unu, E-e; ma Chineke akwusibeghị ịbụ Chineke nke ọrụ-ebube nile.

For do we not read that God is the same yesterday, today, and forever, and in him there is no variableness neither shadow of changing?

And now, if ye have imagined up unto yourselves a god who doth vary, and in whom there is shadow of changing, then have ye imagined up unto yourselves a god who is not a God of miracles.

But behold, I will show unto you a God of miracles, even the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob; and it is that same God who created the heavens and the earth, and all things that in them are.

Behold, he created Adam, and by Adam came the fall of man. And because of the fall of man came Jesus Christ, even the Father and the Son; and because of Jesus Christ came the redemption of man.

And because of the redemption of man, which came by Jesus Christ, they are brought back into the presence of the Lord; yea, this is wherein all men are redeemed, because the death of Christ bringeth to pass the resurrection, which bringeth to pass a redemption from an endless sleep, from which sleep all men shall be awakened by the power of God when the trump shall sound; and they shall come forth, both small and great, and all shall stand before his bar, being redeemed and loosed from this eternal band of death, which death is a temporal death.

And then cometh the judgment of the Holy One upon them; and then cometh the time that he that is filthy shall be filthy still; and he that is righteous shall be righteous still; he that is happy shall be happy still; and he that is unhappy shall be unhappy still.

And now, O all ye that have imagined up unto yourselves a god who can do no miracles, I would ask of you, have all these things passed, of which I have spoken? Has the end come yet? Behold I say unto you, Nay; and God has not ceased to be a God of miracles.

- 16 Lee, ihe nile nke Chineke meworo ha atughị unu n'anya? E, onye nwere ike ighota oru itu n'anya nile nke Chineke?
- 17 Onye ga-asị na o bughị oru-ebube na site n'okwu ya elu-igwe na uwa ga-adi; na site n'ike nke okwu ya e kere mmadu site n'uzuzu nke aja; na site n'ike nke okwu ya ka e meworo oru-ebube nile?
- 18 Ma onye ga-asị na Jisus Kraist emeghi otutu nnukwu oru-ebube nile? Ma e nwere otutu nnukwu oru-ebube nile e jiri aka nile nke ndi-ozii mee.
- 19 Ma oburu na e nwere oru-ebube nile e mere mgbe ahụ, gini mere Chineke jiri kwusi ibu Chineke nke oru-ebube nile ma na-abu kwa Onye na anaghi agbanwe agbanwe? Ma lee, asi m unu o naghị agbanwe agbanwe; oburu otu ahụ o ga-akwusi ibu Chineke; mana o kwusighi ibu Chineke, ma-obu Chineke nke oru-ebube nile.
- 20 Ma ihe mere o jiri kwusi ime oru-ebube nile n'etiti umu nke mmadu bu n'ihii na ha na-ala-azu n'ihii ekweghi-ekwe, ma puo site n'ezigbo uzọ, ma ha amaghi Chineke n'ime onye nke ha ga-atukwasi obi.
- 21 Lee, asi m unu na onye obula nke kwere na Kraist, na-enweghi obi abuo n'ihii obula, ihe obula o ga-ario Nna n'aha nke Kraist a ga-enye ya ihe ahụ; ma nkwa nke a diri mmadu nile, obuna ruo na nsotu nile nke uwa.
- 22 N'ihii na lee, otu a ka Jisus Kraist, Okpara nke Chineke gwara ndi na-eso-uzo ya ndi ga-anodu, e, na kwa gwa ndi na-eso-uzo ya nile, na onunu nke igwe-mmadu ahụ: Gaa nu n'ime uwa nile, ma kwusaa ozi-oma ahụ nye ihe obula e kere eke;
- 23 Ma onye nke kwere ma e mee ya baptism a ga-azoputa ya, mana onye nke na-ekweghi a ga-ama ya ikpe.
- 24 Ma ihe iriba-ama ndi a ga-eso ndi nke kwere ekwe— n'aha m ka ha ga-achupu muo-oyo nile; ha ga-eji ire ohuru kwuo okwu; ha ga-ewelite agwo nile; ma oburu na ha nuo ihe obula na egbu-mmadu o gaghi emeru ha aru; ha ga-ebikwasi ndi oria aka ma ha ga-enweta aru-ike ozo;

Behold, are not the things that God hath wrought marvelous in our eyes? Yea, and who can comprehend the marvelous works of God?

Who shall say that it was not a miracle that by his word the heaven and the earth should be; and by the power of his word man was created of the dust of the earth; and by the power of his word have miracles been wrought?

And who shall say that Jesus Christ did not do many mighty miracles? And there were many mighty miracles wrought by the hands of the apostles.

And if there were miracles wrought then, why has God ceased to be a God of miracles and yet be an unchangeable Being? And behold, I say unto you he changeth not; if so he would cease to be God; and he ceaseth not to be God, and is a God of miracles.

And the reason why he ceaseth to do miracles among the children of men is because that they dwindle in unbelief, and depart from the right way, and know not the God in whom they should trust.

Behold, I say unto you that whoso believeth in Christ, doubting nothing, whatsoever he shall ask the Father in the name of Christ it shall be granted him; and this promise is unto all, even unto the ends of the earth.

For behold, thus said Jesus Christ, the Son of God, unto his disciples who should tarry, yea, and also to all his disciples, in the hearing of the multitude: Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature;

And he that believeth and is baptized shall be saved, but he that believeth not shall be damned;

And these signs shall follow them that believe—in my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues; they shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick and they shall recover;

25 Ma onye ọbụla nke ga-ekwere n'aha m, na enweghi obi abụọ n'ihe ọbụla, ya ka m ga-akwadoro okwu m nile, ọbuna nye nsọtụ nile nke ụwa.

26 Ma ugbua, lee, onye nwere ike iguzo imegide ọrụ nile nke Onye-nwe? Onye nwere ike ịgọnarị ihe nile o kwuru? Onye ga-ebilite imegide ike kacha ike nile nke Onye-nwe? Onye ga-elelị ọrụ nile nke Onye-nwe? Onye ga-elelị ụmụ nke Kraịst? Lee, unu nile ndị na-elelị ọrụ nile nke Onye-nwe, n'ihì na unu ga-echegide echiche ma laa n'iyi.

27 O mgbe ahụ elelịkwala, ma echekwala echiche kama n̄aa-ntị n'okwu nile nke Onye-nwe, ma rịọ Nna n'aha nke Jisus maka ihe ọbụla nke unu ga-achọ. Enwela obi-abụọ, kama na-ekwere, ma malite dika n'oge mgbe ochie nile, ma b̄iakwute Onye-nwe jiri obi unu nile, ma rụpụta nzọpụta nke unu jiri egwu na ịma jijiji n'iru ya.

28 Mara ihe n'ụbọchị nile nke mnwale unu, wezuga onwe unu na adighi ọcha nile; ariọla, ka unu wee mefuo ya n'ọchịchọ-nke-anụ-arụ unu nile, kama jiri nụ ịgbasi ike nke akwaa-akwụrụ rịọ, ka unu ghara ịdanye n'ọnwụnwụ, kama na unu ga-efe Chineke nke ezi-okwu d̄i ndụ.

29 Hụ na emeghi unu baptism n'ezughị-oke; hụ na unu eketaghị-oke n'oriri-nsọ nke Kraịst n'ezughị-oke; kama hụ na unu mere ihe nile n'itozu-oke, ma mee ya n'aha nke Jisus Kraịst, Ọkpara nke Chineke d̄i ndụ; ma ọbụrụ na unu mee nke a, ma anogide ruo ọgwụgwụ, agaghị achụpụ unu ma ọlị.

30 Lee, ana m agwa unu okwu dika m na ekwu site na ndi nwurụ-anwụ; n'ihì na a matara m na unu ga-anata okwu m nile.

31 Amala m ikpe n'ihì ezughị-oke m, ma-ọbụ nna m, n'ihì ezughị-oke ya, ma-ọbụ ndi nke deworo tutu ya edee; kama nye Chineke ekele na o mewo ka ezughị-oke anyi nile pụta ihè nye unu, ka unu wee mụta ịma ihe karịa ka anyi maworo.

32 Ma ugbua, lee, anyi edewo akụkọ-ndekota nke a dika anyi siri mụta, na mkpuru-akwukwo nile nke a na-akpo n'etiti anyi, aka-akwukwo-ndi-Ijipt e dezighariri edezighari, ebe e nyedatara ya ma gbanwe ya site n'aka anyi, dika udi ikwu okwu anyi siri di.

And whosoever shall believe in my name, doubting nothing, unto him will I confirm all my words, even unto the ends of the earth.

And now, behold, who can stand against the works of the Lord? Who can deny his sayings? Who will rise up against the almighty power of the Lord? Who will despise the works of the Lord? Who will despise the children of Christ? Behold, all ye who are despisers of the works of the Lord, for ye shall wonder and perish.

O then despise not, and wonder not, but hearken unto the words of the Lord, and ask the Father in the name of Jesus for what things soever ye shall stand in need. Doubt not, but be believing, and begin as in times of old, and come unto the Lord with all your heart, and work out your own salvation with fear and trembling before him.

Be wise in the days of your probation; strip yourselves of all uncleanness; ask not, that ye may consume it on your lusts, but ask with a firmness unshaken, that ye will yield to no temptation, but that ye will serve the true and living God.

See that ye are not baptized unworthily; see that ye partake not of the sacrament of Christ unworthily; but see that ye do all things in worthiness, and do it in the name of Jesus Christ, the Son of the living God; and if ye do this, and endure to the end, ye will in nowise be cast out.

Behold, I speak unto you as though I spake from the dead; for I know that ye shall have my words.

Condemn me not because of mine imperfection, neither my father, because of his imperfection, neither them who have written before him; but rather give thanks unto God that he hath made manifest unto you our imperfections, that ye may learn to be more wise than we have been.

And now, behold, we have written this record according to our knowledge, in the characters which are called among us the reformed Egyptian, being handed down and altered by us, according to our manner of speech.

33 Ma ọburu na epekele anyi nile buwororiji ibu dika o siri kwesi anyi gaara ede n'asusu ndi Hibru, mana nke ndi Hibru ahụ anyi agbanwewo kwa ha; ma ọburu na anyi nwereriji ike dee n'asusu ndi Hibru, lee, unu agaraghi enwe ezughi-oke n'akuko-ndekota anyi.

34 Mana Onye-nwe matara ihe ndi nke anyi deworo, ma kwa na odighi ndi ozọ matara asusu anyi; ma n'ihia na odighi ndi ozọ matara asusu anyi, ya mere o kwadowo uzọ maka nsughari ya.

35 Ma ihe ndi a e dere ha ka anyi wee wezuga uwe-mwuda anyi nile n'obara nke umunne anyi ndi laworo-azọ n'ihia ekweghi ekwe.

36 Ma lee, ihe ndi a nke anyi choro gbasara umunne anyi, e, obuna ikpoghachi ha na mmata nke Kraist, bu dika ekpere nile nke ndi nsọ nile ndi biworo n'ala ahụ siri di.

37 Ma ka Onye-nwe Jisus Kraist mee ka e wee zaa ekpere ha nile dika okwukwe ha siri di; ma ka Chineke Nna cheta ogbugba-ndu ahụ nke o meworo ya na ulọ nke Israel; ma ka o wee gozie ha ruo mgbe nile, site n'okwukwe n'aha nke Jisus Kraist. Amen.

And if our plates had been sufficiently large we should have written in Hebrew; but the Hebrew hath been altered by us also; and if we could have written in Hebrew, behold, ye would have had no imperfection in our record.

But the Lord knoweth the things which we have written, and also that none other people knoweth our language; and because that none other people knoweth our language, therefore he hath prepared means for the interpretation thereof.

And these things are written that we may rid our garments of the blood of our brethren, who have dwindled in unbelief.

And behold, these things which we have desired concerning our brethren, yea, even their restoration to the knowledge of Christ, are according to the prayers of all the saints who have dwelt in the land.

And may the Lord Jesus Christ grant that their prayers may be answered according to their faith; and may God the Father remember the covenant which he hath made with the house of Israel; and may he bless them forever, through faith on the name of Jesus Christ. Amen.

Akwụkwọ nke Ita

Akụkọ-ndekọta nke ndị Jared, e wetara site n'epekele iri abụọ na anọ abụ ndị nke Limhai chọtara n'ụbọchị nile nke eze Mosaija.

Ita 1

- 1 Ma ugbua mụ, Moronaj, na a ga n'iru inye nkọwasị maka ndị ahụ biiri mgbe ochie ndị aka nke Onye-nwe bibiri n'elu iru nke mba ebe elu-elu a.
- 2 Ma ana m ewere nkọwasị m site n'epekele iri abụọ na anọ ahụ nke ndị nke Limhai chọtara, nke a na-akpọ Akwụkwọ nke Ita.
- 3 Ma ebe m chere na akụkụ mbụ nke akụkọ-ndekọta nke a, nke na-ekwu gbasara okike nke ụwa, na kwa maka Adam, na nkọwasị nke sitere n'oge ahụ ọbuna ruo na nnukwu ụlọ-elu tọwa ahụ, na ihe ọbụla nile mere n'etiti ụmụ nke mmadụ ruo oge ahụ, e ji ya n'etiti ndị Juu—
- 4 Ya mere anaghị m ede ihe ndị ahụ nke mere site n'ụbọchị nile nke Adam ruo oge ahụ; mana e nwere ha n'elu epekele ahụ nile; ma onye ọbụla chọtara ha, otu onye ahụ ga-enwe ike ka o wee nweta nkọwasị ahụ n'uju.
- 5 Mana lee, anaghị m enye nkọwasị ahụ n'uju; kama otu akụkụ nkọwasị ahụ ka m na-enye, site n'ụlọ-elu tọwa gbada ruo mgbe e bibiri ha.
- 6 Ma n'ụdị a ka m na-enye nkọwasị ahụ. Onye nke dere akụkọ-ndekọta a bụ Ita, ma ọ bụrụ onye agbụrụ nke Korianto.
- 7 Korianto bụrụ nwa-nwoke nke Moron.
- 8 Ma Moron bụrụ nwa-nwoke nke Item.
- 9 Ma Item bụrụ nwa-nwoke nke Aha.
- 10 Ma Aha bụrụ nwa-nwoke nke Set.
- 11 Ma Set bụrụ nwa-nwoke nke Shiblōn.
- 12 Ma Shiblōn bụrụ nwa-nwoke nke Kom.
- 13 Ma Kom bụrụ nwa-nwoke nke Koriantom.
- 14 Ma Koriantom bụrụ nwa-nwoke nke Amnigada.
- 15 Ma Amnigada bụrụ nwa-nwoke nke Erōn.
- 16 Ma Erōn bụrụ onye si n'agbụrụ nke Het, onye bụrụ nwa-nwoke nke Hiatom.

The Book of Ether

The record of the Jaredites, taken from the twenty-four plates found by the people of Limhi in the days of King Mosiah.

Ether 1

And now I, Moroni, proceed to give an account of those ancient inhabitants who were destroyed by the hand of the Lord upon the face of this north country.

And I take mine account from the twenty and four plates which were found by the people of Limhi, which is called the Book of Ether.

And as I suppose that the first part of this record, which speaks concerning the creation of the world, and also of Adam, and an account from that time even to the great tower, and whatsoever things transpired among the children of men until that time, is had among the Jews—

Therefore I do not write those things which transpired from the days of Adam until that time; but they are had upon the plates; and whoso findeth them, the same will have power that he may get the full account.

But behold, I give not the full account, but a part of the account I give, from the tower down until they were destroyed.

And on this wise do I give the account. He that wrote this record was Ether, and he was a descendant of Coriantor.

Coriantor was the son of Moron.

And Moron was the son of Ethem.

And Ethem was the son of Ahah.

And Ahah was the son of Seth.

And Seth was the son of Shiblōn.

And Shiblōn was the son of Com.

And Com was the son of Coriantum.

And Coriantum was the son of Amnigaddah.

And Amnigaddah was the son of Aaron.

And Aaron was a descendant of Heth, who was the son of Hearthom.

17 Ma Hiatom buuru nwa-nwoke nke Lib.
 18 Ma Lib buuru nwa-nwoke nke Kish.
 19 Ma Kish buuru nwa-nwoke nke Korom.
 20 Ma Korom buuru nwa-nwoke nke Livai.
 21 Ma Livai buuru nwa-nwoke nke Kim.
 22 Ma Kim buuru nwa-nwoke nke Morianton.
 23 Ma Morianton buuru onye si n'agburu nke Riplekish.
 24 Ma Riplekish buuru nwa-nwoke nke Shez.
 25 Ma Shez buuru nwa-nwoke nke Het.
 26 Ma Het buuru nwa-nwoke nke Kom.
 27 Ma Kom buuru nwa-nwoke nke Koriantom.
 28 Ma Koriantom buuru nwa-nwoke nke Ima.
 29 Ma Ima buuru nwa-nwoke nke Oma.
 30 Ma Oma buuru nwa-nwoke nke Shul.
 31 Ma Shul buuru nwa-nwoke nke Kib.
 32 Ma Kib buuru nwa-nwoke nke Oraiha, onye buuru nwa-nwoke nke Jared;
 33 Jared onye nke ya na nwanne ya nwoke na ezi na ulo ha soro bja, ha na ufodu ndi ozo na ezi na ulo ha nile, site na nnukwu ulo-elu towa ahụ, n'oge ahụ Onye-nwe gwakotara asusu nke ndi ahụ, ma n'ụọ iyi n'oke iwe ya na a ga-ekposasi ha n'elu iru nile nke ụwa; ma dika okwu nke Onye-nwe siri di, ndi ahụ ekposasiri ha.
 34 Ma nwanne-nwoke nke Jared ebe o bu onye gbara dimkpa na nwoke di ike, na nwoke Onye-nwe gosiri iru-oma di elu nke ukwu, Jared, nwanne ya nwoke, gwara ya: Kpokuo Onye-nwe, ka o ghara igbagwoju anyi anya ka anyi wee ghara ighota okwu anyi nile.
 35 Ma o wee ruo na nwanne-nwoke nke Jared kpokuru Onye-nwe, ma Onye-nwe nwere omiko n'aru Jared; ya mere o gwakotaghi asusu nke Jared; ma Jared na nwanne ya nwoke enweghi mgbagwoju-anya.
 36 Mgbe ahụ Jared siri nwanne ya nwoke: Kpokuo Onye-nwe ozo, ma o nwere ike ibu na o ga-atughari iwe ya site n'ebe ndi bu ndi enyi anyi no, ka o ghara igwakota asusu ha.
 37 Ma o wee ruo na nwanne nwoke nke Jared kpokuru Onye-nwe, ma Onye-nwe nwere omiko n'aru ndi enyi ha nile na kwa ezi na ulo ha, nke mere na ha enweghi mgbagwoju-anya.

And Hearthom was the son of Lib.
 And Lib was the son of Kish.
 And Kish was the son of Corom.
 And Corom was the son of Levi.
 And Levi was the son of Kim.
 And Kim was the son of Morianton.
 And Morianton was a descendant of Riplakish.
 And Riplakish was the son of Shez.
 And Shez was the son of Heth.
 And Heth was the son of Com.
 And Com was the son of Coriantum.
 And Coriantum was the son of Emer.
 And Emer was the son of Omer.
 And Omer was the son of Shule.
 And Shule was the son of Kib.
 And Kib was the son of Orihah, who was the son of Jared;
 Which Jared came forth with his brother and their families, with some others and their families, from the great tower, at the time the Lord confounded the language of the people, and swore in his wrath that they should be scattered upon all the face of the earth; and according to the word of the Lord the people were scattered.
 And the brother of Jared being a large and mighty man, and a man highly favored of the Lord, Jared, his brother, said unto him: Cry unto the Lord, that he will not confound us that we may not understand our words.
 And it came to pass that the brother of Jared did cry unto the Lord, and the Lord had compassion upon Jared; therefore he did not confound the language of Jared; and Jared and his brother were not confounded.
 Then Jared said unto his brother: Cry again unto the Lord, and it may be that he will turn away his anger from them who are our friends, that he confound not their language.
 And it came to pass that the brother of Jared did cry unto the Lord, and the Lord had compassion upon their friends and their families also, that they were not confounded.

38 Ma o wee ruo na Jared gwara nwanne ya nwoke okwu ozo, na-asị: Gaa ma juta Onye-nwe ma o ga-achupu anyị site n'ala ahụ, ma oburu na o ga-achupu anyị site n'ala ahụ, kpokuo ya ebe anyị ga-aga. Ma onye matara ma obughi Onye-nwe ga-akpoga anyị n'ala nke bu nke a horo karja nke uwa nile? Ma oburu otu ahụ, ka anyị kwesi-ntukwasị-obi nye Onye-nwe, ka anyị wee nata ya maka ihe nketa anyị.

39 Ma o wee ruo na nwanne-nwoke nke Jared kpokuru Onye-nwe dika ihe ahụ nke e kwuwo site n'onu nke Jared siri di.

40 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe nuru olu nke nwanne-nwoke nke Jared, ma nwee omiko n'aru ya, ma si ya:

41 Gaa ma kpokota igwe-anu unu, ma oke ma nwunye, n'udi obula, na kwa nke mkpuru-akuku nke ala udi obula; na ezi na ulo unu nile; na kwa Jared nwanne gi nwoke na ezi na ulo ya; na kwa ndi enyi gi na ezi na ulo ha nile, ma ndi enyi nke Jared na ezi na ulo ha nile.

42 Ma mgbe unu meworo nke a i ga eburu ha uzogbada n'ime ndagwurugwu ahụ nke di n'elu-elu. Ma n'ebe ahụ ka m ga-ezute gi, ma aga m eburu gi uzogaba n'ala nke bu nke a horo karja ala nile nke uwa.

43 Ma n'ebe ahụ ka m ga-agozi gi na mkpuru-afoggi, ma zulitere onwe m site na mkpuru-afoggi, na site na mkpuru-afog nke nwanne gi nwoke, na ndi nke ga-eso gi gaa, nnukwu mba. Ma agaghi enwe nke di nnukwu karja mba ahụ nke m ga-ewulitere onwe m site na mkpuru-afoggi, n'elu iru nile nke uwa. Ma otu a ka m ga-emere gi n'ihu na ogologo oge a unu akpokuwo m.

And it came to pass that Jared spake again unto his brother, saying: Go and inquire of the Lord whether he will drive us out of the land, and if he will drive us out of the land, cry unto him whither we shall go. And who knoweth but the Lord will carry us forth into a land which is choice above all the earth? And if it so be, let us be faithful unto the Lord, that we may receive it for our inheritance.

And it came to pass that the brother of Jared did cry unto the Lord according to that which had been spoken by the mouth of Jared.

And it came to pass that the Lord did hear the brother of Jared, and had compassion upon him, and said unto him:

Go to and gather together thy flocks, both male and female, of every kind; and also of the seed of the earth of every kind; and thy families; and also Jared thy brother and his family; and also thy friends and their families, and the friends of Jared and their families.

And when thou hast done this thou shalt go at the head of them down into the valley which is northward. And there will I meet thee, and I will go before thee into a land which is choice above all the lands of the earth.

And there will I bless thee and thy seed, and raise up unto me of thy seed, and of the seed of thy brother, and they who shall go with thee, a great nation. And there shall be none greater than the nation which I will raise up unto me of thy seed, upon all the face of the earth. And thus I will do unto thee because this long time ye have cried unto me.

Ita 2

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na Jared na nwanne ya nwoke na ezi na ụlọ ha nile, na kwa ndị enyi nile nke Jared na nwanne ya nwoke na ndị enyi ha nile, gbadara na ndagwurugwu ahụ nke dī n'elu-elu, (ma aha ndagwurugwu ahụ buurū Nīmrod, ebe akpọsoro ya aha nke dike ọchụ-nta ahụ) ha na igwe-anụ ha ndị nke ha kpọkọtaworo ọnụ, oke na nne, n'ụdị ọbụla.
- 2 Ma ha si kwara ọnya na ijide anụ-ufe nile nke ikuku; ma ha kwadokwara ụgbọ mmiri, n'ime nke ha buuru azụ nke mmiri nile ahụ tinyere onwe ha.
- 3 Ma ha buuru kwara tinyere onwe ha deseret, nke, site na nsugharị-okwu, bụ añụ mmanụ-añụ; ma otu a ha buuru tinyere onwe ha ibi-añụ nile, na ụdị ihe ahụ nile dī iche iche nke dī n'elu iru nke ala ahụ, mkpụrụ-akụkụ n'ụdị ọbụla.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha gbadataworo n'ime ndagwurugwu nke Nīmrod, Onye-nwe gbadatara ma kwuo okwu ya na nwanne-nwoke nke Jared; ma ọ nọrọ n'ime igwe-ọjii, ma nwanne-nwoke nke Jared ahughị ya.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe nyere ha iwu-nso ka ha gaba n'ime ọzara ahụ, e, n'ime akụkụ ahụ ebe mmadu na-agatubeghị mbuga. Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe duru ha gaa, ma ya na ha kparịtara ụka dika ọ na-eguzoro n'igwe ọjii, ma nye ntuzi-aka nile ebe ha ga-aga njem.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na ha gara njem n'ọzara ahụ, ma wuo ụgbọ mmiri nile n'ime nke ha gafere ọtụtụ mmiri, ebe aka Onye-nwe na-eduzi ha ụzọ esepughị-aka.
- 7 Ma Onye-nwe ekweghị na ha ga-akwusi ma agafee oke osimiri ahụ di n'ọzara ahụ, kama ọ ga-achọ ka ha bjaruo ọbuna n'ala nke e kwere na nkwa, nke bụ nke a hoooro karịa ala ndị ọzọ, nke Onye-nwe Chineke chekwaworo maka ndị ezi-omume.
- 8 Ma ọ nūworo nwanne-nwoke nke Jared iyi n'iwe ya, na onye ọbụla ga-enwere ala nke a e kwere na nkwa, site n'oge ahụ gaa n'iru ma ruo mgbe nile, ga ejere ya ozi, nani otu Chineke nke ezi-okwu, ma-ọbụ ma a ga-azachapụ ha mgbe uju nke iwe ya ga-abiakwasị ha.

Ether 2

And it came to pass that Jared and his brother, and their families, and also the friends of Jared and his brother and their families, went down into the valley which was northward, (and the name of the valley was Nimrod, being called after the mighty hunter) with their flocks which they had gathered together, male and female, of every kind.

And they did also lay snares and catch fowls of the air; and they did also prepare a vessel, in which they did carry with them the fish of the waters.

And they did also carry with them deseret, which, by interpretation, is a honey bee; and thus they did carry with them swarms of bees, and all manner of that which was upon the face of the land, seeds of every kind.

And it came to pass that when they had come down into the valley of Nimrod the Lord came down and talked with the brother of Jared; and he was in a cloud, and the brother of Jared saw him not.

And it came to pass that the Lord commanded them that they should go forth into the wilderness, yea, into that quarter where there never had man been. And it came to pass that the Lord did go before them, and did talk with them as he stood in a cloud, and gave directions whither they should travel.

And it came to pass that they did travel in the wilderness, and did build barges, in which they did cross many waters, being directed continually by the hand of the Lord.

And the Lord would not suffer that they should stop beyond the sea in the wilderness, but he would that they should come forth even unto the land of promise, which was choice above all other lands, which the Lord God had preserved for a righteous people.

And he had sworn in his wrath unto the brother of Jared, that whoso should possess this land of promise, from that time henceforth and forever, should serve him, the true and only God, or they should be swept off when the fulness of his wrath should come upon them.

- 9 Ma ugbua, anyị nwere ike ihu iwu oku nile nke Chineke gbasara ala nke a, na o bu ala nke e kwere-nankwa; ma mba obula ga-enwere ya ga-ejere Chineke ozi, ma-obu a ga azachapu ha mgbe uju nke iwe ya ga-abiakwasị ha. Ma uju nke iwe ya na-abiakwasị ha mgbe ha chara n'ajoo-omume.
- 10 N'ihu na lee, nke a bu ala nke a hoooro kari ala ndi ozo; ya mere onye nke na enwere ya ga-ejere Chineke ozi ma-obu a ga azachapu ya; n'ihu na o bu iwu oku mgbe nile na-adigide ahụ nke Chineke. Ma o gaghị adi ruo mgbe uju nke ajoo-omume n'etiti umu nke ala ahụ, ka a ga-azachapu ha.
- 11 Ma nke a na-abiakwute unu, O unu ndi Jentaifu, ka unu wee mata iwu-oku nile nke Chineke—ka unu wee chegharịa, ma ghara igan'iru n'ajoo-omume nile unu ruo mgbe uju ahụ ga-abia, ka unu wee ghara iwedata uju nke iwe nke Chineke ahụ n'aru unu dika ndi biri n'ala ahụ meworo oge mbu.
- 12 Lee, nke a bu ala a hoooro ahoro, ma mba obula ga-enwere ya ga-enwere onwe ha site n'ibu-oru, na site na ndokpu n'agha, na site na mba nile ozo di n'okpuru elu-igwe, ma oburu nani na ha ga-ejere Chineke nke ala ahụ ozi, onye bu Jisus Kraist, onye e meworo ka o puta ihè site n'ihe nile nke anyi deworo.
- 13 Ma ugbua a na m a ga n'iru n'akuko-ndekota m; n'ihu na lee, o wee ruo na Onye-nwe kpotara Jared na umunne ya ndi nwoke rute obuna na nnukwu oke osimiri ahụ nke kewara ala nile ahụ. Ma ka ha biaruru oke osimiri ahụ ha runyere ulo-ikwuu ha nile; ma ha kporo aha ebe ahụ Moriankumo, ma ha biri n'ime ulo ikwuu nile, ma biri n'ime ulo ikwuu nile n'elu ikperekemiri n'ohere nke afọ anọ.
- 14 Ma o wee ruo mgbe afọ anọ gwusiri na Onye-nwe biakwutekwara nwanne-nwoke nke Jared ozo, ma guzoro n'igwe-ojii ma kwurita uka ya na ya. Ma n'ohere nke oge awa ato ka Onye-nwe na nwanne-nwoke nke Jared kwurita uka, ma taa ya ahuhu n'ihu na o chetaghị ikpoku aha nke Onye-nwe.

And now, we can behold the decrees of God concerning this land, that it is a land of promise; and whatsoever nation shall possess it shall serve God, or they shall be swept off when the fulness of his wrath shall come upon them. And the fulness of his wrath cometh upon them when they are ripened in iniquity.

For behold, this is a land which is choice above all other lands; wherefore he that doth possess it shall serve God or shall be swept off; for it is the everlasting decree of God. And it is not until the fulness of iniquity among the children of the land, that they are swept off.

And this cometh unto you, O ye Gentiles, that ye may know the decrees of God—that ye may repent, and not continue in your iniquities until the fulness come, that ye may not bring down the fulness of the wrath of God upon you as the inhabitants of the land have hitherto done.

Behold, this is a choice land, and whatsoever nation shall possess it shall be free from bondage, and from captivity, and from all other nations under heaven, if they will but serve the God of the land, who is Jesus Christ, who hath been manifested by the things which we have written.

And now I proceed with my record; for behold, it came to pass that the Lord did bring Jared and his brethren forth even to that great sea which divideth the lands. And as they came to the sea they pitched their tents; and they called the name of the place Moriancumer; and they dwelt in tents, and dwelt in tents upon the seashore for the space of four years.

And it came to pass at the end of four years that the Lord came again unto the brother of Jared, and stood in a cloud and talked with him. And for the space of three hours did the Lord talk with the brother of Jared, and chastened him because he remembered not to call upon the name of the Lord.

15 Ma nwanne-nwoke nke Jared cheghariri site n'ihe ojoo nke o meworo, ma kpokuo aha nke Onye-nwe maka umunne ya ndi nwoke ndi ya na ha no. Ma Onye-nwe siri ya: Aga m agbaghara gi na umunne gi ndi nwoke mmehie ha nile; mana i gaghie emekwa mmehie ozo, n'ihie na i ga-echeta na Muo m agaghie anonyere mmadu oge nile; ya mere, oburu na i ga-eme mmehie ruo mgbe unu chazuru, a ga-ebepu unu site n'ebe Onye-nwe no. Ma ndi a bu echiche m nile banyere ala ahụ nke m ga-enye unu maka ihe nketa unu; n'ihie na o ga-abu ala a horo kara ala ndi ozo.

16 Ma Onye-nwe siri: Gaa oru ma wuo, n'udi nke ugbo-mmiri nke unu wuworo mbu. Ma o wee ruo na nwanne-nwoke nke Jared gara iru oru, na kwa umunne ya ndi nwoke, ma wuo ugbo-mmiri nile n'udi nke ha wuworo rii dika nkuzi nile nke Onye-nwe siri di. Ma ha di ntakiri, ma ha di mfe n'elu mmiri ahụ, obuna dika idi-mfe nke anu-ufe n'elu mmiri.

17 Ma e wuru ha n'udi nke ha siri ike kara, obuna na ha ga-ajide mmiri dika efere na-ajide; ike ya siri ike dika efere; ma akuku ya nile siri ike dika efere si na-esi ike; ma isi ha nile piri-onu; ma elu ya siri ike dika efere; ma ogologo ya bu ogologo nke osisi; ma uzu ya, mgbe e mechiri ya, siri ike dika efere.

18 Ma o wee ruo na nwanne-nwoke nke Jared kpokuru Onye-nwe, na-asii: O Onye-nwe, aruwo m oru nke i nyeworo m n'iwu, ma emewo m ugbo-mmiri ndi ahụ dika i siri tuziere m aka.

19 Ma lee, O Onye-nwe, n'ime ha odighi ihè di; ole ebe anyi ga-anyala? Na kwa anyi ga-ala n'iyi, n'ihie na n'ime ha anyi enweghi ike iku-ume, ma obughi ikuku nke di n'ime ha; ya mere anyi ga-ala-n'iyi.

20 Ma Onye-nwe gwara nwanne-nwoke nke Jared: Lee, i ga-emege oghere n'elu ya, na kwa n'ike ya; ma mgbe unu ga-ata ahuhu maka ikuku i ga-emege oghere ahụ ma nata ikuku. Ma oburu na mmiri ahụ ga-abata kwute unu, lee, unu ga-akwuchi oghere ahụ, ka unu wee ghara ila n'iyi n'ime ide-mmiri.

21 Ma o wee ruo na nwanne-nwoke nke Jared mere otu ahụ, dika Onye-nwe nyeworo n'iwu.

And the brother of Jared repented of the evil which he had done, and did call upon the name of the Lord for his brethren who were with him. And the Lord said unto him: I will forgive thee and thy brethren of their sins; but thou shalt not sin any more, for ye shall remember that my Spirit will not always strive with man; wherefore, if ye will sin until ye are fully ripe ye shall be cut off from the presence of the Lord. And these are my thoughts upon the land which I shall give you for your inheritance; for it shall be a land choice above all other lands.

And the Lord said: Go to work and build, after the manner of barges which ye have hitherto built. And it came to pass that the brother of Jared did go to work, and also his brethren, and built barges after the manner which they had built, according to the instructions of the Lord. And they were small, and they were light upon the water, even like unto the lightness of a fowl upon the water.

And they were built after a manner that they were exceedingly tight, even that they would hold water like unto a dish; and the bottom thereof was tight like unto a dish; and the sides thereof were tight like unto a dish; and the ends thereof were peaked; and the top thereof was tight like unto a dish; and the length thereof was the length of a tree; and the door thereof, when it was shut, was tight like unto a dish.

And it came to pass that the brother of Jared cried unto the Lord, saying: O Lord, I have performed the work which thou hast commanded me, and I have made the barges according as thou hast directed me.

And behold, O Lord, in them there is no light; whither shall we steer? And also we shall perish, for in them we cannot breathe, save it is the air which is in them; therefore we shall perish.

And the Lord said unto the brother of Jared: Behold, thou shalt make a hole in the top, and also in the bottom; and when thou shalt suffer for air thou shalt unstop the hole and receive air. And if it be so that the water come in upon thee, behold, ye shall stop the hole, that ye may not perish in the flood.

And it came to pass that the brother of Jared did so, according as the Lord had commanded.

- 22 Ma o kpokukwara Onye-nwe ọzọ na-asị: O Onye-nwe, lee emewo m ọbuna dika i nyeworo m iwu; ma akwadowo m ụgbọ nile ahụ maka ndi m, ma lee enweghi ihè di n'ime ha. Lee, O Onye-nwe, i ga-ekwe ka anyi gafee nnukwu mmiri nke a n'ochichiri?
- 23 Ma Onye-nwe siri nwanne-nwoke nke Jared: Gini ka i chorọ ka m mee ka i wee nwee ihè n'ụgbọ unu nile? N'ihia na lee, unu enweghi ike inwe onu-uzo nta nile, n'ihia na ha ga-akupia mpekere-mpekere: obughi ma unu ga-ewere oku, n'ihia na unu agaghi eji ihè nke oku wee gaa.
- 24 N'ihia na lee, unu ga-adị ka nnukwu anu-mmiri dika azu n'etiti oke osimiri ahụ; n'ihia na ugwu-ukwu nke mfeghari mmiri ahụ ga-akugide unu. Otu o sila di aga m ekulite kwa unu ọzọ site n'omimi nile nke oke osimiri ahụ; n'ihia na ikuku nile ahụ apụwo site n'onu m, ma mmiri ozuzo nile ahụ na ide-mmiri nile ahụ kwa ka m zitaworo.
- 25 Ma lee, ana m akwado unu megide ihe ndi a; n'ihia na unu enweghi ike igafe nnukwu omimi a ma obughi na m kwadoro unu megide mfeghari-mmiri nile nke oke osimiri, na ikuku nile nke gapuworo, na ide-mmiri nile nke ga-abia. Ya mere gini ka unu chorọ ka m kwadoro unu ka unu wee nwe ihè mgbe e lomiri unu n'omimi nile nke oke osimiri ahụ?

And he cried again unto the Lord saying: O Lord, behold I have done even as thou hast commanded me; and I have prepared the vessels for my people, and behold there is no light in them. Behold, O Lord, wilt thou suffer that we shall cross this great water in darkness?

And the Lord said unto the brother of Jared: What will ye that I should do that ye may have light in your vessels? For behold, ye cannot have windows, for they will be dashed in pieces; neither shall ye take fire with you, for ye shall not go by the light of fire.

For behold, ye shall be as a whale in the midst of the sea; for the mountain waves shall dash upon you. Nevertheless, I will bring you up again out of the depths of the sea; for the winds have gone forth out of my mouth, and also the rains and the floods have I sent forth.

And behold, I prepare you against these things; for ye cannot cross this great deep save I prepare you against the waves of the sea, and the winds which have gone forth, and the floods which shall come. Therefore what will ye that I should prepare for you that ye may have light when ye are swallowed up in the depths of the sea?

Ita 3

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na nwanne-nwoke nke Jared, (ugbua ọ̀nụ-ọ̀gugu nke ụ̀gbọ̀ nile ahụ a kwadoworo di asatọ) garuru n'ugwu ahụ, nke ha kpọ̀rọ̀ ugwu Shilem, n'ihì ogologo ya nke karị̀rị̀ akarị̀, ma gbazepụ̀ta site na nkume ntakị̀rị̀ okwute iri na isii; ma ha dị̀jiri ọ̀cha ma pụ̀ta ihè, ọ̀buna dika enyo na-ahụ-uzo; ma o buuru ha n'aka ya abụ̀ọ̀ n'elu ugwu ahụ, ma kpọ̀kuo Onye-nwe ọ̀zọ̀, na-asị:
- 2 O Onye-nwe, i sị̀wo na ide-mmiri ga agba anyị̀ gburu-gburu. Ugbua lee, O Onye-nwe, ma ewesola nwa-oru gi iwe n'ihì adighi ike ya n'iru gi; n'ihì na anyị̀ matara na i di nsọ̀ ma biri n'elu-igwe nile, ma na anyị̀ ezughị̀-oke n'iru gi; n'ihì ọ̀dida, ụ̀di-okike anyị̀ nile aburwo ihe ọ̀jọ̀ọ̀ esepughị̀-aka; otu o sila di, O Onye-nwe, inyewo anyị̀ iwu-nsọ̀ na anyị̀ ga-akpọ̀kuriri gi, na site n'aka gi anyị̀ ga-anata dika ọ̀chichọ̀ anyị̀ nile siri di.
- 3 Lee, O Onye-nwe, i tiwo anyị̀ ihe otiti n'ihì ajọ̀-omume anyị̀, ma i dughariwo anyị̀, na n'ime ọ̀tutu afo nile ndi a anyị̀ anọ̀wo n'ime ọ̀zara; otu o sila di, i no na-emere anyị̀ ebere. O Onye-nwe, lekwasị̀ m anya n'obi ebere, ma wepu iwe gi site n'ebe ndi nke gi a no, ma ekwelaa na ha ga-aga n'iru gafee omimi oke-iwe nke a n'ọ̀chichiri; kama lee ihe ndi a nke m gbazeputaworo site na nkume ahụ.
- 4 Ma amatara m, O Onye-nwe, na i nwere ike nile, ma i ga-eme ihe ọ̀bula ichoro maka o di-mma nke mmadu; ya mere metu okwute ndi a aka, O Onye-nwe, jiri mkpisi-aka gi, ma kwado ha ka ha wee nye ihè n'ọ̀chichiri; ma ha ga na-enye anyị̀ ihè n'ugbo nile ahụ nke anyị̀ kwadoworo, ka anyị̀ wee nwe ihè mgbe anyị̀ ga na-agafe oke osimiri ahụ.
- 5 Lee, O Onye-nwe, i nwere ike ime nke a. Anyị̀ matara na i nwere ike igosiputa nnukwu ike, nke di ntakiri n'ile-anya nye nghota nke mmadu.

Ether 3

And it came to pass that the brother of Jared, (now the number of the vessels which had been prepared was eight) went forth unto the mount, which they called the mount Shelem, because of its exceeding height, and did molten out of a rock sixteen small stones; and they were white and clear, even as transparent glass; and he did carry them in his hands upon the top of the mount, and cried again unto the Lord, saying:

O Lord, thou hast said that we must be encompassed about by the floods. Now behold, O Lord, and do not be angry with thy servant because of his weakness before thee; for we know that thou art holy and dwellest in the heavens, and that we are unworthy before thee; because of the fall our natures have become evil continually; nevertheless, O Lord, thou hast given us a commandment that we must call upon thee, that from thee we may receive according to our desires.

Behold, O Lord, thou hast smitten us because of our iniquity, and hast driven us forth, and for these many years we have been in the wilderness; nevertheless, thou hast been merciful unto us. O Lord, look upon me in pity, and turn away thine anger from this thy people, and suffer not that they shall go forth across this raging deep in darkness; but behold these things which I have molten out of the rock.

And I know, O Lord, that thou hast all power, and can do whatsoever thou wilt for the benefit of man; therefore touch these stones, O Lord, with thy finger, and prepare them that they may shine forth in darkness; and they shall shine forth unto us in the vessels which we have prepared, that we may have light while we shall cross the sea.

Behold, O Lord, thou canst do this. We know that thou art able to show forth great power, which looks small unto the understanding of men.

6 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe nwanne-nwoke nke Jared kwuworo okwu nile ndi a, lee, Onye-nwe setipuru aka ya ma jiri mkpisi-aka ya metu okwute nile ahụ aka n'otu n'otu. Ma e wepuru akwa-mgbochi ahụ site n'anya abụọ nke nwanne-nwoke nke Jared, ma o huru mkpisi-aka nke Onye-nwe; ma o di ka mkpisi-aka nke mmadu, di ka n'anu-aru na obara; ma nwanne-nwoke nke Jared dara n'ala n'iru Onye-nwe, n'ihu na egwu jidere ya.

7 Ma Onye-nwe huru na nwanne-nwoke nke Jared adawo n'ala; ma Onye-nwe siru ya: Bilie, ginu mere I jiri daa?

8 Ma o gwara Onye-nwe: Ahuru m mkpisi-aka nke Onye-nwe, ma egwu tu ru m eleghu-anya o ga eti m, n'ihu na amataghi m na Onye-nwe nwere anu-aru na obara.

9 Ma Onye-nwe siru ya: N'ihu okwukwe gi ihuwo na m ga-ewekwasu onwe m anu-aru na obara; ma odibeghi mgbe obu la mmadu jiri udi okwukwe kariri akari di otu a bia n'iru m di ka i meworo; n'ihu na obu ru na odighi otu a i garaghi enwe ike ihu mkpisi-aka m. I huru nke kariri nke a?

10 Ma o zara: E-e; Onye-nwe, gosi m onwe gi.

11 Ma Onye-nwe siru ya: I ga-ekwe n'okwu nile nke m ga-ekwu?

12 Ma o zara: E, Onye-nwe, a matara m na i na-ekwu ezi-okwu, n'ihu na i bu Chineke nke ezi-okwu, ma i nweghi ike ikwu okwu ugha.

13 Ma mgbe o kwuworo okwu nile ndi a, lee, Onye-nwe gosiru ya onwe ya, ma si: N'ihu na i matara ihe ndi a agbaputara gi site n'odida ahu; ya mere a na-akpoghachi gi n'ime ebe m no; ya mere egosi m gi onwe m.

14 Lee, abu m onye ahu a kwadoro site na nto-ala nke uwa igbaputa ndi m. Lee, abu m Jisus Kraistu. Abu m Nna na Okpara ahu. N'ime m ka mmadu nile ga-enwe ndu, ma nke ahu ebighi-ebi obuna ndi ga-ekwe n'aha m; ma ha ga-abu umu m ndi nwoke na ndi nwanyi.

And it came to pass that when the brother of Jared had said these words, behold, the Lord stretched forth his hand and touched the stones one by one with his finger. And the veil was taken from off the eyes of the brother of Jared, and he saw the finger of the Lord; and it was as the finger of a man, like unto flesh and blood; and the brother of Jared fell down before the Lord, for he was struck with fear.

And the Lord saw that the brother of Jared had fallen to the earth; and the Lord said unto him: Arise, why hast thou fallen?

And he saith unto the Lord: I saw the finger of the Lord, and I feared lest he should smite me; for I knew not that the Lord had flesh and blood.

And the Lord said unto him: Because of thy faith thou hast seen that I shall take upon me flesh and blood; and never has man come before me with such exceeding faith as thou hast; for were it not so ye could not have seen my finger. Sawest thou more than this?

And he answered: Nay; Lord, show thyself unto me.

And the Lord said unto him: Believest thou the words which I shall speak?

And he answered: Yea, Lord, I know that thou speakest the truth, for thou art a God of truth, and canst not lie.

And when he had said these words, behold, the Lord showed himself unto him, and said: Because thou knowest these things ye are redeemed from the fall; therefore ye are brought back into my presence; therefore I show myself unto you.

Behold, I am he who was prepared from the foundation of the world to redeem my people. Behold, I am Jesus Christ. I am the Father and the Son. In me shall all mankind have life, and that eternally, even they who shall believe on my name; and they shall become my sons and my daughters.

- 15 Ma ọdịbeghị mgbe ọbụla m gosiri onwe m nye mmadu m keworo, n'ih i na ọdịbeghị mgbe mmadu kwere na m dika i meworo. I hụwo na e kere gi n'oyiyi nke m? E, ọbuna mmadu nile e kere ha na mmalite n'oyiyi nke m.
- 16 Lee, aru nke a, nke i na aru ugbua, bu aru nke muo m; ma mmadu ka m keworo n'oyiyi nke aru nke muo m; ma ọbuna dika m gosiputara gi ino na muo ka m ga-egosiputara ndi m nanu aru.
- 17 Ma ugbua, dika mu, Moronai, kwuru na-agaghị m eme nkwasị zuru-ezu maka ihe ndi a nke e dere, ya mere o zuworo m ikwu na Jisus gosiri nwoke nke a onwe ya n'ime muo, ọbuna n'udi na oyiyi nke otu aru aru ọbuna dika o gosiri ndi Nifai onwe ya.
- 18 Ma o kuziiri ya ọbuna dika o siri kuziere ndi Nifai; ma ihe nile a, ka nwoke a wee mata na o bu Chineke, n'ih i otutu nnukwu oru nile nke Onye-nwe gosiworo ya.
- 19 Ma n'ih i mmata nke nwoke a enweghi ike idebe ya site n'ihu n'ime akwa-mgbochi aru; ma o huru mkpisi-aka nke Jisus, nke, mgbe o huru ya, o dara n'itu-egwu; n'ih i na o matara na o bu mkpisi-aka nke Onye-nwe; ma o nweghi kwa okwukwe ozo, n'ih i na o matara, odighi ihe o nwere obi abuo.
- 20 Ya mere, ebe o nwere mmata nke Chineke a zuru-oke, enweghi ike iwepu ya site n'ime akwa-mgbochi aru; ya mere o huru Jisus; ma o kuziiri ya ihe.
- 21 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe gwara nwanne-nwoke nke Jared: Lee, i gaghị ekwe ka ihe ndi a nke i huro ma nu ka ha gaba n'ime uwa, ruo mgbe oge ruru na m ga-enye aha m otuto nanu aru; ya mere, i ga-edokwalite ihe ndi nke i huro ma nu, ma egosikwala ya onye ọbuna.
- 22 Ma lee, mgbe unu ga-abiakwute m, i ga-edede ha ma i ga-arachilite ha, nke ga-eme na odighi onye ga-enwe ike isughari asusu ha, n'ih i na i ga-edede ha nasusu nke a na enweghi ike igu ha.
- 23 Ma lee, okwute abuo ndi a ka m ga-enye gi, ma i ga-arachi kwa ha ha na ihe nile nke i ga-edede.

And never have I showed myself unto man whom I have created, for never has man believed in me as thou hast. Seest thou that ye are created after mine own image? Yea, even all men were created in the beginning after mine own image.

Behold, this body, which ye now behold, is the body of my spirit; and man have I created after the body of my spirit; and even as I appear unto thee to be in the spirit will I appear unto my people in the flesh.

And now, as I, Moroni, said I could not make a full account of these things which are written, therefore it sufficeth me to say that Jesus showed himself unto this man in the spirit, even after the manner and in the likeness of the same body even as he showed himself unto the Nephites.

And he ministered unto him even as he ministered unto the Nephites; and all this, that this man might know that he was God, because of the many great works which the Lord had showed unto him.

And because of the knowledge of this man he could not be kept from beholding within the veil; and he saw the finger of Jesus, which, when he saw, he fell with fear; for he knew that it was the finger of the Lord; and he had faith no longer, for he knew, nothing doubting.

Wherefore, having this perfect knowledge of God, he could not be kept from within the veil; therefore he saw Jesus; and he did minister unto him.

And it came to pass that the Lord said unto the brother of Jared: Behold, thou shalt not suffer these things which ye have seen and heard to go forth unto the world, until the time cometh that I shall glorify my name in the flesh; wherefore, ye shall treasure up the things which ye have seen and heard, and show it to no man.

And behold, when ye shall come unto me, ye shall write them and shall seal them up, that no one can interpret them; for ye shall write them in a language that they cannot be read.

And behold, these two stones will I give unto thee, and ye shall seal them up also with the things which ye shall write.

24 N'ihì na lee, asụsụ nke i ga-e-de agwakọtawo m ya; ya mere aga m eme mgbe oge nke m ruru na okwute ndị a ga-eme ka ihe nile ndị i ga-e-de buo-ibu n'anya nke ndị mmadụ.

25 Ma mgbe Onye-nwe kwuwo okwu nile ndị a, o gosiri nwanne-nwoke nke Jared ndị nile biworo n'ụwa, na kwa ndị nile ga-ebi; ma o gbosịghị ha site n'anya ya, ọbuna nye nsọtụ nile nke ụwa.

26 N'ihì na ọ gwawo ya n'oge gara aga, na ọburụ na ọ ga e kwere na ya na ya ga-egosị ya ihe nile—ya ka a ga-egosị ya, ya mere Onye-nwe enweghị ike ijichi ihe ọbụla site n'ebe ọ nọ, n'ihì na ọ matara na Onye-nwe nwere ike igosị ya ihe nile.

27 Ma Onye-nwe siri ya: Dee ihe ndị a ma rachilite ha: ma aga m egosị ha ụmụ nke mmadụ mgbe oge nke m ruru.

28 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe nyere ya iwu ka ọ rachilite okwute abụọ ndị ahụ nke ọ nataworo, ma egosila ha, ruo mgbe Onye-nwe ga-egosị ha nye ụmụ nke mmadụ.

For behold, the language which ye shall write I have confounded; wherefore I will cause in my own due time that these stones shall magnify to the eyes of men these things which ye shall write.

And when the Lord had said these words, he showed unto the brother of Jared all the inhabitants of the earth which had been, and also all that would be; and he withheld them not from his sight, even unto the ends of the earth.

For he had said unto him in times before, that if he would believe in him that he could show unto him all things—it should be shown unto him; therefore the Lord could not withhold anything from him, for he knew that the Lord could show him all things.

And the Lord said unto him: Write these things and seal them up; and I will show them in mine own due time unto the children of men.

And it came to pass that the Lord commanded him that he should seal up the two stones which he had received, and show them not, until the Lord should show them unto the children of men.

Ita 4

- 1 Ma Onye-nwe nyere nwanne-nwoke nke Jared iwu igbada puo site n'ugwu ahụ puo n'iru nke Onye-nwe ma dee ihe nile ndi nke o huporo; Ma a juru na o ga-puta ruo n'aka umu nke mmadu ruo mgbe e bulisworo ya n'elu obe, ma n'ih ihe nke a ka eze Mosaja jiri debe ha, ka ha wee ghara ibiakwute uwa ruo mgbe Kraist ga-egosi ndi ya onwe ya.
- 2 Ma mgbe Kraist gosiworo ndi ya onwe ya n'ezie o nyere iwu na a ga-eme ka ha puta ihè.
- 3 Ma ugbua, mgbe ha lasiworo azu n'ih ikeweghi-ekwe; ma odighi onye obula ma obughi ndi nke Leman, ma ha ajowo ozi-oma nke Kraist ahụ; ya mere e nyere m iwu na m ga-ezolute kwa ha ozo n'ime ala.
- 4 Lee, edewo m n'elu epekele ndi a otu ihe ndi ahụ nke nwanne-nwoke nke Jared huru; ma odighi mgbe e nwere ihe ndi di uukwu kariya e mere ka ha puta ihe kariya ndi nke ahụ e mere ka ha puta ihè nye nwanne-nwoke nke Jared.
- 5 Ya mere Onye-nwe enyewo m iwu ide ha; ma edewo m ha. Ma o nyere m iwu na m ga-arachilite ha; Ma o nyewo kwa m iwu na m ga-arachilite nsughari-asusu di na ya; ya mere arachilitewo m osughari-asusu nile, dika iwu-nsọ nke Onye-nwe siri di.
- 6 N'ih i na Onye-nwe siri m: Ha agaghi agakwuru ndi Jentailu ruo ubochi nke ha ga-echeghari site n'ajomume ha, ma dizie ocha n'iru Onye-nwe.
- 7 Ma n'ubochi ahụ nke ha ga-egosi okwukwe na m, ka Onye-nwe kwuru, obuna dika nwanne-nwoke nke Jared mere, ka e wee sachaa ha n'ime m, mgbe ahụ ka m ga-eme ka ihe nile nke nwanne-nwoke nke Jared huru puta ihè, obuna ruo na n'isaghere ha mkpughe m nile, ka Jisus Kraist Okpara nke Chineke kwuru, Nna nke elu-igwe nile na nke uwa, na ihe nile nke di n'ime ha.
- 8 Ma onye nke ga-adọ ndoro-ndoro megide okwu nke Onye-nwe, ka a buo ya onu, ma onye nke ga-agonari ihe ndi a, ka a buo ya onu; n'ih i na-agaghi m egosi ha ihe ndi dikariri ukwu, ka Jisus Kraist kwuru, n'ih i na abụ m onye na-ekwu.

Ether 4

And the Lord commanded the brother of Jared to go down out of the mount from the presence of the Lord, and write the things which he had seen; and they were forbidden to come unto the children of men until after that he should be lifted up upon the cross; and for this cause did king Mosiah keep them, that they should not come unto the world until after Christ should show himself unto his people.

And after Christ truly had showed himself unto his people he commanded that they should be made manifest.

And now, after that, they have all dwindled in unbelief; and there is none save it be the Lamanites, and they have rejected the gospel of Christ; therefore I am commanded that I should hide them up again in the earth.

Behold, I have written upon these plates the very things which the brother of Jared saw; and there never were greater things made manifest than those which were made manifest unto the brother of Jared.

Wherefore the Lord hath commanded me to write them; and I have written them. And he commanded me that I should seal them up; and he also hath commanded that I should seal up the interpretation thereof; wherefore I have sealed up the interpreters, according to the commandment of the Lord.

For the Lord said unto me: They shall not go forth unto the Gentiles until the day that they shall repent of their iniquity, and become clean before the Lord.

And in that day that they shall exercise faith in me, saith the Lord, even as the brother of Jared did, that they may become sanctified in me, then will I manifest unto them the things which the brother of Jared saw, even to the unfolding unto them all my revelations, saith Jesus Christ, the Son of God, the Father of the heavens and of the earth, and all things that in them are.

And he that will contend against the word of the Lord, let him be accursed; and he that shall deny these things, let him be accursed; for unto them will I show no greater things, saith Jesus Christ; for I am he who speaketh.

- 9 Ma n'iwu m, elu-igwe nile na emeghe ma na emechi; ma n'okwu m ụwa ga-ama jijiji; ma n'iwu m ndi nile bi n'ime ya ga-agafe, ọbuna otu ahụ dika e jiri oku.
- 10 Ma onye nke na-ekweghi okwu m nile ekweghi na ndi-na-eso-uzo m; ma ọburu na m ekwughi-okwu, kpee nu ikpe, n'ih na unu ga-amata na ọ bu m na-ekwu, n'ubochi ikpe-azu.
- 11 Mana onye nke kwere ihe nile nke m kwuworo, ya ka m ga-eleta jiri mputa-ihè nile nke Mụọ m, ma ọ ga-amata ma gbaa ama. Maka na n'ih Mụọ m ọ ga-amata na ihe ndi a bu ezi-okwu; n'ih na ọ na-agba ndi mmadu ume ime ihe oma.
- 12 Ma ihe ọbula gbara ndi mmadu ume ime ihe oma bu nke si na m; n'ih na ihe oma anaghi esi n'onye ọbula bia ma ọ bugh na ọ bu site na m, Abu m otu onye ahụ nke na-edu ndi mmadu ime ihe oma nile, onye nke na agaghi e kwere okwu m nile agaghi e kwere ihe m kwuru—na abu m; ma onye ọbula nke na-agaghi e kwere n'ih m kwuru agaghi e kwere ihe Nna onye zitara m kwuru. N'ih na lee, abu m Nna ahụ, abu m ihè ahụ, na ndu ahụ, na ezi-okwu nke ụwa ahụ.
- 13 Biakwute m, O unu ndi Jentaifu, ma aga m egosi unu ihe ndi ka ukwu, mmata ihe nke ezolitere n'ih ekweghi-ekwe.
- 14 Biakwute m, O unu ulo nke Israel, ma aga-me ka ọ puta ihe nye unu otu ihe nile Nna ahụ doziworo nye unu siri di ukwu, site na ntọ-ala nke ụwa; ma ọ biarutebeghi unu, n'ih ekweghi ekwe.
- 15 Lee, mgbe unu ga-adoka uwe-mgbochi nke ekweghi-ekwe ahụ nke na eme ka unu nogide n'onodu di egwu nke ajọ-omume unu, na obi ike, na ikpu-isi nke echiche, mgbe ahụ ka nnukwu na ihe itu-n'anya nile nke e zonariworo unu site na ntọ-ala nke ụwa—e, mgbe unu ga-akpokụ Nna ahụ n'aha m, jiri obi tiwara etiwa na mụọ nke obi-ncheghari, mgbe ahụ ka unu ga-amata na Nna ahụ echetawo ogbugba-ndu nke o mere nye ndi nna unu, O ulo nke Israel.

And at my command the heavens are opened and are shut; and at my word the earth shall shake; and at my command the inhabitants thereof shall pass away, even so as by fire.

And he that believeth not my words believeth not my disciples; and if it so be that I do not speak, judge ye; for ye shall know that it is I that speaketh, at the last day.

But he that believeth these things which I have spoken, him will I visit with the manifestations of my Spirit, and he shall know and bear record. For because of my Spirit he shall know that these things are true; for it persuadeth men to do good.

And whatsoever thing persuadeth men to do good is of me; for good cometh of none save it be of me. I am the same that leadeth men to all good; he that will not believe my words will not believe me—that I am; and he that will not believe me will not believe the Father who sent me. For behold, I am the Father, I am the light, and the life, and the truth of the world.

Come unto me, O ye Gentiles, and I will show unto you the greater things, the knowledge which is hid up because of unbelief.

Come unto me, O ye house of Israel, and it shall be made manifest unto you how great things the Father hath laid up for you, from the foundation of the world; and it hath not come unto you, because of unbelief.

Behold, when ye shall rend that veil of unbelief which doth cause you to remain in your awful state of wickedness, and hardness of heart, and blindness of mind, then shall the great and marvelous things which have been hid up from the foundation of the world from you—yea, when ye shall call upon the Father in my name, with a broken heart and a contrite spirit, then shall ye know that the Father hath remembered the covenant which he made unto your fathers, O house of Israel.

- 16 Ma mgbe ahụ ka mkpughe nile nke m meworo ka nwa-oru m Jón dee ka a ga-asaghe ya n'anya nile nke ndị ahụ nile. Cheta, mgbe unu hụrụ ihe ndị a, unu ga-amata na oge ahụ adiwo nso mgbe a ga-eme ka ha pụta ihè n'ezie, n'ezie.
- 17 Ya mere, mgbe unu ga-anata akụkọ-ndekọta nke a unu ga-amata na ọrụ nke Nna ahụ amalitewo n'elu iru nile nke ala ahụ.
- 18 Ya mere, chegharịa unu nsọtụ nile nke ụwa, ma bjakwute m, ma kwere n'ozu-oma m, ma ka e mee unu baptism n'aha m; n'ihia na onye nke kwere ma e mee ya baptism a ga-azọpụta ya; mana onye nke na-ekwereghị a ga-ama ya ikpe; ma ihe iriba-ama nile ga-eso ndị nke kwere n'aha m.
- 19 Ma ngozi na adịrị onye nke e nwetara n'inwe okwukwe n'aha m n'ụbọchị ikpe-azụ, n'ihia na a ga-ebuli ya elu ibi n'ala-eze ahụ a kwadoro nye ya site na ntọ-ala nke ụwa. Ma lee ọ bụ m bụ onye kwuworo ya. Amen.

And then shall my revelations which I have caused to be written by my servant John be unfolded in the eyes of all the people. Remember, when ye see these things, ye shall know that the time is at hand that they shall be made manifest in very deed.

Therefore, when ye shall receive this record ye may know that the work of the Father has commenced upon all the face of the land.

Therefore, repent all ye ends of the earth, and come unto me, and believe in my gospel, and be baptized in my name; for he that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned; and signs shall follow them that believe in my name.

And blessed is he that is found faithful unto my name at the last day, for he shall be lifted up to dwell in the kingdom prepared for him from the foundation of the world. And behold it is I that hath spoken it. Amen.

Ita 5

- 1 Ma ugbua mụ, Moronaj, edewo okwu nile nke enyere m n'iwu, dika m siri cheta; ma agwawo m unu ihe ndi nke m rachiworo; ya mere emetula ha aka ka unu wee sugharja-asusu; n'ihi na ihe ahụ egbochiri unu ime ya, ma obughi mgbe oge ahụ ruru o ga-abu amamihe n'ime Chineke.
- 2 Ma lee, unu ga-enwe ohere ka unu wee gosi epekele nile ahụ nye ndi nke ga-enye aka iweputa oru nke a;
- 3 Ma mmadu ato ka a ga-egosu ya site n'ike nke Chineke; ya mere ha ga amata n'ezio-okwu na ihe ndi a bu ezio-okwu.
- 4 Ma nonu nke ndi aka-ebe ato ka a ga ehiwe ihe ndi a; ma igba-ama nke mmadu ato, na oru nke a, n'ime nke a ga-egosiputa ike nke Chineke na kwa okwu ya, ndi nke Nna ahụ, na Okpara ahụ, na Muro Nso gbara ama maka ha—ma ihe ndi a nile ga eguzo dika igba-ama megide uwa n'ubochi ikpe-azu.
- 5 Ma oburu na ha chegharja ma bjakwute Nna ahụ n'aha nke Jisus, a ga-anabata ha n'ime ala-eze nke Chineke.
- 6 Ma ugbua, oburu na enweghi m ikike maka ihe ndi a, kpee nu, n'ihi na unu ga-amata na enwere m ikike mgbe unu ga-ahu m, ma anyi ga-eguzo n'iru Chineke n'ubochi ikpe-azu. Amen.

Ether 5

And now I, Moroni, have written the words which were commanded me, according to my memory; and I have told you the things which I have sealed up; therefore touch them not in order that ye may translate; for that thing is forbidden you, except by and by it shall be wisdom in God.

And behold, ye may be privileged that ye may show the plates unto those who shall assist to bring forth this work;

And unto three shall they be shown by the power of God; wherefore they shall know of a surety that these things are true.

And in the mouth of three witnesses shall these things be established; and the testimony of three, and this work, in the which shall be shown forth the power of God and also his word, of which the Father, and the Son, and the Holy Ghost bear record—and all this shall stand as a testimony against the world at the last day.

And if it so be that they repent and come unto the Father in the name of Jesus, they shall be received into the kingdom of God.

And now, if I have no authority for these things, judge ye; for ye shall know that I have authority when ye shall see me, and we shall stand before God at the last day. Amen.

Ita 6

- 1 Ma ugbua mụ, Moronai, na-aga n'iru inye akukọ-ndekọta nke Jared na nwanne ya nwoke.
- 2 N'ihì na o wee ruo mgbe Onye-nwe kwadosiwo ro okwute nile ahụ nke nwanne-nwoke nke Jared buliteworo n'ime ugwu ahụ, nwanne-nwoke nke Jared gbadatara site n'ugwu ahụ, ma o webara okwute nile ahụ n'ime ụgbọ-mmiri ndị ahụ a kwadoro, otu n'ime nsọtụ nke ọbụla; ma lee, ha nyere ihè n'ụgbọ-mmiri nile ahụ.
- 3 Ma otu a Onye-nwe mere okwute nile ka ha nye ihè n'ọchịchiri, inye ndị nwoke, ndinyom, na ụmụ, ihè, ka ha wee ghara igafe nnukwu mmiri nile ahụ n'ọchịchiri.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha kwadoworo ụdị nri nile, nke ga-eme ka ha nwee ike dī ndū n'elu mmiri ahụ, na kwa nri maka igwe-anụ na igwe-anumanụ ha, na maka ụdị anụ-ọhịa na anumanụ ma-ọbụ anụ-ufe ọbụla nke ha ga-ebu gaa—ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha meworo ihe ndị a nile ha banyere n'ime ụgbọ-mmiri nile ma-ọbụ ụgbọ-njem ha nile, ma gawa n'ime oke osimiri ahụ na-etinye onwe ha n'aka Onye-nwe Chineke ha.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe Chineke mere ka enwe oke ikuku ga-efekwasị n'elu mmiri ahụ nile, chee iru n'ala nke e-kwere-na-nkwa; ma otu a ka a tugharị ha n'elu mfegharị mmiri nile nke osimiri ahụ n'iru ikuku ahụ.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na ha e liri ha ọtụtụ oge n'ime omimi nile nke oke osimiri ahụ, n'ihì ugwu-ukwu nke mfegharị mmiri nile nke bjakwasiri ha, na kwa nnukwu na oke ikuku mmiri nile dī egwu nke ịdị-egwu nke ikuku ahụ kpatara.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe e liri ha n'ime omimi ahụ, onweghi mmiri ọbụla nke nwere ike imerụ ha arụ, ebe ụgbọ-mmiri ha nile siri ike dika efere, na kwa ha siri ike dika ụgbọ nke Noa; ya mere mgbe ọtụtụ mmiri gbara ha gburu-gburu ha kpokuru Onye-nwe, ma o welite kwara ha ọzọ n'elu mmiri nile ahụ.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na ikuku ahụ adighi mgbe ọbụla ọ kwusiri ife chee iru n'ala ahụ e kwere-na-nkwa mgbe ha nọ n'elu mmiri nile ahụ; ma otu a ka a nyagara ha n'iru ikuku ahụ.

Ether 6

And now I, Moroni, proceed to give the record of Jared and his brother.

For it came to pass after the Lord had prepared the stones which the brother of Jared had carried up into the mount, the brother of Jared came down out of the mount, and he did put forth the stones into the vessels which were prepared, one in each end thereof; and behold, they did give light unto the vessels.

And thus the Lord caused stones to shine in darkness, to give light unto men, women, and children, that they might not cross the great waters in darkness.

And it came to pass that when they had prepared all manner of food, that thereby they might subsist upon the water, and also food for their flocks and herds, and whatsoever beast or animal or fowl that they should carry with them—and it came to pass that when they had done all these things they got aboard of their vessels or barges, and set forth into the sea, commending themselves unto the Lord their God.

And it came to pass that the Lord God caused that there should be a furious wind blow upon the face of the waters, towards the promised land; and thus they were tossed upon the waves of the sea before the wind.

And it came to pass that they were many times buried in the depths of the sea, because of the mountain waves which broke upon them, and also the great and terrible tempests which were caused by the fierceness of the wind.

And it came to pass that when they were buried in the deep there was no water that could hurt them, their vessels being tight like unto a dish, and also they were tight like unto the ark of Noah; therefore when they were encompassed about by many waters they did cry unto the Lord, and he did bring them forth again upon the top of the waters.

And it came to pass that the wind did never cease to blow towards the promised land while they were upon the waters; and thus they were driven forth before the wind.

9 Ma ha b̄ur̄u ab̄u otuto nye Onye-nwe, e, nwanne-nwoke nke Jared b̄ur̄u ab̄u otuto nye Onye-nwe, ma o kelere ma too Onye-nwe ogologo ub̄och̄i ah̄u nile; ma mgbe abal̄i b̄iara, ha akw̄us̄igh̄i ito Onye-nwe.

10 Ma otu a ka anyaghar̄ī ha; ma od̄igh̄i aj̄o-anuman̄u nke osimiri nwere ike ik̄wa ha, ma-̄ob̄u nnukwu-an̄u mmiri d̄i ka az̄u nke nwere ike imebi ha; ma ha nwere ih̄e esep̄ugh̄i-aka, ma ̄o b̄u n'elu mmiri ah̄u ma-̄ob̄u n'okpuru mmiri ah̄u.

11 Ma otu a ka a nyaghar̄ī ha, nar̄i ub̄och̄i at̄o na iri an̄o na an̄o n'elu mmiri ah̄u.

12 Ma ha kw̄us̄ir̄i n'elu ikpere-mmiri nke ala ah̄u e kwere na nkwa. Ma mgbe ha z̄ogideworo uk̄w̄u ha n'elu ikpere-mmiri nile nke ala ah̄u e kwere na nkwa ha kp̄or̄o isi ala n'elu iru nke ala ah̄u, na mere onwe ha umeala n'iru Onye-nwe, ma bep̄uta anya-mmiri nke ̄on̄u n'iru Onye-nwe, n'ih̄i igwe nke ebere ya nile d̄i nro n'ar̄u ha.

13 Ma o wee ruo na ha gaghar̄ī n'elu iru nke ala ah̄u, ma malite ik̄o ala ah̄u.

14 Ma Jared nwere um̄u-nwoke an̄o; ma a kp̄or̄o ha Jek̄om, na Gilga, na Maha, na Oriha.

15 Ma nwanne-nwoke nke Jared m̄utakwara um̄u-nwoke na um̄u-nwanȳi.

16 Ma nd̄i enyi nile nke Jared na nwanne ya nwoke nke on̄u-oguḡu ha b̄u ihe d̄ika mkpur̄u-obi iri ab̄u na ab̄u; ma ha m̄ukwara um̄u-nwoke na um̄u-nwanȳi tutu ha eruo n'ala ah̄u e kwere na nkwa; ma ya mere ha malitere id̄i ot̄ut̄u.

17 Ma a k̄uz̄iiri ha iḡa ije n'obi umeala n'iru Onye-nwe; ma a k̄uz̄ikwara ha ihe site n'elu.

18 Ma o wee ruo na ha malitere igbas̄a n'elu iru nke ala ah̄u, na im̄uba na ik̄o ala ah̄u; ma ha gbas̄iri ike n'ala ah̄u.

19 Ma nwanne-nwoke Jared malitere ik̄a nka, ma h̄u na ya ga-agbada r̄ir̄i n'ala ili na nso-nso; ya mere ̄o gwara Jared: Ka anȳi kp̄ok̄ota nd̄i nke anȳi ka anȳi wee ḡu ha on̄u, ka anȳi mata site n'aka ha ihe ha ga-ach̄o n'aka anȳi tutu anȳi agbada n'ala ili anȳi.

And they did sing praises unto the Lord; yea, the brother of Jared did sing praises unto the Lord, and he did thank and praise the Lord all the day long; and when the night came, they did not cease to praise the Lord.

And thus they were driven forth; and no monster of the sea could break them, neither whale that could mar them; and they did have light continually, whether it was above the water or under the water.

And thus they were driven forth, three hundred and forty and four days upon the water.

And they did land upon the shore of the promised land. And when they had set their feet upon the shores of the promised land they bowed themselves down upon the face of the land, and did humble themselves before the Lord, and did shed tears of joy before the Lord, because of the multitude of his tender mercies over them.

And it came to pass that they went forth upon the face of the land, and began to till the earth.

And Jared had four sons; and they were called Jacom, and Gilgah, and Mahah, and Orihah.

And the brother of Jared also begat sons and daughters.

And the friends of Jared and his brother were in number about twenty and two souls; and they also begat sons and daughters before they came to the promised land; and therefore they began to be many.

And they were taught to walk humbly before the Lord; and they were also taught from on high.

And it came to pass that they began to spread upon the face of the land, and to multiply and to till the earth; and they did wax strong in the land.

And the brother of Jared began to be old, and saw that he must soon go down to the grave; wherefore he said unto Jared: Let us gather together our people that we may number them, that we may know of them what they will desire of us before we go down to our graves.

20 Ma otu o kwesiri a kpokotara ndi ahụ onụ. Ugbua onụ-ogugu umu-nwoke nile na umu-nwanyị nile nke nwanne-nwoke nke Jared di mkpuru-obi iri abuo na abuo; ma onụ-ogugu nke umu-nwoke nile na umu-nwanyị nile nke Jared di iri na abuo, ebe o nwere umu-nwoke anọ.

21 Ma o wee ruo na ha gurụ ndi ha onụ; ma mgbe ha guchaworo ha onụ, ha chorọ n'aka ha ihe ndi nke ha chorọ ka ha mee tutu ha agbada n'ili ha nile.

22 Ma o wee ruo na ndi ahụ chorọ n'aka ha ka ha tee otu nwa ha nwoke mmanu ka o buru eze na-achi ha.

23 Ma ugbua lee, nke a na ewute ha. Ma nwanne-nwoke nke Jared siri ya: N'ezie ihe nke a na-eduba n'ibu-oru.

24 Mana Jared gwara nwanne ya nwoke: Kwere ka ha nwee eze. Ma ya mere o siri ha: Hoputa nu site n'etiti umu anyi ndi nwoke otu eze, obuna onye unu chorọ.

25 Ma o wee ruo na ha hotara obuna nwa-mbu nke nwanne-nwoke nke Jared; ma aha ya buuru Pegag. Ma o wee ruo na o juru ma o choghi ibu eze ha. Ma ndi ahụ chorọ ka nna ya manye ya, mana nna ya achoghi; ma o nyere ha iwu na ha ekwesighi imanye onye obula ibu eze ha.

26 Ma o wee ruo na ha horo umunne-nwoke nile nke Pegag, ma ha achoghi.

27 Ma o wee ruo na obughi ma umu-nwoke nile nke Jared ha chorọ, obuna ha nile ma obughi nani otu; ma Oraha e tere ya mmanu ibu eze na-achi ndi ahụ.

28 Ma o malitere ichi, ma ndi ahụ malitere ime nke-oma; ma ha bara ogaranya kari.

29 Ma o wee ruo na Jared nwuru, na kwa nwanne ya nwoke.

30 Ma o wee ruo na Oraha gara ije n'umeala n'iru Onye-nwe, ma chetara udi nnukwu ihe nile nke Onye-nwe meworo nna ya, ma kwa kuziere ndi ya udi nnukwu ihe nile Onye-nwe meworo ndi nna ha.

And accordingly the people were gathered together. Now the number of the sons and the daughters of the brother of Jared were twenty and two souls; and the number of sons and daughters of Jared were twelve, he having four sons.

And it came to pass that they did number their people; and after that they had numbered them, they did desire of them the things which they would that they should do before they went down to their graves.

And it came to pass that the people desired of them that they should anoint one of their sons to be a king over them.

And now behold, this was grievous unto them. And the brother of Jared said unto them: Surely this thing leadeth into captivity.

But Jared said unto his brother: Suffer them that they may have a king. And therefore he said unto them: Choose ye out from among our sons a king, even whom ye will.

And it came to pass that they chose even the firstborn of the brother of Jared; and his name was Pagag. And it came to pass that he refused and would not be their king. And the people would that his father should constrain him, but his father would not; and he commanded them that they should constrain no man to be their king.

And it came to pass that they chose all the brothers of Pagag, and they would not.

And it came to pass that neither would the sons of Jared, even all save it were one; and Orihah was anointed to be king over the people.

And he began to reign, and the people began to prosper; and they became exceedingly rich.

And it came to pass that Jared died, and his brother also.

And it came to pass that Orihah did walk humbly before the Lord, and did remember how great things the Lord had done for his father, and also taught his people how great things the Lord had done for their fathers.

Ita 7

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na Oraihā jiri ezi-omume kpee-ikpe n'ala ahụ ụbọchị ya nile, onye nke ụbọchị ya dị ọtụtụ.
- 2 Ma ọ mụtara ụmụ-nwoke na ụmụ-nwanyị; e, ọ mụtara iri atọ na otu, n'etiti ndị e nwere ụmụ-nwoke iri abụọ na atọ.
- 3 Ma o wee ruo na ọ mụtakwara Kib na nka ya. Ma o wee ruo na Kib chiri n'ọnọdu ya; ma Kib mụtara Korihō.
- 4 Ma mgbe Korihō gbara iri afọ atọ na abụọ o nupụrụ-isi megide nna ya, ma gafee ma biri n'ala nke Niho; ma ọ mụtara ụmụ-nwoke na ụmụ-nwanyị, ma ha mara mma karịa; ya mere Korihō dọkpupụrụ ọtụtụ ndị sooro ya.
- 5 Ma mgbe ọ kpọkọtaworo ndị-agma ọ gbagolitere n'ala nke Moron ebe eze ahụ biiri, ma dọkpụrụ ya n'agma, nke wetara na mmezu okwu nke nwanne-nwoke nke Jared kwuru na a ga-akpobata ha n'iburu.
- 6 Ugbua ala nke Moron ahụ, ebe eze ahụ biiri, dijiri nso n'ala nke ndị Nifai na-akpọ Ọtọgboro-n'efu.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na Kib biiri na ndọkpụ n'agma, na ndị ya n'okpuru Korihō nwa ya nwoke, ruo mgbe ọ kara nka karịa; otu o sila dị Kib mụtara Shul na nka ya, mgbe ọ ka nọ kwa na ndọkpụ n'agma.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na Shul wesara nwanne ya nwoke iwe; ma Shul gbasiri ike, ma dị ike dika ume nke dimkpanwoke; ma o sikwara ike n'ikpe ikpe.
- 9 Ya mere, o bjaruru ugwu nke Ifrem, ma ọ gbazepụtara site n'ugwu ahụ, ma mepụta mma-agma nile site n'igwe maka ndị ahụ ọ dọkpupụtaworo soro ya; ma mgbe o nyesiworo ha mma-agma nile ọ laghachiri n'obodo-ukwu nke Niho, ma nye nwanne ya nwoke Korihō ilu-agma, site na nke o nwetara ala-eze ahụ ma nwetaghachi ya nye nna ya Kib.
- 10 Ma ugbua n'ih ihe nke Shul meworo, nna ya nyekwasiri ya ala-eze ahụ; ya mere ọ malitere ichi n'ọnọdu nke nna ya.

Ether 7

- And it came to pass that Orihah did execute judgment upon the land in righteousness all his days, whose days were exceedingly many.
- And he begat sons and daughters; yea, he begat thirty and one, among whom were twenty and three sons.
- And it came to pass that he also begat Kib in his old age. And it came to pass that Kib reigned in his stead; and Kib begat Corihor.
- And when Corihor was thirty and two years old he rebelled against his father, and went over and dwelt in the land of Nehor; and he begat sons and daughters, and they became exceedingly fair; wherefore Corihor drew away many people after him.
- And when he had gathered together an army he came up unto the land of Moron where the king dwelt, and took him captive, which brought to pass the saying of the brother of Jared that they would be brought into captivity.
- Now the land of Moron, where the king dwelt, was near the land which is called Desolation by the Nephites.
- And it came to pass that Kib dwelt in captivity, and his people under Corihor his son, until he became exceedingly old; nevertheless Kib begat Shule in his old age, while he was yet in captivity.
- And it came to pass that Shule was angry with his brother; and Shule waxed strong, and became mighty as to the strength of a man; and he was also mighty in judgment.
- Wherefore, he came to the hill Ephraim, and he did molten out of the hill, and made swords out of steel for those whom he had drawn away with him; and after he had armed them with swords he returned to the city Nehor, and gave battle unto his brother Corihor, by which means he obtained the kingdom and restored it unto his father Kib.
- And now because of the thing which Shule had done, his father bestowed upon him the kingdom; therefore he began to reign in the stead of his father.

11 Ma o wee ruo na o kpere ikpe n'èzi-omume; ma o gbasara ala-eze ya n'èlu iru nile nke ala ahụ, n'ìhi na ndị ahụ ọ̀nụ-ọ̀gugu ha adiwo imerime karịa.

12 Ma o wee ruo na Shul kwa mụtara ọ̀tụtụ ụ̀mụ-nwoke na ụ̀mụ-nwanyị.

13 Ma Korìho chegharịrị site n'ọ̀tụtụ ihe-ọ̀jọ̀ nile nke o meworo; ya mere Shul nyere ya ike n'ala-eze ya.

14 Ma o wee ruo na Korìho nwere ọ̀tụtụ ụ̀mụ-nwoke na ụ̀mụ-nwanyị. Ma n'ètiti ụ̀mụ-nwoke nke Korìho e nwere otu nke aha ya bụ Noa.

15 Ma o wee ruo na Noa nupụrụ-isi megide Shul, bụ eze, na kwa nna ya Korìho, ma dọkpụpụ Koho nwanne ya nwoke, na kwa ụ̀mụnne ya ndị nwoke na ọ̀tụtụ n'ime ndị ahụ.

16 Ma o nyere Shul, bụ eze, ìlụ-agma, n'ime nke o nwetara ala nke ihe nketa mbụ ha ahụ; ma ọ ghoro eze na-achị akụkụ ala nke ahụ.

17 Ma o wee ruo na o nyekwara Shul, bụ eze ìlụ-agma ọ̀zọ; ma ọ kpọ̀rọ Shul, bụ eze; ma buru ya pụọ na ndọkpụ nke agha baa n'ime Moron.

18 Ma o wee ruo dika ọ na achọ igbu ya, ụ̀mụ-nwoke nke Shul rịbara n'ime ụ̀lọ nke Noa n'abalị ma gbuo ya, ma kụda ụ̀zọ nke ụ̀lọ-mkpọ̀rọ ahụ ma kpọpụta nna ha, ma debe ya n'èlu oche-eze ya n'ala-eze nke ya.

19 Ya mere, nwa-nwoke nke Noa wulitere ala-eze ya n'ọ̀nọdụ ya; otu o sila dī ha enwetaghị ike ọ̀zọ imeri Shul bụ eze, ma ndị ahụ nọ n'okpuru ọ̀chichị nke Shul bụ eze mere nke-oma karịa ma gbasie ike.

20 Ma e kere mba ahụ; ma e nwere ala-eze abụọ, ala-eze nke Shul, na ala-eze nke Koho, nwa-nwoke nke Noa.

21 Ma Koho, nwa-nwoke nke Noa, mere ka ndị ya nye Shul ìlụ-agma, n'ime nke Shul meriri ha ma gbuo Koho.

22 Ma ugbua Koho nwere nwa-nwoke nke a kpọ̀rọ Nìmrọd; ma Nìmrọd raara ala-eze nke Koho ahụ nye n'aka Shul, ma o nwetara mmasị n'anya nke Shul; ya mere Shul nyekwasịrị ya nnukwu mmasị nile, ma o mere n'ala-eze nke Shul dika ọ̀chichọ ya nile siri dī.

And it came to pass that he did execute judgment in righteousness; and he did spread his kingdom upon all the face of the land, for the people had become exceedingly numerous.

And it came to pass that Shule also begat many sons and daughters.

And Corihor repented of the many evils which he had done; wherefore Shule gave him power in his kingdom.

And it came to pass that Corihor had many sons and daughters. And among the sons of Corihor there was one whose name was Noah.

And it came to pass that Noah rebelled against Shule, the king, and also his father Corihor, and drew away Cohor his brother, and also all his brethren and many of the people.

And he gave battle unto Shule, the king, in which he did obtain the land of their first inheritance; and he became a king over that part of the land.

And it came to pass that he gave battle again unto Shule, the king; and he took Shule, the king, and carried him away captive into Moron.

And it came to pass as he was about to put him to death, the sons of Shule crept into the house of Noah by night and slew him, and broke down the door of the prison and brought out their father, and placed him upon his throne in his own kingdom.

Wherefore, the son of Noah did build up his kingdom in his stead; nevertheless they did not gain power any more over Shule the king, and the people who were under the reign of Shule the king did prosper exceedingly and wax great.

And the country was divided; and there were two kingdoms, the kingdom of Shule, and the kingdom of Cohor, the son of Noah.

And Cohor, the son of Noah, caused that his people should give battle unto Shule, in which Shule did beat them and did slay Cohor.

And now Cohor had a son who was called Nimrod; and Nimrod gave up the kingdom of Cohor unto Shule, and he did gain favor in the eyes of Shule; wherefore Shule did bestow great favors upon him, and he did do in the kingdom of Shule according to his desires.

23 Ma kwa n'ochichi nke Shul ndi-amuma biara n'etiti ndi ahụ, ndi e zitara site n'ebe Onye-nwe nọ, na-ebu-amuma na ajo-omume na ikpere-arusi nke ndi ahụ na-eweta obubu-onu n'ala ahụ, ma a ga-ebibi ha ma oburu na ha echegharighi.

24 Ma o wee ruo na ndi ahụ kwuru okwu ojo megide ndi-amuma ahụ, ma kwaa ha emu. Ma o wee ruo na eze Shul kpere ikpe megide ndi nile-ahụ kwuru okwu-oyo megide ndi-amuma ahụ.

25 Ma o mere iwu n'akuku nile nke ala ahụ, nke nyere ndi-amuma ahụ ike ka ha gaa ebe nile obula ha choro; ma site na nke a e wetara ndi a na ncheghari.

26 Ma n'ihi na ndi ahụ cheghariri site n'ajo-omume ha na ikpere-arusi nile Onye-nwe debere ha, ma ha malitekwarara ime nke-oma ozo n'ala ahụ. Ma o wee ruo na Shul mutara umu-nwoke na umu-nwanyị na nka ya.

27 Ma enweghi kwa agha nile ozo n'ubochi nile nke Shul; ma o chetara nnukwu ihe nile nke Onye-nwe meworo nye ndi nna ya n'ikpofeta ha ofe nnukwu omimi ahụ bata n'ime ala ahụ e kwere na nkwa; ya mere o kpere ikpe n'ezim-omume ubochi ya nile.

And also in the reign of Shule there came prophets among the people, who were sent from the Lord, prophesying that the wickedness and idolatry of the people was bringing a curse upon the land, and they should be destroyed if they did not repent.

And it came to pass that the people did revile against the prophets, and did mock them. And it came to pass that king Shule did execute judgment against all those who did revile against the prophets.

And he did execute a law throughout all the land, which gave power unto the prophets that they should go whithersoever they would; and by this cause the people were brought unto repentance.

And because the people did repent of their iniquities and idolatries the Lord did spare them, and they began to prosper again in the land. And it came to pass that Shule begat sons and daughters in his old age.

And there were no more wars in the days of Shule; and he remembered the great things that the Lord had done for his fathers in bringing them across the great deep into the promised land; wherefore he did execute judgment in righteousness all his days.

Ita 8

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na ọ mụtara Ọma, ma Ọma chirị n'ọnọdụ ya. Ma Ọma mụtara Jared; ma Jared mụtara ụmụ-nwoke na ụmụ-nwanyị.
- 2 Ma Jared nupụrụ-isi megide nna ya, ma bịa ma biri n'ala nke Het. Ma o wee ruo na o toro ọtụtụ mmadu otuto-erughị-n'obi, n'ihị okwu aghughọ ya nile, ruo mgbe o ritaworo otu ọkara nke ala-eze ahụ.
- 3 Ma mgbe o ritaworo otu ọkara nke ala-eze ahụ o nyere nna ya ilụ-agma, ma ọ bupụrụ nna ya baa na ndọkpụ n'agma, ma mee ka o jee ozi n'ime ndọkpụ n'agma;
- 4 Ma ugbua, n'ubochi nile nke ọchichi nke Ọma ọ n'ime ndọkpụ n'agma otu ọkara nke ubochi ya nile. Ma o wee ruo na ọ mụtara ụmụ-nwoke na ụmụ-nwanyị, n'etiti ndi nke bu Esrom na Koriantamọ;
- 5 Ma iwe were ha kariya n'ihị ihe nile nke Jared nwanne ha nwoke mere, nke mere na ha zulitere ndi-agma ma nye Jared ilụ-agma. Ma o wee ruo na ha nyere ya ilụ-agma n'abali.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha gbuworo ndi-agma nke Jared ha chokwara igbu ya; ma ọ rioro ha ka ha ghara igbu ya, na ya ga-arara ala-eze ahụ nye n'aka nna ya. Ma o wee ruo na ha hapuuru ya ndu ya.
- 7 Ma ugbua Jared nwere mwute kariya n'ihị ntufu nke ala-eze ahụ, n'ihị na ọ tuskasiwo obi ya n'ala-eze ahụ na n'otuto nke ụwa.
- 8 Ugbua nwa-ada nke Jared ebe ọ bu ọka-ibe kariya, ma ebe ọ huru mwute nile nke nna ya, chere echiche ichoputa atumatu site na nke ọ ga-agbaputa ala-eze ahụ nyeghachi nna ya.
- 9 Ugbua nwa-ada nke Jared mara mma kariya. Ma o wee ruo na ya na nna ya kparitara ụka, ma ọ sirị ya: Olee ebe nna m siteworo nwee mwute di otu a? Ọ bu na ọ gubeghi akuko-ndekota ahụ nke ndi nna anyi wefetara nnukwu omimi ahụ? Lee ọ bu na-enweghi nkowasi gbasara ndi mgbe ochie, na ha site n'atumatu nzuzo ha nile nwetara ala-eze nile na nnukwu otuto?

Ether 8

And it came to pass that he begat Omer, and Omer reigned in his stead. And Omer begat Jared; and Jared begat sons and daughters.

And Jared rebelled against his father, and came and dwelt in the land of Heth. And it came to pass that he did flatter many people, because of his cunning words, until he had gained the half of the kingdom.

And when he had gained the half of the kingdom he gave battle unto his father, and he did carry away his father into captivity, and did make him serve in captivity;

And now, in the days of the reign of Omer he was in captivity the half of his days. And it came to pass that he begat sons and daughters, among whom were Esrom and Coriantumr;

And they were exceedingly angry because of the doings of Jared their brother, insomuch that they did raise an army and gave battle unto Jared. And it came to pass that they did give battle unto him by night.

And it came to pass that when they had slain the army of Jared they were about to slay him also; and he pled with them that they would not slay him, and he would give up the kingdom unto his father. And it came to pass that they did grant unto him his life.

And now Jared became exceedingly sorrowful because of the loss of the kingdom, for he had set his heart upon the kingdom and upon the glory of the world.

Now the daughter of Jared being exceedingly expert, and seeing the sorrows of her father, thought to devise a plan whereby she could redeem the kingdom unto her father.

Now the daughter of Jared was exceedingly fair. And it came to pass that she did talk with her father, and said unto him: Whereby hath my father so much sorrow? Hath he not read the record which our fathers brought across the great deep? Behold, is there not an account concerning them of old, that they by their secret plans did obtain kingdoms and great glory?

10 Ma ugbua, ya mere, ka nna m ziga ka a kpọọ Ekish, nwa-nwoke nke Kimmno; ma lee, amara m mma, ma aga m ete-egwu n'iru ya, ma aga m amasi ya, nke ga-eme ka o chọọ ka m buru nwunye ya, mgbe ahụ ka i ga-asi: Aga m akponye gi ya ma oburu na i ga ewetara m isi nke nna m, bu eze.

11 Ma ugbua Oma buru enyi nke Ekish; ya mere, mgbe Jared zigaworo ka a kpọọ Ekish, nwa-ada nke Jared tere-egwu n'iru ya nke mere na o masiri ya, nke mere na o choro ka o buru nwunye ya. Ma o wee ruo na o siri Jared: Nye m ya ka o buru nwunye m.

12 Ma Jared siri ya: Aga m enye gi ya, ma oburu na i ga-ewetara m isi nke nna m, bu eze.

13 Ma o wee ruo na Ekish kpokotara bata n'ulo nke Jared ndi ikwu na ibe ya nile, ma si ha: Unu ga anuru m iyi na unu ga-ekwesintiukwasi-obi nye m n'ihe nke m ga achọ n'aka unu?

14 Ma o wee ruo na ha nile nburu ya iyi, site na Chineke nke elu-igwe, na kwa site n'elu-igwe nile, na kwa site n'owa, na site n'isi ha nile, na onye-obula ga-agbanwe site n'inye-aka ahụ nke Ekish choro ga-atufu isi ya; ma onye obula ga-agba ama ihe obula nke Ekish mere ka ha mata, onye ahụ ga-atufu ndu ya.

15 Ma o wee ruo na otu a ka ha na Ekish kwekoritara. Ma Ekish kuziri ha inu-yi nile nke e nyeworo site na ndi mgbe ochie ndi chokwara ike, nke e nyedatara obuna site na Ken, onye buru onye ogbu-mmadu site na mmalite.

16 Ma edokwara ha site n'ike nke ekwensu ka o nye ndi mmadu inu-yi ndi a nile, idebe ha n'ochichiri, inyere udi ndi ahụ choro ike aka inweta ike, na igbu-mmadu, na ipunara ihe, na ikwu-okwu ugha, na ime udi ajomume nile na akwunakwuna nile.

17 Ma o buru nwa-ada nke Jared bu onye tinyere ya n'ime obi ya ichota ihe ndi ochie nile a; ma Jared tinyere ya n'ime obi nke Ekish; ya mere, Ekish nyere ya ndi ebo ya na ndi enyi ya, na-eduhie ha site na nkwa oma nile ime ihe obula o choro.

18 Ma o wee ruo na ha mere ntugwa nzuzo, obuna dika ndi mgbe ochie; bu ntugwa nke ruru-aru karija ma di ojoo karichaa, n'anya nke Chineke.

And now, therefore, let my father send for Akish, the son of Kimmnor; and behold, I am fair, and I will dance before him, and I will please him, that he will desire me to wife; wherefore if he shall desire of thee that ye shall give unto him me to wife, then shall ye say: I will give her if ye will bring unto me the head of my father, the king.

And now Omer was a friend to Akish; wherefore, when Jared had sent for Akish, the daughter of Jared danced before him that she pleased him, insomuch that he desired her to wife. And it came to pass that he said unto Jared: Give her unto me to wife.

And Jared said unto him: I will give her unto you, if ye will bring unto me the head of my father, the king.

And it came to pass that Akish gathered in unto the house of Jared all his kinsfolk, and said unto them: Will ye swear unto me that ye will be faithful unto me in the thing which I shall desire of you?

And it came to pass that they all sware unto him, by the God of heaven, and also by the heavens, and also by the earth, and by their heads, that whoso should vary from the assistance which Akish desired should lose his head; and whoso should divulge whatsoever thing Akish made known unto them, the same should lose his life.

And it came to pass that thus they did agree with Akish. And Akish did administer unto them the oaths which were given by them of old who also sought power, which had been handed down even from Cain, who was a murderer from the beginning.

And they were kept up by the power of the devil to administer these oaths unto the people, to keep them in darkness, to help such as sought power to gain power, and to murder, and to plunder, and to lie, and to commit all manner of wickedness and whoredoms.

And it was the daughter of Jared who put it into his heart to search up these things of old; and Jared put it into the heart of Akish; wherefore, Akish administered it unto his kindred and friends, leading them away by fair promises to do whatsoever thing he desired.

And it came to pass that they formed a secret combination, even as they of old; which combination is most abominable and wicked above all, in the sight of God;

- 19 N'ihì na Onye-nwe anaghị arụ ọrụ n'ime ntụgwa nzuzo nile, ọbụghị ma ọ na achọ ka mmadụ kwafuo ọbara, kama n'ihe nile ọ jwọ ya, site na mmalite nke mmadụ.
- 20 Ma ugbua mụ, Moronai, anaghị ede ụdị ịñu-iyi nile na ntụgwa nile nke ha, n'ihì na emewo ka m mata ya na a na-enwe ha n'etiti ndị nile, ma a na enwe ha n'etiti ndị Leman.
- 21 Ma ha akpatawo mbibi nke ndị a nke m na ekwu maka ha ugbua, na kwa mbibi nke ndị Nifaj.
- 22 Ma mba ọbụla nke ga-akwado ụdị ntụgwa nzuzo nile ahụ, inweta ike na uru, ruo mgbe ha ga-agbasa na mba ahụ, lee, a ga-ebibi ha; n'ihì na Onye-nwe agaghị ekwe na ọbara nke ndị nsọ, nke ha ga-akwafu, ga-akpokụ ya mgbe nile site n'ala maka ịbọ-ọbọ n'isi ha ma na ọ gaghị abọrọ ha ọbọ.
- 23 Ya mere, O unu ndị Jentaịlụ, ọ bụ amamihe n'ime Chineke na a ga-egosị unu ihe ndị a, na site na ya unu ga-echeharị site na mmehie unu nile, ma unu ekwela na ntụgwa igbu-mmadụ nile ndị a ga-akarị unu, ndị nke a na ewulite inweta ike na uru—ma ọrụ ahụ, e, ọbuna ọrụ nke mbibi bjakwasịrị unu, e, ọbuna mma-agma nke ikpe ziri-ezi nke Chineke nke mgbe Ebighe-ebi ga-adakwasị unu, ruo na nkwa na mbibi unu ma ọburu na unu ga-ekwe ka ihe ndị a dịrị.
- 24 Ya mere, Onye-nwe na enye unu iwu, mgbe unu ga-ahụ ihe ndị a ga-abịa n'etiti unu na unu, ga eteta n'uche nke ọndụ unu dī egwu, n'ihì ntụgwa nzuzo a nke ga-adị n'etiti unu; ma-ọbụ ahuhu dīrị ya, n'ihì ọbara nke ndị nke e gbuworo; n'ihì na ha na akwa akwa site n'uzuzu maka ịbọ ọbọ n'isi ya, na kwa n'isi ndị nke wulitere ya.
- 25 N'ihì na ọ ga-eru na onye ọbụla na-ewulite ya na achọ ịkwatu inwere-onwe nke ala nile, ebo nile, na mba nile; ma ọ na-eweta na mmezu mbibi nke ndị nile, n'ihì na e wulitere ya site n'aka ekwensu, onye bụ nna nke okwu-ugha nile; ọbuna otu onye okwu-ugha ahụ nke ghogburu nne na nna mbụ anyị, e, ọbuna otu onye okwu-ugha ahụ nke meworo ka mmadụ gbuo-mmadụ site na mmalite; onye mesiworo obi nile nke ndị mmadụ ike nke mere na ha egbuwo ndị-amụma nile, ma tūọ ha okwute, ma chupụ ha site na mmalite.

For the Lord worketh not in secret combinations, neither doth he will that man should shed blood, but in all things hath forbidden it, from the beginning of man.

And now I, Moroni, do not write the manner of their oaths and combinations, for it hath been made known unto me that they are had among all people, and they are had among the Lamanites.

And they have caused the destruction of this people of whom I am now speaking, and also the destruction of the people of Nephi.

And whatsoever nation shall uphold such secret combinations, to get power and gain, until they shall spread over the nation, behold, they shall be destroyed; for the Lord will not suffer that the blood of his saints, which shall be shed by them, shall always cry unto him from the ground for vengeance upon them and yet he avenge them not.

Wherefore, O ye Gentiles, it is wisdom in God that these things should be shown unto you, that thereby ye may repent of your sins, and suffer not that these murderous combinations shall get above you, which are built up to get power and gain—and the work, yea, even the work of destruction come upon you, yea, even the sword of the justice of the Eternal God shall fall upon you, to your overthrow and destruction if ye shall suffer these things to be.

Wherefore, the Lord commandeth you, when ye shall see these things come among you that ye shall awake to a sense of your awful situation, because of this secret combination which shall be among you; or wo be unto it, because of the blood of them who have been slain; for they cry from the dust for vengeance upon it, and also upon those who built it up.

For it cometh to pass that whoso buildeth it up seeketh to overthrow the freedom of all lands, nations, and countries; and it bringeth to pass the destruction of all people, for it is built up by the devil, who is the father of all lies; even that same liar who beguiled our first parents, yea, even that same liar who hath caused man to commit murder from the beginning; who hath hardened the hearts of men that they have murdered the prophets, and stoned them, and cast them out from the beginning.

26 Ya mere, mụ, Moronai e nyere m iwu ide ihe ndi a nile ka e wee melaa ihe ojoo, na ka oge ahụ wee bja mgbe Ekwensu na-agaghị enwe kwa ike n'obi nile nke umu nke mmadu, kama ka e wee gbaa ha ume ime ihe-oma esepughi-aka, ka ha wee biakwute isi mmiri nke ezi-omume nile ahụ ma azoputa ha.

Wherefore, I, Moroni, am commanded to write these things that evil may be done away, and that the time may come that Satan may have no power upon the hearts of the children of men, but that they may be persuaded to do good continually, that they may come unto the fountain of all righteousness and be saved.

Ita 9

- 1 Ma ugbua mụ, Moronai, na-aga n'iru n'akukọ-ndekota m. Ya mere, lee, o wee ruo na n'ih i ntugwa nzuzo nile nke Ekish na ndi enyi ya, lee, ha kwaturu ala-eze nke Oma.
- 2 Otu o sila di, Onye-nwe meere Oma ebere, ya na umu ya ndi nwoke na kwa umu ya ndi nwanyi ndi nke na-achoghi mbibi ya.
- 3 Ma Onye-nwe doro Oma aka-na-nti na nro ka o puo site n'ala ahụ; ya mere Oma puru site n'ala ahụ ya na ezi na ulo ya, ma gaa njem otutu ubochi, ma bafeta ma gafee n'akuku ugwu nke Shim, ma bafeta site n'ebe ahụ nke e bibiri ndi Nifai, ma site n'ebe ahụ gaa chee iru n'owuwa-anyawu, ma bjaruo ebe nke a na akpo Ablom, n'akuku ikpere-mmiri, ma n'ebe ahụ o runyere ulo ikwu ya, na kwa umu ya ndi nwoke, na umu ya ndi nwanyi, na ndi nile ya na ha bi, ma obughi nani Jared na ezi na ulo ya.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na e tere Jared mmanu ibu eze na-achi ndi ahụ n'aka nke ajoro-omume; ma o nyere Ekish nwa ya nwanyi ka o buru nwunye ya.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na Ekish chorọ ndu nke ogo ya nwoke, ma o chorọ enyem-aka site n'aka ndi ahụ o duru-isi site n'inu-iyi nke ndi mgbe ochie, ma ha nwetara isi nke ogo ya nwoke, dika o noduru n'ocheeze ya, na-ege ndi ya nti.
- 6 N'ih i na nnukwu ka mgbasa nke ihe ojoro na otu nzuzo a di na o mebiworii obi nile nke ndi ahụ nile; ya mere e gburu Jared n'elu ocheeze ya, ma Ekish chiri n'onodu ya.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na Ekish malitere ikwoso nwa ya nwoke ekworo, ya mere, o kpochidere ya n'ulo-mkporo, ma debe ya na ntakiri nri ma-obu erighi nri ruo mgbe aguu gburu ya.
- 8 Ma ugbua nwanne-nwoke nke onye ahụ tara ahuhu onwu, (ma aha ya buuru Nimra) were iwe megide nna ya n'ih ihe ahụ nke nna ya meworo nwanne ya nwoke.
- 9 Ma o wee ruo na Nimra kpokotara onu-ogugu ndi nwoke di ntakiri, ma gbapu site n'ala ahụ, ma gafeta ma binyere Oma.

Ether 9

And now I, Moroni, proceed with my record. Therefore, behold, it came to pass that because of the secret combinations of Akish and his friends, behold, they did overthrow the kingdom of Omer.

Nevertheless, the Lord was merciful unto Omer, and also to his sons and to his daughters who did not seek his destruction.

And the Lord warned Omer in a dream that he should depart out of the land; wherefore Omer departed out of the land with his family, and traveled many days, and came over and passed by the hill of Shim, and came over by the place where the Nephites were destroyed, and from thence eastward, and came to a place which was called Ablom, by the seashore, and there he pitched his tent, and also his sons and his daughters, and all his household, save it were Jared and his family.

And it came to pass that Jared was anointed king over the people, by the hand of wickedness; and he gave unto Akish his daughter to wife.

And it came to pass that Akish sought the life of his father-in-law; and he applied unto those whom he had sworn by the oath of the ancients, and they obtained the head of his father-in-law, as he sat upon his throne, giving audience to his people.

For so great had been the spreading of this wicked and secret society that it had corrupted the hearts of all the people; therefore Jared was murdered upon his throne, and Akish reigned in his stead.

And it came to pass that Akish began to be jealous of his son, therefore he shut him up in prison, and kept him upon little or no food until he had suffered death.

And now the brother of him that suffered death, (and his name was Nimrah) was angry with his father because of that which his father had done unto his brother.

And it came to pass that Nimrah gathered together a small number of men, and fled out of the land, and came over and dwelt with Omer.

10 Ma o wee ruo na Ekish mɔtara ɔmɔ-nwoke ndi ozo, ma ha nwetara obi nile nke ndi ahɔ, na-agbanyeghi ha aɔworo ya iyi ime udi ajo-omume nile di iche iche dika ihe nke o choro.

11 Ugbua ndi nke Ekish chosiri uru ike, obuna dika Ekish siri chosie inweta ike ike; ya mere, ɔmɔ-nwoke nke Ekish nyere ha ego, site na nke a ha dokpuputara akuku nke kari n'ime ndi ahɔ ka ha soro ha.

12 Ma a malitere inwe ilu-agma n'etiti ɔmɔ-nwoke nile nke Ekish na Ekish, nke nogidere n'ohere nke otutu afɔ, e, ruo na mbibi nke o foduru ka o buru ndi nke ala-eze ahɔ nile, e, obuna ha nile, ma obughi nani mkpuru-obi iri ato, na ndi nke gbapuru ha na ulo nke Oma.

13 Ya mere, a kpoghachikwara Oma ozo n'ala nke nketa ya.

14 Ma o wee ruo na Oma malitere ika nka; otu o sila di, na nka ya o mɔtara Ema; ma o tere Ema mmanu ibu eze ichi nonodu ya.

15 Ma mgbe o tesiworo Ema mmanu ibu eze o huru udo n'ala ahɔ n'ohere nke afɔ abuo, ma o nwuru, ebe o hɔworo otutu afɔ kari akari, ndi nke juputara na mwute. Ma o wee ruo na Ema chiri nonodu ya, ma mejuputa nzo-ukwu nile nke nna ya.

16 Ma Onye-nwe malitere iwepu obubu-onu ahɔ site n'ala ahɔ, ma ulo nke Ema mere nke-oma kari n'okpuru ochichi nke Ema; ma n'ohere nke iri afɔ isii na abuo ha esiworiji ike kari, nke mere na ha bara ogaranya kari—

17 Ebe e nwere udi mkpuru-osisi nile di iche iche, ma nke akuku-ubi, na nke silk nile, na nke omaricha akwa linen, na nke ola-edo, na nke ola-ocha, na nke ihe ndi di oke-onu ahia.

18 Ma kwa udi igwe-ehi nile, nke oke-ehi nile, na ehi nile di iche iche, na nke aturu, na nke ezi nile, na nke ewu nile, na kwa otutu udi anumanu nile ndi ozo ndi nke bara uru maka nri nke mmadu.

19 Ma ha nwekwara inyinya nile, na anu nile dika inyinya, ma e nwere enyi nile na kurilom nile na kumom nile; ha nile baara mmadu uru, nke ka nke enyi nile ahɔ na kurilom na kumom nile.

And it came to pass that Akish begat other sons, and they won the hearts of the people, notwithstanding they had sworn unto him to do all manner of iniquity according to that which he desired.

Now the people of Akish were desirous for gain, even as Akish was desirous for power; wherefore, the sons of Akish did offer them money, by which means they drew away the more part of the people after them.

And there began to be a war between the sons of Akish and Akish, which lasted for the space of many years, yea, unto the destruction of nearly all the people of the kingdom, yea, even all, save it were thirty souls, and they who fled with the house of Omer.

Wherefore, Omer was restored again to the land of his inheritance.

And it came to pass that Omer began to be old; nevertheless, in his old age he begat Emer; and he anointed Emer to be king to reign in his stead.

And after that he had anointed Emer to be king he saw peace in the land for the space of two years, and he died, having seen exceedingly many days, which were full of sorrow. And it came to pass that Emer did reign in his stead, and did fill the steps of his father.

And the Lord began again to take the curse from off the land, and the house of Emer did prosper exceedingly under the reign of Emer; and in the space of sixty and two years they had become exceedingly strong, inso-much that they became exceedingly rich—

Having all manner of fruit, and of grain, and of silks, and of fine linen, and of gold, and of silver, and of precious things;

And also all manner of cattle, of oxen, and cows, and of sheep, and of swine, and of goats, and also many other kinds of animals which were useful for the food of man.

And they also had horses, and asses, and there were elephants and cureloms and cumoms; all of which were useful unto man, and more especially the elephants and cureloms and cumoms.

20 Ma otu a Onye-nwe wuputara ngozi ya nile n'ala ahụ, nke bu ala a hooro karja ala ndi ozo nile; ma o nyere iwu na onye obula nke ga-enwere ala ahụ ga-enwere ya nye Onye-nwe, ma-obu a ga-ebibi ha mgbe ha chazuru n'ajoo-omume; n'ihina n'elu udi ahụ, ka Onye-nwe kwuru: aga m awuputa uju nke iwe m.

21 Ma Ema kpere ikpe n'eziomume ubochi ya nile, ma o mutara otutu umu-nwoke na umu-nwananyi, ma o mutara Koriantom, ma o tere Koriantom mmanu ichi nonodu ya.

22 Ma mgbe o teworo Koriantom mmanu ichi nonodu ya o biri afo ano, ma o huru udo n'ala ahụ; e, ma o huru obuna Okpara nke Ezi-omume, ma wee nrija ma nwee otuto n'ubochi ya; ma o nwuru n'udo.

23 Ma o wee ruo na Koriantom gara-ije na nzo-ukwu nile nke nna ya, ma wuo otutu obodo-ukwu siri ike, ma kuziere ndi ya ihe nke di mma n'ubochi ya nile. Ma o wee ruo na o nweghi umu obuna ruo mgbe o kara nka karja.

24 Ma o wee ruo na nwunye ya nwuru, ebe o gbara otu nari afo na abuo. Ma o wee ruo na Koriantom kpoo ka o buru nwunye ya, na nka ya, otu nwa-agboghobia, ma muta umu-nwoke na umu-nwananyi; ya mere o biri ruo mgbe o gbara otu nari afo na iri afo ano na abuo.

25 Ma o wee ruo na o mutara Kom, ma Kom chiru iri afo ano na iteghete, ma o mutara Het; ma o mutakwara umu-nwoke ndi ozo na umu-nwananyi.

26 Ma ndi ahụ gbasasikwara ozo n'elu iru nile nke ala ahụ, ma a malitekwara ozo inwe nnukwu ajoo-omume karja n'elu iru nke ala ahụ, ma Het malitere isonye n'ime atumatu nzuzo nile nke mgbe ochie ahụ ozo, ibibi nna ya.

27 Ma o wee ruo na o kwadara nna ya nochichi, n'ihina o jiri mma-agma nke ya gbuo ya; ma o chiru nonodu ya.

28 Ma ndi-amuma nile bjara n'ala ahụ ozo, na-ekwusara ha ncheghari—na ha ga-edoziri uzo nke Onye-nwe ma-obu obubu-onu ga-abiakwasu n'elu iru nke ala ahụ, e, obuna a ga-enwe nnukwu unwu, n'ime nke a ga-ebibi ha ma oburu na ha echegharighi.

And thus the Lord did pour out his blessings upon this land, which was choice above all other lands; and he commanded that whoso should possess the land should possess it unto the Lord, or they should be destroyed when they were ripened in iniquity; for upon such, saith the Lord: I will pour out the fulness of my wrath.

And Emer did execute judgment in righteousness all his days, and he begat many sons and daughters; and he begat Coriantum, and he anointed Coriantum to reign in his stead.

And after he had anointed Coriantum to reign in his stead he lived four years, and he saw peace in the land; yea, and he even saw the Son of Righteousness, and did rejoice and glory in his day; and he died in peace.

And it came to pass that Coriantum did walk in the steps of his father, and did build many mighty cities, and did administer that which was good unto his people in all his days. And it came to pass that he had no children even until he was exceedingly old.

And it came to pass that his wife died, being an hundred and two years old. And it came to pass that Coriantum took to wife, in his old age, a young maid, and begat sons and daughters; wherefore he lived until he was an hundred and forty and two years old.

And it came to pass that he begat Com, and Com reigned in his stead; and he reigned forty and nine years, and he begat Heth; and he also begat other sons and daughters.

And the people had spread again over all the face of the land, and there began again to be an exceedingly great wickedness upon the face of the land, and Heth began to embrace the secret plans again of old, to destroy his father.

And it came to pass that he did dethrone his father, for he slew him with his own sword; and he did reign in his stead.

And there came prophets in the land again, crying repentance unto them—that they must prepare the way of the Lord or there should come a curse upon the face of the land; yea, even there should be a great famine, in which they should be destroyed if they did not repent.

29 Mana ndi ahụ ekweghị okwu nile nke ndi-amụma nile ahụ, kama ha chụpụrụ ha; ma ụfọdụ n'ime ha ka ha t̄bara n'ime olulu nile ma hapụ ha ka ha laa n'iyi. Ma o wee ruo na ha mere ihe nile ndi a dika iwu nke eze Het ahụ siri di.

30 Ma o wee ruo na a malitere inwe ụkọ-nri n'ala ahụ, ma ndi nile bi n'ime ya a malitere ibibi ha ọsọ-ọsọ karịa n'ih i ụkọ-nri ahụ, n'ih i na enwegh i mmiri ozuzo n'elu iru nke ala ahụ.

31 Ma agwọ-nsi nile biarutekwara n'elu iru nke ala ahụ, ma tanye otutu mmadu nsi. Ma o wee ruo na igwe-anu ha nile malitere igbapu n'iru agwọ-nsi nile ahụ, chee iru n'ala di na ndida-ndida, nke ndi Nifai n-akpo Zarahemla.

32 Ma o wee ruo na e nwere otutu ha ndi nwuru n'uzo ahụ; otu o sila di, e nwere ụfọdụ ndi nke gbagara n'ala nke di na ndida-ndida.

33 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe mere ka agwọ ndi ahụ kwusi ichu ha ọsọ, kama ka ha gbagide ha ogige otu ndi ahụ na-agagh i enwe ike igafe, na onye obula ga a nwa anwa igafee ga ada site n'agwọ-otanye-nsi nile ahụ.

34 Ma o wee ruo na ndi ahụ soro ụzọ-njem nke anumanu nile ndi ahụ, ma richapu ozu nile nke ndi nke dara n'akuku ụzọ, ruo mgbe ha richapuru ha nile. Ugbua mgbe ndi ahụ huru na ha ga-alariri n'iyi ha malitere icheghari site n'ajọ-omume ha nile ma kpokuo Onye-nwe.

35 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ha meworo onwe ha umeala otu o kwesiri n'iru Onye-nwe, o zitara mmiri-ozuzo n'elu iru nke ala ahụ; ma ndi ahụ malitekwara idi-ndu ozo, ma a malitere inwe mkpuru-osisi na mba ndi di n'elu-elu, na na mba ndi nke gbara gburu-gburu. Ma Onye-nwe gosiputara ike ya nye ha n'ichekwa ha site n'unwu.

But the people believed not the words of the prophets, but they cast them out; and some of them they cast into pits and left them to perish. And it came to pass that they did all these things according to the commandment of the king, Heth.

And it came to pass that there began to be a great dearth upon the land, and the inhabitants began to be destroyed exceedingly fast because of the dearth, for there was no rain upon the face of the earth.

And there came forth poisonous serpents also upon the face of the land, and did poison many people. And it came to pass that their flocks began to flee before the poisonous serpents, towards the land southward, which was called by the Nephites Zarahemla.

And it came to pass that there were many of them which did perish by the way; nevertheless, there were some which fled into the land southward.

And it came to pass that the Lord did cause the serpents that they should pursue them no more, but that they should hedge up the way that the people could not pass, that whoso should attempt to pass might fall by the poisonous serpents.

And it came to pass that the people did follow the course of the beasts, and did devour the carcasses of them which fell by the way, until they had devoured them all. Now when the people saw that they must perish they began to repent of their iniquities and cry unto the Lord.

And it came to pass that when they had humbled themselves sufficiently before the Lord he did send rain upon the face of the earth; and the people began to revive again, and there began to be fruit in the north countries, and in all the countries round about. And the Lord did show forth his power unto them in preserving them from famine.

Ita 10

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na Shez, onye bu onye agburu nke Het—n’ihi na Het alaworiji n’iyi site n’uwu ahụ, na ndi nile bi n’ulo ya ma ewezuga nani Shez—ya mere, Shez malitere iwulitekwa ndi ekposasiri ekposasi ozo.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na Shez chetara mbibi nke ndi nna ya, ma o wulitere ala-eze nke ezi-omume; n’ihi na o chetara ihe Onye-nwe meworo n’ikpofeta Jared na nwanne ya nwoke n’ofe omimi ahụ; ma o gara-ije n’uzo nile nke Onye-nwe; ma o mutara umu-nwoke na umu-nwanyi.
- 3 Ma nwa ya nwoke nke kachasi okenye, onye nke aha ya bu Shez, nupuru-isi megide ya; otu o sila di, Shez e tigburu ya site n’aka nke onye-ori, n’ihi aku na uba ya kariri akari, nke wetakwara udo ozo nye nna ya.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na nna ya wulitere otutu obodo-ukwu n’elu iru nke ala ahụ, ma ndi ahụ malitekwa ozo igbasa n’elu iru nile nke ala ahụ. Ma Shez bigidere ruo n’ika-nka kariri akari; ma o mutara Riplekish. Ma o nwuru, ma Riplekish chiru n’onodu ya.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na Riplekish emeghi ihe nke di mma n’anya nke Onye-nwe, n’ihi na o nwere otutu nwunye na ndi-iko, ma boo ibu nke siri ike obubu n’elu ubu nke ndi nwoke ahụ; e, o nara ha utu nile di aru; ma o jiri utu nile ahụ wuo otutu ulo di oke obosara.
- 6 Ma o wulitere onwe ya oche-eze mara mma kari; ma o wuru otutu ulo-mkporo, ma onye obula nke nakwughi utu ya nile o tubara ya n’ulo-mkporo; ma onye obula na enweghi ike ikwu utu tax nile o tubara ya n’ulo-mkporo; ma o mere ka ha ruo oru esepughi-aka maka nkwado ha; ma onye-obula juru iru-oru o mere ka e gbuo ya.
- 7 Ya mere o nwetara omaricha oru ya nile, e, obuna omaricha ola-edo ya o mere ka a sachaa ha n’ulo-mkporo; ma udi omaricha oru-aka nile di iche iche o mere ka aru ha n’ulo-mkporo. Ma o wee ruo na o kpagburu ndi ahụ site na akwunakwuna ya nile na ihe aru nile.

Ether 10

And it came to pass that Shez, who was a descendant of Heth—for Heth had perished by the famine, and all his household save it were Shez—wherefore, Shez began to build up again a broken people.

And it came to pass that Shez did remember the destruction of his fathers, and he did build up a righteous kingdom; for he remembered what the Lord had done in bringing Jared and his brother across the deep; and he did walk in the ways of the Lord; and he begat sons and daughters.

And his eldest son, whose name was Shez, did rebel against him; nevertheless, Shez was smitten by the hand of a robber, because of his exceeding riches, which brought peace again unto his father.

And it came to pass that his father did build up many cities upon the face of the land, and the people began again to spread over all the face of the land. And Shez did live to an exceedingly old age; and he begat Riplakish. And he died, and Riplakish reigned in his stead.

And it came to pass that Riplakish did not do that which was right in the sight of the Lord, for he did have many wives and concubines, and did lay that upon men’s shoulders which was grievous to be borne; yea, he did tax them with heavy taxes; and with the taxes he did build many spacious buildings.

And he did erect him an exceedingly beautiful throne; and he did build many prisons, and whoso would not be subject unto taxes he did cast into prison; and whoso was not able to pay taxes he did cast into prison; and he did cause that they should labor continually for their support; and whoso refused to labor he did cause to be put to death.

Wherefore he did obtain all his fine work, yea, even his fine gold he did cause to be refined in prison; and all manner of fine workmanship he did cause to be wrought in prison. And it came to pass that he did afflict the people with his whoredoms and abominations.

8 Ma mgbe ọ chiworo n'ohere nke iri afọ anọ na abụọ ndị ahụ bilitere na nnupụ-isi megide ya; ma a malitekwarara inwe agha ọzọ n'ala ahụ, nke mere na e gburu Riplakish, ma a chupụrụ ndị agbụrụ ya nile site n'ala ahụ.

9 Ma o wee ruo mgbe ohere nke ọtụtụ afọ gafere, Morianton, (ebe ọ bụ onye agbụrụ nke Riplakish) kpọkọtara ndị-agma nke ndị a chupụrụ achupụ, ma gaa n'iru ma nye ndị ahụ ịlụ-agma; ma o nwetara ike n'ebe ọtụtụ obodo-ukwu dị; ma ịlụ-agma ahụ wee sie ike karịa, ma nọgide n'ohere nke ọtụtụ afọ; ma o nwetara ike ịchị ala ahụ nile, ma hiwe onwe ya eze n'achị ala ahụ nile.

10 Ma mgbe o hiwesiri onwe ya eze, o mere ka ibu-arọ nke ndị ahụ dị mfe, site na nke o siri nweta nkwa n'anya nke ndị ahụ, ma ha tere ya mmanụ ịbụ eze ha.

11 Ma o mere ihe ziri-ezi nye ndị ahụ, ma o bughị nye onwe ya n'ihị ọtụtụ akwụnakwuna ya; ya mere e bepụrụ ya site n'ebe Onye-nwe nọ.

12 Ma o wee ruo na Morianton wulitere ọtụtụ obodo-ukwu, ma ndị ahụ bara ọgaranya karịa n'okpuru ọchịchị ya, ma n'ụlọ nile, ma n'ọla-edo na ọla-ọcha, ma n'izulite akukụ-ubi, ma n'igwe-anụ, ma igwe-anụmanụ, na ụdị ihe ndị ahụ eweghachiri nye ha.

13 Ma Morianton biri ndụ ruo na nnukwu ịka-nka kariri akari, ma mgbe ahụ ọ mụtara Kim; ma Kim chiri n'onọdu nke nna ya; ma ọ chiri afọ asato, ma nna ya nwurụ. Ma o wee ruo na Kim achighi n'ezie-omume, ya mere Onye-nwe egosighi ya iru-oma.

14 Ma nwanne ya nwoke bilitere na nnupụ-isi megide ya, site na nke o webatara ya n'ime ndokpu n'agma; ma ọ nọgidere na ndokpu n'agma ụbọchị ya nile; ma ọ mụtara umụ nwoke na umụ-nwanyị n'ime ndokpu n'agma, ma n'ịka-nka ya ọ mụtara Livi; ma ọ nwurụ.

15 Ma o wee ruo na Livi jere-ozie n'ime ndokpu-nke-agma mgbe nna ya nwasịworo, n'ohere nke iri afọ anọ na abụọ. Ma o mere ka e nwee ịlụ-agma megide eze nke ala ahụ, site na nke o nwetara ala-eze ahụ nye onwe ya.

And when he had reigned for the space of forty and two years the people did rise up in rebellion against him; and there began to be war again in the land, inasmuch that Riplakish was killed, and his descendants were driven out of the land.

And it came to pass after the space of many years, Morianton, (he being a descendant of Riplakish) gathered together an army of outcasts, and went forth and gave battle unto the people; and he gained power over many cities; and the war became exceedingly sore, and did last for the space of many years; and he did gain power over all the land, and did establish himself king over all the land.

And after that he had established himself king he did ease the burden of the people, by which he did gain favor in the eyes of the people, and they did anoint him to be their king.

And he did do justice unto the people, but not unto himself because of his many whoredoms; wherefore he was cut off from the presence of the Lord.

And it came to pass that Morianton built up many cities, and the people became exceedingly rich under his reign, both in buildings, and in gold and silver, and in raising grain, and in flocks, and herds, and such things which had been restored unto them.

And Morianton did live to an exceedingly great age, and then he begat Kim; and Kim did reign in the stead of his father; and he did reign eight years, and his father died. And it came to pass that Kim did not reign in righteousness, wherefore he was not favored of the Lord.

And his brother did rise up in rebellion against him, by which he did bring him into captivity; and he did remain in captivity all his days; and he begat sons and daughters in captivity, and in his old age he begat Levi; and he died.

And it came to pass that Levi did serve in captivity after the death of his father, for the space of forty and two years. And he did make war against the king of the land, by which he did obtain unto himself the kingdom.

16 Ma mgbe o nwetasiworo ala-eze ahụ nye onwe ya o mere ihe nke dị mma n'anya nke Onye-nwe; ma ndị ahụ mere nke-oma n'ala ahụ; ma o biri-ndụ ruo ezigbo ika-nka, ma mụta ụmụ-nwoke na ụmụ-nwanyị; ma o mụtakwara Korom, onye nke o tere mmanụ ichi eze n'ọnọdụ ya.

17 Ma o wee ruo na Korom mere ihe nke dị mma n'anya nke Onye-nwe ụbọchị ya nile; ma o mụtara otutu ụmụ-nwoke na ụmụ-nwanyị; ma mgbe o hụsiworo otutu ụbọchị, o gafere, obuna dika ihe nke uwa ndi ozo; ma Kish chiri n'ọnọdụ ya.

18 Ma o wee ruo na Kish gafekwara, ma Lib chiri n'ọnọdụ ya.

19 Ma o wee ruo na Lib mekwara ihe nke dị mma n'anya nke Onye-nwe. Ma n'ubochi nile nke Lib e bibiri agwo-otanye-nsi nile ahụ. Ya mere ha gabara n'ala nke di na ndida-ndida, ichu-nta ihe-oriri maka ndi nke ala ahụ, n'hi na ala ahụ e jiri anumanu nke oke-ohia mejuputa ya. Ma Lib n'onwe ya buruzie nnukwu onye di-nta.

20 Ma ha wuru nnukwu obodo-ukwu n'akuku ala di mkpafa, n'akuku ebe oke osimiri ahụ kewara ala ahụ.

21 Ma ha chekwara ala ahụ di na ndida-ndida maka ozara, iji nweta anu a ga-achụ-nta. Ma elu ala ahụ nile n'elu-elu ndi mmadu bijuputara ya.

22 Ma ha na-arusi oru ike karia, ma ha zuru ma ree ma na-azu ahia otu na ibe ya, ka ha wee nweta uru.

23 Ma ha ruru oru n'udi ntugwe nile di iche iche, ma ha mere ola-edo, na ola-ocha, na igwe, na ola bras, na udi igwe nile di iche iche; ma ha gwuputara ya site n'ala ahụ; ya mere, ha gwuputalitere nnukwu mkpomkpo aja inweta ntugwe, nke ola-edo, na nke ola-ocha, na nke igwe, na nke ola-kopa. Ma ha ruru udi omaricha oru nile di iche iche.

24 Ma ha nwere akwa silk nile, ma omaricha akwa linen gbakara agbako; ma ha ruru udi akwa nile di iche iche, ka ha wee yiwe onwe ha site n'igba-oto ha.

25 Ma ha mere udi ngwa-oru nile di iche iche iji koo ala, ma iji kogharia ala na iji ku akuku, iji ghoru mkpuru na iji bo ahihia, na iji gbachasia akuku.

26 Ma ha mere udi ngwa-oru nile di iche iche ndi nke ha ji na-aru oru anumanu ha nile.

And after he had obtained unto himself the kingdom he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord; and the people did prosper in the land; and he did live to a good old age, and begat sons and daughters; and he also begat Corom, whom he anointed king in his stead.

And it came to pass that Corom did that which was good in the sight of the Lord all his days; and he begat many sons and daughters; and after he had seen many days he did pass away, even like unto the rest of the earth; and Kish reigned in his stead.

And it came to pass that Kish passed away also, and Lib reigned in his stead.

And it came to pass that Lib also did that which was good in the sight of the Lord. And in the days of Lib the poisonous serpents were destroyed. Wherefore they did go into the land southward, to hunt food for the people of the land, for the land was covered with animals of the forest. And Lib also himself became a great hunter.

And they built a great city by the narrow neck of land, by the place where the sea divides the land.

And they did preserve the land southward for a wilderness, to get game. And the whole face of the land northward was covered with inhabitants.

And they were exceedingly industrious, and they did buy and sell and traffic one with another, that they might get gain.

And they did work in all manner of ore, and they did make gold, and silver, and iron, and brass, and all manner of metals; and they did dig it out of the earth; wherefore, they did cast up mighty heaps of earth to get ore, of gold, and of silver, and of iron, and of copper. And they did work all manner of fine work.

And they did have silks, and fine-twined linen; and they did work all manner of cloth, that they might clothe themselves from their nakedness.

And they did make all manner of tools to till the earth, both to plow and to sow, to reap and to hoe, and also to thrash.

And they did make all manner of tools with which they did work their beasts.

27 Ma ha mere ụdị ngwa-ọgụ nile dị iche iche nke agha. Ma ha rụrụ ụdị ọrụ nile dị iche iche nke aka-ọrụ ha na-agụ agụụ mmata karịa.

28 Ma enweghị mgbe a ga-enwe ndị a gọziri agozi karịa ha, na e mere ka ha mee nke-oma site n'aka nke Onyenwe. Ma ha nọ n'ala nke a hojoro karịa ala nile, n'ihị na Onyenwe ekwuwo ya.

29 Ma o wee ruo na Lib biri ndụ otutu afọ, ma mụta umu-nwoke na umu-nwanyị; ọ mụtakwara Hiatom.

30 Ma o wee ruo na Hiatom chirị n'onodu nke nna ya. Ma mgbe Hiatom chiworo iri afọ abuo na anọ, lee, a napuru ya ala-eze ahụ. Ma o jere-ozì otutu afọ na ndokpu-nke-agma, e, obuna ubochi ya nile nke foduru.

31 Ma ọ mụtara Het, ma Het biri ndụ n'ime ndokpu n'agma ubochi ya nile. Ma Het mụtara Eron, Eron biri n'ime ndokpu n'agma ubochi ya nile; ma ọ mụtara Amnigada, ma Amnigada bikwara n'ime ndokpu n'agma ubochi ya nile; ma ọ mụtara Koriantom, ma Koriantom biri n'ime ndokpu n'agma ubochi ya nile; ma ọ mụtara Kom.

32 Ma o wee ruo na Kom dokpupuru otu okara nke ala-eze ahụ. Ma ọ chirị otu okara nke ala-eze ahụ iri afọ anọ na abuo; ma ọ gara ilu-agma megide eze ahụ, Amgid, ma ha luru agha n'ohere nke otutu afọ, n'oge nke Kom nwetara ike karịa Amgid, ma nweta ike karịa n'ala-eze ahụ nke foduru.

33 Ma n'ubochi nile nke Kom a malitere inwe ndi-ori n'ala ahụ; ma ha webatara atumatu ochie nile ahụ, ma nye inu-iyi nile n'udi nke ndi mgbe ochie, ma choo kwa ozọ ibibi ala-eze ahụ.

34 Ugbua Kom lusero ha ogu nke ukwu; otu o sila di, o nweghi ike imeri ha.

And they did make all manner of weapons of war. And they did work all manner of work of exceedingly curious workmanship.

And never could be a people more blessed than were they, and more prospered by the hand of the Lord. And they were in a land that was choice above all lands, for the Lord had spoken it.

And it came to pass that Lib did live many years, and begat sons and daughters; and he also begat Hearthom.

And it came to pass that Hearthom reigned in the stead of his father. And when Hearthom had reigned twenty and four years, behold, the kingdom was taken away from him. And he served many years in captivity, yea, even all the remainder of his days.

And he begat Heth, and Heth lived in captivity all his days. And Heth begat Aaron, and Aaron dwelt in captivity all his days; and he begat Amnigaddah, and Amnigaddah also dwelt in captivity all his days; and he begat Coriantum, and Coriantum dwelt in captivity all his days; and he begat Com.

And it came to pass that Com drew away the half of the kingdom. And he reigned over the half of the kingdom forty and two years; and he went to battle against the king, Amgid, and they fought for the space of many years, during which time Com gained power over Amgid, and obtained power over the remainder of the kingdom.

And in the days of Com there began to be robbers in the land; and they adopted the old plans, and administered oaths after the manner of the ancients, and sought again to destroy the kingdom.

Now Com did fight against them much; nevertheless, he did not prevail against them.

Ita 11

- 1 Ma n'ubochi nile nke Kom otutu ndi-amuma
bjakwara, ma buo-amuma maka mbibi nke nnukwu
ndi ahụ ma obughi na ha ga-echehari, ma
tugharikwute Onye-nwe, ma hapu igbu-mmadu ha
nile na ajoo-omume.
- 2 Ma o wee ruo na ndi ahụ juru ndi-amuma ahụ, ma
ha gbakwuru Kom maka nchekwa, n'ih na ndi ahụ
choro ibibi ha.
- 3 Ma ha buuru Kom amuma otutu ihe; ma a goziri ya
n'ubochi ya nile nke foduru.
- 4 Ma o biri ndu ruo n'ika-nka, ma muta Shiblom; ma
Shiblom chiri n'onodu ya. Ma nwanne-nwoke nke
Shiblom nupuru-isi megide ya, ma a malitere inwe
nnukwu ilu-agma kari-akari n'ala ahụ.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na nwanne-nwoke nke Shiblom mere
ka e gbuo ndi-amuma nile buru amuma maka mbibi
nke ndi ahụ;
- 6 Ma e nwere nnukwu odachi n'ala ahụ, n'ih na ha
agbawo-ama na nnukwu obubu-onu ga-abjakwasị ala
ahụ, na kwa bjakwasị ndi ahụ, ma na a ga-enwe
nnukwu mbibi n'etiti ha, udi nke na-aditubeghi mbu
n'elu iru nke ala ahụ, ma na okpuku ha ga-adi ka
mkpomkpo aja n'elu iru nke ala ahụ ma obughi na ha
ga-echehari site n'ajoo-omume ha.
- 7 Ma ha anaghi nti n'olu nke Onye-nwe, n'ih ntuwa
ojoo ha nile; ya mere, a malitere inwe ilu-agma nile na
ndoro-ndoro nile n'ala ahụ nile, na kwa otutu unwu
na ajoo-orja nile, nke mere na e nwere nnukwu mbibi,
udi nke a na-amatabeghi mbu n'elu iru nke ala ahụ;
ma ihe ndi a nile mezuru n'ubochi nile nke Shiblom.
- 8 Ma ndi ahụ malitere icheghari site n'ajoo-omume
ha; ma oge nile obula ha mere otu a Onye-nwe mere
ha ebere.
- 9 Ma o wee ruo na e gburu Shiblom, ma a kpobataru
Set n'ime ndokpu n'agma, ma o biri n'ime ndokpu
n'agma ubochi ya nile.

Ether 11

And there came also in the days of Com many prophets,
and prophesied of the destruction of that great people
except they should repent, and turn unto the Lord, and
forsake their murders and wickedness.

And it came to pass that the prophets were rejected
by the people, and they fled unto Com for protection,
for the people sought to destroy them.

And they prophesied unto Com many things; and he
was blessed in all the remainder of his days.

And he lived to a good old age, and begat Shiblom;
and Shiblom reigned in his stead. And the brother of
Shiblom rebelled against him, and there began to be an
exceedingly great war in all the land.

And it came to pass that the brother of Shiblom
caused that all the prophets who prophesied of the de-
struction of the people should be put to death;

And there was great calamity in all the land, for they
had testified that a great curse should come upon the
land, and also upon the people, and that there should be
a great destruction among them, such an one as never
had been upon the face of the earth, and their bones
should become as heaps of earth upon the face of the
land except they should repent of their wickedness.

And they hearkened not unto the voice of the Lord,
because of their wicked combinations; wherefore, there
began to be wars and contentions in all the land, and
also many famines and pestilences, insomuch that there
was a great destruction, such an one as never had been
known upon the face of the earth; and all this came to
pass in the days of Shiblom.

And the people began to repent of their iniquity; and
inasmuch as they did the Lord did have mercy on them.

And it came to pass that Shiblom was slain, and Seth
was brought into captivity, and did dwell in captivity all
his days.

10 Ma o wee ruo na Aha, nwa ya nwoke, nwetara ala-eze ahụ; ma ọ chiri ndi ahụ ubochi ya nile. Ma o mere udi ajo-omume nile di iche iche n'ubochi ya nile, site na nke a o kpatara ikwafu nnukwu obara; ma ole na ole ka ubochi ya nile di.

11 Ma Item, ebe o bu onye-agburu nke Aha, nwetara ala-eze ahụ; ma o mekwara ihe nke di njo n'ubochi ya nile.

12 Ma o wee ruo na n'ubochi nile nke Item otutu ndi-amuma bjara, ma buokwara ndi ahụ amuma ozọ; e, ha buru-amuma na Onye-nwe ga-ebibi ha kpatara site n'iru nke uwa ma obughi na ha cheghariri site n'ajo-omume ha nile.

13 Ma o wee ruo na ndi ahụ mesiri obi ha nile ike, ma ha achoghi ina-nti nokwu ha nile; ma ndi-amuma ahuru ruo uju ma site n'etiti ndi ahụ wezuga onwe ha.

14 Ma o wee ruo na Item kpere ikpe n'ajo-omume ubochi ya nile; ma o mutara Moron. Ma o wee ruo na Moron chiri n'onodu ya; ma Moron mere ihe nke di njo n'iru Onye-nwe.

15 Ma o wee ruo na nnuhu-isi malitere n'etiti ndi ahụ, n'ihu ntugwa nzuzo ahụ nke e wulitere iji nweta ike na uru; ma e nwere otu dike bilitere n'etiti ha n'ajo-omume, ma nye Moron ihu-agma, n'ime nke o kwaturu otu okara nke ala-eze ahụ; ma o chikotara otu okara nke ala-eze ahụ otutu afo.

16 Ma o wee ruo na Moron kwaturu ya, ma nweta kwa ala-eze ahụ ozọ.

17 Ma o wee ruo na e nwere otu dike ozọ bilitere; ma o buuru onye agburu nke nwanne-nwoke nke Jared.

18 Ma o wee ruo na o kwaturu Moron ma nweta ala-eze ahụ, ya mere, Moron biri na ndokpu n'agma ubochi ya nile nke foduru; ma o mutara Korianto.

19 Ma o wee ruo na Korianto biri na ndokpu n'agma ubochi ya nile.

And it came to pass that Ahah, his son, did obtain the kingdom; and he did reign over the people all his days. And he did do all manner of iniquity in his days, by which he did cause the shedding of much blood; and few were his days.

And Ethem, being a descendant of Ahah, did obtain the kingdom; and he also did do that which was wicked in his days.

And it came to pass that in the days of Ethem there came many prophets, and prophesied again unto the people; yea, they did prophesy that the Lord would utterly destroy them from off the face of the earth except they repented of their iniquities.

And it came to pass that the people hardened their hearts, and would not hearken unto their words; and the prophets mourned and withdrew from among the people.

And it came to pass that Ethem did execute judgment in wickedness all his days; and he begat Moron. And it came to pass that Moron did reign in his stead; and Moron did that which was wicked before the Lord.

And it came to pass that there arose a rebellion among the people, because of that secret combination which was built up to get power and gain; and there arose a mighty man among them in iniquity, and gave battle unto Moron, in which he did overthrow the half of the kingdom; and he did maintain the half of the kingdom for many years.

And it came to pass that Moron did overthrow him, and did obtain the kingdom again.

And it came to pass that there arose another mighty man; and he was a descendant of the brother of Jared.

And it came to pass that he did overthrow Moron and obtain the kingdom; wherefore, Moron dwelt in captivity all the remainder of his days; and he begat Coriantor.

And it came to pass that Coriantor dwelt in captivity all his days.

20 Ma n'ụbọchị nile nke Korianto e nwekwara ọtutu ndị-amụma b́jara, ma buo-amụma maka nnukwu na ihe nile ndị dī ịtụ-n'anya, ma kwusaa nchehari nye ndị ahụ, ma, ma ọbughị na ha chegharị, Onye-nwe Chineke ga-ekpe ikpe megide ha ruo n'ibibi ha kpam-kpam;

21 Mana Onye-nwe ga-ezite ma-ọbụ kpobata ndị ọzọ inwere ala ahụ, site n'ike ya n'udị ahụ nke o siri kpota ndị nna ha.

22 Ma ha juru okwu nile nke ndị-amụma, n'ihī otu nzuzo ha na ihe aru ọjọọ ha nile.

23 Ma o wee ruo na Korianto mụtara Ita, ma ọ nwuru, ebe o biworo n'ime ndokpu n'agha ụbọchị ya nile.

And in the days of Coriantor there also came many prophets, and prophesied of great and marvelous things, and cried repentance unto the people, and except they should repent the Lord God would execute judgment against them to their utter destruction;

And that the Lord God would send or bring forth another people to possess the land, by his power, after the manner by which he brought their fathers.

And they did reject all the words of the prophets, because of their secret society and wicked abominations.

And it came to pass that Coriantor begat Ether, and he died, having dwelt in captivity all his days.

Ita 12

- 1 Ma o wee ruo na ụbọchị nile nke Ita bụurū n'ụbọchị nile nke Koriantamọ; ma Koriantamọ bụurū eze na-achị ala ahụ nile.
- 2 Ma Ita bụurū onye-amụma nke Onye-nwe; ya mere Ita pụtara n'ụbọchị nile nke Koriantamọ, ma malite ibu-amụma nye ndị ahụ, n'ihị na e nweghị ike ịkwusị ya n'ihị Mụọ nke Chineke nke dịrị n'ime ya.
- 3 N'ihị na o tiri mkpu site n'ụtụtụ, ọbuna ruo n'ọdịda nke anyanwụ, na-agba ndị mmadụ ume ikwere na Chineke ruo n'ichegharị ma ọbughị otu a ga ebibi ha, na-agwa ha na site n'okwukwe a na-emezu ihe nile—
- 4 Ya mere, onye ọbụla kwere na Chineke ga-enwe ike jiri obisike nwee olile-anya maka ụwa nke ka mma, e, ọbuna ọnọdụ n'aka-nri nke Chineke, bụ olile-anya nke na-abịa site n'okwukwe, na-eme ndabere nye mkpuru-obi nile nke ụmụ-mmadụ, nke ga-eme ka ha kwusie ike ma guzogide, na-anogide n'ezị ọrụ nile oge nile, ebe a na-eduga ha na-ito Chineke.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na Ita buru amụma nnukwu na ihe ndị dị ịtụ-n'anya nye ndị ahụ, ndị nke ha na-ekwereghị, n'ihị na ha ahughị ha.
- 6 Ma ugbuga, mụ, Moronai, ga-ekwu ihe ole na ole gbasara ihe ndị a; aga m egosị ụwa na okwukwe bụ ihe ndị aturū anya ha ma ahughị ha anya; ya mere, arụla-ụka n'ihị na unu ahughị, n'ihị na unu enwetaghị aka ebe ruo mgbe a nwalesiworo okwukwe unu.
- 7 N'ihị na ọ bụ site n'okwukwe ka Kraịst jiri gosị ndị nna anyị onwe ya, mgbe o sịworo n'ọnwụ bilie; ma o gosighị ha onwe ya ruo mgbe ha nweworo okwukwe na ya; ya mere, ọ ga-aburịrị na ụfọdụ nwere okwukwe na ya; n'ihị na o gosighị ụwa onwe ya.
- 8 Kama n'ihị okwukwe nke ndị mmadụ o gosiwo ụwa onwe ya, ma nye aha nke Nna otuto, ma kwado ụzọ nke a ga-esi na ya ndị ọzọ e wee nwere ike burū ndị nketa nke onyinye elu-igwe, ka ha wee nwee olile-anya maka ihe ndị ahụ nke ha na ahubeghị anya.
- 9 Ya mere, unu nwekwara ike inwe olile-anya ma burū ndị nketa nke onyinye ahụ, ma ọburū na unu ga-enwe okwukwe.

Ether 12

And it came to pass that the days of Ether were in the days of Coriantumr; and Coriantumr was king over all the land.

And Ether was a prophet of the Lord; wherefore Ether came forth in the days of Coriantumr, and began to prophesy unto the people, for he could not be restrained because of the Spirit of the Lord which was in him.

For he did cry from the morning, even until the going down of the sun, exhorting the people to believe in God unto repentance lest they should be destroyed, saying unto them that by faith all things are fulfilled—

Wherefore, whoso believeth in God might with surety hope for a better world, yea, even a place at the right hand of God, which hope cometh of faith, maketh an anchor to the souls of men, which would make them sure and steadfast, always abounding in good works, being led to glorify God.

And it came to pass that Ether did prophesy great and marvelous things unto the people, which they did not believe, because they saw them not.

And now, I, Moroni, would speak somewhat concerning these things; I would show unto the world that faith is things which are hoped for and not seen; wherefore, dispute not because ye see not, for ye receive no witness until after the trial of your faith.

For it was by faith that Christ showed himself unto our fathers, after he had risen from the dead; and he showed not himself unto them until after they had faith in him; wherefore, it must needs be that some had faith in him, for he showed himself not unto the world.

But because of the faith of men he has shown himself unto the world, and glorified the name of the Father, and prepared a way that thereby others might be partakers of the heavenly gift, that they might hope for those things which they have not seen.

Wherefore, ye may also have hope, and be partakers of the gift, if ye will but have faith.

10 Lee ọ bụurū site n'okwukwe ka a kpọrọ ndị mgbe
ochie n'ụdị usoro nsọ nke Chineke.

11 Ya mere, site n'okwukwe ka e nyere iwu nke Moses.
Mana n'onyinye nke Okpara ya ka Chineke
kwadoworo ụzọ nke kachasi mma karịa; ma ọ bụ site
n'okwukwe ka e mejuputaworo ya.

12 N'ihina na ọburū na e nweghị okwukwe n'etiti ụmụ
nke mmadu, Chineke enweghị ike ime ọrụ-ebube
ọbụla n'etiti ha; ya mere, o gosighi onwe ya ruo mgbe
ha nweworo okwukwe.

13 Lee ọ bụ okwukwe nke Alma na Amiulek bụ ihe
mere ụlọ-mkpọrọ ahụ jiri tugharia daa n'ala.

14 Lee, ọ bụurū okwukwe nke Nifaj na Lihaj bụ ihe
kpatara mgbanwe ahụ jiri bjakwasị ndị Leman, nke
mere na e mere ha baptism jiri oku ma jiri Mụọ Nsọ.

15 Lee, ọ bụurū okwukwe nke Amon na ụmụnne ya
nwoke bụ ihe kpatara nnukwu ọrụ-ebube di otu ahụ
n'etiti ndi Leman.

16 E, ma ọbuna ndi ahụ nile nke ruru ọrụ-ebube nile
ruru ha site n'okwukwe ọbuna ndi ahụ nke biri tutu
Kraist na kwa ndi nke biri mgbe ọ bjasiworo.

17 Ma ọ bụurū site n'okwukwe ka ndi-na-eso ụzọ atọ
ahụ jiri nweta ikwe nkwa na ha agaghị edetu onwu ire;
ma ha enwetaghị ikwe-nkwa ahụ ruo mgbe ha
gosiworo okwukwe.

18 Ma ọbughị ma o nwere mgbe onye ọbula meworo
ọrụ-ebube ruo mgbe ha gosiworo okwukwe; ya mere,
ha buru-uzo kwere n'Okpara nke Chineke.

19 Ma e nwere otutu ndi okwukwe ha siri ike karia,
ọbuna tutu Kraist abia, ndi a na-enweghị ike idebe site
n'ime akwa-mgbochi ahụ, kama ha jiri anya ha hụ ihe
ndi nke ha jiworo anya nke okwukwe hụ, ma ha nwere
obi-uto.

20 Ma lee, anyi ahūwo n'akuko-ndekota nke a na otu
n'ime ndi a bụurū nwanne-nwoke nke Jared; n'ihina
otu a ka okwukwe ya diiri nnukwu n'ime Chineke, na
mgbe Chineke weputara mkpisi-aka ya o nweghị ike
izonari ya nwanne-nwoke nke Jared, n'ihina okwu ya nke
o gwawooro ya, bụ okwu nke o nwetaworo site
n'okwukwe.

Behold it was by faith that they of old were called af-
ter the holy order of God.

Wherefore, by faith was the law of Moses given. But
in the gift of his Son hath God prepared a more excel-
lent way; and it is by faith that it hath been fulfilled.

For if there be no faith among the children of men
God can do no miracle among them; wherefore, he
showed not himself until after their faith.

Behold, it was the faith of Alma and Amulek that
caused the prison to tumble to the earth.

Behold, it was the faith of Nephi and Lehi that
wrought the change upon the Lamanites, that they
were baptized with fire and with the Holy Ghost.

Behold, it was the faith of Ammon and his brethren
which wrought so great a miracle among the
Lamanites.

Yea, and even all they who wrought miracles
wrought them by faith, even those who were before
Christ and also those who were after.

And it was by faith that the three disciples obtained a
promise that they should not taste of death; and they
obtained not the promise until after their faith.

And neither at any time hath any wrought miracles
until after their faith; wherefore they first believed in
the Son of God.

And there were many whose faith was so exceedingly
strong, even before Christ came, who could not be kept
from within the veil, but truly saw with their eyes the
things which they had beheld with an eye of faith, and
they were glad.

And behold, we have seen in this record that one of
these was the brother of Jared; for so great was his faith
in God, that when God put forth his finger he could not
hide it from the sight of the brother of Jared, because of
his word which he had spoken unto him, which word
he had obtained by faith.

21 Ma mgbe nwanne-nwoke nke Jared hụworo mkpịsị-aka nke Onye-nwe, n'ihị ikwe-nkwa nke nwanne-nwoke nke Jared nwetaworo site n'okwukwe, Onye-nwe enweghị kwa ike ijichi ihe ọbụla site n'ọhụhụ-anya ya; ya mere o gosiri ya ihe nile, n'ihị na e nweghị kwa ike iga n'iru na-edebe ya na mpụta nke akwa-mgbọchị ahụ.

22 Ma ọ bụ site n'okwukwe ka ndị nna m nataworo ikwe-nkwa ahụ na ihe ndị a ga-abịakwute ụmụnne ha site n'aka ndị Jentailu; ya mere Onye-nwe enyewo m iwu-nsọ, e, ọbuna Jisus Kraịst.

23 Ma asiri m ya: Onye-nwe, ndị Jentailu ga-akwa ihe ndị a emo, n'ihị adighi-ike na-ide ihe anyi; n'ihị na Onye-nwe i mewo anyi dike n'okwu site n'okwukwe, mana i mebeghi anyi dike n'ide ihe; n'ihị na i mewo ndi a nile ka ha nwe ike ikwu okwu hie nne, n'ihị Mụọ Nsọ nke i nyeworo ha;

24 Ma i mewo anyi ka anyi nwe ike dee ihe nani ntakiri, n'ihị adichaghị mma nke aka anyi nile. Lee, i mebeghi anyi dike n'ide ihe dika nwanne-nwoke nke Jared, n'ihị na i mere ya na ihe ndi nke o dere buru ibu ọbuna dika i siri di, ruo na idota ndi mmadu igu ha.

25 I meputawo kwa okwu nile ka ha sie ike ma di ukwu, ọbuna nke mere na anyi enweghi ike ide ha; ya mere, mgbe anyi na-edede anyi na-ahụ adighi ike anyi, ma na-akpobighari-ukwu n'ihị otu anyi na-esi edebe mkpuru-okwu anyi nile, ma egwu na-atu m adighi-ama-ama ndi Jentailu ga-akwa okwu anyi nile emo.

26 Ma mgbe m kwuworo nke a, Onye-nwe gwara m okwu, na-asị: Ndi nzuzu na-akwa-emo, mana ha ga-eru uju; ma amara m zuru-oke maka ndi di nwayo, ka ha ghara irite uru na adighi-ike unu;

27 Ma ọburu na ndi mmadu bjakwute m aga m egosi ha adighi-ike ha. Ana m enye ndi mmadu adighi-ike ka ha wee di umeala, ma amara m zuru oke maka ndi mmadu nile nke di umeala n'iru m; n'ihị na ọburu na ha di umeala n'iru m, ma nwee okwukwe na m, mgbe ahụ ka m ga-eme ihe ndi na-adighi ike ka ha diri ike nye ha.

28 Lee, aga m egosi ndi Jentailu adighi ike ha, ma aga m egosi ha na okwukwe, olile-anya na afọ-oma nawetara m—isi mmiri nke ezi-omume nile.

And after the brother of Jared had beheld the finger of the Lord, because of the promise which the brother of Jared had obtained by faith, the Lord could not withhold anything from his sight; wherefore he showed him all things, for he could no longer be kept without the veil.

And it is by faith that my fathers have obtained the promise that these things should come unto their brethren through the Gentiles; therefore the Lord hath commanded me, yea, even Jesus Christ.

And I said unto him: Lord, the Gentiles will mock at these things, because of our weakness in writing; for Lord thou hast made us mighty in word by faith, but thou hast not made us mighty in writing; for thou hast made all this people that they could speak much, because of the Holy Ghost which thou hast given them;

And thou hast made us that we could write but little, because of the awkwardness of our hands. Behold, thou hast not made us mighty in writing like unto the brother of Jared, for thou madest him that the things which he wrote were mighty even as thou art, unto the overpowering of man to read them.

Thou hast also made our words powerful and great, even that we cannot write them; wherefore, when we write we behold our weakness, and stumble because of the placing of our words; and I fear lest the Gentiles shall mock at our words.

And when I had said this, the Lord spake unto me, saying: Fools mock, but they shall mourn; and my grace is sufficient for the meek, that they shall take no advantage of your weakness;

And if men come unto me I will show unto them their weakness. I give unto men weakness that they may be humble; and my grace is sufficient for all men that humble themselves before me; for if they humble themselves before me, and have faith in me, then will I make weak things become strong unto them.

Behold, I will show unto the Gentiles their weakness, and I will show unto them that faith, hope and charity bringeth unto me—the fountain of all righteousness.

29 Ma mụ, Moronaj, ebe m nūworo okwu ndị a nile, nwere nkasi-obi, ma sị: O Onye-nwe, ka e mee ọchịchọ ezi-omume gị, n'ihì na a matara m na ì na-arurū ụmụ nke mmadụ ọrụ dika okwukwe ha siri dī;

30 N'ihì na nwanne-nwoke nke Jared gwara ugwu Zirin ahụ, Pụọ—ma e wepuru ya. Ma ọburu na o nweghi okwukwe, ọ garaghi apu; ya mere ì na-arū ọrụ mgbe ndi mmadu nweworo okwukwe.

31 N'ihì na otu a ka i siri gosiputa ndi-na-eso-uzo gi onwe gi; n'ihì na mgbe ha nweworo okwukwe, ma kwuo okwu n'aha gi, i gosiri ha onwe gi na nnukwu ike.

32 Ma e chetakwara m na i siri na i kwadowo ulo maka ndi mmadu, e, obuna n'etiti ebe obibi nile nke Nna gi, n'ime nke mmadu ga-enweriri olile-anya nke kachasi mma kara; ya mere mmadu ga-enwe olile-anya, ma obu o gaghi anata ihe nketa n'ebe ahụ nke i kwadoworo.

33 Ma ozọ, echetara m na i kwuwo na i huwo uwa n'anya, obuna ruo n'itogbo ndu gi maka uwa, ka i wee nwe ike iwelite kwa ya ozọ ikwadoro umu nke mmadu ebe.

34 Ma ugbua a matara m na ihunanya nke a nke i nweworo n'ebe umu nke mmadu no bu afo-oma; ya mere, ma obughi na ndi mmadu ga-enwe afo-oma ha enweghi ike iketa ebe ahụ nke i kwadoworo n'ebe obibi nile nke Nna gi.

35 Ya mere, amatara m site n'ihe nke a nke i kwuworo, na oburu na ndi Jentailu enweghi afo-oma, n'ihì adighi ike anyi, na ì ga-achoputa ha, ma wepu onyinyechi ha, e, obuna nke ahụ ha nataworo, ma nye ya ndi nke ga-enwe nke kariri-akarị.

36 Ma o wee ruo na ekpere m ekpere nye Onye-nwe ka o wee nye ndi Jentailu amara, ka ha wee nwee afo-oma.

37 Ma o wee ruo na Onye-nwe siri m: Oburu na ha enweghi afo-oma odighi ihe o mere gi, i kwesiwota ntukwasibi; ya mere, a ga-eme ka uwe gi nile di ocha. Ma n'ihì na ì huwo adighi ike gi a ga-eme ka ì sie ike, obuna ruo n'inodu ala n'ebe ahụ nke m kwadoworo n'ebe obibi nile nke Nna m.

And I, Moroni, having heard these words, was comforted, and said: O Lord, thy righteous will be done, for I know that thou workest unto the children of men according to their faith;

For the brother of Jared said unto the mountain Zerin, Remove—and it was removed. And if he had not had faith it would not have moved; wherefore thou workest after men have faith.

For thus didst thou manifest thyself unto thy disciples; for after they had faith, and did speak in thy name, thou didst show thyself unto them in great power.

And I also remember that thou hast said that thou hast prepared a house for man, yea, even among the mansions of thy Father, in which man might have a more excellent hope; wherefore man must hope, or he cannot receive an inheritance in the place which thou hast prepared.

And again, I remember that thou hast said that thou hast loved the world, even unto the laying down of thy life for the world, that thou mightest take it again to prepare a place for the children of men.

And now I know that this love which thou hast had for the children of men is charity; wherefore, except men shall have charity they cannot inherit that place which thou hast prepared in the mansions of thy Father.

Wherefore, I know by this thing which thou hast said, that if the Gentiles have not charity, because of our weakness, that thou wilt prove them, and take away their talent, yea, even that which they have received, and give unto them who shall have more abundantly.

And it came to pass that I prayed unto the Lord that he would give unto the Gentiles grace, that they might have charity.

And it came to pass that the Lord said unto me: If they have not charity it mattereth not unto thee, thou hast been faithful; wherefore, thy garments shall be made clean. And because thou hast seen thy weakness thou shalt be made strong, even unto the sitting down in the place which I have prepared in the mansions of my Father.

38 Ma ugbua mụ, Moronai, na-asị ndị Jentaịlụ nọdụ-
nke-oma, e, na kwa nye ụmụnne m ndị m hụrụ-n'anya,
ruo mgbe anyị ga-ezukọ n'iru oche-ikpe nke Kraịst,
ebe mmadụ nile ga-amata na uwe m nile enweghị
ntụpọ site n'ọbara unu.

39 Ma mgbe ahụ ka unu ga-amata na mụ ahụwo Jisus,
ma na ọ gwawo m okwu iru na iru, ma na ọ gwara m
n'obi umeala dị mfe nghọta, ọbuna dịka mmadụ na-
agwa onye ọzọ n'asụsụ nke m, gbasara ihe ndị a.

40 Ma nani ole na ole ka m deworo, n'ihị adighị ike m
n'ide ihe.

41 Ma ugbua, aga m atụnyere unu uche ka unu chọọ
Jisus a nke ndị-amụma nile na ndị-ozị nile deworo
maka ya, ka amara nke Chineke Nna, na kwa Onye-
nwe Jisus Kraịst, na Mụọ Nsọ, nke na agba-ama maka
ha, wee dị ma nọgide n'ime unu ruo mgbe nile. Amen.

And now I, Moroni, bid farewell unto the Gentiles,
yea, and also unto my brethren whom I love, until we
shall meet before the judgment-seat of Christ, where all
men shall know that my garments are not spotted with
your blood.

And then shall ye know that I have seen Jesus, and
that he hath talked with me face to face, and that he told
me in plain humility, even as a man telleth another in
mine own language, concerning these things;

And only a few have I written, because of my weak-
ness in writing.

And now, I would commend you to seek this Jesus of
whom the prophets and apostles have written, that the
grace of God the Father, and also the Lord Jesus Christ,
and the Holy Ghost, which beareth record of them,
may be and abide in you forever. Amen.

Ita 13

- 1 Ma ugbua mụ, Moronaj, na-aga n'iru idecha akụkọ-ndekọta m gbasara mbibi nke ndị ahụ nke m na-edede maka ha.
- 2 N'ihina lee, ha juru okwu nile nke Ita; n'ihina o gwara ha maka ihe nile n'ezikwu, site na mmalite nke mmadu; ma na mgbe mmiri nile ahụ laghachiworo azu puo site n'elu ala nke a, o ghorọ ala nke a horo kara ala ndi ozo nile, ala nke Onye-nwe horo; ya mere Onye-nwe ga-acho ka mmadu nile ndi bi n'elu iru ya jeere ya ozi;
- 3 Ma na o buuru ebe nke Jerusalem oheru ahụ, nke ga-agbadata site n'elu-igwe, na ebe mgbaba di nsọ nke Onye-nwe.
- 4 Lee, Ita huru ubochi nile nke Kraist, ma o kwuru okwu gbasara otu Jerusalem Oheru n'ala nke a.
- 5 Ma o kwukwara gbasara ulo nke Israel, na Jerusalem ahụ ebe nke Lihai ga-esite abia—mgbe a ga-ebibi ya a ga-ewulite kwa ya ozo, obodo-ukwu di nsọ nye Onye-nwe; ya mere, o gaghị enwe ike ibu Jerusalem oheru n'ihina o diwo rii n'oge mgbe ochie; ma a ga-ewulite kwa ya ozo ma buruzie obodo-ukwu di nsọ nke Onye-nwe; ma a ga-ewu ya nye ulo nke Israel—
- 6 Ma na otu Jerusalem Oheru ka a ga-ewulite n'elu ala nke a, nye ndi nke foduru na mkpuru-afọ nke Josef, maka ihe ndi nke e nweworo udi ya.
- 7 N'ihina dika Josef kpodatara nna ya n'ime ala nke Ijpt, obuna otu ahụ o nwuru n'ebe ahụ; ya mere, Onye-nwe kpoptara ndi nke foduru na mkpuru-afọ nke Josef site n'ala nke Jerusalem, ka o wee meere mkpuru-afọ nke Josef ebere ka ha wee ghara ila-n'iyi, obuna dika o siri meere nna nke Josef ebere ka o ghara ila n'iyi.
- 8 Ya mere, ndi nke foduru n'ulo nke Josef a ga-ewulite ha n'elu ala nke a; ma o ga-abu ala nke nketa ha; ma ha ga-ewulite obodo-ukwu di nsọ nye Onye-nwe, dika Jerusalem nke ochie ahụ; ma a gaghị agwakotakwa ha ozo, ruo mgbe ogwugwu ahụ ga-abia mgbe uwa ga-agafe.
- 9 Ma a ga-enwe elu-igwe oheru na uwa oheru; ma ha ga-adị ka nke ochie ahụ ma ewezuga na nke ochie agafewo, ma ihe nile adiwo oheru.

Ether 13

And now I, Moroni, proceed to finish my record concerning the destruction of the people of whom I have been writing.

For behold, they rejected all the words of Ether; for he truly told them of all things, from the beginning of man; and that after the waters had receded from off the face of this land it became a choice land above all other lands, a chosen land of the Lord; wherefore the Lord would have that all men should serve him who dwell upon the face thereof;

And that it was the place of the New Jerusalem, which should come down out of heaven, and the holy sanctuary of the Lord.

Behold, Ether saw the days of Christ, and he spake concerning a New Jerusalem upon this land.

And he spake also concerning the house of Israel, and the Jerusalem from whence Lehi should come—after it should be destroyed it should be built up again, a holy city unto the Lord; wherefore, it could not be a new Jerusalem for it had been in a time of old; but it should be built up again, and become a holy city of the Lord; and it should be built unto the house of Israel—

And that a New Jerusalem should be built up upon this land, unto the remnant of the seed of Joseph, for which things there has been a type.

For as Joseph brought his father down into the land of Egypt, even so he died there; wherefore, the Lord brought a remnant of the seed of Joseph out of the land of Jerusalem, that he might be merciful unto the seed of Joseph that they should perish not, even as he was merciful unto the father of Joseph that he should perish not.

Wherefore, the remnant of the house of Joseph shall be built upon this land; and it shall be a land of their inheritance; and they shall build up a holy city unto the Lord, like unto the Jerusalem of old; and they shall no more be confounded, until the end come when the earth shall pass away.

And there shall be a new heaven and a new earth; and they shall be like unto the old save the old have passed away, and all things have become new.

- 10 Ma mgbe ahụ ka Jerusalem Ọhụrụ ga-abịa; ma ngozi ga-adịrị ndị ga-ebi n'ime ya, n'ihị na ọ bụ ha ka uwe ha nile dị ọcha site n'ọbara nke Nwa-atụrụ ahụ; ma ha bụ ndị ahụ a gunyere n'etiti mkpuru-afọ nke Josef ndị nke fọdurụ, ndị bụ nke ụlọ nke Israel.
- 11 Ma mgbe ahụ kwa ka Jerusalem nke ochie ahụ ga-abịa; na ndị nile bi n'ime ya, ngozi na-adịrị ha, n'ihị na a sawo ha n'ọbara nke Nwa-atụrụ ahụ; ma ha bụ ndị ahụ e kpọsasi ma kpọkọta ha bata site n'akụkụ anọ nile nke ụwa, na site na mba nile ndị dị n'elu-elu, ma ha bụ ndị nketa nke mmejuputa nke ogbugba-ndụ ahụ nke Chineke mere ya na nna ha, Abraham.
- 12 Ma mgbe ihe ndị a bịa, ga-eweta na mmezu akwụkwọ-nsọ nke siri, e nwere ndị nke bụurụ ndị mbụ, ndị ga-abụ ndị ikpe-azụ, ma e nwere ndị bụurụ ndị ikpe-azụ, ndị ga-abụ ndị mbụ.
- 13 Ma a chọrọ m ide ihe karịa, ma e gbochiri m, mana nnukwu na itụ n'anya ka amụma nile nke Ita di; ma ha weere ya ka ihe na-adighi mkpa, ma chụpụ ya; ma o zoro onwe ya n'ime ogba nke nkume n'ehihie, ma n'abalị ọ gapurụ na-ele ihe nile nke ga-abiakwasị ndị ahụ.
- 14 Ma dika ọ na-ebi n'ime ogba nke nkume o mere akụkọ-ndekota nke a nke fọdurụ, na-ele mbibi nile nke bjakwasiri ndị ahụ, n'abalị.
- 15 Ma o wee ruo na n'ime otu afọ ahụ n'ime nke a chụpụrụ ya site n'etiti ndị ahụ a malitere inwe nnukwu ilu-agma n'etiti ndị ahụ, n'ihị na e nwere otutu ndị bilitere, ndị bụ dike, ma chọọ ibibi Koriantamọ site n'atumatụ nzuzo nile nke ajo-omume ha, nke e kwuworo maka ya.
- 16 Ma ugbua Koriantamọ, ebe ọ gbaworo mbo mmụta, n'onwe ya, na nka nile nke ilu-agma na aghugho nile nke ụwa, ya mere o nyere ndị nke chọọ ibibi ya agha.
- 17 Mana o chegharighi, obughi ma omaricha umu-nwoke ya na umu-nwanyị ha cheghariri; obughi ma omaricha umu-nwoke na umu-nwanyị nke Koho ha cheghariri; obughi ma omaricha umu-nwoke na umu-nwanyị nke Korihohu ha cheghariri; ma na mkpirisi, odighi onye obula n'ime omaricha umu nwoke na umu-nwanyị n'elu nke ala ahụ nile nke cheghariri site na mmehie ha nile.

And then cometh the New Jerusalem; and blessed are they who dwell therein, for it is they whose garments are white through the blood of the Lamb; and they are they who are numbered among the remnant of the seed of Joseph, who were of the house of Israel.

And then also cometh the Jerusalem of old; and the inhabitants thereof, blessed are they, for they have been washed in the blood of the Lamb; and they are they who were scattered and gathered in from the four quarters of the earth, and from the north countries, and are partakers of the fulfilling of the covenant which God made with their father, Abraham.

And when these things come, bringeth to pass the scripture which saith, there are they who were first, who shall be last; and there are they who were last, who shall be first.

And I was about to write more, but I am forbidden; but great and marvelous were the prophecies of Ether; but they esteemed him as naught, and cast him out; and he hid himself in the cavity of a rock by day, and by night he went forth viewing the things which should come upon the people.

And as he dwelt in the cavity of a rock he made the remainder of this record, viewing the destructions which came upon the people, by night.

And it came to pass that in that same year in which he was cast out from among the people there began to be a great war among the people, for there were many who rose up, who were mighty men, and sought to destroy Coriantumr by their secret plans of wickedness, of which hath been spoken.

And now Coriantumr, having studied, himself, in all the arts of war and all the cunning of the world, wherefore he gave battle unto them who sought to destroy him.

But he repented not, neither his fair sons nor daughters; neither the fair sons and daughters of Cohor; neither the fair sons and daughters of Corihor; and in fine, there were none of the fair sons and daughters upon the face of the whole earth who repented of their sins.

18 Ya mere, o wee ruo na n'ime afọ nke mbụ nke Ita biri n'ime ọgba nke nkume, e nwere ọtụtụ ndị mmadụ ndị e gburu site na mma-agma nke ntugwa nzuzo nile ndị ahụ, na-alụso Koriantamọ ọgụ ka ha wee nweta ala-eze ahụ.

19 Ma o wee ruo na ụmụ-nwoke nke Koriantamọ lụrụ nnukwu ọgụ ma gbaa nnukwu ọbara.

20 Ma n'ime afọ nke abụọ okwu nke Onye-nwe bjaruru Ita, na ọ ga-eje ma buoro Koriantamọ amụma na, ọburụ na ọ ga-echehari, na ndị nile ya na ha bi, Onye-nwe ga-enye ya ala-eze ya ma debe ndị ahụ ndụ—

21 Ma ọ dighị otu ahụ a ga-ebibi ha, na ndị nile ha na ya bi ma ọbughị ya n'onwe ya. Ma ọ ga-adị ndụ nani ka o wee hụ mmejuputa nke amụma nile nke e kwuworo gbasara ndị ọzọ na-anata ala ahụ maka ihe nketa ha; ma Koriantamọ kwesiri inata olili site n'aka ha; ma mkpuru-obi ọbụla a ga-ebibi ya ma ewezuga Koriantamọ.

22 Ma o wee ruo na Koriantamọ echeharighi, ọbughị ma ndị ya na ha bi ha chehariri, ọbughị ma ndị ahụ ha chehariri; ma ilu-agma nile akwusighi; ma ha choro igbu Ita, mana ọ gbapuru site n'iru ha ma zoo kwa ọzọ n'ime ọgba nke nkume ahụ.

23 Ma o wee ruo na Shared bilitere, ma o nyekwara Koriantamọ ilu-agma; ma o meriri ya, nke mere na n'afọ nke atọ o wetara ya n'ime ndokpu nke agha.

24 Ma ụmụ-nwoke nke Koriantamọ, n'afọ nke anọ, meriri Shared, ma nweta kwa ala-eze ahụ ọzọ nye nna ha.

25 Ugbua a malitere inwe ilu-agma n'elu iru nke ala ahụ nile, nwoke ọbụla na ndị otu ya na-alụ maka ihe nke ọ choro.

26 Ma e nwere ndi-ori, ma na mkpirisi, ụdi ajọ-omume nile di iche iche n'elu iru nile nke ala ahụ.

27 Ma o wee ruo na Koriantamọ wesoro Shared iwe karịa, ma ọ gara imegide ya, ya na ndi-agma ya n'ilu-agma; ma ha zutere na nnukwu iwe, ma ha zutere na ndagwurugwu nke Gilgal; ma ilu-agma ahụ diziri egwu karịa.

Wherefore, it came to pass that in the first year that Ether dwelt in the cavity of a rock, there were many people who were slain by the sword of those secret combinations, fighting against Coriantumr that they might obtain the kingdom.

And it came to pass that the sons of Coriantumr fought much and bled much.

And in the second year the word of the Lord came to Ether, that he should go and prophesy unto Coriantumr that, if he would repent, and all his household, the Lord would give unto him his kingdom and spare the people—

Otherwise they should be destroyed, and all his household save it were himself. And he should only live to see the fulfilling of the prophecies which had been spoken concerning another people receiving the land for their inheritance; and Coriantumr should receive a burial by them; and every soul should be destroyed save it were Coriantumr.

And it came to pass that Coriantumr repented not, neither his household, neither the people; and the wars ceased not; and they sought to kill Ether, but he fled from before them and hid again in the cavity of the rock.

And it came to pass that there arose up Shared, and he also gave battle unto Coriantumr; and he did beat him, insomuch that in the third year he did bring him into captivity.

And the sons of Coriantumr, in the fourth year, did beat Shared, and did obtain the kingdom again unto their father.

Now there began to be a war upon all the face of the land, every man with his band fighting for that which he desired.

And there were robbers, and in fine, all manner of wickedness upon all the face of the land.

And it came to pass that Coriantumr was exceedingly angry with Shared, and he went against him with his armies to battle; and they did meet in great anger, and they did meet in the valley of Gilgal; and the battle became exceedingly sore.

28 Ma o wee ruo na Shared luru ogu megide ya n'ohere nke ubochi ato. Ma o wee ruo na Koriantamo meriri ya, ma chuo ya oso ruo mgbe o biaruru n'ala di larii nke Heshlon.

29 Ma o wee ruo na Shared nyekwara ya ilu-agma ozo n'elu ala ahụ di larii, ma lee, o meriri Koriantamo, ma chughachi ya azu ruo na ndagwurugwu nke Gilgal ahụ.

30 Ma Koriantamo nyekwara Shared ilu-agma ozo n'ime ndagwurugwu nke Gilgal ahụ, n'ime nke o meriri Shared ma gbuo ya.

31 Ma Shared meruru Koriantamo aru n'apata ukwu ya, nke mere na o gaghị kwa ilu-agma ozo n'ohere nke afọ abuo, n'ime oge nke ndi ahụ bi n'elu iru nke ala ahụ na akwafu obara ma odighi onye nwere ike ikwusi ha.

And it came to pass that Shared fought against him for the space of three days. And it came to pass that Coriantumr beat him, and did pursue him until he came to the plains of Heshlon.

And it came to pass that Shared gave him battle again upon the plains; and behold, he did beat Coriantumr, and drove him back again to the valley of Gilgal.

And Coriantumr gave Shared battle again in the valley of Gilgal, in which he beat Shared and slew him.

And Shared wounded Coriantumr in his thigh, that he did not go to battle again for the space of two years, in which time all the people upon the face of the land were shedding blood, and there was none to restrain them.

Ita 14

- 1 Ma ugbua a malitere inwe nnukwu ọbụbụ-ọnụ n'ala ahụ n'ihị ajoy-omume nke ndị ahụ, n'ime nke, ọburu na mmadu ga-atogbo ngwa-oru ya ma-obu mma-agma ya n'elu ebe ntukwasii-ihe ya, ma-obu n'elu ebe nke o ga-ebebe ya, lee, n'echi ya, o gaghị achota ya, oke nnukwu ka ọbụbụ-ọnụ ahụ di n'ala ahụ.
- 2 Ya mere onye ọbula jidesiri aka ya abuo ike n'ihe nke bu nke ya, ma ha achoghi igbazi ihe obughi ma ha chorog igbazinye ihe; ma nwoke obula debere isi-mma agha ya n'aka nri ya, na nchekwa nke ihe-onwunwe ya na ndu nke ya na ndi nwunye ya na umu ya.
- 3 Ma ugbua, mgbe ohere nke afu abuo gasiri, na mgbe Shared nwusiri, lee, e nwere nwanne-nwoke nke Shared biliri ma o nyere Koriantamo ilu-agma, n'ime nke Koriantamo meriri ya ma chuo ya oso ruo na ozara nke Ekish.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na nwanne-nwoke nke Shared nyere ya ilu-agma n'ime ozara nke Ekish ahụ; ma ilu-agma ahụ diziri egwu kariya, ma otutu puku dara site na mma-agma.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na Koriantamo gbara ha gburu-gburu ruo n'ozara ahụ; ma nwanne-nwoke nke Shared zoro-ije site n'ozara ahụ puo n'abalị ma gbuo otu akuku nke ndi-agma nke Koriantamo, mgbe ha nubigara mmanya oke.
- 6 Ma o bjaruru n'ala nke Moron, ma debe onwe ya n'elu oche-eze nke Koriantamo.
- 7 Ma o wee ruo na Koriantamo biri n'ime ozara ahụ ya na ndi-agma ya n'ohere nke afu abuo, n'ime nke o nwetara nnukwu ume o nyere ndi-agma ya.
- 8 Ugbua nwanne-nwoke nke Shared, onye aha ya buuru Gilied, natakwaro nnukwu ume o nyere ndi-agma ya, n'ihị ihe ntugwa nzuzo nile.
- 9 Ma o wee ruo na onye isi nchu-aja ya gburu ya mgbe o noduru n'elu oche-eze ya.
- 10 Ma o wee ruo na otu onye nke ihe ntugwa nzuzo nile ahụ gburu ya n'uzo nzuzo nta, ma nwetara onwe ya ala-eze ahụ; ma aha ya buuru Lib; ma Lib buuru nwoke nke toro nnukwu ogologo, kariya onye obula ozog n'etiti ndi ahụ nile.

Ether 14

And now there began to be a great curse upon all the land because of the iniquity of the people, in which, if a man should lay his tool or his sword upon his shelf, or upon the place whither he would keep it, behold, upon the morrow, he could not find it, so great was the curse upon the land.

Wherefore every man did cleave unto that which was his own, with his hands, and would not borrow neither would he lend; and every man kept the hilt of his sword in his right hand, in the defence of his property and his own life and of his wives and children.

And now, after the space of two years, and after the death of Shared, behold, there arose the brother of Shared and he gave battle unto Coriantumr, in which Coriantumr did beat him and did pursue him to the wilderness of Akish.

And it came to pass that the brother of Shared did give battle unto him in the wilderness of Akish; and the battle became exceedingly sore, and many thousands fell by the sword.

And it came to pass that Coriantumr did lay siege to the wilderness; and the brother of Shared did march forth out of the wilderness by night, and slew a part of the army of Coriantumr, as they were drunken.

And he came forth to the land of Moron, and placed himself upon the throne of Coriantumr.

And it came to pass that Coriantumr dwelt with his army in the wilderness for the space of two years, in which he did receive great strength to his army.

Now the brother of Shared, whose name was Gilead, also received great strength to his army, because of secret combinations.

And it came to pass that his high priest murdered him as he sat upon his throne.

And it came to pass that one of the secret combinations murdered him in a secret pass, and obtained unto himself the kingdom; and his name was Lib; and Lib was a man of great stature, more than any other man among all the people.

11 Ma o wee ruo na n'afọ nke mbụ nke Lìb,
Koriantamọ gbagotara rute n'ala nke Moron, ma nye
Lìb ìlụ-agma.

12 Ma o wee ruo na ọ lụsoro Lìb ọgụ, n'ime nke Lìb
kụrụ ya ihe n'aka nke mere na e meruru ya arụ; otu o
sila dị, ndị-agma nke Koriantamọ gara n'iru chụso Lìb,
nke mere na ọ gbagara na oke-ala nile dị n'elu ikpere-
mmiri ahụ.

13 Ma o wee ruo na Koriantamọ chụrụ ya ọsọ; ma Lìb
nyere ya ìlụ-agma n'elu ikpere-mmiri ahụ.

14 Ma o wee ruo na Lìb mekpara ndị-agma nke
Koriantamọ arụ, nke mere na ha gbapụkwara ọzọ gaa
n'ọzara nke Ekìsh ahụ.

15 Ma o wee ruo na Lìb chụrụ ya ọsọ ruo mgbe ọ
bịaruru n'ala dị larịi nke Egosh. Ma Koriantamọ
akporọwo ndị nile tinyere onwe ya mgbe ọ na-agbafẹ
n'iru Lìb n'akụkụ ala ahụ nke ọ gbagara.

16 Ma mgbe ọ b́iaruoro n'ala ahụ dị larịi nke Egosh o
nyere Lìb ìlụ-agma, ma ọ kugidere ya ihe ruo mgbe ọ
nwurụ; otu o sila dị, nwanne-nwoke nke Lìb b́iara
megide Koriantamọ n'onodu ya, ma ìlụ-agma ahụ d́iziri
egwu karịa, n'ime nke Koriantamọ gbapụkwara ọzọ
n'iru ndị-agma nke nwanne-nwoke nke Lìb.

17 Ugbua aha nke nwanne-nwoke nke Lìb b́urụ Shiz.
Ma o wee ruo na Shiz chụrụ Koriantamọ ọsọ, ma ọ
kwaturu ọtụtụ obodo-ukwu, ma o gburu ma nd́inyom
ma ụmụ-ntakírí, ma ọ gbara obodo-ukwu nd́i ahụ
ọkụ.

18 Ma e nwere ìtụ-egwu nke Shiz, n'akụkụ nile nke ala
ahụ; e, iti-mkpu gazuru site n'akụkụ nile nke ala ahụ—
Onye ga-enwe ike guzoro n'iru nd́i-agma nke Shiz? Lee,
ọ na-azachasị ala ahụ n'iru ya!

19 Ma o wee ruo na nd́i ahụ malitere ìgbakọta ọnụ
n'igwe nd́i-agma nile, n'akụkụ iru nile nke ala ahụ.

20 Ma e kewara ha ekewa; ma otu akụkụ n'ime ha
gbafere gakwuru nd́i-agma nke Shiz, ma otu akụkụ
n'ime ha gbafere gakwuru nd́i-agma nke Koriantamọ.

21 Ma nnukwu na ìnọ-ọdụ ka ìlụ-agma ahụ d́iworo, ma
ogologo ka ọnọdụ nke ìkwafu-ọbara ahụ na nnukwu
ìgbu-mmada d́iworo, nke mere na iru nke ala ahụ nile
jupụtara n'arụ nile nke nd́i nwurụ-anwụ.

And it came to pass that in the first year of Lib,
Coriantumr came up unto the land of Moron, and gave
battle unto Lib.

And it came to pass that he fought with Lib, in which
Lib did smite upon his arm that he was wounded; nev-
ertheless, the army of Coriantumr did press forward
upon Lib, that he fled to the borders upon the seashore.

And it came to pass that Coriantumr pursued him;
and Lib gave battle unto him upon the seashore.

And it came to pass that Lib did smite the army of
Coriantumr, that they fled again to the wilderness of
Akish.

And it came to pass that Lib did pursue him until he
came to the plains of Agosh. And Coriantumr had
taken all the people with him as he fled before Lib in
that quarter of the land whither he fled.

And when he had come to the plains of Agosh he
gave battle unto Lib, and he smote upon him until he
died; nevertheless, the brother of Lib did come against
Coriantumr in the stead thereof, and the battle became
exceedingly sore, in the which Coriantumr fled again
before the army of the brother of Lib.

Now the name of the brother of Lib was called Shiz.
And it came to pass that Shiz pursued after
Coriantumr, and he did overthrow many cities, and he
did slay both women and children, and he did burn the
cities.

And there went a fear of Shiz throughout all the
land; yea, a cry went forth throughout the land—Who
can stand before the army of Shiz? Behold, he sweepeth
the earth before him!

And it came to pass that the people began to flock to-
gether in armies, throughout all the face of the land.

And they were divided; and a part of them fled to the
army of Shiz, and a part of them fled to the army of
Coriantumr.

And so great and lasting had been the war, and so
long had been the scene of bloodshed and carnage, that
the whole face of the land was covered with the bodies
of the dead.

22 Ma n'ike na ọsọ-ọsọ ka ilu-agma ahụ diiri nke mere na odighi onye foduru ga-eli ndi ahụ nwuru-anwu, ma ha zoghachiri ije site n'ikwafu obara ruo n'ikwafu obara, na-ahapu aru nile ma nke ndikom, ma ndinyom, ma umu-ntakiri a wusasiri n'elu iru nke ala ahụ, ka ha ghoo ihe oriri nye ikpuru nile nke anu-aru.

23 Ma isi ya gazuru n'elu iru nke ala ahụ, obuna n'elu iru nile nke ala ahụ; ya mere o sogburu ndi ahụ n'ehihie ma n'abali, n'hi isi di n'ebe ahụ.

24 Otu o sila di, Shiz akwusighi ichu Koriantamo oso; n'hi na o nuwo-iyi iboro onwe ya ubo n'aru Koriantamo maka obara nke nwanne ya nwoke, nke egbuwororiji, na okwu nke Onye-nwe nke biakwutere Ita na Koriantamo agahi ada site na mma-agma.

25 Ma otu a, anyi na-ahu na Onye-nwe letara ha n'uju nke iwe ya, ma ajo-omume ha na ihe aru nile akwadoworiji uzo maka mbibi mgbe nile na-adigide ha.

26 Ma o wee ruo na Shiz chugara Koriantamo oso n'akuku owuwa-anyanwu, obuna ruo n'oke-ala di n'akuku ikpere-mmiri, ma n'ebe ahụ o nyere Shiz ilu-agma n'ohere nke ubochi ato.

27 Ma oke egwu ka mbibi nke di n'etiti ndi-agma nke Shiz diiri nke mere na ndi ahụ malitere itu egwumberede, ma malite igbafu n'iru ndi-agma nile nke Koriantamo; ma ha gbagara n'ala nke Korihho, ma zachapu ndi nile bi n'ime ya n'iru ha, ndi nile nke nakweghi isoro ha.

28 Ma ha runyere ulo ikwu ha na ndagwurugwu nke Korihho; ma Koriantamo runyere ulo-ikwu ya nile na ndagwurugwu nke Shaa. Ugbua ndagwurugwu nke Shaa ahụ diiri nso n'ugwu Komno; ya mere, Koriantamo kpokotara ndi-agma ya nile onu n'elu ugwu Komno ahụ, ma gbuoro ndi-agma nke Shiz opi iji kpobata ha n'ilu-agma.

29 Ma o wee ruo na ha biarutere, mana a chughachikwara ha oso; ma ha biakwara nke ugboro abuo, ma a chughachikwara ha oso nke ugboro abuo. Ma o wee ruo na ha bia-kwara oso nke ugboro ato, ma ilu-agma ahụ diziri egwu kari.

And so swift and speedy was the war that there was none left to bury the dead, but they did march forth from the shedding of blood to the shedding of blood, leaving the bodies of both men, women, and children strewn upon the face of the land, to become a prey to the worms of the flesh.

And the scent thereof went forth upon the face of the land, even upon all the face of the land; wherefore the people became troubled by day and by night, because of the scent thereof.

Nevertheless, Shiz did not cease to pursue Coriantumr; for he had sworn to avenge himself upon Coriantumr of the blood of his brother, who had been slain, and the word of the Lord which came to Ether that Coriantumr should not fall by the sword.

And thus we see that the Lord did visit them in the fulness of his wrath, and their wickedness and abominations had prepared a way for their everlasting destruction.

And it came to pass that Shiz did pursue Coriantumr eastward, even to the borders by the seashore, and there he gave battle unto Shiz for the space of three days.

And so terrible was the destruction among the armies of Shiz that the people began to be frightened, and began to flee before the armies of Coriantumr; and they fled to the land of Corihor, and swept off the inhabitants before them, all them that would not join them.

And they pitched their tents in the valley of Corihor; and Coriantumr pitched his tents in the valley of Shurr. Now the valley of Shurr was near the hill Comnor; wherefore, Coriantumr did gather his armies together upon the hill Comnor, and did sound a trumpet unto the armies of Shiz to invite them forth to battle.

And it came to pass that they came forth, but were driven again; and they came the second time, and they were driven again the second time. And it came to pass that they came again the third time, and the battle became exceedingly sore.

30 Ma o wee ruo na Shiz kuru Koriantamo ihe n'elu aru nke mere na o nyere ya otutu mmeru-aru miri-emi; ma Koriantamo, ebe o tufuoro obara ya, dara mba, ma e bupuru ya dika a ga-asị na o nwuru anwu.

31 Ugbua ntufu nke ndikom, ndinyom na umu-ntakiri n'akuku abuo nile ahụ buru oke ibu nke mere na Shiz nyere ndi nke ya iwu ka ha ghara ichu ndi-agma nile nke Koriantamo oso; ya mere ha laghachiri n'ebe izu ike ha.

And it came to pass that Shiz smote upon Coriantumr that he gave him many deep wounds; and Coriantumr, having lost his blood, fainted, and was carried away as though he were dead.

Now the loss of men, women and children on both sides was so great that Shiz commanded his people that they should not pursue the armies of Coriantumr; wherefore, they returned to their camp.

Ita 15

- 1 Ma o wee ruo mgbe Koriantamọ nwetara ọgwugwo nke mmeru-aru ya nile, o malitere icheta okwu nile nke Ita gwaworo ya.
- 2 Ọ huru na e gbuworiji site na mma-agma ihe dika ndi nke ya nde abuo, ma o malitere inwe mwute n'ime obi ya; e, e gbuworiji ndikom dike nde abuo, na kwa ndi nwunye ha na umu ha.
- 3 Ọ malitere icheghari site n'ihe-ojoo nke ha meworo; o malitere icheta okwu nile nke e kwuworo site n'onu nke ndi-amuma nile, ma o huru ha na e mezuru ha ruo otu a, mpekele obula; ma mkpuru-obi ya ruru uju ma ju ka a kasie ya obi.
- 4 Ma o wee ruo na o dere akwukwo-ozu nye Shiz, nacho ka o debe ndi ya ndu, ma o ga-enyepu ala-eze ahụ n'ihu ndu nile nke ndi ahụ.
- 5 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Shiz nataworo akwukwo-ozu ya o dere akwukwo-ozu nye Koriantamọ, si na obu ru na o ga-enyepu onwe ya, na ya ga-eji mma-agma nke ya gbuo ya, na ya ga-ebebe ndu nile nke ndi ahụ.
- 6 Ma o wee ruo na ndi ahụ echegharighi site n'ajoo-omume ha; ma a kpasuru ndi nke Koriantamọ iwe megide ndi nke Shiz; ma a kpasuru ndi nke Shiz iwe megide ndi nke Koriantamọ; ya mere, ndi nke Shiz nyere ndi nke Koriantamọ ilu-agma.
- 7 Ma mgbe Koriantamọ huru na ya agala ida o gbapukwara ozo n'iru ndi nke Shiz.
- 8 Ma o wee ruo na o bjaruru na mmiri nile nke Ripliankom, nke site na nsughari-asusu, bu buru ibu, ma-obu ikari ha nile; ya mere, mgbe ha bjaruru mmiri nile ndi a ha runyere ulo-ikwu ha; ma Shiz runyekwara ulo-ikwu ya na nsọ ha; ma ya mere n'echi ya, ha bjaru ilu-agma.
- 9 Ma o wee ruo na ha huru agha di egwu kari, n'ime nke e merukwara Koriantamọ aru ozo, ma o dara mba site n'itufu obara.

Ether 15

And it came to pass when Coriantumr had recovered of his wounds, he began to remember the words which Ether had spoken unto him.

He saw that there had been slain by the sword already nearly two millions of his people, and he began to sorrow in his heart; yea, there had been slain two millions of mighty men, and also their wives and their children.

He began to repent of the evil which he had done; he began to remember the words which had been spoken by the mouth of all the prophets, and he saw them that they were fulfilled thus far, every whit; and his soul mourned and refused to be comforted.

And it came to pass that he wrote an epistle unto Shiz, desiring him that he would spare the people, and he would give up the kingdom for the sake of the lives of the people.

And it came to pass that when Shiz had received his epistle he wrote an epistle unto Coriantumr, that if he would give himself up, that he might slay him with his own sword, that he would spare the lives of the people.

And it came to pass that the people repented not of their iniquity; and the people of Coriantumr were stirred up to anger against the people of Shiz; and the people of Shiz were stirred up to anger against the people of Coriantumr; wherefore, the people of Shiz did give battle unto the people of Coriantumr.

And when Coriantumr saw that he was about to fall he fled again before the people of Shiz.

And it came to pass that he came to the waters of Ripliancum, which, by interpretation, is large, or to exceed all; wherefore, when they came to these waters they pitched their tents; and Shiz also pitched his tents near unto them; and therefore on the morrow they did come to battle.

And it came to pass that they fought an exceedingly sore battle, in which Coriantumr was wounded again, and he fainted with the loss of blood.

- 10 Ma o wee ruo na ndi-agma nile nke Koriantamo kwagidere ndi-agma nile nke Shiz nke mere na ha meriri ha, ha mere ha ka ha gbafuo n'iru ha; ma ha gbalara n'ebe ndida-ndida, ma runye ulo-ikwu ha n'ebe nke a na-akpo Ogat.
- 11 Ma o wee ruo na ndi-agma nke Koriantamo runyere ulo-ikwu ha nile n'akuku ugwu Rama; ma o buuru n'otu ugwu ahụ ebe nna m Momon zolitere akuko-ndekota nile ahụ nye Onye-nwe, nke di nsọ.
- 12 Ma o wee ruo na ha kpokotara ndi ahụ nile onu n'elu iru nile nke ala ahụ, ndi a na-egbubeghi, ma ewezuga nani Ita.
- 13 Ma o wee ruo na Ita huru ihe nile nke ndi ahụ n-eme; ma o huru na ndi ahụ nke nonyere Koriantamo, a kpokotara ha onu ha na ndi-agma nke Koriantamo; ma ndi ahụ nke nonyere Shiz a kpokotara ha onu ha na ndi-agma nke Shiz.
- 14 Ya mere, ha no n'ohere nke afo anọ na-akpokota ndi ahụ onu, ka ha wee nwe ike nwetacha ndi nile nke no n'elu iru nke ala ahụ, na ka ha wee nwe ike nata ume nile nke kwere omume na ha nwere ike inata.
- 15 Ma o wee ruo mgbe a kpokotachaworo ha nile onu, onye obula na ndi-agma nke o choro, ha na ndi nwunye ha na umu ha—ma ndikom, ndinyom na umu-ntakiri e nyere ngwa-ogu nile nke agha ebe ha ji ihe-ize-mgbo nile, na epekele-nchekwa-obi nile, na epekele-mkpuchi-isi nile ma ebe e jikeworo ha n'udi nke ilu-agma—ha zopuru-ije otu megide ibe ya n'ilu-agma; ma ha luru ogu ubochi ahụ nile, ma odighi ndi meriri.
- 16 Ma o wee ruo mgbe o ruru abali ike gwuru ha, ma ha laghachiri n'ebe izu-ike ha nile; ma mgbe ha laghachiworo n'ebe izu-ike ha nile ha welitere ogologo iti-mkpu na ikwa akwa ariri maka ntufu nke ndi nke ha e gburu; ma nnukwu ka iti-mkpu ha nile diiri, ogologo-iti-mkpu na ikwa-akwa ariri ha nile, nke mere na ha tikara ikuku karja.
- 17 Ma o wee ruo na n'echi ya ha gakwara ozo n'ilu-agma, ma nnukwu na egwu ka ubochi ahụ diiri; otu o sila di, odighi ndi meriri, ma mgbe abali bjakwara ozo ha jiri iti mkpu ha nile, iti ogologo mkpu ha nile, na iru-uju nile tika ikuku, n'ih i ntufu nke ndi nke ha e gburu.

And it came to pass that the armies of Coriantumr did press upon the armies of Shiz that they beat them, that they caused them to flee before them; and they did flee southward, and did pitch their tents in a place which was called Ogath.

And it came to pass that the army of Coriantumr did pitch their tents by the hill Ramah; and it was that same hill where my father Mormon did hide up the records unto the Lord, which were sacred.

And it came to pass that they did gather together all the people upon all the face of the land, who had not been slain, save it was Ether.

And it came to pass that Ether did behold all the doings of the people; and he beheld that the people who were for Coriantumr were gathered together to the army of Coriantumr; and the people who were for Shiz were gathered together to the army of Shiz.

Wherefore, they were for the space of four years gathering together the people, that they might get all who were upon the face of the land, and that they might receive all the strength which it was possible that they could receive.

And it came to pass that when they were all gathered together, every one to the army which he would, with their wives and their children—both men, women and children being armed with weapons of war, having shields, and breastplates, and head-plates, and being clothed after the manner of war—they did march forth one against another to battle; and they fought all that day, and conquered not.

And it came to pass that when it was night they were weary, and retired to their camps; and after they had retired to their camps they took up a howling and a lamentation for the loss of the slain of their people; and so great were their cries, their howlings and lamentations, that they did rend the air exceedingly.

And it came to pass that on the morrow they did go again to battle, and great and terrible was that day; nevertheless, they conquered not, and when the night came again they did rend the air with their cries, and their howlings, and their mournings, for the loss of the slain of their people.

18 Ma o wee ruo na Koriantamọ degakwaara Shiz akwukwo-ozị ozo, na-achọ ka o ghara ibiakwa ozo n'ilu-agma, mana na ya ga-ewere ala-eze ahụ, ma debe ndu nile nke ndi ahụ.

19 Mana lee, Muo nke Onye-nwe akwusiwo inonyere ha, ma Setan nwere ike n'uju n'obi nile nke ndi ahụ; n'ihia na ha nyepuru onwe ha n'isi ike nile nke obi ha, na ikpu-isi nke echiche ha ka e wee bibie ha; ya mere ha ga kwara ilu agha ozo.

20 Ma o wee ruo na ha luru ogu ubochi ahụ nile, ma mgbe abali bjara ha rahuru-ura n'elu mma-agma ha nile.

21 Ma n'echi ya ha luru ogu obuna ruo mgbe abali bjara.

22 Ma mgbe abali bjara ha nubigara iwe oke dika mmanya, obuna dika nwoke nke nubigara mmanya oke; ma ha rahukwara ozo n'elu mma-agma ha nile.

23 Ma n'echi ya ha luru ogu ozo; ma mgbe abali bjara ha nile adaworiji site na mma-agma ewezuga nani iri ise na abuo nke ndi nke Koriantamọ, na iri isii na iteghete nke ndi nke Shiz.

24 Ma o wee ruo na ha rahuru n'elu mma-agma ha nile n'abali ahụ, ma n'echi ya ha luru ogu ozo, ma ha doro ndoro-ndoro n'ike ha nile jiri mma-agma ha nile na ihe-ize-mgbọ ha nile, ubochi ahụ nile.

25 Ma mgbe abali bjara e nwere iri ato na abuo nke ndi nke Shiz, na iri abuo na asaa nke ndi nke Koriantamọ.

26 Ma o wee ruo na ha riri ihe ma rahụ ura, ma jikere maka onwu n'echi ya. Ma ha buru ibu ma sie ike dika n'ume nke mmadu.

27 Ma o wee ruo na ha luru ogu n'ohere nke oge-awa ato, ma ha dara-mba site n'itufu obara.

28 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe ndikom nke Koriantamọ nataworo ume nke ga-ezu ka ha nwee ike gaa ije, ha chorọ igbapu maka ndu ha; mana lee, Shiz biliri, na kwa ndi ya, ma o nuru-iyi n'iwe ya na ya ga-egbu Koriantamọ ma-obu laa n'iyi site na mma-agma.

And it came to pass that Coriantumr wrote again an epistle unto Shiz, desiring that he would not come again to battle, but that he would take the kingdom, and spare the lives of the people.

But behold, the Spirit of the Lord had ceased striving with them, and Satan had full power over the hearts of the people; for they were given up unto the hardness of their hearts, and the blindness of their minds that they might be destroyed; wherefore they went again to battle.

And it came to pass that they fought all that day, and when the night came they slept upon their swords.

And on the morrow they fought even until the night came.

And when the night came they were drunken with anger, even as a man who is drunken with wine; and they slept again upon their swords.

And on the morrow they fought again; and when the night came they had all fallen by the sword save it were fifty and two of the people of Coriantumr, and sixty and nine of the people of Shiz.

And it came to pass that they slept upon their swords that night, and on the morrow they fought again, and they contended in their might with their swords and with their shields, all that day.

And when the night came there were thirty and two of the people of Shiz, and twenty and seven of the people of Coriantumr.

And it came to pass that they ate and slept, and prepared for death on the morrow. And they were large and mighty men as to the strength of men.

And it came to pass that they fought for the space of three hours, and they fainted with the loss of blood.

And it came to pass that when the men of Coriantumr had received sufficient strength that they could walk, they were about to flee for their lives; but behold, Shiz arose, and also his men, and he swore in his wrath that he would slay Coriantumr or he would perish by the sword.

- 29 Ya mere, ọ churụ ha ọsọ, ma n'echi ya ọ chufere ha; ma ha jikwara mma-agma lụọ ọgụ ọzọ. Ma ọ wee ruo na mgbe ha nile daworo site na mma-agma, ma ọbughị nanị Koriantamọ na Shiz, lee Shiz adaworiji mba site n'itufu ọbara.
- 30 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe Koriantamọ dabereworo n'elu mma-agma ya, ka o wee zuru nwantinti ike, o bepuru isi nke Shiz.
- 31 Ma o wee ruo na mgbe o bepuru isi nke Shiz, na Shiz bilitere n'aka ya abụọ ma daa; ma mgbe ọ gbaworo lika-lika maka ikute ume, ọ nwuru.
- 32 Ma o wee ruo na Koriantamọ dara n'ala, ma dzie ka a ga-asị na o nweghi ndu.
- 33 Ma Onye-nwe gwara Ita okwu, ma si ya: Gaa. Ma ọ gara n'iru, ma hu na okwu nile nke Onye-nwe e mezuwo ha nile; ma o dechara akuko-ndekota ya; (ma otu uzọ n'ime otu narị edebeghi m ya) ma o zoro ha n'udi nke ndi Limhai chotara ha.
- 34 Ugbua okwu ndi ikpe-azu nke Ita dere bu ndi a: Ma Onye-nwe ọ chorọ ka e nwogharịa m, ma-ọbu ka m taa ahuhu dika ochicho nke Onye-nwe n'anụ-arụ siri di, odighi ihe o mere, ma ọburu na ọ ga-eme ka a zoputa m n'ala-eze nke Chineke. Amen.

Wherefore, he did pursue them, and on the morrow he did overtake them; and they fought again with the sword. And it came to pass that when they had all fallen by the sword, save it were Coriantumr and Shiz, behold Shiz had fainted with the loss of blood.

And it came to pass that when Coriantumr had leaned upon his sword, that he rested a little, he smote off the head of Shiz.

And it came to pass that after he had smitten off the head of Shiz, that Shiz raised up on his hands and fell; and after that he had struggled for breath, he died.

And it came to pass that Coriantumr fell to the earth, and became as if he had no life.

And the Lord spake unto Ether, and said unto him: Go forth. And he went forth, and beheld that the words of the Lord had all been fulfilled; and he finished his record; (and the hundredth part I have not written) and he hid them in a manner that the people of Limhi did find them.

Now the last words which are written by Ether are these: Whether the Lord will that I be translated, or that I suffer the will of the Lord in the flesh, it mattereth not, if it so be that I am saved in the kingdom of God. Amen.

Akwụkwọ nke Moronai

Moronai 1

- 1 Ugbua mụ, Moronai, mgbe m biachaworo na ngwucha ide na nke-nke nke nkowasi nke ndi nke Jared, echere m ri na-agaghi m ede kwa ozọ, mana anwubeghi m; ma anaghi m eme onwe m ka ndi Leman mata m eleghi anya ha ga-egbu m.
- 2 N'ih na lee, ilu-agma ha nile di egwu n'etiti onwe ha; ma n'ih ikpo-asị ha, ha gburu onye Nifai obula nke na-agaghi agonari Kraist ahụ.
- 3 Ma mụ, Moronai, agaghi agonari Kraist ahụ; ya mere, ana m akpaghari ebe obula m nwere ike maka nchekwa nke ndu nke onwe m.
- 4 Ya mere, ana m ede ihe ole na ole ndi ozọ, megidere ihe nke m cheworori; n'ih na echewo m rii ka m ghara ide kwa ozọ; mana ana m ede ihe ole na ole ndi ozọ, na mgbe ufodu ha ga-abara umunne m nwoke ndi Leman uru, n'ubochi di n'iru, dika ochicho nke Onye-nwe siri di.

The Book of Moroni

Moroni 1

Now I, Moroni, after having made an end of abridging the account of the people of Jared, I had supposed not to have written more, but I have not as yet perished; and I make not myself known to the Lamanites lest they should destroy me.

For behold, their wars are exceedingly fierce among themselves; and because of their hatred they put to death every Nephite that will not deny the Christ.

And I, Moroni, will not deny the Christ; wherefore, I wander whithersoever I can for the safety of mine own life.

Wherefore, I write a few more things, contrary to that which I had supposed; for I had supposed not to have written any more; but I write a few more things, that perhaps they may be of worth unto my brethren, the Lamanites, in some future day, according to the will of the Lord.

Moronai 2

- 1 Okwu nile nke Kraịst, nke ọ gwara ndị-na-eso-uzo ya, iri na abuo ndi nke ọ horooro, dika o bikwasiri aka ya abuo n'isi ha—
- 2 Ma ọ kporo ha aha, na-asị: Unu ga-akpoku Nna n'aha m, n'ekpere siri ike; ma mgbe unu meworo nke a unu ga-enwe ike nke ga-eme na onye obula unu ga-ebikwasị aka unu n'isi ya, unu ga-enye ya Mụọ Nso; ma n'aha m ka unu ga-enye ya, n'ihina otu a ka ndi-ozim na-eme.
- 3 Ugbua Kraịst gwara ha okwu nile ndi a n'oge ọ putara ihe nke mbu; ma igwe-mmadu ahụ anughị ya, mana ndi-na-eso-uzo ya ahụ nuru ya; ma ka ha ra bu ndi nile ha bikwasiri aka n'isi, Mụọ Nso ahụ dakwasiri ha.

Moroni 2

The words of Christ, which he spake unto his disciples, the twelve whom he had chosen, as he laid his hands upon them—

And he called them by name, saying: Ye shall call on the Father in my name, in mighty prayer; and after ye have done this ye shall have power that to him upon whom ye shall lay your hands, ye shall give the Holy Ghost; and in my name shall ye give it, for thus do mine apostles.

Now Christ spake these words unto them at the time of his first appearing; and the multitude heard it not, but the disciples heard it; and on as many as they laid their hands, fell the Holy Ghost.

Moronai 3

- 1 Ụdị nke ndị na-eso-ụzọ ya ahụ, ndị a kpọrọ ndị okenye nke nzukọ-nsọ ahụ, siri chie ndị nchụ-aja na ndị nkuzi echichi—
- 2 Mgbe ha kpeworo ekpere nye Nna n'aha nke Kraịst, ha bikwasiri ha aka n'isi, ma si:
- 3 N'aha nke Jisus Kraịst ana m echi gi echichi ibụ onye nchụ-aja (ma-ọbụ ọburu na ọ bụ onye-nkuzi, ana m echi gi echichi ibụ onye-nkuzi) ikwusa nchehari na nsachapụ nke mmehie nile site na Jisus Kraịst, site na nnagide nke okwukwe n'aha ya ruo n'ogwugwu. Amen.
- 4 Ma n'ụdị a ka ha siri chie ndị nchụ-aja nile na ndị nkuzi nile echichi, dika onyinye nile na ọkpukpọ nile nke Chineke kpọrọ ndị mmadụ siri di; ma ha chiri ha site n'ike nke Mụọ Nsọ, nke di n'ime ha.

Moroni 3

The manner which the disciples, who were called the elders of the church, ordained priests and teachers—

After they had prayed unto the Father in the name of Christ, they laid their hands upon them, and said:

In the name of Jesus Christ I ordain you to be a priest (or if he be a teacher, I ordain you to be a teacher) to preach repentance and remission of sins through Jesus Christ, by the endurance of faith on his name to the end. Amen.

And after this manner did they ordain priests and teachers, according to the gifts and callings of God unto men; and they ordained them by the power of the Holy Ghost, which was in them.

Moronai 4

- 1 Ụdị ndị okenye ha na ndị nchụ-aja na-esi enye ndị nzuko-nsọ ahụ anụ-arụ na ọbara nke Kraịst; ma ha nyere ya dika iwu-nsọ nile nke Kraịst siri di; ya mere anyị matara na ụdị ahụ bụ ezi-okwu; ma okenye ma-ọbụ onye nchụ-aja nyere ya—
- 2 Ma ha gburu ikpere n'ala ha na ndị nzuko-nsọ ahụ, ma kpee ekpere nye Nna n'aha nke Kraịst, na-asị:
- 3 O Chineke, Nna nke Ebighi-ebi, anyị na-arịọ gị n'aha nke Ọkpara gị, Jisus Kraịst, ka ị gozie ma doo achicha nke a nsọ nye mkpuru obi nile nke ndị nile ga-eketa oke na ya; ka ha wee rie na ncheta nke arụ nke Ọkpara gị, na gbaara gị aka-ebe, O Chineke, Nna nke Ebighi-ebi, na ha nọ na njikere iwekwasi onwe ha aha nke Ọkpara gị, ma na-echeta ya oge nile, ma na-edebe iwu-nsọ ya nile nke o nyeworo ha, ka ha wee na-enwe Mụọ ya oge nile inonyere ha. Amen.

Moroni 4

The manner of their elders and priests administering the flesh and blood of Christ unto the church; and they administered it according to the commandments of Christ; wherefore we know the manner to be true; and the elder or priest did minister it—

And they did kneel down with the church, and pray to the Father in the name of Christ, saying:

O God, the Eternal Father, we ask thee in the name of thy Son, Jesus Christ, to bless and sanctify this bread to the souls of all those who partake of it; that they may eat in remembrance of the body of thy Son, and witness unto thee, O God, the Eternal Father, that they are willing to take upon them the name of thy Son, and always remember him, and keep his commandments which he hath given them, that they may always have his Spirit to be with them. Amen.

Moronai 5

- 1 Udi nke ana-esi enye mmanya ahụ—Lee, ha weere iko ahụ, na si:
- 2 O Chineke, Nna nke Ebighi-ebi, anyi na-arijo gi, n'aha nke Okpara gi, Jisus Kraist, ka i gozie ma doo mmanya nke a nsọ nye mkpuru obi nile nke ndi nile ga-anu site na ya, ka ha wee mee ya na ncheta nke obara nke Okpara gi, nke a kwafuru n'ihu ha; ka ha wee gbaara gi aka-ebe, O Chineke, Nna nke Ebighi-ebi, na ha na-echeta ya oge nile, ka ha wee nwe Muo ya inonyere ha. Amen.

Moroni 5

The manner of administering the wine—Behold, they took the cup, and said:

O God, the Eternal Father, we ask thee, in the name of thy Son, Jesus Christ, to bless and sanctify this wine to the souls of all those who drink of it, that they may do it in remembrance of the blood of thy Son, which was shed for them; that they may witness unto thee, O God, the Eternal Father, that they do always remember him, that they may have his Spirit to be with them. Amen.

Moronai 6

- 1 Ma ugbua ana m ekwu gbasara baptism. Lee, ndi okenye, ndi nchu-aja, na ndi nkuzi e mere ha baptism; ma emeghi ha baptism ma obughi na ha weputara mkpuru gosiri na ha tozuru-oke inata ya.
- 2 Obughi ma ha nabatara onye obula ime baptism ma obughi na ha jiri obi tiwara etiwa na muo nke ncheghari bjarute, ma gbaa ama n'iru nzuko-nsọ ahụ na ha cheghariri n'ezikwu site na mmehie ha nile.
- 3 Ma odighi ndi anabatara ime baptism ma obughi ma ha wekwasiri onwe ha aha nke Kraist, na-enwe mkpebi ijere ya ozi ruo ogwugwu.
- 4 Ma mgbe a nabatasiworo ha na baptism, ma e mere ha ma sachaa ha site n'ike nke Muo Nso, a gunyere ha n'etiti ndi nke nzuko-nsọ nke Kraist ahụ; ma e dere aha ha, ka e wee cheta ha ma zuo ha site n'okwu oma nke Chineke, idebe ha n'ezikwu ahụ, ma nyere ha aka iche-nche esepughi aka n'ekpere, na-adabere na nani n'ikwesikwu oru nke Kraist, onye buuru onye-mbuwetara na onye mmecha nke okwukwe ha.
- 5 Ma nzuko-nsọ ahụ gbakotara onu ugboro-ugboro, ibu onu na ikpe ekpere, na ikwurita okwu otu onye na ibe ya gbasara odimma nke mkpuru-obi ha nile.
- 6 Ma ha gbakotara onu ugboro-ugboro iketa-oke n'achicha na mmanya, na ncheta nke Onye-nwe Jisus.
- 7 Ma ha siri ike n'iru na e neweghi ajoo-omume n'etiti ha; ma onye obula nke a choputara na-eme ihe ojoo, na ndi aka-ebe mmadu ato nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ mara ha ikpe n'iru ndi okenye ahụ, ma oburu na ha echegharighi, ma ha ekwuputaghi, ehichapuru aha ha, ma agunyeghi ha n'etiti ndi nke Kraist.
- 8 Ma ugboro ole obula nke ha cheghariri ma choo mgbaghara mmehie, jiri ezigbote ebun-n'obi, a gbaghaara ha.
- 9 Ma ogbako ha nile ka nzuko-nsọ ahụ duziri n'udi nke iru-oru nile nke Muo, na site n'ike nke Muo Nso; n'ihu na dika ike nke Muo Nso duru ha n'ihu nke ha ga-ekwusa, ma-obu igba-ume, ma-obu ikpe ekpere, ma-obu irio, ma-obu ibu-abu, obuna otu ahụ e mere ya.

Moroni 6

And now I speak concerning baptism. Behold, elders, priests, and teachers were baptized; and they were not baptized save they brought forth fruit meet that they were worthy of it.

Neither did they receive any unto baptism save they came forth with a broken heart and a contrite spirit, and witnessed unto the church that they truly repented of all their sins.

And none were received unto baptism save they took upon them the name of Christ, having a determination to serve him to the end.

And after they had been received unto baptism, and were wrought upon and cleansed by the power of the Holy Ghost, they were numbered among the people of the church of Christ; and their names were taken, that they might be remembered and nourished by the good word of God, to keep them in the right way, to keep them continually watchful unto prayer, relying alone upon the merits of Christ, who was the author and the finisher of their faith.

And the church did meet together oft, to fast and to pray, and to speak one with another concerning the welfare of their souls.

And they did meet together oft to partake of bread and wine, in remembrance of the Lord Jesus.

And they were strict to observe that there should be no iniquity among them; and whoso was found to commit iniquity, and three witnesses of the church did condemn them before the elders, and if they repented not, and confessed not, their names were blotted out, and they were not numbered among the people of Christ.

But as oft as they repented and sought forgiveness, with real intent, they were forgiven.

And their meetings were conducted by the church after the manner of the workings of the Spirit, and by the power of the Holy Ghost; for as the power of the Holy Ghost led them whether to preach, or to exhort, or to pray, or to supplicate, or to sing, even so it was done.

Moronai 7

- 1 Ma ugbua mụ, Moronai, na-edede ihe ole na ole n'okwu nile nke nna m Mọmọn, ndi nke o kwuru gbasara okwukwe, olile-anya, na afo-oma; n'ihina na n'udi a ka o siri gwa ndi ahụ okwu, dika o na akuziri ha ihe n'ulo-nzukọ nke ha wuworo maka ebe ife ofufe.
- 2 Ma ugbua mụ, Mọmọn, na-agwa unu okwu umunne m nwoke m huru-n'anya; ma o bu site n'amara nke Chineke Nna, na Onye-nwe anyi Jisus Kraist, na ochicho ya di nsọ, n'ihina onyinye nke okpukpo o kporo m, ka e nyere m ohere igwa unu okwu n'oge nke a.
- 3 Ya mere, aga m agwa unu ndi bu nke nzuko-nsọ ahụ okwu, ndi bu ndi na-eso Kraist n'udo, na ndi nwetaworo olile-anya zuru ezụ site na nke unu ga-enwe ike iba n'izu-ike nke Onye-nwe, site n'oge nke a ga n'iru ruo mgbe unu na ya ga-ezu-ike n'elu-igwe.
- 4 Ma ugbua umunne m nwoke, ana m ekpebi ihe ndi a maka unu n'ihina iga ije udo unu na umu nke mmadu.
- 5 N'ihina na echetara m okwu nke Chineke nke siri site n'oru ha nile unu ga-amata ha; n'ihina na obu ru na oru ha nile di mma, mgbe ahụ ha di kwa mma.
- 6 N'ihina na lee, Chineke ekwuwo onye di njo enweghi ike ime ihe ahụ nke di mma; n'ihina na obu ru na o nye onyinye, ma-obu kpee ekpere nye Chineke, ma obu ghi na o ga-eji ezigbo ebun-n'obi mee ya odighi uru o ga-abara ya.
- 7 N'ihina na lee, agahi agunyerere ya ihe ahụ n'ezimome.
- 8 N'ihina na lee, obu ru na onye di njo na-enye onyinye, o na-eme ya na-enweghi mmasi; ya mere a na-agunyerere ya ihe ahụ dika o dotara onyinye ahụ; ya mere a na-agu ya onye ojoo n'iru Chineke.
- 9 Ma otu ahụ kwa a na-aguru ya mmadu ihe ojoo, ma obu ru na o ga-ekpe ekpere ma o jighi ezigbo ebun-n'obi; e, odighi uru o ga-abara ya, n'ihina na Chineke anaghi anabata onye obula di otu ahụ.
- 10 Ya mere, onye di njo enweghi ike ime ihe ahụ nke di mma; obu ghi ma o ga-enye onyinye di mma.

Moroni 7

And now I, Moroni, write a few of the words of my father Mormon, which he spake concerning faith, hope, and charity; for after this manner did he speak unto the people, as he taught them in the synagogue which they had built for the place of worship.

And now I, Mormon, speak unto you, my beloved brethren; and it is by the grace of God the Father, and our Lord Jesus Christ, and his holy will, because of the gift of his calling unto me, that I am permitted to speak unto you at this time.

Wherefore, I would speak unto you that are of the church, that are the peaceable followers of Christ, and that have obtained a sufficient hope by which ye can enter into the rest of the Lord, from this time henceforth until ye shall rest with him in heaven.

And now my brethren, I judge these things of you because of your peaceable walk with the children of men.

For I remember the word of God which saith by their works ye shall know them; for if their works be good, then they are good also.

For behold, God hath said a man being evil cannot do that which is good; for if he offereth a gift, or prayeth unto God, except he shall do it with real intent it profiteth him nothing.

For behold, it is not counted unto him for righteousness.

For behold, if a man being evil giveth a gift, he doeth it grudgingly; wherefore it is counted unto him the same as if he had retained the gift; wherefore he is counted evil before God.

And likewise also is it counted evil unto a man, if he shall pray and not with real intent of heart; yea, and it profiteth him nothing, for God receiveth none such.

Wherefore, a man being evil cannot do that which is good; neither will he give a good gift.

- 11 N'ihì na lee, isi mmiri dī ilu enweghì ike igbaputa mmiri dī mma; obughì ma isi mmiri dī mma o nwere ike igbaputa mmiri dī ilu; ya mere, onye bụ nwa-oru nke ekwensu enweghì ike iso Kraist; ma oburu na o soro Kraist o nweghì ike ibu nwa-oru nke ekwensu.
- 12 Ya mere, ihe nile nke dī mma na-esi n'aka Chineke wee bia; ma ihe ahụ nke dī njo na-esi n'aka ekwensu wee bia; n'ihì na ekwensu bụ onye-iro nke Chineke, ma na-alu ogu megide ya esepughì-aka, ma na-akpo oku ma na-eto akpiri ime mmehie, na ime ihe ahụ nke dī njo esepughì-aka.
- 13 Mana lee, ihe ahụ nke bụ nke Chineke na-akpo-oku ma na-eto-akpiri ime ihe oma esepughì-aka; ya mere, ihe nile nke na-akpo-oku ma na-eto-akpiri ime ihe oma, na ihu Chineke n'anya, na ijere ya ozi, muo nke Chineke kwalitere ya.
- 14 Ya mere, kpachapu-anya, umunne m nwoke m huru-n'anya, ka unu ghara ikpe-ikpe ihe ahụ nke dī njo ibu nke Chineke, ma-obu ihe ahụ nke dī mma na nke Chineke ibu nke ekwensu.
- 15 N'ihì na lee, umunne m nwoke, e nyere ya unu ikpe ikpe, ka unu wee mata ihe oma site n'ihè ojoo; ma uzo esi ekpe ikpe dī mfe nghota, ka unu wee jiri omuma-ihe zuru-oke mata, dika ihè-nke-ehihie siri dī site n'abalì-nke-ochichiri.
- 16 N'ihì na lee, Muo nke Kraist ka e nyere mmadu nile, ka ha wee mata ihe oma site n'ihè ojoo; ya mere, ana m egosi unu uzo a na-esi ekpe ikpe; n'ihì na ihe obula nke na-akpo-oku ime ihe oma, na-eme ka mmadu kwenye na Kraist, ezitara ya site n'ike na onyinye nke Kraist; ya mere unu ga-eji omuma-ihe zuru-oke mata na o bu nke Chineke.
- 17 Mana ihe obula nke na-eme ka mmadu kwenye ime ihe ojoo, ma ghara ikwere na Kraist, ma gonari ya, ma ghara ijere Chineke ozi, mgbe ahụ unu ga-eji omuma-ihe zuru-oke mata na o bu nke ekwensu; n'ihì na n'udi a ka ekwensu na-esi aru oru, n'ihì na o naghì eme ka mmadu kwenye ime ihe oma, e-e, odighi ma oli; obughì ma ndi muo-ozì ya ha ga-eme otu ahụ; obughì ma ndi na-etinye onwe ha n'okpuru ya ha ga-eme otu ahụ.

For behold, a bitter fountain cannot bring forth good water; neither can a good fountain bring forth bitter water; wherefore, a man being a servant of the devil cannot follow Christ; and if he follow Christ he cannot be a servant of the devil.

Wherefore, all things which are good cometh of God; and that which is evil cometh of the devil; for the devil is an enemy unto God, and fighteth against him continually, and inviteth and enticeth to sin, and to do that which is evil continually.

But behold, that which is of God inviteth and enticeth to do good continually; wherefore, every thing which inviteth and enticeth to do good, and to love God, and to serve him, is inspired of God.

Wherefore, take heed, my beloved brethren, that ye do not judge that which is evil to be of God, or that which is good and of God to be of the devil.

For behold, my brethren, it is given unto you to judge, that ye may know good from evil; and the way to judge is as plain, that ye may know with a perfect knowledge, as the daylight is from the dark night.

For behold, the Spirit of Christ is given to every man, that he may know good from evil; wherefore, I show unto you the way to judge; for every thing which inviteth to do good, and to persuade to believe in Christ, is sent forth by the power and gift of Christ; wherefore ye may know with a perfect knowledge it is of God.

But whatsoever thing persuadeth men to do evil, and believe not in Christ, and deny him, and serve not God, then ye may know with a perfect knowledge it is of the devil; for after this manner doth the devil work, for he persuadeth no man to do good, no, not one; neither do his angels; neither do they who subject themselves unto him.

18 Ma ugbua, ụmụnne m nwoke, ebe unu na-hụ na unu matara ihe ahụ site na nke unu ga-esi kpee ikpe, bụ ihe nke bụ ihe nke Kraịst, hụ na unu ekpeghị ikpe nke na ezighị-ezi; n'ihhi na otu ikpe-ikpe ahụ nke unu ji na-ekpe ka a ga-eji kwa kpee unu.

19 Ya mere, ana m arịọ unu, ụmụnne m nwoke, ka unu wee chọsie-ike n'ihhe nke Kraịst ka unu wee mata ihe ọma site n'ihhe ọjọọ; ma ọburu na unu ga-ajidesi ihe ọma ọbụla ike, ma ghara ikwuto ya, unu ga-aburiri nwa nke Kraịst.

20 Ma ugbua, ụmụnne m nwoke, olee otu o siri kwe omume na unu nwere ike ijidesi ihe ọma ọbụla ike?

21 Ma ugbua abia m n'okwukwe ahụ, nke m sirị na m ga-ekwu maka ya; ma aga m agwa unu ụzọ nke unu ga-esi jidesi ihe ọma ọbụla ike.

22 N'ihhi na lee, Chineke ebe ọ mazuru ihe nile, ebe ọ nọ site na mgbe nile na-adigide ruo na mgbe nile na-adigide, lee, o zipuru ndi mụọ-ozu ikuziri umu nke mmadu, ime ka ọ pụta-ihe gbasara ọbibia nke Kraịst; ma n'ime Kraịst ka ihe ọma nile ga-esi wee bja.

23 Ma Chineke kwuputakwara nye ndi-amuma, site n'onu nke onwe ya, na Kraịst ga-abia.

24 Ma lee, e nwere otutu ụzọ o gosiputara ihe nile nye umu nke mmadu, ndi nke diiri mma; ma ihe nile nke di mma na-esi na Kraịst wee bja; ma odighi otu a ndi mmadu dara ada, ma e nweghi ihe ọma ọbụla nwere ike ibiakwute ha.

25 Ya mere, site na nkwsa ozi nke ndi mụọ-ozu, na site n'okwu ọbụla nke ga-esi n'onu nke Chineke puta, ndi mmadu malitere igosi okwukwe n'ime Kraịst; ma otu a site n'okwukwe, ha jidesiri ihe ọma ọbụla ike; ma otu a ka ọ diiri ruo ọbibia nke Kraịst.

26 Ma mgbe ọ biasiwooro a zoputakwara ndi mmadu site n'okwukwe n'aha ya; ma site n'okwukwe, ha ghoru umu ndi nwoke nke Chineke. Ma dika ọ bu ezi-okwu na Kraịst na-adi ndu ọ gwara ndi nna anyi okwu ndi a nile, na-asị: Ihe ọbụla unu ga-arịọ Nna n'aha m, nke di mma, n'okwukwe kwere na unu ga-anata, lee, a ga-emere unu ya.

And now, my brethren, seeing that ye know the light by which ye may judge, which light is the light of Christ, see that ye do not judge wrongfully; for with that same judgment which ye judge ye shall also be judged.

Wherefore, I beseech of you, brethren, that ye should search diligently in the light of Christ that ye may know good from evil; and if ye will lay hold upon every good thing, and condemn it not, ye certainly will be a child of Christ.

And now, my brethren, how is it possible that ye can lay hold upon every good thing?

And now I come to that faith, of which I said I would speak; and I will tell you the way whereby ye may lay hold on every good thing.

For behold, God knowing all things, being from everlasting to everlasting, behold, he sent angels to minister unto the children of men, to make manifest concerning the coming of Christ; and in Christ there should come every good thing.

And God also declared unto prophets, by his own mouth, that Christ should come.

And behold, there were divers ways that he did manifest things unto the children of men, which were good; and all things which are good cometh of Christ; otherwise men were fallen, and there could no good thing come unto them.

Wherefore, by the ministering of angels, and by every word which proceeded forth out of the mouth of God, men began to exercise faith in Christ; and thus by faith, they did lay hold upon every good thing; and thus it was until the coming of Christ.

And after that he came men also were saved by faith in his name; and by faith, they become the sons of God. And as surely as Christ liveth he spake these words unto our fathers, saying: Whatsoever thing ye shall ask the Father in my name, which is good, in faith believing that ye shall receive, behold, it shall be done unto you.

27 Ya mere, ụmụnne m nwoke m hụrụ n'anya, ọrụ-
 ebube nile ha akwụsịwo n'ihì na Kraịst arigorowo
 n'elu-igwe, ma ọ nọdụwo n'aka nri nke Chineke, na
 ịnata site n'aka Nna ihe nile ruru ya nke ebere nke o
 nwere n'arụ ụmụ nke mmadụ?

28 N'ihì na ọ zawo nsọtụ nile nke iwu ahụ, ma ọ na-
 akpọrọ ndị nile nke nwere okwukwe na ya; ma ndị nke
 nwere okwukwe na ya ga-arapara n'ihe ọma ọbụla; ya
 mere ọ na-ekwuchita ihe gbasara ụmụ nke mmadụ; ma
 ọ na-ebi ebighi-ebi n'elu-igwe nile.

29 Ma n'ihì o mewo nke a, ụmụnne m nwoke m hụrụ
 n'anya, ọrụ-ebube nile ha akwụsịwo? Lee asị m unu,
 e-e, ọbụghị ma ndị mụọ-ozì ha akwụsịwo ịkuziri ụmụ
 nke mmadụ ihe.

30 N'ihì na lee, ha nọ n'okpuru ya, ịkuzi dika okwu
 nke iwu-nsọ ya siri dị, na-egosi ha onwe ha bụ ndị
 nwere okwukwe siri ike na echiche kwusiri ike n'ụdị
 nile nke ụdị iyi Chineke.

31 Ma ọkwa-ọrụ nke ije-ozì ha bụ ịkpọta ndị mmadụ
 na ncheghari, na imejuputa na ịrụ ọrụ nke ọgbugba-
 ndụ nile nke Nna, nke o meworo nye ụmụ nke
 mmadụ, idozi ụzọ n'etiti ụmụ nke mmadụ, site
 n'ikwuputa okwu nke Kraịst nye ndị a họtara dika
 ngwa-ọrụ nke Onye-nwe, ka ha wee gbaa ama maka ya.

32 Ma site n'ime otu ahụ, Onye-nwe Chineke na
 akwado ụzọ nke ga-eme ka ndị mmadụ ndị nke fọduru
 wee nwee okwukwe na Kraịst, ka Mụọ Nsọ wee nwee
 ọndụ n'obi ha nile, dika ike nke dị n'ime ya siri dị; ma
 n'ụdị a ka Nna si na-eweta na mmezu, ọgbugba-ndụ
 nile ahụ nke o meworo nye ụmụ nke mmadụ.

33 Ma Kraịst asịwo: Ọbụrụ na unu ga-enwe okwukwe
 na m unu ga-enwe ike ime ihe ọbụla nke m chere dị
 mkpa.

34 Ma ọ sịwo: Chegharia unu nsọtụ nile nke ụwa, ma
 bjakwute m, ma ka e mee unu baptism n'aha m, ma
 nwee okwukwe na m, ka e wee zoputa unu.

35 Ma ugbua ụmụnne m nwoke m hụrụ n'anya, ọbụrụ
 na nke a bụ otu ọ dị na ihe ndị a bụ ezi-okwu nke m
 gwaworo unu, ma Chineke ga-egosi unu, jiri ike na
 nnukwu otuto n'ubochi ikpe-azụ ahụ, na ha bụ ezi-
 okwu, ma ọbụrụ na ha bụ ezi-okwu ubochi nke ọrụ-
 ebube nile ọ kwusịwo?

Wherefore, my beloved brethren, have miracles
 ceased because Christ hath ascended into heaven, and
 hath sat down on the right hand of God, to claim of the
 Father his rights of mercy which he hath upon the chil-
 dren of men?

For he hath answered the ends of the law, and he
 claimeth all those who have faith in him; and they who
 have faith in him will cleave unto every good thing;
 wherefore he advocateth the cause of the children of
 men; and he dwelleth eternally in the heavens.

And because he hath done this, my beloved brethren,
 have miracles ceased? Behold I say unto you, Nay; nei-
 ther have angels ceased to minister unto the children of
 men.

For behold, they are subject unto him, to minister ac-
 cording to the word of his command, showing them-
 selves unto them of strong faith and a firm mind in ev-
 ery form of godliness.

And the office of their ministry is to call men unto re-
 pentance, and to fulfil and to do the work of the
 covenants of the Father, which he hath made unto the
 children of men, to prepare the way among the children
 of men, by declaring the word of Christ unto the cho-
 sen vessels of the Lord, that they may bear testimony of
 him.

And by so doing, the Lord God prepareth the way
 that the residue of men may have faith in Christ, that
 the Holy Ghost may have place in their hearts, accord-
 ing to the power thereof; and after this manner
 bringeth to pass the Father, the covenants which he
 hath made unto the children of men.

And Christ hath said: If ye will have faith in me ye
 shall have power to do whatsoever thing is expedient in
 me.

And he hath said: Repent all ye ends of the earth, and
 come unto me, and be baptized in my name, and have
 faith in me, that ye may be saved.

And now, my beloved brethren, if this be the case
 that these things are true which I have spoken unto you,
 and God will show unto you, with power and great
 glory at the last day, that they are true, and if they are
 true has the day of miracles ceased?

36 Ma-ọbụ ndị mụọ-ozị ha akwụsiwo igosiputa onwe ha nye umu nke mmadu? Ma-ọbụ o jibidowo ike nke Mụọ Nso ahụ site n'ebe ha nọ? Ma-ọbụ ọ ga-eme otu ahụ, ogologo mgbe nile oge ga-adigide, ma-ọbụ uwa ga-eguzoro, ma-ọbụ a ga-enwe otu onye n'elu iru ya a ga-azoputa?

37 Lee asị m unu, E-e; n'ihị na ọ bụ site n'okwukwe ka a na-eme ọrụ-ebube nile; ma ọ bụ site n'okwukwe ka ndị mụọ-ozị na-egosiputa onwe ha ma na akuziri ndị mmadu; ya mere, ọburu na ihe ndị a akwụsiwo ahụ na-adiri umu nke mmadu, n'ihị na ọ bụ n'ihị ekweghi-ekwe, ma ihe nile bụ ihe efu.

38 N'ihị na-agaghị azoputa mmadu, dika okwu nile nke Kraist siri di, ma ọbughị na ha ga-enwe okwukwe n'aha ya; ya mere, ọburu na ihe ndị a akwụsiwo, mgbe ahụ ka okwukwe kwusiwokwara; ma egwu ka onodu nke mmadu di, n'ihị na ha nọ dika a ga-asị na-odibeghi mgbaputa e mere.

39 Mana lee, umunne m nwoke m huru n'anya, ana m ekpe unu ikpe ihe ndi ka mma, n'ihị na ana m ekpe na unu nwere okwukwe na Kraist n'ihị idi umeala unu; n'ihị na ọburu na unu enweghi okwukwe na ya mgbe ahụ unu ekwesighi ka a gunye unu n'etiti ndi nke nzuko-nsọ ya.

40 Ma ọzọ, umunne m nwoke m huru n'anya, aga m agwa unu okwu gbasara olile-anya. Olee otu ọ ga-esi mee na unu ga-enwe ike toruo n'inwe okwukwe, ma ọbughị na unu ga-enwe olile-anya?

41 Ma-ọbụ gini ka unu ga-enwe olile-anya ya? Lee asị m unu na unu ga-enwe olile-anya site n'aja mgbaghara mmehie nke Kraist na ike nke mbilite n'onwu, ikpolite unu idi ndu ebighi-ebi, ma nke a n'ihị okwukwe unu na ya dika nkwa ahụ siri di.

42 Ya mere, ọburu na mmadu enwe okwukwe o kwesiri inwe olile-anya; n'ihị na ma enweghi okwukwe enweghi ike inwe olile-anya.

43 Ma ọzọ, lee asị m unu o nweghi ike inwe okwukwe na olile-anya, ma ọbughị na ọ ga-adị nwayọ ma wedata obi ala.

Or have angels ceased to appear unto the children of men? Or has he withheld the power of the Holy Ghost from them? Or will he, so long as time shall last, or the earth shall stand, or there shall be one man upon the face thereof to be saved?

Behold I say unto you, Nay; for it is by faith that miracles are wrought; and it is by faith that angels appear and minister unto men; wherefore, if these things have ceased wo be unto the children of men, for it is because of unbelief, and all is vain.

For no man can be saved, according to the words of Christ, save they shall have faith in his name; wherefore, if these things have ceased, then has faith ceased also; and awful is the state of man, for they are as though there had been no redemption made.

But behold, my beloved brethren, I judge better things of you, for I judge that ye have faith in Christ because of your meekness; for if ye have not faith in him then ye are not fit to be numbered among the people of his church.

And again, my beloved brethren, I would speak unto you concerning hope. How is it that ye can attain unto faith, save ye shall have hope?

And what is it that ye shall hope for? Behold I say unto you that ye shall have hope through the atonement of Christ and the power of his resurrection, to be raised unto life eternal, and this because of your faith in him according to the promise.

Wherefore, if a man have faith he must needs have hope; for without faith there cannot be any hope.

And again, behold I say unto you that he cannot have faith and hope, save he shall be meek, and lowly of heart.

44 Ọbụrụ otu ahụ, okwukwe ya na olile-anya bụ ihe efu, n'ihì na ọdighị onye a na-anabata n'iru Chineke, ma ọbughị na ọ di nwayọ ma wedata obi ala; ma ọbụrụ na mmadụ adị nwayọ ma wedata obi ala, ma kwuputa site n'ike nke Mụọ Nsọ na Jisus bụ Kraịst ahụ, o kwesiri inwe afọ-oma; n'ihì na ọ bụrụ na o nweghi afọ-oma ọdighi ihe ọ bụ; ya mere o kwesiri inwe afọ-oma.

45 Ma afọ-oma nwere ogologo ntachi-obi, ma o nwere obi oma, ma ọ naghị enwe ntaji-anya, ma ọ naghị afuli elu, ọ naghị achọ nke ya, ọdighi-mfe ikpasu ya iwe, ọ naghị eche ihe ọjọọ, ma ọ naghị enwe ọñụ n'ajọ-omume kama ọ na enwe ọñụ n'ezì-okwu, na-edi ihe nile, na-ekwere ihe nile, na-ele anya ihe nile, na-anagide ihe nile.

46 Ya mere, ụmụnne m nwoke m hụrụ n'anya, ọbụrụ na unu enweghi afọ-oma, ọdighi ihe unu bụ, n'ihì na afọ-oma anaghị ada-ada mgbe ọbụla. Ya mere, rapara n'afọ-oma, nke bụ nke kachasi ha nile, n'ihì na ihe nile ga-adariri—

47 Mana afọ-oma bụ ihunanya nke Kraịst na-enweghi ntupọ, ma ọ na-edi ndidi ruo mgbe nile; ma onye ọbụla a chọtara nwere ya n'ubochi ikpe-azu, ọ ga-adiri ya mma.

48 Ya mere, ụmụnne m nwoke m hụrụ n'anya, Jiri nu ike nile nke obi unu kpere Nna, ka e wee mejuputa unu n'ihunanya nke a, nke o nyekwasiworo ndi nile bụ ndi na-eso Okpara ya, Jisus Kraịst n'ezì-okwu; ka unu wee ghoọ ụmụ-nwoke nke Chineke; nke ga-eme na mgbe ọ ga-aputa-ihe anyi ga-adị ka ya, n'ihì na anyi ga-ahụ ya otu ọ di; ka anyi wee nwe olile-anya nke a; ka e wee sachaa anyi ọbuna dika o siri di n'enweghi ntupọ. Amen.

If so, his faith and hope is vain, for none is acceptable before God, save the meek and lowly in heart; and if a man be meek and lowly in heart, and confesses by the power of the Holy Ghost that Jesus is the Christ, he must needs have charity; for if he have not charity he is nothing; wherefore he must needs have charity.

And charity suffereth long, and is kind, and envieth not, and is not puffed up, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil, and rejoiceth not in iniquity but rejoiceth in the truth, beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.

Wherefore, my beloved brethren, if ye have not charity, ye are nothing, for charity never faileth. Wherefore, cleave unto charity, which is the greatest of all, for all things must fail—

But charity is the pure love of Christ, and it endureth forever; and whoso is found possessed of it at the last day, it shall be well with him.

Wherefore, my beloved brethren, pray unto the Father with all the energy of heart, that ye may be filled with this love, which he hath bestowed upon all who are true followers of his Son, Jesus Christ; that ye may become the sons of God; that when he shall appear we shall be like him, for we shall see him as he is; that we may have this hope; that we may be purified even as he is pure. Amen.

Moronai 8

- 1 Akwukwo-ozu nke nna m Momon, e detaara m, Moronai; ma e detaara m ya ntakiri oge mgbe a kposiworo m n'ije-ozu ahụ. Ma n'udi di otua ka o detaara m akwukwo, na-asị:
- 2 Nwa m nwoke m huru n'anya, Moronai, ana m anuri-onu karja na Onye-nwe gi Jisus Kraist na-echeta gi, ma o kpowo gi n'ije-ozu ya, na noru ya di nsọ.
- 3 Ana m echeta gi oge nile n'ekpere m nile, na-ekpere Chineke Nna esepughi-aka n'aha nke Nwa ya di Nso, Jisus, na ya, site n'idi-mma na amara ya n'enweghi oke, ga-edebe gi n'oge nile site na ndidi nke okwukwe n'aha ya ruo ogwugwu.
- 4 Ma ugbua, nwa m nwoke, ana m agwa gi okwu gbasara ihe ahụ nke na-ewute m karja; n'ih na o na-ewute m na iru-uka nile ga-amalite n'etiti unu.
- 5 N'ih na oburu na a matara m nke bu ezi-okwu, e nwererij iru-uka nile n'etiti unu gbasara ime umuntakiri unu baptism.
- 6 Ma ugbua, nwa m nwoke, achoro m ka unu rusie oru ike, ka e wee wepu nnukwu amaghi-eme nke a site n'etiti unu; n'ih na maka ebun-n'obi nke a ka m deworo akwukwo-ozu a.
- 7 N'ih na mgbe m matasiworo ihe ndi a maka unu, ajutara m Onye-nwe gbasara ihe ahụ. Ma okwu nke Onye-nwe bjaruru m site n'ike nke Muro Nso, na-asị:
- 8 Gee-nti n'okwu nile nke Kraist, Onye-mgbaputa unu, Onye-nwe unu na Chineke unu. Lee, abjara m n'awa obughi ikpo ndi ezi-omume kama ndi-mmehie ka ha chegharja; ndi aru siri ike mkpa dibja anaghi akpa ha, kama ndi aru na-esighi-ike; ya mere, umuntakiri zuru oke, n'ih na ha enweghi ike ime mmehie; ya mere obubu-onu nke Adam e wepuworo ha ya n'ime m, nke mere na onweghi ike n'aru ha; ma iwu nke ibe-ugwu ewepuwo ya n'ime m.
- 9 Ma n'udi a ka Muro Nso siri gosiputa okwu nke Chineke nye m; ya mere, nwa m nwoke m huru n'anya, ama m na o bu ezigbo ikwa-emo n'iru Chineke, na unu ga-eme umuntakiri baptism.

Moroni 8

An epistle of my father Mormon, written to me, Moroni; and it was written unto me soon after my calling to the ministry. And on this wise did he write unto me, saying:

My beloved son, Moroni, I rejoice exceedingly that your Lord Jesus Christ hath been mindful of you, and hath called you to his ministry, and to his holy work.

I am mindful of you always in my prayers, continually praying unto God the Father in the name of his Holy Child, Jesus, that he, through his infinite goodness and grace, will keep you through the endurance of faith on his name to the end.

And now, my son, I speak unto you concerning that which grieveth me exceedingly; for it grieveth me that there should disputations rise among you.

For, if I have learned the truth, there have been disputations among you concerning the baptism of your little children.

And now, my son, I desire that ye should labor diligently, that this gross error should be removed from among you; for, for this intent I have written this epistle.

For immediately after I had learned these things of you I inquired of the Lord concerning the matter. And the word of the Lord came to me by the power of the Holy Ghost, saying:

Listen to the words of Christ, your Redeemer, your Lord and your God. Behold, I came into the world not to call the righteous but sinners to repentance; the whole need no physician, but they that are sick; wherefore, little children are whole, for they are not capable of committing sin; wherefore the curse of Adam is taken from them in me, that it hath no power over them; and the law of circumcision is done away in me.

And after this manner did the Holy Ghost manifest the word of God unto me; wherefore, my beloved son, I know that it is solemn mockery before God, that ye should baptize little children.

- 10 Lee asị m unu na ihe nke a ka unu ga-akwuzi—
nchegharị na ime baptism nye ndị ahụ kwesiri inye
nkowasi ihe ha na-eme ma nwee ike ime mmehie; e,
kuziere nne na nna na ha ga-echeghariri na ka e mee ha
baptism, ma nwee umeala dika umu-ntakiri ha, ma a
ga-azoputa ha nile ha na umu-ntakiri ha.
- 11 Ma umu-ntakiri ha enweghi mkpa maka ncheghari,
obughi ma ha nwere mkpa ime baptism. Lee, ime
baptism bu maka ncheghari ruo na mmezu nke iwu-
nsọ nile ruo na nsachapu nke mmehie nile.
- 12 Mana umu-ntakiri di ndu n'ime Kraist, obuna site
na nto-ala nke uwa; oburu na odighi otu a, Chineke
bu Chineke na-akpa-oke, na kwa Chineke nke na-
agbanwe-agbanwe, na onye na-ele ndi mmadu anya
n'iru; n'ihu na umu-ntakiri ole nwuworo na-emeghi
baptism!
- 13 Ya mere, oburu na-enweghi ike izoputa umu-ntakiri
na-emeghi baptism, ndi a ga-agaworiji n'oku ala-muo
agwugh-agwu.
- 14 Lee asị m unu, na onye nke na-eche na umu-ntakiri
nwere mkpa ime baptism no n'ime olulu ilu na agbu
nile nke ajoo-omume; n'ihu na o nweghi ma-obu
okwukwe, olile-anya, ma-obu afo-oma; ya mere; oburu
na e bepụ ya mgbe o ka noriji n'echiche ahụ, o ga-
agbadariri ala-muo.
- 15 Nihị na egwu ka ajoo-omume ahụ di bu iche na
Chineke na-azoputa otu nwata n'ihu baptism, ma nke
ozo ga-alariri n'iyi n'ihu na o meghi baptism.
- 16 Ahuhu na-adiri ndi nke ga-eduhie uzọ nile nke
Onye-nwe n'udi a, n'ihu na ha ga-ala n'iyi ma obughi
na ha cheghariri. Lee, eji m atughi-egwu na-ekwu, ebe
m nwere ikike sitere na Chineke; ma anaghi m atu-
egwu ihe mmadu nwere ike ime; n'ihu na ihunanya
zuru-oke na-achupu egwu.
- 17 Ma e juputara m n'afoma, nke bu ihunanya mgbe
nile na-adigide; ya mere, umu-ntakiri nile di otu udi
nye m, ya mere, eji m ihunanya zuru-oke hu umu-
ntakiri n'anya; ma ha nile yiri onwe ha ma buru ndi
nketa nke nzoputa.
- 18 N'ihu na a matara m na Chineke abughi Chineke
na-akpa oke, obughi ma-obu onye na-agbanwe-
agbanwe; kama o naghị agbanwe-agbanwe site mgbe
ebighi-ebi nile ruo mgbe ebighi-ebi nile.

Behold I say unto you that this thing shall ye teach—
repentance and baptism unto those who are account-
able and capable of committing sin; yea, teach parents
that they must repent and be baptized, and humble
themselves as their little children, and they shall all be
saved with their little children.

And their little children need no repentance, neither
baptism. Behold, baptism is unto repentance to the ful-
filling the commandments unto the remission of sins.

But little children are alive in Christ, even from the
foundation of the world; if not so, God is a partial God,
and also a changeable God, and a respecter to persons;
for how many little children have died without bap-
tism!

Wherefore, if little children could not be saved with-
out baptism, these must have gone to an endless hell.

Behold I say unto you, that he that supposeth that lit-
tle children need baptism is in the gall of bitterness and
in the bonds of iniquity; for he hath neither faith, hope,
nor charity; wherefore, should he be cut off while in the
thought, he must go down to hell.

For awful is the wickedness to suppose that God
saveth one child because of baptism, and the other must
perish because he hath no baptism.

Wo be unto them that shall pervert the ways of the
Lord after this manner, for they shall perish except they
repent. Behold, I speak with boldness, having authority
from God; and I fear not what man can do; for perfect
love casteth out all fear.

And I am filled with charity, which is everlasting
love; wherefore, all children are alike unto me; where-
fore, I love little children with a perfect love; and they
are all alike and partakers of salvation.

For I know that God is not a partial God, neither a
changeable being; but he is unchangeable from all eter-
nity to all eternity.

- 19 Ụmụ-ntakiri enweghi ike icheghari; ya mere, o bu
ajoo-omume di egwu iju inye ha ebere Chineke nile
na-enweghi ntupo, n'ih na ha nile di ndu n'ime ya
n'ih ebere ya.
- 20 Ma onye nke na-as na umu-ntakiri nwere mkpa ime
baptism na-aju inye ha ebere nile nke Kraist, ma were
dika ihe efu aja mgbaghara mmehie nke ya na ike nke
mgbaputa ya.
- 21 Ahuhu na-adiri udi ndi ahu, n'ih na ha no n'ihe
egwu nke onwu, ala-muo, na ita-ahuhu agwugh-agwu.
Ana m ekwu ya na-atughi-egwu; Chineke enyewo m
iwu-ns. Gee ha nti ma chebara ya uche, ma-obu ha
ga-eguzoro megide unu n'och-ikpe nke Kraist.
- 22 N'ih na lee na umu-ntakiri nile di ndu n'ime
Kraist, na kwa ndi nile na-enweghi iwu ah. N'ih na
ike nke mgbaputa na-abiakwas ndi nile na-enweghi
iwu; ya mere, onye obula nke a na-enyeghi iwu, ma-
obu onye nke na-anoghi n'okpuru amam-ikpe,
enweghi ike icheghari; ma i nye udi ndi ah baptism
abaghi uru—
- 23 Mana o bu ikwa-emo n'iru Chineke, igonari ebere
nile nke Kraist, na ike nke Muo Nso ya, na itinye
ntukwas-obi n'oru nile nwuru-anwu.
- 24 Lee, nwa m nwoke, ihe nke a ekwesighi idi; n'ih na
ncheghari diri ndi nke no n'okpuru omuma-ikpe na
n'okpuru obubu-onu nke iwu emebiri emebi.
- 25 Ma mkpuru-mbu nile nke ncheghari bu baptism;
ma baptism na-abia site n'okwukwe ruo na
mmejuputa nke iwu-ns nile ah; ma mmejuputa nke
iwu-ns nile ah na-eweta nsachapu nke mmehie nile;
- 26 Ma nsachapu nke mmehie nile na-eweta idi-nwayo,
na iwedata obi ala; ma n'ih idi-nwayo na iwedata obi
ala ka nleta nke Muo Nso ga-esi wee bia, bu Onye-
nkasi-obi nke na-emejuputa n'olile-anya na ihunanya
zuru-oke, bu ihu-n'anya nke na-adigide site na-igbali
n'ekpere, ruo mgbe ogwugwu ga-abia, mgbe ndi nso
nile ga-ebinyere Chineke.
- 27 Lee, nwa m nwoke, aga m edekwara gi akwukwo
ozo ma oburu na mu apughi oso-os imegide ndi
Leman. Lee, mpako nke mba nke a, ma-obu ndi nke
ndi Nifai, egoswo mbibi ha ma obughi na ha ga-
echeghari.

Little children cannot repent; wherefore, it is awful
wickedness to deny the pure mercies of God unto them,
for they are all alive in him because of his mercy.

And he that saith that little children need baptism
denieth the mercies of Christ, and setteth at naught the
atonement of him and the power of his redemption.

Wo unto such, for they are in danger of death, hell,
and an endless torment. I speak it boldly; God hath
commanded me. Listen unto them and give heed, or
they stand against you at the judgment-seat of Christ.

For behold that all little children are alive in Christ,
and also all they that are without the law. For the power
of redemption cometh on all them that have no law;
wherefore, he that is not condemned, or he that is under
no condemnation, cannot repent; and unto such bap-
tism availeth nothing—

But it is mockery before God, denying the mercies of
Christ, and the power of his Holy Spirit, and putting
trust in dead works.

Behold, my son, this thing ought not to be; for repen-
tance is unto them that are under condemnation and
under the curse of a broken law.

And the first fruits of repentance is baptism; and
baptism cometh by faith unto the fulfilling the com-
mandments; and the fulfilling the commandments
bringeth remission of sins;

And the remission of sins bringeth meekness, and
lowliness of heart; and because of meekness and lowli-
ness of heart cometh the visitation of the Holy Ghost,
which Comforter filleth with hope and perfect love,
which love endureth by diligence unto prayer, until the
end shall come, when all the saints shall dwell with God.

Behold, my son, I will write unto you again if I go not
out soon against the Lamanites. Behold, the pride of
this nation, or the people of the Nephites, hath proven
their destruction except they should repent.

28 Kpeere ha ekpere, nwa m nwoke, ka nchehari wee bjakwute ha. Mana lee, ana m atụ egwu eleghị-anya Mụọ ahụ akwụsịwo inonyere ha; ma n'akukụ ala nke a ha nọ kwa na-achọ iwepụ ike nile na ikike nke sitere n'ebe Chineke nọ na-abịa; ma ha na-agonari Mụọ Nso.

29 Ma mgbe ha jworo nnukwu omuma-ihe di otu a, nwa m nwoke, ha ga-ala-n'iyi oso-osoro ruo na mmejuputa nke amuma nile nke ndi-amuma nile kwuworo, na kwa dika okwu nile nke Onye-Nzoputa anyi n'onwe ya.

30 Nodu nke oma, nwa m nwoke, ruo mgbe m gadedere gi akwukwo ozo, ma-obu zute gi ozo. Amen.

Pray for them, my son, that repentance may come unto them. But behold, I fear lest the Spirit hath ceased striving with them; and in this part of the land they are also seeking to put down all power and authority which cometh from God; and they are denying the Holy Ghost.

And after rejecting so great a knowledge, my son, they must perish soon, unto the fulfilling of the prophecies which were spoken by the prophets, as well as the words of our Savior himself.

Farewell, my son, until I shall write unto you, or shall meet you again. Amen.

Moronai 9

- 1 Nwa m nwoke m huru-n'anya, ana m e dere gi akwukwo ozu ka i wee mata na m ka di ndu; mana ana m ede ihe ole na ole maka ihe nke di mwute.
- 2 N'ih na lee, enwewo m nnukwu ilu-agma mu na ndi Leman, n'ime nke anyi na-emerighi; ma Akeantus adawo site na mma-agma ah; na kwa Luram na Emron; e, ma anyi atufuwo nnukwu onu-ogugu nke ndi nwoke anyi horo aho.
- 3 Ma ugbua lee, nwa m nwoke, egwu na-atu m eleghi-anya ndi Leman ga-ebibi ndi a; n'ih na ha anaghi echeghari, ma Setan na-akpasu ha iwe otu onye megide ibe ya esepughi-aka.
- 4 Lee, eso m ha naru ru esepughi-aka; ma mgbe m kwuru okwu nke Chineke n'idi-nko, ha na ama jijiji ma na-eweso m iwe; ma mgbe m na-eghi idi-nko ha na-emesi obi ha ike megide ya; ya mere, egwu na-atu m na-eleghi-anya Muo nke Onye-nwe akwusiwo inonyere ha.
- 5 N'ih na nnukwu ka ha na-ewe iwe karja nke mere na o di m ka ha anaghi atu egwu maka onu; ma ha atufuwo ihu-n'anya ha, otu onye n'ebe ibe ya no; ma ha nwere aguu obara na ibo-obo esepughi-aka.
- 6 Ma ugbua, nwa m nwoke m huru-n'anya, na-agbanyeghi obi ike ha, ka anyi gbalisie ike noru; n'ih na obu ru na anyi ga-akwusi ru ru, a ga-eweta anyi nokpuru amam-ikpe; n'ih na anyi nwere ru anyi garu mgbe nile anyi no n'ulo nke a e jiri ru wuo, ka anyi wee merie onye-iro nke ezi-omume nile ah, ma nye mkpuru-obi anyi izu-ike n'ala-eze nke Chineke.
- 7 Ma ugbua ana m ede ihe ole na ole gbasara ita-ahuhu nke ndi a. N'ih na dika mmuta nke m nataworo site n'aka Amoron, lee, ndi Leman nwere otutu ndi-mkpuro, nke ha wetara site n'ulo-elu towa nke Sheraza; ma e nwere ndikom, ndinyom na umuntakiri.

Moroni 9

My beloved son, I write unto you again that ye may know that I am yet alive; but I write somewhat of that which is grievous.

For behold, I have had a sore battle with the Lamanites, in which we did not conquer; and Archeantus has fallen by the sword, and also Luram and Emron; yea, and we have lost a great number of our choice men.

And now behold, my son, I fear lest the Lamanites shall destroy this people; for they do not repent, and Satan stirreth them up continually to anger one with another.

Behold, I am laboring with them continually; and when I speak the word of God with sharpness they tremble and anger against me; and when I use no sharpness they harden their hearts against it; wherefore, I fear lest the Spirit of the Lord hath ceased striving with them.

For so exceedingly do they anger that it seemeth me that they have no fear of death; and they have lost their love, one towards another; and they thirst after blood and revenge continually.

And now, my beloved son, notwithstanding their hardness, let us labor diligently; for if we should cease to labor, we should be brought under condemnation; for we have a labor to perform whilst in this tabernacle of clay, that we may conquer the enemy of all righteousness, and rest our souls in the kingdom of God.

And now I write somewhat concerning the sufferings of this people. For according to the knowledge which I have received from Amoron, behold, the Lamanites have many prisoners, which they took from the tower of Sherrizah; and there were men, women, and children.

8 Ma ndi di nile na ndi nna nile nke ndinyom na umu-ntakiri ndi a ka ha gbuworo; ma ha nyejuru ndinyom ahụ afo site n'anụ-arụ nke ndi di ha, ma umu-ntakiri ahụ n'anụ-arụ nke ndi nna ha; ma odighi mmiri, ma obughi ntakiri, ka ha na enye ha.

9 Ma na-agbanyeghi nnukwu ihe aru nke ndi Leman a, o karighi nke ndi nke anyi bi na Moriantom. N'ihina lee, otutu umu-ada nke ndi Leman ka ha kporoworo ndi-mkporo; ma mgbe ha napuworo ha ihe ahụ nke ha hukarisiri-n'anya ma di mkpa karja ihe nile, nke bu idi-ocha-mmekorita na ezigbo-omume—

10 Ma mgbe ha meworo ihe nke a ha gburu ha n'uzo obi-ojoo kachasi njo, na-ata aru ha ahuhu obuna ruo n'onwu; ma mgbe ha mesiworo nke a, ha richapuru anu-aru ha dika anu ohia nile; n'ihisi-ike nke obi ha nile; ma ha na-eme ya maka ihe aka-ebe nke atughi-egwu.

11 O nwa m nwoke m huru-n'anya, olee otu ndi di otu a, ndi na-enweghi ozuzu—

12 (Ma nani afo ole na ole gafeworo, ma ha buuru ndi a zuru azu na ndi mara ezigbo mma ile-anya)

13 Mana O nwa m nwoke, olee otu ndi di otu a, ndi ihe na amasi ha di n'ime ihe aru di ukwu otu a—

14 Olee otu anyi ga-esi tuo-anya na Chineke ga-akwusi aka ya n'ikpe ikpe megide anyi?

15 Lee, obi m na-eti mkpu: ahuhu na-adiri ndi a. Puta n'ikpe-ikpe, O Chineke, ma zoo mmehie ha nile, na ajoo-omume, na ihe aru nile site n'iru gi!

16 Ma ozo, nwa m nwoke, e nwere otutu ndinyom isinkpe na umu-ada ha ndi nogidere na Sheraiza; na ihe oriri nke ahụ ndi Leman na-ebupughi, lee, ndi-agma nke Zinafaj ebupwo, ma hapu ha ka ha na-agahari ebe obula ha nwere ike maka nri; ma otutu ndi agadi-nwanyi na ada-mba n'uzo ma nwuo.

17 Ma ndi-agma nke mu na ha no esighi-ike; ma ndi-agma nile nke ndi Leman no n'etiti Sheraiza na mu; ma ka ha ra bu ndi gbakwugaworo ndi-agma nke Eron e mewe ka ha taa ahuhu nye enweghi obi ebere ha.

18 O mmeto nke ndi m! Ha enweghi usoro ma ha enweghi ebere. Lee, abu m nani otu nwoke, ma enwere m nani ume nke otu nwoke, ma enweghikwa m ike ozo ime ka iwu m nile di ire.

And the husbands and fathers of those women and children they have slain; and they feed the women upon the flesh of their husbands, and the children upon the flesh of their fathers; and no water, save a little, do they give unto them.

And notwithstanding this great abomination of the Lamanites, it doth not exceed that of our people in Moriantum. For behold, many of the daughters of the Lamanites have they taken prisoners; and after depriving them of that which was most dear and precious above all things, which is chastity and virtue—

And after they had done this thing, they did murder them in a most cruel manner, torturing their bodies even unto death; and after they have done this, they devour their flesh like unto wild beasts, because of the hardness of their hearts; and they do it for a token of bravery.

O my beloved son, how can a people like this, that are without civilization—

(And only a few years have passed away, and they were a civil and a delightsome people)

But O my son, how can a people like this, whose delight is in so much abomination—

How can we expect that God will stay his hand in judgment against us?

Behold, my heart cries: Wo unto this people. Come out in judgment, O God, and hide their sins, and wickedness, and abominations from before thy face!

And again, my son, there are many widows and their daughters who remain in Sherrizah; and that part of the provisions which the Lamanites did not carry away, behold, the army of Zenephi has carried away, and left them to wander whithersoever they can for food; and many old women do faint by the way and die.

And the army which is with me is weak; and the armies of the Lamanites are betwixt Sherrizah and me; and as many as have fled to the army of Aaron have fallen victims to their awful brutality.

O the depravity of my people! They are without order and without mercy. Behold, I am but a man, and I have but the strength of a man, and I cannot any longer enforce my commands.

19 Ma ha esiwo ezigbo ike n'ekweghi ekwe ha; ma n'otu aka ahụ ha enweghi ebere, na edebeghi onye oḅula, oḅughi ma-oḅu okenye ma-oḅu nwata; ma ha nwere mmasi n'ihe nile ma-ewezuga ihe ahụ nke di mma; ma ita-ahuhụ nke ndinyom anyi na umuntakiri anyi n'elu iru nile nke ala nke a karihi ihe nile; e, ire enweghi ike ikọ, oḅughi ma e nwere ike ide ya.

20 Ma ugbua, nwa m nwoke, agaghi m anogide kwa ozọ n'ihe nkiri nke a di egwu. Lee, i matara ajoo-omume nke ndi a; i matara na ha enweghi ukpuru-oma, ma ha agafewo inwe-mmetuta; ma ajoo-omume ha karihi nke ndi Leman.

21 Lee, nwa m nwoke, enweghi m ike ikọ-akukọ-oma maka ha nye Chineke eleghi-anya ya enye m otiti ihe.

22 Mana lee, nwa m nwoke ana m akọ-akukọ-oma maka gi nye Chineke, ma atukwasiri m obi na Kraist na a ga-azoputa gi; ma ana m ekpere Chineke ka o wee debe ndu gi, ihu nlaghachi nke ndi ya n'ebe o no, ma oḅu mbibi kpam-kpam ha; n'ih i na a matara m na ha ga-ala n'iyi ma oḅughi na ha cheghariri ma laghachikwute ya.

23 Ma oḅuru na ha laa n'iyi o ga-adi ka nke ndi Jared, n'ih i di na njikere nke obi ha nile, icho obara na ibo-oḅo.

24 Ma oḅuru na ha nwuo, anyi matara na otutu umunne anyi-ndi-nwoke agbapwo gakwuru ndi Leman, ma otutu ndi ozọ ga-agbapukwa gakwuru ha; ya mere, detu ihe ntakiri ole na ole, ma oḅuru na edebe gi ma aga m anwu ma ahughi m gi; mana atukwasiri m obi na aga m ahụ gi n'oge na-adighi-anya; n'ih i na-eji m akukọ-ndekota nile di nsọ nke m ga-enyefe gi n'aka.

25 Nwa m nwoke, nwee okwukwe na Kraist; ma ka ihe nile ndi nke m deworo ghara iwute gi, inyida gi ruo onwu; kama ka Kraist bulite gi elu, ma ka ahuhụ ya nile na onwu, na ngosi nke aru ya nye ndi nna anyi, na ebere ya na ogologo ntachi-obi, na olile-anya nke otuto ya na nke ndu ebighi-ebi, diri n'ime obi gi ruo mgbe nile.

26 Ma ka amara nke Chineke Nna, onye oche-eze ya di elu n'elu-igwe nile, na Onye-nwe anyi Jisus Kraist, onye na-anodu n'aka-nri nke ike ya, ruo mgbe ihe nile ga-adi n'okpuru ya, diri ma nonyere gi ruo mgbe nile. Amen.

And they have become strong in their perversion; and they are alike brutal, sparing none, neither old nor young; and they delight in everything save that which is good; and the suffering of our women and our children upon all the face of this land doth exceed everything; yea, tongue cannot tell, neither can it be written.

And now, my son, I dwell no longer upon this horrible scene. Behold, thou knowest the wickedness of this people; thou knowest that they are without principle, and past feeling; and their wickedness doth exceed that of the Lamanites.

Behold, my son, I cannot recommend them unto God lest he should smite me.

But behold, my son, I recommend thee unto God, and I trust in Christ that thou wilt be saved; and I pray unto God that he will spare thy life, to witness the return of his people unto him, or their utter destruction; for I know that they must perish except they repent and return unto him.

And if they perish it will be like unto the Jaredites, because of the wilfulness of their hearts, seeking for blood and revenge.

And if it so be that they perish, we know that many of our brethren have deserted over unto the Lamanites, and many more will also desert over unto them; wherefore, write somewhat a few things, if thou art spared and I shall perish and not see thee; but I trust that I may see thee soon; for I have sacred records that I would deliver up unto thee.

My son, be faithful in Christ; and may not the things which I have written grieve thee, to weigh thee down unto death; but may Christ lift thee up, and may his sufferings and death, and the showing his body unto our fathers, and his mercy and long-suffering, and the hope of his glory and of eternal life, rest in your mind forever.

And may the grace of God the Father, whose throne is high in the heavens, and our Lord Jesus Christ, who sitteth on the right hand of his power, until all things shall become subject unto him, be, and abide with you forever. Amen.

Moronai 10

- 1 Ugbua mụ, Moronai, na-edede ụfọdụ ihe dịka o siri dị m mma; ma ana m edegara ụmụmme m nwoke, ndị Leman; ma ọ ga-adị m mma ma a sị na ha ga-amata na ihe karịrị narị afọ anọ na iri afọ abụọ agafewo site n'oge e nyere ihe iriba-ama maka ọbịbịa nke Kraịst.
- 2 Ma arachilitere m akụkọ-ndekota nile ndị a, mgbe m kwuchaworo okwu ole na ole n'ụzọ nke agbam-ume nye unu.
- 3 Lee, aga m agba unu ume ka mgbe unu ga-agụ ihe ndị a, ma ọburụ na ọ bụ amamihe n'ime Chineke na unu ga-agụ ha, na unu ga-echeta otu Onye-nwe siri nwe obi ebere n'ebe ụmụ nke mmadụ nọ, site n'okike nke Adam gbada ruo n'oge nke unu ga-anata ihe ndị a, ma tugharia ya n'uche n'ime obi unu nile.
- 4 Ma mgbe unu ga-anata ihe ndị a, aga m agba unu ume ka unu wee jụọ Chineke, Nna nke Ebighi-ebi, n'aha nke Kraịst, ma ihe ndị a ha abughị ezi-okwu; ma ọburụ na unu ga-iji ezigbo obi, jiri ezigbo ebun-n'obi, na-enwe okwukwe n'ime Kraịst, ọ ga-egosiputa ezi-okwu maka ya nye unu, site n'ike nke Mụọ Nsọ.
- 5 Ma site n'ike nke Mụọ Nsọ unu ga-enwe ike mata ezi-okwu nke ihe nile.
- 6 Ma ihe ọbụla nke dị mma ziri-ezi ma buru ezi-okwu; ya mere, ọdighị ihe ọbụla nke dị mma na-agonari Kraịst ahụ, kama ha na-ekwuputa na ọ nọ.
- 7 Ma unu ga-amata na ọ nọ, site n'ike nke Mụọ Nsọ; ya mere aga m agba unu ume ka unu ghara igonari ike nke Chineke; n'ihi na ọ na aru-oru site n'ike, dịka okwukwe nke ụmụ nke mmadụ siri dị, otu aka ahụ taa na echi, na ruo mgbe nile.
- 8 Ma ọzọ, ana m agba unu ume, ụmụmme m nwoke, ka unu ghara igonari onyinye nile nke Chineke, n'ihi na ha dị otutu; ma ha si n'otu Chineke ahụ bịa. Ma e nwere ụzọ dị iche iche nke e si na-enye onyinye ndị a; mana ọ bụ otu Chineke ahụ bụ onye na-arụ ihe nile dị n'ime ihe nile; ma a na-enye ha site na ngosiputa nile nke Mụọ nke Chineke nye ndị mmadụ, inye ha uru.
- 9 N'ihi na lee, otu onye ka e nyere site na Mụọ nke Chineke, ka o wee kuzie okwu nke amamihe.
- 10 Ma e nyere onye ọzọ, ka o wee kuzie okwu nke omuma-ihe site n'otu Mụọ ahụ;

Moroni 10

Now I, Moroni, write somewhat as seemeth me good; and I write unto my brethren, the Lamanites; and I would that they should know that more than four hundred and twenty years have passed away since the sign was given of the coming of Christ.

And I seal up these records, after I have spoken a few words by way of exhortation unto you.

Behold, I would exhort you that when ye shall read these things, if it be wisdom in God that ye should read them, that ye would remember how merciful the Lord hath been unto the children of men, from the creation of Adam even down until the time that ye shall receive these things, and ponder it in your hearts.

And when ye shall receive these things, I would exhort you that ye would ask God, the Eternal Father, in the name of Christ, if these things are not true; and if ye shall ask with a sincere heart, with real intent, having faith in Christ, he will manifest the truth of it unto you, by the power of the Holy Ghost.

And by the power of the Holy Ghost ye may know the truth of all things.

And whatsoever thing is good is just and true; wherefore, nothing that is good denieth the Christ, but acknowledgeth that he is.

And ye may know that he is, by the power of the Holy Ghost; wherefore I would exhort you that ye deny not the power of God; for he worketh by power, according to the faith of the children of men, the same today and tomorrow, and forever.

And again, I exhort you, my brethren, that ye deny not the gifts of God, for they are many; and they come from the same God. And there are different ways that these gifts are administered; but it is the same God who worketh all in all; and they are given by the manifestations of the Spirit of God unto men, to profit them.

For behold, to one is given by the Spirit of God, that he may teach the word of wisdom;

And to another, that he may teach the word of knowledge by the same Spirit;

11 Ma e nyere onye ọzọ, nnukwu okwukwe karịrị
akarị; ma nye onye ọzọ, onyinye nile nke ịgwọ-ọrịa site
n'otu Mụọ ahụ;

12 Ma ọzọ, nye onye ọzọ, ka o wee ruọ nnukwu ọrụ-
ebube nile;

13 Ma ọzọ, nye onye ọzọ, ka o wee buo-amụma gbasara
ihe nile;

14 Ma ọzọ, nye onye ọzọ, ihụ ndị mụọ-ozị na nkuzi nke
mụọ nile;

15 Ma ọzọ, nye onye ọzọ, ụdị asụsụ nile;

16 Ma ọzọ, nye onye ọzọ, nsugharị nke asụsụ nile na
nke ụdị asụsụ nile dị iche iche.

17 Ma onyinye nile ndị a na-abịa site na Mụọ nke
Kraịst; ma ha na abiakwute onye ọbụla n'ụdị n'ụdị,
dịka o siri chọọ.

18 Ma aga m agba unu ume ụmụnne m nwoke ndị m
hụrụ-n'anya, ka unu cheta na onyinye ọbụla dị mma si
na Kraịst bịa.

19 Ma aga m agba unu ume, ụmụnne m nwoke m hụrụ
n'anya, ka unu cheta na ọ bụ otu onye ahụ ụnyahụ,
taa, na ruo mgbe nile, ma na onyinye nile ndị a nke m
kwuworo maka ha, ndị bụ nke mụọ, ọdighị mgbe
ọbụla a ga-ewepụ ha, ọbuna ruo mgbe nile nke ụwa
na-eguzoro, nanị dika ekweghị-ekwe nke ụmụ nke
mmadụ siri dị.

20 Ya mere a ga-enwerịrị okwukwe; ma ọbụrụ na a ga-
enwerịrị okwukwe a ga-enwerịrị kwa olile-anya; ma
ọbụrụ na a ga-enwerịrị olile-anya a ga-enwerịrị kwa
afọ-oma.

21 Ma ma-ọbughị na unu nwere afọ-oma ọdighị otu
ọbụla a ga-esi wee zọputa unu n'ala-eze nke Chineke;
ọbughị ma a ga-azọputa unu n'ala-eze nke Chineke ma
ọbụrụ na unu enweghị okwukwe; ọbughị ma unu
nwere ike ma ọbụrụ na unu enweghị olile-anya.

22 Ma ọbụrụ na unu enweghị olile-anya unu ga-anọrịrị
n'ịda mba; ma ịda-mba na-abịa n'ihị ajọ-omume.

23 Ma Kraịst gwara ndị nna anyị n'ezị-okwu: Ọbụrụ
na unu nwere okwukwe unu nwere ike ime ihe nile
nke dị mkpa nye m.

24 Ma ugwa ana m agwa nsọtụ nile nke ụwa okwu—
na ọbụrụ na ọbọchị ahụ ga-abịa nke ike na onyinye
nke Chineke a ga-ewepụ ya n'etiti unu, ọ ga-abụ n'ihị
ekweghị ekwe.

And to another, exceedingly great faith; and to an-
other, the gifts of healing by the same Spirit;

And again, to another, that he may work mighty mir-
acles;

And again, to another, that he may prophesy con-
cerning all things;

And again, to another, the beholding of angels and
ministering spirits;

And again, to another, all kinds of tongues;

And again, to another, the interpretation of lan-
guages and of divers kinds of tongues.

And all these gifts come by the Spirit of Christ; and
they come unto every man severally, according as he
will.

And I would exhort you, my beloved brethren, that
ye remember that every good gift cometh of Christ.

And I would exhort you, my beloved brethren, that
ye remember that he is the same yesterday, today, and
forever, and that all these gifts of which I have spoken,
which are spiritual, never will be done away, even as
long as the world shall stand, only according to the un-
belief of the children of men.

Wherefore, there must be faith; and if there must be
faith there must also be hope; and if there must be hope
there must also be charity.

And except ye have charity ye can in nowise be saved
in the kingdom of God; neither can ye be saved in the
kingdom of God if ye have not faith; neither can ye if ye
have no hope.

And if ye have no hope ye must needs be in despair;
and despair cometh because of iniquity.

And Christ truly said unto our fathers: If ye have
faith ye can do all things which are expedient unto me.

And now I speak unto all the ends of the earth—that
if the day cometh that the power and gifts of God shall
be done away among you, it shall be because of unbelief.

25 Ma ahụhụ na adiri ụmụ nke mmadu ma oburu na o di otu a; n'ih na-agagh enwe onye obula ga-eme ihe oma n'etiti unu, e-e obughi otu onye. N'ih na oburu na a ga-enwe otu onye n'etiti unu nke na-eme ihe oma, o ga-aru oru site n'ike na onyinye nile nke Chineke.

26 Ma ahụhụ na adiri ndi nke ga-ewepu ihe ndi a ma nwuo, n'ih na ha na anwu n'ime mmehie ha nile, ma agagh enwe ike izoputa ha n'ala-eze nke Chineke; ma ana m ekwu ya dika okwu nile nke Kraist siri di; ma anagh m ekwu okwu ugha.

27 Ma ana m agba unu ume ka unu cheta ihe ndi a; n'ih na oge ahụ na-abia oso-osu mgbe unu ga-amata na anagh m ekwu okwu ugha, n'ih na unu ga-ahu m n'uche ikpe nke Chineke; ma Onye-nwe Chineke gasi unu: O bu na ekwuputagh m okwu m nile nye unu, nke e dere site n'aka nwoke a, dika otu onye na-eti site na ndi nwuru-anwu, e, obuna dika otu onye na-ekwu okwu site n'uzuzu?

28 Ana m ekwuputa ihe ndi a maka mmejuputa nke amuma nile. Ma lee, ha ga-esi n'onu nke Chineke nke mgbe nile na-adigide wee puta; ma okwu ya ga-agagharisike site n'ogbo ruo n'ogbo.

29 Ma Chineke ga-egosu unu, na ihe ahụ nke m deworo bu ezi-okwu.

30 Ma ozu aga m agba unu ume ka unu biakwute Kraist, ma jidesie onyinye oma obula ike, ma ebikutwala ajou onyinye ahụ aka, ma-obu ihe nke na adighi ocha.

31 Ma teta, ma bilie site n'uzuzu, O Jerusalem; e, ma yikwasu omaricha uwe nile unu, O ada nke Zion; ma mee ka stek unu nile sie ike ma mesaa oke-ala unu nile mbara ruo mgbe nile, ka i ghara kwa inwe mgbagwoju-anya ozu, ka ogbugba-ndu nile nke Nna nke mgbe ebighi-ebi nke o meworo nye unu, O ulu nke Israel, ka e wee mejuputa ya.

And wo be unto the children of men if this be the case; for there shall be none that doeth good among you, no not one. For if there be one among you that doeth good, he shall work by the power and gifts of God.

And wo unto them who shall do these things away and die, for they die in their sins, and they cannot be saved in the kingdom of God; and I speak it according to the words of Christ; and I lie not.

And I exhort you to remember these things; for the time speedily cometh that ye shall know that I lie not, for ye shall see me at the bar of God; and the Lord God will say unto you: Did I not declare my words unto you, which were written by this man, like as one crying from the dead, yea, even as one speaking out of the dust?

I declare these things unto the fulfilling of the prophecies. And behold, they shall proceed forth out of the mouth of the everlasting God; and his word shall hiss forth from generation to generation.

And God shall show unto you, that that which I have written is true.

And again I would exhort you that ye would come unto Christ, and lay hold upon every good gift, and touch not the evil gift, nor the unclean thing.

And awake, and arise from the dust, O Jerusalem; yea, and put on thy beautiful garments, O daughter of Zion; and strengthen thy stakes and enlarge thy borders forever, that thou mayest no more be confounded, that the covenants of the Eternal Father which he hath made unto thee, O house of Israel, may be fulfilled.

32 E, b̄iakwute Krāist, ma ka e mee ka unu zuo-oke n'ime ya, ma wezuga onwe unu site n'amagh̄i Chineke nile; ma ɔ̄bur̄u na unu ga-ewezuga onwe unu site n'amagh̄i Chineke nile, ma h̄u Chineke n'anya jiri ike unu nile, echiche na ume, mgbe ah̄u ka amara ya zuru-oke nye unu, nke mere na site n'amara ya unu ga-ezu-oke n'ime Krāist; ma ɔ̄bur̄u na site n'amara nke Chineke unu zuo-oke n'ime Krāist, ɔ̄digh̄i otu unu ga-es̄i ḡonarī ike nke Chineke.

33 Ma ɔ̄zo, ɔ̄bur̄u na unu site n'amara nke Chineke zuo oke n'ime Krāist, ma ghara iḡonarī ike ya, mgbe ah̄u ka a ga-asacha unu n'ime Krāist site n'amara nke Chineke, site n'ikwafu ɔ̄bara nke Krāist, nke d̄i n'ime ɔ̄gb̄ugba-nd̄u nke Nna ah̄u maka nsachap̄u nke mmehie unu nile, ka unu wee d̄i ns̄o, na-enwegh̄i nt̄up̄o.

34 Ma ugbua as̄i m nd̄i nile, n̄ɔ̄d̄u-nke-ɔ̄ma. Aga m a ga ɔ̄s̄o-ɔ̄s̄o izu-ike na paradāis nke Chineke, ruo mgbe m̄u m na ar̄u m ga-ejik̄ota kwa ɔ̄n̄u ɔ̄zo, ma akp̄oruta m na mmeri site n'ik̄uk̄u, izute unu n'iru oche-ikpe mmas̄i nke Jehova ukwu ah̄u, Onye-ikpe Ebighi-ebi nke nd̄i d̄i nd̄u na nd̄i nw̄ur̄u-anw̄u. Amen.

NGWUCHA

Yea, come unto Christ, and be perfected in him, and deny yourselves of all ungodliness; and if ye shall deny yourselves of all ungodliness, and love God with all your might, mind and strength, then is his grace sufficient for you, that by his grace ye may be perfect in Christ; and if by the grace of God ye are perfect in Christ, ye can in nowise deny the power of God.

And again, if ye by the grace of God are perfect in Christ, and deny not his power, then are ye sanctified in Christ by the grace of God, through the shedding of the blood of Christ, which is in the covenant of the Father unto the remission of your sins, that ye become holy, without spot.

And now I bid unto all, farewell. I soon go to rest in the paradise of God, until my spirit and body shall again reunite, and I am brought forth triumphant through the air, to meet you before the pleasing bar of the great Jehovah, the Eternal Judge of both quick and dead. Amen.

The End